Rich.d Haynes.

A COLLECTION of all the ſtatutes, from the beginning of Magna Carta, vnto the yeare of our Lord (1557) which were before that yeare imprinted.

wherunto be added the collection of the ſtatutes, made in the fourth and fifth yeares of the reignes of king Phillip and Queene Marye.

¶ And alſo the ſtatutes made in the firſt, and fifth yeare of the raigne of oure Soueraigne lady Queene Elizabeth.

¶ And firſt an Epiſtle, neceſſarie to bee read by them that ſhal vſe this booke.

In ædibus Richardi Tottelli
Anno. 1566. Octobris vltimo.

¶ Cum priuilegio Regiæ Maieſtatis.

Tho.s Eclypse Toulmes

27. April 1825 [illegible]

¶ William Raſtell

Seriaunt at lawe, to the gentill Reader.

HEre haue ye, gentle readers, a collection of all the ſtatutes of England (from ẏ beeginning of Magna Carta vnto this yere of our lord GOD 1557.) which were before this yeare imprinted, and which bee now in force and effecte.

All the printed ſtatutes expired or repelled, or concerning priuate perſons, or ſome priuate places, I haue left out of this worke, ſauing that of thē I haue made (in their apte tytles as I thinke) a briefe remembrance.

The reſidue of all the ſtatutes imprinted, haue I put in this worke (as I ſuppoſe in their apt titles) worde for word as they be in the great ſtatutes: onely leauing out, aſwell certaine ſuperfluous wordes, as alſo the moſt part of the preambles: for that I feared, that if I ſhould haue put in all the preambles, this booke would haue growen ſo bygge and ſo thick, that it would not haue beene conteined in this volume. Neuertheles I haue (I truſt) put in thoſe preambles, without which ẏ body of the ſtatutes can not be well perceiued.

But yet truſt not, that all the ſtatuts that I haue put at large in this booke, do ſtand in force, for percaſe ſome of them bee repelled by other ſtatutes made after, by ſpeciall or generall words, which for lacke of leaſure I could not throughly cōſider

I haue noted in the margent of euery ſtatut certein wordes and that for three cauſes. The firſt, for that, that many of the ſtatutes bee long and containe many ſeuerall matters, of which percaſe ye would many times gladlie, ſhortly find out ſome one (without tedioꝰſnes or ſpending of the time in readinge ouer the hole ſtatute) therfore by peruſing the wordes in the margent, ye may quickely cōceiue, what matters be in that ſtatute.

638045

wherby ye may redely find out, the matter that ye would reade of in that ſtatute.

The ſecond cauſe is, that the woordes in the margent well conſidered, ſhall ſtande you in as good ſtede, as ſhould a ſpeciall calender.

The third cauſe is, becauſe that many ſtatutes contain diuers matters, that neceſſarily were to be put in diuers ſeuerall tytles apt for thoſe ſeuerall matters, and ſo ſhould diuers matters aptlye bee put in this booke twyſe or thriſe, or parcaſe in mo places in their diuers apt tytles, were it not that then thys booke would haue beene to bygge, therefore the wordes in the margent, do ſhortly ſhewe you thoſe ſeuerall matters apte for other titles. And in their apt tytles haue I made onely ſhorte notes of relacyons or refermentes, to bringe you to that place in other tytles, where the matter that ye ſeke for, is at large expreſſed.

But loke not that I haue put in all the notes of relacions or refermente, that might haue beene gathered vpon the ſtatutes: for my time wolde not ſerue me, to peruſe thys booke ſo diligentely.

Now for that percaſe my ſelfe or the printer, hath myſtaken diuers nombres in the notes of relacions or refermentes, therefore when I referre you to ſeke in another tytle, yf you finde not your matter that ye would haue, in the number that I ſend you vnto, than ſeke in ſome other ſtatute in that tytle, and there ſhall ye finde the matter that ye ſeke for.

Note that the wordes in the ſmall letter within the parentiſes () be not the wordes of the ſtatut, but my wordes planted there, for the better vnderſtanding of the ſtatute.

I haue put euery ſtatut in the tong that it was firſt written in For thoſe that were firſt written in latin or in frēche, dare I not preſume to tranſlate into Engliſh, for feare of miſſe interpretacion. For many wordes and termes be ther in diuers ſtatutes, both in latyn and in frenche, which bee very hard to tranſlate aptly into Engliſh.

And although I haue put the ſtatutes here at large, yet wyll I aduiſe (euery ſuch of you, as ſhall haue anny matter of importance concerning any ſtatut in this booke) not to truſt altogether to this booke: but reade you ouer diligently the acte with the preamble therof, in the great booke of ſtatutes out of which I toke this. This aduiſe I geue you for two cauſes. The one, for that that reading the preamble with the ſtatut, it ſhall many times geue you much light for the true vnderſtandinge of the ſtatut: where if yee reade the ſtatut in thi. booke without the preamble, the vnderſtanding of the ſtatut may bee to you oft time confuſed. The other cauſe is, for that, that perhaps diuers faultes bee eſcaped in this worke, ſome for lacke of diligence of ỳ Printer, and ſome by my default, for lacke of leyſure to conſider and aduiſedly to peruſe & ouerſee this worke, after that I had finiſhed it.

Abatement of writtes Folio. 1.
Abbeys, priories, monasteries, colleges, free chappels, hospitals, chãcels, & their abbots, priors, & guernours and the lands pos ssiõs, & goods of the ꝑsones religyous persons. 1.
Abilitie & nona bilitie 1
Abiuration. 2
Abridgement of playntes in ssise. 4
Accesserye 4
Accion extincte 4
Accion populer. 4
Accions vppon the case 5
Accion vppon the statute 5
Accompt 5
Accusation 5
Acquitances. 6
Addicion 6
Adiournement 6
Admeasurement of dower 7
Admeasurement of pasture 7
Administers 7
Admiralty 7
Ad quod dam. 7
Age 7
Ayde 8
Ayde of the king 8
Ayd to mary the daughter and to make the sonne knight 8
Ale 8
Ale and beere 8
Ale houses & tipling houses 8
Alienacion without licence 9
Aliens 9
Ambidexter 14
Amendement 14
Amercementes 15
Amphthill 15
Annates and first fruites 15
Apparance 15
Apparell. 15
Appelas 16
Appeles to Rome 20
Apprentice 21
Appropriacions 22
Approuer 22
Approuementes 22
Archery 23
Armour 23
Arrow heddes 27
Arrest 27
Artificers 28
Assaut and fraies 29
Assets 29
Assise 29
Assise of bread and drinke 32
Assise of darrain ꝑsentment 32
Association 33
Attachementes 32
Attachement vppon prohibicion 32
Attainder 32
Attaint 32
Attorney 36
Attorney of the king 37
Auauncement 37
Auditors 37
Auerement 37
Augmentations 38
Auenage 38
Auncien demesne 38
Auowry 38
Auowson. 38.

B

Badge 39
Badger 39
Bayle 39
Bailife in assise 39
Bailifes of maners, landes, & husbandrie. 39
Bailiffes of franchises, liberties and townes 39
Bailifes and shyriffes of hundredes 40
Bakers 40
Banckes 40
Bankrupte 40
Barbours 41
Bargaines & sales of lãds 41
Barking of trees 41
Barons of eschequer 41
Bastardy 41
Bath and welles 41
Battell & grand assise 42
Bẽpieder 42
Bedding 42
Beefe 42
Beggers 43
Bench of the king 42
Benefices appropriate 42
Benevolences 42
Bere 42
Berwicke 42
Byeng and selling 43
Bieng of titles 43
Bygamy 43
Bill 43
Byssextus 43
Bishops & bishoprickes 43
Blackney 45
Bloodshed 45
Bochers 45
Bookes and Images 45
Boates & boatemen 45
Bowes and bowstaues 45
Brasse, latyn, copper, and bell metall 46
Breade 47
Breakers of leges & truce 47
Bridges 49
Bristow 51
Brittons 51
Broderers 51
Brokers 51
Bruers 51
Buggery 51
Buckstalles 51
Bullion, plate, & iewels 51
Burgage 51
Burglary 51
Burning of cartes and woode & cuttinge of damnes hedges of pondes & conduites & pipes tonges and eares, and barking of trees 51
Burpoze 51
Butler of the king 51
Butter and cheese 51
Buttes 52

C

Cables halters & ropes 52
Cales 52
Calues, kyne, oxen, steres, and heigfares 52
Cãbridge & Cãbridgshire 54
Cannons 54
Caunterbury 54
Captains & soldiers 54
Carlisle 54
Castels & foztresses and castel warde 54
Cattell 58
Cause to remoue plee 58
Certificate 58
Certificat of assise 60
Cerciorari 60
Cessauit. 60
Challenge 60
Champarty 60
Chapels 61
Chapiters 61
Chapleins 61
Charter 61
Chauncellour of Englande, Treasozer, lozd ꝑsident, lozd priuy seale, and the kinges coũsell 61
Chauncery. 61
Chauntries, colleges, chappels and hospitals 61
Cheese 61
Chester and Cheshire 61
Churches 63
Churche service 63
Church wardens 63
Church yardes 63
Cyrographer 64
Citacion. 64
Cities 65
Clergy 65

Cler=

Clergy of Englande 69
Clerke of assise 69
Clerke of the chaunctry 69
Clerke of the crowne 69
Clerke of Theschecker 69
Clerke of the market 69
Clerkes of the peace 69
Clerke of the pety bagge 69
Clerke of the shyre 69
Clerke of the signet and priuie seale. 69
Clerkes of the statute merchant 70
Clothes and clothing 70
Coine 70
Coles 70
Collectors 70
Colleges 70
Collusion 70
Comen 70
Comen place 70
Comen pleas 70
Comission & comissioners 70
Complaint 71
Concelement 71
Condicion 71
Condites 72
Confession 72
Confirmation 72
Coniuration 72
Congregation & chapters 73
Connies 73
Consecratinge of bishops 73
Conspiracie. 73
Constables of Castels 73
Constables of Townes 73
Constat 74
Constitution 74
Consultation 74
Contempt 74
Contributions 74
Contra formã collationis 74
Contra formã feoffamẽti 74
Contract 74
Conuocations 74
Conusance 74
Copareners 75
Copiholde 75
Copper 75
Cordiners, corriers, tanners, lether 75
Corne and graine 88
Cornewall 90
Corodies and pencions 90
Coroners 90
Corporation 92
Corpus cum causa, & habeas corpus 93
Colinage ayel & besaiel 93
Costes 93
Couenantes 93
Couentry 93
Conerlettes 93
Counterfeting of letters or priuy tokens 93
Counter plee of voucher 94
County & turne 94
Cowpers 95
Court baron 96
Courtes 96
Crekes 104
Crosselbowes & handgus 104
Crosses 107
Crowes, rookes, & choughes fol. 107
Crowne 108
Cui in vita 115
Cunage 116
Curtesy of Eng. 116
Custome and customers & cõtrollers 116
Customes and seruices 120
Customes & dsages 120
Custos rotulorum 120
Cutting of dammes, heddes of pondes, conduites, pypes, tonges and eares 121

D

Daies festiuals 121
Daies in banke 121
Damages and costes 123
Doble damages 124
of treble damages 124
of quatreble damages 124
of single damage 124
Dammis 124
Darrain presentment 124
Dates of deedes 124
Decres tantum 124
Declaration. 124
Dedimus potestatem 124
Deedes & writings 124
Denisens 125
Denmarcke 125
Deodandes 125
Derby 125
Dette 125
Det to the king 125
Detinew 126
Deuise 126
Deuonshire 126
Deuorce 126
Dyeng and dyers 126
Discent 126
Discent 126
Disclaimer 126
Discontinuance of right or estate. 126
Discontinuance of proces 127
Disgrading 128
Dismes and quinsimes 128
Dispensations 128
Disseisin. 129
Distresses
Diuine seruice
Dogges
Donnington
Dorcester
Dornecke
Douer
Downs
Dowlas & lockeram
Dower
Drapery
Draw leche
Dry exchaunge
Dryuig of forest & comẽ
Duke of Somerset
Dures
Durham

D

Ecclesiasticall iurisdictiõ
Ecclesiastiall lawes
Eggres
Egiptians
Electment of ward
Election
Elegit
Emblements
Embracery
Encumbent
Enditements
Enemies
Enfants
England & Englishmen
Englishry
Engrossers
Enquerours & enquerers
Enquestes
Enrollement
Entre & writs of Entre
Entre lawfull
Entre with force
Erections and foundations churches & schooles
Errour
Escape
Eschange
Eschequer
Eschete
Eschetours
Escuage
Esser
Essoines
Est march & west march
Estoppell
Estouers
Estrepement
Estretes
Euidence
Exactions
Examination
Exception
Excester

ſcommunicato capiendo 167
ſecution 169
ſecucion of ſtatutes 179
ſecutez 173
ſemption 174
ſemplification 175
ſeter 175
ſamſhire 175
ſigent & bilary 175
ſ parte Talis 178
ſpenſis of knightes 178
ſpoſicion of old wordes 178
ſtenta manerii 178
ſtoꝛtion 178

F

aire pleading 179
alſe impꝛiſonment 179
alſe iudgement 179
alſefieng of recoueries 179
aſting daies 179
awcons 179
ealty 179
ee fermes 179
ees 179
eſtmentes 180
aires and markets 180
elies 182
elony 182
ermes 184
eries 184
eſaantes & partriches 184
etherbeddes 185
eri facias 185
ſtreue. 185
ighting & quareling 185
ine foꝛ Alienation 185
ines 185
ine to the king 189
inours 189
iſh and fiſhing 189
iue poꝛtez 194
lax and hemp 194
leſh 195
lockes 195
oles, Innatiques and madde 195
m. 195
oꝛcible entre 195
oꝛein 196
oꝛein plee 196
oꝛein ſuite 196
oꝛeſt, chaces, parkes & war= 196
ꝛes 196
oꝛfaiture 200
oꝛfaiture of mariage 201
oꝛger of falſe deedes 201
oꝛmedon 204
oꝛſtallers regratoꝛs and in= 204
oſters 204
oꝛtreſſes 206
oundations and erections of churches & ſchooles 206
Founders 206
Fraies 206
Frank almoigne 207
Fraternities & gildes 207
Fraunce & Frencheme 207
Franchiſes & liberties 207
Free chappell 214
Frehold 214
Freight 214
Frenchmen 214
Frye 214
Fryers 214
Fuell 214
Fullers 215
Furſt fruites & tenthes 215
Fuſteans 218

G

Gages 218
Gaole & gaolioures 218
Gaole deliuery 218
Galcoigne & Guian 218
Gates 218
Gattſide 218
Gauelkinde 218
Gawging 218
Gentlemen 218
Gerneſey & Jerſey 218
Gigge mylles 218
Gyldes 218
Gyrdlers 218
Glamoꝛgan 218
Glaſſe 218
Glouceſtre 218
Godalming 218
Golde and ſiluer and goldſmy= thes 218
Gonnes and gonners 220
Goꝛes 220
Gouernment 220
Grafton 220
Graund aſſiſe 221
Graund ſerieanty and pety ſer= ianty 221
Grants 221
Graunts of reuerſion 221
Greneſted 221
Grenewich 221
Great maiſter of the houſe= hold 221
Great ſeale 221

H

Habeas coꝛpus 221
Halifax 221
Hampton court 221
Handguns & haquebuts 221
Handy craftes 221
Harboꝛough & lodging 221
Harlots 221
Hartipole 221
Harueſt 221
Hattes & cappes 221
Hauens & riuers 223
Hawkes & hawking 224
Hey 225
Heires 225
Hemp 225
Hereford 225
Herely 225
Herons 225
Hertfamſhire 225
Hidewales 225
Hogges 227
Holborne 227
Holy dayes & faſting days 227
Homage & fealty 227
Homine replegiando 228
Honours 228
Hoppes 228
Hoꝛners 228
Hoꝛſeheed 228
Hoꝛſes, mares & cattal 228
Hoſpitals & hoſpitallers 235
Hoſtilers, hoſtraies and inhol= ders 235
Hounſlowe heth 235
Houſes of religion 235
Humber 235
Hundꝛedes 235
Hunters and hunting 235
Huntington lane 236
Huſbandꝛy and tillage 236
Huy and cry 248

I

Ideintitate nominis 248
Ideottes 248
Ideotſail 248
Ile of ſnight 248
Images 248
Imbꝛoderer 248
Impoſitions 248
Incloſures 248
Incontinency of pꝛieſtes 248
Incumbent 249
Indenture 249
Indicaut 249
Inditaments 249
Infants 250
Infections 250
Infoꝛmations 252
Inholders 251
Impꝛiſonment 251
Inrolements 251
Inſtrumentes 251
Inſurrection 251
Intruſion 251
Inuentoꝛy 252
Joinder en ayde 252
Joint tenantes and tenantes in comon. 252

Jointure 251
Ireland 252
Iron 252
Iſſues 252
Italy 252
Iewes 253
Iudgement 253
Iuriſdiccion 253
Iuris vtrum 253
Iurroꝛs 253
Iuſtice & right & iuſtices 258
Iuſtices in Eire 259
Iuſtice of aſſiſe 260
Iuſtice of both benches 261
Iuſtice of Gaole delinery 261
Iuſtice of peace 261
Iuſtices of oier & termin 264
Iuſtice of the foꝛeſt 264

K

Kedels 264
Kent 264
Keper of ỹ great ſeale of England 264
Kine 264
Kinge 264
Kinges atturney 264
Kinges benche 264
Kinges butler 264
Kingſtone 264
Knights 264
Knightes ſeruice 264

L

Laboꝛers & ſeruantes 264
Lancaſter 279
Laſt of hering 280
Laton 280
Launceſton 280
Lawes eccleſiaſticall 280
Leaguez 280
Leales 280
Leade 282
Legacies 282
Lepe pere 282
Lette 282
Lether 282
Letters of marke 282
Letters patentes 281
Libell 282
Libertate pꝛobanda 281
Liberties 282
Licences 281
Lichfield 283
Limitation 283
Lincolne 284
Lynne 284
Lynnen cloth 285
Liuery & ouſter le main 286
Liueries of company and retinoꝛs 286
Lodging 289
Lokeram 289
Lolardes 289
Lomberdes 289
London 289
Lons 290
Loꝛdes 290
Lunatique 290

M

Madde men 290
Main 290
Mainpꝛiſe & bayll 290
Maintenaunce 292
Maires, bailiffes, and hed officers of cities, boꝛoughes, and townes 293
Malt 293
Manns 293
Manchester 293
Manſlaughter 293
Marches 293
Mariners 294
Marke 294
Markets 294
Marſhall & criers 294
Marſhalley 294
Maſon 295
Maſter & ſeruant 295
Matrimony & mariage 295
Merchant & merchãdiſe 295
Mercers 306
Meſne 306
Meſſengers 306
Meſures 306
Myddelſex 306
Myllers 306
Mynt 306
Miſpꝛiſion 307
Modeꝛata miſericoꝛdia 307
Monaſteries, abbeis, pꝛioꝛies, colleges, free chappelles, hoſpitals, chauntreis, and their abbots, pꝛiours, & gouernours, & the landes poſſeſſions & goodes of the pꝛemiſſes and religious perſons. 307
Money 313
Moꝛtdaunceſtour 319
Moꝛtmain 319
Moꝛtuaries 331
Muet 332
Multiplienge 332
Muliere abducta cũ bonis viri ſui 332
Mummers 332
Murage 332
Murder & maſſlaughter 332
Muſter 333

N

Nati in partibus tranſmarinis 334
Nauy
Ne iniuſte vexes
Nettes
Newe caſtell vpon tyne
Newes
Niſi pꝛius
Nonabilitie
Nonnys
Non claime
Non omittas
Non plenin
Non ſuit
Non tenure
Noꝛfolke
Noꝛmans
Noꝛth and ſouth tindall
Noꝛthampton
Noꝛthumberland.
Noꝛwich
Nuper obiit
Nulance

O

Obligations
Odio et atia
Officers and office
Oier & terminer
Oile
Oꝛdinaries
Oꝛdinãces of ſtatuts foꝛ tions and foundacions of ches and ſchooles, & cõpoſ ons
Oꝛphanes
Oſwaldbekſoke
Othe,
Ouſter le mayn
Ouer
Ouſe
Oxen
Oxford

P

Pallace
Panell
Packer of wolles
Paremptoꝛy
Parkes
Parlement
Partition & parcener
Paſſage & arriuage
Patentes & patẽmakers
Patentes
Patron and patronage
Pauinge
Peace
Pedlers & tinkers
Peine hard & ſtreight
Pelts
Pena talionis
Peciõs peꝛciõz & coꝛpoꝛis
Perdon

...ntary 367
...rnor of pollity 368
...erſon vicar & pſonage 368
...eticion. 369
...eoterers 369
...hiſicions & ſurgeons 371
...ers of the realme 376
...illory 376
...rmes 376
...ſpenders 376
...rates 376
...ſtary 376
...ring of lo...des & other high 376
...icers 376
...aies and games 376
...ete 378
...ding & pleders 378
...dges 378
...ers of the crowne 378
...marty 378
...ntes in county and courte 379
...ons 379
...amſted marſh 379
...ralities 379
...ſoning 379
...ades 379
...ele 379
...pe 379
...ge people 379
...chers 379
...ges 379
...ſhendes 379
...cipe in capite 379
...munire 379
...rogatiua regis 379
...ſcription 379
...ſtment to benefice 379
...ſtment in courts 379
...ſident of the counſell 379
...ſtes 379
...mier ſeiſon 379
...cipall & acceſſary 379
...ty & poſteriority 379
...on, priſoners, impriſonment, 379
...s & gaiolors 379
...uledg 383
...ny ſcale 383
...bat of teſtament 383
...credendo 385
...ces 385
...chein amp 386
...clamation 386
...curementz 387
...hibition & cõſultatiõ 387
...phelies 389
...perty 389
...rection 389
...riſion & premunire 390
...gation 397
...meſture 397
...ueiours 397

Q

Quare impedit 403
Quarentine 404
Quarter of Corne 404
Quarne 404
Quinzine 404
Quod ei deforceat 404
Quod permittat 404
Quo warranto 404

R

Rationabili parte bonorũ 404
Rape 404
Rauiſhmẽt of ward 404
Rebellion 404
Receiuors 405
Recognisance and ſtatute mar chant 408
Recordary 411
Records 411
Recoueries 411
Recuſance 414
Reuiſſeiſin 414
Reding 414
Regratours 414
Releaſes 414
Reliefe 415
Religion 415
Religious houſes 415
Religious landes 415
Religious perſons 415
Remouer of records 415
Rentes 415
Repeale 416
Replevier 417
Replevin of cattel 417
Replevin of franchiſes & liber- ties 418
Replevin of men 418
Reſceit 418
Reſidens 419
Reſomons 423
Reſonable ayde 423
Reſtitution 423
Reſumption 423
Retainors 424
Retorne of Shiriffes and Bai- liffes 424
Retorn of cattell 425
Revenues 425
Reuerſion & remainder 425
Riveſdale 425
Rie & wynchelſey 425
Richmond 425
Right 426
Riots, rowts, vnlawful aſſem blies & rebellion 426
Riuers 432
Robbery 432
Rocheſter 434
Royſton 434
Rome 434
Ropes 443
Rother beaſtes 443
Ruffelers 443
Rumours 443

S

Sauſconduites 448
Sacramentes 448
Sacramentum clericorum can cellarie 448
Sacramẽtũ miſiciariorũ 448
Sacramentũ regis, epiſcoporũ & conſiliariorũ, eſcaetorũ, ma- iorũ & ballinorũ 449
Sadlers 449
Sale of landes by executours, &c 449
Salt 449
Saint Johns 449
Saint Oſithes 449
Sanctuaries 449
Sanoy 452
Scarborowe 452
Scauage 452
Scire facias 452
Scooles and ſcollers 452
Scotland and ſcots 452
Scriueners 452
Sea 452
Seales 452
Second deliuerance 452
Secunda ſuperoneratione pa- ſture 452
Seiſer 452
Sentẽtia lata ſup cartas 452
Sequeſtration 452
Search and Searchers 452
Seruant 453
Seriеants at armes 453
Seriants at the law 453
Seruice and ſacraments 453
Seſſion 458
Sentrne 459
Sewers 459
Shelton 464
Sheepe 464
Shippes & ſhipping 466
Shipwright,, 475
Shiremen 475
Shirburne cauſey 475
Shires 475
Signet 482
Silke & ſilkwomen 483
Siluer 483
Souldiers 483
Slander 483
Socage 483
Sokeman 483
Soldiours 483
Somerſet 483

South-

Southampton 487
Southwark 487
Spicery 487
Spirituall lawes 483
Spirituall persons 483
Spiritual.y 483
Stalking 484
Stanes 484
Staple 484
Statut merchant 489
Statut Staple, 489
Statutes and ordinances for churches & scholes 489
Steele 480
Steelyard 490
Star chamber 490
Steward of courts 490
Stewardes of lete 490
Stewarde of the Queenes houshold 490
Style 490
Stockes 490
Stone 490
Straungers 490
Strode 490
Sturgeons 490
Subinission 490
Sub pena 490
Subsidies 490
Succession 490
Suertie 490
Suffolke 490
Suffragans 490
Suggestions 490
Supersedeas 490
Supremacie 490
Surgeons 490
Surrey 490
Suruelours 490
Suspection 491
Suster 491
Swannimotes 491
Suite 491
Swannes 492

T

Tayle 492
Takers of pollis 492
Tallowe 492
Tanners 492
Tauerners 492
Tares, tenthes, fiftenes, subsidies, reliefes contributions & benevolences 492
Tellers of neewes 495
Templers 495
Temporalties of Bishoppes, fol. 495
Tenant by the curtesie of Engla 495
Tenthes 495
Tenure 495
Terme 498
Testamentes 498
Testimoniall 498
Tewksbury 498
Thamis 498
Theed 498
Thummes 498
Tillage 498
Tiles 498
Timber 499
Tyndale, Riddesdale, & Etha shire 499
Tynbery 500
Tynne 500
Tythes 505
Tolle 505
Tonnage & pondage 505
Townes 505
Trauers of office 509
Treason 509
Treasurers 517
Trespas 517
Treasure troue 518
Truce 518
Tryall 518
Tuckers 523
Turbary 523
Turne 523
Turnay 523
Turnays 523

V

Vacabondes, beggers, & poore people 523
Vacations of bishoppicks & religious houses 534
Valore maritagii 535
Verdit 535
Vessels 535
Vpages 535
Viands 535
Vicars 535
Viewe 535
View of franke pledge 535
Villenage 535
Visitation 536
Victaile & victaillers 536
Vnio & seuerig of churches 539
Vniuersities 539
Voucher 540
Vpholsters 541
Vies 541
Vsury 544
Vsurpacion 546
Vicary 547

W

Wager of law 547
Wages 547
Wales 547
Walsingham 547
Wapping marche 547
Warden of the fleete 547
Warden of Estmarch and marsh 547
Warden of the fiue portes 547
Wardes 547
Warrein 547
Wares 547
Warranty 547
Warranty of charters 547
Warrant of attorney 547
Warre 547
Wast 547
Watches 547
Watermen 547
Warchandiers 547
Weapen 547
Weightes & measures 547
Weinlinges 547
Weld of Kent 547
Weiles 547
Weres 547
Westminster 547
Weuers 547
White ashes 547
White gate 547
Widowes 547
Whight 547
Wildfowle 547
Willes 547
Winchester 547
Wynchelsey 547
Wyndsour 547
Wynes 547
Wytnes 547
Wynes 547
Woade 547
Woodes 547
Wollen parne 547
Wooles 547
Women, wydowes &c. 547
Worcestre 547
Worstedes 547
Wreck 547
Writs & abatemēt of writs 547

Y

Yarmouth 547
Yarne 547
Yorke 547

SEe Addicion.1. Courtes.2.
Age.1. Discontinuaunce
Assise.9.16. de pcces.2.
Attaint.13.15 Dower.2.3.
Coniusance.1.2. Writtes in all.

¶ Abbies, Priories, Mynasteries, Colleges, free Chapels, Hospitalles, Chaunteries, and their Abbotis, Priours & gouernours, and the landes, possessions & goodes of the premisses & religious persons.

SEe Abilite.5. Ireland.6.
7. 8. Monasteries in
Collectours.1. all.
Contra tozit collationes.1. Residens.2.
Fees 1. Vacacions. 4.
Furst fruits in all. Villenage.2.
Tit all.2.

¶ *Abilitie and Nonabilitie.*

DE idoneitate psone psentate ad beneficiū ecclesiasticū, plinet examinatio ad iudicē ecclesiasticū & hactenus visitatū, & sic in futurū. Artic cleri. Ca.13.

2 Cur ces q̄ aūcū gentz estoient en auere, si lez enfantz neez en les parties de dela hors de la ligeance dengleterr, serotent ables a demāder herittage dels fit la ligeaunce, ou nemy, de quoy petition soit mis en parlement, autrefoitz tenus a westm̄ lan de reigne nostr dit seignior le roy. xvij. et ne fuit myse au tiel temps en tout allentiz q̄ dit seign le roy voillāt que toutz douz e auoez fussent oyez, e si la loy en ceo vas declarer e mettre en certein, fut charger les p̄lates, countes, barons, et autrez sagez de lon counsel assembles a cell p̄lement, a faire deliberation sur ce point. Lez sur ceo fuit dit q̄ la loy de la corone dengl estoit, e ad este de toutz tyms tiel, q̄ les enfantz des roys dengl (les parties que ils serrount nees en Engl, ou ailliours) soit ables, a deuiser poit herittage apz la mort lour auncestres. La si ley nre dyt seignior le roy, les ditz p̄lates, contes barons, et autres grandes, et tout la comen assentz en dit plemēt, approuent e affirment par toutz tours. Et en droit des autres enfantz neez hors de la ligeāce dengl en typs nre seign le roy, si lont ils vnes it accords, q̄ Henry fitz John de Beamōd, Elizab. file Guy de Bzian, e Jhon fitz Raulfe Daubeney, e autres q̄ le roy voldra nosmer qui nasquirent parde la hors de ligeaunce dengleterr, soyent desore ables dauoir e enioter lour herittage apz la mort lour auncestours, en touts parties deins en la ligeāce dengleterr, si auant come celuy qui nasquirēt deins meme la ligeāce. Et q̄ touts les enfantes enheritables, q̄ serront nees desore de hors la ligeaunce le roy, des quelx enfantz le pier e mier au tempz de nostre sont e serront a la foy e de la ligeance de roy Dengl, eyent e enioyent meismes lez benefices e auantages, dauoir e porter herittage deinz la dit ligeance, come lez autres heriters auant ditz en tempz auenir tiendrount toutz foitz que les miers des tielx enfantz passent la mere par counge e volunte de lez lour barons. Et si allege soit countre nul tiel nee pardela, que il ell bastard, en cas la ou le tiel dōit auoir connissance de bastardie, soyt maunde al eueskp del lieu la ou la terre demande ell, de certifier la court le roy ou le ple ert pend, si come auncientmēt ad ell vse en cas de bastardy allege countre ceux qui nasquirent en Engleterre. An. 28. E. 3. stat de natis ultra mare.

Jnherite

Heyres

Bastardie

Tziall.

3 Sur la petition mis en parlemēt par la comun suppliauntes, que les enfauntes nees pardela deinz les seigniories de Calez et ailleurs deyns les terres et seignioryes que appartinent a nostre seignior le Roy pardela, tolent q̄ auaunt ables et enheritables de toute heritage en Engleterre, come autres enfantz nees deins le roialme de Engleterre, ell accord que la common ley

Borne out Calais.

Heirs

Wles.

Religious.

Libertie.

Purchace.

Sue.

Growen after &c.

& leſtatut ſur ceo point auterſoitz fayt ſoient tenus. An. 42. E. 3. ca. 10.

4 CAn. 3. H. 7. ca. 5. It was enacted (to endure to the next parliamẽt) that actions ſued by any to the vſe of other, ſhould not abate for nonabilitie of the pleintifes or demaundantz.

1. CAll and ſinguler ſuche religious perſons, aſwel men as women profeſſed, of what order, rule or habite ſoeuer they were, which be, or hereafter ſhall be put at their liberties from the dãger, ſeruitude, and condicõ of their religion & profeſſion wherũto they were profeſſed, by reaſon of ſuppreſſion, diſſolutinge, forfaiture by attayndre, rendrynge, or otherwiſe geuing vp to the handes of the kinges maieſtie, or anye other, the ſame monaſteries, abbeies, priories, or other religious houſes or places wherein the ſame religious perſons were profeſſed, ſhall by auctoritie of this preſent parliament, from & after the firſt date of the ſame parliamẽt and from and after the time that they were or ſhall ber put at ſuche libertie, haue free libertie to purchace to them and their heires in fee ſimple, fee taille for terme of lyfe, for yeres, or at will, manours, landes, tenementes, rentes, annuities, and other hereditamentes & thinges whatſoeuer they bee, in lyke maner and fourme, as though they or any of them had neuer been profeſſed nor entred into any ſuch religion. And furthermore, that they the ſame religious perſons and euery of them ſhalbe made able by auctoritie of this preſent acte, to ſue and to be ſued in all maner of actions, plaintz and ſuites whatſoeuer they bee, of and for anye matter or cauſe growen vpon ſithens and after the time of their ſeuerall departmentz or departing out of their religion in al courtes & places within this Realme, as other the kinges ſubiectes bee. And furthermore that they and euery of them, ſhall and maye from henceforth, vſe & exercyſe, recyue, take, haue and enioy, all and euery lawfull thing & thinges, to bee growen, fall or happened to the or any of them, after the ſayde departure ment or departinge out of their religion in as large and ample maner, fourme and condicion, as if they had neuer been profeſſed, nor entred into religion, the ſame profeſſion or religiõ or any law, cuſtome, or vſe within this realme to the contrary therof in anye wyſe notwithſtandinge. Prouided. &c. that none of the ſame religious perſons, ſhal or may at any time hereafter, be taken, deemed or iudged, for or as heire or heires or inheritable to anye perſon or perſons, to anye purpoſe, reſpecte, conſtruccion or intent in the lawe: nor that they nor anye of them by vertue of this acte, bee receiued, admitted or demed able in the law, to demaund challenge, receiue or take anye manours landes, tenementz, or hereditamentz, or any other thinge or thynges by reaſon of or for anye former tytle, ryght, intereſt, matter or cauſe, had made done or growen to anye reſpect or purpoſe, before their ſayde ſeuerall departmentes or departinges out of their religion. Nor that anye of the ſayde religious perſons beyng prieſtes, or ſuche as haue auowed religion at yeres or aboue, and thereto then conſented, continuinge in the ſame religion vnto after, not duelie prouinge by ſufficient or other lawfull meanes, ſome vnlawfull cohercion or compulſion done to them or any of them for makynge of anye ſuche vowe, or conſtraynynge them to remayne in their religion, beeyng tied by vertue of anye wordes, clauſe or ſentence be fore in this acte expreſſed, to marrye or take anye wife or wiues, but that they and euerye of them be clerely excluded and put from the ſame to all intentes

and

and purpoſes: any thing before in this act contained to the contrary hereof in any wiſe notwithſtanding. An. 31. H. 8. ca. 6

6 The S. Johns, ỹ they of that religion were enabled as other religyous perſons were.

7 The ſayde act of parliament abouе remembred, made in the ſaid xxvi yere. (S. ca. 6. before. 5.) ſhall extende aſwell to al ſuch perſõs, which be liuing that were religious perſons in any of the ſaid houſes, which were ſo tranſlated and trãſpoſed from one cõpoſicõ into an other which at anye time was pfeſſed or were religious pſons in any of the ſaid houſes within this Realme of Englande. And ỹ they and euery of them from the tyme of their ſaid ſeuerall deraimẽt & diſcharge of their ſayd pfeſſions & religions, ſhall be in lyke qualitie, eſtate, condicion and degree, and alſo ſhall take haue & enioy like benefite commodytie pfite and auaunt age, and with like pouiſo only, and not otherwiſe to euerye entent and in euerye thynge, as anye other religyous perſone or perſones maye and ſhall haue take and enioy by vertue of the ſaid former act abouе remẽbred (S. an 31. H. 8. ca. 6. before. 5.) the ſame pfeſſion or religion, or any lawe cuſtome or vſe to the contrary therof in any wyſe notwithſtanding. An. 33. H. 8. Cap. 29.

8 All and euerye of the ſame late religious and pfeſſed perſone and perſons, ſhall and may, bye auctoritye of this acte, be enabled to all ententes, conſtructiõs and purpoſes, at all tymes & times hereafter, to be taken, deemed and iudged, as heire or heires, and enheritable to all and euerye theire auncеſtor or auncеſtours, and to haue, chalenge, or clayme, receiue and take al maners, landes, tenementz and hereditamentes, & euery other thing & thinges, to them or anye of them fallen, come, growen or deſcended, frõ any their auncеſtours, by any maner of wates, ſince the time of their ſeuerall deraimmentz, or departing out of their religion, in as ample, and large maner, fourme & cõdiciõ, as they had neuer been pfeſſed nor entered into religion, theſame pfeſſion or religiõ, or any lawe cuſtome or vſe within this realme, to the cõtrary therof in any wiſe notwithſtãding. Pouided &c. that none of the ſaid religious perſons, ſhal or maye, by vertue of this acte at any time hereafter, be taken demed, or iudged for heire or heirs or enheritable to any perſõ or perſõs, to any conſtruccion or entẽt in ỹ lawe, by reaſon of any former right, title interеſt matter, or cauſe had, made, done deſcẽded, or growen to any reſpect, or purpoſe before their ſaid ſeuerall deraimẽtz or departing out of their religiõ, any thing before in this act, or in ỹ ſaid former acte, contained to the contrarye hereof in any wiſe notwithſtandinge. An. 5. E. 6. ca. 13. Heire.

9 An. 33. H. 8. Cap. 25. an acte was made, whereby the chyldren borne beyond ỹ ſea of Poinits Calliſinge & Dimoke of Londõ, were made the kinges ſubiectz, & able to enherit & to purchace landes & to ſue as Engliſhmen. Heires. Engliſhmen.

The Cuſtomes and wages. 1. 2. 3.
Iuſtices of both benches. 3.
Monaſteries. 5. Wales. 28.

¶ Abiuracion.

CUm latro, homicida, aut alius malefactor, ad eccleſiam confugerit, facta recognitione felonie, ſi ei facere voluerit coronator abiurationẽ fiet. Felonus dicatur ad portã eccleſie, & allignetur ei portus ppinquior vel remotior, et pcingatur ei terminꝰ quot dierũ regnũ ſta qd in eundo ibus portũ illũ, deferat quandã crucẽ in manu ſua, nec declinet a via regali a dextris nec a ſiniſtris, ſed ſemp eã teneat quouſq; regnum exierit, & non redibit ſine ſpeciali Coukſſe. Coronor. Croſſe.

gratia dñi regis. Tract de officijz coz-
natozū. I can not find this in any lyke
te oz printed booke, but only in ỹ ab-
gement of statutes. He here folowig 6.

Form. 2 ¶Hoc audis domine cozonatoz, qū
ego. N. de N. sum latro ꝺidentium, vel
alicuius alterius animalis, vel homi-
cida vnius vel duozū, & felon⁹ dñi regis
Anglie, & quia multa mala vel latrocī-
nia huiusmodi in terra sua feci, abiuro
terram domini .C. regis Anglie et de-
beo me festinare versus pozta de tali
loco quem dediſti mihi, & quod non de-
beam abire ab ista via: & ſi faciam vo-
lo quod ſim captus ſicut latro & felon⁹
domini regis, & quod apud talem locū
queram diligenter tranſitum, & expec-
tabo ibi niſi fluxū & refluxū ſi tranſitū
habere potero & niſi in tanto ſpacio ha-
bere potero, ibo quolibet die in mari
vſq; ad genua mea temptans tranſire:
& niſi hoc potero infra .xl. dies contin-
os mittam me iterum in eccleſiā ſicut
latro & felon⁹ dñi regis ſic deus me ad-
iuuet & ſanctum iudiciū &c. Tract. De
Abiur latronum. He here folowing. 5.

Way. 3 ¶Qui terram abiurarunt, dum
ſint in ſtrata publica, ſint in pace dñi
regis, nec debent ab aliquo moleſtari.
Et dum ſint in eccleſia, cuſtodez eozum
non debent mozari intra cemiterium,
niſi neceſſitas vel euaſionis periculum
hoc requirat: nec arcentur conſug. dū
ſint in eccleſia, quin poſſint habere vi-
te neceſſaria, & exire libere pzo obſceno
pondere deponendo. Articuli cleri. Ca-
pitulo. 10

4. ¶If any perſon take ſanctuary in
any churche, churchyarde, oz other ho-
lye place, foz felony oz murder, where
he ought by the lawes and cuſtomes
of this Realme to haue his abiuracion
foz the ſame, that then the ſame felon
oz murderer, ſhall take hys abiura-
cion & paſſage out of the ſame church,
churcheyarde, oz other holie place, at
ſuch daye and tyme as ſhal be limitted
to hym by the cozoner of the ſhire oz
place, wherin he taketh ſuch ſainctua-
rie, and that the cozoner immediatlye
after his confeſſion, and befoze his ab-
iuracion, ſhall cauſe euery ſuche felon
oz murderer to be marked with an hot
yzon vppon the brawn of the thombe
of the ryght hand with the ſigne of an
A. to thentēt he may be the better kno-
wen amonge the kings ſubiectes, that
he was abiured, and thanne to gyue
him his abiuracion, and to bee vſed in
all other thinges as hath been accuſto-
med. And that all maires, bailliffes, &
conſtables, ſhall be attendaunt at the
commandement of the cozoner foz the
due execucion therof, as they wil aun-
ſwere at their perils to the kings high-
nes foz the ſame. And if anye felon oz
murderer that ought to haue any ſuch
abiuracion, refuſe to take hys paſſage
out of the ſayd ſāctuary at ſuch time as
ſhalbe limitted to him by the ſaid cozo-
ner: that then the ſayde felon oz mur-
derer ſo refuſing, ſhal loſe the benefite
of the ſame ſanctuary and be takē out
of the ſame, & committed to pziſon, and
further, to be oꝺꝛed foz hys offence af-
ter his merytes, without anye reſtitu-
cion to ſanctuarie foz the ſame. An. 21.
H. 8. ca. 2. This acte is altered in ſome
parte by An. 22. H. 8. ca. 14. as here next
folowing. 5. appeareth.

5 ¶If any perſon hereafter flee oz re-
ſoꝛt to any pariſh churche, cemitary oz
other like halowed place, foz tuicion of
his life, by occaſion of any murder rob
berie, oz other felony by the ſame per-
ſon committed, and therupon confeſſe
any murder, felony, oz other offence
befoze the cozoner, wherefoze the ſame
perſon by the lawes of this Realme
heretofoze vſed, ſhoulde abiure & paſſe
out of ỹ ſame, the ſame pſon therppon
ſhall abiure from all his liberty of this
realm, & frō his liberal & free habitatiōs
reſoꝛtes & paſſages to & frō the vniuer-

ſall

Cozoner.

Maire.

Maires. Conſtables attendaunt.

Refuſe.

Sanctuarie Taken away.

Sanctuarie

Cozoner

Out of the lande.

ſtill places of this realme, which apper
tein to the libertie of the kings ſubiect
vndefamed, & ſhal furthwith be direc-
ted by the coroner, takinge and reco-
ding ſuch abiuracō, to any one ſanctu
ary being within this realme, which ẏ
ſame perſon wil elect & chooſe ther to re
maine as a ſanctuarie perſon abiured,
during his naturall life, & to be ſworne
afore the coroner vpon his abiuracyon
ſo to doe, and to be burned in the hand
according to the ſtatute in that caſe pro
uided. (S. 21. H. 8. c. 4. before 4.) And euē
ry pſon ſo abiured ſhalbe directed & cō
ueyed to the ſame ſanctuarye by hym
chaſen, by the conſtables and other of-
ficers, & in euerye behalfe ordered after
lyke maner & fourm as he ſhould haue
bē in caſe he ſhould haue abiured this
realme for any murder or felonie after
the lawes of the land. And if after ſuch
abiuracō any perſon ſo abiured come
out of the ſame ſanctuary to the which
he was aſſigned, and be taken with
out the ſame ſactuary, not hauing the
kings ſpecial pdon or licence ſo to doe,
thā euery ſuche perſon abiured, & after
abiuracion taken without ſanctuarye
wherunto he was aſſigned, ſhal ſuffer
ſuch like peyne of death and after like
maner bee ordred, as he ſhould haue
done and been, in caſe he had abiured
this realme for murder or felonie, and
after ſuche abiuracion had returned a-
gaine into this realme contrary to the
lawes of this lande. &c. If anye ſuche
ſanctuarye perſon ſo abiured, or anye
other perſon or perſons which now be
or is, or hereafter ſhal happen to bee in
any ſactuarie of this realme, for doing
anye pety treaſon, murder or felonye,
or for beynge accellarie to anye ſuche
offences: or if any perſon or perſons,
which at any time hereafter ſhall take
any ſactuary of this realme for doinge
any pety treaſon murder or felonye, or
for being accellary to any ſuch offices,
or vpon abiuration, & ſo being in ſanc-
tuary for or vpon any ſuche cauſe, mat-
ter or office, afterward cōmitte or doe
any pety treaſō murder or felony with
in the ſame ſanctuary, or be accellarye
to any ſuch offices, or go out of ẏ ſame
ſactuary & cōmit any pety treaſō mur-
der or felonye, or bee accellary to anye
ſuch offices, & after come againe to the
ſame ſactuary, or take any other ſactu-
arie for the ſame, euery ſuch pſon & per
ſons being endited for any of the ſayde
cauſes or offences, ſhall loſe the pryvy-
lege of the ſame ſanctuarie by him ta-
ken, & of euery other ſanctuary within
this realme for any ſuche cauſe of pety
treaſon, murder, felony or abiuracion,
& for any accellary to any ſuche offices.
And ẏ it ſhalbe lawful to all & ſinguler
Juſtices of peace, & the high ſheriffe of
the coūtie or other place where the ſac-
tuary is, & to al & ſinguler mayors ſhe-
riffes & bailiffes of cities & townes cor-
porate, wher ſuch ſactuary is, & to euē
ry of them, & to the ſeruātz miniſters &
officers, or any of euery of the ſame Ju
ſtices of peace, ſhiriffes, maires & bay-
liffes in their preſēce to take out of the
ſame ſanctuary or ſactuaries, all & euē
ry ſuch ſanctuary pſon or perſōs ſo of-
fendig as is aforeſaide, & being endited
of the ſame, & to cōmit or put him or thē
into the kigs gaole within the ſhire or
libertie where any ſuch enditement is
found againſt any ſuch perſō ſafelie to
be kept tyl they ſhalbe of the ſame pety
treaſō murder or felony or of the accel-
ſarie to any ſuch offences, wherof they
ſhal happen to be endited cōuicted, at-
teinted or diſcharged by the lawe. And
if any perſō or perſōs which ſhalbe en-
dited of any pety treaſō, murder, or fe-
lony, or of any accellary to any ſuch of-
fence, happen hereafter to be taken out
of any ſactuary for the ſame by auctor-
ity of this ſtatut, & vpon his or their ar-
rainement plede ſactuary according to

Offend.

Out.

Lose.

Justices of p.
Shiriek.
Mayres.

Take out.

Impzil.

Taken out.

Plede.

the order of the laiwe: than it is enacted by the auctoritie aforesaid, that aswell the kings attorney as euery other person for the king, shalbe admitted to obiect & allege, ỳ the persõ so arrained afore the doing of the offence or offẽces, wherof he thã is arrained, did take pryuilege of sanctuary in the same sanctuary, wherof he allegeth him to be take out, or in anye other place pryuileged within this realme vpõ any abiuracõ or for any other pety treason, murder, or felonie, than wherof he is arrayned, and ỳ he there had & enioyed pryuilege of sãctuary for the same, & that he so hauing once pryuilege of sãctuarye in the same, did cõmit the offence of pety treason, murder or felony, wherof he thã is arrained: Or ỳ he went out of the sayd sãctuary, & cõmitted the same offence, wherof he is endited & arrained, & pray ỳ such person so arrained may be excluded of restitucõ to the sãctuary by him demanded. And in case the sayde plee & obiectiõ so alleged, be denied by the person so arrained, than it is further enacted by the auctoritie aforesaid, ỳ it shalbe furthwith tried afore the same iustices, wher such persõ is so arrained, & by the same iurors of the same countie, ỳ shal trie the petie treasõ, murder or felonie, wherof he is arrained, without further delate, in whatsoeuer cõtie or cõties, place or places of this realme, the same other taking of sãctuary shal be alleged or obiected to be done or had & if the plee so obiected against the said persõ arrained, be tried against him by verdict of.xij. men, or by his owne confession, & also it be found by verdit of.xij men, or by his own cõfession accoyding to the order of the laiw, ỳ he is gilty of ỳ pety treason, murder or felony, or of any accessary to any suche office wherof he is so arrained, ỳ thã like iugemẽt & execution shalbe geuen & done vpon euery such plõ as though he had be no sãctuary plõ, nor had claimed or required the pryuilege of ỳ same. And if any such plon be lawfully acquited of ỳ pety treasõ, murder or felony, wherof he shalbe so endited & arraied, thã he shal be restored to the same sãctuary, out of the which he was taken, there to haue the pryuilege of the same in like maner as he had before. Prouided alway, ỳ if any persõ being or abiding in any sãctuary, as a sãctuary plõ, hereafter shal happen to be endited for any maner of felony supposed to be cõmitted by hym or her going out of ỳ same or any other sãctuary, & cõmitting the same felonye whiles ỳ he or she was so a sãctuary person, he or she so being endited of anye such felony supposed to bee done without the sãctuary, shal not be taken out of ỳ sãctuary, wherin the same plõ shall than be resident before ỳ he or she be examined therof by two of ỳ kings most honorable counsaile, or by iiij. Iustices of peace of the shire, wher the sãctuarie is, wherin the plõ so endited is resident. And if the same persõ so endited within iiij. daies after the first examinacion do make such proofe as the said examiners by their discreciõs shal think sufficient, ỳ the same plõ was in the sãctuary at the time of the sayd felony cõmitted: thã he or she making such proofe, shalbe suffred to remain & be in ỳ same sãctuary without any extractiõ frõ the same, the said inditemẽt or any thynge in this act above written notwithstandig. Prouided also, ỳ if any plõ, which was at any time a sãctuary plon for any petye treason, murder or felony, obtaine & haue the kinges pdon, & therby or otherwise be at large & out of sãctuary discharged or purged of the offence or cause, wherfore the same persõ take sãctuarye, & afterward doe cõmit other pety treasõ, felony or manslaughter by chãce medly, & not murder of malice pẽsed & therupõ agai take sãctuary for any

Ethopie.

Exclude Restitucion

Triall.

Guilty.

Iugement Execution.

Acquited

Restore

Endited

Taken

Examin

Iustices

Proofe

Remain

Pardon

Manslaughter

any such pety treason, felony, or manslaughter by chance medly the same pson shal haue and enioye the p̄uilege of sāctuary for that his or her other offēces of pety treasō felony or mānslaughter bye chance medly, as that same pson mought haue had before the makig of this act any thing in the same act cōteined notwithstādyng. And ouer this, for more spedy trials of murders & felonies. bee it. &c. ꝑ all maner of forayne plees tryable by the coūtrey hereafter to be pleded by any person or persones arrained vppon any enditement for any pety treason murder or felony shalbe fourthwith tried before the same iustices, afore whom such persons shalbe arrained, and by the same iourrours of the same countye that shal trie the pety treason murder or felonye, whereof he shal so be arrained, without anye further respeate or delaie, in whatsoeuer countie or counties, place or places of this realme ꝑ matter of the same plees be supposed or alleged. And that no pson arrained for any pety treason murder or felony be from hencefoorth admitted to any peremptory challēge aboue the number of.xx. This acte to endure to the ende of the nexte parliament. Prouided alwaies ꝑ no person or persons bee hereafter excluded or in anye wyse hurted, to haue and enioy any p̄uilege of sanctuary for anye offence or offences, beinge of any hygher nature in the lawe than the offences & caules specified in this act be: but ꝑ euery person and persones for suche offences of higher nature may haue and enioy p̄uilege of sāctuary, in as free and liberal maner & after such fourme, as they mought haue done by the lawes & customes of this realme afore the making of this acte, any thing in this acte to the contrary herof notwithstādyng. An. 22. H.8. ca. 14. And after An. 28. H.8. cap. 1. this acte is continued to the last daie of the next parliamēt, & after. An. 32. H.8. ca. 3. it is made ꝑpetuall.

Se Bochers. 1. Cozoners. 3. Fyrest. 10. & 18 Forstalers. 1. Herely. 2. Paimp̄ise. 2. Prouision. 1. Sanctuaries. 4. Warder. 12. Weightes. &c. 7.

¶ *Abridgement of pleintes in assise.*

Se Assise. 16.

¶ *Accessory*

Se abiuracion. 5. Appele. 2. Clergy. 14. & 25. Cozoners. 2. Felony 17. Lete. 1. Paimp̄ise. 22. Murder. 2. Treason. 18. Trial. 15.

1 ¶ *Accion extinct.*

An. 6. R. 2. stat. 2. ca 4. it was enacted ꝑ accīōs for wronges done in tyme of the late insurrection Insurrectiō should be extinct except ꝑ deuise begon within a certaine time there expressed.

2 ¶ An. 21. R. 2. ca. 14. it was enacted ꝑ diuers actions concerning certeine ofsēces done in the time of warre in. An. 11. R. 2. shold be extinct, but this ꝑliamēt of. 21. R. 2. was repelled bye. 1. H. 4. ca. 3. Warre.

1 ¶ *Accion populer.*

If any person or persōs herafter sue wᵗ good faith any actiō populer & the defendāt or defendātz in ꝑ same actiō plede any maner of recoueri of actiō populer in barre of the said actiō or els ꝑ the same defendāt or defendātz plede ꝑ he or they before ꝑ time barred ani such pleintife or pleintifes in any such accion populer, ꝑ the ꝑ pleintif or pleintifes in ꝑ actiō take wᵗ good faith maye auerre ꝑ the said recouery in ꝑ said actiō populer, was had by coui, or els to auerre ꝑ the said pleintif or pleitifz was or were barred in ꝑ said actiō populer by couin that than ꝑ afterward the saide collucion or couin so auerred bee lawfullye foūden the pleintife or pleintifes in the accion sued wᵗ good faith shal haue recouery accordinge to the nature of the Recouery. Barre. Collusion.

accion & execucion vppon the same. Ju-
lyke wise and effect as though no such
afore had be had. And ouer that it is en-
acted and ordeined by thauctority afore-
saide, that in euery such accion populer
wherin the defendant or defendantes
shalbe lawfully condempned or attein-
ted of couin or collusion as is aforesaid
that euery of the same defendantz haue
enprisonment of .ii. yere by proceste of
Capias & vtlagat to be sued withi the
yere after such iudgement had, or at a-
ny time after till the sayd defendant or
defendauntes be had, & enprisoned as
is afore saide. And that aswell at the
kings suit as of euery other that wyll
sue in that behalfe. And that no release
of any common person hereafter to bee
made to any suche ptie, whether before
or after any actiõ populer or enditmẽt
of ỳ same had & commenced or made,
hanging the same actiõ be in any wise
anaylable or effectuall to let or to sur-
seale the saide accion, enditement pces
or execucion. Prouided alway that no
pleintife or pleintifes be in any wise re
ceined to auerr any couin, in any actiõ
populer wher ỳ poynt of that same ac-
cion, or els that couin or colluſiõ haue
been once tryed or lawfully foũd with
the pleintife or pleintifs, or against thẽ
by triall of .xij. men and not other wise.
An. 4. H. 7. ca. 20.

2 ¶ An. 1. H. 8. ca. 4. an act was made
to endure to the nexte parliament ỳ in
penall statutz the king should take the
suite within .3. yeres, & other persons
within one yere.

3 ¶ All & singuler such accions suits,
billes, enditementz, or informaciõs, as
from the .xx. day of the moneth of Nouẽ
bre, the .vij. yere of our said soueraigne
lords raigne shalbe cõmenced, takẽ sue
d, had or made only for any det moua
ble goodes or cattalles forfeited & lost,
or to be forfaited or lost, wherto ỳ kinge
onely, his heirs or successors, & none o-
ther cõmon person, shal or may be en-
titled by reason of the saide penall sta-
tutz or any of them, shalbe cõmenced,
sued, takẽ or had within .iij. yeres next
after the offence, or offences, forfaiture
or forfeitures of or for the same had or
made against the ordinarie & prouision
of any such act or actes, statut or statutz
penall, & not after the sayde foure yeres.
And ỳ for any office or forfeiture made
or had, or to be made or had against the
ordinance & prouision of any act or acts
penal made & ordeined, or to bee made
& ordeined, wherby accion, suet, byl, or
informacion populer is or shalbe grũ
to any person or persons, suche as will
sue for the king & for him or them selfe,
or onely for him or them selfe, that such
accion, byll, suit, or informacion be cõ-
menced, sued, had & made by suche per-
son or persones, other then the kinge
as will sue in that behalfe, within one
yere next after the offence or forfaiture
hadde, made or committed against the
ordinãce and prouision of any such act
or actes penall, and not after the sayde
yere ended. And that the kinges suit by
writ bill, plaint enditemẽt or informa-
cion on that behalfe, be cõmenced, sue
d, had or made within .ij. yeres nexte
after the offence or forfaiture made or
had against the prouision and ordinãce
of any act or actes, statut or statutz pe-
nal & not after the said .ij. yeres. And if
any accion, suite byll, inditemẽt or in-
formacion, concerning the forfeis id sta-
tutz, or any of them, had or made other
wise, than within the time or times li-
mitted, as is afore said: ỳ then the same
actiõ, suit, bill, inditemẽt & informaciõ,
& euery of thẽ commenced, sued, had or
made for the said, offẽce or offẽces, for-
faiture or forfaitures, shal be voide, & of
no force ne effect, any act or acts, statut
or statuts made to ỳ cõtrary notwithstan
dig. Prouided alway, ỳ wher ani actiõ
informaciõ, or ẽditemẽtz is limitted by
any statut

Collusion.

Impetic. Proces Utlary.

Releis.

Collusion. Tried

Suites

Forf. Kynge.

One ye

Kinges

Two ye

Suites

Woyde

ny statut to be had, made, or taken in thys tyme, or tymes, that (as is supposed) shall be had, made, or taken according to thys time limitted in that statute. An. 7. H. 8. cap. 3.

¶ De dl action populer in euery title where parte of the contayneth is geuen to any that will sue.

¶ Accion vppon the case. Damages. 6. Proces. 9.

¶ Accion vppon the statute.

SI per statut casu in defectu legis ad remedia editis, ne dictus ministri rentes, cum ad curiam regis venerint, recedat de remedio desperati, habeat breuia sua in suo casu prouisa W. 2. ca. 30.

De administers. 1. Proces. 7.
Admiralte. 2. Robbery. 2.
Cytacion. 2.

¶ Accompt.

PRouisum est etiam quod si ballivi, qui compotum suum dominis suis reddere ten, se subtraxerint, et terras vel ten non habeant p q distringi possint, tunc p eorum corpa attachient, ita q vic in cuius ballina inueniant, eos, venire ad faciat compotum suum reddend Mark. Ca. 24.

¶ De seruientib, ballinis, camerariis, et quibuscuq receptoribus q ad compotum reddend tenet, conordat est et statutū, q cū dns hmodi seruient dederit eis auditores compoti, et contingat ipos esse in arreragijs super compotū suum hmōi allocatis et allocand, arrestent corpa eorū et p testimoniū auditoū eiusdem compoti mittantur et liberent proxime Gaole domini regis in partibus illis et a vic seu custode eiusdem Gaole recipiantur et carcerimancipentur in ferris, et sub bona custodia et in illa prisona remanebunt do suo proprio viuentes quousque debitis suis de arreragijs plenarie satisfecerint. At vn si quis sit Gaole liberat tempore suo, quod auditores compoti sui ipsū in tulle grauauerint, onerando ipsum de receptis que non recepit vel non alicui do ei expensas aut liberationes rationabiles, et inueniat amicos, qui eū manucapere voluerint ad ducend coram baronibus de scaccario liberetur eis, et stre fac vic (in cuius prisona fuerit) domino, quod sit coram baronib de scaccario ad aliquē certū diem cum rotulis et aliis per quos compotū suum reddiderit, et in presentia baronum, vel auditorum quos assignare voluerint, recitetur compotus et fiat partibus iusticia ita quod si fuerit in arreragijs, coniet tatur Gaole de Flete, vt supra dictum est. Et si diffugerit, et gratis compotū reddere noluerit, sicut in aliis statutis alibi continetur, distringatur ad veniens coram Justic ad compotum reddend si habeat per quod distringi possit. Et cū ad curiā venerit, denc ei auditores compoti, coram quibus si fuerit in arretagijs, et statim arrest soluere nō possit, cōmittatur Gaole custodiēd in forma predicta. Et si diffugerit, et testificatum fuerit per vic quod nō sit inuentus, erigatur de cetero in comn quousq; vt lagetur. Et sit huiusmodi incarcerat irreplegiabilis. Et caueat sibi vic vel custos eiusdem Gaole, sine sit infra libertatem sine extra quod per commune breue quod dicitur Replegiar, vel alio modo sine assensu domini ipsum a prisona exire non permittat. Et quod si fecerit, et super hoc conuincatur, respondeat domino de dampnis per huiusmodi seruientem sibi illat secundū qd per patriam verificare poterit, et habeat sum uni recuperare per breue de debito. Et si custos Gaole non habeat: per quod iusticietur, vel vnde soluat, respondeat superior suus q custodiā hūi Gaole sibi cōmisit p dē bro W. 2. cap.

3 ¶ An. 2. H. 4. cap. 24. it was enacted that they that had receiued money to ye kings lieutenant might account

Ex parte tali.
Watnpzil.
Elcheker.
Scire facias.
Rchearsed.
Arrel.
Impzil.
Pzoces.
Auditozs.
Impzil.
Exigent,
Utlary.
Irrepl.
Sherife.
Gaylour.
Watnpzile.
Repl
Pzlarge.
Dam,
Def.
Gaylour.

count in the Exchequer upon their oathes & be allowed of their layings out and be discharged.

Shiriffes. Escheators Arrerage Officers

4. ¶ Pur ceo q̄ pluſours des viscounts eschetours, auneours, customers, controllours, & autz offic̄ nostr̄ seign̄ le roy accōtables en pluſours parties du royalme defraudent & deceivent nostre dit seignour le roy annechīt sur lour dit loyalx & nient brayes accoūtz, cōcelātz & reteignants a lour p̄fyt oeps & grēnder partie de ceo q̄ d̄zoiturelment aperteigner deveroit a n̄re seignour le roy anauntdit, a son treſgrand dam & p̄dez n̄re dit seign̄z le roy del abuſer et aſſent ſuisditz ad ōzdeign̄ q̄ maintenant apr̄z chescun final accoūt rēdus & fait p̄ les officers & customerz auātditz devāt les barrons del escheker nostre dit seignour le roy, le tenour de laccoūt de chescun des dits officers de mot en mot soit enuoy as coūties en les q̄ls les dits accountantz eſtoient officerz enſemblement one cōmiſſiōs directz a les pluis loyalx & diſcretz persons pur enquerer & certifier de les p̄fites q̄ur les accountātz auātditz ōt resceu deis l'z coūtiez ſuisditz en nōme et al oeps n̄re dit seign̄z le roy p̄ cur en mañ auātdit sur lour ditez accoūts a lour p̄per oeps et pluis decemblerent cōcelez & retenuz. Et en cas q̄ les dits accoūtantz soiēt atteitz de lour ditz fraudes et diſceites, q̄ils encourgent a n̄re dit seign̄z le roy la pein de la treble de ceo d̄ōt ils serront convictz & lour p̄sons a p̄zis tanq̄ ilz etent fait fyne et raūſom a n̄re seignour le roy anauntdit solonq̄ la diſcrecion de ses iugez. Ān. 6. H. 4. ca. 3.

Concele. Attemt. Deſceit.

3. Dam.

Impriſ.

Dilms.

5 ¶ Chi aſcū dilme ou p̄te del dilme ſoit grant per la p̄uince de chescun des ditz clergyes (S. of Caunterbury and York) au roy n̄re dit ſouerayne ſeignor ou a ſes heirs q̄ apr̄z le dit certificat en leschekker pur le dilme ou p̄te del dilme, & les noſtrz dez collectors pur collect del dilme, ſi l'z ditz colectors deignōt p̄yocez

Certificat.

Collectors

devant les dits barōz del eschekker & en trent en lour accoūt, ils ne ſerrē pas obliges de rēder bill ne billes vlonq̄s mes ſuers eux p̄ reaſ del dit entre en lour accoūt pur nul mañ cauſe mes tāt ſolement pur le mañ touchāt l'dit accōpt Purveu toutz ſoitz q̄ ſi le dit accoūtant ſoit ſue en aſcū aūt courte p̄ bille, bill, ou pleint q̄ il p̄tendō nul p̄uilege del dyt escheker p̄ reaſō du dit accoūt pur aſcū ſuit cōe devāt ē rehercē &c. Ā. 1 R. 3 ca. 14.

Pzivil.

Se adminiſter. 1 Bzibges. 1. Cales. 4. Captaines. 1. Cadels and foz-treſſrs. 1. 8. 5. Chester. 3. Collectoz. 3. Commiſſions. 6. Courtes. 1. 2. Cuſtomes & cuſtomers. 4. 13. Damages. 6. Det to ꝯ king. 35. Diſconk of p̄zoces. Diſtres. 10. Dzapp. 19. 32. Egiptians. 1. Eſchekr. 1. 2. 6. 7. 8. 10. Eſtretes. 2. 3. Execuoz. 1. 5. 6.

Franchiſe. 21 Calles. 8. Hye wayes. 4. Husband. p. 5. Iuſtices of p. 7. Kinery. 3. Pzilon. ec. 8. Pzochein amy. 1. Purueio. 22. Receivers. 23. Returne of Shēriffs. 2. Rioz. 4. Sewers. 8. Sheriffes. 18. 8. 21. Vacabondes. 7. 8. wager of laū. 4. Wales. 18. 8. 32. Wardes. 5. 8. 14. 6. 25. Weyghtes. 29

1 ¶ Accuſation.

NVllus liber homo capiatur vel imp̄zſonet, aut diſſeiſiet de libo tenemēto ſuo vel libertatib' vel liberis conſuetudinib' ſuis aut vtlaget, aut exulet, aut aliquo modo diſtruat: nec sup eū ibim' nec sup eū mittem', niſi p̄ legale iudiciū parīū ſuoꝝ vel p̄ legem terre. Nulli vendem', nulli negabim' aut differem' iuſticiā vel rectum. Magna carta. ca. 29.

Imp. Diſſ. Fre. Vic. Tri.

Pzim.

Rig.

2 ¶ Nul home ſoyte deſors attache p̄ nul accuſement, ne forſuge de vie ne de membr', ne ſes terres, tenementes biēz,

biens ne chatels seisez en le main le roy countre le forme del graund Chẽe e la ley de la terr. An.5. E.3. cap.9.

3 ¶ Nul suyte deforce soit prise per peticiõ ou suggestiõ fait a nre seignour le roy ou a son counsell, sil ne soit per enditement ou presentiss des bones e loyalx de la visne ou tiels faitz se facent en due maner, ou y proces fait e briefs original al cõmen ley, ne q̃ nul soit ouste de ses frãchises, ne de ses frãkes tenemẽtz sil ne soit duement mesne en rũ, a forjuge di eelz p voy õ ley: si rien soit fait al ẽcõtr, soyt redrelle et ten' pur nul. An.45 E.3. ca.4.

4. ¶ Nul home de q̃l estate ou condicion quil soit, ne soit ouste de terr ne de tenement, ne pris ne emprison, ne disherite, ne mis a la mort sans estre mesne en respons y due proces du ley. An.28 E.3. cap.3.

5 ¶ Cõe est conten' en la grãd chartre q̃ nul home soit pris, nemy prison, ne ouste de son franktenẽt sans proces de ley plusours gentz sount fait suggestions au roy mesme, sibien per malice come en autre mañ dont le roy est sonẽt trop greuez, e plusours du royalme mis en grand bañ e pde, countre la forme de mesme la charte, p quoye est ordeigne q toutz ceux q̃ soũt tiels suggestiõz soient mandes ouie les ditz suggestions deuãt le chaũceller e treasorer, e son graund cõsell, e q̃ illoeqz tiz trouent suertie a purseuer lour suggestion, e pleuie ñi la peine q̃ lauter porroit sil fait attreint en cas q̃ la suggestion soit troue malueys, e q̃ad dutz proces de la ley, soyt fait de lis eux sans estre pris ou prisonez, contre la forme de le dit Charte. Anno.37. E.3. cap.18.

6. ¶ Quant al article fait au darrain parlement. s. An.37. E.3. ca.18. de ceux q̃ sount greuous pleintz au roy alij, et al sent' si celuy q̃ fayt le pleint ne port p̃uer son ẽtent deins le dessẽdit p proces lymyt en cel article, il soit cõmand au pũ

sõ allõz a demurrer tãq̃ il fayt gree al partie de sez dauit e del eslãi q̃l auera forfort p tiel case, e apr face fine e raũ sonne du roy e soit oustre le point en cel article q̃ lapt enrourge si le payne q̃ sauẽ auxy pit si fuit attreint en cas q̃ la suggestion soit troue malueis. Anno.28 E.3. ca.11. Fine. Pena talionis.

7. ¶ Pour oster mischiefs e damages faitz as plusours de la dyt cõmẽ p sure accusours q̃ sount dut faire accusẽt plus pleinement p bon gramce e singuler grace q̃ pur pleyt du roye on de soun conseil, sont ordeignez q̃ nul de ceux prise e mesnie faite deins le realme soit mis a respondre sãs plesnient deuãt iustices, ou chose de record, ou p due proces du p̃ẽ original solonq̃ launcẽ ley de la terre. Et si rien desoꝛ fauãt soit fait a lencõtr, soit holde en le ley e ten' pur ẽrẽ. Anno. 42. E.3. cap.2. Answer. Lords Errors.

8 ¶ Quãt gentz sont faits deñ deuãt le cõsell du roy ou en la chancellary p biens soũdus sur suggestiõ nient veraie le chaũceller sour ce ley, eleãt, maintenãt a pr q̃ tiels suggestiõz sont dautre trouez e quey nient veritables, cil poꝛ doꝛdeñ e agardi damñz solonq̃ la discrecion a celuy q̃ est illoeqz trauaile nõ dutũ cõe de suis. An. 7. R.2. ca.6. Suggestion Dam.

9. ¶ Pour ceo que diverses personez mand auxint ces heures este graundement heres et gerues per diverses de subgens pourchales pons matters determinables per la commen ley de cest terre, a grand damage de tiels personz illint heres, en subuertiens e impedim de la cõmẽ ley si dout: Pur ce soit le Roye dont que les estatutes ent faytz soient tenuz gardes solonq̃ la fourme de eux, et fort diceliez, et que nul bref de sub pena soit graunte de cy en auant, tanque suerty soyt troue pour satisfier la party cinsy greue. pur ses damages Subuertion Sub pena.

ges

ges et expenses et estimit soit ꝑ le matter ne poit pas estre fait dune chose contenus en la bille. An. 15. H. 6. cap. 4.

Lightnes, Queene.

Disclose,

Abrode. Whisper. Slander

Conceale. Not disclose

Murderers

Fort.

Notice Debt.

10 ¶ It shalbe lefull to any of ꝑ kinge subiectes & leiges if they se the seales ꝑfectly know, or by behoulf presumption may and do perceive any will acte or condicion of lightnes of bodye in hir, whiche for ꝑ time being shalbe queen of this realme, that they may lawfully disclose the same vnto his maiestye or some of his counsel, which they think will disclose ꝑ same vnto his highnes any act, statute, or law made to ꝑ contrary notwithstanding. ꝑvided neuertheles that they that not openlye disclose it abrode, nor ꝑticularly whisper it in other folkes eares, wherby a slander might rise of her if it be divulged by ꝑ assent of his highnes or his counsel. And it is further enacted, that if anye of the sayde counsell, beinge within ꝑ realme, do concele it and not disclose vnto his maiestie or some of his counsel resident or attendaunt in that ryme on his royal persone, by worde or writig vithin xx. dayes after that any of the shall heare of it, ꝑ if they be all or ꝑ realme, with as conuenient spede and diligēce as they maye that than they are to haue like punishment and forfayture, as ꝑ offendours thonde. And to cause ꝑ said counsel or any of them vehemently ꝑsuspect any such thing as afore is rehersed, that then it shal be lefull for this al or any of them after notice therof geue to ꝑ kinges maiestie, to imagin, compasse ꝑpose al ways to their vttr power to bring the matter and offens to true knowledge & light, & they so doinge to incurre no danger of lawe or penalty, any act or statut made here tofore to ꝑ contrarye notwithstanding. An. 27. H. 8. cap. 21. As much of these offences as be treason, be repelled by 1. E. 6. cap. 12. and by 1. Mar. sessions. And as much of these offences as be misprisions of treason

be repeled by 1. Mar. 1. sessions vt patet in Treason.

Conspiracie. 2. Justice & right.
ꝑ rebou. Suggestion.
Jugement. 2. Treason. 18.

¶ *Acquitances.*

Astes. 5. Reuenewes. 1.
Countes. 2. Sewers. 10.
Det to ꝑ kig. 3. Shirriffes. 5.
Escheatours. 15. Staple. 33.
Pensions. 2. Wardes. 24.
Receiuours. 1.

¶ *Addicion.*

Wrytes Appeles

Estates Degrees Craft. Towne

Indictmēt Attaint Lords

Abate

Abate Claime

Fyne. Thanke

Quelconqs bꝛe original des actiōs plonelx, appeles, & enditements et en cur exigēt serra agard, ꝑ les noms ꝓz dez defendantz en tielx bꝛes originalx, apels et enditemēts soient faitz additions de lour estate ou degree, ou de mestier, et les villes ou hamelet, ou lieur, & les counties de quelx ils fuerent ou sont, ou en chiu ils sont ou fuerent demurants. Et si ꝑ proces sur les ditz bꝛes originalx apeles ou enditemēts en cur les ditz additiōs soit enterlelles alcūs vtlagaries soit grantes, ils soient voydez irritz & tenus pur nulls. Et ꝑ mesme le vtlagaries en grantes les ditz bꝛes enditemēts soit abatu ꝑ exceptiōs du ꝑtie ꝑ la volenté les dites additions soient enterlelles pourueu toutes foitz q̄ mesne les dites bꝛeues daccions personelx ne soient accordantes as recytalx & faitz per le surplusage de additions auantdites ꝑ quel cause ils ne soit abatu. Et q̄ les clercs del chauncell ad̄ (outre ceux nosmes en le dit estatute) ne entrelessent ne facent omission des dits additions cōe de suis eſt dit sur peine destre punis et faire fine al roy per discretion de le chauncellor. An. 4. H. 5. cap. 5. De Amendement. 5. Excommunient capiendo.

¶ *Addicion.*

Es tailles auterchio tonnen[illegible] bailly se estimāt ꝑ soient garnies

per

per temps, issint qui ils puissét attorn
les pties si p temps ñ ils ne poyent my
lour proces. An.2.E.3.ca.11.

2 ¶An.9.H.6.cap.1. Al assises & Pli
si prius that shold haue been holden in
that parlement time were proroged.

De Assise.1. Frãchises.4.&.5.
Essoin.5. Justice of assises.11.
Fynes.12. Nisi prius.1.5.

1 ¶*Amesurement of Dower.*

CUstodi de cetes cõcedatur breue
de admẽsuracione dotis, nec per
sectam custodis, si ficte & per col-
lusionem sequatur versus mu-
lierem tenentem in dotem, ꝑcludatur
heres, cum ad etatem peruenerit, ad do
tem admensurãdã, secũdũ qõ per legẽ
Anglie fuit admensurand. Et tam in
illo breui quam in breui de admensura
tione pasture celerior, ꝙ prius, de cete-
ro sit processus, ita qõ cum puentũ fue
rit ad magnã districtionẽ, dẽtur dies, i-
fra quos duo coñ teneãt, ad quos pub
lica fiat ꝓclamatio, qõ defẽdẽs veniat
ad diẽ in breui contẽt querenti respon-
surꝰ, ad quẽ diẽ si venerit, precdat placitũ
inꝺ eos: & si nõ venerit, & ꝓclamatio su
prædicto modo per vic testificata fuerit
procedatur p defaltã ad admẽsuratiõẽ
faciend. W.2.ca.7.

1 ¶*Admesurement of pasture.*

CUm per placitũ motũ p breue de
admẽsuratione pasture, pastura
fuerit admẽsurata aliqñ cozã iustic ali
qõ in coñ cozã dic multotiens contin-
git q post admẽsuratione factã iterum
ponit ille qui primo suponeraverit pas
turã plura animalia quam ad ipsũ pti
net habẽd, nec sup hoc hucusque proui
sũ fuillet remediũ: statuꝰ est quod de se
cunda superoneratione fiat remediũ
conquerẽti sub hac forma, quod cõque
rens habeat breue de iudicio, si cozam
iustic admensurata fuerit pastura, qõ
dic in presentia partium prænunitaꝰ
si interesse voluerint, inquirat de secun
da superoneratiõe. que si inuẽta fuerit
mãdet iustic sub sigillo dic & sigillis in
ratozum, et iustic admittent cõquerẽti
dampna, et ponant in extract valoꝛ a
nimaliũ que superonerãs post admen
surationẽ factam posuit in pasturã dic
qõ debuit, & extractas liberent baroni-
bus de scaccario, vt inde respõdeãt dño
regi. Si in coñ facta fuerit admẽsura-
tio, tũc ad instãtiã ꝙrentis eret hẽ de
cãcellaria, qõ vic inquirat sup huiusmo
di suponeratione, & de auerys positis i
pasturã vltra debit numerũ, vel de ꝑci
o dño regi ad scaccariũ suũ rñdeat. Et
ne vic fraudẽ faciat dño regi in illo ca-
su cõsideratũ est qõ omnia huiusmodi
breuia de secunda suponeratione q er-
eunt de Cancellaria irrotulẽtur, et in
fine anni mittãt trãscripta ad scaccari
um sub sigill cãcellarij vt videãt The
saurarius & barones de scaccario qua-
lit dic rñdeat de eritib⁹ huiusmodi bre-
uiũ. Eodẽ modo irrotulent breuia de
redisseisina, & mittãtur ad scaccarium
in fine anni. W.2 cap.9.

De admesurement of Dower.

1 ¶*Administers.*

EN cas ou home denie intestat ꝑs oꝛ
dinaries facent deputer les pluis p
chein et pluis loyalx amis du moꝛt in-
testat, pur administer ses diẽs, les qux
deputies eient accion a demaund & re-
couerer come executꝛ les detts dues au
dit moꝛt intestat en le court le roy, pur
administer et dispender pour laim du
moꝛt et respoygnent auri en le court le
roy as auters as qux le dit moꝛt estoyt
tenus & oblige en meisme le mañ come
executours respondꝛont, et soient accõ
tables as ordinaries si auãt cõe executꝛ
sont en cas du testauẽt an.31.E.3.ca.11

De Bridges.1. Probate of testa-
Courtes.2. ments.3.
Executors in al. Rentes.2

1 ¶*Admiraltie.*

LEs admiralx et lour deputies ne
soy mellẽt deloꝛe enauãt de nulx
choses

Dam.
Estreats.
Surcharge
Estreates.
Writtes.
Inroll.
Transcript.
Escheater.
Issues.
Rediffetsin
Ordinarie.
Next.
Action.
Answers
Account.
Executoy

Des

chose fait deins le royalme mes solement des choses faites sur le mear solonq ceo que ad este vsee en tẽpz du noble Roy Edwarde aiel nre seignoz q̃ roye q̃ oze est. An. 13. R. 2. ca. 5.

Contractes. Pleez.

2 ¶ De toutz maners cõtracts, pleez et querelles, et de toutez auters choses faites ou surdantez deinez le cozps des counties, sibñ per bre, cõe p ew, et aurint de wreak de meare la court del admirall eit nul maner conusaunce poar ne iuris dicciõ: mes soient toutz tielz maners contracts plees, et quereles et toutz auters choses surdants deins les cozps des coũtiez sibien p̃ bre come per ewe come desus, et aurint wreak de mear, tries, termines discusses et remedies p les leys de la bre et nemy deuãt ne per ladmirall ne son lieu tenãt en nul maner. Mient meins de mozt de home et de masheim faites es grosses nefes estrants et honozãts en mye le haute file des grosses riũs tant soleñt p auale le pointz de mesmes les riuers pluz prhein al mear, et en nul auter lieu de meñ les riũs, eit ladmiral conisaunce: et daresser des nefs en les grã des flotes pur grandes biages du roye et du royalñ: sauãt au roy toutz maners forfaitures et pfits ent puenãts. Et eit ensement iurisdiciõ sur les dits flotes durãtz l'z ditz biagez tãt solemẽt sauãt tout ditz as seigniours, burghz and cities lour liberties et fraunchisez An. 15. R. 2. cap. 3.

Comen lawe. Murder. Wain.

Arrest. Shippes. Biages.

Frenchises.

Kept.

3 ¶ Que le dit statut (S. an. 13. R. 2. ca. 5.) soit firmaint ten' et garde, et mis en due execuc. Et oultre etc. q̃ quãt a pein met t̃ sur ladmiral ou sõ lieu tenãt, q̃ lessa tute et la cõen ley soient ten' deus eur. Et q̃ celuy q̃ se sente greue encoũt̃ la forñ du dit statut, eit sa accion p bre fondu sur son caz enãs celly q̃ einz pursue en l' court de ladmiralty, et recouera ses dam enũs celly pursuãt au double: et encourgoñ le pursuant la peyne de x. li. cuers le roy pur la pursuit einz

Comen lawe.

Dam. Fo. f.

fait fil soit atteint. An. 2. H. 4. ca. 11.

Se bzekers of leges. 1. Cleargy. 9 Fithe. 14.

Marchers. 1. Shippes etc. 10. 13. Tryal. 8. Vitailes. 15.

Ad quod damnum.

Se moztmain. 4. 5. 6. 7. Rome. 4.

Age.

PAruen est ensement, q̃ si nul de ses mes purchace bre de nouel disseisin, et celuy sur q̃ le bre vient cõe principal disseisour mourge auãt q̃ laffise soit passe q̃ le pl' eit son bre de tre foũd' p disseisin sur l'heir ou sur l's disseisez, de q̃l age, q̃ ils soient. En ñ l' mañ eit le heire ou lez heires le disseisour bzieues Dentre sur les disseisez ou lour heirs de q̃l age q̃lz soient. Et si par rauẽtur le disseisie mourge auãt q̃l eyt sõ purchase fait, illint q̃ pur les nonaz des heirz dũ pl' ne dauk ne soyt le bre abat', ne le plee delaye mez en quant q̃ hom poit sans ley offrer soit hall pur la fresh suit apz le disseisin. Et en ñ l' maner soit ceo point garõ en dzoit des pzelats, gents de religion et auls, az qurires et tenesnts en nul mañ puissẽt de uenir apz auk mozt, le q̃l q̃ ils soiẽt disseisies ou disseisours. Et si les pties en pledant discendont en enfñt et el passa enconk le heir deinz age, et noisneñt enconk le heire le disseisie, q̃l en ceo caz eit latteint de la grace le Roye. W. 1. cap 47.

Abate. Die Entry. Writte. Intent. Entre. Die Debate. Withe. Religi. Mone. Attain. Infra.

2 ¶ Sy enfant deins age soit tenus hozs de son heritage apzes la mozte son piere, ayel, ou bisayle, per qui il couient que il pourchace bzeke et son aduersarye beigne en courte, et en respoygnant allege feoffement ou auter chose die, per qui Justices agardent lenquest, la ou lonquest fuyt delaye tesque al age lenfant, si passe ozt lenquest auri conne il fuit le pleine age Glouc. cap. 2.

Proc.

3 ¶ De inquisitione faciẽd que tangit illos qui sunt infra etatem, currat

Infra

statu-

statũ sine tẽporis li mitacione. Ex planationes statuti Glot.

4. ¶ Cum quis alienat ius vxoris su e, concordatum est quod de cetero secta mulieris aut eius heredis non differat post obitum viri, p minorẽ etatẽ heredis q̃ warrãtizare debet sed expectet emptor q̃ ignorare non debuit quod i⁹ alienum emit, vsq; ad etatẽ warranti sui do warrantia sua habenda. Wi.2. ca.44.

De Escheatour.15. Wardes.1.10.

¶ *Ayde & ioynyng in ayde.*

De Assise.11. Prouision.7.
Auowry.1. Quene.2.
Partition.3.

1 ¶ *Aide of the King.*

De placitis, vbi tenens excipit, quod sine rege respondere non potest, concordatũ est p iustic. et alios sapiẽtes de consilio regni domini regis, qui consuetudines & vsum iudiciorũ hacten⁹ habuerũt, qõ vbi feoffamentũ factũ fuerit p regẽ, & carta sup hoc confecta tãm in se habet, quod si alia persona p consimile feoffamentũ et cõsimilẽ chartam teneretur ad warrantũ iustic̃ vlter⁹ procedere non potuerunt, nec huiusq; processerũt, nisi hoc preceptũ a rege habuerunt, nec videri potest quod procedere possit. Stat de Wigamis, Ca.1.

2 ¶ In certis autẽ casibus, vbi pote vbi rex confirmauerit vel ratificauerit factũ alienius in rẽ alienã, vel rẽ alicui alicui concesserit, quãtũ in ipo est, vel vbi cart̃ plertur, quod rex tẽt aliquod reddiderit, nec clausula aliqua tẽ ea cõtineatur per quã warrãtizar̃ debeat, & in cõsimilib⁹ casibus nõ erit supsedend̃ occasione cõfirmationis, ratificationis concessionis, seu reddicionis, aut alicuius consimilium, qui postquam hoc regi fuerit ostensum, sine dilatione procedatur. Stat de Wigamis. Cap.2.

3 ¶ De dotibus mulierum vbi aliqui custodes hereditatis maritorum suorum custodias habent ex dono dei concessione regis, siue custodes rem petitam teneant, siue heredes dicorũ tenementorũ vocẽt ad warrant, si excipiãt quod sine rege respondere non possint nõ ideo supersedeatur, quin in loquela predicta, prout iustum fuerit procedat. Statut de Wigamis cap.3. Marche, War. Procedendo

4 ¶ Quaunt les heures en cas q̃ hõe ad demaunde per petition en parliament certein terres et tenemẽts q̃ sont en le mayne le Roy et as dittes petitions ad este respond⁹ en dit parliamẽt chauncery ou en banke le Roye que le Roye voet que byeste soyt sup al tre soyer et as chamberlayns del eschekez pour sercher charters, muniments, & auters remembrauncez que luy purront vailr, per quoy il puisse estr̃ auise a faire respons, as queux bres coment les treasurer & chamberlaines ount respondus que ils serche mes nemy pas serche, et nount pas voyr̃ respondre que ils ount pleynement serches et riens ne trouer̃ ne q̃ ils puissẽt pl⁹ trouer forsq; ceo quilz ont maũdes, per quoye p la ley auant les heures vse, hõe nad my ewe cause a mettr̃ ceur q̃ sont pur le Roye a respons, et en tiel maner lez demaũdatz ont esse graũdement delaiez a mischiefe de eur, p quoy c'est assent⁹ q̃ aps q̃ les quarters bziefes soient retornes, le quel q mumẽt ou remẽbrãce, soit troue pur le roy ou nemy, q̃ adonques en le parlement, channcellarye, ou en banke le roye, ou en comen bãk soient ceux q̃ suient pur le roy mises a respons et a defender les terres, et tenementes ensy demaundes deuers le roy, a mieulx que ils scaueröt ou purr̃ solõq; la ley, ensy toutz foitz q̃ chescũ des quarters bziefes soit liuere au tresoyer et as chãberleins, quarãt tour de nãt l'tour du retorn. Et q̃ p maũdement du grãd seak ne du priuy seak nul polt de cẽ estat ne soit mis en delay, ne q̃ iusticers de hõq; place q̃ ceo soyt, lessent a fayr̃ 4. writtes of tearche, Iunswer Deliuer, 40. daies. Iustice.

a faire commen ley pour maindement
q̄ les dienoꝭ de south le graūde seal ou
le p̄iuie seale. An.14.E.3.ca.14.
De assise.11. Bourneiours.31.32.

¶ *Ayde to marye the daughter and to make the sonne knight.*

De reasonable ayde.

¶ *Asle.*

De Cotinage.1.

¶ *Ale and bere.*

De Alehouses. Weightes.1.3.4.
Copers.1. 5.7.9.34.
Victailes.15.

1 ¶ *Ale houses and Tippling houses.*

Iustices of peace. IT be lawful to two of the Iustices of peace, whereof one shal be of the quoꝝū wīn their auctoꝛitie to reiect & put away cōmon ale selling in townes & places where they shal thinke cōuenient. And to take suertie of ỹ kepers of alehouses of their good behauing by ỹ discrecion of the sayde Iustices, and the same to be aduised & agreed at the tyme of their sessions. An.11.H.7.ca.2. & an.19.H.7.ca.12.

Swaye. Townes Suertie.

Iustices of p. 2 ¶ The iustices of peace wīn euery shyre, citie, boꝛough, town coꝛpoꝛate, frāchesse, oꝛ libertie wīn this realm oꝛ two of thē at ỹ least (whereof on of thē to be of the Quoꝛum) shal haue ful poꝛwer & auctoꝛitie, by vtue of this act, wīn euery shyre, city, boꝛough, town coꝛ poꝛate franchesse & liberty, where they be iustices of peace, to remoue, discharge, and put away cōmen selling of ale and bere, in ỹ sayde cōmen Alehouses and tiplinghouses, in suche towne oꝛ townes, and places where theye shall thinke meete and cōuenient. And ỹ none after ỹ firste day of May next comming shalbe admitted, oꝛ suffred to kepe anye cōmon Alehouse oꝛ tipling houle, but suche as shalbe thertunto admitted & allowed, in the open sessiōs of ỹ peas oꝛ els by two Iustices of peace, whereof one to be of ỹ Quoꝛū. And ỹ

Townes Discharge

Admitted

Sessions

ỹ said Iustices of ỹ peace, oꝛ two of thē (whereof the one to bee of the Quorum) shall take bonde and suerty from tyme to tyme by recognisance, of such as shalbe admytted and alowed hereafter to kepe anye common Alehouse, oꝛ tipplynge house, aswell foꝛ and against the vsynge of vnlawfull games, as also foꝛ the vsinge and mainetenance of good oꝛder and rule, to bee had & vsed within the same, as by their discrecīō shalbe thought necessarye and conuenient. Foꝛ makinge of euerye whiche recognisaunce, ỹ partie oꝛ parties that shalbe so bounde, shal paye but . xij.d. And the sayde iustices shall certifye the same recognisaunce, at the nexte quarter sessions of the peace to be holden wīn the same shyre, citye, boꝛough, towne coꝛpoꝛate, fraunchesse oꝛ liberty, wher suche Alehouse oꝛ tipplinge house shal be. The same recognysaunce there to remaine of recoꝛde beforе the Iustices of peace of the shyre, citie, boꝛoughe, towne coꝛpoꝛate, fraunches oꝛ libertye vppon payn of foꝛfaiture to the kynge foꝛ euerye suche recognisaunce taken, and not certified. iii.li.vi.s.viij.d. And it is ꝛe. that the iustices of peace of euerye shyre, cytie, boꝛoughe, towne coꝛporate, fraunchesse and libertye, where suche recognisaunce shabe taken, shall haue power and auctheꝛitye by thys acte, in theyre quarter sessyons of the peace, bye p̄sentimente, infoꝛmacion, oꝛ otherwise bye theire discrecion, to enquyre of al suche personnes as shall be admitted and allowed to keepe anye Alehouse oꝛ typpynge-house, and that bee bounde bye recognisaunce as is aboue sayde, yt theye oꝛ any of thē haue done anye act oꝛ actes wherby they oꝛ any of thē haue foꝛfayted ỹ same recognisance. And the saide Iustices in euery shyre, & places wher they be Iustices shal vppō euery such p̄sentment oꝛ infoꝛmacīō, award p̄-

Iustices

Recog.

Game

Good

xij.d.

Certi Recog

Wee

Foꝛ

Iust

Sess

Enq Iust

Iust

ces

and againſt euery ſuche perſon ſuppoſed or complained vpon before hym to the ende why he ſhoulde not forfeit his recognyſſance, & ſhal haue full power & auctoritie by this act, to heare & determine the ſame by all ſuche waies & meanes, as by their diſcretion ſhalbee thought good. And it is enacted, that any pſon or pſons, other than ſuch as ſhalbe here after admitted & allowed by the ſayde Juſtices, ſhal after the ſaide firſt daye of Maye, obſtinately & vppon his owne auctoritie, take vppon him or the to keepe a common Alehouſe or tipling houſe, or ſhal, contrarie to that comaũdement of the ſaid Juſtices, or two of them, vſe commonlye ſellinge of Ale, or Beere: that then the ſaide Juſtices of peace, or two of them (whereof one to be of the Quorum) ſhall for euerye ſuche offence, comitte euery ſuch perſon or perſons ſo offending, to the cõmen gaole within the ſame ſhire, citie borough, towne corporate, fraunches, or libertie, there to remaine without baile or mainpriſe, by the ſpace of xl. daies. And before hys or theire deliuerance, the ſaide Juſtice ſhall take recognſſance for him, or them ſo committed, with two ſuerties, that hee or they ſhal not kepe any common Alehouſe, tipling houſe or vſe commonlye ſelling of Ale, or Beere, as by the diſcretion of the ſaid Juſtices ſhalbe ſene conuenient. And the ſaid Juſtices ſhall make certificate of euery ſuch recognſſance, & offence at the nexte quarter ſeſſions that ſhall bee holden within the ſame ſhire, citie, borough, towne corporate, franches, or libertie where the ſame ſhalbe comitted or done, whiche certificate ſhalbee a ſufficient conuiction in the lawe, of the ſame offences. And the ſaid Juſtices of peace vppon the ſaid certificat made, ſhal inpoſe and aſſeſſe the fine for euerye ſuche offence at xx. s. Prouided alwaye, that in ſuch townes & places, where any fayre or faires ſhalbe kept, that for the time only of the ſame faire or faires, it ſhall be lawful for euery perſon & perſons to vſe common ſelling of Ale or Beere in Booths or other places, ther, for the reliefe of the kinges ſubiects that ſhal repaire to the ſame, in ſuch like maner & forme as hath bene vſed, and done in times paſſed. Wdis act or anye thynge therin contained to the contrarye notwithſtanding. An. 5. Ed. 6. ca. 25.

Fayres.

Sell.

¶ *Alienacion without licence.*

NVllus qui de rege tenet in capite per ſeruitiũ militare potell alienare medietatẽ partẽ terrarũ ſuarũ, ita quod reſidentiã ſibi faciat ad faciendũ ſeruitiũ ſuũ ſine licencia regis: ſed hoc non conſuetum intelligi de membris et particulis earũ terrarũ. Prerogatiua regis ca. 2.

Chiefe.

Tenure.

Prerogatiue.

¶ *De ſeriantiis alienatis ſine licentia regis conſuetum fuit arrentare huiuſmodi ſeriantias per rationabilẽ extẽtam inde faciendũ. Prerogatiua regis ca. 7.*

Seriauty.

Prerogatiue.

De contra hominum Tenure. 5. 6. 7. collationis. Wardes. 2.

¶ *Alien.*

SI aſcun de ſes ſubiects attempte ou offend § le meare ou en aſcun porte dedeins le dit roialme ſuby lobeiſſance du roy encounter aſt perſon ou perſõs eſtranges eſtrang § le meare ou en aſt port de ſuſdit p̃ boy dãmittie, leage ou truce, ou p̃ force du ſaferconduit ou ſauf gard du roy en aſt maner, et en eſpecial en attachant dascun tiel eſtrange perſon, robbant ou diſpoillaunt luy de aſt ou aſt auks maſis des biẽs, ou en cons aſt auk pſon de ſub lieige people, le chancellor vengt par le tẽps eſtraunt cõs par la voluntas dall tiel pſon iſſint attach dell eſtre, & cõe par reſtitue fait a ceſt tiel pſon eiuſy robbe ou deſpoil de viel, ou bõs vn del value ent, eſt auc toritie, appellãt a luy aſt des iuſtices de

Offence.

Stranger.

Sea.

Port.

Annuitie

Safeconduit.

Spoyle.

Robberie

Chauncelour

Reſtitution.

Complaint. Proces.

lour du iauter bank, sur bill ou bille
de complaint fait a luy en cel party par
lauter partie, proces hors de la dit chaun
cellarie, sibien encontre touts tielx of
fendors a les auditer en la chauncery
du roy si lonq a rien as parties illint
greuus en cest partie, cõe encontre aseũ
aut parties expensions as queux mainz
ast̃ tiel persones illit attache mese ou bñz
serra, ou serront venus, come pur deli
uerance et restitucion per eux a fait
de ũz les plonntiefs e bñs cõe semblera
a ũ le chãceller pluis expedient et ne
cessary. Et les rehercel cuiy ilnit hors de
la dit chãcellary l' dit chanceller pluis
auant prieders en cel matt, si le cas einsi
requert p auise dasc̃ tiel Justice d faire
la plon e pſons estrãges illit greues de
uoire pleine deliueranc̃e et restitut̃ das
dit̃ tiel plon einsy attache e de touts tx
elr mese bñs e auri de touts lours costz
expenses e depardes faites e suffres p
ruison cẽpty, et tout man̄ devenũ p ceo
de fait hors de la dit chãcellary en tyel
fourme cõe semblera au dit chaunceller
pluis expedient e necessary pur tiel de
liverance e restitucion destre eiuez, ap
pellant a luy ast̃ tiel iustice cõe deuant
est dit. Añ 3. H. 6. ca. 4.

Proces.

Chancery.

Restitucion

Costes. Dam. Execution.

Denizen.

Nul plon nient nees de soubz lo
beisance du roy ne fait denizen de que
conq nation ou pais que il soit le ſil vi
endra en cel roialme p̃ dit fesik de pais
plein̄ beignant pignant ſ̃ luy destre
artificr ou handycraftman pregne ne
occupy nulle maison ou chãber e en icell
demourge ou loiziers ne use ascun aut
estrãge pſõ nient nees de soubz lo bey
sance du roye cõe est auãdit, ne exercise
ne occupie ast̃ artifice manuel ou le
occupacion dasc̃ handycraftmã deins roi
alme dengl̃ nes q̃ touts tielx pſõs q̃ or
apres la dit fest de Pasche hors demurront en
cest dit roialme e chescũ deux departent
et depart a doue moyer pais arrere ou
autrement faisont serements a tyel des
subiects du roy q̃ ount fait̃ment queux

Artificers Houle. Chamber Holdzne.

Occupation

Deyerte Seruant

soupt experts et scients ou scientifiques
articles feetes artes e overaignes queux
les dits estrangers queront occupier sur
peins de forfeiture de touts lour biens
les qux biendzont e demourge en cest
dit roialme contrary a cest act en que
cunq mains ceux serra trouez. Auri q̃
nul persones nees desoubz lobey
sance du roy nees fait denizein estreant
artificer ou handycraftsm̃ apres le dyt
fest de Pasche ne nul aut pur luy ou a
son dse face ascun drapp ou met as
cun leine a ouerage de faire drap en ñ
le roialme sur peine de forfeiture ſ̃ le
drap ou draps faits contrary a cest act.
Auri q̃s touts persons nient nees de
soubz lobeisante de roy estreaunts arti
ficers ou handycraftman al iour de fey
sance de cest act demurrantes en cẽ dyt
roialme ne nul auters tielr artificers
ou handycraftman q̃ en apres serrount
demurrants ou enhabites en le ũ qux
apres le fest del Annunc̃ de nre dame p
chein beignant vsef exrie ou occupier le
feete de marchandises dascũs maners
wares deins le dit roialme vsẽ ou ba
tent ñs les wares e marchandises en
gros, et nient p retaile en le porte, hille
ou lieu ion ñs les artificers soupt ou
serront demurrants et en nul aut̃ lieu
sur paine del forfeiture del value de
toutes les wares et marchandises pẽ
contrary a cẽ act. Auri q̃ nul person nient
nees soubz lobeisante du roy ore en
habit demurrant ou tenãt grand mes
son ou chãber en cest roialme, et occupy
ast̃ artifice manuel ou esteant artificer
ou handycraftman apres le dit fest del
annunciacion de N. D. pchein beig
nant pigne ast̃ apprentice, seruant ou
ast̃ aut̃ psõ e ouer quelq̃ luy ou a son
use sinõ il soit fr̃ fitz ou lasle, auis q̃ al
dit fest ſ̃ apprentis ou ſuants auisq̃ luy
sinõ ſ̃ ũz les apprentices ou seruants en
sy appendrz soient subiects du roy nees ſ̃
peine de forfeiture e ũ pour chescun ap
prentice ou seruant p les contrar̃ fr̃ il ũ

moitie

moitie de touts les dits fines fuisait et penaltie et chescun tiels dette auxerad lauk moitie de la dite somme q̄ pur chescun tiel offence ou rente q̄ pur chescun tiel offence le roy ou ceux a q̄ ils serrount grantez ou assignez le roy ou ceux a q̄ ils serrount grantez auront et prendrount de chescun tiel estraunger q̄ ad este ou serra en ascun tiel acte ou assemblie ou congregacion ou asc

power and auctoritie, by this present
Appoynt. acte, to nomynate and appoynte in euery
straunged bothe artificery and handy craft
that they be of, inhabiting within the
said citie, suburbes, places or precincte
Marke aboue remembred, a proper marke with
out takyng any thing therfore: by the
which their workes, dealyngs, and kind
shipps, for they maie maie bee knowen.
And that the wardens of euery suche
handy craft & misterie aforesaide, cal
ling to the one stranger of the mistery
Serche. and occupation, yᵗ they be of, beyng an
honest holder, shal haue full power & au
London. ctoritie to serche determine & reforme, as
in all other places & limits before said,
all maners of workes of wrokemanshypp
pes, made by any maner of suche han
dye crafts men; beyng aliens borne,
as is before said. And that no stranger,
bigns out of the kings obeisaunce, w
Smithes Joyners. Coupers. king any of the misteries or occupacions
of smithes ioyners or coupers, shal make
any maner of workes or vessels concer
ning the same misteries or occupacions
except that they and euery of them put
Markes. to suche markes to euerye of the same
workes & vessels to bee put
to sale or vse, as the wardeins of their
occupations, crafts or misteries, shall
limitte & appoint, without takyng any
Fox. thyng therfore, upon paine of forfaiture
the double value of the same workes &
vessels, the one halfe wherof to the kyng
our soueraigne lord, his heyres and
successours, and the other halfe to the party that will
sue for the same by accion of debt, bylle
pleint, or information in which the de
fendant shal not wage his law nor a
ny essoine shalbe allowed. And further it is enacted
Serche. and ordeyned by the auctoritie aforesaide, that
the wardeins & one of the maisters of euery
craft or mistery, or their deputies after the
forme of this statute in vessels or work
es to bee founde in the possessions of

the workers or owners therof, puttig
the same vessels or workes to workma
ship of any stranger false ye & deceit
fully made to the hurt of the kings liege
people, & so adiudged by the wardeins
& one stranger yᵗ then suche worker or
owner in whose possession the same
false & deceitful workes shalbe founde
shal forfeit the same workes, the one
half therof to the kyng our soueraigne
lord & the other half therof to the sirse
lyng to the one stranger of the mistery
synder therof, suing for the same in a
ny of the kings courts by accion of de
tinue, in which accion the defendaunt
nor defendaes shal not be admitted to
wage their law nor graūted ne essoin
be to them here in allowable. Pro it er
yᵗ al wardeines and maisters of felow
shipe of al & every such handy crafte,
within any such citie borough or towne
corporate within this realme, where
any such wardes happen to be, and in
suche boroughes & townes corporate
wher no wardens of handy crafts are,
the bailifes or the gouernour or gouer
nours of ye same boroughes or townes
so lackinge wardeyns shall haue like
power & auctoritie with the bayliffe
or bayliffes of the liberties within them
whin any such libertie shalbe, leigh cō
tenid so to doe to view serche & reforme
strangers borne out of the kings obei
sans, inhabiting & vsinge within anye
such citie, borough or towne corporate
any maner of handy craft in as large
and ample maner as the said wardens &
felowships of the said citie of London
may do, by force of this presēt act. And
yᵗ al strangers vsing anye of the sayde
handy crafts in anye of the saide cities
boroughes or townes corporate be insō
uche like, & obey in euery thing, accor
ding to the tenour of this present acte
and yᵗ the wardeins & felowships of
euery such citie borough or towne
in forme above rehersed. Prouided al
wayes that if the wardeyns of anye fe
lowship

lowship or mistery beforesaid, bailliffes gouernour or gouernours beforesaide wrongfully will entreate any straunger, in executinge of this acte, or anye thing therin conteined: ỳ then the strãger so greued, may by auctoriti of this act, by bill or informacion, cõpleine to the lorde Chaunceller & Tresourer of Englande, or the Justices of assise in ỳ coũty for the tyme being, whiche by their examinaciõ shall haue ful power & auctho̅itie to heare & determine the same compleint, & to award to the party complainaunt such amendes, as by their discrecions shalbe thought reasonable. Prouided also, ỳ it shalbe lawful for & to euery the saide straungers borne out of the kinges obeysance, being a housholder, to haue & retaine aswell al & euery suche strangers borne out of the kinges obeisance, being the time of this parliam̃t with him retained as iourneman, as to haue & retain euery such stranger, beinge borne out of the kinges obeisance, being apprentice with him that time of this parliament, this act notwithstãdinge. Thys to endure to the last day of the nert parliament. Prouyded also, that this acte ertend not to thinhabitants, strãgers ỳ nowe be, or hereafter shalbee, in the vniuersities of Oxforde or Cambrige or within the sanctuarie of s. Martins le graund, within the said citie of Lõdon, Prouided alwaies, ỳ if the sayde wardẽs of the said citie of Lõdõ, wyth a stranger, or gouernour or gouernors of any citie or borough corporate with in this realme, refuse to mark the wares of any estranger after ỳ they be required so to mark ỳ then it shalbe lawful to the same estranger or estrangerz to whome such refusell shalbee made, to sell & put to sale his saide wares so required to be marked & refused, thys act notwithstanding. Prouided also, ỳ this act ertend not to any other hãdycraft than to the craftz of ioiners, pouchemakers, coupers & blacke smithes, for or concerning the forsaide article of marking of warez of the said estrangers. Also ỳ it shalbee lawful to anye lord of the parliam̃t, & euerye other of the kigs subiectz hauing lands & tenements to the yerely value of one C. li. to take & retaine estrangers ioygners & glasiers in theire seruice frõ tyme to tyme, to & for the exercising with them their craftz, this act notwithstanding. An. 14. H. 8. ca. 2. Se this act continued in the nert ỳ here foloweth.

Joyners. Pouchmakers. Barkinge

Lord.

C. li.

Retaine, Artificers.

¶ The decree in the sterre chamber made. 20. February. An. 20. H. 8.

Sterre chamber.

¶ Where of late our true & faithful subiectes artificers & handycraftes men borne vnder our obeisance, inhabiting within our citie of London and the suburbz of the same, exhibited vnto vs a lamentable bill of complaint conteining &c. It is ordeined adiudged, & decreed, the xx. day of Februar, in this present terme of s. Hillary, in ỳ xx. yere of our reigne in our sterre chamber by &c. That is to saye that according to ỳ act of parliament made the said xiij. & xv. yeres of our reigne, that no stranger artificer borne out of our obeysãce inhabiting wỉn any citie, towne, or borough, or any other place wỉn this our realme of Englãd, from thencefourth shal kepe in his or their house or houses, any maner of seruaunts strãgers borne out of our obeysance, but onelye two strangers seruants, & no more at one tyme. And ỳ as many of ỳ straungers artificers, or in any other place wỉn our said realme, that wilbe apprẽtices or seruants to or with any of our subiectes artificers borne within our obeisance, exercising new or old stuffe inhabitinge within our saide realme, shalbe suffered so to abyde and dwell with them, without interrupcion, as longe as they will so continue & abyde

Artificers.

London.

10. H. 8.

Stranger Artificer.

2. seruantes.

Apprentiles Seruantes. Subiectes.

Suffered.

with the & can agree together: And further more it is decreed, that it shal be lefull to all & euery of the saide strã gers artificers, now being housholders wõin our said realme to take as many of our subiects borne within our obei sance to be their seruãts or appntices, in ỳ craft ỳ they do exercise, as thei can lawfully geat. And ỳ al ỳ strangers artificers now being housholders wõin our said citie of London, suburbz, parishes, or cõpasse therof, exprssed in ỳ said statutes, or wõin ii. myles cõpasse of the saide parishes. And also al & singuler straungers ỳ now be, or hereafter shalbe made denizens, ỳ do or hereafter wil inhabite wõin our citie of Lõdõ suburbes, or parishez aforesaid, or wõin ii. milez cõpasse of the same, & kepe houses, & occupy their craft, shalbee contributorie to & with our subiectes artificers wõin our citie of London, paying, bearing, and sustaining suche charges as hereafter shalbe exprssed. That is to say, aswell euery of the said strãgerz being of ỳ craft & mistery of corduaners, housholders, as denizens ỳ now be or hereafter shalbee made denizens and shall inhabite wõin our saide citie, suburbz, parishes, or ii. miles compasse of the same, shal quarterlye paie to ỳ said maister wardeins & cominalty of the said craft of Cordwainers within our said citie of London for ỳ time being vi.d. And euery seruant straunger of ỳ said occupation of the saide Cordwainers within the said citie suburbz, & precinct not being denizen, shal quarterly paye to ỳ saide maister wardeinz & cominalty. iii.d. And ỳ al other straungers artificers & denizens, of euery hãdycraft and mistery, inhabiting aswel within our saide citie of London, as in any other citie or towne within thys our realme, shal pay beare, & sustain al such & like charges as our subiects of like craft & mistery borne out of our obeisance, inhabiting within the citie, borough, towne of their inhabitacion at this time, doe beare & sustaine. And also al straungers artificers & denizens exercising ỳ crafte & misterye of Cordwainers dwellinge out of our citie of London in any other citie or towne wõ in this our realme shal paye, bear, and sustaine, scotte, tares, tallages, subsidies, prestes, and al other reasonable exactions from tyme to time accordig as the said maisters, wardeins and cõpanies, of the saide craftes for the tyme being, shalbe bounden to paye, bear, & sustaine when any subsidie, tare, tallage, or prest, or other reasonable charges, shalbe by the maire and aldermẽ of our said citie of London, & ỳ mayres & aldermen of our said other citiez and townes, or by common counceil of the said citie cities, & townes, of and for any charges or paiements of money, to be paied by the companies of the sayde craftes, citizens of anye citie, for anye paiment to bee made vnto the kinges highnes, or his heires, or els to be paid for any cause concerning the common wealth of any our said citiez or townz, or cõmon welth of ỳ saide artificers, ỳ said strangers shal pay all the same ỳ they shalbe assessed or tared to paye, as cõtributories wt the saide companyes, being our subiectz, as our said subiects shalbe assessed & tared to pay. And if any of them denye or refuse the same or any part therof, than he or they denyig & refusing so to doe, shal not onlye lose ỳ benefite of this decree, but also shall not any longer occupy any hãdy craftz vpõ ỳ peines, daũgers, & perils specified in ỳ aboue remembred acts and statutes. And that aswell all & euery of ỳ saide housholders strãgers aforesaid as all other straungers artificerrs, made or to be made denizẽz, ỳ shalbee housholders, & ihabite, & occupy anye craft wõin our said city, suburbez, or ii. miles cõ-

Housholder. Englishe

London.

Denizens London.

Cõtribucion Londõ.

Cordiners.

Cordiners. Pay.

Seruantes.

Artificers.

Charge.

Artifi

Cordin

Scotte, Tares.

Lond Towne

Payn

Cont

Fo

Hous

Den

Lond

miles cõpasse of ẏ same as lõg as they shal remain & abide wȳn ẏ said city sub urbes, & two miles cõpasse of the same being resonably required & warned by the wardeins, & other persons gouernours in any citie towne or borroughe corporate of their said crafts wȳn anye of our saide cities or townes corporate or by any of them for the tyme being or by theire lawful deputie or deputies, shal goe wᵗ the said wardeins or other gouernours ther as no wardens be to make serche according to ẏ aboue remembred actes of parliament made in the xiiij. & xv. yere of our raigne which if they refuse to doe, & that proued before ẏ chancellor of England or before the maior of London & in other cities before the chiefe persons of the said cities or townes for ẏ time being: ẏ then ẏ same houlder or houlders so offendinge denyinge, or refusinge the same shall no longer ẏ same his occupacion exercise or vse wȳn this our realme vpon paine peril & daunger expressed in the afore remembred actes & statutes. And ẏ the same strangers artificers denizeens or not denizeins or houlders which wil remain and abyde wȳn our said realms shall vppon lawfull notice to them geuen by the maister or wardens of theire craft or one of them personallye present them selfes in the comõ hall or meting place of their said crafts wȳn our saide cities & townes ther as they be inhabitinge: and than & there euerye of them to receiue & take theire othes & bee sworne vppon the holy Euangelist before the said maister & wardeins of their sayde craft or mistery within our said citie & townes corporate to be faithful & true to vs and to our heirs kinges of Eng and to be obedient to vs & them and to our & their lawes & to all acts ordinances and decrees made and confirmed by vs and our counsaile or by our cõsaide and duelye and truely at al times when they shalbe appointed by ẏ wardens of their felowship craft or mistery for the time being, or their deputies to make serch with them according to the purport tenure or effect of any estatute or acte of parliament made in the xiiij, & xv. yere of our raigne and haue warning and monicion thereof by the wardeins or any of them or any other theire sufficient deputie or deputies in that behalfe to them made and geuen & that they shalbe redy to goe with the said wardeins to make the same serch and that they shal not geeue notice to any stranger of the same serche, vntill they with the saide wardeyns comen together to make the saide serche and that they shall well indifferentlye and truely behaue them in the same settig al affection fauour malice, and dred of any creature and all fraud and deseit apart so help them god and all saintes and by the holy Euangelist. And their othe so receiued in forme aforesaide, the said straungers shal paye for their admission accordinge as our saide subiects haue alway vsed to pay. It is also further decreed that no stranger artificer or handycraftsman borne out of our obeisãce not being denizens which at the day of the making of this decree is not a houlder within thys our realme or kepeth any shop or shoppes within the said citie and suburbs or any other citie towne or borough within this our realme shal from that day forwarde set vp or kepe anye house shop or chamber within our citie of Londõ suburbs or parishes before rehersed or within any other citie towne borough or village wȳn this our realme, wherin he shal exercise & practice any handi craft or mistery vpõ paine to incurre & rẽne in such penalties as be cõtained ẏ statutz before this time made & enacted. And ẏ none of the saide straun-

Wardens.

Serche.

Ao. 14. H. 8. ca. 2.

Goo Serche.

Truely.

Pay.

Artificers.

Not set vp. howse. Shoppe. Townes

Fozf.

Artificer

gers artificers, or handycraftsmen borne out of our obeisance, as well denizens as other shal assemble in any company, felowship, congregacion or conuenticle, but onelye in the common haule of their crafts wherin our subiects which be of the company of theire saide crafte or craftes at such time as they shalbe commaunded and warned by the maister and wardeins of the said craft or craftes, and at none other place or tyme, and in any other maner, vpon paine aforesaid expressed. Prouided alway that this decree and euery part therof concerning the craft and mistery of Cordwainers shal extend as wel to them that worke olde stuffe as newe, within our citie of London, the suburbes of the same, or in anye other citie, towne, borough or village, within this our realme of England. Prouyded also that notwithstandinge anye woordes comprised in this decree, the strangers artificers, denyzens or not denizēs inhabiting in the vniuersities of Oxforde and Cambridge, and within the sanctuary of S. Martins le graund wthin the citie of London, shal enioye all the benefits, and aduauntages reserued vnto them by reason of any prouision made by acte of parliament expressed in the statute made in .xliij. and xv. yeare of our raigne, so that the saide strangers denizens or not denyzeins, inhabiting within the said sanctuarye of sainte Martins le graunde, be conformable to suche direction and order as shalbe taken by the reuerend father in God Cuthbert bishop of London, sir Richard Broke knight chiefe baron of our escheker John Broke knight, one of the Justices of our bench, sir John Mauncy and sir John Alein knightes to whom we haue of late directed our letters patents and by the same geuen the power and auctoritie, and commaunding them and euery of them to cause the house of euery stranger and denizen artificer, inhabiting and dwelling within the said sanctuary, to be serched and viewed, how many seruaunts he or they kepe born out of our obeisance, and they beig al viewed and seene, than to appoint to euerye of the said strangers, householders inhabyting within the said sanctuarye, by the discrecion of the foresaide so tryed, to be within the boundes and limittes of the saide sanctuary, suche nomber of seruantes straungers, borne out of our obeisance as they by their discrecion shal thinke conuenient, and sufficient, and not to be to any detrymēt vnto our subiectz inhabitants within our saide citie. Also commaunding in our name all and euery the said strangers denizēs, householders they from henceforth do not kepe within their houses, or in anye other houses, shop or chamber within the saide citie of London or the suburbes of the same, any mo seruaunts beeyng borne out of our obeisance then shalbe to them at that tyme by them appointed, as they will auoide the daunger and penaltie of our lawes, and what they haue done in the premisses that they do certify to vs and our counsaile in our sterre chamber at Westminster at the xv. daye of Easter nert cōming in witnesse wherof we will as well the sayd decree as all other the premisses shalbe exemplified vnder our seale.

Denizen.

Assemble

Congregations.

Decree.

Cordiners

London

Townes.

Artificers.

Vniuersities.

S. Martins Franchesis

An. 14. H. 8. ca. 1.

Confirmable.

Letters patentes,

Houses

The act vpon the said decree.

The said order and decree, had geuē and made by our said soueraine lorde the king his most honorable counsaile, and al and euery thing therein contained, specified and declared, be holden and obserued firme and stable, and duelye to be put in execucion in euery point and article, in maner and fourme as is aboue rehersed, accordinge to the purport, effect, and true meaning of the same. Wolt &c. the acte made in the pliamēt &c. in the xliij. yere of the raigne of our sayde soueraign

neraine lorn the kinge that now is &c. ca.2. concerning straungers, artificers for taking of apprentises, iourneymē, & couenant seruantes, & euery article & prouisions conteined in the same acte, shalbe from henceforth put in due execution according to ỳ true intent, meaning & purport of ỳ same, as wel within the Citie of London, as in all other cities boroughes & townes corporate wỳn this realme, & the same to endure perpetually, any thinge conteined in ỳ saide act or decree to the contrary notwithstanding. Prouided alwaies that no artificer aliant or estraunger borne out of ỳ kings obeisāce beig a housholder, or inhabitting wỳn any of ỳ vñersities of Oxford & Cābridge, or wỳn the sanctuary of saint Martins le graūde, wỳn the citie of London shal frō hence forth haue or reteine in their ſuice iorneymen or apprentises being aliantes or estraungers borne aboue the nūber of.v. persons at one time, vpon peine of the penaltie conteined in the saide acte made in the said.xiij. yeare of our said soueraine lord. The prouisions cōteined or specified in the saune act notwithstanding. An.21.H.8.ca.16.

5 Euery person or persons whatsoeuer thei be borne out of this realme of England out of the kinges obeisance, made or hereafter to be made Denizē, do pay your grace and to your heires, and to all and euery other person or persons of what estate degre or condition he or they bee, and to all and synguler officers, and ministers of Cities, Boroughes & townes within this realme of Englande, and to euery of them, all such subsidies customes, tolles, duties, and other summes of money for theyr wares, marchandises, and other what soeuer goodes by what soeuer name or names the sayde subsidies customes tolles duties and other summes of money or any of them be named or called as they shoulde or oughte to haue payed before they were Denizens, anye graunte or grauntes to them made or hereafter to be made, or any act or acts estatute or ordinaunce to the contrarye made or had notwithstandinge. Prouided alwaye that all and singuler officers and ministers of euery citie, borough or towne, wherein any such customes tolles duties or summes of money shall be demaunded, as is aboue sayde on this syde the feaste of Pentecoste nexte comminge, shall sette vp or cause to be set vp in open place and places of euery such citie, borow or town, a table or tables, by the which the certentie and very dutie of euery such custome, tolle and duty or summe of money of such wares and marchandise to be demaunded or required as is aboue rehersed, shal and may plainly appere and be declared to the intente that nothing be eracted otherwise then in old time hath ben vsed and accustomed, vpon peine of euery citie not doinge the same to lose .v. li. and euery towne corporate to lose .xl.s. for euery moneth ỳ the same table shall fayle to be sette vp after ỳ same feast, the moiety of which forfeyture to be to the kinge our soueraigne lord, and the other moitie to the partie that wil sue for ỳ same by writ, bill, plaint, or informacion, in whiche accion the defendaunte shall haue no essoin, wager of lawe, ne protectiō allowed. Prouided alway and be it enacted by the auctority afore said ỳ this acte ne any other acte or actes made or hereafter to be made in this pſēt pleſnt cōcerning the prempses be not in any wise pīudicial or hurtful to ỳ marchātz of ỳ house of Almain, nor to any of thē hauing ỳ house wỳn the city of Londō, cōmōly called Gildehal Theutonicor otherwise called ỳ merchātz of Stilliard in Lōdō, nor to their goods or marchādises by what soeuer name or names they

Denizen.

Bayzes &c. Officers Customes &c.

Set vp.

Table Customes. Tolle.

Forfaiture.

Stilliard.

Franchises.

they or any of them be called, but that they and euery of them shall haue and enioy all such liberties fraunchises customes and priuileges as they had the first day of this present parliament and thinge or thinges specified in this act, or in any other act or actes made or to be made in this present parliamēt not withstanding. Prouided alway that ỳ tables so to be set vp in ỳ citie of Lōdō touchig scanage within the same, shal first be vewed examined and approued by the Chaūcellour & treasorer of Englande, the president of the kings counsail, the lord priuy seale, ỳ lord steward of the kings most honorable household, & the two chiefe iustices of the kinges bēch and cōmon place for the time being, or by .iiii. of them at the least, & by them subscribed. An. 22. H. 8. ca. 8.

Tables
London
Scanage
Chancellour.
Treasurer
President

Justice of b.

6 All maner of estraungers borne out of his graces obeisāce, whych here tofore haue ben made denizens or that hereafter shal be made denizens, from & after the firste day of Septēber nexte cōming, shalbe bounde and obediēt by and vnto all the forsaide actes & statuts *1. an. 1. R. 3. ca. 9. an. 14. H. 8. ca. 16. et an 21. H. 8. ca. 2.* & to all the contentes of the same, and to all other actes & statuts of this realme heretofore made now being in their force & not repelled. Any letters patentes or ordinances heretofore made, or hereafter to be made to ỳ contrary therof in any wise not withstanding. And that also in all & euery letters patentes of or for the makinge of any denizon from and after the last day of this present pliamēt to be made to any straūger, not being born vnder the kinges graces obeisāce, shalbe cōteined a prouiso ỳ he or they to whom such lettz patēts shalbe so made & grāted shalbe boūden & obediēt by & vnto all the actes & statuts of this realme, as is aforesaid, & to al & euery the contēts of the sāe except it shalbe ỳ kings

Denizens
Obedient

Patents
Denizen

Prouiso

Obedient

moste gracious pleasure to graunte to any such alien any speciall liberties or priuileges more or otherwyse then is conteined in the saide estatutes, and in that case all such liberties and priuileges so to be graūted to any such alien, contrary to the forme of any of the said estatutes, shalbe plainly, wholy & perticulerly expressed specified & declared by special wordes as wel in bil alligned with the kings graces hand, for obtrining of any such graunt, as in the letters patents to be made out of ỳ chaūcery, for and concerning the same. And furthermore be it enacted by the auctority aforesayd that no alie nor estraūger denizen or not denizen bringe any handy craft, being born out of ỳ kings graces obeysance inhabiting within ỳ vniuersite of Orford or Cambridge, or within ỳ precinct of S. Martins le grād in Londō or within any other such like places priuileged shal from the feast of S. Michel the archangel next comming retaine haue or kepe in their fuice any apprentice iourneymā or seruant, being aliens borne out of the kyngs obeisāce aboue the nūber of two persons at one time vpon peine and penaltie conteyned in the saide acte, made in the sayde xiiij. and xv. yeres of his graces raign. any act or prouisiō heretofore made to ỳ cōtrary in any wise notwithstandinge. And ỳ it be also enacted by the auctority aforesaide, that euery alien & straūger borne out of the kinges obeisance not being denizen which now or hereafter shall come in or to thys realme or els where within the kynges dompnions shall after the sayde fyrste day of September nexte comminge be bounde by and vnto the lawes & statutes of thys realme, and to all and synguler the cōtentes of the same. And that none of the kynges subiectes shall retayne or keepe together at one time in his houlde, seruyce, or famelye, aboue the

Spirit
Speciall
wordes
Denizen
Artifice
Alien
S. Mi
Forf.
Denys
Bound
Lawes
Retayn

num-

number of. iiii. ſtraungers borne oute of the kinges obeyſaunce, nor that any alien being denizen, and vſing no handy craft, ſhall retayne or keepe in hys houſhold ſeruice or famely together at one time aboue ỳ ſaid nũber of. 4. ſtrãgers, vppon peyne that the offendoure and offenders contrary to this article, ſhal loſe and forfeit for euery ſtranger borne out of the kyngs obeiſance rete-ned and kept aboue that number .x.li. The moity of all which forfeiture ſhal be to the kinges highnes, his heyres & ſucceſſours, and the other moitie therof to ſuch perſon or perſons as will ſue for the ſame by original writ, bil, pleit, or informacion in anye of the kynges courtes. In whych ſute none eſſoigne, protection nor wager of laiwe ſhall be admitted or alloiwed. Prouided alway that this act nor any thinge therin cõteyned ſhall be hurtfull or preiudiciall to ſuch proclamacion as the kynges maieſty hath publiſhed & proclaimed for & concerning the paymẽt of cuſtome for ſtraungers, graunted by the goodnes of his maieſtye to endure for certayne yeres, but that the ſame proclamacion ſhal abide be, and remaine in the ſame plight and ſtrength that it is, and as if this act had neuer ben made, anie thing in this act to the contrary therof notwſtãding. Prouided alſo that euery lord of the parlemente may kepe the nũber of. vi. ſtrangers borne out of the kings obeiſance together at one time. Anye thynge in this acte to the contrary not withſtãding. And it is further enacted by auctoritie aforeſayd, that all leaſſes of any dwellinge houſe or ſhoppe with in this realme or any the kinges dominions, made to any ſtraunger artificer or handy craftſe man, borne oute of the kinges obeiſance, not beinge denizen, from and after the ſaide feaſt of Saint Michael the archangel next comming, ſhal be voyd and of none effect. And

Artificers

that no ſtrãger artificer or handy craft man, borne out of the kinges obeiſãce, not being denizen, ſhall after the ſame feaſt take any leaſe of any dwellynge houſe or ſhoppe with in this realme, or in any other the kings dominiõs, vpõ peine to loſe and forfeit for euery tyme doing contrary to this act one hundred ſhillings. And that no perſon after the ſame feaſte, ſhal graunt or let to ferme any dwelling houſe or ſhoppes to any ſuch ſtranger artificer or handy craftſmen, not being denizen, to the entente to dwell or inhabit in the ſame, vppon like peine of one hundreth ſhillynges. The moity of which peynes and forfeitures to be to the king our ſouereygne lord, and thother moitie to ſuch as will ſue for the ſame, in maner and fourme as in this act is aboue expreſſed. An. 32. Hen. 8. ca. 16.

Leaſes

Forf.

Let to ferme

Artificer.

Forf.

The Abiliti. 2. 3. 6.
Artificers. 2.
Bokes & images. 1. 4. 4.
Contra formã collationis.
Cordinẽs. 8. 9. 12. 17.
Cuſtome and cuſtomers. 6 10 14 17 19 23 33 34.
Drapery. 4. 29. 31.
Egiptians. 1.
England. 2.
Eſchete. 1.
Forſtallers. 1.
Fraunce. 1.
Golde. & c. 3. 10.
Ireland. 3.
merch. almoſt in al
Penalteries. 4. 8.
Money. 4. 5. 41.
Portmain. 8.
Plates. 2.
Prouiſion. 2. 9. 10.
Recogniſance. 1.
Robbery. 5.
Safecondites. 2.
Ships & ſhippinge. 8. 10. 13.
Staple. 1. 2. 16. 25.
Tithes. 3.
Triall. 1.
Vacabonds. 5.
Victailers. 6.
Wines. 5. 10. 11. 12.
Wolles. 9 11. 17. 18.

Ambidexter.

The Iurrour. 5.

Amendement.

PEr miſpriſiõ des clerkes en chelcun place que ceo ſoit, ne ſoit proceſſe anitt ne diſcõtinue pur miſpriſer & eſcriuãt vn lettre ou vn ſillable

Miſpriſion Procez.

lable troꝑ ou troꝑ peu, mes ſi toſt coꝛ la choſe ſoit aperceiue ꝙ challenge de ꝙtie ou ē aũt maner, ſoit haſtiuemt amend en du foꝛm, ſans doner auãtage au partie que ceo challenge ꝙ cauſe de tiel miſpꝛiſon. An. 14. E. 3. ca. 6.

Juſtices. 2 ¶ Les Juſtices deuant queur tiel plee ou recoꝛde eſt fait ou ſerra pendãt ſi bien per adiournemẽt come per voy derrour ou auterment eyent poyar et auctoꝛitie de amẽd tielꝛ recoꝛd ꝙcez come auant eſt dit ſolonc la foꝛme de meſme leſtatute. 1. an. 14. E. 3. ca. 6. ſi biẽ aꝑs iugemẽt en aſcun tiel plee, recoꝛd ou ꝓces rendus, come auant le iugement rendus in tiel plee, recoꝛde ou ꝓces, tant come les dits recoꝛdes ⁊ ꝓces ſoiẽt deuãt eux en meſme le maner cõe les iuſtices auoiẽt poyer damẽder tielꝛ recoꝛde ou ꝓces auãt iugement rẽdus per foꝛce del dit eſtatute en tẽps du dit roy E. fait come de ſuiz. Et durera ceſt oꝛdinance tanꝙ al parliamente q̃ ſera ꝓxemremẽt tenus aꝑs le reuenue nr̃e ſouereigne ſeignoꝛ le roy en engleterr̃ de ꝓdela. An. 9. H. 5. ca. 4. And becauſe the kinge died beyonde the ſea befoꝛe his retourne after in anno. 4 Hen. 6. it was enacted as foloweth. le dit eſtatute ⁊ leffect d. cel fait le dit an. 9. 8. ca 4 teigñ foꝛce ⁊ vigour ⁊ effect en chaſcun recoꝛd ⁊ ꝓcez dicel ſi bien aꝑs iugemẽt rẽdus ſur verdit paſſa cõe ſur matr̃ en ley plede cõe eſtatute vaillable ⁊ effectuel en lei a touts iours aduꝛ. Purueu toutes foiz q̃ cẽ eſtatut ne ſe extẽde as recoꝛds ⁊ ꝓcelles en les pl̃es de Galis. ne a les recoꝛdz ⁊ ꝓcelles pl̃es q̃ux aſcũ parſõ eſt ou ſerra vtlage al ſuit daſcũ. An. 4. H. 6. ca. 3.

Juſtices. Recoꝛdes. Ꝓces. Foꝛce. Wales. Vtlary.

3 ¶ Pur erroꝛ aſſigne ou aſſigner en aſcũ recoꝛd, ꝓces ou garrãt datturney, bꝛe oꝛiginal ou iudicial panell, ou return in aſcũs lieux dicel's caſes ou enterlines, ou en aſcũ additiõ, ſubtractiõ ou diminucion, des parolles letterz, tities ou ꝓcel des bꝛiefes troues en aſcũ tiel recoꝛde ꝓces garrãt datturñ bꝛe, panell, ou returne, q̃ux raſures enterlines, addicion ſubtraction ou diminucion a la diſcrecion des dits iuges ſuiſnoſmes de roy des courtes ⁊ places en q̃ux les dits recoꝛd ⁊ ꝓces ꝙ bꝛief de erroꝛ ou autremẽt ſõt certifies appꝛẽt ſuſpectes, ne ſoit aſcun iudgement ne recoꝛd reuerſe ne adnul. Et q̃ les iuges le roy des courts et placez en q̃ux aſcũ recoꝛde, ꝓceſſe parolle plee garrant datturñ bꝛief panel ou retourn q̃ pour le temps ſerront eient poyar de eramiꝛ tielꝛ recoꝛd ꝓceſſe paꝛol plee garrãt datturne bꝛiefe panel ⁊ returñ per eux et per lour clerkes, et de refourmer et amẽder en affirmance des iugemẽts de tielꝛ recoꝛds et ꝓceſſes tout ceo q̃ a eux en lour diſcrecion ſemble eſte miſpꝛiſion ꝺ clerks ē tielꝛ recoꝛds ꝓceſſes pol plee garrant datturn bꝛe panel et return, foꝛpꝛiſes appelles, enditments de treaſon et de felonies, ⁊ lutlagariez dicelles, et la ſubſtance des ꝓcõs noũz ſurnoums, et addicions enterleſſes en bꝛiefes oꝛiginalꝛ et bꝛiefs dirigend, ſolonꝙ leſtatute auterfoits fait lan ſecõd le roy H. pier nr̃e ſeignour le roy q̃ oꝛe eſt, et en auters bꝛiefs conteignãts ꝓclamatiõ, iſſint que ꝙ tiel miſpꝛiſion de clerke ne ſoit aſcun iugemẽt reuerſe ne adnul. Et ſi aſcun recoꝛde ꝓceſſe bꝛe garrant datturne return ou panel ſoit certifie defectiue, auterment q̃ accoꝛdãt a la ſcripture q̃ ent demurt ē le treſoꝛy, courts ou lieux dont tls ſont certifies, eint les ꝙties ou affirmantes des iugemẽts de tielꝛ recoꝛde et ꝓceſſe auantage dalleger q̃ meſme la ſcripture eſt variant del dit certificat, et ceo troue et certifie ſoit m̃ la variance ꝙ les dits iuges refourme et amẽd, accoꝛdant al dit ꝑmier ſcript. Et outre ceo eſt oꝛdeigñ q̃ ſi aſcun recoꝛde ou parcell dicel bꝛief, retourne, panell, ꝓces, ou garraunt de attourne en les courtes le Roye de Chancellary, Eſcheker, lun banke ou lauter

Erroꝛ Recoꝛdes, Ꝓces. Faling. Enterline. Addicion. Subſtracõ. Juſtices ofꝑ.

lauter ou en la treſorie ſoit voluntier-
ment embl. empoꝛte, retreyt ou auoyd
pur aſcun clarke ou autre perſon, a
cauſe de quel aſcun iugement ſoit re-
uerſe q̄ tiel embleour ẽpoꝛtour retrey-
hour & auoidour, lour ꝓcuratoꝛs, coũ-
ſellours & abbettours ẽt enditz & par
ꝓceſſe ſur ceo fait ent duemẽt cõuictes
per lour ꝓpꝛe confeſſiõ ou per enqueſt
apꝛendre des loialx homes (dount la
moitie ſoit des homes daſcun court de
meſmes le courtes, et lauter moitie de
autres) ſoient adiuges pour felons, et
encourgent le peyne de felony. Et que
les iuges de les ditz courtz ỽ lun bank
ou de lauter banke eit poar doier & ter-
miner tielx defautes deuant eux et de-
uent faire due puniciꝛon come deuant
eſt dit. Purueu touts foits q̄ ſi aſcũ tiel
recoꝛde, ꝓceſſe, bꝛe ou graunt de at-
tourne paielle ou retourne ou parcel
dicelle ſoit a ꝓꝛeſente ou enapꝛes ſerra
ẽpliſie en la chancellarie le roy ſouth
le graunde ſeal & tiel exemplification
illioques de recoꝛde enrolle ſans aſcũ
raſure en vn meſme lieu ou ſi le exem
plification et enrollement dycelle, que
aiſoꝛs pur nul errour aſſigne ou aſſig-
ner en les dits recoꝛd ꝓceſſe bꝛe gar-
rent dattourne paielle ou retourne en
aſcun lettre parrolle clauſe ou matter
dicelle variãt ou contrariant al dit ex-
emplification et enrollement ne ſoite
nul iugement doꝛ dits recoꝛde et ꝓceſſe
reuerſe ne annulle. An. 8. H. 6. ca. 12.

4 ¶ Les iuſtices du roy deuaunt q̄uſ
aſcun miſpꝛiſion ou defaut ſoit ou ſera
troue (ſoit il en aſcuns recoꝛdes & ꝓ-
ceſſes q̄i oꝛe ſont ou ſeront pendants
deuant eux ſi bien per bop derrain, co-
me autrement, ou en les retournes de
icelles faits ou a faire per briefs cõtes co-
roners, baillieſes des franchiſes ou au-
tres quelconques per miſpꝛiſon des
clarkes dascun des dits courtes du roy
ou per miſpriſion des biſcounts ſouth-
nitrotottes q̄roners lour clarkes ou
autres officers clarckes ou miniſters
queconques eſcrivantes vn lett ou vn
ſillabe treꝰ ou troꝰ peu eyant poar da-
mẽder tielx defauts et miſpꝛiſions ſo-
lonque lour diſcretions, et per exami-
nacion ent par les dits iuſtices appꝛẽ-
dꝛe, ou lour ſembiera beſoignable, pur
ueu que cell eſtatute ne ſe extende my
as recoꝛdes et ꝓceſſes es parties de
Gales ne as ꝓceſſes et recoꝛds out-
lagaries des felonyes et treſons et les
dependants dicelles. An. 8. H. 6. ca. 15.
De iuſtices of aſſiſe. 7.

Wales.
Utlary.

1 ¶ *Amercementes.*

LIber homo non amercietur pꝛo
paruo delicto niſi ſecundũ modũ
illi⁹ delicti, et ꝓ magno delicto ſe-
cundũ magnitudinẽ delicti, ſaluo
ſibi cõtenemento ſuo et mercatoꝛ eodẽ
modo ſalus marcandiſa ſua, et villan⁹
alteri⁹ q̄ nẽ eodẽ modo amercietꝰ ſaluo
waynagio ſuo ſi inciderit in miſam nr̃ã
Et nulla pictaꝛ miſericoꝛdiarũ po-
nat niſi ꝓ ſacr̃m ꝓboꝛũ & legal̃ hoim
de viſineto, Comites & barones non a-
mercietꝰ niſi per pares ſuos, et non niſi
ſecũd̃ modũ delicti. Nulla eccleſiaſtica
ꝑſona amercietꝰ ſecundũ quãtitatẽ be-
neficij ſui eccleſiaſtici, ſed ſecũd̃ laicũ
tenẽ ſuũ et ſecundũ quantitatẽ delicti.
M. carta. ca. 14.

Moderata.
Miſericoꝛdia
Marchant.
Villein.
Othe.
Lordes.
Piers.
Spiritual.
Perſon.

2 ¶ Nullus eſcaetoꝛ, vel inquiſitor aut
iuſtic̃ ad aſſiſas aliquas ſpecialit̃ capi-
endũ aſſignãdũ, vel ad querelas aliquas au
diendũ et terminandũ de cetero habeant
poteſtatẽ aliquã amerciandi ꝓ defaltis
cõmunis ſummonicionis niſi capitalis
iuſtic. vel iuſtic. itinerãtes in itinerib⁹
ſuis. Marlebꝛidge. cap. 18.

Eſchetoꝛ.
Juſtice of aſſ.
Oyer & term.
Juſtices
Piers.

3 ¶ Et q̄ nul citis, boꝛough, ne vil, ne
nul home ſoit amercie ſãs reſonable en-
chaſtiſ, et ſolonq̄ le quantitie de ſũs eſt
aſſauoir frankhõe ſaue ſon cõtenement,
marchãt ſaue ſõ marchãdiſe, & vilain ſaue
ſõ gaignage & treꝰ ꝓ lour piers. M. ca. 6

De ap-

De appuemẽtes.1.
Arelies.1
Aſſiſe.9.
Bochers.1.
Comſans.1.2.
Crowes.1.
Daſh.2.
Diſtres.3.4.
Dower.1.3.
Eſcheker.1.
Excoicato.cap.1.
Exigent.5.
Foreſt.21.
Foreſtallers.1.
Fraunchiſes.20.
Inditementes.5.
Juſtices in eire. 1. 24.
Laborers.14.16.
Mainpriſe.1.
Murder.2.
Parliament.3.
Receiuers.2.
Redilleiſin.2.
Reſceit.2.
Retorn.2.
Robery.4.
Sheriſes.27.8.
Vitaillers.8.
Vouch.1.
Wales.32.
Weights.ꝛc.5.7.9.

¶ *Amphibil.*

De Honours.2.

1 *Annates and fyrſt fruites*

Firſt fruites. IN the parliamẽt begon. An.11.H.8. and ended. An.27. H. 8. ther was an acte made not prynted againſte Annates and firſt fruites to be paide to the pope by Archbiſhops and biſhops. And after. 25. Hen.8. ca.20. that former acte was confirmed, and alſo further thinges enacted againſt the ſaide Annates & firſt fruites and alſo an order apointed for the electing & cõſecrating of Archbiſhops & biſhops within thys realme. But. An.1.&.2.P.et.P.ca.8. the ſaide.2. actes were repealed, & renued An.1.E. which act of An.25. is in Rõe 2

Biſhops.

¶ *Apparaunce.*

PUlle ceo q̃ diuerſes des lieges du roy auãt ces heures ont eſte vtlages & grãdem̃t vexes & diſeaſes & diuerſes ſutes, ſi bie deuãt le roy en ſo bãke cõe en le comen bãke en les recordes des queux ſutes des exigis ont eſte faits q̃ briefs en ſies les ſuitz obtaler ũt ſe in prima plona ſua lou les pleintifes vnq̃ ne apparerõt as ſuites ne conſace auoit ore ces, en graſio miſchef. des dit liges, ake ſi ſoyr le roy ſi remedi ne ſoit pruueu en celle partie. Hoſter ſeignor le roy voillãt en ceo cas puruoir de remedy conenable ad ordiñ & eſtablie per autorite de ceſt plent pliament que nul maner pheliſer, erigẽter ne nul maner auter officer queconq̃ deſore enauant ferra tiel entre en aſcũ maner ſute, ſi non que ſi le pr en meſme la ſute auant q̃ aſcun tiel entre ſoit fait appierge en ſa propre pſon deuant aſcun des iuſtices del lieu ou le plee eſt ou ſerra pendant et ſilonq̃ ſoit iure ſur vn liure q̃ il eſt meſme la perſõ en que noum le dit ſute eſt ſue, ou que auk̃ credible perſon du counſell noſtr ſeignor le roy face tiel ſerem̃t pur luy. Et durera ceſt ordinance tanq̃ al pchein pliament. An.10.H.6.ca.4. This acte is made perpetual as appereth nexte.

Officia. Enter.

Juſtices. Diuers

2 Le dit eſtatut (*ſ. eſt an.10.H.6.ca.4.*) ſoit affirie ten̄ et garde a durer a toutes iours et que nul̄ officer cõtenus en le dit eſtatut face le cõtrary dicelle ſ peine de forfeter.xl.s. au roy chelcun foitz que il de ceo ſoit attaint p due examinacion fait p aſcũ des iuſtic de meſme le place deuant que aſcun entre ou record eſt e que chelcun attourney que nad ſon garrant enit de record en touts les ſuis en les cur pces de capias ad exigendũ eſt agardabl̄ meſme le tẽs un le ſ̄ exigẽt eſt agard ou deuãt, et ſur ceo ſoit atteſt per ſemblable examinaciõ, pur chelcun foits que il ſ̄ ſoit dilcont vncourge la pein auant dit. An.18.H.6.ca.9.

Fol. Fuſtic Attorn Warr. Exig. Fol. Fol.

Iuror.11. Mainpriſe.7.

¶ *Appeall.*

ANno.1.E.3.ca.12.4.cloth made out of the realme & furres were forbidden to be wrought but it was repelled by parl. 14.E.3.ca.2. Anno.25.E.3.ca.5. & anno.27.E.3. cap.2. Cottenes ashes were made to apeall but they were repelled by.5.E.3.ca.3. Anno.28.E.3.cap.3. & anno.37.E.3. cap.2. Illomtrable acts for appaill were

made

made, but they were after repelled by 1.H.8.ca.14. & by.14.H.8.13. bt patet infra.4.&.5.

4 ¶An.1.H.8.ca.14. a long acte was made for apparel, & thereby all former acts of apparel made boyde & repeled. And after an.6.H.8.ca.1. a lōg act was made for apparell, but it was repelled by an other longe act made for appel. An.7.H.8.ca.7. And after that act of.7 H.8. were repelled by. An.24.h.8.ca.13 bt patet infra.5.

5 ¶No person or persons, of what estate, dignitie, degree, or condition soeuer they be, from the feaſt of the Purification of our lady which ſhall be in the yere of our lorde.M.D.xxviii. vſe or weare in any maner their apparel, or vpon their horſe, mule or other beaſte any ſilke of the colour of purpure, ne any cloth of golde, of tiſſue, but only the kinge, the queene, the kinges mother, the kinges children, the kinges brethrē and ſiſters, and the kinges vncles and auntes, except that it ſhalbe lefull to al dukes and marquiſes to wear & vſe in their doublets & ſleueles coates, cloth of golde, of tiſſue, & in none other their garments, ſo that the ſame to be worn by ſuche dukes and marquiſes, excede not the price of.x.li. the yard. Prouided that this word purpure extende not to any mantell of the order of the garter. And that no man vnder the ſtate of an Earle, from the ſame feaſt vſe or wear in his apparell of his body, or vpon his horſe, mule, or other beaſte, or harneys of the ſame beaſt, any cloth of golde or ſiluer, or of ticeld ſatē or any other ſilke or cloth mixed or embrodred with gold or ſiluer, nor alſo any furres of ſables, except that it ſhalbe lefull for biſhoppes the prior of ſ. Johns beyng ſolē, within this realme, & barons to weare in their doblets or ſleueles coats cloth of gold, ſiluer or ſilke. Alſo it is enacted, that no man vnder the ſtate of a duke, marquiſe, earle, and their children, or vnder the degrees of a baron, onleſſe he bee a knight, that is a cōpanion of the Garter, from the ſaid feaſt weare in any pt of his aparel any wollē cloth made out of this realme of England, Irelande, & Wales, Calis, Berwike, or the marches of the ſame, except in bonets only. Ne alſo weare in any maner apparell of his boyde or on his horſe, mule or other beaſt or harneis of the ſame beaſt, any velure of the coulour of crimſin, ſcarlet or blewe, ne any furres of black Jenets or luſerns, ne any maner embrodery. And that no man vnles he be a knight after the ſayde feaſt weare any coller of gold named a collr of S. And that no man vnder the degree of a barons ſon, or of a knight, except he may erpend yerely in lands or tenements, rents, fees, or annuities, to his own vſe, for terme of his lyfe, or for terme of an other mans life, or in the right of hys wyfe, two hundreth poundes ouer all charges, ſhal after the ſaid feaſt, vſe or weare anye cheyne of golde, bracelet, ouche, or other ornamente of golde, in any parte of his or their apparel, or the aparel of his or their horſe, mule, or other beaſt, except euery ſuch cheſ, iewel ouche or ornamente be in weighte one oūce of fine gold or aboue, and excepte ringes of gold to be worne on their fingers, with ſtones or without. Ne alſo ſhal wear any manē of velure in their gownes, cotes with ſleues, or other vttermoſte garmentes nor any furres of Libardes, nor alſo ſhal weare ani maner embrodery, prickinge or printinge wyth Golde, Syluer, or ſylke in anye parte of they apparayle, or on they horſes, mules, or other beaſtes. And that no man vnder the ſayde eſtates and degrees, other then ſuche as may dyſpende in Landes, or tenementes, Rentes, Fees, or Annuytyes, as is afore ſayde, a hundreth poundes by yeare

Baron.
Cloth.
Velvet
Jenettes
Lucernes.
Imbroderye.
Knight,
Coler of gold
Barons ſōne
Knight.
C£.li.
Cheine.
Bracelet.
Ouche.
1.ounce.
Ringes.
Velvet.
Libart.
Embroder.
C.li.

Damaſk. Silk chamlet. Chamlet. Taffata.

yeare, ouer all charges, ſhall after the ſaid feaſt weare anye ſaten, damaſke, ſilke chamlet, or taffata, in his gowne, coate, with ſleeues, or other vttermoſt apparelle or garment, nor any maner of veluet, otherwiſe then in ſleueleſſe iakettes, doublets, coates, partlets or purſes: Nor alſo ſhal weare any furre whereof the like kynde groweth not within this realme of Englande, Ireland, Wales, Caleis, Barwik, or the marches of the ſame except foines, genettes called greye genettes & Bogy. And that no man vnder the ſaide degrees, other than the ſonne & heire apparant of a knight, or the ſonne & heir apparant of a man of three hundreth markes by yere, ouer all charges, and ſuch other men as may diſpend in lãdz & tenements, rents, fees, annuities, or other yearely profettes as is aforeſaid xl.li. by yeare ouer all charges, frõ the ſaid feaſt were in their gownes, or ani other theire vttermoſt apparell, anye chamblet or ſilke, ne alſo weare in ani other parte of their apparel any ſylke other then ſaten, damaſke, taffata, or ſarcenet in theire doublets, & ſarcenet, chamlet, or taffata in lyning of theire gownes, & the ſame or velnet in their ſleueles coates, iakets, ierkins, coffes cappes, purſes, or partlets, the colours of ſcarlet, crimſen, and bleiwe, al waies except. Nor ſhal weare any furre of foines or lenettes, called Grey lenetz, nor any other furres, whereof the lyke kinde is not growẽ within this realm of England, Ireland, Wales, Caleis Berwike, or the marches of the ſame, except before excepted. Ne ſhal weare any maner aglietts, buttons, brouchez, of gold, or ſilner gilte, or counterfaite gylte, or made with anye other deuyſe or any weight: Nor ſhal weare anye cheine of golde of leſſe weight & value then tenne ounces of troye weyghte of fine golde. And ẏ no manne vnder the ſaid degrees, other then ſuch gentlemẽ as may diſpende in lands & tenementz rentz, fees or annuities, as is aforeſaid xx. poundes by yere, ouer all charges, from & after the ſaid feaſt, weare anye maner of ſilke, in any apparell of his body or of his hoſe, mule or other dealle, except it be ſaten, taffata, ſarcenet or damaſke, in his doublet or coiffe, & chamlet in his ſleueles iacketts, and a lace of ſilke for his bonet, or points, laces, girdels, or garks made or wrought in Englande or Wales. Nor ſhall weare anye furres of blacke conye or bogye. And that no man vnder the ſaid degrees, other then ſuche as maye diſpende in landes and tenements, rentz fees, or annuities (as is aforeſaid) fyue poundes by yeare ouer al charges, frõ and after the ſaide feaſt, weare anye maner of cloth of the colours of ſcarlet crimſen, or vyolet engrained, nor any ſilke in their doblets or iackets, nor anye other cloth in any garment aboue the price of fyue ſhillinges. viii. pence, the brode yarde nor anye other thing made out of this realme, except chamlet in their doublets and iacketts. And that no ſeruinge manne, nor other yemanne, takinge wages or ſuche other as he maye not diſpende of free holde fourtye ſhillinges by yeare, after the ſayde feaſte ſhall weare anye cloth in his hoſes, aboue the price of two ſhillynges the yarde: And that none of their hoſes be garded or mixed with any other thinge, ẏ maye be ſeene on, or through the vtter part of their hoſen, but with the ſelfe ſame cloth only, nor in his gowne, coate, or iacket, or other garniſt, any cloth aboue the price of iii. s. viii. d. the brode yarde, except it bee his maiſters liuerye, nor anye maner furre, except conye called grey conye, blak lamb or white lãbe of Engliſh, Walſh or Iriſh growing. Nor ſhal wear any ſhirt or ſhirt band, vnder or vpper cap, coyfe

Heire.

xl.li.

Silke. Damaſke Taffata. Sarcenet, Veluet

Furre.

Aglets. Buttons Brouches Cheine.

xx.li.

Silk.

Conie.

v.li.

Cloth.

Silke.

Veluet

xl.s.

Hoſes.

Cloth

Furre.

Shirt

coife, bonet or hat garnished, myrte, made or wrought with silke, golde or siluer: Nor shall weare any bonet or shirt bande, made or wrought oute of this realme of Englande, or Wales. Neuerthelesse it shalbe lefull for him to weare a silke riband for his bonet, & also the cognisance or badge of his Lord or maister, & a horne tipped or stewed with siluer, gilte, or vngilte. And also thei & al other psons to weare on their bonettes al such gaimes of siluer gylte or vngilt, as thei or any of them maye winne by wrastling, shoting, renning leaping, or casting of the barre, & also maister of the shipps or other vessels & mariners to weare whistles of siluer, with the cheyne of siluer to hange the same vpō, any former clause in this act heretofore mencioned to the contrary notwithstanding.

And that no husbandman, frō the said feaste, weare in his hoses any cloth aboue the price of the yarde .v. shillings or any cloth in his gowne aboue ỳ price of iiij.s. the broade yarde, or in his iacket or coate aboue the price of v.s. viij. d. the broade yarde, nor in his doublet any other thing thā is wrought within this realme fustian & canuas onely excepted, nor any maner of furre in any his apparell. And ỳ no seruing mā in husbandrie, or iourneyman in handycrafts, taking wages after & from the feaste aforesaid, weare in his hoses any clothe aboue the price of xvi. d. the yard nor shall weare any clothe in his gowne, iacket or cote, aboue the price of v.s. viij. d. ỳ broade yarde, nor in his dublet any other thing than fustiā, cānas or lether or wollen cloth, nor ane maner of furre in any of his apparell. Prouided alwaies, ỳ al such officers & seruants, waiting or attending vppon the king, the Queene, ỳ prince or prinses, dailye, yerely or quarterly in their houlholds, or beig in their Eschequer role, as shalbe admitted, assigned, and licenced by his grace, to vse or weare any manner apparell on their bodies, horses, mules, or other beastes otherwise than is afore expressed shal nowe lawfully do the same according to the lycence which shall be geuen vnto thē in that behalfe. The same licence to be declared in writinge by the Kinges highnes or the Lorde Steward of hys moste honorable houlholde, or the lord Chamberlain, knowinge the kinges moste gracious pleasure in the same. Lycence. Officers. Frenche quene.

Prouided also that the vice chamberlaine, Stewarde, Treasorer, & Comptroller of the French Queenes honorable houlhold, and euery of them for the tyme being, after and from the said feaste maye weare in their gownes, coates, iackets, doublettes, and other their apparell, veluet, saten, and Damaske, being of the colours of blacke, tawny, or russet, and also cheines and brooches of golde, of such value as they will at their libertie, this present acte, or any thing therein mencioned to the contrary notwithstanding. Prouided also, that the lorde Chauncellour, and the lorde Treasorer of Englande, the president of the kings counsaile, & the lord priuie seale, for the time being, of what estate or degree so euer thei bee, besides those roumes, maye weare in their apparel veluet, satē, & other silks of any colours except purpure, & anye manet furres exepte blacke genettes any thing in this act mēcioned to ỳ cōtrary notwithstāding. Be it further enacted, ỳ after ỳ said feast, nōe of ỳ clergie vnder ỳ dignitie of a bishop, abbot or por, beig a lord of the parlīt, weare in anypt of his or their appel of theyr bodies or on their horses, any maner of furre wroughte or made oute of this realme of Englande, Irelande, Wales, Calleys, Barwike, or the marches of the same, exepte that it shall-

Chancellour. &c. Purpure Furres. Clergy. Out of Englande.

be lawfull to al archedeacõs, deanz p
uostes, maisters & wardeins of cathe-
dzall and collegiat churches, prebenda-
ries, doctours, oz bachelours indiuini-
tie, doctours of the one lawe oz the a-
ther, & also doctours of other sciences,
which haue take ỹ degree oz be admit-
ted in any vniuersitie to weare sarce-
net in the lining of ther gownes, blacke
saten, oz chãlet in their doublettes and
sleueclesse cotes ãd blacke velvet oz blacke
sarcenet oz blacke saten i their tippetes
and riding hoodes oz gildelles, and al
so cloth of the colozs of scarlet, murye,
oz violet, & furres called grape, blacke
boge, foines, shãkes, oz meneuer i their
gowneg and sleueles cotes: any thing
before mencioned to the contrari notw
standinge. And that none of the Cler-
gie vnder the ỹgrees afore saiõ, weare
anye maner of furres, other thã blacke
conyboge, grey conyshãkes calaber
grey, fich, fore, lamb, otter and bu-
And that none of the clergie vnder the
degrees afore saide other than maister
of arte, and bachelers of the ỹe laiwe oz
the other, admitted in any vniuersitie,
oz suche other of ỹ saiõ clergie as maye
dispende yerely, xx.li. ouer all charges
shall weare in their tippetz any maner
of sarcenet oz other like. Prouided also
that this acte, oz anye thinge therin cõ
teined, shal not ertende, noz be hurtfull
oz prejudiciall to anye of ỹ kynges most
honozable counsell, ne to Justices of ỹ
one benche oz the other the barons of ỹ
kinges escheker, the maister of ỹ rolez
seruantes at laiwe the maisters of the
Chaunceryе, ne to any of the counsell
of the Quene, prynce oz princesse, ap-
pertiles of the laiwe the kiges ỹ quẽz
the princes & the princelles phisicions
maires recorders alderme, shirifes, bai
liffe, select and all other hed officers of
Cities, Townes and Boroughes (oz
poral), wardens of occupacions ỹ ba
rõs oz the, ỹ portes, that is to say, to all

the sayde officers, and persõs that nowe
bee, oz heretofaze haue ben in like roũe
plate, office, oz auctozitie, oz hereafter
for the tyme shall bee as well in the
tyme as after that they haue bene in
anye such place, office, rome oz auctoz-
tie but that they shal nowe at all tymes
weare, after the saide feast all such ap-
parell in and vpon ther bodies, hoses
mules and other beastes, and also citi-
zens, ãd burgesse, shal nowe weare such
hodes of clothe and of suche colours as
thei haue heretofore vsed to weare, ani
thinge in this acte mencioned to the cõ
trary notwithstandinge except that it
shal not bee lefull to anye of them too
weare velvet, damaske oz saten of the
colours of crimezen, violet, purpure, oz
blewe, other wise than by the contine of
this acte, in anye of the clauses before
mencioned, is by reason of their landis
oz otherwise permitted, limitted oz as-
signed. Ne also this act oz anye thinge
therin mencioned shall ertende to em-
bassadours oz other personage, set fzõ
out warde princes oz to noble men, or
other comminge into the kiges Realm
oz other part of his obeisaunce, to visit
see oz salute his grace, oz to se the coun
trey, and not minded to make longe oz
continuall domoze in the same, ne to a-
bye herehman, herald oz pursenant at
armes, minstrels, plaiez in ẽterludis,
sightes, reuelles, iustes, turneys, bar-
ers, solempne watches, oz other mar-
ciall feates, oz disguisinges, oz to men
of warre, being in the kynges wages,
of warre, noz to anie man for wearinge
anye apparel geuen vnto hym by the
kynges highnes, the Quene, the
Frenche Quene, the prince oz princes
ne to anye suche as beare of the stile of
Lõdõ, oz of any other boroughe oz town
corporate. Ne also shal ertend to any
utis barrester of any of the Iuges of
court, for wearing in any of his appa
rell suche silke and furre as is before

limitted

Sarcenet
Saten
Chamlet

Cloth.
Furres

Clergie.
Furres,

Tippets.

Counsell.
Justices
Baron.
Seruantes.

Lawiers
Phisicions.
Mayres.
Recorders
Hed officers.

Citizens

Colour

Ambas
Strã

Heralds
Herald
Pursi
Plaiers
Warre

mitted for men that may dispende iii
landes, tenementes, rentes, fees, or an-
nuities for terme of life. rr. li. over all
charges, nor to any other student of ỹ
Innes of the court or Chauncerye or to
any gentleman being seruant to any
lord, knight, squire, or gentleman, of
this realm, whose maister may dispend
C.li. ouer all charges for wearinge by
such student or gentleman being suit
of doublettes & partlettes of satten, da-
maske, or chamlet, or iackettes of chā-
let, which doubletts, partlett, & iaket
be geuen vnto the by any of their pa-
rentes maisters or kinsefolkes so
alwaies they be not of the cloth of ci-
zen, purpur, scarlet, or blewe, or for
wearing of anye furres, wherof the
like groweth not in this realm, Wales
or Ireland matterns, & blacke conyet
coyt. It is also further enacted ỹ if any
man be or weare at any time after ỹ
said feaste any apparel, or other the pe-
nalties cōtrary to the tenor & forme a-
foresaid, than he so offending shal for-
fait the same apparell & other the pe-
nalties to by him vsed or worne vpon
his person horse, mule, or other beaste
wherewith soeuer it be garnished em-
broidered doubled or mixed of the va-
lue thereof, & also xl. s. viii. d. ỹ name
of a fine for euery daye that he shall so
weare the same contrary to the tenor
& purport of this act. And that euerye
man that will, maye lawfully sue for
the same by accions of debt to be re-
moued, with xii. daies next after the
beginning of the terme, next ensuing
after any such time & cause of forfai-
ture so geuen in the which accion the
defendant shal not be suffered to wage
his law nor any essoyne or protection
shalbe to him allowed in that behalf.
The one halfe of the whole forfaiture
and fine shall be to the kinges highnes
and the other halfe to him or them
that will sue for the same, in maner

& within the time before limitted And
it is further enacted by ỹ auctoritie a-
foresaid, that it shalbe lawfull to ỹ Iu-
stice of peace in their sessions, the shirif
in his turne, ỹ steward in any leete or
lawday, the aldermen in their wardes
& to al other persons hauing authoritye
to enquire of bloudeshed and frayes,
to enquire earely of the said offences
& forfaitures, & the parties offending ge
against this statute & so presented, shal
make fine in maner & forme, & after ỹ
rate aforesaid. Quer this it is enacted
by auctoritie aforesaid, ỹ al other actes
made for reformacō of excesse in appel
or in ale at any time before this parli-
ament, & al & singuler articles pain-
ons, forfaitures, & penalties, mēcioned
in the said former actes or any of them
be from henceforth vtterly void repel-
led extinct, & of none effect & all trans-
gressions, offences, summes of money
penalties, & forfaitures for any thinge
donne contrary to the said former acts
or any of them, before this time made
for reformation of excesse in apparell,
be clerely remitted, pardoned & relea-
sed, & the offenders in that behalfe &
every of them to be therof discharged & ac
quited for euer. Prouided alwaies that
this acte nor anye thinge therein con-
teined, be hurtefull or preiudiciall to
any spirituall or temporall person, in
and for the wearing any ornamentes
of the Churche, vsed for executinge di-
vine seruice, or for wearing their ami-
ces, mantyles, habettes, or garmentes
of religion or other thynges, whyche
they be vsed or bounde vnto by theyr
statutes or prouisions, or religious,
ne also to anye Graduates, Bedels,
or Minsters to the Graduates in V-
niuersityes and Scholes, for wea-
ringe of theyr Habytes, or Hoodes
with Furres, Linings, or other wyse
after suche sorte as heretofore they
haue been accustomed to vse anye

Iust. of p. Shiriffes Steward. Leete.

Fyne.

All actes

Repelled

Pardoned.

Ornaments Church.

Vniuersities Scholes.

thing in this p̄sent acte, made to the contrary notwithstanding.

Linnen.

Pꝛouided also that this acte, noꝛ anye thing therin conteined, be pꝛeiudiciall oꝛ hurtfull to anye peꝛson oꝛ peꝛsons, foꝛ wearing of any linnen cloth, made oꝛ wꝛought out of this Realme, oꝛ other parties of the kings obeisance, ne to any peꝛson being of the degree of a

Shyꝛte.

gentleman foꝛ wearing of any shyꝛte made, wꝛoughte, oꝛ embꝛowdꝛed with thꝛede & silke onely so the same woꝛke oꝛ embꝛodery be made wᵗin this realm of Englande, Wales, Calis, Berwike oꝛ ꝑ Merches An. 24. H. 8. cap. 13

English Heire.

6 ¶ No peꝛson boꝛne within thys realme, oꝛ the dominions of the same, other then the sonne, and heire apparant of a knight, oꝛ other then suche as

20. li.

may dispend. xx. li. by the yere in lands offices, feez, oꝛ other yerely reuenewez foꝛ tearme of life, oꝛ be woꝛth in goods

C. li.

C. li. shal after the first day of Apꝛil nert cõming were any maner of silke

Silke.

in oꝛ upon his hatte, bonet, nightcappe gyꝛdle, scabard, hose, shooes, oꝛ spurre letherz, upon paine of thꝛe moneths in

Imprisõ. Forf.

pꝛisonment, and foꝛfeiture of tenne. li. foꝛ euery daies wearing, contrarye to the tenour of this act. And be it ꝛc. that

Iustice of all. Iustices of Assise in their circuites. Iu-

Iustice of p.

stices of peace in their sessions, Shiriffz

Shyriffes. Leetes.

in their turnes Stewardes in leetes

Maiꝛes.

and lawdaies, Maires, Sheriffes, and bailiffes of cities, boꝛoughes & townes coꝛpoꝛate in their courtes shall & may

Determine.

enquire, here and determine frõ tyme to time, all & euery the sayde offences, committed oꝛ done within the limittez of their seueꝛal iurisdiccions, and auc-

Forf.

toꝛities, & where any such foꝛfaitures, shall happen to be found wᵗin the ꝓict

Townes. Leets.

of any citie, boꝛough, towne, coꝛpoꝛate, leete oꝛ lawday, then the Mayoꝛ, Sheriffes, & baylifes, of the saide cities, boꝛowes & townes, & owner of the sayde leete oꝛ lawedaye, to haue the one moitie of the saide foꝛfeitures, and the o- Hall.

ther moitie to anye subiectes of thys realme, that will sue foꝛ the same in any court of recoꝛd by accõ, infoꝛmacõ bil oꝛ otherwise in which no wager of law, ꝓtectiõ oꝛ essoign shalbe allowed

¶ And where such foꝛfeiture shall be Forf.

found out of any citie, boꝛough towne leete oꝛ lawdaye, that the moitie of all such foꝛfeitures shalbe to the king and Queenes maiesties, & the heires of the Quene, & thother moitie therof to any of their subiects ꝑ will sue foꝛ ꝑ same, by bill, plaint, action, infoꝛmacion, oꝛ otherwise in any court of recoꝛd, as is afoꝛesaide, in the whiche no wager of lawe, pꝛotection, oꝛ essoin shall be admitted oꝛ allowed. And that all & euery such ꝑson & ꝑsons as haue auctoꝛitie by vertue of this act, to here and determine the pꝛemisses, may vppon the conuiction of euery such offendoure awarde pꝛocesse vnto the sherife of any Pꝛoces Shire Arrest

shyꝛe within this realme foꝛ the appꝛehention of the saide offender which being appꝛehẽded, shalbe committed by

Imprisõ

the shirife, vnto the Gaole of the saide shire, there to remaine without bayle

Bayle

oꝛ maynpꝛise, vntill the saide offendoꝛ hath paide the said foꝛfaiture, wherein he is so conuicted. And be it further enacted by the auctoꝛitie afoꝛesaide, that if any peꝛson oꝛ peꝛsons, of what

Hayre

estate condicion, oꝛ degree soeuer hee oꝛ they be, after the said first day of Apꝛill next comming knowing any seruant oꝛ seruants of his oꝛ theirs, to offende contrary to this acte, do not put

Determ

the same out of his oꝛ their seruice, but

Out of

shal kepe in by oꝛ their seruice ꝑ same offendeꝛ oꝛ offendeꝛs, by ꝑ space of viij.

1. 4. days

daies next after such knowledge had, oꝛ els being so put out of his oꝛ their seruice, shal retain ꝑ sayd offender oꝛ offendoꝛs

Retain Without

to his oꝛ their seruice again wᵗin i. yeare

yeare

next ensuing ꝑ time of cõmitting of any such offence, ꝑ same ꝑsõ oꝛ ꝑsons so kee-

ping

to keping or reteining againe, in or to his or their seruice, any suche seruãt or seruants offending contrary to the tenor of this act as is aforesaid, shal for euery his or their offence forfaite. c.li. of lawfull mony of England the moitie wherof to be to the kinge & Queenes maiesties vse, & the heires & successors of the Queene, & the other moitie to hi that wil sue for the same, in any court of record by actiõ bil, plaint, informacion or otherwise, wherein no wager of lawe, essoin or protection shalbe admitted or allowed. Prouided alwaie & be it enacted, that this act or any thing therein conteined, shall not extende to any person, being of, or above ỳ degree of a knightes sonne or daughter or being wife to any of them, nor to such as haue bene, be or shalbe Maior, Bailif, Alderman or heade officer in any citie borough, or towne, corporate or to the wife of any of them, nor to anye of the kings or Queenes seruants in ordinarie wages attendaunt, & wearing the Kinges or Queenes ordinary liueries but that thei and euery of them may vse & wear, as thei or any of thẽ might lawfully vse & weare before the making of this act. Prouided also, that no person shal be compelled by this acte, to put awaye his prentise or bryed seruaunt before the ende of the terme before agreed betweene them, nor that any maister shal forfait or lose any pain or forfaiture for the keping of his prẽtis or hired seruaunt after his offence, contrary to this act vnto the ende of ỳ tearme before agreed betweene thẽ. Any thing above said to the cõtrary not wtstanding. Prouided also that euerie may ware in their caps, hats, girdels & hoods, as thei or any of them mighte vse, & weare lawfully before ỳ making of this act an. 1. & 2. Phil. & Marie. ca. 2.

C.ii.

7 Be it enacted by authoritie of this present Parliament, that whatsoeuer person after the feast of Easter nert, shall sell or by any meanes deliuer to any person hauinge not in possession lande or fees to the clere yerely value of thre thousand pounddes annuerable & triable by bookes of subsidyes or by any other sufficient true way or meanes any manner of straein stuffe, or warez not growne or made within the Queenes Maiesties dominions, of what kinde, nature, name, or condicion, so euer the same bee, appertaining or tending to ỳ appareling garnishing or adorning of the body or the part of the body of anye maner of person, for all the which stuffe or ware, or for the workmanship therof or any part therof, the seller deliuerer or worker their executors or administrators shal not haue reteined the whole mony or full satisfactiõ, either in hãd, or within xxviij. daies after the sale deliuerie or making therof: that in euery such case the seller, deliuerer, worker or maker their executors & administratours shalbe without all remedy by order of any lawe, custome, or decree, to recouer or demaũd any mony or recõpence for ỳ said stuffe or ware, or for the workmanship of anye pt therof what assurance soeuer he or thei shal haue by bõd, suretie, promise or pawn of ỳ ptie or of any other on his or their behalfe to ỳ contrarye. And ỳ al bõds & assurance whatsoeuer made in ỳ case & for ỳ purpose, by any meanes or waies directli or indirectly shalbe vterly void to al intents. And this act shal endure onelie to the ende of ỳ nert parliament An. 5. Eliz. ca. 8.

Foren wares

Apparel Clothing. Dechaige

Se Armour. 8. Hozses. 7. Execution of stat. 3. Repele. 3.

1. *Appeles.*

NUllꝰ capiet aut imprisonetur ꝑpter appellũ femine de mozte alteriꝰ ꝙ viri sui. 9. cap. c. 34.

Women

2 Pur ceo q̃ bõe ad vse en alẽ

paȝ de delaget ꝑ gentez appell' ꝙ cõmãderint, foꝛz aide ꝙ de certitud de inȝ ſi la tenꝛme q̃ hõe doit delager celuy qui eſt appell' de fait ? Purueu eſt ꝙ commandꝛ y le roy, qui nul ne ſoyt delage pour appell' de commaũdemẽt, foꝛce aide on de certitud telq̃ a taunt q̃ lappell' del fait ſoit attaint, illint q̃ dit de deyldit del' per tout la terre. Quey celuy q̃ doet appellee ne della paȝ pur ceo de attacher ſon appell' au peticion coũtie vers ceux auꝛi bien come vers les appelleȝ du fait mes ſeꝛigent de eux demoꝛge tanq̃ ꝑ appell' de fait ſoient attaintz y dilagat', ou autrement Wil. ca. 14.

Principall, Attaint.

Attache.

3 ¶ De tꝛiz. de appell' de Mahim.

4 ¶ Purueu eſt enſemt q̃ nul appell' ſoit abbat' ſi ligiſmt cõe auãt ad eſſe, mes ſi lappell' eoſtre le fait, ian le iour le heure, le tempȝ le roy, y la vill', ou le fait fuit fait et de q̃ arme il fuit occiſe ſi eſtoia lappell' e tiemmes ne ſoit lappell' abatus y delaute de freſh ſuit y q̃ hõe ſire vedemz lã et le ſoue aps l' fait. Glouc. ca. 9.

Exigent. Count. Declar. Freſh ſuite.

5 ¶ Cũ aliquis ſit appell' de felonia ſi bt impoſitaſe anquietauer in cuꝛ regis mod' debit', bel ad certã appell', bel dñi regis iuſtic' diꝛã quib' anditis erit huiuſmodi appell' et ꝛeſpondꝛi appell' et ꝛeſpondꝛi ꝙ ſi ꝛeſtituant huiuſmodi appell' dãria appell' ſecundum diſcꝛetionẽ iuſtic' habito reſpectu ad priſonã bel ꝛeſtitutionẽ quã occaſione huiuſmodi appell' fuſtituerint appell', e ad tacnamã ſuã quã y imꝑſoli bel alio modo incurꝛerit, e nihilomin' hius dñm regẽ gꝛauiter redimant. Et ſi foꝛte hñi ot appell' nõ habeant vnde pũ damna reſtituer' poſſit, inquiꝛat' ꝑ quoꝛũ abbettum foꝛmatum fuerit hñi appell' p malicĩa, ſi appell' hoc petat. Et ſi inueniatur p ill' inquiſitionẽ quod aliquis ſit abbetato' p malicĩa, per bꝛeue de iudicio ad ſectã appell' diſtringat ad veniendum

Acquite. Imprſon. Dam. Fins. Abbetours. Bꝛeues.

eoꝝ iuſtic. e ſi legitimo modo conuicꝰ fuerit de huiuſmodi abbetto p̃ malitiam puniatur p priſonam e ad reſtitutionem dampnoꝝ ſicut ſuperi' dictũ eſt de appellatoꝛe. Wi. 2. Cap. 13.

Imp. Dam.

6 ¶ Placet etiã dño regi vt latꝛoñ bel appell' qu icunq̃ voluerint, poſſint latꝛonibꝰ ſua facinoꝛa obiceꝛi, ſed ꝛeuelent confeſſoꝛes, de eventu hñoi ap poll' infoꝛmat. Articuli cleri. cap. 7.

App. Conf.

7 ¶ Cum certi iuſtic. in ſingulis coñ regni ad aſſiſas in eiſdem capiend' de nouo aſſignat ſint ſimulq̃ ad deliberationem gaolaꝝ eoꝝdem coñ in ſingulis abuenk ſuis fac. poſt captionẽ eoꝝdem aſſiſaꝝ ꝓout in ſtatuto dñi regis inde confecto plenius continet, dñs ꝛex ad parliamentũ ſuũ apũ weſtm an. regni ſui. 28. ꝓo pace firmius obſeruanda felonijs celerius conuincend' e priſonibus citius deliberand' conceſſit ordinauit, et ſtatuit, quod quicunq̃ fuerint appellati per ꝓbatoꝛes exiſtẽs in gaolis, quas ipſi iuſtic. deliberãt, vbicunque in regno noſtro ipſi appellati commoꝛantes fuerint, aut latitantes quod ſtatum mãdetur vicecom' in quoꝝm ballliis taliter appellati fuerint conuerſantes aut poterint inueniri p bꝛeue domini regis ſub teſtimonio eoꝝdem iuſtic. quod talis appell' capiãt et ducere fac. ad gaolas vbi appellatoꝛes p quos appellantur, fuerint detenti, et ibidem coꝝm ipſis iuſtic. reſpondeãt. Et ſi ipſi appellat' ſe ſuper patriam poſuerint, ſimiliter mandetur p bꝛeue de iudicio per eoſdẽ iuſtic. vic' in cuius ballliis felonie facte fuerint, de quibus appellant, quod venire faciant coꝝm eiſdẽ iuſtic. inquiſ patrie ad eundem locum, vbi appell' ſint detenti ad certum diem. Et vic. et alij in quoꝝm cuſtodia appell' detinent, admittant ſine contradictione appellatoꝛes per eoſd' ꝓbatoꝛes, cũ ſi ap; eis capti fuerint in foꝛma ꝓdicta, et adipſos appellatoꝛes adducti. Stat' de Appel.

Imp. Dam. Bail. Tꝛeſp.

App. Imp.

¶ Toutes les appeles affaires de choses faits deins le royalme soyent trie & trieis per les bones leis du royalme faits & vses en tẽpes des treshonorables pgenitors nre seignor le Roi. Et que toutz les appels affaires de choses faits hors du realme dengleterre soient trie & trimes deuant le constable et marshal dengleterre pur le tempes eſtreãts. Et outre ceo accordes eſt & assentus que nulles appelles soient de ore en auant faites ou pursues en plement ascunment en nul temps auenir An. 1. H. 4. ca. 1. 4.

¶ Anno. 7. H. 5. cap. 1. an act was made to endure to the next parleint ỳ appelles and endytementes of offences supposed to be done in places wher there was no suche places should be boyd, & the dylayes thereuppon boid also. And an. 5. H. 5. ca. 1. a like act was made too endure to the nexte parleint after the kinges returne into Englande.

Se Addicton. 1.	Murdre. 2.
Amendement. 3.	Oyer & terminer. 1.
Appꝛouer. 1.	Pꝛison & pꝛiso-
Citacion. 2.	ners. 1.
Clergie. 8.	Pꝛoces. 7, 8,
Conspiracie. 1, 3.	Rape. 2.
Coꝛoners. 1, 2, 3.	Rome. 4.
Essoyne. 8.	Tythes. 5, 7.
Foꝛfeiture. 17.	Treason. 18. 19.
Iustice in eire. 4.	Triall. 15.
Mainpꝛise. 2.	Wales. 25.

Appeles to Rome.

That al causes testamentari, causes of matrymonye, ãd dewzes, rpghts of tythes, oblacions and obuencions ỳ knowledge wher of by the goodnes of pꝛinces of this realme, and bye the lawes and custões of the same apperteyneth to the spiritual iurisdicrion of this realme al rehye ch- menged mooued dependinge, being happeninge, or hereafter comming in contention, debate or question within this realme, or wit'in anye the kynges dominions or marches of the same, or els where, whether they cõcerne the Kinge owre soureygne Lorde, his heires or successours, or anye other subiectes or resyauntes within the same, or what degree so euer they be, shall bee from henceforthe hearde, examined, discussed, clerely, finallye, and diffinitiuely abridged and be determyned by the kynges iurisdiction and auctoꝛitye, and not elles where in suche courtes spirituall and temporall of the same as ỳ natures, condicions, & qualyties, of the causes and matters afoꝛsaide in contencion, or hereafter happeninge in contencion, shall require, wtout hauinge anye respecte to anye custome, vse or sufferance, in hynderice, let, or pꝛiudice of the same, or to anye other thinge vsed or suffered to the contrarye thereof by any other maner pson or persons in any maner of wyse. Anye foreyn inhibicions, appeles, sentences, commons, citacions, suspencions, interdiccions, excommunications, restreintes iudgementes, or anye other pꝛocesse, or impedimẽtes, of what natures nacs qualities, or condicions so euer they be, from the See of Rõe, or any other foꝛein courts or potentates of ỳ woꝛld or from and out of this realme, or any other the kynges, dominions, or marches of the same, to the See of Rome, or to anye other foꝛeyne countes, or potentates, to the lette or impedimente therof, in anye wise notwithstãdinge. And that it shal be leful to the kynge owre soueraygne Lorde, and to his heires and successours, and to al other subiectes or resiants within this realme, or within any the kyngs dominiõs or marches of the same, notwithstandinge that hereafter it shoulde happen anye excommunycement excommunications, interdiccions, citations or anye other censures or foꝛeyne pꝛoces out of anie out warde partics too bee fulminate pmulged, declared or put in execuciõ wiin this

Courtes Spi. rituall.

Determined.

Rome.

this lawe realme, or in any other place or places, for anye of the causes before rehersed, in p̄iudice, derogation, or tēpt of this said acte and the very true meaninge & executiō therof, maye and shal neuertheles as wel pursue, execut haue and enioy the effectes, p̄offits benefyts, and commodities, of all such p̄cesses, sentenses, iudgementes, and determinatiōs, done or hereafter to be done in any the sayde courtes spiritual or temporall, as the cases shall require wythin ỳ limittes power & auctoritie of this the kynges said realme and do mīniōs, and marches of the same. And those onelye, & none other to take place and to be ficmely obserued and obeied within the same as also that al the spiritual p̄elates, pastours, ministers & Curates within this realme and ỳ do mīniōs of the same, shall & may ble, ministre, execute, and doe, or cause to bee bled, ministred executed and doone al sacraments, sacramentales, dyuyne p̄uyces, and al other thynges, within the sayde Realme and dominions, vnto al the subiectes of the same, as catholike & christen men owne to doe, anie former cytacyons, p̄cesses, inhibicions, suspēciōs, interdictions, excommunicatiōs or appeles, for or touchinge ani of ỳ causes aforesayde, frō or to ỳ Sea of Rōe or anye other forele p̄tice or forie courts to ỳ let or cōtrarye therof in any wyse notwīstāding. And if any of the sayd spirituall persons by the occasiō of the sayd soliynyacions of any of the same inter dictions censures enhibicions excommunications, appeles, suspensiones sommons, or other forein cytacyons, for the causes beforesayd or for any of them, doe at any tyme here after refuse to minister or to cause to be ministred the said sacraments & sacramentales, and other dewme seruices, in fourme as is aforesayd, shall for euerye suche time & tymes that they or any of them doe refuse so to do, or cause to be done, haue one yeres emp̄isonments and to make fine & raūsō at ỳ kings pleasure. And it is further enacted by the auctoritye aforesaid, that if anye persone or persons inhabitige or resiaunt within this realme or within anye the kinges saide dominyons, or marches of the same or anye other persone, or persones, of what estate, condicion, or degree so euer he or they be at any tyme hereafter, for or in any ỳ causes afore said do attempt, moue, purchase, or procure from, or to the Bee of Rome, or from, or to any other forreyne courte or courts out of this realme anye maner forei p̄oces, inhibitiōs appelles, sentences, sommons, citatiōs suspencions, interdictiōs excommunicacyons, restreintes or iudgemētes of what nature, kynde or qualite soeuer they be of execute anye of the same proces, or do anye acte or actes, to the lette impediment, hinderance or derogacyons of anye p̄oces sentence iugement or determination, had, made, done, or hereafter too bee, had donne or made in any courts of this realm or ỳ kinges sayde dominions or marches of the same for anye of the causes aforesayde, contrarye to the true meanynge of thys p̄sente acte, and the execution of the same, that than euerye suche persone or persones, so doinge, and theyre fautours comforters, abettours, p̄ocurers, executours and counsaylours, and euerye of them beynge contrary of the same, for euerye suche default shal encurre and runne in the same peynes penalties, and forfaitures ordeyned and p̄ouyded by the statute of p̄munire made in the xvi. yere of the reygne of the right noble p̄nce kyng Richard the seconde, against such as attempt procure or make pursuit to the Bee of Rōe, or els where for ani thige or thinges to the derogaciō or cōtrarie to the

Deuine seruice

Refuse to minister.

the p̄rogatiue or iurisdiccion of the Crowne and dignitie of this realme. And furthermore in eschewing the saīd greate enormities inquietacions, delayes, charges and expenses hereafter to be sustained in pursuing of suche appeles and forayne proces, for, and concerninge the causes aforesayde, or anye of them do therfore by auctoritie aforesaide ordeyne and enacte that in suche cases, where heretofore anye of the kynges subiectes or resyātes haue vsed to pursue, prouoke, or procure anie appele to the See of Rome. and in all other cases of appeles, in, or for anye of the causes aforesayde, they maye & shal from henceforthe take, haue, and vse theyr appeles within this realme and not els where, in maner & fourm as heareafter ensuethe and not otherwyse, that is to say, First from the archedeacon, or his official, if the matter or cause be there begonne, to the Byshoppe diocesan, of the sayde See, if in case anye of ỹ parties be greued. And lykewyse if it be commenced before ỹ bishoppe diocesan, or his commissarie, from the bishoppe diocesā, or his commissarie, within xv. dais nexte ensuynge the iudgement or sentēce ther of ther yeuen, to the archebishope of the prouince of Caunterburye, if it be within his prouince and if it be within the prouince of Yorke, than to the archebishop of Yorke, and so lykewyse to al other archebishoppes, in other the Kinges dominiōs, as the case by order of iustice shal require, and there too be diffinitiuely & finally ordered decreed and aiudged, accordig to iustice, with out any other appellaciō, or prouocacion to any other persone or plons, court or courts. And if the matter or contencion for anye of the causes aforesaide bee or shalbe commenced by any of ỹ kings subiects or resiaunces, before ỹ archedeacon of any archbishope or his cōmissarie, thā the partie greued, shall or maye take his appele within fyftie dayes nexte after iudgement or sentēce ther yeuen, to the court of the Arches or audiēce of the sāe archebishope or archebishoppes, and from the sayd courte of the Arches or audience within xv. dayes than next ensuyng, after iudgement or sentence there geuen, to ỹ archebishoppe of ỹ sāe prouincē ther to be diffinitiuelye and finally determined & out any other or farther proces or appele ther vpon to be had or sued. And it is further enacted by ỹ auctoritie afore sayd, that all and euerye matter cause and contencion nowe depending, or that hereafter shal be commenced by anye of the kynges subiects or resiants for anye of the causes aforesaide, before anye of the saide archebishopes, than the same matter or matters, contention or contētiōs shal be before the sāe archebishoppe where the said matter cause or proces shalbe so commensed, dyffinitiuelye determined decreed or aiudged, without anye other appele prouocation or anye other foryn proces out of thys realme, too be sued too the lette or derogacyō of the sayde iudgement sentence, or decree, otherwyse than is by thys acte ympted and appoynted. Sauyng alwayes the prerogatyue of charchbishoppe ād church of Caunterburye, in all the foresayde cases of appels, too hym and too hys successours to be sued within thys realme in suche and lyke wyse as they haue bene accustomed and vsed too haue her tofore. And in case anye cause, matter, or contencyon, nowe dependynge for the causes before rehersed, or anye of thē, or that hereafter shal come in cōtē cion for anye of the same causes, in anye of the foresayde courtes, which hath, dothe, shall or may touch the king, his heires or successours kinges of this realme, that in all and euery suche case

Arches.

Archbishop.

Caūterbury

or

or cases, the party greued as before
is sayde shal or may appele from a
ny of the sayde courtes of this realme,
where the sayde matter nowe beinge
in contencion, or hereafter shal come in
contencion, touchig ỹ kyng, his heires
or successours as is aforesaid shall hap
pen to bee ventilate commenced or be
gon, to the spirituall prelattes and other
Abbottes and priours of the vpp houle
assembled and aduocate by the kiges
writte in the conuocatiõ beinge or nert
ensuynge, within the prouynce or pro
uinces, where the same matter of con
tencyon is or shalbe begũ. So that eue
rye such appele be taken by the partie
greued, within .xv. dayes nert after the
iudgement or sentence therupon geuen
or to be geuen. And that what socuer
be done or shal be done and affirmed,
determined, decreed and aluged by the
foresayde prlates, abbotes. and pry
ours of the vpper house of the said con
uocacion as aforesayd, appertaininge
concerninge or belonging too ỹ Kinge
his heyres and successours, in anye of
these foresayde causes of appels shal
stand and be take for a final decree, sen
tence, iudgement, diffinition, and de
terminaciõ, & the same matter so deter
mined, neuer after to come in question
and debate, to be examined in any other
court or courtes. And if it shal happen
any person or persons hereafter to pur
sue or prouoke any apele contrary too
theffect of this act, or refuse to obey, ex
ecute, and obserue all things compiled
within the same, concerning the sayde
apeles, prouocaciõs, and other forayn
processes to be sued out of this realme
for anye the causes aforesayd, that then
euerye suche person or persones, so do
ynge refusing or offendinge, contrarie
too the true meaninge of this act, ther
procurers, fautours, aduocates, cõsai
lours and abbettours, and euery of thẽ
shal incurre into the peins forfaitures

& penalties [illegible] ỹ sayde
statut maũ ỹ statute maket of Kinge Ry
charo ỹ secõd, & wt lyke peys to be maũ
agaīste ỹ said offendours, as ỹ sãe sta
tut maũ ỹ sayd, rbi. pere moꝛ plaily ap
eth An. 24. H. 8. ca. 12. This act was re
pelld. An. 1. & 2. P. & M. And akt renued
ã. 1. of queene Elizabeth as apereth in
Crown. 6. De Rome 4.

Apprentice.

CEluy ou celle que vse de laborer Labor.
a la charue et charet ou auter la
boꝛ ou seruice de husbandrie tan Husb.
que come il soit dage de. xii. ans,
que deꝛs en auant il demourge a celle
labour sauns estre mis a meistier ou ar
tifice. Et si aucun couenãt ou lien dap Artif.
prentice soit fait deꝛe en auant a con
trary soit tenus pur nul. An. 12. R. 2. ca. 5
2 ¶ Nul home ou feme de quel estate
ou condicion que il soit, mette son fits
ou file de quel age que il soit de seruice
come apprẽtice a nul meistier nauter la
bour de deins citte ou bourgh de deins
le royalme sinon q̃ il eit terre ou rent a
la value de. xx. s. per an al meines: mes
que il soyte mys de seruir a tiel labour
(soit il de deiz city ou bourgh ou de boꝛs)
cõe ses dites pier & mier dẽt ou auterz
laboꝛs come lour estatez requiergẽt sur
peyne denpꝛisonment dun an & de fait
fine et raũceõ a la volunte du roy. Et
si aucũ couenãt soit fait dascũ tiel infãt
(de quel estat ou condicion que il soit) a
contrarie soit tenꝰ pour nulle, Pururu
touts foits que cheicun home ou feme d
quel estat ou condicion que il soit, soit
franke de mettre son fits ou file dappꝛ
dr lettreteure a q̃lcũq escole q̃ lour pie
ist deis le royalm. Et q̃ deꝛe enauant
cheicũ q̃ voit fair sõ fits ou fit apprntice
a aicũ meistier deiz cit ou burgh il poꝛt
al mair ou baillifez d cit cit ou bourgh
bn bill cleak d south k̃ seale ds dur sus
tit d peace, il coũt en q̃l tiel estat suit ne
test moignãt k̃ value de la terre ou del
rent de ses dits pier & mier cõe d suis ẽ
dit

dit. Et en ouste ꝯ nul home ou feme de quel estate ou condicion q̄ il soit, receiue aucun apprentice a contrary de cest ordinance, sur peyn de paier au roy C.s. sibien a la suite du Roy come a la suite de chescun que doit pleindre, sibien deuaunt les iustices des peas come e auter court du roy, e eit celluj qui doudra suer celpartie lun moitie pour son labour et le roy lauk moitie. Et ꝯ en chescun leet (soit il en main du roy ou dautre quicūq̄ liege du roy) soient vn foits p an touts lez laborers e artificers demurraūtes deins la dit leete serem̄tz de seruice et de prender pour lour seruice solonq̄ la fourme des dytes estatutes, e sils refusent de ceo faire, soient ils mys en ceppes deinz la ville ou sz sont prisez p trois tours sauns bailk ou mainprizs, tanq̄ ils voilk faire gree, e dilleoque soient mys au prohein gaole. Et que chescun ville ou seignorie qui failk de lour ceppes, per ensy q̄ ils ne soient faitz deuant le feste d̄ pasche prochein auenir encourge deuers le roy la peine de C. s. desire leues et paies en aide de la quinzism̄ a granter en temps auenik, An. 7. H. 4. cap. 17.

3 ¶ An. 8. H. 6. cap. 11. it is enacted to endure at the kings pleasure that the customes of London for taking of apprentices shalbe kepe without rūning in the pein of An. 7. H. 4. cap. 17.

4 ¶ See. An. 11. H. 7. ca. 11. & An. 19. H. 7. cap 17. that p citizens of Norwich be except out of p said statut of 7. H. 4. c. 17

5 ¶ Euery person of the aforesayde occupacīō: (*s. of worsted makers*) with in your countie of Norfolke the which p iiij. wardens of the said occupation w̄in your forsaid countie yearely chosen shal enhable to keepe apprentice, shall by thiz present act be at libertie to take e kepe at all times one or two apprentices, any person or persons hereafter put to thaforesaid occupation, so that he passe not two at once at the moste. And in like wise hereafter euerye person shall be at his libertie to put anye apprentice to thaforesaid occupation, Any act or ordinance afore made to p cōtrary notwithstādig An. 11. H. 7. ca. 11

See aliens. 2. 3. 4. 26. 38.
Apparell. 7.
Artificers. 2.
Corporacōs. 3. 4.
Drapery. 5. 6.
Horsebreade. 2.
Laborers. 23.
Norwiche. 3.
Passages. 11.
Pewterers. 3.
Ships. 13.
Worsteds. 6. 8.

1 *Appropriacions.*

EN chescun licence desore affaire en la chauncellarie dappropriacion dascun esglise pochiels soyt expressement contenus et cōpriz que le diocesan de lieu en lappropriacion de tielx esglises, se ferra ordyner solōq̄ le value de tielx esglises conenable summe dargent desk paie e distribute annuelment des fruites e profites de ūs les esglises per ceux qui aueront lez ditz esglisez en propr oeps, et p lour successours as poiers parochiōners al les dites esglises en ayde de lour viure e sustenance a touts iours. Et que le vicar soit aurint bien et conuenablement dowe. An. 15. R. 2. ca. 6. Licence. Distribute. Vicar.

2 ¶ An. 4. H. 4. ca. 12. it was enacted p the statute of An. 15. R. 2. ca. 6. shoulde be kept e put in execucion, e appropriacions made since p statute contrarye thereunto, to be reformed before a certain time or els to be void, except Haddenham. And al vicarages annexed or appropriated since An. 1. R. 2. to be void. Vicars.

3 ¶ Et q̄ desore enauāt en chescū esglis ensy appropre, ou appropier, vn seculer pson soit ordei vicar perpetuel, instituk e induct canonikūt ē icelk, e conuenablemt endowe p la discrōl ordinarie, pour faire diuine seruice e enforcīr le peopk, e hospitak venir illeoq̄z, forspryse le esgk d Haddenhā suisdit. Et q̄ nul religiō aliumn̄ soit fait vicair en ascun esglise ensye appropre ou appropier per nulk voie en temps auenire. Vicar. Endowed. Monasteries. Religious.

An. 4. H. 4. Ca. 12.
De benefices appropriate in all.
First fruites. 9.

Approuer.

Appels

Mainprise.

A N. 5. E. 2. cap. 14. it was enacted that thei that be appelled by approuers & bee of good fame shall be let to mainprise, and that noe approuer shall haue more space to approue than iij. daies. But this statute is repelled by An. 15. E. 2. I finde not these two statutes in any booke of statuts, but onely in the abridgment.
De Appelles. 7. Perdon. 29.
Clergie. 4.

1 Approuements.

Leydes

QUia multi magnates anglie qui feoffauerũt milites & libere tenentes suos de quiz tenemtis in magnis mañ suis, questi fuerunt quod cõmodũ suum facere nõ potuerunt de residuo maneriorum suorum, sicut ỏ bastis, boscis, & pasturis cum ipsi feoffati habeant sufficientem pasturã quãtum partinet ad teñ sua: ita quilum est & cõcessũ, qꝙ quicunqꝫ huiusmodi feoffati assisam none disseisine deferant de communia pasturꝫ sue, & coꝫã iustic. recognitum fuerit qꝺ tantam pasturam habeant, quãtũ sufficit ad teñ sua & quod habeant liberũ ingressũ & egressum de teñ suis vsqꝫ ad pasturã suam tũc inde sint contenti: & illi de quibus cõquesti fuerint recedant quieti de hoc quod cõmodũ suũ de terr̃ bastis boscis & pasturis fecerint. Si autẽ dixerit quod sufficientem pasturã non habeant, vel sufficientẽ ingressum & egressũ quantum pertinet ad teñ sua, tũc inquiratur veritas p assisam: si p assisã recogñ fuer̃ qꝺ per eosdem deforciatores in aliquo fuerit impeditus eorum ingressus, vel egressus, vel quod non habeant sufficientem pasturam & sufficiẽtem ingressum & egressum, sicut predictũ est tunc recuperent seisinam suam p visum iuratorum ita quod per discretionem & scrũ eorum habeant conquerẽtes sufficientem pasturam et sufficientem ingressum & egressum in forma predicta & dissentitores sint in misericordia domini regis, & damna reddant sicut reddi solent ante prouisionem istam. Si autẽ recognitũ fuerit p assisam, quod conquerentes sufficientem habeãt pasturam cum libero & sufficienti ingressu & egressu sicut predictũ est, tũc licite faciant alij commodũ suum de residuo & recedãt de illa assisa quieti Perk. ca. 4.

2 ¶ Cum in statuto edit̃ apũd Perton ca. 4. concessum fuerit, quod dñi bastorũ, boscorum, & pasturarum appruare se possint de bastis, boscis, & pasturis illꝫ, non obstante contradictione tenentium suorum dummodo tenentes ipsi haberent sufficientem pasturam ad teñ sua cum libero ingressu et egressu ad eadem. Et pro eo quod nulla fiebat mẽsio int̃ vicin & vicin multi dñi bastorum boscorum et pasturꝫ hucusqꝫ impediti extiterint per contradictionem vicinorum sufficientem pasturam habẽtiũ: Et qa forinceci tenẽtes nõ hẽt mansus sus cõmunicandi in bosco bast̃ aut pasturꝫ alicuius dñi, quã ppriꝫ tenẽt ipsi⁹ dñi stat est de cet̃ qꝺ statutum apud Perton prouisum inter dñm & tenentes suos, locum habeat de cetero inter dominos bastorum boscorum & pasturarum et vicinos, salua sufficienti pastura hominib⁹ suis et vicinis, ita quod domini huiusmodi bastorum boscorũ, et pasturarum, appruare se possunt de residuo, et hoc obseruetur de his, qui clamant pasturam tanquam pertinẽtem ad teñ suum. Sed si quis clamat communiam pasture per speciale feoffamentum, vel concessionem ad certum numerum aueriorum, vel alio modo quod de iure communi haberẽ deberet, cum conuentio legi deroget, habeat suum recuperare, quale habere deberet per formam concessionis

Waifes, Cõmen

Assise, Cõmen

Sufficiens Egrel.

Not sufficiẽt.

Egrel.

nis ſibi facte. Occaſione molēdini dē-tricꝰ bercarie, baccarie, augmentatio-nis curie neceſſarie, aut curtilagij, de cetero nō grauetur quis ꝑ aſſiſam no-ue diſſeiſīn de communis paſture. Et rum contingat aliquando, quod aliquꝭ ip̄e habens appꝛiare, foſſatum aut ſe-pem leuauerint, ⁊ aliqui noctanter vel a lio tali tempoꝛe quo non credant factū eoꝝm ſciri, foſſatum aut ſepem ꝓ-ſtrauerint, nec ſcire poterit ꝑ veredict̄ aſſiſe aut inrate, qui foſſatum aut ſepē ꝓſtrauerint, nec velint homines de vi llatis vicinis iudicare de huiuſmodi facto culpabiles, diſtringantur, ꝓpin que villate circū adiacentes leuar̄ foſ-ſatum aut ſepem ad coſtum ꝓpꝛium ⁊ damna reſtituere. W. 2. a C. 46.

3 ¶ The twoe ſtatutes afoꝛeſaide of Merton. cap. 4. ⁊ W. 2. cap. 46. and all bꝛaunches, clauſes, articles, ſenten-ces, matter, and pointes conteined ⁊ ſpecified in thē, ⁊ euery of them now not repelled, ſhall from henceforth be good ⁊ effectuall, ⁊ alſo ſtande ⁊ be in their full ſtrength, foꝛce, ⁊ effect. And becauſe that ſuch perſons as ſhal bꝛig aſſiſe of nouel diſſeiſin vpon the ſaid e-ſtatutes, oꝛ vpon any of them, ſhall by foꝛce of the ſame eſtatute recouer but onli ſingle damagꝛ, which is thought to be a ſmalle recompence foꝛ ꝯ ſame. Therefoꝛe be it. ⁊c. that al ſuch perſon ⁊ perſons, as ſhall at any time hereaf-ter bꝛing aſſiſe vpon a bꝛaunche oꝛ ar-ticle of this ſaid eſtatutes oꝛ any of thē, and haue iudgement to recouer, ſhall haue his oꝛ their damages, trebled by the iudgement of the court wher ſuch aſſiſe ⁊ iugemēt ſhalbe had. And wher in diuerꝛ countries of this realme, ther, hathe ben builded vpon commons oꝛ waſte grounds certain neceſſary hou-ſes with grouꝺ vnder the quantitie of thꝛee acres, ⁊ not aboue thꝛee acrez en-cloſed to and with the ſame: ⁊ in ſome place there is encloſed a gardeyne, oꝛ charde, oꝛ pōde, out of oꝛ in ſuch waſte oꝛ grounde, which excede not ꝯ quan-titie of .iij. acres oꝛ there abouts, which doth no hurt, and yet is much commo-ditie to the owner thereof, ⁊ to others. Be it. ⁊c. that the ſayd twoe foꝛmer ac-tes, noꝛ any of them, noꝛ any thinge therein conteined ſhall extend to anye ſuch houſes grounde oꝛ other thinge ſo cloſed, as is laſt heri befoꝛe mēcioned, ne ſhall cauſe any perſon oꝛ perſons to loſe oꝛ foꝛfaite anye paine, damage oꝛ penaltie foꝛ the ſame. Pꝛouided al-waies ⁊ be it enacted, that if any ſuche houſe hath bene heretofoꝛe builded v- Houſe.
pon any waſte grounde as is afoꝛeſaid and that there be aboue the nomber of thꝛee acres encloſed to the ſame, ꝯ thē 3. Acres
the ſaide houſe and thꝛee acres parcell of the ſame encloſure, ſhal ſtil remain ſtand abide ⁊ continue in like ⁊ the ſāe foꝛme ⁊ degree, as it now doth ⁊ ꝯ the ouerplus of the ſaid thꝛe acres ſo enclo Ouerplus.
ſed, as is afoꝛeſaid ſhal ⁊ may be laid open by the owner oꝛ ownerꝛ of ꝯ ſāe Open.
waſtes, any thing in this act, oꝛ in any of the ſaid foꝛmer actes, to the contra-ry in any wiſe not withſtanding An. 3. E. 6. Ca. 3.

See Eſcheker. 1. Surueiours. 1.

Archery.

IN the ſtatut of Winchcſter as ap-pearethe in robberye. 2. ⁊ An. 2. R. 2. ca. 6. it is enacted what ꝑſon ſhall haue bowes ⁊ arrowes, but thoſe partes of thoſe ſtatuts ꝯ concerne ha- Bowes.
uing of bowes ⁊ arrowes be repelled by 33. H. 8. cap. 9. as appeareth in plaies ⁊ games. 2.

2 ¶ An. 3 H. 8. ca. 3. ⁊ An. 6. H. 8. cap. 2. were .ij. ſtatuts made foꝛ maintenance of Archery with longe bowes. But Bowes.
bothe thoſe ſtatutes bee repelled by 33. H. 8. as appereth in plaies ⁊ games 2. And there is a good ſtatute made foꝛ the maintenance of ⁊ hery with lōg bowes. See the ſtatute. See Armoꝛ. 8.

Bowes

Bowes in all. Execution of Crossebowes. in al statutes. 3.

Armour.

EDward per la grace de dieu roy Dengleterre, seignour Dirland duke de acquitaine, a ses Justic. de Banke saluites. Come nadgaires deuant certaine psons deputies a treater sur aſcũs debatez eus ent̃ no⁹ & aſcũs grandes de nostre royalme, entre aut̃ choses fuit accord̃ q̃ en nẽe pchein plemẽt ap̃s puractiaunces se fait p nous & le comen assentuit dez prelatz countz & barons, que en toutes pliantz treatez̃ts, & autres assembles, que a toutes le serront en le roialme Dengleterre, home veigñ sauns tout force et sauls armes bũ & peasiblem̃t al honor de nous, & de la peace de nous & de nẽe roialm, & la en nẽe parlem̃t a Westm̃ ap̃res la dit treatise, les prelats, counties, barons, & la comminaltie de nostr roialme illonques assembles en auisement sur cest besoigne, nous eient dit, que a nous appent, et de nous p nostr roiall seignourie defendre destrem̃t des armes, et tout autre force contre nostr peace, a touts les foits que nous plerr̃ et punir ceux, q̃ cõtrouendr̃ solonq; les leys et les vsages de nostre roialm̃. Et que a ceo sont ils tenus de nous aider come lour bon seignor toutes les foits que mester serra. Vous mandons, que teles choses faits lier deuant vous en dit banke, & illonque enroller. Done a Westm̃ le 30. iour October, lan d nẽe reigñ sept. stat ó defens. portandi arm̃.

Armes. Peace.

2 ¶ In statuto armor̃, it is ordeined how many squiers & lordes shall haue attorneis, & what signes harneys, weapons and other thinges squires & heraudes & other shal beare attyres, & what shalbe forfaited & lost attorneis.

Lordes. attorneis.

3 ¶ The roy doit q̃ nul soit charg̃ de soy armer auterm̃t q̃ il soiet en temps del cez auantditez roys denget, & q̃ nul nie soit en villes dales deins vo lour mesnies simon per cause d̃ necessitie, & de sodein venue des estranges ou enemies en le roialme, et adonques soit fait come ad elle auaunt les heures pour defence du roialme. An. 1. E. 3. stat. 2. ca. 7.

Wm

4 ¶ Nul graunde ne petit, de quel condicion q̃ il soit, saues les sergeants le roy en la psence le roy, et les ministers le Roye en faisant execucion des mandementes le roy ou de lour office, et ceux q̃ sont en lour compagnes estantes as dites ministers, et auront au cele fait darmes de peace, et ceo en lour ou tiels fams le ferõt, soit il hardi de venir deuant iustices le roy ou aut̃ minister le roy en faisante lour office a force & armes ne force mesm̃ affray del peace ne de chiuancher ne daler armie de nocte ne de iour en seyres marches, ne en p̃sence des Justic. ne deuant̃ ministers ne nul part ailleurs, sur peine de pard̃ lour armes au roye, & de lour cõps al prison al volunte le roy. Et que les Justices le roy en lour psence discontes & auks ministers le roy en lour bailk, seignours des franchises & lour bailk en ceik, & maires et bailf des cities, bourghs, deins mesm̃ les cities, burghes, & burgladers cõstables & gardeins de la peas deins lour gardes, etant poar de faire execuciõ de cest accord̃ & q̃ les iustices assigñ a lour venue en pais eient poar de enquir̃ comment tiels ministers & seignours ont vses lour offices en ceo cas, & de punir ceux que ils trouerent q̃ n̄ont my fayt ceo que a lour office appent. An. 1. E. 3. Cap. 4. apud North.

Wm

5 ¶ De ceo mesme nul hõe chiuache deins le roialm̃ armie encontre la forme de lestat de North. 2. ra. 4. sur peine de forfaire, ne ouelep laiscegays deins le roialm̃, les q̃ux laiscegays soient de touts oustes deins le dit roialm̃ cõe chose pdendu p nre sire le roy, sur peine ó forfeit diceux issint gaiez, armures, & autres harnels q̃ nuls ces nuls possessiõs de celuy qui

qui les porterá desore deiz ín le royalín coũt costes estatuk et ordinãk, sãs espec cõge ũ nostr seignr le roi an.7.R.2. ca.13.

6. ¶ Nul seruant de husbandrie ou labozer ne seruaunt de artificre ne de vitailer ne port de sore enauãt baselard, dagger, nespe, sur forraiture dicelle, sinon en tẽps de guerr pur defẽce du roi alme Dengleterr et ceo per surueu dez arratours pur le tẽps estẽatz ou trouail lãtes p paiz oneqz lour meistz ou en la message ũ lour maistz. An.12.R.2. ca.6.

7 ¶ Les estatuts. (3.an.2.E.3.ca.4.&.ca.7.R.2.ca.13.) soiẽt pleinm̃t ten' & gards & dum̃t ereuntes. Et q̃les dits lañcegaies soient tout outrement oustes sur la peine cõtenue en l'dit estatute ũ Mozth (1.an.2.E.3.ca.4.) & ouk de fair fine et raunson au roy. Et ouk ceo q̃ nul sir, chiualler, ne auter petit ne graũde alr ne chiuach per noet ne p lour armes, ne port palet ne chaplet ũ feer, nauk armur sur la peine suisdit, sauues et exceptz les officers et ministz du roy en lesaunts lour offices. An.20.R.2.ca.1.

8. ¶ For the better furniture and defence of this realme: Be it enacted by the king and Queenez maiesties, with the assentez of the Lords spirituall and temporal & the commons in this presẽt parlement assembled, and by auctozitie of the same ỹ as muche of all & euerye acte and statute cõcerning onely ỹ keping oz kindinge of hoze, hozses oz armour, oz of any of them heretofore made oz prouided, and all & euerye forfaiture & penaltie, concerninge oneli ỹ same, shall be from hence forth vtterli void repeled & of none effect. And be it further enacted by thauctozitie afozesaide, that euery noble man, gentlemã, & other temporall person after the rat and prporciõ hereafter declered shall haue & kepe in redines such hozses geldigs armoz, & other furniture, for the warrs at the lest, & in such sort and maner as is & shalbe in this act hereafter expzessed and declared. That is to saye, all and euery plon tẽporal, hauig any honoz lordshipz, manoz, houses, lãdez meadowes pastures, oz woodes of estate of enheritãce oz fre hold to the clere yerely value of one thousand pound oz aboue, shal from and after ỹ firste daye of Maye, which shall be in the yere of out lozde God, a thousande v. hundzed fiftie and eighte, haue, kinde, and kepe sufficeine ãd maintaine wỉn thiz realm of Englande, of their owne pzoper ãd at their owne pzoper costes and expences vi. hozses, oz geldinges, able for ỹ demplaunce, whereof iii. of thẽ at ỹ leall to be hozses with sufficient harnesses, steele sadels and weapon requisite ãd apperteining to the said demplaunces, hozses oz geldinges, and tẽne light hozses oz geldinges, able ãd meet for light hozsemen with the furniture of harnez and weapon requisite for the sãe. And also xl. cozselettes furnished. xl. almain riuettes, oz in stede of the said almain riuets, fourtye cotes of plat, cozseletez oz brigandines furnished, fozty pykes rrr. long bowes. rrr. sheefs of arrowes rrr. steele cappes oz sculles rr. blacke billes oz halberts. rr. haquebuttes and twenty moriãs oz salletes. And euery person tempozal hauing any honours lordshipz, manours houses, lande, medowes, pastures, oz woods of any such estate as is afozesaide to the clere yerely value of a thousãd markes oz aboue & vnder ỹ clere yerely value of a thousande pounde, shal haue, kinde, susteine & maitei wỉn thiz realm of their owñ pper & at their owne pper costes & expenses four hozses oz geldiges able for dimilãces whereof two at the leaſt to be hozses wỉ sufficiẽt harnesses, & weapõ & sadles mete & requisit to ỹ said dimilãcez hozses oz geldigez, & fire light hozses oz geldiges hable & mete for light hozsmẽ with furneiture of harnes and weapõ requisite for the same. And also of ar-

mour

mour & weapon. xxx. corselettes furnished. xxx. almaine reuets or in stede of the said almai riuetz. xxx. cotes of plate corselets, or brigandines, furnished xxx pykes, twenty longe bowes. xx. sheses of arrowes. xx. steele cappes or sculles, ten black billes or halberdez, tenne haquebuttes, and tenne moriants or sallets. And euery person temporall hauing honors lordships, manours, houses, lãds, medowes, pastures or woodz of any such estate as is aforesaid to the CCCC.li cleare yearely value of CCCC. li. or aboue, & vnder ỳ clere yereli value of a thousand markes shall haue find kepe sustaine, and maintain as is aforesayd to horses or one horse and one gelding able for dimilaunces with sufficiente furniture of harnes, steele sadels & weapons for the same as is aforesaid, and foure geldings able for light horsemen with sufficient harnes & weapon for the same, & and also twenty corselets furnished. xx. Almaine Riuettes furnished or in stede of almaine riuetts, twenty cotes of plate corselets or brigandines furnished, xx. pykes fiftene longe bowes fiftene sheses of arrowes. xv. steele cappes or sculles, fire haquebuttes, & vi. morians or salletts. And that euerye person temporall hauing lordships, mannors, houses, lãds medowes, pastures, or woodes, of any such estate as is aforesaid, to the cleare CC.li. yearely value of. CC. poundes, or aboue, & vnder the clere yerely value of ccc. li. shal frõ ỳ said first day of May, haue, kepe, sustein and mainteine one great horse or gelding, able for a dimilaunce, with sufficiẽt furniture of harnes, steeled, sadle, & weapon for ỳ sãe, and two geldings, able for light horsemen with harnes and weapons sufficient as is aforesaid, for the same, & also. x. corselettes furnished, ten almaine riuettes, or in the place of almaine riuettes. x. cotes of plate corselets or brigandines furnished. x. pikes. viij. longe bowes. viij. sheſs of arrowes viij. steele caps or sculles iij. haquebuttes, & three morians or sallets. And euerye person temporall hauing any lordships, manours, houses, lands, meadowes, pastures, or woods, of anye such estate as is aforesaide, to the cleare yearly value of i. hundred pounds or aboue, & vnder C.li. that yerely value of ij. cc. pounds, shall from & after the said first day of May, haue kepe & maintain (as is aforesaid) ij. geldings, able & mete for light horsemen with sufficient harnes, & weapon requisite for the same. And also three corselettes furnished iij. almain riuets or in stede of thẽ so many cotes of plate corselets, or brigandines furnished. iij. pikes. iij. longe bowes. iij. sheſes of arrowes iij. steele caps or sculles. ij. haquebuttes, & ij. morians or sallets. And also euery person tẽporall hauing lordeships, manors, houses, lãds, medowes pasturs, or wods, of any such estate as is aforesaid to the clere yearly value of a c. marke or aboue, & vnder the yeareC. ly value of a c. pounds, frõ the said first day of May, shal haue kepe maintain & sustein one gelding able & mete for a light horsemã, with the harnez & weapon sufficiẽt & requisite for the same ij. corselets, furnished ij. almain riuets or in stede of ỳ same ij. cots of plate, or brigãdines furnished, ij. pikz ij. lõg bowez ij. sheſes of arrowes. ij. steele cappes or sculles. i. haquebut. i. morian or salette. And also euery pson tẽporall hauing lordships, manors, lãds, houses medowes, pastures or woods, of any suche estate as is aforesaide, to the yerely value of fortye pounds or aboue, and vnder the xl.l yearely value of a c. markez, shal from and after the saide firste daye of May, haue, maintaine, and kepe. ij. corselets furnished ij. Almaine riuettes, or in stede of the same ij. cotes of plate, corseletes or brigandines furnished, two

pykes

pykes, one long bolwe, one sheffe of arrowes, one steele cappe or scull, two haquebuts, two morions or sallets. And also euery person temporal hauing lord shippes, manors houses, landes, meadowes, pastures, or woodes of any such estate as is aforesaid, to the clere yerely value of xx. poundes or aboue, & vnder the yerely value of fourty pounds shal from the said firste daie of May, haue, kepe, & maintaine, one coselet furnyshed, one pyke, one haquebut, one morian or sallet, one longe bolwe, one sheffe of arrowes, & one steele cap or scul. And also euerie person temporal hauing lord shippes manours, houses, landes, meadowes, pastures or woods, of any such estate as is aforesaid, to the clere yerelie value of xx. poundes or aboue, and vnder the yerely value of xx. poundes, shal from & after the saide daie haue, kepe, & sustaine one almain riuet, cote of plate or brygandine furnished one haquebut, one morian or sallet, & one long bolwe, and one sheffe of arrowes, one steele cap or scull. And also euery person temporall hauing lordshipps, manours, houses, landes, meadowes, pastures or woodes of such estate as is aforesayde, to the clere yearely value of x. pounds or aboue, and vnder the yearely value of xx. poundes shall from and after the saide firste date of May, haue, kepe, and sustaine one coate of plate furnished, one blacke bill, or halbert, one longe bolwe, one sheffe of arrowes, and one steele cappe, or scull. And also euerie persone temporall hauinge goodes or cattelles to the value of one thousande markes or aboue shall from the sayde firste date of May, haue, synde, kepe, sustaine, and maintaine as is aforesaid one horse, or geldinge, able for a demylaunce, with sufficient harnets, steele saddle, and weapon requisit and conuenient for the same and one geldinge able and meete for a light horseman, with harneis and weapon sufficient & requisit as is aforesaide for the same, or with coselettes furnished in the steede of the saide horse, & geldinge, and furniture of the same at his choyse. And also shal from the same daie haue, kepe, and maintaine of armour and weapō two coselettes furnished, two almain riuettes, two cotes of plate, two coselettes, or three brigandynes furnished, two pikes, foure longe bolwes foure sheffes of arrowes, foure steele cappes or sculles, & three haquebuttes, with three murrians or sallettes. And also euery persone temporall hauinge goodes or cattelles, to the values hereafter in this present acte, specified and declared, shall from and after the said firste daie of May, haue, finde, kepe, sustaine and maintaine such geldings armour weapō & furniture, for warre as is hereafter declared. That is to say hauinge to the value of foure hundred poundes or aboue, and vnder the value of a thousande markes, one geldinge able and meete for a light horseman with sufficient harneys and weapon requisite and meete for the same, or ix. coselettes, furnished, at hys election, and also shall haue, finde, & kepe, one other coselette furnished one pyke two almaine riuettes, or plate cotes or brygandines furnished, one haquebut, two longe bowes, two sheffes of arrowes, and two steele cappes or scullies. And hauing in goodes and cattelles, to the value of two hundred pounde or aboue, and vnder foure hundred one coselette furnished, one pyke, two almaine riuettes, plate cotes, or brygandynes, furnished one haquebutte, one murrian or sallet, two longe bowes & two sheffes of arrowes, & two sculles or steele cappes. And hauinge in goodes and cattelles to the value of a hundred pounde or aboue, and vnder two hundred, one coselet furnished and one

Choyse

CCCC.li.

Election

CC.li.

C.li.

pike, one pair of almaine riuets, one plat coat one paire of brygāding furnished, two lōg bowes & two sheles of arrowes and two sculles. And hauinge as is afore sayde, in goodes and cattels, to the value of fourtye poūdes, or aboue and vnder a hundred poundes two paire of almaine riuettes, or two cotes of plate or brigandines furnished, one longe bowe and one shefe of arrowes, one steele cappe or sculle, and one black bil or halbert. And hauing as is afore sayd in goodes and cattelles to the value of twentye poundes or aboue and vnder fourtie pounds, one payre of almayne ryuettes, or one cote of plate, or one payre of brygādines, two long bowes, two shefes of arrowes, two sculles, or steele cappes, and one blacke bylle or halbert. And hauing as is afore sayd to the value of tenne poūde or aboue and vnder twenty poundes one longe bowe, one shefe of arrowes with one steele cappe or sculle and one blacke bill or halbert. And also that euery persō temporal, not being aboue charged by this acte, hauing, or ỹ hereafter shall haue anye annuitie or annuities, or yearely fee or fees for terme of lyfe or of anye estate or inheritance, or any copy holde or copiholdes, for terme of lyfe or of anye estate of inheritance, to the clere yearely value of xxx. poundes or aboue shalbe charged and chargeable with such furniture of warre as is afore said in euerye degree, qualitie, & condicion, according to the proporcions and rates before expressed, limitted, and appointed for goodes and cattelles. And be it further enacted by the authority afore said, that euery persō which by vertue of the act made in the parliament holden at Westminster in the. xxviij. yere of the raigne of king Henry the eighte was bounde (by reason that hys lyfe shoulde weare suche kinde of apparell or other thinge, as in the same statute is speciallie mencioned and declared) to kepe or find one greate stoned trotting horse, and is not by this act before charged, to haue maynteine, and kepe anye horse or gelding, shall from the sayde firste daie of Maie, haue, kepe, & maintaine one gelding, able and meete for a light horseman, with sufficient harneys and weapon for the same, in such maner and fourme as euery temporal persone hauinge lordshippes, houses, lands, meadowes, pastures or woodes of suche estate as is afore sayde, of the clere yearely value of one hundred marckes, is charged or appointed to finde haue and maynteine by thys present acte. And be it further enacted by thauctoritie afore said, that if any persone chargeable by this act as is afore sayd, shall by the space of anye three whole monethes after the sayde firste daie of Maye, lacke, or want the sayd number and kindes of horses, geldings, armour, weapō, and furniture afore sayd or any of them, after such rate proporcion, maner, and fourme as is in thys acte aboue limitted, declared, and appointed: That then euerye such persō shall forfaite and lose for euerye suche three monethes that he shall so lacke & want the same number and kindes of horses, geldinges, armour, weapon, & furniture, or any part therof, for euery horse or gelding so lackinge ten poūdes, and for euery dimilance and furniture of the same three poundes, and for euerie corslet and furniture of the same xl.s. and for euery almaine ryuet, cote of plate or brigādin, and the furniture of the same. xx.s. and for euerye bowe and shefe of arrowes, bylle, halbert, haquebut steele cappe sculle, murryan and sallet. x.s. the one moytie of which saide forfaitures, shalbe to the kinge and Quene oure soueraine Lord and lady, and to the heyres and successours of the same oure soueragne Ladye,

and

Annuitie.

Copiholde.

Terme of life

Inheritance.

xxx.li.

Myxe Apparel.

and the other moytie to hym or them ỳ will sue for the same in any court of re corde, by bill, plainte, accion of debte, or informacion in the whiche bill, plaint, accion, action, informacion, no wager of law, essoigne, or protection shall be allowed or admitted. And bee it further enacted by the auctoritie aforesayde that the inhabitantes of euerye cytie, borroughe, towne, parishe, and hamlette within this realme, other then such as are specially charged heerafter in this acte, shall haue finde, kepe, sustaine, and maintaine, at their common charges & expẽces, such harneis, and weapon, and as myche ther of, as shal bee appointed by the commissioners of our said soueraign lorde and ladye, and of the heires and successours of the same our soueraigne ladie, for the musters or viewe of armour within such cytie, borough, towne parish or hamlette, ther to bee kept in such place, as by the sayde commissioners shal be appointed. And the numbers and kindes therof to bee written and comprised in a payre of indentures, to bee made betweene the said commissioners, or two of them at the least, and twelue, eight, or foure of the chiefest of euery suche cytie, borroughe, towne, parishe, or hamlette, whereof one parte to remaine with the chiefe officer of the same cytie, borroughe, towne, parish, or hamlet, and the other part to remayne with the clerke of peace of the shire or countie where euerie suche cytie, towne, borroughe, parishe, or hamlet shal stand or be. And if the same inhabitaunts of euerye such cytie, borroughe, towne, parishe, or hamelette, other then suche as are specialye (as is aforesaid) charged shall lacke or wante suche harneys or weapons, or any parte therof, as shal be vnto them appointed by the said commissioners for the musters or viewe of armour, as is aforesaide, by the space of any three monethes, together nexte after anye suche appointement made, ỳ then the same inhabitaunts shall forfaite for euery the said three monethes for euerye suche harneys or weapons so lacking after the rate aboue ymitted, the one moitie therof to bee to oure sayde soueraigne lorde and ladye, and to the heires and successours of our said soueraigne ladye, and the other moytie to him or the that wyll sue for the same in anye of the courtes of recorde of our saide soueraigne lorde and ladye, and of the heirs and successours of the same our soueraigne Ladye, by bill, plaint, accion of dette, or informacion, wherein no wager of lawe, essoyne, or protection shall bee admytted or allowed And bee it further enacted by thauctoritie aforesayde, that the Lorde Chauncellour of Englande for the tyme beynge, shal haue ful power and auctoritie by vertue of thys present acte, from tyme to tyme to graunt oute commissions vnder the great seale of Englande, to the Justices of peace within every shire or countie of this Realme, or to so manye of them as by hys discrecyon shall bee thoughte meete and conuenient for the appoyntynge and limittinge of the sayde harnesse & weapons, to bee founde, kepte, and maynteined in euerye suche cytie, borroughe, towne, parishe, and hamlette, at the cõmon charges of the inhabitaunts ther of, as is aforesayde. Prouided allways, that thys acte or anye thynge therein contayned shall not extende too take alwaye or discharge anye tenaunte or farmoure of hys fermyes or couenaunts towardes hys Lorde, for the fyndinge of horse, Armoure, or weapon, or for doynge of seruyce by hym selfe or anye other, whyche by the tenure of hys lande or ferme, hee is bounde too doo at the tyme of makynge of thys acte, but that hee shall yealde, paye, and doe the same in as large and

Forfait.

Chancellour.

Cõmissions Justices

Tenant. Cõuenant.

Iustices of p.

Serch.

Estretes

Execution.

nuple maner & fourme, as though this acte had neuer beene habde ne made. And bee it further enacted by thauctoritie aforesaide, ỳ the Iustices of peace of euery Shire, shall haue power and auctoritie by vertue of this acte, from time to tyme, to make fearche & viewe of and for the sayde furnitures of horses, geldinges, armoure and weapon, to bee founde, maintcined and kept by any person aboue sayde, hauinge lordshippes, mannours, houses, lands, meadowes, pastures or woods to the clere yerelye value of CC. poundes or vnder, and not aboue the yearly value of CCCC. poundes, or to be founde maintcined or kepte by anye persone or persons chargeable by this acte, by reason of his or their goodes, cattelles, annuities, fees, or copiholds, as is aforesaide, and to here & determine at their quarter sessions all and euery the defaultes committed or done cõtrary to this act, within the countye, where such Sessyons shal be kept by inquisition, presentment, byll, or informacion before them exhibited, or by examination of two lawfull witnesses, at the discretion of the same iustices, and to award proces theruppon as thoughe they were indicted beefore them by verdict of twelue men or more. And vppon the conuiction of the offender by informacyon or suite of anye other then the king or the Queene, or of theires or successors of the queene to make estretes of the one moytie of the sayd forfaitures to be leyed to the vse of our saide soueraigne lorde and ladye, or of the heires or successours of the same our soueraigne Ladie, as they vse to doe of other fines, issues, and amerciamentes, growinge in the Sessions of peace and to award execucion of the other moyty for the cõpleinãt or informacion against the offender, by fieri facias or capias, as the kings iustices at westminster, may doe and vse to doe. And if any such conuiction shal hereafter happen at the euely suite of our said soueraigne lord and lade, or of the heires or successours of the same our soueraigne ladie, that then the whole forfaitures to be estreated & leuied to their vses onely. And be it further enacted by ỳ authority aforesaid, that when soeuer any person shal at any time hereafter bee conuicted by dewe of this act, for any default or thing mentioned in this acte, that then the same person shall not otherwise or essones be vered, troubled, sued or conuicted for the same default or thing, wherfore he shalbee so conuicted. And bee it more ouer enacted by the auctoritie aforesaide, that if anye fouldiour shall at any time hereafter make sale of his horse harneys and weapon, or anye of them contrarie to the fourme of ỳ saide statut made in the saide second & thyrd yere of the saide late king, that the not onely the same fouldiour shall encurre the penalties of that statute but also ỳ saide sale made by suche fouldiours to any person or persõs knowing him to bee a fouldiour shall bee voide and of none effect against him or them ỳ fold or set forth the said horse, harneise, and weapon or anye of them, to, or for the furniture of suche fouldiour to serue to the same. Prouided alwaies, that no person shall be vnpeached or troubled for any offence done contrarie to this acte, onelesse presentment or suite therof bee had made, or taken within one yere next after ỳ offece done any thing in this act to the contrary throughout any shire notwithstãding. Prouided alway & be it enacted by ỳ authority aforesaid, ỳ if at any time hereafter it shal fortune any person or persons aforesaide, to be sued or impeches for anye forfaiture or penaltie, for not hauing, fusteinig or kepig such furniture of corselets pikes, harquebutts, or murrias, as by this acte is

before

Archery.

Gauntlet.

One yeare.

Haquebut.

holde the shooting of any haquebut or hand gonne, or other like piece, vnder the penaltie of twentie shillings for euerie moneth, that he shall offend in the premisses, to be leuied by the Constables in the same hundred, rape, wapentake, or other like limits, as the same offences are limited and appointed to be leuied by the statute made in the [illegible] yeere of the reigne of king Henrie [illegible] the eight, or any other statute [illegible] to be leuied by bill, plaint, or information, in any of the kings courts of record, wherein no essoine, protection, or wager of law shall be allowed for the defendant: and that the one moitie of the said forfeitures shall be to the vse of the king our soueraigne lord, his heires and successors, and the other moitie to the vse of him or them that will sue for the same in any of the said courts, by bill, plaint, or information, wherein no essoine, protection, or wager of law shall be allowed for the defendant: and that the said forfeitures shall be leuied by the same persons, and in such manner and forme as is limited and appointed by the said statute, touching the leuying of the forfeitures of twentie shillings for euerie moneth, that any person or persons shall offend contrarie to the said statute, so as the same forfeitures be sued for within one yeere after the offence committed, and not after: and that no person or persons shall be charged with the said forfeitures of twentie shillings for euerie moneth, for any offence committed contrarie to the said statute, but by one of the meanes aforesaid, and within the said yeere after the offence committed, and not otherwise: any thing in the said statute to the contrarie notwithstanding.

Wales.

Prouided alwaies, that this act nor any thing therein contained shall extend to charge any person or persons dwelling or abiding in the countries of Northwales, Southwales, or within the countie Palentine of Chester, or any of them, with the finding or hauing of anie haquebut, but that they and euerie of them shall and may at their will, libertie and pleasure, haue and keepe in stéed and place of euerie haquebut charged by this act, one long bow and one sheafe of arrowes, fours a bettices fit for other archers, mentioned in the statute of Winchester, any thing in this act to the contrarie notwithstanding.

Prouided alwaies that the lorde chancellor of England or lorde keeper of the great seale for the time being, shall and may from time to time by vertue of the king and Queenes highnes commission, make, assigne and appoint commissioners in euerie citie, borough, & towne corporate, seuerally within their seuerall Iustices of the peace, as well in England as in Wales, seuerally or ioyntly with the Iustices of peace, or such number of them as to him shall seeme conuenient, for the taking and setting out of the said citties, boroughes, & townes corporate, as hereafter shall be limited, to take the view of armour

Musters.

in euerie of the same citties, boroughes, & townes corporate, for the purpose in this present act and statute mentioned, and to certifie the same into the kings Maiesties high court of Chancerie, or before the said lorde keeper for the time being, according to the tenor and effect of this present act.

Arrests.

Anno 4. E. 3. par. 2. c. 14.
Sir Capitaine 27. Stroland. 2.
Dures 3. Treason. 18.
Pastons 2. Wales. 3. 12. 13. 25.
Robbery. 2. 8. Mitre. 4.

Ordeyne des arrestes.

Qatz les treies de setz, e quarelz des ses manas arrestez soiet bollez en les barres e dares a la pleyne bailler. Et si aleez des dits arcbouts chefs lig facent a contrary q̄ ils ne facent tout ces treies setz e quarelz au roy e soient empriſons, e facent fine a la volunte du roy. Et q̄ chescun teste de setes e quarelz soit signie dun signe de cellui q̄ les fist veer en les liuerees de la pees en chescun counte Dengt, e aux leez maires viscontes e bailifes des citiez e burghez deins ces ley citiez e burghes, pour deffere de tantz treis sans faillours de setz e quarelz, e de les punir per maner des dis suis estuit. Anno 7. H. 4. ca. 7.

Arrestes.

Des hautes hoines et de loure baillifs e dez autez ſoſpris les ministers le roy as queux especial auctorite il est doñ de ceo faire, quia le pleint des aſcuns, ou per lour auctorite demeine attachent autres sanz lour bies trespassantz, e lour poair arespondre deuant eux des tortz, damages, e de trespas faitz hors de lour poair e lour turisdiccio la dutz ne teignont riens de eux, ne deins la franchis vn lour poair e lieu ſount dutz roy et de ſa coronne, e auxint de people a que ne vest, quant il desordeigne ne le facent ſi defens le dit roy, e auxint celuy qui ceo enfreint ſoit a attache ſon dasse a ses bies, e ſoit en le greue mise le roy de ſa cappelle. [illegible]

Item ceo ſoit estatut fait a monſtre

seignour le roy y le clergy de tõ dit roialme vengt & fibñ diuerse pzelat & pozetantz le dautze corps nostre seignr Jesu Christ as malads, & loun cherche diuseur, cõe autrefoiz plusours autres plusours de seint Eglise, tanq̃ come la ouerdoit as diuines seruices as eglises diuers & autres lieux dedit a dieu, sont plusours foitz prises & arrestus p malueis de estat & commãdemẽt des gouerns seignours & pozetz en offence de dieu & de liberte de seint eglise, & auxint disturbãce des deuines seruices auant dits, cõe seignr le roy ad qui moelte displeroit si malueis fait en tiel maner, voet & graunt & mande defendre sur sa greue forfaiture q̃ nul ne face desormes, ains voet & ordeine & veot & ad graunte q̃ franchises de seint eglise en tous & chescun de seint roialme soient & demurgent en lour force & vertue auxi auant come eles ount este en temps des auncestres le roy q̃ ore est, & auxint q̃ les gentz de seint eglise ne soient destourbez de lour franchises & libertes, ne de lour possessions, ne de lour biens gentz de seint eglise de nefez cõe auk fõt accesoirs & hoes tenantz fibñ des eglises Cathedraux, cõe dautres eglises & lour cimiteres & tant come ils sont a la foys entendantz as deuines seruices & auxint en autres lieux dount soient ils portãtz le corps nre seignr Jesu Christ as malades & illint arestus & forfaitures sont lies & mesnes en prisõ, encontre la fraunchise de seint eglise. Ordeine est & ad nul uuncore du roy ou auk faces arester aucũ per lour de seint eglise tiel mañ, & ent fust duemẽt conuict, ent la prisõ & ent soit retenu a la volunte le roy & son gree as plus illint arestes. Purueu toutz foitz & les dites gentes de seint eglise ne se teignent deins les eglises ou sanctuaries p fraud ou collusion en aucũ mañ. [illegible]

Captaines. 4.

Indictements.
Iustices of peace.
Labourers.
Marchants.
Mariners.
Other.
Oyer & ter.
Impris. Pyes.
Oxen.
Artes.
Apprentice
Brewers, Bakers.
Burgesses Scriueners

in this realme, haue been put to any trouble and vexation by examinacion of information brought against them, vpon the sole and vntrue suppose that they were suche strangers vsing handicrafte, buying, sellyng, and bartring as before is mencioned, vpon the onely information, great doubtes and difficulties haue arisen whether suche persones vsing any of the sayde misteries or handes, should be vnder the sayde statutes, ordinances, and restraintes, mente and intended by the sayde estatutes, for preuention and auoidyng whereof be it enacted &c. that no person or persons, beyng artificers, workemen, labourers, seruyng men, husbandmen, or other persones, that vse or haue vsed any handicrafte, occupacion, or mistery, by the space of three yeares next before the makyng of this present acte, shall be vexed, troubled, or molested by any acte, statute, ordinance, or restraint made, or to be made, for or concernyng any artificers, handicrafte men, workemen, labourers, or seruyng men, but that they and euery of them, shall be vtterly discharged of the same, and of euery of them, for euer.

Artificers, workemen, labourers, &c. beyng strangers, may sell their wares by retayle.

Prouided alwayes, and be it enacted by the authoritie aforesayde, that no artificer, workeman, labourer, or other person or persones whatsoeuer, beyng a stranger borne out of the kynges obeysaunce, and not naturalized, shall at any time from and after the fyrst daye of Aprill next comyng, sell by retayle, or vse any craft, mistery, or occupacion, in any citie, borough, or towne corporate within this realme, or in any other place where any other artificers, workemen, or handicrafte men, vse or exercise the same, vpon paine that euery person and persones so offendyng, shall forfeite for the first offence, ten pounds to the kynges highnes, and the same to pay within ten dayes next after his conuiction, or els shall suffer one whole moneth imprisonment, and shall remayne in prison vntyll he haue fully contented and paid the same, or els shall within six weekes next after his conuiction, by his shall set on the pillory, and lose one of his eares, and also shall at all times after, be taken as a man infamed, and his euidence, depositions, or other report to be receyued in any matters of iudgement. And if it fortune any such conspiracy, couenant, or promise to be had or made by any societie, brotherhode, or company of any such artificers, or occupation of the vtterance, publishe execution, with the present, or consent of the more part of the same, that then euery one vpon such acte of conspiracy, couenant, or promise, had or made, ouer and besydes the particuler punishement before, in this acte appointed for the offenders, the sayde occupacion shall be vtterly voyde and extinguished, and put out of vse, for euer. And it is enacted, that all and singuler Iustices of Assise, Iustices of peace, Maiors, Bailifes, and Sheriffes of Londo, & all and euery their lieutenants, Lords and Captaines, shall haue full power and authoritie to inquire, heare, and determine all and singuler breaches committed against this statute, and to punishe the offenders to bee punished, according to the tenour of this statute.

C. 6. Capitaines,

And

Wakers.
Bruers.
Surgens.
Scriuener
Handcraft.

Suites.

Loyde.

Bochers,
Bruers.
Bakers.
Pulters
Cokes.
Conspiracy.
Promise
Othe,
Attayples
Pzile.
Labozer.

Pzile.
Fimilhe

Howres.

4. Cand pr̃ssaing ptte is an article that none shall disturbe anye artificer named in that article (that is an Englishe man or denizen) to worke in anye of the crafftes there named, in any citie borough or towne corporate with anye person thoughat hyse artificers doe not dwelle or be not free there &c.

But this laste article is repealed by 5. Eliz. cap. 4.

See 2.3.4.5.6. Labourers. 1.5.8.19. Apprentice. 1.2. 21.15.18.19. 20.21.22. Confirmacion. 7. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. Coniurers. 28. 29. 30. 31. 33. 17.18. 35. 36. 37.

Playes.

Assaut & frais.

PAr ceo que Richarde Chodder est quier qui fuist venus a ceste poeste parlemẽt ore p Thomas Woode chyualer vn des chiualers eslues en mesme le parlement pour le county de Soffolcet et mesme le parlement pour le dit Thomas fuist horriblement batus naufrees emblemis et mayhemes per Iohan Salage autrement appelles Iohan Sauage, contrarie ascuns estables que p tout que le dit horrible fait fuit fait deins le temps du dit parlement que proclamation soyte faite la ou mesme lhorrible fait se fuit que le dit Iho̅ appierge et loy rende en le banke le roy deins vn quarter dun an apres la proclamacion fait et sil ne face fait mesme celluy Iohan attaint de le fayt, saisdits p paye au partie endamages ses damages au doubles a taxer p discrecion des iuges du dit bank pour le temps estoants, ou per enquest si ne besoigne, et face fine et rauncon a la volunte du roy et sil veigne et trouue soit rulpable per enquest, per examinacion, ou en autre maner de tiel assay ou assaut adonques si paiera al partie cely greue ses damages en double trouue p enquest ou a taxer p la discretion des dits iuges, et face fine et rauncon a la volunte du Roy come desuis est dit. Anno 5. R. 2. capitulo. 8.

See Labourers. 38. Trials. 38. See fighting. 1. Affeerors. 2. Warrantie. 2. Courtes. 2.

Assise.

RE cognicions de nova disseisina de morte antecessoris nõ datur nisi in sais cois, et hoc nõ dos de dotalitio extra regni fusitiv capitat. iuste nisi mittet nisi vicecom. vnique p̃ cois semel in an. et ei mistib. eisdẽ cois capiãt in cois illis alijs pdict. et nõ in aduentu suo in illo comitatu p̃ tali modo sicut dictũ alijs capitalibus iusticiariis nõ p̃t, et solet tenementum assisa de nouel fine et ea, que p eosdem propter difficultatem aliquius articuli coram recognitores non possunt recordari ad iustic. vestras de banco et ibi terminentur. 2. E. 3. capitulo.

Proclame.

Attaint.

Dam.

Fyne.

Dam.

Fyne.

Iust. al assi. Knights.

Iust. al droit.

2. final

Escheator. Shyrife. Bayliff.

¶ Sul escheatour, diſſ̃ nautre bayliſeig Roye per collour de ſon office ſauns eſpecial garr̃ ou commaundement ou certein auctorite qui appent a ſon office, ne diſſeiſe nul hoine de ſõ fraunbitenement ne de chose qui appẽt a ſ̃ fraũtenemẽt. Et ſi nul fait fait a la volunte le diſſeiſe, que le Roye de ſon office le face amender a ſa propiſtate, ou quil eyt la comunne ley per briefe de

Freholde.

2. Dam.

nouel diſſeiſin et celuy qui ſerra de ceo attaint, rendera les damages a double a meſme leyk, eſterra en le greue mer

Diſſeiſin.

¶ Auxi ſuit il accorde enſements, q̃ ſi home ſoyte attainte de diſſeiſin fayte en temps le roye qui ore eſt ouelq̃ robbery de aſcun maners de chatell, ou de moueable per recogniſaunce de aſſiſe de nouel diſſeiſin le iugement ſoit tiel que le pl̃ recouera ſeiſin et les damages auxibien de chatell et de moueable quauntidites, coume del ſoille, e le diſſeiſour ſoyt reint, le quel que ſoyte

Robbery.

Dañ.

Pryſe. Force.

preſent ou non iſſint qui il ſoyt preſent

Wood. Preſentment

primes ſoite agarde a la priſon, et per ũ le mañ ſoit fait de diſſ. fait a force e arm̃z tout̃g fait thõe robery iv.r.ca.37

4. ¶ Aſſiſes de nouel diſſeiſin, mortedanc. e de darrein preſentment fuiſſent priſes en le aduent, en ſeptuageſim e en quarcſme, auxibien come lhoume

Execution.

prent le requeſtes. W.r.ca.49.

¶ De execucion. 2. of aſſ. by tenaunt by elegit. And le recogñ. 2. of aſſiſe bye

Sta. Merch. Sta. Staple.

tenãt by ſtatut marchãt And le Stapl 8. of Aſſyſe by tenant by ſtatut Staple.

¶ Quia non eſt aliquod briue de Cancellaria, per quod querentes habent tam ſeſtinum remedium ſicut per briue noue diſſeiſine, dñs ex voluntate ſuorum ſuborti ut celeris fiat iuſticia, et quod delaciones in placitis communi amputentur e abbreuientur, concedat q̃ briue aſſiſe noue diſſeiſin locũ hẽat in

Delay.

Eſſoyne. Protec. Fruites.

pluribus caſibus q̃ prius habit e conced quod de eſſoñ̃z hoſti ꝓcno capiẽd in boſco de nutr̃ e gladib̃ e aliis fructibus colligendo, de cõzoble, liberacione bladi e aliorum victualium ac neceſſariorum in certo loco annuatim recipiend̃ tolneto tronagio paſſagio, põtagio, pãnagio, e his ſimilibus in certis locis capiend̃ cuſtodiis boſcorum, parcorum foreſtarũ, chaceariarum pariarum pulli ſimilis e omnib̃ in

Tol. Paſſ. Off.

feod̃ iacent de cetero aſſiſa no. d. e in õnibus ſuprad̃ictis caſibus modo conſimili fiat briue de libero ten̄, e ſicut prius iacuit e locum habuit in cõmunia paſture, ita de cetero locum habeat in cõmunia turbarie, piſcarie, e aliis communia his ſimilibus, quaz quis habet pertinentes ad liberũ ten̄, vel etiam ſine ten̄ per ſpeciale factum ad min̄ ad terminum vite. In caſu etiam quando quis tenens ten̄ ad terminum ānoz̃ vel in cuſtod̃, illud alienat in feodo, et

Wyth. Com. Bath. Turb. Piſc.

per illam alienationẽ transfertur liberum ten̄ in feoffatũ, ſtat remedium per

Fitz. Jur. Fol. Dyſſ.

briue no. diſſ. e habeantur ꝓ̃ diſſeiſitoribus tam ille qui feoffat quam feoffatus, ita quod diuſte altero eorum locum habeat ꝓ̃d̃ dẽ et ſi per mortẽ perſonarũ ceſſet remedium per ꝓ̃d̃ briue

Sute

fiat remedium p dẽe de ingreſſu e quãuis ſuperius fiat mencio de aliquibus caſibus, de quibus locum nõ habuit ꝓ̃ius briue noue diſſeiſine non ꝓpt̃ hoc credat aliquis illud briue non competere, vbi ꝓ̃ius competebat. Et licet dubitauerunt quidam, virum in caſu quo quis paſcat alterius ſeperale fieri poſſit remedium per ꝓ̃dictum briue teneatur ꝓ̃ certo quod in caſu illo per ꝓ̃dictum briue bonum et certum eſt remedium. Cauent de cetero illi qui

Fee. Sem.

vocabulati ſunt diſſeiſitores, quod non

Dy.

apponant ſalias ereptiones, per quas captio aſſiſe differatur, dicendo quod alias tranſiuit aſſiſa eodem ten̄ inter eaſdem partes, vel dicendo et mentiendo quod dẽ de alio ſit natus a per dei inter eaſdem partes deceſſum ten̄ et ſu-

Inſ.

et sup̃ his & consimilibus vocent rotulos vel recordū ad warrantum, vt per illum vocationem aliquā possint vestituram et leuare redditus et alia p̃fficua ad magnum detrimentum querentis. Et quia licet p̃ius aliam penam non habuit, qui huiusmodi falsas exceptiones mendaciter p̃posuit nisi tantū quod post mendatium suum conuictū p̃cessum fuit ad captionem assise. Dominus rex, cui odiose sunt huiusmodi falsę exceptiones, statuit quod siquis dissesitor nominatus personaliter p̃ponat illam exceptionem ad diem sibi datum, si defecerit de warranto, quod vocauit, habeatur p̃ dissesitore absq; recognitione assise & restituat dampna, p̃cia inquisita vel post inquirenda de duplo, & nihilominus p̃ falsitate sua puniatur per p̃sonam vnius anni. Et si illa exceptio p̃ponatur per ballium non p̃pter hoc differatur captio assise nec iudicium super restitutione ten̄ et dampnum, ita tamen quod si dominus illius ballii, qui absens fuerit, post modum veniat cōram iusticiariis qui assisam ceperint, et offerat verificare per recordum, et per rotulos quod assisa alias transiuit de eodem ten̄ inter easdem partes, vel quod querens alias se retrahit de breui consimili, vel placitum pendeat per breue de altiori natura stat ei breue de faciendo venire super hoc recordum et cum illud habuerit et viderint iusticiarii quod recordum ita ei missum haberet ante iudicium, quod p illud excludcretur querens ab actione sua, statim faciat iusticiarius scire parti q̄ p̃ius recuperauit, quod sit ad certum diem, ad quem rehabeat defendens se in tenam suam et dampna, si qui p̃ius fuit per p̃mium p̃dictum transgressum, vbi quis habuit post primum iudicium, reddituri, que ei restituantur in duplo sicut supradictum est, & nihilominus puniatur ille qui p̃ius recuperauit per p̃sonam secundum discretionem iusticiariorum. Eodem modo defendunt contra quem transiuit assisa, in summa sententia diffinitiua contra vel quasi viscitur super quatuor p̃fessione non fuerint iurati & examinati nec examinari potuerint, p̃ eo quod de eis non fiebat mencio in placitando, & probabile ignorare p̃sumitur confectionem huiusmodi brevium iusticiarii visis scriptis & illis facient scire partibus que recuperauit, quod sit ad certum diem coram eis, & venire faciat iuratos eiusdem assise. Et si per veredictum iuratorum, vel sorte p̃ irrotulamentū scripta illa verificauerint, puniatur ille, qui assisam impetrauit contra factum suum per penam supradictam. Recipiat vir, de cetero Wonem a dissesitore sed a dissesitore tantum & si plures sint dissesitores in vno breui nominati, nihilominus de vno bene sit contentus nec exigat bouem nisi de precio v.s. vel precium. Mich. 26.

Scire fac.

7 ¶ Cum aliquis ius non habens colendi vsurpet sibi cōram tempore quo heredes infra etatem extiterint, vel bruera sub potestate virorum suorum existentes, vel pastura sit in manu tenentium in dotem per legem Anglie, vel aliter ad terminum vite vel annoꝝ, vel per feod taliatum, et pastura illa diu fuerint vsi, multi sunt in opinione, quod huiusmodi pasture de bendici pertinere ad liberum ten̄, & quod huiusmodi possessio sibi competere debet actio per breue nouę dissesine si ab huiusmodi pastura deforciatur sed de cetero tenendū est, quod hactenus huiusmodi ingressum a tempore quo currit breue mortis antecessoris si ante communiam non habuerint, non habeāt recuperare p̃ breue nōe dissesine si fuerint delayati.

Usurp.

Limitation

8 ¶ Et tenentes in assises de nouę dissesin punientur per p̃sonam suam. Et nemo tenetur de misericordia per tam quam tenentes & les defēdēn assise de nouel dissesin, puniendi per baylif̄ sui, voluerint, quos quant sequent stat. Glouc.

Wayle

Jointenanci.

Husbonde.

Sole tenant

Charter.

Heire lor.

Vnlwe.

To the al.

Impyle.

Fyne.

Exception.

Baylie

Del.

Ipen.

To the Del.

Iugem

L. Dom.

Impl

Ibat.

Iorn.

Exceptio

Iurat

Sole te

Pyen

delin-

delinquentibus & conuictis infligat. In aliis vero breuibus per que tenementa petuntur, talis fiat processus, quod si primus dies, quo partes comparuerint in curia teneris proponat exceptionem predictam de conuincto feoffamento & petens offerat verificare p̄ iuratā patrie, quod die impetracionis breuis sui ille qui exceptionem illam proposuit fuit solus teneris tunc idem processus et modus procedendi seruetur inter partes quousq; iurata inde inter eas transierit. Et si comperiatur per iuratam quod exceptio illa falso et malicioſe in lesionem partis fuit proposita tunc petens recuperet integram suam de ten̄ petitis, & teneris puniatur per penam supradictam in assisa nouę disseisine, quoad p̄sonam, & quo ad dāna secūdum discretionem iustic̄ stat de conuentim̄ feoffatis edit. An. 14. E. 4.

10 ¶ Assise de nouel disseisin soit defet graunte et fait de rent adere due des tenements esteantes en diuises countyes a tener en le conuine dez countyes deinz queux les tenementz sont, et sur ceo lassise prise trie per gents des ditz coūties en mesme le manner come est faite de comen de pasture esteant en vne coūtie & appendant as tenementz en autr̄ coūtie, &c. & q̄ dōes sur ceo a la suite des plentifes soient desore faitz en la chancellary sans nul mañ de contradiccion en due forme An. 7. R. 2. ca. 10.

11 ¶ Que les fr̄z ou tenementz sōt grātz per patent du roy sanz title trone p̄ enq̄ſt ou autrement la ou lenfr̄ de roy nē pas done p̄ le ley, enfr̄ ceux q̄ sont ousles ou disseisez de lour franktenēt especial assises de grant de chaunceller sans autr̄ pursuit faire au roy en cel partie. Et si les ptīes ou persones estantz les patentz due Roye p̄ient en ayde, soit grant br̄ de procedendo per le dit chaunceler sans autre pourſuit faire au roye. Et en cas que les ditz ousles ou disseisies recouerent deuers les parties etiants tielx patentz, que meisme les ousles ou disseisez recouerent lour dammages au treble. Et que tiel estatute & ordinance teignie lieu q̄ bien puis temps de la riuault le roy en Engleterre, come en tout tēps auaunt. An. 4. E. 3. 3. Damages

12 ¶ Pur ceo q̄ de tout en autr̄ les grā des persons du royalme sount forcibles entres en autrez terres, & les possessors eut ousterut enchaunsount aſcun foytez en lour droit demesn̄ lou lour entre ne mye congeable, et auterfoytes en autr̄ droyt lou ils nount riens en reuercion en droyt nen demesne ne il ad nul affinitie de cosinage entre eux et ceux en q̄ droyt ils dunt entrees, et auri lour byens et chateux p̄ignont en maner de robbery, illint sount foitz ils sount en tiel maner ousle, & de lour byens & chateux disp̄oyle q̄ ils nont riens pur lour droyt pursuer, & aurint ptiez forcibles entrees & mayntenance les terrez tenātz & possessours sount toute outrement dilherites & destruites. Nostre seignour le Roye voillent fayre oustle droyt as toutes ses leges subyen greinours come mayndres, & que ses leys soyent purment executes, & les greuous complaynt des ditz communes, & del aduise & assent des toutes ses seignours suisditez, pour punir & chastiser tielx riots & forcibles entrees enly faytes & a faires en temps auenir encountre les leyes de la terre ad ordines & establies que si aſcun home graunde ou petyt, de quel estate ou condicion que il soyte, face aſcun tiel forcible entre en son droyte demesne a son p̄pre copes ou en autre droyte, ou a auter copes per voye de mayntenaunce, ou aſcuns byens apres tielx forcible entre de les possessours de franktenemente p̄pryes ou emporte, que si la partye greue ou auter loyall home voet affyer en son noūm que lentre Forcible entr. Goodes. Robery Forcible entr. Goodes

tre

Chauncellor

Especial ass.

Imprit.

2. Dam.

Goodes.

Just. of ass.

Suppledeas

Recoueries

Reuersion.

Panelles

Deliuer.

Retourne.

Fraunchis.

Fort.

tre fuit fait en tiel forme & maner, q̃ le chauncellour dengleterre pur le tẽps esteaunt en pleas per sa discretion de graunter especial assise en ces cas a la partie greue de quelconq; value q̃ le tenemẽts soient sans date au roy. Et lassise et dissesour son mandement issuera fait en tiel forme & maner q̃ il ent lemprisonment dun an & vne iour & la partie greue ses damages ad double. Et si soit conuict per viselme lassise q̃ il ait pris ou emporte aleun biens ou chateux de tiels dissesses, quels les dissesours & chescun assise eyent pleas & actiõ de lour biens & chateux illint emportes & de agarder a la partie greue ses damages. Et que en chescun tiel assise especial soit nosme vn des iustices de lun bank ou del autre, cest assauoir vn baron de leschekere si soit home de ley. Et que en ceps auenir nul brefe de supersedeas soit graunte a contrary de tiel assise especial. Anno 4. H. 4. ca. 8.

13 ¶ An. 9. H. 5. ca. 2. the kinge demandes that his iustices shoulde holde the assises thaym̃ his realme by the maner accustomed.

14. ¶ An. 9. H. 5. ca. 3. & An. 4. H. 6. ca. 2. & Anno 8. H. 6. ca. 11. & Anno 14. E. 4. ca. 1. iij. seueral actes were made to endure for certein yeares, wherein were enacted that recueries en assise shulde not bee p̃iudicial to them in the reuersion which were beyonde the sea vñ q̃ kinge in his seruice & they were not named in the assise.

15 ¶ Les panelles des assises soient q̃ rayes, & copie ensont dicelz par le vic̃ont deliuere a ley pleintifs tenantz et defendantz p̃ vn iours a meins pendant la sessiõs des iustic̃ si eux les demaũdãt. Et quãt a le returne ou respõs des bailifs des fraũchises, facẽ ils sont returnes ou responsey as vicontez hautiels especial assises ou iourp deuãt la sessiõ en mañ̃re deuãt dit & cro fur pende el. si a paier p̃ les dits vicõtz vicõtes ou bailifs a mettre le roy a tantz des fois rõe si ou autrement sont ou face le contrarie du ce ordinance & estatut. Anno 23. H. 6. ca. 2.

16 ¶ Cõe diuerses gentz souẽt foitz suent assises de ridoill. demurrer inlik assignes enuers aucunes psonnes & p̃ subtilitie & collusion pur auoir lour briefes de lour dits assises directes as tenuntz des countees ou les tenements sõt pur faire execution de lour briefes sõt nosm̃ en lour dits assises & disont de mesme le comun vn des dissesours, lon si nest ne vnques fuit dissesour ne tenant des tenementz en demaũde, p̃ quel souent soitz les dits assises sont agard p̃ default des tenaunt quar nosm̃ nye cõissance de ceux assises en tiel cas si ne trouẽt nye aleun assise enuers eux en la dit place du vicont, & nadt aleũ supersedeas dalcũ tiel assise pris enuers le vicont, & cur, nre seignior le roy voillent en ceo cas pruuoir de remedie, del asset et auctoritie fuisditz ad ordeine q̃ en toutes tielz assises purchasers & psent p̃yãts ou a purchaser deſore en auaunt parentz & cunque personcs, demaunt aleuns tielz iustices en queux assises aleun tiel vicont fait nosme dissesour si les tenantz en les dits assises ou aleun de eux voille auerrer que le dit vicont nest pas ne vnques fuit dissesour, ne la nature des tenementes en demaunde ne fuit nosme dissesour per collusion, soit laverrement refeu. Et si ceo soit p̃ la dit assise que le dit dissr ne fuit ne vnques fuit dissesour a nul des tenements, en de maner, mes fuit nosme dissesour per collusion, adonques les dits iustic̃ facent abater et tailler le dit briefe pour chase ou purchaser en la fourme soldit & q̃ les pleas ou plee soit ou soit en la greue mayn de roy. An. 11. H. 6. ca. 2. & like statutes en recuisãce An. 8. H. 6. ca. 5. et An. 8. H. 6. ca. 16.

17 ¶ That the playnetifs in euery assise from henseforth be maye at his plesure

sure seuer and abridge his plaint, of any part or partes, whereunto any barre is pleded, in suche like maner as he or they might do in case that ples in barre had be made & deuided in any certainty of mater of actes in ỳ plaint, & that the plaint for ỳ residu of ỳ part or parts of ỳ landes not abridged, shalbe & stande good & effectual in ỳ lawe. An. 21. H. 8. capitulo. 3.
De adiornement. 1, 2.
Age. 1.
Appowtyes in al.
Attaint. 4.
Breakers of leages. 1.
Coniusance wal.
Damage. 2.
Discontinuance of plees. 12.
Essoigne. 3.
Execucion. 2.
Feoffements. 1.
Forcible entres. 3.
¶ Assise of bred and drinke
De Horsebred. 1.
Lete. 1.
Vitailes. 8. 13.
¶ Assise of darreine presentemente
De auowson. 1.
Alied. 4. 5.
¶ Assise.
De Iusticis of peax. Nisi prius. 1.
¶ Attachements.
De Account. 1.
Appelles. 2.
Arrestes. 2.
Assise. 6.
Cozoners. 1. 2. 3.
Countes. 2.
Det to ỳ king. 2.
Distres. 7. 10.
¶ Attachement vppon prohibition.
De Proces. 1.
Limitacion. 1. 2.
Monasteries. 1.
Nisi prius. 1.
Parrel. 1.
Prochein amy. 1.
Recognisance. 2.
Staple. 8.
Tithes. 7.
Vses. 2.
Wales. 32.
Weightes and measures. 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 9. 11.
Darreine presentement wonit in al.
Darreine presentement.
Fozestes. 8. 21.
Proces. 1.
Prohibicion. 7.
Quare impedit. 1.
Sute. 1.
Tithes. 5
Wales. 25.
Prohibicion. 7.

¶ Attainder.

An. 11. R. 2. cap. 1. 6. et. 7. certain psons were atteinted by plenit.

2 An. 5. H. 4. ca. 1. & An. 7. H. 4. ca. 12. certeine persons were atteinted by parlemente.

3 Se tytles. 8. of Attaint of Empsõ and Dudley.

4 An. 25. H. 8. ca. 12. an act was made concerning the attainder of treason of Elizabeth Baron nunne of Caunterburie Richarde mattlet Edwarde Bocking mõk, Jhon Dering & Hugh Rich & Richarde Risby obseruant friers, & Henry golde, of misprysiõ of treasõ of Jhon Fisher bisshop of Rochester, Thomas golde, Thomas Lawrens, Jhõ Adesõ, & Thomas Abell.

5 Se Crown. 4. of ỳ attainder of Anne Bollein & her brother & other.

6 An. 33. H. 8. ca. 21. an act was made for ỳ attainder of ỳ treasõ of Quene Catherine Hayward ỳ Lady Rochford Culpep & Derhã & of ỳ attainder of misprisiõ, An acte of treason of ỳ Duches of Norfolke ỳ countes of Bugewater, Lord william Hayward and diuers other men and women.

7 An an. 2. E. 6. ca. 27. an act was made for ỳ attainder of treasõ of sir Wylliã Sbering tõ knight & after. An. 3. E. 6. ca. 3. he was restored to his blod.

8 An. An. 2. E. 6. ca. 8. a great long act is made for ỳ atteindre of treson of sir Thomas Seymor Lord admiral, & after. An. 3. E. 6. ca. 14. Marye Seymor his daughter was restored to her blood

9 An an. 1. M. 1. parliamento ca. 16. an act is made for ỳ confirmation of ỳ attainder & treasõ of Jhõ Dudley Duke of Northũberland, Thomas Crãmer archebisshop of Caunterburye, William Marques of Northamptõ, John Earle of Warwik, sir Ambrose Dudley knight, Guilford Dudley esquire, and Jeane his wife. Henrye Dudley esquier, sir Andrewe Dudley knight, sir John Gate knight, and sir Thomas Palmer knight, with dyuers articles concerning that matt.

Petition.

Treason.

Treason Restitucion

Restitucion

Treason

Ore certificat.1. Rebellion.1.2.3.
Crowne.4. Repele.4.
Faxfayture.16. Tenure.10.
Franchises.11. Treason in al.
Monasteries.11.

1 *Attaint.*

Freholde. LE Roye de son office de ses domez doner atteints sur les inquelletz en plee de terre, ou de franktenement ou de chose qui touche franktenement, quant il semblera q̄ besoign̄ soyt W.1.ca.38.

2 ¶ Des p̄rocez estourer en iuries de bruit et quater, pour ceo que per la leye ceo en arere vse Justices naler̄t point as tielx iuries p̄rend, auant ceo q̄ toute les p̄mers iurrours q̄ fuerent en bye Take. Appears. bellow apparu deuant eux en court. Et tielx iurrours doiuantes estre atteints boillent mitre parde lour illues, q̄ appearer en court, p q̄ il les pleintifs fuer̄t Illues. trop delayz e faux sereūt rarement puni

Not appere. Mordeigne est e estable, q̄ si les p̄mers iurrours q̄ sront en bie, ne appergent pas en courte deuant les iustices q̄ serront assignes as tielx iuries p̄nder a la p̄mer grande distres p̄ eux retorne ou si returne soit, q̄ ilz ne ont riens per Nichil quoy ilz peuller estr̄ distreines, q̄ adonque pur lour absence ne soyt pas delay Not delay. le p̄fit de la iurie, saune, et garde en toutz autx choses le pres en tielx iuries bles ceo en estre. W.1.4. alit dict Sta. Process. de attinctis. Anno.13.E.1.

Trespas Damages. 3 ¶ Bille datteint soit grant auribien sur le principal cōe sur les dam̄tz en bre de trespas. Et q̄ le chancellor q̄ pur le tēps serra est poiar de granter tielx bres as datteint, sans pler riens au Roy. Et en tiel cas e en toutz autres des atteintes, les iustic̄ ne lesset p̄ de p̄rend lz atteints pur lez damages n̄ est paies an no.1.E.3.ca.7.

4 ¶ Pour ceo q̄ les iurrours ont meinez dout des pleur p lez longez delayes q̄ ont ees en attaintz deuāt les iustices Essoygne. del vn bank e del aut e deuāt autz iustic. cy est accord e estable q̄ essoin de ser uice le roy ne protection ne soiet desore enauant allowez en tielx iuries ryent plus q̄ en assise de nouel disseisin e q̄ cinque iours p an soyent donez deuāt les iustices de comē bank en les dits iuries au meins. Et q̄ le nisi p̄s soiet auri bien doñ en tielx bres com en autz. Et cōe il soit conten̄ en vn estat nadgayres fait a Westm̄, lan du reigne nostre seignor le roy q̄ ore est p̄sēn. (S. ca.7.) aps son corronement q̄ attaintez soyent grantz lez briefes de trespas cy est act e estable q̄ bres dattaincte soient desor grantz auribien es plees de trespaz mo ues sans bres cōe p briefes deuant iustices q̄ sont de record, si les damages adiuges passent xl.s. An.5. E.3.cap.7.

5 ¶ Briel datteint soit grant desore si bñ sur bille de tiz cōe sur bre de trespaz des enditez q̄ sont a p̄sēn en temps auenier sans auoir regard a la quantitie des damages Anno.28.E.3.ca.8.

6 ¶ Chescū hōe coūi q̄ ils passet puisse auoir latteit sibñ en plee real cōe pson Et q̄ latteint soit grant a les pouers q̄ boillent aller q̄ ils nont riens dōt faire sin̄ (salue lour contenance) sans fine, e as toutz autx p̄ cely fine. An.34. E.3. cap.7.

7 ¶ Si le tenāt a terme de vie, tenāt en dower tenāt p la leye dengleterre, ou tenant en taile apz possibilitie dissue ereint soiet ēpleves e pledet al ēpl̄, e per dent p serement de rty, ou si ilz ydent p default, ou en autr maū q̄ celuy a qui la reuersiō dez tēnz emist pd̄ appendaint en tēps de tiel iugement rendu ses heires et ses successours eient accion p bre dattaint datteindre la dit serement si lz voilent allegn̄ meisn̄ la sereūt estr̄ faux, e aurit p bre de errour si errour p soyt troue en le record de tiel iugement sibien en la bie dez dites tenauntes qui einsy pardent cōe apres lour mort. Et si tiel iugement erronieur soit reuerse ou tiel faux sereūt soit troue, q̄ le tenaunt

qui

qui perde per le prꝛemier iugemente ſil ſoit ẽ vie ſoit reſtitute a la poſſeſſiõ des tenements enſy perdus, oue les iſſues en meſme le temps, & a la party purſuant des ſes arrerages de le rent ſi aſcũ a luy ſoit due de meſmes les teñts et ſi tiel tenant ſoit moꝛt a temps del iugement rendus ſur tiely bꝛeꝛ de attaint & derrour, q̃ reſtitution des dity teñtz ſoit fait a la party purſuant oue les iſſues apꝛes la moꝛt del tenant ſuiſdit, enſemblement oue les arrerages del rente ſi aſcum a luy fuit duc en la vie de tiel tenant. Purueu ne pur quant comẽt que le tenant qui enſy perdy per le prꝛimier iudgement ſoit en vie, et la party purſuãt voilꝛ alleger que meſme le tenãt fuit de couine & de laſſent de le demandant qui recoueraſt que tielꝛ tenemẽtz deuſſent eſtre pardus que reſtituciõ de ñz les teñtz ſoit fait a meſme la party purſuãt oue les iſſues & arrerages cõe deuãt eſt dit, ſauant a tiel tenaunt ſa accion per bꝛieue de ſcire facias hoꝛs de meſme le iugemente enſy reuerſe, ou rendue en bꝛieue dattaint ſil voille trauerſer la couine & aſſent auãtdit, et autrement nient. An. 9. R. 2. ca. 3.

8 ¶ See. An. 13. R. 2. ca. 18. howe ỹ of a verdit taken beforꝛe the Maire & bailifz of Lincolne, attaynt ſhalbe ſued in the kinges benche oꝛ common place, & the Jury ſhal be of the countie of Lincolñ.

9 ¶ See. Anno. 3. Henrici. 5. capit. 5. howe that of a verdit takenbeforꝛe the Maire and Bayliffes oꝛ ſhiriffe of Lincolne, attaint ſhalbe ſued in the kings bench oꝛ common place, and the iurye ſhal be of the coũty of Lincolñ though Lincolne were made a coũty by it ſelf.

10 ¶ Noſter ſeignoure le Roy per la grevous compleynt de ſes communs conſyderant les graundes miſchiefes ewes deins le royalme & vncor nient remedies, & auri le graunde damage et diſheriteſon que auient per le vſuel periurie des iourours empanelles es enquelles, ſi bien en les courtes du roy come dauters, la quel periurie habundt et encreaſe de iour en auter plais que ſoloit pur les grãdes dones q̃ tiler iurrourz ꝓignẽt de les ꝓties es plees ſues en les dits courts, a tant que la greinꝭ partye des gentes qui ont a ſuer en les dits courtes leſſent lour ſuites per lencheſon ſuiſdit, et noiñẽt a cauſe de les delayes qui ſont en les bꝛes dattaintz, pur ceo que auant ces heures en bꝛiefs dattaint quant le graũde iurre ad apparue en court et fuit prꝛeſt de paſſer vn des tenants ou defendants, ou des petits iurrours noſmes en tielꝛ bꝛes a le foits ount plede feits et faux plees q̃lꝛ ne fuerent triables ꝑ le graunde Jure de lattainte et per cel cauſe delayes la prꝛiſe de tielꝛ grandes iurrez tanꝫ tiler plees fuerent tries, & apꝛes tielꝛ plees tryes et troues pur le pleintif vn auter des iurours tenãts ou defẽdãts puroit pleder vn auter tiel faulꝛ & feynt plee puiz la darrain continuãce en meſmes lez attaints & iſſint cheſcun des defendants, iurrours ou tenants apꝛes lauter purroit pleder tiel faur et feint plee a delaier le grãd iurre, quãt il fuſt ꝓſte de paſſer, & cõe biẽ que touts tielꝛ faux & feints plees fuerent troues enuers ceux q̃r plederẽt, nul petne done a eux ꝑ la comẽ ley a cauſe des queux delates les graũdes iures en attaynts ont eſte ſouent greuouſemẽt veꝛes a laboꝛers, & les pꝛꝛ en tielꝛ atteint mis a ſi graũdes coſtages, et enſy empouers que ils ne purroyent ſuer auaunt lour dites ſuytes per que les iurrours ont mieulꝛ embandes deſtre pariures et faiꝛ faulꝛ ſerements en tielꝛ caſes & voillant ſur ceo noſtre dit ſeignour le Roy. &c. que les partifes pleintifez en touts tielꝛ atteyntes recoueroate lour damages et coſtages enuers toutes tielꝛ tenantes iourrours et defendauntes que ils oũt ſuſtenus en celle partie. Anno. 11. Hẽ. 6. cap. 4.

Enquelles. Celles.

Delaies.

Foxein plees

Delaye.

Pleyne Damages.

Sheriffe. Bayliff, Coroner Attorney.

In ¶ Nul viscont, baillife de franchise ne coroner in actions ou bres dattaint de plee de terr de annuel value de.xl.s. ou pluis, naction dattaint des faitz cõcernant terres ou tenãtes de semblable value ou pluis, ne personelr voũt le inconuenient de recouere sextende a la somme de.xl.li. ou pluis, return ne empanelle en nulr inquisition ne enquest nulles personnes mes ceulr enhabitãts dedens sa baille qui ont estate a lour ꝓpres oeps, ou ceur as queux auters personnes ount estate de fee simple fee taile ou franktenement en terres & tenãts dãnuel value de.xx.li. ou pluis en sa baille hors dauncien demein les. v. portz & la tenure de Gauelkind, ne meindres issues en les ditz accions dattaint retournã en la court du roy q̃.xl.s. al ꝓfit bre de dislr & c.s.a lr secõd bre dissr, & l double de chescũ auk bre de dissr ẽuerz lr ꝓ sõs epanellr & retnes pur estre iuris en ñr les accions. Et q̃ nul psõ de meindre suffisant de franktenement que de annuel value de.xx.li. & la forfr de suis soite iurr en la court du Roy sur nulle issue en les ditz accions dattaint, sil soit pour teell ꝓ les pr en due forme challenges. Et que auri souent q̃ alcũ viscont, baylr de frãchise ou coroner fait la cõtrarie de cest ordinance, que il paie et ꝓ cest estatute soite tenus a payer au roy x.li. et a les pleintifes en les dits accions et briefs dattaint pour lour delay auks x.li. Et si alcuns des ditz forceins respõs & pleas soint tries et troues encounter alcuns des dits defendantes, que adonque mesmes les iugements contre mesmes les defendauntes et pour les dits pr̃es soint dones per les iustices du roy et consideracion de ses courtes come ꝓ la ley serroite donc enuers mesme les defendauntes, en case que le graunde iure en les dits actions et briefes de atteinte sur les points et articles de mesmes les briefs pasles encontre mesmes les defendantes & ouesqz les dits pleas. Et que per mesmes les iudgementes nulle autre des dits defendaunts si nõ ceur vers queux les auant dits forceins respons & pleas sont troues et tryes sõt lesus ou damages. Et que cest estatute touchant le office du viscount baillieffe de fraunchises et coroñ en retournaunt des dits persons de la suffisãce de franketenement dannuel value de xx.li. et que nul person de meindre suffisance de franktenement soit iurre en les dits accions & briefes dattaint, nertende pas as cities et burghes deins le dit royal, ne a les enhabitantes en les mesmes. Purueu toutes foites que si en alcun de les dits counties ne soint ꝓ sons inhabitants de south lestat de bar de possession des terres et tenementes dannuel value de.xx.li. ẽ mesme le coũty en la fourme suisdit a suffiser le nũbre pour estre empanels & returnes en les dits actions et briefs datteint, adẽ les viscontes & baillieffes des fraũchises et coroners de mesme le countie empanellent et retournent en mesmes les accions et briefes persons illeoq̃ es inhabitants de la pluis sufficiants de possession dannuel value de terres et tenementes deins le value de. xx.li. per estre mesme le county en la forñ auant dit. Et que as ceur persons nertende ꝓ la nuant dit challenge que il ne soit del possession des terres et tenementes dannuel value de.xx.li. en mesme le coũtie. Et ceo auri soment come alcuns de ñs les visconts baillieffes ou coroners faite le cõtrary de ycest ꝓsent article il paie au roy x.li. & au pleintife x.li. en la forñ auant dit. An. 15. H. 6. ca. 5.

¶ Ceur hõs q̃ ont estat a lour oeps & aurit iceux as lour oeps auks hões ont estate de fee simple fee taile ou frãktenemente les terr & tenãts dannuel value de xx li. de la tenur de Gauelkind soit retournes et empanelles, ou en autielr atteints cõe sont desouth receits (s. in an 15. H. 6 ca. 5.) les queux attaints ne sont pas

ges ore pendantes mes purront p̄en-
dre en temps auenir, en meisme le ma-
ner et fourm come aſcun auter perſon
poet cē retournes ꝑ empanelles ꝑ force
du dit eſtat̄ fait le dit an quinſiſme. An
.8.H.6.ca.2.

3 ¶No perſon ne per ons hereafter
be impanelled, ſummoned or ſworn in
any Jury or enquelles in courtes with
in the ſame citie (*of London*) except he
be of landes tenementes or goods and
cattels to the value of rl.marke. And
that no perſon nor perſōs hereafter be
empanelled ſummoned or ſworne in
anye Jurye or enquelle in any courte
within the ſaide citie for lands or tene-
ments or action perſonel, wherein the
dette or damages amoūteth to the ſumm
of rl. marke or aboue, excepte he be in
lands ꝑ tenements goods or cattels to
the value of C. marke. ꝑ the ſame mat-
ter ꝑ cauſe alledged by any of the ſayd
parties by way of challenge, ꝑ ſo foun-
den, ſhalbe admitted ꝑ taken in cuerye
of the ſame courtes as p̄incipall chal-
lenge. And that euerl ſuch perſon here
after to be impanelled or ſūmoned to
appere in any iury or enquell before a-
ny of the ſaide iudges of the ſame citie
making defaut at firſt ſummōs loſe ꝑ
forfeit in iſſues. rli.s. ꝑ at the ſecond de-
faut. li.s. ꝑ ſo at every ſuch defaut after
that the iſſues and penalties to be dou-
bled, ꝑ all ſuch iſſues left in the maires
court ſhal be forfeited leued ꝑ preyued
to the vſe ꝑ behofe of the mayre ꝑ comi-
nalte of the ſaide citie. And al ſuche iſ-
ſues loſt in the ſhirifes court or courts
ſhalbe forfeited, leued, ꝑ perceiued to ꝯ
vſe of the ſhirifes of the ſame citie for
the time being to ward their fee ferme.
And alſo be it enacted by like auto-rity
that the p̄tye greued by any vntrue or
falſe verdit herafter to be geuen in a-
ny of the courts of the ſaid citie ſhall ꝑ
may haue ꝑ ſue attaint by bill in ꝯ ha-
ſtings in London holde for cōmon pleez
before the maire ꝑ aldermen of ꝯ ſame
citie for the time being, ꝑ therupō a p̄-
cept to be awarded ꝑ made by the ſame
Maire to euery Alderman of the ſayde
citie or his deputy in his abſence to p̄-
ſent and certify the names of. xiij. indif-
ferent ꝑ diſcrete perſons of good fame
and euery of them of ſubſtance of C. li.
or more citizens of the ſame city dwel-
ling in his warde to the maire ꝑ alder-
men of the ſaid citie for the time being
at the huſtings of cōmon pleas within
the ſame city then nexte enſuinge to be
holden, of whiche perſons ſo p̄ſented
ꝑ certified the ſaid maire ꝑ. vi. aldermē
or mo holding ꝯ ſame court of huſtings
ſhal take, name and impanel. rlviij. by
their diſcretion thought moſt able, ſuf-
ficient ꝑ indifferente ꝑ the mayre ꝑ hys
ſucceſſors maires of the ſaide citie ſhall
do to be ſummoned the ſaid. rlviij. per-
ſons ſo by the ſaid maire ꝑ aldermē na
med ꝑ impanelled, ꝑ alſo the iurrours
on the pety iury ꝑ the party or partyes
named as tenantz or defendants in the
ſaid bil of attaint to appeare before the
maire ꝑ aldermen of the ſame city at ꝯ
huſtings of cōmon pleas then nexte to
be holden in the ſame citie. And if the
ſame attaint thē or any other time hap
pen to remain vntakē for or by defant
of iurrours, by challenge or otherwiſe,
that vpon euery tales graūted, the ſaid
maire ꝑ aldermē ſhal impanel the ſaid
perſōs which were certified by the ſaid
Aldermen or their deputyes ꝑ omitted
out of the ſaid panel or put therin other
perſon or perſons being citizens of the
ſaid city and of the ſubſtance of. C. li. or
more ꝑ alſo that al the plee ꝑ plees to be
alledged or pleded by or for the tenante
or defendant, tenants or defendants or
by any of the iurrours of the pety iurye
in the ſame attait ꝑ triable by any iury
or enquell ſhalbe tried vpon the ſame ci-
ty ꝑ by thenquells of ꝯ ſame, ꝑ in none
other place ne county. And ꝯ none of ꝯ

Prices

C. li.

Huſtinges

xl. viij.

Sumons.

Huſtinges

Remaine.

Tales.

C. li.

Plees

Triall.

Challenge.

Judgement

Untrue verdit.

Judgement

Fort.

Impsil.

Wisabled.

True verdit

Money.

sayd petit iure ne other parties named in any such bill of attaint shal or may haue any challenge to tharray or to any person or pol therin being empaneled for lacke of sufficient of goodes or of landes. Ouer that be it prouided & enacted that the iugement in any such attaint, shall not extend to any landes tenementes, ne to other punishment of the petit iury, ne other proces to be in the same attaint than is limitted & appointed in this present act. And if the xviij. persons of the saide. xlviij. psons sworne in the same attaint, finde that the iurrours named in the petit iurye, haue made, and geuen an vntrue verdite, that then the iudgemēt shalbe geuen againste the party defendant in the same attaint as is vsed in attaint sued by writ at comon lawe. And furthermore the iudgement in the same attaist shalbe againste the petit iury, that euery of the iurrours of the same petty iury shal forfeit and lose. xx li. or more by the discrecion of the Mayre & aldermen of the said citie, keping the same hustings or any other hustling of cōmon plees to suche vse & behofe as other issues & penalties ben forfait & lost in any action or plaint cōmenced before the Mayre & Aldermē of the same citie & his body to be imprisoned ther to remain without bayle or mainprise. vi. moneths or lesse by the discrecion of the mayre & aldermen of the same citie for ỳ time being, and to be disabled for euer to be swornie in any iury before any temporal iudge And ouer that be it enacted by the sāe auctoritie, that if it be founden by the graunde iury in the same attainte that the petit iury haue geuen a true ꝑdit, that then the graunde iurye shall haue auctoritie and power to enquire if any of the petit iurye toke or receyued any sum of money or other reward or promise of money or other reward of the named defendaunts or tenants in the same attaint, or of any other person or persons by the cōmaundement, couine or assent of any of them to or for the entent of their verdit geuing, wher vpon the same attaint is grounded. And after any such corruption by the said graūde iurye founded, that then the iurrour or iurrours of the saide petit iurye that is found so defectif in taking & perceiuing any summes of mony or other reward or promise of reward, shal lose, forfeit & paye to the pleintife or pleintifes named in the same attaint. x. times the value of the summe or other reward so taken, perceiued or promised in forme aboue saide, and to suffer imprisonment without baile or mainprise. vi. months or lesse bi the discreciō of the said maire and aldermen, & to be disabled for euer to be sworne in any iury before any tēporall iudge. And ouer that be it enacted that such defendant or tenant, defendants or tenants in the same attainte, shall lose forfeit & pay, to suche vse and behofe as other penalties ben forfeited within the same cities. x. times ỳ value of that sume of mony or other reward by him or them so geuen to anye of the said petty iury. And the same defendant or tenant, defendants or tenants to be imprisoned, ther to remain wout baile or mainprise during vi. months or lesse by the discrecion of the said mayre and aldermen. And if any dets & damages or costs be recouered in actiō wherupō such atteint is grounded, & by the same attaint it be found that the petyt iurye haue geuen a false serement, that then for the recouery & restitucion of ỳ same det & damages and costes the plaintife or plaintifes in euery attaint, shal and may haue & sue an actiō of det against the same defendant or tenaunt, by writ, bil, or plaint in entry of ỳ kinges courte, wherein the same defendaunte or tenaunte, and euerye of them, shall not bee receyued to doe hys lawe. And

ouer

uer that be it enacted that if any plain-
tife or plaintifes in any such attaynte
commenced before the said mayre and
aldermen vpon any record remaining
within the same citie, & therein be non
suit, or if the first serieant therin be attei-
ned, that then he or they shal haue im-
prisonmẽt & make fine by the discretiõ
of the mayre & aldermen of the said ci-
tie for the time beinge, & that fine to be
& goe to the Mayre & cominaltie of the
sayde citie. And if there be two or mo
plaintifes in any such attaint ordeined
by this statute, & any of them die, & be
nonsuit, the other by this act shalbe en-
abled to sue for the proceedinge in the
same attaint, & not withstandinge the
death of the defendant or tenant, defe-
dants or tenãts, or any of the pety iury
named in the same attaint, so that ther
be two of ỹ same pety iury on lyue, the
same attaint shall not abate. And also
be it ordeyned by the same auctoritye,
that if anye of the iurrours of the same
graund iury empanelled & summoned
in forme aforesayd at the sumõs make
default, so that the attaint remaineth to
be take for the default of iurrours that
then ouer of the same iurrours so ma-
king default, lose & forfeite for the first
default. xl. s. & at the. ii. default. x. li. & at e-
uery default after that. x. li. like proces
to be made and sued there againste the
graund iury & the pety iuri, & the pty &
pties as is to be made & sued in attaint
sued at the cõmon lawe. And that the
same proces be returnable at ouer ha-
lfings of cõmon pleas, & that thattaint
remaine not to be taken after the first
cõmons returned for or by the default
of the defendant or tenant, defendants
or tenants or of ani of the pety iury na-
med in the same attaynt by the acts or-
deyned, and that the sayde issues or pe-
naltyes forfeyted by anye of the sayde
graund iury be forfeit, leuyed and pei-
eyned to the vse of the Mayre and to-
minaltie of the sayde citie; and that no
protectiõ nor essoin be allowed in this
attaint by this act purueyed. Prouided
allway that vpon all attaints hereafter
to be commenced within the citie vpon
any record wherein the tryall & inquest
was by halfe toung that the said maire
and aldermen shal empanel the graud
iury in the same attaynt, the one halfe
of straungers of good fame and of the
substaunce of goods to the value of. C.
li. and more inhabiting within the sde
citie at large, and the residue of the sde
of goods empanelled of Citizens as is
aforesaide. And ouer this be it enacted
by the sayde auctoritye, that no acte of
attaynte of the petyt iury made in thys
present parliament, nor nothing ther-
in conteined other then this present act
nor none other penalty or punishment
in any other act then is afore cõteyned
in this present acte be hurtefull nor er-
tend to any iury or enquest hereafter to
be taken before any Judge of & within
the same citie. Anno. ii. Henrici septimi
cap. xx.

14 ¶ Anno. xi. Hen. vii. cap. xxiiii. An act
for attaints was made to endure to the
nexte parliament. And after. An. xii. H.
vii. ca. x. it is contynued to endure to the
nexte parlement. And after. anno. xix. H.
vii. cap. x. it is contynued to the nexte par-
liament. And after an. i. Hẽ. viii. ca. xi. it is
continued to the nexte parliament.

15 ¶ Vpon euery vntrue verdit here-
after geuen betwixt party and party,
in any suit, plainte, or demaũde before
any iustices or iudges of recorde, where
the thing in demaunde and verdit ther
vpon geuen, extendeth to the value of
xl. li. and concerneth not the iopardie of
mannes lyfe, the partye greued by the
same verdit shal haue a writ of attaint
againste euery person hereafter to ge-
uing an vntrue verdit, & euery of them,
and against the party, which shal haue

Trial.

Medietatem lingue.

C. li.

London.

xl. li.

Writ.

iudgement vpon the same verdit. And that in the same attaint there shalbe a-warded againste the petit iury, the party, and the graund iury Somons Reson and distres infinite, which grande iurie shalbe of like nōber as the graūd iurie is no we in attainte, and euery of them that shall passe in the same, shall haue landes and tenementes to the value of xx. markes by the yers of freehold out of the auncient demeine. And vpō the distresse which shall be deliuered of record vpon the same open proclamacion, to be made in the courte wher the distresse shall be awarded more thē xv. dayes afore the retourn of the same distresse, and euery such distresse shall be made vpō the lande of euery of the said graunde iury as in other distresse is and hath ben vsed. And if the sayd party defendant or the petit iurrours or any of them appeare not vppon the distresse, thē the graūd iury to be taken againste them & euery of them that shal so make defaute. And if any of the saide petit iury appeare, then the party complaynāt in that behalfe shal assigne the false verement of the firste verdite vntruly geuen, whereunto they of the petit iurye shal haue none answere, if they be the same persons, and the writte, proces, return and assignment good and lawful, except that the demaūdant or plaintife in the same attaynte hathe afore been non suit or discontinued his suite of attaynte taken for the same, or hathe for the same verdit in a writ of attaint had iudgement againste the sayde petit iury, but only that they made true verement, which issue shalbe tryed by trith of the sayd graunde Jury and the party shall pleade, that they gaue true verdite, or any other matter, whych shall be a sufficient barre of the said attaint. And that plee notwithstandinge the graunde iury to be taken without delay to enquere whether the firste iury gaue true verdicte or no. And if they find that the petit iury gaue an vntrue verdicte, then euery of the sayde petite iury to forfeit xx.li. whereof the one half shall be to the king our seuerain lord, and the other halfe to the party that sueth. And ouer that, that euerye of the sayde petyte iurye shal severally make fine and raunsome by the discretion of the iustices, before whom the said false verement shall be founde after their severall offences defautes and sufficiency of euery of the sayde petit iury. And after that, ỳ thase of the said petit iury so attaynted shall neuer after be in anye credence, nor they or oth accepted in any court. And if such plee as the party pleeth, whiche is a barre of the saide attaint, be founde or demed againste him that so pleadeth, then the party that sueth shal haue iudgement to be restored to that he lost wyth his reasonable costes and damages. Forsene allwaye that any dilary in action or cause personall, or excommengement pleded or alledged in the party pleintife or demāndaunt shal be taken but as voyde plee, and to that he shall not be put to answere. And that in all the aforesaide proces such day shall be geuen as in a writ of dower, and none essoine or protection to lye nor to be allowed in the same. And if the saide graund iury appeare not vpon the firste distres had againste them, so that the iurye for their defaut do remayne, he that maketh defaut shall forfeite to the king xx.s. and vpon the second distres xl.s. And after making defaut for euery suche defaute x.li. And like penalties and forfeitures to be agaynste them and euery of them that shal be named in the Tales, as is afore expressed agaynste euerye of the sayde graunde Jury aforesaide. And that for and by the deathe of the partye or anye of the sayde petite Jurye, the sayde attaynte shall not abate nor be

Proces.
Jurrey.
xx. markes
Proclam.
xl dayes.
Defaut
Fals verement.
Petit iury.
Plees
Triall
Plees.

be deferred against the remnãt, as lõg as two of the saide petit iury be alyue. And if hereafter any false verdit be geuen in any action suite or demaunde afore any iustice or iudge of record of any thing personell, as det trespas and other lyke, whych shal be under the value of xl.li. that then the partye greued shall haue attaynte wyth such proces and plees as is afore rehersed, and delayes to be taken away as is afore remembred. Excepte that in this case of attaynt euery person of the graund iury that may dispende.x.markes by the yeare of free holde out of auncient demesne, or is worth an hundred marks of goodes and catteis shall be liable to passe in the same attaint. And if the petit iury be attainted, that thẽ they shal in this case of attaynt euery of them to forfeit.x.li. whereof one halfe shal be to the king, & the other halfe to the party, after the fourme afore rehersed and ouer that to make fine and ransome by the discrecion of the iustices, as is afore sayde. And if there be not persons of such sufficiẽcy within the shire or place where any of the sayde attayntes shal be taken as may passe in the same. Be it ordeyned by auctorite abone sayde, that then one Tales shal be awarded into the shire next adioyning by the discrecion of the Justices, afore whom the same attayntes shall be taken, whiche shall be warned to appeare vpon lyke paynes as is afore sayd, and enabled to passe in the sayde attayntes, as if they were dwellyng in the shire where the same attaynte shalbe taken. And that the same laives actions and remedye ordeined by this p̃sent act be kept for and to all them that shall be greued by such untrue verdits of any inheritãce, in discent, reuercion, remainder, or of any freehold in reuercion or remainder. And if the partye in attainte geuen by this act be non suit, or the same discontinue, that then the same partie so non suite or so discontinuinge the sayde attaynt make fyne and ransome by the discrecion of the iustices, afore whome the saide attaint shall be taken and dependinge. And that all attaintes hereafter to be taken, shall be taken before the kynge in his bench, or afore the iustices of the common place and in none other courts. And that Nisi prius shal be graũted by discrecion of the iustices vpon the distresse, and euery of the said petit iury may appeare and aunswere by attourney in the sayde attaint. And that the moitie of the saide forfeiture of the petit iury shalbe leuied to the vse of our soueraigne Lord by Capias ad faciendũ, or Fieri facias, or elegit, or by action of det, againste euery person of the petit iury so forfeiting, and against his executours and administratoures, hauinge then sufficient goodes of their saide testatour not admynistred, & the other moitie shall by like proces be leuyed to the vse of the partie that sueth any attaint geuen by this acte against euery of the saide petit iury and his executours or administratoures hauinge then sufficiency of goodes as afore saide not administred. And the iudgements of restitucion to the party greued suing this act and execution of the same to be had, and like iudgement for the partye defendaũt or tenaunte to be discharged of restitucion as afore this p̃sent acte in case of a graunde attaynte hath ben vsed. And if there be diuers plaintifs or demaundants in attaint, that the non suit or releasse of any of them shall not be in any wise hurtful or p̃iudicial to the residue, but that they & euery of thẽ in such cases may be soũ & seuered like, as it is vsed wyth them be diuers demaundants in action real. Be it also ordeyned, &c. that in euery writte of attainte hereafter to be taken by or vpõ this act that wyth shalbe suche as other writs

Nonsuite, Discontinuance.

Fine.

Kinges b. Cõmon place.

Nisi prius

Attorney.

Fort.

Leuying.

Executors.

Iudgement Restitucion

Homond et fraternas.

Writte

of attaint de, & after the tenor of the sta-
tute shalbe written these wordes. Per
thatut cõtinuat, vlq; annum vicesimũ
tertium domini Henrici octaui dei gra
tia Anglie & Francie regis fidei defen-
soris et domini Hibern. And it is also
enacted that this act shall take effecte
for verdits hereafter to be geuē and to
Continue. continue to the last day of the next par-
liament. Prouided alwaye, that this
act be not prejudicial to a statute made
in the .vi. yeare of the late kinge of fa-
mous memory Henry the seuenth (3.ca
2. before 13) for punishmente of periury
in vntrue verdits geuē in plaints sued
London. in the courtes of the citie of Londō, but
that it shalbe at the liberty of all plons
for and vpon any vntrue verdit geuen
in any courtes of the same citie, to sue
their attaint vpon this statute, or els
vpon the saide statute made in the said
.vi. yere at their owne pleasures & wils.
An.23. H.8.ca.3. This act is continued
An.28.H.8.ca.9.an.31.H.8.ca.7.An.37
H.8.ca.23. An.7.E.6.ca.11. An.1.M.2.p-
liamento.ca.13.& An.1.M.2. parliamẽto
cap.12.& An.1.& 2.P.& M.ca.16. And af
ter. An.2.& 3.P.& M.& 4.& 5.P.& Ma.
ca.9.it is contynued, to the laste day of
the nexte parliament. And it is conti-
nued.1.Eliza.ca.19.

London 4. C. marches Iurors 16 ¶ All and euery maner person &
persons, being citizens of your sayd ci-
tie (3.of London.) and beinge in value of
goodes & catels to the summe of .cccc.
marks may be empanelled & returned
by the shirifes of your saide citie in e-
uery attaint hereafter to be brought by
vertue of the saide statute (3.of an.2.H.
6.ca.3.) vpon verdits hereafter to be ge-
uen by your said citizens, without any
Challenge challenge for the inheritaunce neyes of free
hold of any of them, to be made by any
of the said parties in any such attaint,
vpon such bills hereafter to be geuen.
Iustices Guldhal And that the iustices for the time being
shal sit only at the Guld hal of ỹ same
citie, or at some other conuenient place
within the same citie, & ther to sweare
the graund iurye, and to take the bills
in such attaints hereafter to be taken.
And that the saide citizens hereafter to
be compelled nor distrayned to appere App
in any such attaint, hereafter to be ta-
ken vpon any vntrue verdit, geuen, or
hereafter to be geuen in London, but wont
only within the limittes of the saide ci-
tie, of and for the trial of the same. The
said former act, or any thing therin cõ-
teyned to the contrary in any wise not
withstanding. An.37.H.8.ca.5.

De Accusaciõ.11. Forfaiture.15.
Age.1. Iudgement.2.
Appelles.2. Iurrour.1.
Assaut.1.2. Iustices of gaole
Auowlon.1. deliuery.1.
Certificat.1. Limitation.3.
Challenge.7. Monasteries.11.
Courtes.2. Murder.2.
Crowne.4. Nisi prius.1.
Dayes in banke.5. Periury.1.
Discontinuance. Repele.3.
of proces.2. Restitucion.2.
Eschetours.15. Ryotes.5.
Essoyn.3. Robery.2.
Fees.2. Wales.32.

1 *Attourney.*

QUilibet liber homo qui sec-
tam debet ad com, trithin-
gum hundred, et wapet vel Sut
ad curiam domini sui, libe
re potest facere attorn suum ad sectas
illas pro eo faciendas. Perton.ca.10.

2 ¶ All qui hat ten in diuersis com in Iust.
quib' iustic itinerãt, vel de quibusdam
ten in com in quo iustic nõ itinerãt, il-
met implacitari, et de aliis ten in com,
in quo iustic nõ itinerant, implacitent, Com
coram iustic apud westm vel in banco
domini regis, vel coram iusticiar' suis ad Dist
alias capiendas assignatis vel in ali- Com
quo com coram dic' vel in aliqua cur ba- Iust.
ron facere potest generalem attorn

ad

ad ꝓsequendum ꝓ̄ eis in omnibus placitis in itinere iustic̄ ꝓ ipsis vel contra ipsos motis vel mouendis durante itinere ꝯ̄ dē atturnat⁹ vel atturnat̄ habeat potestat̄ i placitis motis in itinere quousque placitum terminetur vel dominus suus ipsum amouerit nec ꝓ hoc erculentur, quin sint in iuratis et assisis coram eisd̄ iustic̄ Mi.2.ca.11.

3 ¶De mortmaine.4.that attorneis may be made by writ out of ꝯ chancerie & for whom & for what thinges.

4 ¶An.7.R.2.ca.14. It was enacted that they ꝯ were gone ouer mighte answer in ꝓmunire by their attourneis,et ceux plons qui de ey en auaunt passeront par licence nr̄e sr̄ le roy, et soient aurint de bone fame,q̄ a lour requeste le dit chanceller ꝯ lauise des iusticez purra granter de faire lour generalx attorneis en lē chauncellary ꝯ patent le roy deuant lour passer,a respōdre sibiens dits a br̄es de ꝓmunire facias cōe en autres ꝛeles en q̄l cas touts foits soit expresse mencion fait des br̄ez et quereles de ꝓmunire facias et celle patent ensy fait purront deloꝛs lez ditz attorneys en absence de lour meisters responder pour eux, et attourneis desoubz eur faire deuaunt quecunq̄ iuge de roial' et faire receiuer en dit cas si auant cōe en nul auter cas et nient contrestant aleun estatut fait a contrarye auant ces heures. An.7.R.2.ca.14.

5 ¶Toutes les attorneys soient examines per les iustices,& ꝯ lour discrecions lour nounz mis en roll' set ceux qui sont bones et vertuouses et de bon fame soient receux et iurés de bien & loyalment seruir en lour offices et en especial que ils ne facent nul suit en forein county et soient les autres atturneis outres ꝯ la discrecion des ditz iustices, et que lour meisters one ēur ils fueront atturneis soient garnes de ēn dꝛe auters en lour lieur, per ensy que en le meisne temps dain ne ꝓiudice auegne a lour dits meisters et si aleū des dits attorneis deuye au cesse q̄ les iustices pur le temps esteants per lour discrecion facent auter en son lieu qui soit home vertuous et sachant et iures en meisme le maner come de suis et si aleun tiel attourney soit notoirement troues en defaut de recoꝛde ou auter maint en temps auenir que il foꝛiure la court et que iammes il ne soit receu a nul suit faire en aleun court du roy. Et que meisme cest oꝛdinaunce soit tenus en lescheker solonque le discrecion des treasoꝛer et des barons illioques. An. 4.H.4.ca.18.

Dyc
Other
Defaute
Foꝛiure
Eschecker

6 ¶Nul seneschalk bail ne ministē des seignoꝛs des franchises que ont retorne du br̄e soit retoꝛn en nul pl̄ deins le franchise ou bail dount il est ou serē tiel officer ou ministier en ask tēps auener. An.4.H.4.ca.19.

Steward
Bayliy

7 ¶Pur ceo que plusoꝛs des lieges du roy sont vtlages et plusoꝛs wayes ꝯ proces erronie du ley, et sont si impotens de lour coꝛps per diuerses maladies et infirmities que ils ne purrount en lour ꝓꝓres persons venir deuant le roy en lō bāk illōq̄ a faire lour sute pur tiel proces erronie reuerser, oꝛdeigñ est et estable que chescun iustice de lū bank ou del auter,et auri le chief barō de lescheker eint poiar de examiner teels persons eiants tiels maladies & infirmities ouertment conus, et sur ceo purront mesmes les iustices et barons et chescun deux per lour discrecions recoꝛde attorns en cest caz. Purueu toutz foꝛtes que en le br̄e de cap̄ ad satisfaciend̄ courge la cōe ley. An.7.H.4.ca.13.

Atturned
Errour
Dicta
Iustices
Examination

8 ¶An.5.H.5.It was enacted that alplons vntil the nert parliament myghte make theire attourneis in hundꝛedes wapentakes & court barons.

9 ¶An.1.H.5.cap.2. It was enacted to endure to the nert parliament,that all Abbottes,& other religious in Lā shiꝛe and Yoꝛkeshire myght make

Court barō.
Religious.

attour-

attorneis in wapentakes. And after An.9.H.6 ca.10. this act was cõtinued during the kings pleasure.

10 CAn.2.H.6.ca.3. It was enacted that the Duke of Bedforde than ouer the sea might sue and be sued by his attorney.

11 CAn.15.H.6.ca.7. it was enacted to endure at the kinges pleasure, that all abbottes & other religious mighte make attourneys in wapentakes in Yorkshire.

Religious.

12 CAn.33.H.6.ca.6. it was enacted that ỳ abbot of Fountains and his successours mighte wage theire lawe in court barons & wapentakes by attorney, and doe their law by a deputie.

Monasteries.

13 CSint nisi sex cõmunes attornati in dicto comitatu Norfolke et sex cõmunes attornati in dicto coñ Suff. et duo communes attornat in dicta ciuitate Norwici fore attornat in cur de recordo. Et quod oēs predicti quatuordecim attornati sint electi et admissi per duos capitales iustic dñi regis ỳ tempore existẽ de magis sufficientibus et optime instructis iuxta discreciones suas, et quod electio et admissio oim attornatorũ d̄ erũt electi & admissi ỳ dcos iusticiarios p tempore existentes vltra eundem numerum in comitatibus pd sint vacue et de nulla auctoritate neq recordo. Et si sit aliqua persona vel psone q̄ psumit vel psumunt, aut vsurpant vel vsurpat sup ipas fore attornatos in cur de record in dictis cõitatu vel ciuitate alit q̄ sepius specificat, et hoc sic inuento ỳ inquisicionem captã coꝛã iustic pac in dict ciuitat siue coñ d̄ virtute istius ordinationis potestate inquirendi inde in sessionibus suis habebunt aliquo alio modo legittime ỳbato, q̄ tũc ipsa vel ipse que sic psumit vel psumunt si ipsa inde legittime sic conuict, forisfaciat viginti libras toties quotiens ipse vel ipsa sint vel sit sic cõuict, vnã medietatẽ inde capiend ad vsum dñi regis, et alteram medietatem ad vsum ipsius qui pro inde prosequi velit et q̄ ipse d̄ pinde, plequi velit posset habere actiones de debito vers alĩ quam talem psonam d̄ sic psumit fore attornat, ac tales pcessum et recuperationem in eã quales iacent in actione de debito ad rõem legẽ sup obligation Prouiso tamen q̄ ordinatio dicta incipiat et primo sumat effectum ad festũ Pasche prorime futurum & non ante si ordinatio illa iustic. videat rationabilis. An.33.H.6.ca.7.

Mayde.

Vsurpe.

Iust. of p.

Fork.

14 CAn.7.H.7.ca.2. it was enacted that they that shoulde goe with ỳ king in his warres i that viage ỳ then was toward, should make general attorneis or special atturneis.

Se Amendement.3	Kinges attorney
Apparance.2.	in all.
Assise.8.	Portmain.4.
Attaint.15.	Purder.2
Clerk of the chãcery.1.	Poore people.1.
County.3.	Repleder.1.
Essoine.3.12.	Resident.3
Exigent.1.	Shirikes.20
Fines.2.	Trespas.1.
Forger.2.	Wag. of law.4.
Franchises.21.	Waies.32.
	Wardes.24.25.

¶ *Attourney of the king.*

Se Kinges attourney.

¶ *Anaunciement.*

Se Croyne.4.

¶ *Auditours.*

1 CAnno.33.H.8.cap.39. an acte was made for the erection of the court of general surueiours of the kinges lands, with diuers matters concerninge the auditours of those landes. And see ther of in Courts.2. diuers matters cõcerning the kinges Auditours.

Se Officers.13.	Wardes.24.
Receiuors.3	

¶ *Auerment.*

Se Assise.9.35.	Exigent.1.5.

Clergy

Clergy.5
Counterplee of voucher in all.
Essoin.5.9.
False ingrosse.2.
Feres.4
Franchises.4
Marshalsy.7
Monasteris.10.
Parlement.11.
Protection.1.
Retorne.1.5.
Tithes.1
Voucher.2

¶ *Augmentacions.*

The Courts in all.
Execucion of statutes.3.
Franchises.21
Monasteris.11.13.
Pensions.25.
Residens.5
Saint Johns.1.
Wardes.25.

¶ *Awnage.*

The Account.4. 45.48.52.54.59.
Drapry.1.5.6.10.11. Eschetes.2.
12.17.18.21.23.25.27. Officers.3.8.13.
28.29.30.32.33.44. Wales.32.

¶ *Auncien demesne.*

The Conusaunce.1.2. Knightes.1

¶ *Anowrie*

WHere so euer anye maner lãds tenements and other hereditaments be holdē by any maner perſō or perſōs by rents, customes, or seruices, that if the lorde of whome anye suche maner landes, tenements or hereditamentes be so holden, distraine vppon the same manours lands, or tenements, for any such rents, customes or seruices, and replevin therof be sued that the lorde, of whome the same lands, tenements, or hereditamentes be so holdē, may anowe or his bailife or seruaunt make conysaunce or iustifie for taking of the said distresse, vpō ꝑ same lãds, tenēmtz or hereditamēts so holdē, as i lãds, or tenementes within his fee or seignory, alleging in the said anowrie, conisaunce & iustification, the same manours, landz and tenements to be holden of him wout naming of ani person certain to be tenant of the same, and without making any anowrie, iustification, or conisance vpon any person certain. And likewise the lorde, baily or seruaunt, to make anowrie, iustificatiō or conisāce in like maner and fourme vppon enery writ sued of secounde deliuerance. And also be it enacted by the saide auctoritie, that euery anowant, and euery other person and persones that make anye such anowrie, iustification, or conisance, as baily or seruant to any plō or persons in any replegiare, or second deliuerance, for rentes, customes, seruices, or for damage feisant, or other rēt or rents, vpon any distres taken in ani lands or tenemts. If the same anowry conisance, or iustificacion be found for them, or the plaintifes in the same bee nonsuit or otherwise barred, that than they shal recouer theire damages and costes against the said pleintifes, as ꝑ same plaintifes shoulde haue done or had, if they had recouered in the replegiare, or second deliuerance, founde against the said defendants. And be it also ordeined, that the said pleintifes & defendants in the saide writs of replegiare, or writs of second deliuerance, & in enery of them, shall haue like plees and like aide and prayers in all such anowries, conisances, and iustificacion plees of disclaime only excepte, as they might haue had before the makinge of this acte, and as thoughe the saide anowry, conisance, or iustification hadd bene made after the due order of the cōmon law. And it is further enacted by the saide auctoritie, that all such persones, as by the order of the common lawe maye lawfullye ioyne to the plaintifes or defendauntes in the sayd writtes of Replegiare or secounde deliuerance, as wel wout pcelle as by pcelle, shal trō hereforth join vnto ꝑ said pleintifes or defendātz, as wel wout pcelle as by pcels, & to haue like plees & like aduātagez in al thingz (disclaimō only excep-

Person.
Anowrance. Conisance
Distres.
Nonsuite. Warre. Dam. Costes
Pleintifs
Defende.
Aide. Plees. Disclaime
Joinder
Plees. Aduantages

except) as they might haue done by the order of the common lawe, before the making of this act. An. 21. H. 8. ca. 9.

De Castels &c. 5. Reconueries 1. 2.
Distresse in all Rents. 2.
Leases. 2. Replevin in all.
Limitation. 3. Sewers. 8.
Procurements. 1. Vses. 9

¶ Auowson.

Writtes Right Mark prep Quã nuper Presentment

CUm de aduocacionibus ecclesiarũ non sint nisi tria breuia originalia, vz breue de recto, & duo de possessione, scz vltime ꝓsentacionis, et quare ipedit, et hucusq; vsitatũ fuerit in regno q tũ aliquis ius ptãdi nõ habẽs ptinuerit ad aliquã ecclesiã cui⁹ ptinatus sit admissus, ipse & verus est patronus, q nullum aliud bẽ recuperare potuit aduocacionem suam ꝙ p bẽ de recto, qõ debet terminari per duellum vel p magnã assisam, p qõ heredes infra etatem existẽs p fraudem & negligentiam custodum, heredes etiã siue maiores siue minores p negligẽtiam vel fraudẽ tenẽtiũ p legẽ Angl' vel mulierum tenentium in dotem, vel alio modo ad terminum vite, vel annorum, vel p feodum talliatum multoties exheredationẽ paciebantur de aduocacionibus suis, vel ad minus quod eis melius fuit ponebantur ad breue de recto, & i casu omnino exheredati fuerũt huc dilz. Statutum est, qõ hmodi ptinationes non stent huiusmodi rectis heredũ aut illis ad quos post mortem aliquorum hmõi aduocationes reuerti debent ita pꝛeiudiciales, quia quotienscunque aliquis ius non habens tẽpore hmodi custodiarum ptinuerit, vel tempore tenentium in dote p legẽ anglie, vel alio modo ad terminũ vite, vel annorum, vel per feodum talliatũ in pꝛoxima vacatione, post quam heres ad etatem peruenerit vel aduocatio post mortem tenentium in forma pꝛedicta ad heredem plene etatis existẽs reuertet, habeat eandem actionem et receptionem per breue de aduocacione possessoꝛum, qualem haberet vltimus antecessoꝛ huiusmodi heredis plenam habens etatem in vltima vacatiõ tipore suo accedẽte ãte mortẽ suã, vel ãte quam dimissio facta fuerit ad terminũ vite, vel ad feodum talliatũ, vt pꝛedictũ est. Hoc idem obseruetur de pꝛesentacionibus factis ad ecclesias de hereditate brorum, tempoze quo fuerunt sub potestate virozum suozum quibus per istud statutum subueniatur per remedium supza dictum Viris etiam religiosis epis archidiaconis, rectoribus ecclesiarum, et alijs personis ecclesiasticis per istud idem statutum subueniatur, si aliquis ius pꝛesentandi nõ habens, pꝛesentauerit ad ecclesias domibus suis pꝛelatie dignitati aut personatui spectantes tempoze quo vacauerit pꝛelatie dignitates aut personat' huiusmodi nec tamen ita large intelligatur istud statutum quod personc, ad quozum remedium statutum istud est editum, habeant recuperare supzadictum, dicentes quod custodes tenentes in dotem per legem Anglie vel alias ad terminum vite vel annozum vel viri ficti defenderint placitum per ipsos vel contra ipsos motum, quia iudicia in curi regis reddit, per istud statutum non adnihilentur, sed stet iudicium in suo roboze quousq; per iudicium curie tanquam erroneum, si erroz inueniat, adnulletur, vel assisa vltime pꝛesentationi vel inquisicio per quare impedit si transierit per attinctam vel per certificationem adnulletur, que gratis concedatur. Et de cetero vna forma placitandi in breuibus vltime pꝛesentationis et Quare impedit inter iustic̃ obseruetur, quo ad hoc quod si pars ea excipiat de plenitudine ecclesie per suam pꝛopziam pꝛesentacionem, non pꝛopter illam plenitudinem remaneat loquela quinmodo breue infra tempus semel impetretur, quanquam infra tempus

Right Watell Heires Infantes Collusion

Leals

Right

Presentment Heyre Reuertion,

Ward,

Next

pus semestre p̄sentacionem suam recuperare non possit. Et cum aliqñ int plures clamantes aduocacionem alicuius ecclesie par fuerit formata inter partes et irrotulata coram iusticiarijs in rotulo vel fine sub hac forma quod vnus p̄mo p̄sentet, & in sequenti vacacione alius et in tercia tertius, et sic de pluribus si plures sint. Et cū vnus p̄sentauerit, et habuerit suam p̄sentacionem quā habere debet p̄ forma conuentionis illius, et in p̄ma vacatione impediatur, ille ad quē spectat sequens p̄sentacio p̄ aliquem qui fuit pars illius conuentionis, vel loco eius statutum est quod de cetero non habeat huiusmodi impedit⁹ necesse perquirere hēe Quare impedit, sed habeat recursum ad rotulum vel ad finem. Et si in rotulo vel in fine comperta fuerit, p̄dicta par vel conuentio, mandetur vic̄ q̄ scire faciat parti impedienti, qō sit ad aliquē hr̄euem diem continentē spacium rō. dierum vel trium septimanarum secūdum qō loc' ē ppinqu⁹ vel remotus ostenſ. si quid sciat dicere quare sic impeditus talem p̄sentacionem suam habere non debeat.

Et si nō venerit, vel forte venerit, & nihil sciat dicere, quare sic impeditus p̄sentacionem suam habere non debeat ratione alicuius facti post pacem factā vel chirographatam, recuperet p̄sentationem suam cum dampnis suis. Et cum contingat, q̄ post mortem anteceſſoris sui, qui ad aliquam ecclesiam p̄sentauit personam, assignata fuerit illa aduocacio in dotem alicuius mulieris vel tenentis per legem anglie & tenentes in dotem, vel tenentes per legem Anglie p̄sentauerint, & verus heres post mortem huiusmodi tenentium per legem Anglie, vel in dotem impediatur p̄sentare, cum ecclesia vacauerit. P̄ouisū est, quod de cetero sit in electione impediti vtrum perquirere velit per hēe Quare impedit vel vltime p̄sentacionis. Hoc etiam de cetero obseruetur de aduocacionibus dimissis ad terminum vite vel annorum vel ad feod̄ tallatum. Et de cetero in hr̄euibus vltime p̄sentacionis & quare impedit adiudicēt̄ur dampna, videlicet, si tempus semestr̄ transierit per impedimentum alicuⁱ⁹, ita quod si Episcopus ecclesiam conferat, et verus patronus ea vice p̄sentationē suam amittat, adiudicentur dampna ad valorem ecclesie de duobus annis. Et si tempus semestr̄ non transierit, sed distrationetur p̄sentatio infra tēpus p̄dict̄ū tunc adiudicenk dāma ad valorem medietatis ecclesie p̄ vn̄ū annum. Et si impeditor nihil habeat vnde restituer̄ possit dampna in casu q̄n episcopus cōcert p̄ lapsum tēporis, puniatur p̄ p̄risonam duorū annorū. Et si aduocatio distrationetur infra tēpus semestr̄ puniat tm̄ impeditor per p̄risonam di midij anni. Et de cetero concedantur hr̄euia de cappellis, p̄rebendis, dignitatibus hospitalibus, abatijs p̄ioratibus, et aliis domibus q̄ sunt de aduocationibus aliorū que p̄ius concedi non consuetuerunt. Et cū p̄ hēe indicauit impeditur rector alicuⁱ⁹ ecclesie ad petēd̄ decimas in vicina parochia habeat patron⁹ rectoris sic impediti hēe ad p̄tend̄ aduocationem decimarum petitarum. Et cū distrationat̄ū fuerit, p̄edat postmodū placitum in cur̄ Ch̄illianitatis, quatenus distrationat̄ fuerit in cur̄ regis, cū aduocatio descendat, participibus, licet vnus bis p̄sentet et diuerſi super rō heredem, nō ppter hoc exclusus sit ille in toto qui fuit negligens, sed alias habeat tornum suum p̄sentandi cū acciderit. W. 2. ca. 5.

2 ¶ De ecclesijs vacantibus, quarū aduocationes spectent ad regem, & alij p̄sentauerint ad eas. Ita q̄d contentio inter dominum regem et alios oriatur si rer per considerationem curie p̄sentationem suam recuperauerit, licet

post

Dark p̄sentat. Dam. Semester. Laps. Damages. Impetit. Chappels. Prebends. Hospitales. Abbay. Indicauit. Tithes Vsurpe. Coyne. Prerogatiue.

Laps.

poſt lapſum ſer menſium a tẽpore vacationis nullum currit ei tempus dum tamen rer ꝑſentauerit infra temp⁹ ſer menſũ Prerogatiua regis.ca.8.

Kinge Preſent.

3 ¶An.14.E.3.p cleſ.ca.2. It was enacted ỹ the king ſhoulde not preſent i anothers right but wỹin iii. yres after the auoidance. But that act was after repelled by.25.E.3.p cleſ.ca.2.

4 ¶An.14.E.3.p clero.ca.2. & añ 25. E.3.p cleſ ca.1. It was enacted that ỹ king nor his heires ſhould not preſent by a title in anothers right in none of his progenitors time, ſauing to ỹ king and his heires preſentments in other rightes in time comming.

Kinge Preſent

5 ¶Come auant ces heures nr̃e ſeignour le roy ad pris title de preſenter al ſuggeſtion des pluſors clerks la ou le title nad eſte verayꝫ par mye tiels preſentuents et iudgements ſur ceo rendus les clerks ont eſte receur par lez ordinaries des lieux countre dieu et bone foye et en oppreſſion de ceux q̃ auoient bõ et veray titles et dits benefices ſi voet et grant le roy qui a quel heure q̃ il ſerra colluction ou preſentmente deſore a nul benefice en ſi en auter droyt que le title ſur quoy il ſe fondera ſoyt bñ eramiñ q̃ ſont verayꝫ et a q̃l heure auant le iudgement rendu le titl' ſoyt trouue ỹ bon informacion nient verray ne iuſte, ſoit la collacion ou preſentmẽt ent fait repell' et eit le patron ou le poſſeſſour qui mꝛa et pueta le faux titl' ſ̃ ceo brẽs del chauncellarye quauntes a luy ſerroient beſoignables. An.25.E.3 p cleſ cap.3.

Preſentacion

Examin. Title

Repeile.

6 ¶Quant archeueſques eueſqz ou auũt ordinaries ad done vn benefice de droit a luy deuoint par laps de temps & apres le roy preſent et preign̄ ſa ſuyt ẽs le vra patrone qui preas voet ſoeſſrer q̃ le roy recouere ſãs accion trie en deceit del ordinary ou le poſſeſſour des dits benefices q̃ en tiel caz et en touts auters caſes ſemblables ou le droyt le roy neſt pas trie larcheueſqs eueſqz ordinar ou le poſſeſſour ſoient receur a counterpleder le title prẽs pour le roy et dauoir ſon reſponſe & a mouſtrer et defender ſon droit ſur la mattiere tout ſoit il q̃ il riens claime en patronage en le cas ſuiſdit, An.25.E.3.p cleſ ca.7

Ordinarie. Iuowſons Laps Preſent

Kinge Recouer.

Se Champarty.2. Recoueries.1
Furſt frutes.9. Rome.4.
Limitacion.4. Surueiours.1.
Patents.1. Vacacions.1.
Prohibicion.1.4. View.2.
Prouiſion.2.12.

¶ *Badge.*

Se Vacabondes.8.

¶ *Badger.*

Come.7. Laborers.38.

¶ *Bayle.*

Se mainpriſe in all.

¶ *Bailefes in aſſiſe.*

Se aſſiſe.2.6.8.9. Prilon.&c.2.

¶ *Bailifes of maners landes and huſbandry.*

Se account.1.2. Plees of the
Arreſtes.1. Crowne.1.
Caſtels.1. Procurements.1.
Conſpiracie.1. Purueiors.1.
Cozoners.3. Robbery.1.
Det to the king.1.5. Shirifes.2.
Eſcheker.1. Toll.1.
Franchiſes.5. Wager of law.1.
Juſtice in eyre.4. Wales.32.
Mainprize.2. Wrecke.1.

¶ *Baillifes of fraunchiſe, liberties and townes.*

Se Arreſtes.1. Fozell.16.
Attaint.11. Franchiſe.5.
Attourney.6. Hye wales.4.
Caſtels.1. Hundzedes.1.
Conſpiracie.1. Inditements.1.2.4
Cozoners.3. Jurroz.2.3.4.
Det to the king.1. Juſtices in eire.4.
Diſtreſſe.7.8.10. Laborers.19.38.
Elbretes.3. Mainprize.2.
Execucion of ſta- Maires.&c.in all.
tutes.3. Panell.1
Foꝛcible entre.3. Paſſage.4.8.

Plees

Pleas of ỹ crown.1. Robbery.1.2.3.4.
Pylon.fe.8. Shirifes.6.8.11.
Procurements.1. 13.25.
Purueiours.1. Toll.1.
Repleuin.2.2. Wager of lawe.1.
Retorne of Shyrifes.3.5. Wales.32.
Riots.4. Wreke.1.

¶ *Bailifes and Shyrifes of hundredes.*

De Cõfirmacõ.2. Procurements.1.
Corroners.3. Prouiſions.2.
Diſtres.8. Purueiours.1.
Execucion of ſtatutes.3. Shirifes.8.11.13.30.
Franchiſe.5. Wager of lawe.1.
Iurroz.2.3.4. Wales.32.
Iuſtices en eyre.4. Wrek.1.
Painprife.2

Bakers

De Artificer.23. Weightes.fe. 2.5.
Vitalers.8. 7.9.

¶ *Bankes.*

NVlla vill' nec liber homo diſtringat facere pontes aut riparias niſi qui ab ãtiquo ẓ de iure facere conſueuerunt tempore Henrici regis aui noſtri.Pl.car.ca.16.

2 ¶Nulle riparie defendentur de cetero niſi ille q̃ fuer' in defenſo tempore Henrici regis aui noſtri per eadem loca et eoſdem termiñ: ſicut eſſe conſueuerunt tempore ſuo.Pl car.ca.17.

De Fiſhe.1. Sewers.8.
Ryots.9.

¶ *Bankruptes.*

WHere vyuers and ſundrye perſones craftelye obteyninge into theire handes greate ſubſtaunce of other menne goodes,doo ſodeinlye flee too parties vnknowen or keepe their houſes,not mynding to paye or reſtore to any theire creditours,theire debte and duties but at theire owne willes and pleaſures conſume the ſubſtaunce obtained by credite of other men for their owne pleaſures, and delicate lyuinge againſt al reaſon,equitie and good cõſcience.Be it therefore enacted by auctoritie of this preſent parliament, that the lorde Chauncellour of Englande or keeper of the greate ſeale,the Lorde Treaſourer,the lorde Preſident,lorde priue ſeale , and other of the kinges moſte honorable priue counſaile, and the chiefe Juſtice of eyther benche for the tyme being,or three of them at the leaſte,whereof the lorde Chauncellor, or keeper of the greate ſeale , Lorde Treaſourer lorde Preſidẽt, or the lord Priuye ſeale to be one, vppon euerye complaint made to them in writtinge by anye parties greued concerninge the premiſſes,ſhall haue power and auctoritie,by vertue of this acte, to take by their wiſdomes and diſcrecions ſuche orders and directions,as wel with the bodies of ſuch offendors aforeſaid,wher ſo euer they may be hadde, as well in theire houſes as els where, by impriſonment of theire bodies,or other wiſe as alſo with theire landes,tenementz fees,annuities,and offices,which they haue in fee ſimple,fee taile, tearme of life,terme of yeares, or in the right of theire wyues as muche as the intereſt,right,and title of the ſame offendourz ſhal extende or be and maye than lawfully be departed wyth, by the ſaid offendour and alſo with theire money, goods,cattalles,wares,marchãdyſes ẓ dets where ſoeuer they may be found or knowen. And to cauſe theire ſayde landes,tenements,fees,annuities,offices,goodz,cattalles,wares,marchandiſes and dettes to be ſerched, viſued, rented,ẓ appraiſed ẓ to make ſale of ỹ ſaid lãdz,tenementes,fees,annuities, ẓ office

Chancellor.
Counſell Juſt. of b.
Complaine
Power
Orders Body
Impriſ.
Landes
Goodes
Serched Praiſed Sell

& office, aſmuche as the ſame offender maye then lawfully giue graunt or de parte with, or otherwiſe to order the ſame for true ſatiſfaccion and paiment of the ſaide creditoures, that is to ſaye, to euerye of the ſaide creditours, a portion rate and rate like, according to the quantitie of their dets. And that euery direccion, order, bargaine, ſale, & other things done by the ſaid lordz auc toriſed as is aforeſaide, in writing ſigned w̄ theire handes, by auctoritie of this act, ſhalbe good & effectuall in the law to al ententes conſtruccions and purpoſes againſt the ſayde offenders, their heires and executours for euer as thoughe the ſame order direction, bargayne, and ſale, had bene made by the ſayde offender or offenders at his or theire owne free will & libertie by writing indented enrolled in ani ꝑ kings courts of recorde. And be it &c. that if after any ſuch act or office committed and complaint therof made to the ſaid lordes, as is aforeſaid, any partye greued concerning the premiſſes, knowing, ſuppoſing or ſuſpectinge, any of ꝑ goodes, cattals, wares, marchandiſes or dettes of ſuch offendor or offendors to be in cuſtody, ble, occupying keping or poſſeſſion of any perſon, or perſons, or any perſon or perſōs to be indetted to any ſuche offendor or offendours do make relacion therof to the ſaide lordz to whome auctoritie is geuen by thys preſent act as is aforeſaide, that then the ſaide lordes ſhal by vertue hereof, haue ful power and auctoritie to ſede for and conuent afore them by ſuch wayes wates or meanes, as they ſhal thik conuenient by their diſcrecions, al and euery ſuch perſone and perſons ſo known ſuppoſed or ſuſpected, to haue any ſuch goodes, cattales, wares, marchandiſes or dettes, in his or their cuſtodye ble occupacion keping or poſſeſſion or ſuppoſed or ſuſpected, to be indetted to ſuche offender or offenders, & vpon theire apparance to examine the & euery of them as wel by theire othes as otherwiſe by ſuch wayes & meanes as the ſaid lordez by theire diſcrecions ſhal think mete & conuenient for & vpō the ſpecialtie, certeintie true declaracō & knowledge, of al and ſinguler ſuche goods cattals, wares, marchandiſez & dettz, of any ſuche offendors as be ſuppoſed or ſuſpected to be in his or theire cuſtody, ble, occupacion or poſſeſſion, & of al ſuch dets as by them or any of the ſhalbee ſuppoſed or ſuſpected to bee owing to any ſuch offendour. And if any ſuch ꝑſon or ꝑſons vppon ſuch examinacion do not diſcloſe, pleinlye declare and ſhew ꝑ whole truth of ſuche things as he or they ſhalbee examined of, concerning ꝑ premiſſes: than euery ſuch ꝑſon or ꝑſons ſo examined, & not declaring ꝑ plain & whole truth, concerning the premiſſes, vpon due proffe therof to be made, before the ſaid lords therfore auctoriſed, as is aforeſaide, by witneſſe, examinacō, or otherwiſe as to the ſame lorde ſhal ſeeme ſufficient in that behalfe, ſhal loſe & forfeit double ꝑ valne of al ſuch goods, cattalles, wares, marchandiſes & dets, by them or any of the ſo concealed & not wholy & plainly declared & ſhewed which forfaiture ſhalbe leuied & recouered by ꝑ ſaid lordz hauig auctoritie as is aforeſaid, by ſuch wates & meanes as to the ſhal ſeeme requiſite & cōuenient. And ꝑ ſame forfeiture to be diſtributed and imployed to & for ꝑ ſatiſfaccion & payment of ꝑ dets of the ſaide creditour or creditours, in ſuche like maner rate & fourme as is aboue declared concerning ꝑ ordering of the goodes and cattales, of the ſaide offendours keping their houſes, or fleing to places vnknowen, as is aforeſaid. And be it &c. that yf after anye ſuche parſone or parſons ſhall keepe his or theire houſes or

flee

Payement

Rate like.

Order.

Effectuall

Parti greued

Suſpectinge.

Poſſeſſion.

Indebted.

Relacion.

Conuent

flee to parties vnknowne, as is afore-
said, any person or persons do fraudu-
lently by couin or collusion, claime or
demaunde any det duity or other thige
by writinge or other wise, of any suche
offendour, or offedours, other the suche
as he or they can & do proue to be due
by right and conscience, in fourme afore
saide, before the saide lords hauing aue
tority by this preset acte as is aforesaid
and the same to procede *bona fide*, wyth
out fraude or couin: that then euerye
such person and persons, so craftelie de
maunding or claiming any such dette
duity or other thig, as is aforesaid shal
forfait & lose double as muche as he or
they shall so claime or demaunde. And
the same forfaiture to be leuied recoue
red and imploied in maner & fourme
as is afore rehersed. And be it &c. that if
any such person or persons, which shal
keepe his or their houses, or flee to par-
ties vnknowne, as is aforesaide, of en-
tēt to delay or defraude their creditors
discreitfully by couin or collusion, suffer
or cause any other person or persons to
recouer againste him or the any dettes
goodes, cattelles, wares or marchandi
ses without iuste cause & title so to doe,
proceding *bona fide* without fraude or
couine that then vppon complaint ther
of made to the said lords, hauing aue-
thority by this present acte, as is afore-
said, the same lords shall haue power &
auctority by vertue hereof to cōuent &
cal before the ꝑ sayd recouerer recoue-
rers, & after such fraud discreit couin or
collusiō shal plainly apere or be duelie
proued before the said lords auctorised
as is aforesaid, all the said goodes and
cattelles of the said offendour so recoue
red, shal be chargeable employed ordē-
red & deliuered toward the paiment of
the true & due dettes of ꝑ said creditour
after the maner, fourme & rate, as is a-
fore specified, by the discrecion of ꝑ said
lordes, hauinge auctority by this pre-

sent acte, the aforesaid false and fained recouere not withstanding: so that al-
waies such false and fained recoueries shall not bee in force, or any execucion therebye had of or vppon any goodes, cattelles, landes, or tenements of anye such offendour or offedours vntil such time as al his or their true and due dets and duelles, shalbe fully satisfied contē ted and paid to his or their creditours. And neuertheles after that ꝑ sayd true dettes & dulies, shalbe fullye satisfied & paide as is aforesaide, as well the body of the said offendour, as his landes, te-
nements, goodes, and cattals, shall be charged & liable to the execucion of the saide recouery according to the tenour force and effect of the same. And bee it &c. that if any person or persons which shall bee indetted, doe withdraw hym selfe out of this Realme and other the kings dominiōs, into any forei realme or countrye, to the intent ther to abide and remaine, in defraude of his credy-
tours: that thā vpon complaint in wry ting concerninge the premisses thereof made to the saide lords hauing aucthō ritie, as is aforesayde, the same lordes shall by vertue and auctority of thys present acte, haue power and auctority to award proclamacions to be made in such places, as to them shal be thought meete & conuenient, commaunding by the same suche offendour in the kinge our soueraign lordes name, to returne with al conuenēt spede into thys realm & to yeld his body before the said lords, hauig auctority as is aforesaid or one of them. And if the said person within three monethes next after he shal haue knowlege of suche proclamacion or as soone after as hee conueniently maye, doe not repaire and yelde his bodye as is aforesayde, that then the bodye of all and euerye suche offendour and of-
fendoures shalbe adiudged taken and deemed to all intentes and purposes

Feyned rec.

Execution

Paide.

Execution.

Out of Eng-land.

Complaint

Proclamcion

Returne

Not repayre,

Protection. out of the Kinges protection, and that alſo all goodes, cattalles, landes, tenemẽts and dets of euery ſuch offendour ſhall be by the order and diſcretion of the ſaide lords employed and diſtributed amongeſt his creditours equallie & indifferẽtly rate for rate in like maner and fourme as is afore declared. And that alſo euery perſon and perſõs, that ſhall willingly helpe to ayde, imbeſill, or conuey any ſuch perſon or perſons, theire goodes, cattalles, ware, or marchãdiſes, out of this realme and other the kinges dominions, into any forein Realme or place, knowinge the ſayde perſon or perſones to departe or withdraw theſelues, or conuey theire ſaide goodes, cattels, ware, and marchandiſes for the cauſe & entent afore ſayde ſhal ſuffer ſuch paines by impriſonmẽt of their bodies or paye ſuch fine to our ſoueraigne lord the kinge his heires or ſucceſſours as to ỳ ſaide lordes hauing auctoritie by vertue of this preſent acte ſhal ſeme meete & conuenient for their ſaid offence or offences. Prouided alwaies and be it &c. that the creditours of anye ſuche offendour or offendours, which ſhall kepe his or theire houſe or houſes, or which ſhall abſent or withdraw themſelues into places vnknowen for the cauſes afore ſaid, be not fully ſatiſfied and paide or otherwiſe cõtented for their dets and duities, by the waies and meanes afore ſpecified & declared, that than the ſayde creditour & creditours, and euery of them ſhal and may haue their remedy for the recouery & leuying of the reſidue of their ſayd dets or duities wherof they ſhall not be fully ſatiſfied and paide, or otherwyſe contented in forme afore ſaide againſte the ſayd offendour or offẽdours in like maner and fourme as they ſhoulde or might haue hadde, before the makinge of thys acte. And that the ſayde creditour and creditours, and euery of thẽ ſhall be onely barred and excluded by vertue of this acte, of & for all & euerye ſuch part & portions of the ſayde dets & duities as ſhal be paide, ſatiſfied, diſtributed or deliuered vnto him or them by the ſaid lordes hauing auctority as is afore ſaid, & of no more portiõ or parcel ther, any thing herein ſpecified ỳ maie be taken or conſtrued to ỳ cõtrary notwithſtãding. An. 34. H. 8. ca. 4.

Pyde. Out of Englãd Impriſ. Fine Creditors. Not payde. Recouer Reſidue. Creditour.

¶ *Labours.*

See Phiſitions. 2. 5.

¶ *Bargaines and ſales of landes.*

See Inrollements. 2.

¶ *Barking of trees.*

See burning of cartes. &c.

Cordiners. 22.

¶ *Barons of the ſcheker.*

See Apparell. 5. Fines. 2.
Commiſſion. 7. Juſtice and
Errour. 2. right. 4.
Eſcheker. 1. and Juſtices of both
in diuers other benches. 2.
ſtatutes there. Reliefe. 1.
Execution of ſta- Shiriffes. 1.
tutes. 3. Tenure. 2.

¶ *Baſtardy.*

ADbreue regis de baſtardia, dix aliquis natus ante matrimoniũ habere poterit hereditatem ſicut ille q̃ natus eſt poſt matrimoniũ reſponderunt omnes epiſcopi q̃ nolũt nec poſſunt ad illud breue reſpondere, quia hoc eſſet contra communẽ formã eccleſie. Et rogauerunt omnes epiſcopi magnates, vt cõſentirent q̃ nati ante matrimonium eſſent legittimi ſicut illi qui nati ſunt poſt matrimonium, quantum ad ſucceſſionem hereditariã, quia eccleſia talez habet pro legittimis. Et omnes comites et barones vna voce reſpõderũt, quod nolunt leges Anglie mutare, que hucuſq; vſitate ſunt et approbate. Merton. ca. 9.

2 Chi la dit Alianore femme James soit certifie mulier en ascun court deuant ses heures que nul maner de certificat per deuant fait pour la dit Alianore feme James mette a ascun prein-dice lie en dair ne conclude ascū perſō ou psones forſq; ou celuy q ses heir̄ q fuit fait partie a le ple. Et q desore en-auant touts iuges de ou en les courtes la ou ascun plee est ou serr̄ pendāt pris ou moeue en q̄r plees ensy faitz pen-dantz prisez ou moeues bastardy est ou serra allege enuers ascun person party a mesme le ple et sur ceo issue ioīn ou a toyner le quele par le ley doyt estre cer-tifier par lordinary que lez iuges ou vn iuge de ou en lez courtz ou le dit plee est ou serra pendant pris ou moeue deuāt le temps que ascun brieue de certificat passe hors dicelle court al ordinary pur certifier sur lissue en sy ioyne ou a toy-ner face vne remembrance desoubes lour seal̄ ou son seale a la suite le de-maundante ou tenaunt pleintife ou de fendaunt en le plee en quele bastardye est ou serra allege resiaūt lissue que est ioine en īn le plee de bastardy q certifi-ant a le chauncellor du roy Dengl̄ pur le temps esteaunt a lentent que sur ceo proclamation soit fait en la dit chaūcel larie p troiz mois vn foitz en chesc̄ moiz q̄ touz les persones, qui pretendēt ascū interesse pur obiecter encoūter la party que luy p̄tende estr̄ mulier que iz soiēt al ordinarie q que le brieue de certificat est ou serra direct pur faire lour allegy aūces q obiections enuers la partie qui luy pretend dessre mulliere sicōe la ley de saint eglise requiert. Et le dit chaū-cell̄ eyt notice de la dyt remembrāce et issue ioyne q requis per le dyt demā-daūt ou tenant pleintife ou defendaūt auanditz eient mesm̄ le remembrance de faire la dyt proclamation come de-suis est dit mesme le chaūceller pour le temps esteant serra faire proclamacyōs ensy fait certifiera en la court ou le dyt plee en qui la bastardie est allege adonc serra pendāt. Et que les iuges de ou en la court ou le dit plee est ou serra pen-dant pris ou moeue deuant ascū procla mac̄ ensy affait̄ en la chauncellary fa- Proclam.
cent vn foitz autiel proclamation ouert ment en mesme la courte q aury auter foits quaunt les proclamations soient certifies per le chaūceller dēgleterr̄ en Certificat.
fourme reherse faitz adonqs le dit iuge agardera le dit brief de certificat a lor-dinary pur certifie sur lissue illint ioīn Ordinary.
ou a ioyner. Et si ascun brief de certifi-cat soit fait ou grant deuāt ceo q toutes proclamacionz en la fourme de saūt re-herce soiēt faits certifies que adonques cel brieue de certificat del ordinarye sur ceo fait ou affaire soit voide en ley q de nul effecte. Et si ascun brieue deuant cē Void.
tēps soit direct a ascū ordinarie pur cer tifier si la dit Alianor̄ feme James soit Certifie
bastard ou nemy et a cell temps mpent certifie sil soit certifie en aprez p vertue du dit brieue que mesme le certificat du Voyde
dit ordinary ensy fait soit void̄ q de nul effecte. An. 9. H. 6. ca. 11.

Se Abilitie. 2. Crowne. 3. 4.

1 ¶ *Bathe and welles.*

An. 34. H. 8. ca. 15. an act is made concerning grantz q writinges to bee made by the bylhoppe of Bathe q welles to be confirmed by q deane q chapter of Welles. Bilhop

1 ¶ *Battelle & graund Assise.*

Des serementez des champyons Othe.
est illint purueu, pur ceo q rare ment aulent que le champion le Champion
demaundāt ne soyt ptiē en ceo quil iure quil ou son piere vist la seisin son seign̄ ou de son aūceſter, q que son pier luy cōmand a faire la darrein que mesp ne soit le champion le demādant distreint a ceo surer, mes soyt le sere-ment gard en touz ses auters pointes. W. 1. ca. 41.

Se Anowlon.1. Mape.3.
Dower.3. Wonche.5.
Fees.2.

¶ *Beanpleder.*

Just.in eyre

Fines.

PRouisum est etiam, quod nec in itinere iustic. nec in coīn in hundō nec in cur̄ baron de cetero capiantur fines ab aliquibus p̄o pulchō placitando, neque per sūr quod non occasionentur. Et sciendum est quod per istam constitucionem non tolluntur fines certi seu p̄stationes arrentate a tempoꝝ quo dominus rex p̄mo transfretauit in Britanniā vsque nunc. Mark Cap.12.

2 Et q̄ nul rien soit p̄is pur beanpleder, si come auterfoits fuit defendu en temps le roy Henry piere le roy que oꝛe est W.1.ca.9.

3 Pur ceo que aſcuns du roialm̄ se ont greuement complein que ils sount greues p̄ viscontes q̄ loy sount appurteiours le Roy que pernent deniers de eur par extoꝛciōs pur ceo que ils ne deuoient esse enchesones de bean pleder deuant eur le Roy voit que lestatute de Mark.8.ca.12. en cē point soit bien garō An.1.E.3.ca.8.

Shyrikes

Extorcion.

Bedding.

Se Upholsters in all.

¶ *Beefe.*

Se Shyps.5.13.

¶ *Beggers.*

Se Vacabondes and beggers in all.

¶ *Benche of the kinge.*

Se Chauncery.1.

¶ *Benefices appropriate.*

Se condition.2. of p̄riestes.3.
Fraunce.1. Ireland.6.
Fruit frutes.9. Pꝛouision.2.
Incontinencie Residence.2.

¶ *Benyuolences*

Se Taxis.15.16

¶ *Bere.*

Se Ale & Bere in all. Coupers.1.

¶ *Berwike.*

TOutz les marchants que amenent & apportent aſcū marchandise hoꝛs de Scotlād ou Iles del meisme en ceſt son royalme dengleterre ou en Irelande ou Gales pꝛemiermēt amesnera ī la marchādise a la dit vill̄ de Berwike & que nul de lez liegez du roy nascū auk̄ person desoubz lobeysance du roy achate aſcū marchādise amesnīz hoꝛs Descoce & le meisme amesne ou cause destre amesnus en ceſt royalme dengleterr̄ ou aſcū aut̄ lieu de soubz lobeisāce du roy eins q̄ ī la marchandise soit achatez dend̄ & customez a son dit vill̄ de Berwike soꝛsp̄ise a la citie de Carliol & lez poꝛtes ou creekez pertenantz a la Weste marche & q̄ nul maner marchaūt denizen ne straunge desoubz lobeysance du roy carie ou conueye a vendꝛe aſcū maner marchādise estrant dedeins Engleterre Irland ou Gales en lescoce ou Iles dicel q̄ ne sont pas desoubz lobeysance du roy. Et que nul de soubz la legiāce & obeisance de roy vende aſcun maner marchādise dengleterre, Irelād ou Gales au aſcū dez inhabitantez Descoce ou Ilez de meisme en aſcun lieu dedeins Engleterre Irlande ou Gales sauant taunt soleīnt a la dit vill̄ de Berwike & Cariolk̄ auaūtdit. Et que nul marchaūdise soit eskippe ne deskippe en aſcū Creke nauter lieu entre Tynmouth & la dyt Ville de Berwike mes soulement en le poꝛt ou Hable de la dyt ville Berwike. Et que nul maner persone ne persons soꝛsp̄is les burgeses & homes enfraunchises de la dyt vylle de Berwyke face ne facent aſcū salmon a vēdꝛe des aſcuns salmōs qui sꝛont p̄ises en leaue de Tiwede. Et que si aſk̄ persone ou persones offende ou offendent ou face ou facent ouesque aſcun maner marchaundise aquunidit contrarye au aſcun de les dites oꝛdinaunces meisme la person ou persones soꝛfayte & soꝛfacent

rent tout mesme la marchãdise. Et ḣ il soit licette au alẽ des lieg̃ du roy de sei sey tout tiel marchãdise enly foꝛfait ou autermẽt de purſuer en ſon pꝛop nome vn accion de dette encounter meſme la perſõ ou perſonez qui enſy foꝛfacera ou foꝛfaceront cõtenant la ſomme del vn lne des dits biẽz & en meſm̃ laccion dauoire ſemblable pꝛoceſſe iudgement et execucion come eſt en auters accyõs de Dette vſes per le courſe des leis du roy et que en nul des meſmes les ſuites et accions aſcũ pꝛotection ou eſſoygne de le ſeruice du Roy ſoit allowe. Ꝑe aſcũ defendant admiſes de fait ſa ley & noſtre ſeignoure le Roy dauoire lyb̃ lun moytie de tout tyel marchaundiſe foꝛfaites & ſeiſies cõ lun moytie de touts tiels ſommes de money que ſerra recoueres per accion en la ſuiſdit fourme a purſuer pur la value daſcũs tyelx biẽs enſye foꝛfaites & la perſon ou perſons, que ſeiſera ou purſuera ſeiſerõt ou purſueront en la fourme de ſuiſdyt dauoir lauk moitie dicelꝛ. Et per la dit auchoꝛritie il eſt oꝛdeigne & enact que les marchaũts & homes enfraunchiſes du dyt ville puiſſent del grace hoſtr̃ ſeignour le Roy auoire au ferme toutes ealves royalx & lieur de piſcheries dedeins la dyt vylle de Berwicke & ſeignoury de meſme payauntes pur ycelle taũt quãt aſcun aut perſon voyt faire & que meſmes les marchaunts et homes enfraũchiſes & cheſcun deux puiſſent de cy en auauant auoyꝛe occupier et enioyer a ce ux lour heires & ſucceſſoures pur touts iours touts liberties fraunchiſes & cuſtomes quelles au auſcum temps deuãt regardoyẽt a la dyt vylle et que ils puiſſent eſkipper touts maners biens et marchaundiſes illioques et les carper a que lieu poꝛte ou poꝛtes que ils voyllent et la diſcharges et les meſmes recharger one blees ou aſcũ auter vittayles ou marchaũdiſes et les meſmes demeiner a la dit ville de Berwike pour

vitelment dicelꝛ. Pur ceu touts loyts que ceſt accione nul auter acte en le dyt parlement fayt ou affaire nentẽde pas neti aſcun maner ſoyt piudicial a William Eueſque de durcſme ne a ces ſuceſſours en ou pour aſcun maner choſe luy appertoygnant ou en aſcun maner fourme regardaunt. Anno.22. Ed.4. ca.8. Durham

Se Bouchers.2. Pꝛocurements.3.
Cozdiners.22. Pꝛotection.12.
Cuſtome.19. Scotlande.2.
Marchants.48. Wooles.3.18.
Noꝛtuaries.1. 24.37.
Officers.12.

¶ *Buying and ſelling.*

Se Reſidence.2. Townes.6.

¶ *Buying of titles.*

Se Maintenaunce.7.

¶ *Bigamy.*

Se Clergy.2.5.21.

¶ *Bill.*

Se Account.5. Wardes.25.
Attaint.4.5.13.

¶ *Biſextus*

Se Dates.4.

¶ *Biſhoppes and biſhoprikes.*

Pur ceo que deuant ces heures en temps le roy Edꝛ. pier au Roye qui oꝛe eſt le roy par maluoiſes counſeilloures ſauns cauſe ou arrainment fuit pꝛendꝛe en ſes maynes les tẽpoꝛalties des dyuerſes eueſques oue touts lour biens et chateux en les dites tempoꝛalties troues, et meſmes les tẽpoꝛalties tyent en ſon mayne par long temps et paſt les iſſues en meſme le temps a treſgraimde damage des dytes eueſques waſtes et deſtructions de lour chateux maners, parkes, & doyt le Roy voit et graunt ḣ deſoꝛe ne ſoyt fait. An.pꝛimo. Ed.3.ca.2. Temporalties Goodes

Temporalties. Monasteries Abbays.

2 ¶ Nous ne no⁹ heyres ne prendrõs ne serrons prendre en nostre maynes les temporalties Dercheuesqs Euesqz Abbes Priours ou auks gentz de seint eglise de quel estate ou condicyon que ils soient saums derroy et iust cause solonque la ley de terre et iudgement sur ces done. Anno. 14. E. 3. p̃o clero. Capitulo. 3.

Crime.

3 ¶ Nul ercheuesque ne Euesque ne soit enpeche deuañt nous Justices par cause de crime si nous ne les commañdons especialment tanque autre reme die ent soit ordeigñ. An. 18. E. 3. p̃ clero Cap. 1.

Temporalties

4 ¶ Pur ceo que lez temporalticz dez ercheuesques & euesques, oũt este souẽt foitz pris en la maine le roy pur cõtẽpt fait a luy sur les briefes quare non admisit & enseme̅t pur plusours autz causes dount les dites prelates ount pries au Roy que nul tiel prise se face deuore de si come ilz sont piers de la terre, si vo et le roy & grant en mesme cest parliament que toutz lez Justicez qui rendrõt desore les iudgementz counter nul prelate de la terr̃ en tiel cas ou semblable que ilz en tiel cas puissent fraunchemẽt receiuer & desore receyuent pur le contempt ensy ainsy fine rrasonablemẽt del partie ensye contempne solonque la quauntitie du trespas & solonque la qualitie du contempte maintenant al temps de iugement si la partye offre ou autrement apres le iudgement a ql̃ houñ que la partie se voet offrer & sil be soigne lez chanceller & tresurer a la receit de dit fiñ appelles. An. 22. E. 3. p̃o clero. ca. 6.

Quare non admisit

Judgemẽtes.

Contempt.

Fine

5 ¶ Albeit that sithen the beginning of this p̃sente Parlement good and honorable ordinaunces and statutes haue ben made and establisshed for elections, presentacions cõsecrations and inuestinge of archebyshoppes and byshoppes of thys Realme, and in all other the Kinges dominions, wyth all ceremonyes apperteyninge vnto the same, as by suche statutes therof made more at large is specified: yet neuerthelesse no prouision hytherto hath beene made for Suffragãs, which haue bene accustomed to bee hadde within thys Realme for the more spedye administracion of the sacramentes and other good holsome and deuoute things, and lawdable ceremonyes, to the encreace of Gods honoure, and for the commoditie of good and deuoute people. Bee it therfore enacted by auctority of this p̃sent parliament that the townes of Thetford, Ippeswyche, Colchester Doner, Gylford, Southãton, Taunton, Shaftesbury, Poltõ, Malebourghe Bedford, Leycester, Glouceſter, Shrewesbury, Bristowe, Penreth, Bridgwater, Notyngham, Grauthã, Hulle, Huntingtõ, Cambridge, & the townez of Perethe, and Berwicke, saint Germaines in Cornewall, and the Isle of Wyghte, shall bee taken and accepted for sees of Byshoppes suffraganz to be made in thys Realme, and in Wales, and the Byshoppes of suche sees shall bee called suffragans of thys realme. And that euerye Archebyshoppe and byshop of thys Realme and of wales, and els where within the Kinges dominions, beynge dyspoled to haue any suffragan shal and maye at their liberties name and electe, that is to saye, euery of them for theire peculier dyoces, two honest and discrete spirituall persones, beynge learned and of good conuersacion, and those two persones so by them to bee named shall presente to the Kinges highnes by theire lyterynge vnder theire seales makinge humble requeſt to hys maiestye, to geue to one suche of the sayd two persones, as shal please his maiestie, suche title nam̃ stile, and dignitie of bishop of suche of the sees aboue especified, as the kings highnes shal thinke most conuenient

for

for the same. And that the kinges maiestie vppon euery suche presentation, shall haue full power and auctorite to giue to one of those two persones so to his highnes to bee presented, the style tytle & name of a bishop of suche of the sees aforesaid, as to his maiestie shalbe thought most conuenient and expedient so it be within the same prouince, where of the Bishop that doth name hym is. And that euery suche person, to whom the kinges highnes shal giue any such style & title, of any of the sees afore named, shalbe called bishop suffragan of the same see whereunto hee shalbe named. And after such title, stile & name so giuen, as is aforesayde, the Kinges maiestie shall present euery such persō by his letters patents vnder his great seale, to the archebishop of Caunterbu rye, if the town wherof he hath his tit- barye le, bee within the prouince of Caunterbury, and lykewise to ỳ archbishop of Yorke, if ỳ towne wherof hee hath hys tytle be within the prouince of Yorke, signifying & declarig by ỳ same letters patentes the name of the person presented, and the stile and title of dignitie of Bishoprike, whereunto he shall bee nominated requiring ỳ same archbishop, to whom such letters patentes shalbee directed to consecrate the sayde person so nominate, and presēted, to the same name, title, stile & dignitie of bishoppe that hee shall bee nompnated and presented vnto, and to giue hym all suche consecrations benedictions & ceremonies as to the degres and office of a bishops suffragan shalbe requisite. And bee it also enacted by auctorite aforesayde, that all & euery such person and persons, as shalbee nominated elected presented & consecrated, as is afore rehersed, shalbe taken accepted & reputed in al degrees & places, according to the stile, title name and dignity ỳ he shalbe so presented vnto, and haue such capa-

citie power and auctority hereon pre eminence & reputatiō, in as large and ample maner in and concerning the execution of such commission, as by anye of the said archebishops or bishops within their dioces shal be giuen to the sayd suffragans as to suffragans of thys realme heretofore hath beene vsed and accustomed. And bee it further enacted by auctoritie aforesaid that euery archbishop of thys Realme to whome any the kinges letters patentes in the tafe afore rehersed shalbe directed hauinge no lawfull impediment, shal perfourme & accomplish the effectes & contents of this acte within the time of three monethes next after such letters patentes shall come to their handes, anye vsage customes forein lawes priuileges prescripciōs or other thing or things hertofore vsed had or done to the contrarye here of notwithstanding. Prouided al waies, that no such suffragans, which shalbe made, & cōsecrate by vertue and auctoritie of this acte, shall take or parceiue any maner of profites of the places and sees, wherof they shall bee named, nor vse, haue or execute any iurisdiction or episcopall power or auctoritie within theire sayde sees, nor wythin anye dioces or place of this Realme or els where within the Kinges dominions but onelye suche profites iurisdictions power and auctority, as shal bee licenced & limitted to them to take do and execut by anye archebishop or bishop of this realme within their dioces, to whome they shalbe suffragans by their commissiō, vnder their seales. And ỳ euery archebishop and bishop of this realme, for their owen peculiar dioces, may & shal giue such cōmissiō, or cō missiōs to euery such bishop suffragan as shalbe so consecrated by auctority of this act as hath ben accustomed for suffragās hertofore to haue, or els such cō mission as by them shal be thought re-

Archbishops.

Proufe.

Commissions

gulite reasonable & conuenient. And ỳ no such suffragan shal vse any iurisdiction ordinary, or episcopal power other wise nor longer time thē shal be limitted by such commissiō to him to bee geuen as is aforesaid, vppon payne to incurre into ỳ peynes, losses, forfaitures, and penalties mencioned and in ỳ statute of prouisiōs made in the xbi. yeare of kinge Richarde the seconde. Prouyded allwais that the bishoppe that shall nominate the suffragan to the Kinges highnes, or the suffragā him selfe that shall bee nominate, shall prouyde two bishops or suffragās to consecrate him with the archbishop, and shall beare theire reasonable costes. Prouided also that the residence of hym that shall bee suffragan ouer the diocese, where hee shall haue commission, shall serue him for hys residence as sufficientlye, as if hee were resident vppon any other his benefice, any acte hertofore made to the contrarie notwithstanding. Be it further enacted, that all such suffragans, as shall hereafter exercise the offices aforesaide, by the commission of the bishoppe, for the better mayntenance of his dignitie, maye haue two benefices, with cure, any former acte made to the contrary notwithstandinge. Anno. 26. Henrici. 8. ca. 14. This acte was repelled by. 1. & 2. P. & M. and renued by. 1. Eliz. ca. 1.

Patents.

6 ¶ Anno. 31. Henrici. 8. cap. 9. an acte was made, authorising the kinge to make bishoppes and trāslacions of bishoppes by his letters patentes. But it is repelled by. 1. & 2. P. & M. cap. 8. as appereth in Rome. 4.

Chester Man.

7 ¶ Anno. 33. H. 8. cap. 31. an acte was made, disseueringe the bishoprieke of Chester & Man fro the iurisdiceyon of Caũterbury to ỳ iurisdicciō of Yorke.

Eschange.

8 ¶ Anno. 37. H. 8. ca. 16. an acte was made concerning eschange betwene ỳ king & the archebishoppes of Caunterbury & Yorke, and the bishop of Londō for certeine landes.

9 ¶ An. 1. E. 6. cap. 2. was an acte that the bishoppes shoulde bee made by the kinges letters patentz & not by the electiō of ỳ dean & chapter, & ỳ they should make their processe and writings in the kings name, and not vnder their owin names and ỳ their seales should be the kinges armes. But after, this acte is repelled in. An. 1. M. 1. pliamento. ca. 2.

10 ¶ An. 3. E. 6. ca. 12. it was enacted ỳ such forme of makinge & consecratyng of bishops and priestes as by. 6. prelatz & di. other to be appointed by the kinge should be deuised & setfor the vnder the great seale should be vsed, & none other And after a booke was printed of such maner of consecrating and making of priestes. But after, this acte was repeled by. 1. M. 1. parliamento. ca. 2.

11 ¶ An. 1. & 2. P. & M. ca. 8. Al bishopriks be confirmed as appereth i Rom. 4.

Age. 1.
Annatz. 1.
Bastardy. 1.
Bath & welles. 1.
Canterbury. 1.
Citacion. 2.
Chester. 7.
Clergy. 6. 8. 9.
County. 2
Crowne. 8
Custos Rotulorum. 1. 2.
Dispensacions. 3.
Durham. 1.
Essoignes. 12.
Excommengement in all.
Excomunicato capiendo. 1.
Fees. 1
Forest. 4. 11
Forfaiture. 2. 4
Franchises 3. 5.
First frutez in all.
Furst frutes and tenthes. 1. 4. 5. 6
8. 9.
Horses. 7
Irelande. 6.
London. 4.
Liueries of companye &c. 5.
Maintenaunce. 3
Monasteries 1. 2. 5. 9
Moytuary. 1
Othe. 1.
Pensions. 2.
Phisicions. 1.
Prohibicion. 3
Protection. 12.
Prouision. 12. 18.
Purueiours. 12.
Receiuours. 3.
Residens. 2
Rome. 2.
Seruice and sacraments. 2.

Ships

Shippes.8. Tithes.47. Vacabondes.7. Vacacions.43.44.

Wales.15. Wardes.13. Wast.2.

¶ Blacke.7.

See. Fylhe.5.6.

¶ Bloudshed.

See Trial.11.

1 ¶ Bouchers

CArnifex qui vendit carnez porcinas fuscepit vel carnē de morina, vel emit carnez a Judeis, & vēdit Chriſtianis poſtquam primo cōvictus fuerit graviter amercietur. Si ſecundo convictus fuerit patiatur iudicium pillorij. Et tertio incarceretur, & redimat, & quarto abiuret villam. Et hoc fiat de totis tranſgredientē ſtat. de piſtoribus & braciatoribus, & aliis victellarijs &c.

2 ¶ No boucher nor his ſeruant ſlea no manner beaſt within the ſaid houſe called the ſcalding houſe nor within the walle of London, vppon paine to forfait for euerye ore. xii. d. & euerye kowe & for euery other beaſt. 8. d. thone halfe therof to the kynge our ſoueraign lord and the other halfe to euery of ỳ kings lieges that will ſue for the ſame by accion of det. And no protectiō nor eſſoin be alowed to any of the defendaunts againſt whom any ſuche accion ſhalbe conceiued. And that in the ſame accion of det, ſuche proceſſe be made as in other accions of det ſued at the common lawe. And ouer this it is. &c. that the ſame ordinaunce acte and lawe extend & be obſerued & kept in euery citie, borough, & towne walled wtin this realme of Englande and in the towne of Cambridge the townes of Berwik & Carlile onely except, & forprized. An. 4. H. 7. ca. 3.

3 ¶ Anno. 24. H. 8. ca. 3. an acte was made for beſe, mutton, porke, & veale, to be ſolde by weighte & the prices appointed there. And after. an. 25. of Henry the eight. ca. 1. other clauſes were enacted for ſelling of beefe, mutton porke & veale by weight, & that graſiers, & other ſellers of quicke cattel ſhoulde ſell their cattel (to ſuche as ſholde ſel their fleſhe by retayle bye weight) at reaſonable prices, or at prices to be tared by certein perſons appointed in the act of 24. Henry the eight ca. 1. And that the kynge by proclamation myght appoit other prices of the fleſhe to be ſolde bye retaile, & license folkes to ſel fleſhe wout weight, & after an. 27. H. 8. ca. 9. it was enacted ỳ til 24. april. a. 1540. fleſh might be ſolde as it was before ỳ making of the ſaide ſtatute of 24. Henrici. 8. ca. 3. & 25. Henrici. 8. ca. 11. And after a. no. 33. Henry the eight. cap. 11. the ſayde actes made. An. 24. Henry the eighte. cap. 3. and. 25. H. 8. cap. 1. be repelled, & ỳ fro thencefoorthe it is leful to ſel victuals in like maner & fourme as they might haue done before ỳ makynge of any of the ſayd ſtatutes.

See Artificers. 3. Holydaies. 1. Calues. &c. 1. 2. 3. Weightes. 5. 11. Cordiners. 10. 11.

1 ¶ Bookes & Images.

THe ſaide proviſo, made ỳ firſt yeare of the ſayde king Richard ỳ third (H. ca. 9. cōcernig bookes which is in Aliens) from ỳ feaſt of the nativitie of our lorde god nexte comynge ſhalbe voyde and of none effecte. And fourther be it &c. that no perſone or perſones, reſiant or inhabitant within this realm after the ſayde feaſte of Chriſtmas nexte cōmyng, ſhal bye to ſel againe anye printed bookes brought from any parts out of ỳ kingz obeiſance, redy bounden in bordes, leather or parchemem, vpon peine to loſe & forfait for euery booke boūde out of ỳ ſaid kings obeiſaunce, and brought into this realm, and bought by any perſon or perſones within the ſame to ſell again, contrary to this acte, ſyre ſhyllings eighte pence. And be it further

Bye.

Bound bookes

Fort.

&c.

ec. that no persone or persones inhabytaunt or restaunt within this realme, after ỳ saide feaste of Christmas, shall bye within this realme, of any straunger borne out of the kings obedience other then of denizens, anye manner of printed bookes, broughte from anye the parties beyonde the sea, except only by engrosse and not by retaile, vppon paine of forfaytures of .vi.s. viij.d. for euerye booke so bought by retaile contrary to the fourme and effect of this statute, the saide forfaitures, to be alwaies leuied of the byers any of such bookes, cõtrary to this acte. The one halfe of al ỳ sayde forfaytures, goo hee to the vse of oure soueraigne lorde the kynge, and the other moitie to be to the partie that will sease or sue for the same in anye of the kings courts, be it by bill playnt, or information, wherein the defendaunt shal not be admitted to wage his lawe nor protection, ne essoyne shalbe vnto him allowed. Prouided alway and be it ec. that if anye of the sayde printers or sellers of printed bookes, inhabited within this realme at anye time hereafter happen in suche wise to enhaunse and encrease the prices of any such printed bookes in sale of binding at to high and vnreasonable prices, in suche wise as complaint be made therof vnto the kynges highnes, or vnto the lorde chaũcellour, lorde treasorer or anye of the chiefe Justices of the one benche or of ỳ other that then ỳ same lorde chauncellour, lorde treasorer, and two chief justices, or two of any of them, shall haue power and auctoritie to enquere therof as well bye the othes of .xij. honest and discreete persons, as otherwise by due examinacion, by their discretions. And after ỳ same enhaũsing & encresinge of ỳ sayde prises of the said bookes & binding shal be solde so by ỳ said xij. men, or otherwise by examinacõ of ỳ saide lorde chauncelour, lorde treasorer and

Stranger.

Printed bookes

Engrosse.
Forfait,

Forfait.

Prices.
Setters.

Enhance,

Chancelor.
Iust of p.

iustices, or two of them, that then the same lorde chauncellour, lorde treasorer and iustices, or two of them at the least frõ time to time, shall haue power and auctoritie to reforme & redresse such enhaũsing of the prises of printed bookes from time to time by their discrecions and to limit prices as well of the bokes as for the bindinge of them, and ouer ỳ offender or offenders therof beynge convicted bi the examination of the saide lorde chauncellor lorde treasorer, & too iustices or two of thẽ, or otherwise shal lose and forfait, for euery booke by thẽ solde, whereof the price shal be enhaũced, for the booke, or bindinge therof three shillinges .iiij.d. The one halfe therof shalbe to the kynges highnes, & the other halfe vnto the parties greued that wil complaine vppon the same, in manner & fourme before rehersed Anno. 25. H. 8. ca. 15.

2 ¶ Anno. 34. H. 8. cap. 1. was an acte against readinge of the byble in Englishe, and other englishe bookes of doctrine, and against plays, songs & rimes & against preaching & teaching of doctrine, but that statute was repelled by 1. E. 6. ca. 12.

3 ¶ An. 3. E. 6. ca. 10. It was enacted ỳ al bookes of the scruice of the Churche in latin, and images of saintes ỳ were or had ben in any such churche or chappell, shoulde be abolished and destroyed, and the books burned. But this act was after in Anno. 1. M. 1. parliamento cap. 2. repelled.

Se aliens. 2. Pelves. 4.
Heresy. 2.

¶ *Boteand botemen.*

Se passage and arriuage. 8. 11.

1 ¶ *Bowes & bowstaues.*

QVe chescun marchaunt estraunger et chescun ou ascun de

lour

lour factours attournes ou seruantes que al aſcun temps apres le feaſte de ſaint Michel larchangel prochein veignant ameſneront enuoiront ou cõueyront en ceſt terre aſcũ marchandiſe en carrike galey ou nief de la citie ou pais de venice ou de aſcun autre citie vill ou paies de quel aſcuns tielx bowſtauz deuant cẽ temps ont eſte ameſnez enoyes ou conuoiez en cẽ terr au cheſcũ tẽps de lour ameſnaunce enuoiaunce ou cõueyaunce dautielx marchandiſes en ce royaulme ameſnent enuoiẽt ou conuoyent en meſme le roialme ouesque les dites marchaundiſes en meſme le Carike galeye ou nief en quel aſcuns tielx marchaundiſes ſerront ameſnes enoyes ou conuoies en aps pur cheſcũ poies de tone ou dautiel marchaundiſes que en aps ſerra contenus en cheſcũ carrik galey ou niel quat bowſtaues ſur peines de forfaitur au roy pur defaute dameſnance de cheſcun autiel bowſtaue, vi.s. viij.d. e auri les dites bowſtaues enſye ameſners enuoies ou conuoiers per les dites marchaunts lour factors attourneys ou ſeruauntes en ceſt royalt ſoient ſearches et ſurueies per les maires viſcountes baillifes ou chiefes gouernors dautielx cities ou ville deis ceſt dit roialt per la ou en aſcun tiel carrike ou galey ou niel amendza en aps de faire ſon port ſalue. Et les dits maires viſcountes baylliffes ou chiefe gouernours daſſigner deux homes pluis expertes de ſercher les dites ſtaues. Et les dites deux homes deſſe iures per les dites maires viſcontes baillifes ou gouernours a lentent que ils fueront ſigner verayment et indifferentment les dites ſtaues nient eſteauntez bonez ne ſufficientes en tiel maner come en temps paſſe auticl ſtaues ſoloient eſtre ſignez al entente que toutes lieges people du nailt dit ſeignour le roy puiſſent auer conſſance dicelx ſauns fraude. Anno. 12. E. 4. cap. 2.

2 ¶ Que nul ſeſour des arkes nautre perſon vſant de vendre ou meiſtre au vẽde ou en temps vſera a vendre ou mettre au vend aſcun longe arke ou arkes del tare appelle Elk, vende aſcun de meſmes les arks au aſcun liege perſon du roy outre le prise. 3. s. 4. d. lun arke e lon ges arks oi tare deſoubz lvalu de vn le price ſicome le vendour e lachat eux dicelle puiſſent reaſonablement agreer e accorder ſur peyne de forfaiture pour cheſcun longe arke del tare autrement vend ouſtre le dit price de. iij. s. iij. d. ob. s. lun moitie ent a noſtre ditte ſouereigne ſeignoure le roye et lautre moitie au aſcun de ſes lieges qui voet purſuer e prouer la dit forfayture per accion ou accions de dette en quel ſem blable proces iudgemente e execucion ſerrount eues come eſt vſuelment vſe en accions de dette pourſues al comũ leye. Et que nul defendaunt en aſcun meſme laccion ou accions ſra admys de gager ſa ley. Anno. 22. E. 4. cap. 4. Price. Forf.

3 ¶ Que nul de les marchants de denice ne auter que vſe de repaire en ceſt royalt ouesque marchandiſes dicelx parties ameſñ ne conuoy en ceſt dit roialme aſcuns marchandiſes ſinon meſmes les marchauntz ameſnẽt ouesque cheſcun butte de malmeſey e ouesque cheſcun butte de Tere dire bowſtaues bons e able ſtuffe ſur pein de forfaiture de. viij. s. iiij. d. pur cheſcun butte des dites vines einſy a meſnes e conuoies et nient de la dit nomber dez bowſtaues ouesque meſme le butte lun moitie del dit forfaiture delle a noſtr dit ſeignour le roy e lauter moitie al partie que pur le ſuer voet, e que nul tiel bowſtaues ſoient vendus de garde les e forſques a tyel perſone ou perſones qui ou quelx eſt ou ſeaunte et ſerra ou ſerrount nees de ſoubes lobeyſaunce du roye. Anno. 1 R. 3. cap. ij. Marchantes. Wines. Bowſtaues. Forf. Solde, Englishmen,

4 ¶ That yf anye perſone or perſõs after the ſeaſte of the Purification of our

our lady next commynge, sell any lõge bowes ouer the price of iij. shillynges and iiij.d than ỹ seller or sellers of such bowes forfait for euery bowe so solde ouer the sayde price forty shillings to the kynge and he that wil sue for the same haue an action of dette therefore against suche seller, or make informacion in the kynges esthequer thereof, the kynge to haue execucion of ỹ moitie thereof and he that sueth the other moytye, and that in suche accion of dett the defendaunt haue no essoine ne protection for hym allowed and be not admitted to wage his lawe. Anno.3. H.7 ca.13. Quere if this statute be repelled by.33.H.8.ca.9.

Price. Fort.

Custome

5 ¶ That no custome bee paide after the makinge of this acte for any sufficient bowestaffe or bowestaues conteynynge the lengthe of syre foote and a halfe or aboue, that shalbe brought into this your realme bye anye marchãt straunger or other betweene this & the nexte parliament. But that al manner marchantes for bringing into this your realm of any sufficiẽt bowstaues of the lenghte of syre foote and a halfe or aboue be discharged of al custome for ỹ same bowstaues during ỹ saide time Anno.19.H.7.cap.secundo.

Marchant

Discharged

6 ¶ An.6.Hẽrici.8.ca.11. Englishemẽ were by that act discharged of the acte of.1.Richardi.3.cap.11. of bringinge in of bowestaues withe maluesayes til the next parliament.

De Archery.1.2. tutes.3.
Armour.8. playes and ga-
Execution of sta- mes.2.

1 ¶ *Brasse, Latten, Copper, and bell metall*

Anno 22.H.8.cap.10. an acte was made against caryinge of brasse latten, and suche metall, to endure vnto the nexte parlement. And after Anno.28.H.8.ca.8. it was continued, And after.31.H.8.cap.7. it was continued to endure to the ende of ỹ next parlement, & than it expired.

2 ¶ No person no⁹ persons from hence forthe shall carye or conueye bye water or otherwyse, anye brasse, copper latten, bell metall, panne mettall, gunne mettall, no⁹ shrowde mettall, whether it bee clean or mixed (tynne & leade onely excepted) into anye parte beyonde the sea, or into any outwarde realme or dominion whatsoeuer it bee vppon payne to forfayte the double value of the same mettall so caryed and conueyed, the one halfe thereof to bee to the kinge our soueraygne Lorde, and the other to the partye that wyll sue for the same bye writte, byll, plaint or informacion in the which no essoigne or protection shalbe allowed. And further bee it &c. for the true meanynge of this statute that the arrival discharge and delyuery of the sayde metalles in anye partyes beyonde the sea, or in anye other forayne realme or dominion, shal be tried and determined withe in this realme, in such countie or place where the sayde mettall, or mettalles, were shypped or fyrste caryed, wythe lyke proces and determination as al other informacions or actions be tryed and aiudged wythin this realme, or as the same facte had benne done within this realme and dominion. And bee it further &c. that no persone or persõs at anye time hereafter, shal shyppe or carye anye of the sayde metalles, aforsayd, to carye or discharge ỹ same in any parte of this realme, vnles such ple or ples before ỹ shipping therof do declare & manifest vnto ỹ customer of such port or crike where ỹ sãe metal shalbe shipped ỹ true weight of al such mettal as shalbe shipped, & also shal make a sufficiẽt obligacõ in the lawe, in the withe he shal be bounden to the said custumer to ỹ kinges vse in suche

summe

summe as shal amounte to the double value of ỳ saide metal so declared & manifested, wᵭ condicᵭ that ỳ same shalbe discharged at some portᵉ or creke within this realme, and in no other place, vpon payn to forfait the same, in mañ and fourme aboue rehersed. And that euery such person or persons, that shall ship suche mettailes, and be and shalbe boundē as is aforesaid, shal wᵭin eighte monethes next after the shipping therof bring a true certificat frō the customer to the portᵉ, creke, or place, where he or theye shal happen to discharge ỳ same metall, testifiynge that the same metall so shipped, and the true weight therof is ther discharged, which certificat ỳ custoñ of such place, wher ỳ said metal shalbe discharged, shal vpon ỳ discharge therof make and deliuer to ỳ partye so discharginge, or to his factor without any delay: and be it further enacted that if any customer or his deputie by couin or by any other vndue means do make any fals or vntrue certificat cōcerning the said discharginge of suche metal contrary to ỳ true meaning of this act, that than suche customer, so falselye or vntruely certifiinge as is aforesaid, shal lose his office, and also the value of the goodes so conceyled out of the said certificat. Prouided alway, that if the said metall by tēpest of weather be drowned, or by enemies or pirates robbed & spoilled, and that sufficiently proued without fraude or couin before the customer and controller, or theire sufficient deputies, in the portᵉ where the partie or parties so shipped the metalles aforesaide, or anye of them, bye the saide partie or parties or their executors that then hee or they so bringinge suche sufficient proofe, shall haue his obligacion to him deliuered, or els he & his executors therof to be acquited & clerely discharged, any thinge in this act to ỳ contrary conteined, not withstanding &c. An. 33. Henrici. 8. ca. 7.

3 ¶ No person or persons shal cary or conuey, or ship, to the entent to cary or conuey any brasse, copper, latten, bell, metall, panne metal. gunne metall, or shroof mettal, whether it bee clere or mixed (tine & leade onely excepted) into anye parte beyonde the sea, or into anye outwarde Realme or Dominion what soeuer it bee, vpon payne to forfaite the double value there of, & x.li. for euery thousand weighte of the saīd mettall so caried, and conueyed or shipped, to the intent to be caried, or conueyed, the triall whereof shalbe in lyke maner and fourme, as in the saide former acte (S. an. 33. H. 8. cap. 7.) is expressed. And be it further enacted that noe person or persons, after the sayde feast shall shippe or carye anye of the sayde metalles prohibited by thys statute to cary, or discharge the same in any part of this realm vnles suche persone or persones before the shippinge therof, do declare and manifest too the custōer of suche portᵉ or creke, wher the sāe metal shalbe shiped, ỳ true weight of all suche mettell as shal be shipped, and shall also before the shippige therof, make a sufficient obligacion in the lawe, in wiche he shal bee boundē to ỳ said customer to the kyngs vse in such summe as shal amount to the double value and x.li. for euerye thowsannde weight so declared & manifested withe condicion as in the said estatute (S. 33. H. 8. ca. 7.). is appointed & enacted, and shal make certificat of ỳ discharge ther of in like maner as in the said estatute is further ordeyned and enacted. And bee it further enacted that if anye customer, comptroller, or his or theire deputy or deputies, by couin or by any other vndue meane will suffre any pson after ỳ ỳ metall is shipped or caried cōtrarye to the meanynge of thys acte to make obligacion or obligacions, with

Ship. Cary.
Leade
Fort.
Triall.
Ship Cary.
Declare.
Customer
Obligation
Certificat
Customer, Collusion.
Suffer.
Obligation

out

Certificat

oute dates for ỳ discharge & certificat of their mettall, as is aforesaid, ỳ the such customer so suffering or receiuing such obligacions, shall loose his office, and the value of the metall so shipped or caryed. And be it further enacted, that if anye maister, owner purser or botes swaine of anye shyppe, doe willingly permitte or suffre any of the metalles abouesaide to be shipped contrary to ỳ tenoure of this acte or els perceiuinge any suche metall to be shipped, do not disclose the same within three daiez after knowlege hadde to the customer or controller of the same porte, or his or theire deputie or deputies, where the same is shypped that then euery suche owner, maister purser, or botes waine so willingly putting the same mettall to be shipped or concealinge the same whē he perceiueth it to be shipped shall forfait the double value of the same metal so shipped or caryed. And if any custo-mer or searcher do willingly suffre anye of the mettalles aforesaide to bee shipped contrarye to the meaninge of this acte, or els hauynge knowledge, ỳ it is secretly shipped or caried, do not cause that same to the kinges vse, then euery custome or searcher so offendig, shall lose his office, and the value of ỳ metal so shipped or caried And be it fur-ther enacted that no person nor persōs shal after the saide feaste, lade, ship, or cary into any part beyonde the sea, any of the metalles aforesaid, but onelie out of such port or creke where the cus-tomer or his deputie is resident & dwel linge, vppon paine of forfeiture of the sayde mettall, and x.li. for euery thow-sande weight, so shipped or caried, the moitie of all whiche forfaitures shal-be to our soueraigne lorde the kynge, and the other moitie to him or them ỳ will sue for the same by bill, plaint, in formacīō, accion of dette, or otherwise in any of the kinges courtes, in which noe essoins or protections, or wager of lawe shal be admitted or alowed. And be it further enacted that the saide esta-tute made in the saide. 33. yeare of ỳ rai gne of the saide late kinge Henrye the eighte (S. 33. H. 8. cap. 7.) and euery ar-ticle and prouision, beinge not altered by this estatute, shal be good and effec-tual. An. 2. E. 6. ca. 37.

Se Pewterers. 3.

¶ *Breade.*

Se weightes. &c. 2. 5. 7. 9.

1 ¶ *Breakere of leages & truce.*

PAr ceo que deuant ces heures di-uerses gents comprises deins les trieus, sibien fait per nostre seig-nor le roy qui ore est come per son tresnoble piere & auri diuerses auters gents eiants safeconduits sibien de nos-tre seignoure le roye que ore est come de son dit tresnoble pier ount esse ascuns tues robbes et dispoiles per ls lieges et subiectes du roy sibiē sur le haut mer come deins les portez & costez du mear dengleterre dirlande et de gales per ōt les ditz trieus et safeconduitz ount estē rumpes & offendū a grand dishonoure & disclander du roye & encountre sa dig nitie. Et si les dites tuors des homes robbours et spoyllourz, & offendors des dites trieus et safeconduites due roye come de suis est declare ount esse per di uers ses lieges & subcectes du roye deis les costes de diuerses counties, receits, abbettes, procures, counselles & lonees sustenus et maintenus. Nostre dit seig nour le roy del aduise et assent suisdits & a la prier des dits comens ad ordeine et declare que tielx tuerie, robery espoy lery, rumpery, des tricus & safecōduits & voluntaries recept abatement pro curement counsayle lonery sustenance & maintenaunce des tielx parsones af-faires en temps auenir per ascuns des

lieges

lieges et subgets du roye deins le roialme dengleterre dirlande & due gales ou sur la haut mear soient adiudges & determines pur haut treason fait encõ tr̃e le cozone & dignitie le roy. Et en chescun pozt du mear soit kayt & assigne de soze en auant per le roy per ses letters pattentes vn loial home appelr̃ (Conseruatoz) des trieus et saseconduits du roy que eit .rl. libzas de terre per an al meins. Et q̃ l'dit conseruator eit poiar & auctho3itie per les dits letters patentes et auri per commission del admiral dengleterre denquere des toutes tielx treasons & offences affaire encoũtre l's trieux & saseconduits du roy nostre seignour sur la haut mear hozs des cozpes des coũties et hozs de les franchises de cink pozts du roye cõe les admiralx des roys dengleterre deuant ses heurs resonablement solonz launcien custome & ley sur le haut mear vles oũt faits ou vles & ensement q̃ le dit conseruatoure eit autiel & i̇n̄ le poiar de punir toutes ceux qui sont ou serront endites ou accuses deuant luy, sibien a la suit du roy nostre seignour cõe a la suite de partie dascun chose affayre encountre les trieuce & saseconduitz de roye sur le haute mear hozs de cozps dez counties & libertes du roialm dengleterr̃ & hozs de la dit franchise de cink pozteз per tielx p3oces examinacion p3onez determinacio̅ iudgement & execucion come admiralx des rois dengleterre deuant ses heurz reasonablement solõz launcien custome & ley sur le haut mear vlez ont faitz ou vses fozs̃z la determinacion du mozt de hõe cẽ party & lexecuciõ dicelr̃ soiẽt tout dits reserues a la dit admiral ou a sõ lieutenãt general, hozs de la dit fr̃achese dez ditz cink pozts. Et q̃ la dit conseruatour eit pleine poiar & auctozitie denñ̃ sibien deins les liberties franchisez cõe de hozs p gentz inhabitantez deins les cozpz du coũtie & libertie ou le dit pozte eſt ô toutz tielx treasõs & offenses affairz encoũ les trieux & saseconduits du nr̃e seignour r̃ roy deinz le cozpz de coũtye & libertie ou le dit pt eſt & de fait diuerz tielx a enditers deuant luy p3ocez en la fourm̃ ensuant. s. p capias et erigenõ q̃ illeront sibñ in meſmes lez counties de q̃lz coũties eſt suppose tielx enditz estre come en les counties lou tielx ẽditemẽts sont p3ises les q̃r Capias & erigenõ a uantditez en ambideux counties eit ou cient iour de retourne per vn moyz al meynes. Et en cas q capias & erigenõ soient dedeinez y ceſt ptie agarõs q̃ les noũs & surnomes des tielx persons en sy enditers et la ville & r̃ coũty & la meiſter dont ilz sont soient especifiez & declares en les enditementz et p3oceſſes dycelr̃. Et que le dit conſeruatour eit plein poiar doire a la suite de quicunque person qui soy voudra pleindr̃ deuant luy meſme ou deuaunt son lieutenant daſcun offence a la partie, fait encoũtr̃ les ditz trieuz et saseconduites. Et q̃ deux homes app3ises de la ley soient noſmez et assocles en chescũ commiſſiõ du noſtre seignour le roy affaire autiel conſuatour. Et que le dytte conseruatoure & les dites homes app3ises du ley en le dit commiſſion a luy assocles et assignz eyent ils plein poiar & auctozitie d̃ fair due deliuerance, solonque la leye et vſage de la terre de tielx endites denaũt le dit conseruat̃ de les choſes illint affares deins le cozps de countye ou libertye ou le auauntdit pozte eſt encountre les dites trieus et saseconduites du roy nostre seignour et terminer tielx suits commmences a la suit de quelcunque partye qui soye voudra pleyned3e deuaunt le dytte conseruatour daſcun ofence a luy fait encountre les dites trieus & saseconduites et dent due redzeſſe & remedy fair. Et que les ditz deux hõez illynt a la dit conseruatour assocles soient assistantz entendantes a le dit conseruatour pur faire les deliuraunce et determinacions en manner et fourm̃

Offenles. Inditment. Pzocss. Erigent. Lieutenant. 2. Lawiers. Comiſſion. Gail. deliñ Assist.

auantdites

auant ditz quant ils sont per le dit conseruatour reasonabl̃ requiz. Et q̃ le dit conseruatour & lez ditz deux homes de ley soient iuries q̃ ils ne nul deux p̃n dra ou prendront de nully, sinō de roye se, done, lour, gage, regard̃, ou brocage en ascun maner en cel partie en distur bance de la dit execucion et punishmēt de tielx traitors & offendours auaunt ditz. Et que le dit cōseruatour serra re ceant en le port & lieux ou il serra conseruatour assine cōe auant est dit, & prē dra chescun conseruatour pur le dit office chescun an. xl. li. du roy au meines Et que ilz soient iures que si ascun per son de quel estat ou cōdicio q̃ il soit eux ou ascun de eux procure, excite, ou abet te de faire ascun chose a contrary du cē ordinance & l'ereint auantdit q̃ chescū deux serra due relacion a nostr̃ treslouе raigne seignour le Roy ou a la chancel ler dengleterre pour le temps esteant si hastiuement come bonement pourra sauns concelement en ascun point sur peine denprisonm̃t & de faire fine & rā con a la volunte nostre seignor le roy Et que le dit conseruatour eit dn seale du nostre seignour le roy ordeine pour le dit office. Et que le meistr̃ del niefe barge, ou balingere, ou auters vessels en le dit port soit iur̃ & l' possessour auxi sil soit present deuant le dit conseruat auant que il passe hors du dit port, que il nattemplera riens encoūtre les dits trieux & sakecōduits du roy nr̃e sir. Et aurint q̃ le dit conseruatour face enrol ler de record deuant luy, si bien lez nou mes dez tielx possessors & meisters cōm le nouns de lour niefs, barge, balengers ou aux vessels ensembl̃ ouesq̃ le num bre des mariners en icelles esteats. Et sils prisignāt riens des enemiez du roy ou dauks quelcūqs q̃ ils tiels prisez fer rount amesner en le dit port et em fer rount pleine enformacion a le dit con seruatour deuaunt que ils ent facente discharge ou vende si ne soyt que p forc̄

de vent de tempest, ou dez enemies, ou autr̃ cause reasonable, tielx niefs, barge baligere ou autr̃ vessell doit ētr̃ en aut port pour saluacion du meisme le ves sell̃ ou autre cause reasonable. Et que ils adonques facent pleine enformacion a dytte conseruatour ou a la conser uatour de la porte en quils les dits ves selz arriueront ou entcrount de la dytte prise et de la dyt quauntitye de icel preignent lettr̃ testimonialx south le dyt seal del auātdit conssuat p q̃ le cō ssuat de le dit port doūt le vessel ou ves sels isseroit ou issuer̃ ou issint pur anoitr notice de la quātitie & aurint de le valu de les biens & chateux issint prises. Et si ascun possessour ou meister dascū ny ef, ou autr̃ vessell̃ isse hors dascun porte de roialm Dengleterre ou face discharge son nief ou vessell̃ encountre la fourm de cest ordinance que tiel nief ou vessell ensemble oue le price per icel ducment faytes soyt forfayte au Roye & le corps de possessour ou meister de tiel nief ou vessell commis a prison ay demurer tā que il eit fait fine & raunceō a roy. Mes neu que nulls possessours des niefes il sants hors dascun porte ne face fine ne raunceon ne eit emprisonmēt de corps si mesnez les possessours ne soient en meismes les niefes en temps de mispri son encountre cest ordinaunce fayt Et eit ladmirall auauntdites les forfatu res en toutes les cases hors de la dyt fraunchese de cynke portes auauntdit come il y ad eive & ad elle accustōe de dreyte al office del admyrall Dengle terre auaunt la feysaunce de cest ordi naunce. Et que toutes tielx conserua tours affayres deines les dites cinke portes eint meisme lanctorite et poyar per letters patentes due roye & com mission de gardeyne de meismes les portes pour le temps esteaunt den quers des tielx offences affaires sur le haut meer dedeins les fraunchises de cinq ports de hors les corps des com

tes

Othe.
Sworn.
Not reward.
Resident
Sworn.
Relacion
Chancelour
Inprif.
Sworne
Enroller
Record
Ship master.
Pyles

ties & de punir toutes ceux qui serront
deuãt icel cõ ſuatour de' ſuiz lez offẽces
endites ou accuſes per autiel ꝓces, era-
minaciõ ꝓues determinaciõ, iudgement
et execution come les dits admiralx re-
ſonablement ſolonque launcien cuſtõe
& ley ſur le meer vſes ount faits & vſes
hors de la dit franchiſe ỏ cinque portes
forſq; la determinacion de mort de hõe
cel partie & lexecucion dicelle ſoyent de-
deins vn le fraunchiſe de cinque portes
reſerues a dit gardein ou a ſon lieu te-
nant general illeoq;. Et que vn l'gar
dein eit toutes les forfaitures illeoõs en
touts tielx caſes come il y ad eiwe & ad
eſte accuſtome de droit al office de gar-
deyne de. v. portes ſuiſdites auant ces
heures. Et que les dits conſeruatours
& chelcun de eux eyent & eyt poiwer de
faire plein execucion du ceſt ordinaũce
en fourme auantdit. Et ceſt ordinaũce
teigne lieu & force pur chaſe faire ou at
temper encounter meſme lordinaunce
apres la proclamacion du ceſt ordinãce
et declaracion fait. Anno. 2. H. 5. ca. 6.
And after A.n.14. H.6.ca.8. This ſta-
tute was put in ſuſpence for. 7. yeares.
And further. ã. 20. h. 6. ca. 11. this ſtatute
was put in ſuſpẽce til ỹ next plament.

2 ¶ De touts attemptats faitz p ſes ẽ-
nemies ſur aſcũs de ſez foialx lieges en
coũtre le tenoures de aſcũs trieuce de-
uant ſes heures prẽiſes, en lez quelz neſt
pas fait exprẽſſe menciõ q̃ touts marks
& repriſelles ceſſeront meſme nre ſeig-
nour le roy a qui lour ſenteront en tiel
cas greues voet graũter marq; en due
fourme & parlament ſerra nre dit ſeig-
nior le Roy as toutes les lieges que ſe
ſenteroũt greues encountre la tenure
daſcuns trieus qui dentre luy & aſcuns
de ſes ennemies ſerront de nouell prĩ-
ſes en temps auenir et a la greinder
cõſolaciõ de cez dits foialx liegez au fine
que ils pourrount pluis prẽſtement et
ſauns longes delayes auoir de remedie
en ceo caſe. Voet meſme noſtre ſeignor
le roy, que celuy ou ceux qui ſentera ou
ſeterount greues encounter la tenoure
& fourme de tielx trieus deins le roy-
alme Dengleterre hors de les ſuiſdits
marches Deſcoce, ou ſur le mear oues Scotland Sea
parties de pardela ſoy complaindra ou
cõplaindrount a gardein du priuy ſeal
qui pur le temps ſerra que tiel cõplaint
oye et entendue ent ſerra faire pour le
partie complaynante ſil voet demaun- Letters of re
der letters de requeſt de ſouth le priuie quest
ſeale en due fourme & ſi apres tiel re-
queſt faite la partie requis ne ſerra de-
deins temps couenable due reſtitucion
ou ſatiſfaction a la partie greue, adon- Chancellour.
ques le Chaunceller Dengleterre pur
le temps eſteant ſerra faire a tiel party
greue ſi le voſte demaunder letters de
marque de ſouthe le graunde ſeale en Letters of
due fourme. Et quant a purueiance de marke
remedie pur les liegez & ſubiects du roi
qui ſe ſentent ou ſentiront greues en le
dit royalme Deſcoce ou en Engleterre
as marches adioynants a dit royalme Scotland
Deſcoce encounter la fourme de tylx
trieus come de ſuis le Roy noſtre ſeig-
niour dorra poiwer per commiſſion as
gardeines ſi bien del Eaſtmarch come Eſtmarche
del Weſt marche vers Eſcoce & a chel
cun de eux pour oyer les complaintz de
toutes iceux de ſez lieges & ſubiects qui
enſy ſont ou ſerroũt grieues, & pur fair Commiſſion
ſur ceo eſtre fayt requeſte per letters a
bailers a cellui q̃ ad ou quera fait le gre
uaunce ou a gardeyn de la marche ou
conſeruatour de les trieus pour la pty Proclam
Deſcoce ſi ceo purra bonement fair ou
autrement de fair proclamacion es lieux
publiques ſur le march q̃ celuy ou ceux
qui auera ou auerõt faits tielx greuan-
ces encoũtre les trieꝰ face ou facẽt due
reſtitucio ou ſatiſfactiõ a la pty greue,
& ſils ne facẽt point dedeis tẽps couena
ble adonques al inſtance del chelcũ dez
lieges & ſubgetz du roy nre ſeignor qui
ent ſoy ſente greue ou ſentera eſtre gre
ues ẽ tiel caſe pur doñ letters de marq; Letts of

en due fourme de fouth les feales des dits gardeynes ou de fouthe le feale de celuy deux a qui le complaint ſerra fait en ceo caſe ſauns aſcun difficultie. An. 4. H. 5. ca. 7.

Se Denmarke. 2.

Confirm. 3 ¶ An. 29. H. 6. ca. 2. the ſtatute of an. 2. H. 5. ca. 6. is confirmed, and it is in the ſaid ſtatute of. 29. H. 6. further enacted, Chancelour. that the Chauncellour and one of the cheefeſt iuſtices ſhoulde execute the ſtatute of. 2. H. 5. ca. 6. of breaking of truce vnder a certaine fourme ther expreſſed in the ſaide ſtatute of. an. 29. H. 6. to endure fore. 5. yeres.

All ſtatute. 4 ¶ Touts eſtatuts & ordinãce deuãt le quart iour de March en lan primier de ſon raign faitz p autorite daſcũ plement nient repelles encoũtre les rumpours ou offẽdours des amiſtes, trieuz lieges, & ſafecõduits auãtdits eſtoiẽt & ſoiẽt en plein force & effect. Et q̃ cheſcũ des ñz les eſtatuts & ordinãces ſoit miz Force. Execucion of ſtatutes. en due execuc en toutes choſes deuãt le iuge & iuges, plon ou plons ordeignes p ñs les eſtatuts & ordinãcez ou aſcũ d eur accordant as les tenours & effectes de cheſcũ meſmes lez eſtatute & ordinãces aſcũ graũt ou confirmation p acte du parliamente ou auterñt vſe ou cuſtõe fait ewe ou vſes al cõtrary niẽt cõtreſteant. Puruyu toutes foits q̃ ceſt act nertẽde pas al aſcũ act ou ordinãce fait pur la puniſiõ dautielr offẽdours ẽ 2. h. 5 (5. ca. 6.) nadgaries en faite et nient de droit en Engleterr. An. 14. E. 4. ca. 4.

Se Denmarke. 2.

1 ¶ *Bridges.*

Juſt. of p. THe iuſtic of peace in euery ſhire of this realme, franchiſe, city, or borough, or. iij. of them at the leſt, wherof one to be of the quorum, ſhall haue power and auctorite Determine. to enquere, & determyne in the kinges generall ſeſſiõs of ỹ peace, of all maner of anoyſances of bridges broken in the Hyſaence. high waies, to ỹ damage of the kinges liege people, and to make ſuche proces and peines vpon euery preſentment afore them, for the reformaciõ of ỹ ſame againe ſuch as owen to be charged for the makinge or amending of ſuch bridges, as the kinges iuſtices of his bench vſe commonly to doe, or as it ſhal ſeme by their diſcrecion to be neceſſarye and conuenient for the ſpedy amendmente of ſuch bridges. And where in manye partes of this realme it cannot be knowen and proued what hũdred, ridding wapentake, citie, borough, towne, or pariſh, nor what perſon certaine, or by politike ought of right to make ſuch bridges decaied, by reaſon wherof ſuch decayed bridges for lack of knowledge of ſuche as owen to make them, for the moſt parte lyen longe without any amendment, to the great anoiſaunce of the kinges ſubiectes. For the remedy thereof be it enacted by auctorite afore ſaide, that in euery ſuche caſe the ſayde bridges, if thei be without city or towne corporate, ſhall be made by the inhabitauntes of the ſhire or riddinge, within the which the ſaid bridges decaied ſhal happen to be. And if it be within any citie or towne corporate, then by the inhabitauntes of euery ſuch city or towne corporate, wherin ſuche bridges ſhall happen to be. And if part of any ſuche bridges ſo decaied happen to be in one ſhyre, riddynge, citie, or towne corporate, and the other parte thereof in an other ſhyre, ryddinge, Citie, or towne corporate, or if parte bee wythin the lymittes of anye citie, or towne corporate, and parte without, or part with in one riddinge, and part within another, that then in euery ſuch caſe the inhabitauntes of the ſhyres, riddinges, Cities, or townes corporate, ſhall be charged & chargeable to amende, make and repaire ſuch part & porcion of ſuch bridges ſo decayed, as ſhall lye and be wythin the lymyttes of the Shyre, ridding

ridding citie or towne corporate wher-
in they be inhabyted at the time of the
same decayes. And be it further enac-
ted, that in every such case, wher it can
not be knowen and proued, what per-
sons, lands, tenements, and bodies po-
litike owne to make and repaire suche
bridges, that for spedy reformacio and
amending of such bridges, the iustices
of peace within the shires or riddings
wherin such decayed bridges ben oute
of ỳ cities & townes corporate, & if it be
within cities or townes corporate, thẽ
the iustices of peace within euery such
citie or towne corporate, or iiij. of ỳ said
iustices at the least, whereof one to be of
the Quorũ, shall haue power and auc-
toritie within the limits of their seue-
ral commissions and auctorities to cal
before thẽ the cõstables of euery towne
and parish being within the shire, rid-
ding, citie, or towne corporate, as well
within liberties as without, wherein
such bridges or any parcell therof shall
happen to be, or els two of the most ho-
nest inhabitauntes within euery suche
towne or parish within the same shire
riddinge, citie, or towne corporate, by
the discrecio of the said iustices of peace
or iiij. of them at the least, whereof one
to be of the Quorum. And at, and vpõ
the apparances of such cõstables or in-
habitants, the saide iustices of peace, or
iiij. of thẽ, wherof one to be of the quo-
rum, with the assente of the saide Con-
stables or inhabitantes, shall haue po-
wer and auctority to tare and set euery
inhabitant in any such citie, towne, or
parishe within the limittes of their cõ-
missions and auctorities to suche rea-
sonable aide and summe of money as
they shal thinke by their discrecions cõ
uenient and sufficient for the repairing,
reedifyinge and amendement of suche
bridges, and after such taracion made,
the saide iustices shall cause the names
and summons of euery particuler per-
son so by them tared, to be written in a
roulle indented. And shal also haue po
wer & auctoritie to make.ij. collectours Collectours
of euerye hundred, for collection of all
suche summes of money by them sette
and tared, which collectours receuing
the one parte of the sayde roulle inden- Indenturs.
ted vnder the seales of the said iustices,
shall haue power and auctoritie to col- Collect.
lect and receiue all the perticuler sum-
mes of money therein conteyned, and Dystreyn.
to distrayne euery such inhabitant, as
shall be tared and refuse payment ther
of, in his landes, goodes and cattals, & Sell.
to sell such distresse, and of the sale ther
of, retayne and percey̆e all the money
tared, and the residue (if the distresse be
better) to deliuer to the owner therof.
And that the same iustices or iiij. of thẽ Inst. of p.
within the limittes of their cõmissions
and auctorities, shall also haue power
and auctoritie, to name and appoynte
ij. surueyoures, whych shall see euerye 2. Surueyour
suche decayed bridge repayred and a- Decayed.
mended from time to time, as often as
nede shall requyre, to whose hands the
saide collectoures shall paye the sayde Pay.
summes of money tared, & by them re-
ceiued, and that the collectours and sur
ueyours and euery of them, and they
executours and administratours, and Erectours.
the executours and administratours of Administra-
them and euery of them, from tyme to tours.
tyme, shall make a true declaration & Account,
accompte to the iustices of peace, of the
shire, ridding, city or towne corporate,
wherein they shal be appointed collec-
toures or surueyoures, or to iiij. of the
same iustices, whercof one to be of the
Quorum, of the receites, paymentes,
and expences of the sayde summes of
money. And if they or any of thẽ refuse Refuse.
that to do, that then the same Iustices
of peace, or iiij. of thẽ, frõ tyme to time
by they̆r discrecions, shall haue power
and auctority to make proceste against Proceste.
the sayde Collectoures and Surue-

G.ij. ours

ueyours and euery of them, they? executours and administratours and the executours and administratours of euerye of them by attachements vnder their seales retourneable at the generall session of peace. And if they appeare then to compel them to accompt as is afo?esayde, o? els if they o? anye of them refuse that to doe, then to committe suche of them as shall refuse, to warde, there to remaine without baile o? mainp?ise till the sayde declaracion and accompte be truely made. And wher any b?idge o? b?idges lien in one shy?e o? riddinge, and such persons inhabitauntes, bodyes politike, landes, o? tenementes, which owen to be charged to the makinge and amendinge of such b?idges, lyen and abyden in another shire o? riddinge, o? where suche b?idges ben within any citie o? towne co?po?ate, and the persons inhabitãts bodies politike, landes o? tenementes, that owen to make o? repaire ani such b?idges lyen & ben out of the said cities o? townes co?porate. Be it enacted, ỹ that in euery suche case, the Justices of peace of ỹ shire, city, o? town co?po?ate wi̇n the which such decaied b?idges o? any part therof, shall stappē to be, shal haue power to enquere heare and determine all suche annoyances, beinge within the limittes of they? commissions o? auct o?itie s. And if the anoisanse be p?esented, then to make p?oc esse in to euerye shy?e within this realme, agaynste suche as owen to make o? amende anye suche b?idges so p?esented befo?e them, to be decayed to the anoisaunce & let of the passage of the kings subiects, and to do farther in euery behalfe in euery such case, as they might do by auct o?ity of this acte, in case that the persons o? bodies politike, landes, o? tenementes which owen to be charged to the amēding o? making of such b?idges o? any part therof, wherin the same shire, riddinge citie o? towne co?po?ate, where any such anoysance shal happen to be. And that all shiriffes and baillifes of liberties and fraunchises shall truely serue and execute such p?oc esse, as shall come to their handes frō the said iustices of peace afo?e whō any p?esentmente shall be had fo? any such anoisaunce acco?ding to the teno? and effecte of the saide p?oc esse to them directed, without fauoure, affection, o? co?ruption, vpon payne to make suche fine as shalbe set vpon them o? anye of them, by the discrecion of the saide Justices. P?ouded alway ỹ this act no? any thing therin cōteined be not p?iudicial to the ỹliberties of .v. po?tes o? mēbers of ỹ same, & fo? refo?macīō of anoisances of b?idges within the said po?ts and members. Be it. &c. that the wardein, maire and bailifes elected, and iurates of the same po?tes, & euery of the haue powet and auct o?itye to enquire here and determine all maner of common anoisances of b?idges within the same po?tes and mēb?es, and to make such p?oc esse, paines, taracions, and all other things within the same po?tes & mēb?es, as the iustices of peace, may do in other shires o? places oute of the same po?tes, by vertue and auct o?itye of this p?esent act in euery behalf. And be it. &c. that the Justices of peace, o? iiij. of them shall haue full power and auct o?itye to allowe suche reasonable costes and charges to the saide surueyours and collectours, as by their discrecion shalbe thought conuenient. Fo?asmuch that albeit b?idges decaied were amēded & repaired, acco?dig to ỹ teno? of this acte, yet neuertheles if spedy remedy fo? the amendment of the wayes ner? adioyning to euery of the endes of such b?idges should not be had & made the kings subiects should take little? none auaile o? cōmoditie in many pts of this realme by the making of ỹ b?id-

ges.

Account

Refuse

Imp?is.

Iust. of p.

Determine Nusance

P?esented P?oces

ges. In consideracion wherof be it. &c. that such part and porcion of the highe waies in euery parte of this realme, as well within fraunchise as without, as lye nert adioyning to any endes of any bridges within this realm, distant frō anye of the saide endes, by the space of CCC. foote, be made, repaired and amended as often as nede shal require. And that the iustices of the peace in euery shire of this realme fraunchise, citie, or borough, or foure of them at the least, wherof one to be of the Quorum, within the limits of their commissions and auctorities, shall haue power and auctoritie to enquire, heare and determine in the kinges generall sessions of peace, all maner of anoysances of and in such high waies, so being and lying nerte adioyninge to any endes of bridges within this realme, distante from any of the endes of such bridges. CCC foote and to do in euery thing & things concerning the making, repairing and amending of such high waies and euery of them, in as large & ample maner as they mought and mai do, to and for the making, repairing and amending of bridges, by vertue and auctoritie of this present act. An. 22. H. 8. ca. 5.

See Bankes. 1. Stanes. 1.
Rochester. 1. Vacabondes. 8.
Sewers. 8.

¶ *Bristow.*

See Drapery. 13. 32. Shiriffes. 32.
Hye wayes. 3.

1 ¶ *Brittons.*

ANno. 3. Hen. 5. ca. 3. it was enacted that all Brittons shoulde auoide the realme vpon payne of death.

1 ¶ *Brodcrers.*

ANno. 4. Hen. 7. ca. 11. an act was made to endure to the nert parlement concerninge Broderers for Venice, Florens, and Jane golde to kepe a weight, & to be as good within as the outward shewe is.

¶ *Brokers.*

See Vsury. 4. 5.

Brewers.

See Ale in al. Coupers. 1.
Artificers. 2. 3. Malt. 2.
Were in all. Weights. &c. 3. 5. 7. 9.

¶ *Buggery.*

See Felonie. 14.

¶ *Buckestalles.*

See Huntinge. 2.

¶ *Bullion plate and iewels.*

See apparell. 5. mony. 5. 23. 43. 44. 45.
Custome. 1. 2. Staple. 33.
Gold & siluer. 1. 10. Woolles. 19.

¶ *Burgage.*

See Knightes. 1. Wardes 3.
Tenure. 9. 10.

¶ *Burglarie.*

See Clergie. 16. 21. Forfeiture. 17.
Coroners. 2. Sanctuary. 4.

1 ¶ *Burninge of cartes and wood and cutsinge of dammes heades of pondes and conduits & pipes, tonges & eares, & barkinge of trees.*

IF any person or persons, maliciously, wilfully, and vnlawfully cut or cause to be cut out of ỳ head or heads damme or dammes of any pondes, pooles, motes, slewes, or other seuerall waters, or the heade or heades, pipe or pipes of any conduite or conduites of any other plō or persons or maliciously, willingly & vnlawfully, after the sayd firste day of May, burne or cause to be burned, any wayne or waynes, cart or cartes laden or to be laden with coales or any other goods or merchandises of any other person or persons, or maliciously willingly, and vnlawfully after the saide first day of Maye, do burne or cause to be burned any heape or heaps of wood of any other person or persōs, prepared, cut and felled, or to be prepared, cutte or felled, for the makinge of coles, billetes, or talle wood, or maliciously.

Dammes. Pondes. Heades. Conduites.

Waine. Cartes Coles.

ouſly, vnlawfully, and willingly, after the ſaid. 1. day of May, cut or cauſe to be cut out of the tounge or tounges of any tame beaſt or beaſtes, of any other perſon or perſons, the ſaid beaſte then being in life, or maliciouſly, willingly, or vnlawfully after the ſaide firſt daye of May, cut, or cauſe to be cut of, the eare or eares of any of the kinges ſubiectes, otherwiſe then by auctorite of the lawe chaunce medly, ſodaine affray, or aduẽture, or after the ſaide day maliciouſly, willingly or vnlawfullye, barke anye apple trees, peare trees, or other fruite trees of any other perſon or perſons, ẏ then euery ſuche offendour and offendoures, ſhall not only loſe and forfeyte vnto the partie greued treble damagez for ſuch offence or offences, the ſame to be recouered by accion of treſpas, to be taken at the cõmon lawe, but alſo ſhall loſe and forfeit to the kinges maieſty & his heires for euerye ſuche offence .x.li. ſterlinges in name of a fine. anno. 37. H.8. cap. 6.

Tonges

Eares.

Barcke.

3. damages

Fine.

Se felony. 4. 19. Ryots. 9.
Mainprize. 2. Sanctuaries. 4.

¶ Bnrport.

Se cables. 1.

1 ¶ Buttler of the kinge.

Stewards

Wines.

LEs ſeneſchalles del hoſtiel le roy & treaſorer du gard robe, mandẽt as touts les ports Dengleterr̃ la ou vins ſont apprendres al oeps le roy certeine noumber que le butler prẽdra en cheſcũ parte, iſſint que riens ne ſoit pris ouſter cel nũber. Et que maire & bailifs dez ditz ports certifiẽt lez dits ſeneſchal, & treſorer le nũber des toutz tonelx iſſint priſes per le butler ou ſon lieutenãt deſouth ẏ ſeale lez ditz maire & bailiefes per endentures faitz parenter eux & les pernours des dits vins, et en caſe que troue ſoit q̃ le butler ou ſon lieutenant preigne ou preignent pluis en lour de nulluy, ou delaie nulluy per coulour de lour office come per arreſt, face gree de double a la partie, et ſoyt ouſte de ſon office et eyt la priſon & ſoit reint a la volunte le roy et le roy aſſignera ſes iuſtices quant luy plerra denquerr̃ ſur ceſtez choſes & reſpoignr̃ ẏ but ler ſubien pur ſes deputies come pur lui meſmes la ou ilz ne ſunt mie ſufficiãtz. an. 25. E. 3. ca. 21.

Wairez. Certificat

2 ¶ Le butler (1. of the kinge.) ne nul de ſes lieutenaunts nachate, nembrace ne preigne p colour de lour office nen auter maner a lour ppre oepz ne dautrie pluis des vins pur loſtiel & deſpencez le roy, que ils naueront en maundement ſur peine denpriſonment de lour corps et deſir̃ reynt a la volũte le roy, & quãt que ils prendront per force du dit garrant ſerra pris deins dix ioures et ceo fait purront les merchãts des ditz vinz & bien liſe a eux de remenant des vins deſtorz faire lour proũte nient contriſteant aſcun arreſt ſur tiels vins fait p le butler ou aſcun de ſes lieutenaunts ſuiſdits. An. 43. E. 3. ca. 3.

Se Cuſtome. 19. Officers. 5. 6.
Eſtretes. 2. Wines. 5.

1 Butter and cheſe.

CElluy q̃ voet ameſne bure & fur mage as aſcuns auters parties que a la dit eſtaple ſua au chaun celler Dengleterre pur le temps eſteant pur licence auoir celle partie, & que meſme le chaunceller eyt power de luy faire autielx licẽcez deſouth le grãd ſeale du roy ſi lui ſemblera affaire ſolõ que ſa diſcrecion. An. 3. H. 6. ca. 4.

2 ¶ Le liege people du roy poet a meiner et carier horz dicell royalme a qui lour pleaſt de amiſt du roy ſurmage & bure ſãs aſcũ licence deſtre purſues en aſcũ maner payãt pur icelx lez cuſtões & ſubſidies ẏt dues de tẽps en tẽps, aſcũ eſtatute fait a contrary nient obſtãt. Purueu que le Roy le poit reſtreyner quant lui plerra. An. 18. H. 6. ca. 3.

3 ¶ No perſonne or perſonnes, al-

ter

ter the feaſt of the annunciacion of our Lady nexte comminge, ſhall buy to ſel againe, any butter, or cheeſe, onleſſe he or they ſell the ſame againe by retaile, in open ſhoppe, faire, or market, & not in groſſe, vpon pein of forfeiture of the double value of the ſame butter & cheſe ſo ſolde, contrary to the tenour of thys preſent act, the one moitie of all which forfeitures to be to our ſoueraigne lord the king his heires and ſucceſſoures, & the other moitie to him or thē that will ſue. &c. wherin no &c. Prouided alwais and be it. &c. that the ſaid word of retail mēcioned in this act, ſhalbe expoūded, declared & taken only wher a weigh of cheſe, or a barrel of butt, or lesſe quātitie & not aboue ſhall be ſoulde at one time to anye perſon or perſons in open ſhop, faire, or market, & that to be done without fraude or couine. Prouided alwaye, that this acte or any thinge ther in conteyned ſhall not extende to anye Inholder or vitailer, for ſurhe butter or cheſe as ſhall be ſpent or vttered by retayle, in any of their houſes, any thing conteyned in this acte, to the contrary notwithſtanding. This act to endure to the nexte parlement. An. 3. E. 6 ca. 21. This ſtatute is continued. An. 7. E. 6. cap. 11. An. 1. M. 1. pt. ca. 13. An. 1. M. 2. pt. ca. 12. & an. 1. & 2. P. & M. ca. 16. & an. 2. & 3 P. & M. cap. 21. and. 4. et. 5. P. & M. ca. 9. and. 1. Eliz. ca. 19. it is continued to the laſt day of the nexte parliament.

Se Come. 7. Weighes &c. 28
Vitailers. 15.

¶ *Butter.*

Se plaies and games. 2.

& ¶ *Cabels Halters and Ropes.*

An. 21. H. 8. c. 12. An act was made for true makinge of cables, halters, and ropes in Buporte and within. 5. miles therof to endure to the nexte parlemēt. And after it was continued. An. 28. H. 8. cap. 8. Anno 31. Henrici octaui. cap. 7. Anno. 33. Hen. 8. cap. 17. Anno. 37. Hen. 8. cap. 23. Anno. 5. E. 6. cap. 17. Anno. 7. E. 6. cap. 11. & an. 1. P. 1. Parliamente cap. 13. to endure to the ende of the nexte parliament, and then it expired.

¶ *Cales.*

Shippys. Cales. Laſtages. Bekinges. Fort. Paradiſe. Payment. Feſten.

Que toutez maners dez nieſs au dit port (1. of Cales) accuſtomes de venir hors du pais Dengleterr lez batelx dez peſſoners ſoulement horſprys, portent ouesque eux tout lour laſtages des bones piers conuenables pur la ſtuffure de les bekins ſuſdits en ſeſaunt la reſonable deliueraunce de temps en tēps a lour venue illeoques al treſorer qui pour la temps yerra ou as autres miniſters a ceo per lui ordines ſur la pain de deux deniers pur la pois de chescun toncelle & a tants que les dits nieſs ſoit de portage. Et que toutes maners des nieſs a dit lui de paradis pur y repoſer entrants paierent a cheſcun lour entre illeoques quator deniers deſterlingz ſur ceo lour bien liſe fils voillent y demurr̄ pur quatorze iours que a tant des noets adonques prochein en ſuantz fās pluis ent paier pour lour dit entre. Et auxint en cas que les auantdits nieſs ou batelx demurgēt plus outre les quatorze iours & noetz ſuiſdits adonāz paient ils pur cheſcū iour & noet vn denier & pour le ſoule iour vn maile et pour la ſoule noet vn maile. Et ouſtre ceo ordines eſt qui nul maner de perſon ne ſe preſume de nul maner nief ne batel per cable corde nauterūt fermer a les marcreſiñ ne peers de le dits bekins ne paradis, ne auxint de nouel key auterment appell le warfe a la coaſte du dit porte de la ville de Cales, ſur peine de quarrante deniers a leuers de la nief ou batell̄ que enſi ſoit troue ferme. Et auxint que le treſorer qui pour le tēps yerra eyt pleyne poiar pour luy et pur ſes deputyes de leuer et receyuer les deniers de les paynes auauntedits

encurres et surdantes et ent faire paiment solonque ceo qui besoignū luy serr̄ en son dit office per bien & controlmēt de controller de nostre seignoure le roy illeoques. An.21. R.2.ca.19. And after an.1. Hen.4.ca.3. this act was repelled. And after an.10. H.6. ca.5. it was enacted that, that act of.21. R.2.ca.18 should be effectual and kept & put in execuciō for euer, according to the tenor thereof.

Letters patents. Resumption.

2 ¶ An.1. H.5.ca.9. all letters patents graūted of ẏ reuenues of Cales were reuoked and these reuenues resumed into the kinges handes.

Marchant

3 ¶ Nul merchant continuelment inhabitāt deins la dit ville de Caleis soit soeffres dachater pardela le meer null' maner des leyns pealx launs quires plumbe nestein, ne nul auter marchan dise apperteignant a lestaple sur peyne de forfeiture dicelles a tant de foits cōe il pout estre proues. An.8. H.6.ca.20.

Wyne. Wolles

Staple Fort.

Account

Fort.

4 ¶ The Treasorer and vitailers of Cales shall account euery second yere for the yere precedent, vpon peine of C li. wherof he that wil sue shal haue the moitie. Anno.31. H.6. at the parlement holden at Reding. This statute is not in the printed booke of the statues, but in the kinges treasory.

Frehold

Charge Watche,

5 ¶ Who that hath any frehold within the town of Cales, out of the which any yerely charge is going for the sure keping of the said town for watch or otherwise that hereafter cesses in doing of the said charge by the space of a yere and a day, that then the said freeholde be seysed into the kinges handes he to haue it to him and his heires, & during the time it be in the hands of the kings highnes, the treasor of Cales take the profites thereof to the kinges vse and beare the charges yerely goinge out of the saide freholde towards the said kepinge of the saide towne as before that tyme it was accustomed to beare if the saide frehold wil beare the said charge.

Seised

And in like wise be charged the kings cōmittes or hes patentes for the keping of the saide towne as afore is said. And for defaute of the doinge of the same by the space of a yere and a daye the sayde tenementes ertsones to be seased as is afore saide, and so fro time as oft as the saide charge is not content ne paide by the saide time and duringe the time the said tenements be in the handes of the kinges highnes. And if the said treasorer of Cales paye not the saide charge within a yeare and a day, that then the saide treasorer forfeyt the double value of the same to the kinges highnes if the reuenues bee hable to fynde the sayde watch. Anno.11. H.7.ca.16.

6 ¶ Anno.27. H.8.ca.24. a longe acte was made concerning diuers good orders and lawes for Cales and the marches therof.

Se Abilitie.3.	Office.12.
Capteines.5.	Pallage.4.6.
Cordiners.17.	Pauing.5.
Corne.1.	Protection.8.
Counterfaitinge of letters.1.	Receiuers.3.
Crosselbowes.2.	Sewers.5.9.
Forstallers.5.	Shepe.1.
Fuel.2.	Staple.27.28.38.
Horses.3.	Tittailes.14.
Marchants.40.	Wolles.11.18.29.33.
Money.32.38.	35.36.37.
Portuaries.1.	Worsteades.1.

¶ *Calues, kine, oxen, steere, and heighfares.*

Ano.21. H.8.c.2. one act was made against killinge of calues for.iij. yeres. And after an.24. H.8.ca.7 an acte was made againste killing of calues for ij. yeres. And after an.25. Hē.8.cap.1. it was enacted that fro the.12. of Marche. an 1533. to the first day of January nert, calues might be sold by retayle, by weight according to the statute of.24. H.8. cap.3 of selling of flesh by weight, or accor-

dinge

byng to proclaim to bee made by the king: and that the act made An. 24. H. 8. ca. 7. againſt killinge of calues ſhall begin from the firſt daye of Januarye nert and to endure for two yeres. And after. Anno 27. H. 8. capt. 9. It is enacted that fro. 12. Aprill. an. 1536. duringe ii. yeres calues might be kilde and ſold by retaile not withſtādig the ſtatut of 24. H. 8. ca. 7. and that the ſame ſtatut of 24. H. 8, ca. 7. againſt killing of calues ſhal begin. 1. Januarij. 1539. to endure for ii. yeres, then nert folowinge. And after an. 33. H. 8. ca. 11. it is enacted that fro thencefoꝛth it is lawfull to ſel vitailes in like maner and fourme as they might beforꝛe the ſtatuts of an. 24. H. 8. ca. 3. & an. 25. H. 8. ca. 1. made for ſelling of flethe by weight.

2 ¶ No maner of perſon or perſones, being bouchers or other, inhabiting w̄ in this realme, Wales or marches of the ſame, ſhall from the feaſte of the the natiuitie of ſaincte John Baptiſte nert comming kill or cauſe to be killed any maner of weinlinges bullocke, ſtere or heighfer beinge vnder the age of ii. yeres to ꝑ intēt to make ſale therof to any perſon or perſones, whole or by retaile, vpon paine of vi. s. viij. d. for euery of the ſaide weinlinges, bullockes, ſteres or heighfers being vnder the age of ii. yeres, killed & putt to ſale contrarye to this acte, to be paied and forfaited by euery ſuche bocher and bochers, and other, whiche ſhall kill or cauſe to be killed & put to ſale contrari to this act, any ſuch weinling, bullock ſtere, or heighfer vnder the age aforeſaid, frō & after the ſaid feaſt of the natiuitie of ſaint John the Baptiſt nerte enſuing as is aforeſaid. The one halfe of euery ſuch forfeiture to be to ꝑ vſe of our ſaid ſouereigne lord the king, and the other half to the party that wil ſue wherin no wager of lawe &c. Prouided alwaies ꝑ eūy lord marcher haue the forfaits, profites and aduauntages onelye of euerye ſuche offendour or offendours, againſte the puruеyinge of this acte, within theire ſeignouries, liberties, and fraunchiſes royall. Bee it &c. that the Juſtices of peace of euerye of the ſhires of this realme within the limittes of theire commiſſions, ſhall haue full power & auctoritie by force and vertue of this acte at euery of their generall ſeſſions hereafter to be holde and kepte to enquire, here, and determine the premiſſes, as well by informacion and preſentment, as by bill, or plaint wherein no wager of laive &c. This act to endure to the nerte parlement. An. 24. H. 8. ca. 9. This act is cōtinued an. 28. H. 8. ca. 8. an. 31. H. 8. ca. 7 an. 33. H. 8. ca. 17. an. 37. H. 8. cap. 9. an. 5 E. 6. ca. 17. an. 7. E. 6. ca. 11. anno. 1. P. & M. ca. 13. an. 1. & 2. P. & M. cap. 16. et an. 2. & 3. P. & M. cap. 21. 4. & 5. P. & M. ca. 9. & 1. Eliz. cap. 9. it is continued to the laſt daye of the nerte parliament. Jull. of p.

3 ¶ No perſone nor perſones, at any tyme from and after the feaſt of the annunciacion of our Ladye nerte commynge ſhall buy, or common and conclude to buye anye maner of Oxen, Steres, rontes, kien, heighfers or calues, but onely in the open faire or market, where the ſame ſhall happen to be broughte and put to ſale, and ſhall not ſell the ſame again on lyue at and in the market or faire, wher he bought the ſame durynge the tyme of the ſayd faire or market, vppon paine of forfaiture of the double value of ſuch cattall boughte or ſolde, contrarye to the tenour of this preſent acte. Prouyded alwaye and bee it &c. that it ſhall bee lawfull for all and euerye perſone and perſones, to buye anye Oxen, Steres, rontes, kien, heighfers, & calues, or any of the, out of any open faire, or market for his or their prouiſiō, for their houſe hold teme, or dairy, at his or their wil, Byeng of cattell. Selling of cattell. Forf.

or

o; pleaſure to be imploied & ſpẽt onlye in keping & maintenãce of his o; their houſe o; fo; their teme o; dayry & not otherwiſe. And be it &c. that no perſon being a butcher, and vſing the craft o; miſterie of buchery, ſhal at anye tyme after the ſaid feaſt, buy any fatte ore, ſteres, rotes, kien, heighfers, calues, o; ſhepe, & ſell o; cauſe to be ſolde ẏ ſame againe on lyue vppon paine of fo;feyture of euery ſuch ore, ſtere, ront, cowe heighfer, calues, o; ſheepe, bargained, o; ſolde contrary to the fo;me of thys preſent act. Prouided alwaye that all and euery perſõ & perſons being a butcher and vſing the art, and miſterye of butcherie, ſhal & maye at his, & theire will & pleaſure buy any fat oxen, ſteres rontes, kien, heighfers, calues, & ſhepe o; anye of them, out of any open faire, o; market: ſo that ſuche butcher ſell not, no; cauſe to bee ſolde the ſame againe on liue as is afo;eſaid, any thige cõtained in this acte to the contrarye notwõſtanding. The one moitie of all which fo;feitures ſhalbe to our ſouereigne lo;d the king, his heirs and ſucceſſours, & thother moitie to him, o; thẽ that wil ſue &c. This acte to endure to thẽde of ẏ nert parl. An. 3. E. 6. ca. 19. This act is cõtinued an. 7. Ed. 6. ca. 11. an. 1. Ph. 1. pl. ca. 13. an. 1. Ph. 2. pl. 12. an. 1. & 2. Ph. et M. ca. 16. et an. 2. & 3. P. & M. ca. 21. & 4. & 5. P. & M. ca. 9. & 1. Eliz. cap. 19 to the laſt daye of the nerte parliãt.

Bochers Bryngs

Fo;f.

Bocher.

4 Euery ſon which from ẏ feaſt of the purification of our lady next enſuing, ſhall kepe o; fede abone ẏ nomber of fiue ſcoꝛe ſheepe fo; the moſt parte of the yere vppon his o; her ſeueral paſtures, lãd; fedinges, o; fermes, apt o; mete fo; milche kien, and wher in no other perſon hath at the making of this preſent act cõmon fo; any cattel fo; any time of ẏ yere, ſhal by auctoꝛitie of this act yerely ſo lõg as he ſhal kepe o; fede ẏ ſaide nõber of fyue ſcoꝛe ſheepe fo; eũy three ſcoꝛe ſheepe ſo kept o; fed kepe one milch cowe, & ſhal bꝛede & rere vp yerly fo; euery fiue ſcoꝛe ſheepe ſo kept as is afoꝛeſaid one calfe vpon peine of foꝛfeiture fo; euery moneth ẏ any ſuche pſone ſhal not fo; euery three ſcoꝛe fyue ſheepe as is afoꝛ ſaid, kepe o; fede one milch cowe, xx. s. fo; euery cowe, ſo not kepte. And fo; lacke of rearing & bꝛeding of one calfe fo; eũy fyue ſcoꝛe ſheepe, to foꝛfeit likewiſe xx. s. fo; euery calfe ſo not reared & fed, & that euery pſon which after the foꝛeſaide feaſt of the purification of our Lady, vpon his o; her ſeueral paſtures as afoꝛe is ſaid, ſhal kepe o; fede abone the nomber of xx. oxen, rontes, Scrubbes, ſteres, heighfers, o; kiene ſhal by thauctoꝛitie of this act, fo; eũy ten beaſts of the ſaide ſoꝛtez ſo kept o; fed, keepe & noriſhe one milch cowe, & bꝛeede, reare, & waine yerelye, & keepe fo; one whole yere one calfe fo; euerye two milche kine ſo charged to be kept vpon ẏ ſeueral paines & foꝛfeitures afoꝛe reherſed, exrept ẏ ſaid calfe o; calues ſhal chaunce to dye wiñ the ſayde yeres, wꝫout couin o; fraud thereto added, thone halfe of whiche ſaide foꝛfaytures ſhalbe to thuſe of our ſaide ſouereigne lo;d & Lady ẏ king & Queenes maieſties, & the other halfe to thuſe of the party, that wiñ one yeare after the offence cõmitted will ſue fo; the ſame in any of the kings & Quenes maieſties courts of reco;d, o; befoꝛe the iuſtices of peace in the ſame ſhire, wher any ſuch cauſe of foꝛfaiture ſhalbe had at the generall Seſſions (who by auꝛoꝛitie of this acte ſhal haue power to here & determine ẏ ſaid offences) by bil enfoꝛmaciõ pſentmẽt accion of det o; detinue, in which accion o; ſuite no eſſoin pteccion wager of law o; licẽce to the cõtrary ſhalbe alloꝛed. Prouided alwaies ẏ this act no; any clauſe therein ſhalbe extended to bynd any perſon to

no. ſhepe.

kepe

keepe milche kine, ne yet to breede or reare calues, as afore is expressed for such sheepe or other beastes, as ỳ same person shal kepe & feede to thintent only to be spent in his or theire house or houses, without fraud or couin. This act to endure only to thend of vii. yeres next following the feast of ỳ Purification of our Lady aforesaid, & frō thēce to thende of the parliament then nexte following. An. 2. et 3. P. et M. ca. 3. This act was continued, An. 4. & 5. P. & M. ca. 9. & 1. Eliz. ca. 19. to thend of the next parliament.

The Coppiners. 12. Shippes. 13
Foxes. 6 Woodes. 3

2 ¶ *Cambridge and Cambridge shire.*

An. 34. H. 8. cap. 24. an acte was made for the assurāce of certaine landes to John Hynde than seriēant at the law & his heirs paying yerely. r. li. to the charges & wages of the knightes of the Parliament of Cambridge shire for euer.

2 ¶ Anno. 35. H. 8. cap. 15. an act, was made for the pauing of the streetes in Cambridge.

The bochers. 2. Vniuersities. 1.
Townes. 4.

¶ *Canons.*

~~The Constitutiō~~ Spirituall lawes.
~~in all.~~ 1. 3.

1 ¶ *Canterbury.*

An. 34. H. 8. ca. 18. an acte is made concerninge certaine priuileges of Caunterbury.

The Appeles to Rome. 1. Money. 48.
Rome. 3.
Citacion. 2. Tithes. 10.
Hauins. 7. Townes. 4.

1 ¶ *Capitaines and soldiers.*

De toutes gentes qui deuore serrount retenus ou assignes de serruer a nostr̄ seignsour le roye soient les conenaunts mises en escript et enuoies en lescheker aye demurrer de recorde issint que a quel heure que person̄ ensy retenue ses heires executors occupiers des biens ou terre tenaunts veigne ou veignent daccoumpter de ceo en lescheker soient ils a ceo receus et eyent due allowance en lour accōpt solonqz la continue de lour conenaunt si per cas ascun repele ou countremaū dement soit fait de tiel retenued ascun persone apres que ces conenantes soient mises en escriptes et enuoies al dit Escheker come deuis est dit, soit ūn le repele semblablement mis en escript & enuoye al escheker auandit, issint que per le biewe de cel repele et des conenants deuaunt illonqz enuoies les barones del dit escheker facent droit a la party solonqz ceo que le ley et reasō de maundaunt. Et si rien lour soit due ỳ mesme laccount que de ceo per certificacion de mesme lescheker, les treasorer & chamberlaines lour facent paiēnt ou assignement sans attendre ou suer auter garraunt ou maundement de graund ou prime seale en cel party. an. 5. R. 2. ca. 10.

Conenant
Escheker
Accoumpt.
Repele.
Escheker.
Certifiat.
Payment.

2 ¶ Anno. 1. H. 6. cap. 5. it was enacted what partes capitains should haue of prisoners & prises taken in ỳ warres of. H. 5.

3 ¶ Nulle capitain q̄ deforre enauaunt aūa la cōduit dauriel retenus et resceuera les gagez le roi pur ceo q̄ abata de ses souldiers ne dascū de eur ascun pty de lour gages sinon q̄ il soit pour lour vesture cestassauoir fils soient gages pur vn deny an. r. s. vn rob. dū gentle hōe & vi. s. viii. d. pur vn vallet ỹ peyne de xx. li. pur chefe launce, & x. li. pour vn arke au roye ỹ q̄ il abata sur le tenure dicelle. An. 18. H. 6. ca. 18.

Wages
Abate
Fayl.

4 ¶ Chescun home issint monstrant & resceiuaunt les gages le roye le quel depart a son capitayne deins son terr̄ en ascun maner auaūtoit ouesques

cer

Certifie

Felonie. Juſt. of p.

Determine

Licence.

Maires &c.

Arreſt. Juſt. of p.

Felonie

Calis

Nombre Wages. Departinge Triall. Felony.

ceo q̄ notoire maladye ou impediment p̄ la viſitacion de dieu la ſ̄l poet eſtre ronus reaſonable ne luy leſſoit aler et le quel il certifia maintenant a ſon capitaine et repaye ſa money ſicome il poit purvoir luy pur vn auter ſoldeour en ſon lieu ſoit puniſhe come vn felone Et que les Juſtices de la peace eyent power denquerer de ceo et doyer et determiner en icel et ſemblablement ad ordine per meſme lauctho℞itie que nul ſoldiour, homes darmes ne archer iſſint monſtres de rec℞orde et alant oueſques ſon capitaine de pardela reueigne icy en engl̄ deins le terme pur qui ſon capitaine ententera ne leſſa ſon capitain la en le ſeruice du roye et en auenture de la guerre ſauns ceo ſ̄l eyt cauſe reaſonable monſtre per ſon capitaine et p̄ luy a le chiefe en le pais, eyent le power roial et ſur ceo eit licence de la dit chieftein teſmoigne deſoubz ſon ſeale et la cauſe de ſa licence. Et que iſſynt mīe de rec℞orde et veigne ſauns letters teſmonialx de la chiefeteine come eſt dit deins ſon terme de per decea q̄ les maires, bailifes, et auters miniſtrs du roy de quel p℞t ou lieu qui il ou ils arriuont, eyent auct℞ritie de eux mettē en areſt & de eux la garder tanq̄ de eux ſoit enquis, et ſ̄l poet eſtre troue per enquerre deuant Juſtices de la peace & p℞oues que ils ount iſſint monſt℞es de rec℞orde & departies a lour capitains deſuſdits ſans licence come deſuis, eſt dit, que adonq̄ il ſoient punis come felones. An. 18. H. 6. cap. vltimo. See the p℞eamble of this ſtatut fo℞ ỹ better vnderſtanding therof.

¶ Anno. 7. H. 7. ca. 1. & an. 3. H. 8. ca. 5 two ſeuerall ſtatutes, almoſt woo℞de fo℞ woo℞de like (excepting Caleis in. 3. H. 8. ca. 5.) were made againſte the capytaines and ſouldiours cōcerning their number, wages and departinge wout licence, and the triall thereof, & the departing was made felony wout benefite of clergy, & iuſtices of peace ſhould determine it. And after An. 2. E. 6. ca. 2. another ſtatut was made of like effect and further that ſoldiers ſhoulde not ſel o℞ geue his ho℞ſe & harneis. And diuers other thigs concerning capitains & ſoldiers be in theſe th℞ee ſtatutes. But I put not thoſe th℞ee ſtatuts here at large becauſe I thinke they were made to be of effect but onlye fo℞ thoſe kinges times in which they wer made Fo℞ if the ſtatut of. 7. H. 7. ca. 1. were to bee of effecte in another kinges tyme, then was it in vaine to make ỹ ſtatut of 3. H. 8. ca. 5. o℞ the ſtatut of. 2. E. 6. ca. 2 fo℞ they iii. be of like effect, ſauinge the matter that ſoldiers ſhould not ſel no℞ geue their ho℞ſes & harneis, is mo℞e in 2. E. 6. ca. 8. than is the other twoe fo℞mer ſtatutz, Tamen quere diligenter whether theſe iii. ſtatuts o℞ any of thē were o℞ bee effectuall in other kynges tymes after.

Se Caſtelles. 4.	Myllers. 1.
Clergie. 11.	Wardes. 23.
Co℞diners. 12.	Warre. 3. 5.
Mariners. 1.	

¶ *Carlile.*

Se Berwike. 1.	Juſtices of aſſ. 19
Bocher. 2.	

¶ *Caſtels and fortreſſes, and Caſtell-ward.*

NVllus conſtabularius vel eius ballivus rapiat blada vel alia catalla alicuius, qui non ſit in villa vbi caſtrū ſuū ſitū eſt, niſi ſtatim redd̄ denarios, aut reſpectum inde habere poſſit de voluntate venditoris. Si autē de villa illa fuerit, infra. 1. dies p̄ciū redd̄. Mag. car. ca. 20.

Se a like ſtatut in purueiours. 1.

2 ¶ Nullꝰ conſtabulariꝰ diſtringat aliꝗ militē ad dandū denarios p̄ cuſtod̄ caſtri, ſi ipſe eā facere voluerit in p℞ia perſona ſua vel p̄ alterū ꝓbum hominem faciat, ſi ipſe eam facere nō poſſit p℞ rationabilē cauſam. Et ſi nos ad-

duerimus vel miſerimus eum in exercitum, ſit quietus de cuſtodia caſtri ſecundum quantitatem temporis, quo p nos fuerit in exercitu de feodo p quo fecit ſeruitium milit in exercitu. M. car. cap. 21.

3 ¶ Anno 4. H. 8. cap. 1. an acte was made for making of Bolwerkes and fortreſſes in Cornewall and other places on the ſea ſide, to endur to the nert parlement.

4 ¶ An. 2. E. 6. ca. 16. an act was made that the king may remoue the kepers of caſtels & fortreſſes (though thei haue letters patents thereof) & put them to ſerue in other places geuing them like wages and prfits as they hadde before. See the ſtatut at large.

5 ¶ For the better habitacion, reparyng, and reedifying of the caſtels, fortreſſes and fortletz, billages, and houſes that be decaied wtin the counties of Northumberland, Cumberland, weſt merland, and the Biſhoprik of Durham. And for the better manuring and employing the groundes wtin ꝑ ſame and for the more encreaſe of tillage: Bee it enacted by ꝑ kinge & Queenes maieſties the lords ſpirituall & temporall, & the commons of this preſent parlament aſſembled & by auctoritie of ꝑ ſame, that from and after the firſt day of December nert enſuinge cõmiſſion vnder the greate Seale of Englande ſhalbe directed from tyme to tyme, as nede ſhall require to ſuch perſones as ſhalbe therunto named and appointed by the king and Queenes maieſties, & theires and ſucceſſours of the Queene by their bill or billes ſigned with their ſigne manuel to be directed to ꝑ Chãcellour of England, for the time being which commiſſions ſhalbe accordinge to the maner, forme tenour and effecte hereafter enſuing. Phillip and Marye &c. Knowe ye that we haue aſſigned you or any nomber of you beinge ſix at the leaſt of the which we will that A. B. and C. ſhalbe three to be our commiſſioners, to ſurvey our Counties of Northumberland, Cumberland, weſt merlande, and the Biſhoprik of Durham or as muche thereof, as to you or fyve of you wherof A. B. & C. ſhalbee three ſhalbee thought conuenient and by ſuche waies & meanes as you beſte can to enquire what and how manye caſtelles fortreſſes, & fortletz, billages houſes, & habitacõs, haue ben decayed wtin the ſame, & by whome & by what occaſions and how many of them are meete to be reedified and alſo how many caſtelles, fortreſſes & fortlets, billages, houſes and habitacions wer mete to be made of newe wtin the ſaid counties and Biſhoprik, & in what places the ſame were moſt mete to be ſituat and what parties of the ſaide counties & Biſhoprike be moſt apt for to be encloſed & cõuerted to tillage or other neceſſarie manurãce mete & cõueniẽt for thoſe countreis', and the people of the ſame. And alſo to enquire what ꝑſons be owners lordes Proprietaries, Fermours, and poſſeſſours of the ſame, or claime any intereſt in ꝑ ſame, & what eſtate or eſtates, termes or intereſtes, they or ani of them haue of & in ꝑ ſame And thereuppon to take ſuch order for the reedifying of ſuche the caſtels, fortereſſes, & fortlettes, billages, houſes, and habitacions, heretofore decayed, & for the newe erecting & makinge of others, and the ſcituacion of the ſame & for the encloſing and conuerting to tillage or other neceſſarye manuraunce, ſuch partes and porcions of the ſaide counties & Biſhoprik as to you, or fyve of you, wherof A. B. & C. ſhalbe three ſhalbe thought moſt meete & cõueniẽt Prouided alwais ꝑ by coulour or vertue of this commiſſiõ you do not reedifie, newe make, or incloſe, or cauſe to be reedified newe made and encloſed,

Survey

Enquire

Decayde

Newe.

Encloſed Tillage

Owners

Reedify

Newe Encloſing Tillage

as

as aboueſaide in any place or places, in any of the ſaid counties or Biſhoprikes being in diſtãce and lying aboue twenty miles from the knowen parts of the borders of Scotland. And we do geue vnto you, or to anye nõber of you being fyue at the leaſt whereof A. B. & C. ſhalbe three full power and auctho ritie, to enquire by the othes of the honeſt and lawfull men of the Counties of Northumberlande, Cumberlande, Weſtmerland, and the county palentine of Durham aforeſaid, as wel wĩn the liberties as without, by whom the truthe may be beſt knowen, who hath or holdeth anye landes, or tenementes or vſeth or perceiueth any common of paſture or other profit apẽdre in the ſaide counties or Biſhopricks through out the whole parties of the ſame and all thoſe perſones and euerye of them or ſuche of them, to tare, aſſeſſe, charge diſtraine, and paine after the quantity of their landes, tenements, and rentes by the nomber of acres and perches after the rate of eury perſons profit, rent or tenure or after the quantitie of their common of paſture or profite apẽdr or other commodities there, by ſuche waies and meanes, and in ſuche maner and fourme, as to you, or fyre of you, whereof A. B. C. to bee three ſhal ſeeme moſt conuenient to bee ordeined and done for the reedifyinge makyng newe, and encloſinge as is aforeſaide And alſo to depute and aſſigne diligẽt faithfull and true keepers, bailifes, ſurueiours collectours expenditours, and other miniſters and officers, ſuche as you oure ſaide commiſſioners that ſhall appoint them will aunſwer for, for there edifying newe makyng and encloſing, as is aforeſaide, & finiſhing of the premiſſes and euerye of them. And to here the accounptes of the collectours, and other miniſters, of & for the receit and laying out of the money that ſhalbe leuyed and paied in, and about the ſaid reedifying, newe making encloſing and finiſhing of the premiſſes and of euery parcell thereof and to diſtraine for the arrerages of euerye ſuch collection, tare, or aſſeſſement, as often as ſhalbe expedient, or otherwiſe to puniſhe the dettours and deteinours of the ſame, by fynes, amerciamentes paines and other like meanes after your good diſcrecions. And alſo to arreſt and take as manye cartes, oxen, beaſtes and other inſtruments neceſſarie, and as manye workemen and labourers as for the doynge, makyng, and finiſhinge of the premiſſes, ſhall ſuffice, paying for the ſame competent wages, ſalarie & ſtipende. And alſo to take ſuch and as manye trees, woode, vnderwoods, quickſettes ſtone & timber, and other neceſſaries, as for the ſame workes, and reparacions ſhalbe ſufficient at a reaſonable price by you or fyre of you, of the whiche we will that A. B. C. ſhalbee three to bee aſſeſſed or limitted as well within the limittes and boundes aforeſaide, as in anye other place and places, within ỳ ſaid countie, counties or countie palãtine. And to make and ordeine ſtatutes ordinances, and prouiſions, from time to time as the caſe ſhall require for ỳ ſafegarde, conſeruacion, redreſſe, correccion and reformacion of the p̃miſſes and of euery of them after the lawes & cuſtomes of Rumney marſhe in ỳ cõty of Kẽt, or otherwiſe bi ani waies or meanz after your own diſcrecions, and to here and determine all & ſinguler the premiſſes, as wel at oure ſute as at the ſuite of any other whatſoeuer complaining before you or fyre of you, whereof A. B. C. ſhalbee three after the lawes and cuſtomes aforeſaid or otherwiſe, by anye other waies or meanes after your diſcrecions. And alſo to make & direct, writtes, precepts, warrantz,

ry. miles.

Enquery.

Who holdeth.

Tax.

Quantitie.

Officers.

Account.

warrants, and other commaundements by vertue of these presents to all shirifz bailifes and all other ministers, officers and other persons, aswel within the liberties as without before you or syre of you, wherof the said A. B. C. to be three, at certeine dayes, termes and places, to be prefixed to be retourned & receiued, and further to continue the p̄cesse of the same. And finallye we doe giue vnto you or to any nomber of you being syre at the least, wherof A. B. C shalbe three, full power and auctorities to doe all and euery thing and thynges whiche shalbe requisite for the due execucion of the p̄mysses, by al waies & meanes after your discrecions. And therfore we command you that at certaine daies and places, when & where you or syre of you, wherof the saide A. B. C. to be three, shal think expedient, ye shal meete together and survey the saide counties & Bishoprik as is afore said, & accomplishe fulfill, here & determine, all & singuler the p̄misses in due fourme, & to theffecte aforesaide, after your good discrecions. And all such as ye shal finde negligent, gainsayinge, or resisting your doings and p̄cedigz in and for the due execuciō of this our commission, that ye doe compell them by distresse, fines or amercements, or by other reasonable punishementes, wayes or meanes, which to you or syre of you, wherof A. B. C. shalbee three, shal seeme most expediēt for the spedye remedye and redresse therof. And all suche thinges as by you shalbee made and ordeined in this behalfe aswell w̄in the liberties as without that ye doe cause the same firmely to be obserued, doing therin as to our Justices appertaineth after the fourme & effect of this p̄sent commission, & the act of parlem̄t concerning ỹ p̄misses made & puided & according to your wisdōes & discrecions, sauing al waies to vs such fines & amerciamēts as to vs therof shall belong. And we also commaund aswell our shirife or shirifes of our said counties of Northumberland, Cumberlād, Westmerland, and the Bishoprick of Durham, & euery of them, as all and euery other bailifes ministers and officers, w̄in the said counties and coūtye palentine that they and euery of them shall cause to come before you and syre of you of the whiche A. B. C. shalbee three, at such daies & places, as ye shall appoint vnto them such & as many honest men, of his or theire bailiwike or rowmes, aswel within the liberties as without by whome the truth maye be best knowen, to enquire of the p̄misses or any parte thereof commaundig also al the saide shirifs, ministers, and officers, aswel within the liberties as without, that they and euerye of them shalbe attendant to you, in and about the due execucion of this our commission. In witnes whereof we haue caused these our letters to be made patēts witnes our selfe at Westm the day of in the yeres of our reignes. And it is also enacted that euerye suche persone, as shalbe named commissioner in the sayd commission, after that he shal haue knowledge thereof, shall effectuallye putte his diligence and attendaunce in and about the execucion of the said commission. And hee shall take a corporall othe, before the lorde Chauncellour or before suche to whome the sayd lorde Chauncellour shall direct the kinges writte of dedimus potestatem to take ỹ same, or before ỹ iustices of ỹ peace, in ỹ quarter Sessions holden in ỹ shire wher such cōmission shalbee directed. The tenour of whiche othe hereafter ensueth. Ye shal swere ỹ you to youre commynge, wytte and power, shal truly and indifferently execute the auctoritie to you geuen by this cōmission, wōut any fauour, affeccīō, corrupcion or

Shirifes

Jury.

Attendant.

Cōmission.

Execution.

The othe.

dread or malice, to be borne to any ma
ner person or persõs, & as the case shal
require, you shal cõsent and endeuour
your selfe for your parte to the best of
your knowledge & power, to the ma-
king of such wholesome, iuste, equall,
& indifferent lawes & ordinaunces as
shalbe made & deuised by the most dis-
crete & indifferent nomber of your fe-
lowes beinge in commission with you
for the making, erection, and preserua
cion of al and euery such things as are
conteined and specified in the saide cõ-
mission. And that the same lawes and
ordinances to your conning, witt, and
power cause to be put in due execucion
without fauour, meede, dread, malice,
or affectiõ, as god you help, & al saincts
And ouer that, be it enacted, that the
commissioners hereafter to be named
in anye of the saide commissions, acco
ding to the purport & effect of the same
commissions shall haue ful power and
authoritie, to make, constitute, and or
deine lawes, ordinances, and decrees,
concerning the premisses, and further
Lawes to doe al and euery thinge mencioned
in the saide commission, accordinge to
the purport effect, woordes and true
meaning of the same & the same lawes
decrees, and ordinaunces so made, to
Amend reforme, repelle & amende, and make
newe from time to time, as the cases
necessarie shal require. Prouided al-
way and be it enacted that if any per-
Tax. sones beinge assessed or tared to anye
lotte, tare or charge for any lands, te-
nemẽts or hereditaments within the li-
mittes of any commission hereafter to
be directed by vertue of this act, do not
Mistery paye the saide lotte, tare and charge ac
cording to the ordinance and assigne-
ment of the commissioners hauing po-
wer of the execuciõ, of the said commis-
sion, by reason wherof it shall happen
ỹ said cõmissioners hauing power of ỹ
execucion of such commission for lacke
of payement of suche lotte, tare, and
charge to decree and ordeine the same
landes, tenementes, and hereditamẽts
from the owner or owners therof, and
theire heires, and the heires executours
and assignes of euery of them, to anye
person or persones, for terme of yeres,
terme of life, in fee simple or fee taile
for payementes of the same lotte, tare,
and charge: that than euerye suche de-
cree and ordinaunce so by them made,
ingrossed in parchement, and certified
vnder theire seales into the courte of
Chauncerye, with the kinges or the
Queenes, her heires or successours ro-
yal assent hadde to the same, shal bynd
all and euery persone and persones
at the makinge of the same decree had
anye righte and interest in the same,
theire heires and successoures for euer.
Prouyded alwaies and be it enacted,
that no order or decree to bee made by
the saide commissioners or anye of the
shall bynde or conclude, anye ryghte,
or interest of anye persono 2 persones,
nor the breche of anye decree or order
shal be cause of forfaiture, of the right
or interest of anye persone or persons,
except the same decree and ordinaunce
so made by the saide commissioners,
syre of them, wherof A.B. & C. shall
be three, bee engrossed in parchement
and certified vnder theire seales into
the courte of Chauncery, and that the
royall assent of the kyng and Queene
her heires or successours, bee first had
to the same. Prouyded also and be it e-
nacted that euery decree and ordinãce
so hadde, made, certified, and assented
vnto, shall bynde all and euery perso
and persones, that at the makynge of
the same decree hadde any interest in
the landes, tenementes, or heredita-
mentes, so decreed, in vse possession re-
uersion, or remainder theire heirs and
feoffees, and euerye of them. And not
to be in any wise reformed vnlesse it
be

be by auctoritie of parliament hereafter to be summoned and holde within this realme, hauing to all and euery person and persons bodies politike and corporate, their heires and successours, other then such as shall forfeyte by this statut their interest in y same landes tenementes or hereditamentes in possession, reuersion, or remaynder, all such interest and title as they or any of them shall haue at the time of the same forfaitures. And also it is prouided by authority aforesaid, y the same lawes, ordinaunce and decrees, to her made and ordained, by the said commissioners or fiue of them by auctoritie of the saide commission, shal binde as well the landes, tenements and hereditaments of y Quene our soueraigne Lady, her heires and successours, as all and euery other person and persons, & their heires & successours, in their interest as they shall fortune to haue as may haue in any landes, tenements, or hereditaments, or other casual profite, aduantage, or commoditie whatsoeuer they be vnto the said lawes, ordinances & decrees, shal in any wyse extende according to the true purport meanig and intent of the same lawes. And it is furthermore by the auctority aforesaid established, and enacted that if any maner person or persons, of what estat or degree soeuer he or they bee, that from henceforth doth take vppon him or them, to sit by vertue of any the said commissions, not being before sworne in fourme as is aforesaid and according to the tenour of the othe afore specified. And if any person so named and sworne, dwelling within the said twenty myles, or hauing landes and tenementes within the same, by inheritaunce, in fee simple, fee taile, or the terme of lyfe, to the clere yerely value of fourtye pounds aboue all charges, being aboue the age of twentye yeares, & not learned in the lawes of this Realme, that is to say, admitted in one of the foure principall Innes of court, or an vtter barrester, and not dwelling within the saide twenty myles, shal forfeit fourty pounds for euery time that he shal attempte so to doe, the one halfe thereof to her saide soueraigne Lady and Lawe the Quenes heires and successours, & the other halfe thereof to him or them that will sue therfore by accion of det, bille, plaint, or information in any of y Quenes courts in which accion or suite no wager of law shalbe admitted, no essoigne or protection shall be allowed. And if any accio of trespas or other suite shall happen to bee attempted against any person or persons, for takinge of any distresse or any other act doing by auctoritie of the saide commission, or by auctoritie of any lawes or ordinaunces made by vertue of the saide commission, the defendaunte or defendants in any such accion shall and may make auowry conisance or iustification for the takinge of the same distres or other acte doinge touchinge the premisses, or any of them alledginge in such auowrye, conisance or iustification that the said distresse, trespas or other acte whereof the plaintif complaineth was done by auctoritie of the commission, for the surueying of the contres of Northumberland, Cumberland, Westmerland, and the Bishoprike of Durham, made & prouided, or for such acte or cause as the said defendant did by auctoritie of the said commission and according to the tenor purporte, and effect of this present acte made the seconde and three yeares of the raigne of our soueraigne Lord and Lady the kinge & the Quenes Maiestie, Philip and Marie, intituled an acte for the better tryall of certaine offences therein mencioned, and for the more speedy punishment of the same, or other offences contained in this present acte, or any commission, lawes, ordinances or ordi-

nances

Lawyer.

Fort.

Hall.

Suite.

Auowry.

Iustification.

Auctoritie

Own wrong.

Euidence

3. Damages

Costes.

Commissioners Wages

Clerk. Wages

For Writing

Offices.

as suche commission as is afore limyted, shall bee made and directed to anye parson or parsones, for the reformacion and amendement, of or in anye of the premisses, specified in the said commission within the fees, liberties and possessions of the Bishoprycke of Durh. or within the fees, liberties and possessions of any other place, where ther is lybertie and iurisdiccion of countye Palantine, that in euery such case two commissions shalbe awarded and made according to the tenour of the commission above expressed one thereof under the greate seale of Englande, and the other under the seale of the Countye Palantine in maner and fourme as is aboue prouided, for the Duchie of Lancaster, any thing afore reherced in this present acte to the contrary notwithstandinge. And neuertheles bee it enacted that if the officers of the saide Duchie or of the saide Bishoprycke, or countye Palantin do not deliuer the commissiō by them or one of the to be made within fiue dayes after the requeste shalbee made for the same, that then the commission under the greate seale vnelye shall proceede in the sayde countye Palantine, without any other commissiō.

And it is prouided and also enacted, that the royall assent limitted to bee hadde vnto the lawes and ordinaunces to be made by the saide commissioners, as is aboue sayde, shalbee certified into the sayde courte of Chauncerie vnder the prime seale, and that there shall not anye summe of money bee paide for the same prime seale. Prouided allwayes, that the chauncellours and such other as shall haue the custody of the seales of the saide Bishoprycke of Durham or within the fees, liberties and possessions of any other place where there is liberte and iurisdiccion of the countye Palantyne, vpon reasonable request and byppon the sight of the commission vnder the greate seale of Englande, shall without delaye make out anye other commission vnder the seale of the sayde Countye Palantine, according to the tenour of the commission to them shewed, vnder the greate seale, and to those Commissioners named in the same Commission and to none other maner. And bee it further enacted and established by the authority aforesayde, that all charges and summes of money hereafter to bee rated and taxed by vertue of suche commission vppon anye of the landes, tenementes, or hereditamentes of oure Soueraygne Ladye the Queene, her heyres or successours, for anye maner of thynge or thynges concerninge the artycles of this commission shall bee gathered and leuyed by distresse, or otherwyse in lyke maner and fourme, as shall or maye bee done in the landes, tenementes and hereditamentes, of anye other personne or personnes, and that all billes of acquytaunce, signed with the handes or handes of suche Collectours or Receyuours, as shall haue the collection therof by the appointementes of the sayde commissioners, or fyue of them, shall bee as well a sufficyent discharge, to the tenauntes fermours, and occupyers of the same grounde so to be charged for the sayde summe wherewith their grounde shall bee so charged, as also a sufficyent warrante to all and euerye the Receyuours, Audytours, and other what so euer officer or officers of oure sayde Soueraygne Lorde and Lady, the kyng and the Queene, her heyres and successours for the allowaunce to suche tenaunte, fermour, or occupyer of the same, enioyned also and bee it enacted, that the

Statutes.
Commissioners
Charges
Queene.
Leuied.
Acquitance.
Discharge.
Allowaunce.

Let.

Mayntayne.

Fyne.

Leuied Conuerted

10. yeares

Fortallers.5. Mesuages.2.
Boxes in all. Mares.3.
Husbandmen.5. Tythes.0.

¶ Cause to remoue plee.

¶ Certificat.

Where before this tyme diuers persons haue bene indicted arrained, and attainted, & some of them Clerkes conuicte, & some of them Clerkes attainted, & som of the outlawed for murther Burglary, robbery, & other felonies, before Justices of the peace, Justices of Gaole delyuery, and Justices of Oyer and determyner within dyuers cities, countes, fraunchises and liberties within this Realme. The records of whiche attainder, vtlawrye, and conuictions often & many tymes by negligẽce of the Clerke of the Crown Clerkes of peace, Clerkes of Assise and such other, as haue had the order, rule, keping and gouernaũce of the same records, haue bene imbesiled, & not redie to be obiected againſt ſuch persons to haue bene nedely arrained before oure soueraigne lord the king in his bench, or before other the kinges Justices for lyke & such other offices by them committed to be done. And for that it hath not bene knowne certainly, whether to resorte for the same records, because they were not certified into anye place certayne. By reason whereof some tyme ſuch persons and fine offenders whiche haue deserued arrayne, as is before rehearsed, haue had the benefite of the Clergye, where they ought not, ne ſhoulde haue had the ſame, if the ſayde records hadde bene then preſently in the ſame place, where ſuche persons or persones ſo newelye arraigned, or

Castels in all. Felons.6.
Crane.7. Felony.2.
Coroners.2. Fleth in all.
Faires and mar. Forl.5
Seruitours.1. Tenaunts.
Dower.2. Tenaunt.1.
Fraunchises.2. Tenaunts.14.16
Portions, &c. Tenaunt.1.
De Villenage.7.

the shall not come vnto some other place certaine where the same record ought to be, some terme, time or day to haue been obtained against such person or persons so notably arrained, whereby as well the kinge as other persons haue many times lost their seruices and other aduantages, and offenders they should haue had by meane of the said attainders, to the great losse, bothe of our said Lorde the Kynge, and other persons, and also the same offenders haue had their Clergie, where they ought not to haue had it to the great boldnesse and encrease of the offenders. In consideration whereof, be it enacted, that the clarke of the crowne, clarke of the peace, & clarkes of assise, for the time being where any such attainder, outlawry, or conuiction shall so be had shall from the feaste of Penticost next coming, and euery yeare certifie a transcripte, briefely and in fewe wordes, conteininge the tenure and effect of euery such inrolement, outlawry, confession, and clarke attainted, before them so to bee had, made or pronounced, that is to say, the name, surname, and addition of euery such person and personnes, as shall bee so indited, & thereupon outlawed, conuicted, or clerke attainted, & the daye and place of his outlawry, conuiction and attainder, and the daye and place, where & when the said felony or other offence & whereupon the said person, or persones shall bee so indicted outlawed, conuicted, or clerke attainted, shal bee done and done, vnto the Kinge our soueraigne Lorde in his benche at Westminster in the crowne of plees, there to remaine of record for euer amonge other the Kinges

records there, within twenty dayes next after 40. Dayes
any such attainder, conuiction or outlawry shall be had so made or pronounced if the terme be then: and if not, then within twenty dayes next after the beginninge of the terme next following the said fourtie dayes, vpon
paine that euery such officer shall forfeite Transcript.
and lose to our said soueraigne Lorde the kinge, for euery such default, the some of twenty poundes, and further shall be ordeined and punished at the discretion of the Iustices of the one bench or the other, before whom any such record ought to haue been certified, as is aforesaid. And that the said Iustices of peace in their quarter sessions, and the said Iustices of assise in their seuerall circuites, shall enquire of all and euery such defaultes, and of the fees taken for the same, and the same shall reforme and punish by fine and amerciament, according to their discretions

certified. Prouided alwaies and be it
Wyues pleas. enacted, that if there doe arise more persons
contained & named in any such inden-
ture, either then such person so attain-
ted, conuicted or outlawed, that then
such clerke of the crowne, clerke of af-
fize, clerke of the peace, with whom the
records of such attainder, outlawry, or
conuiction shall remaine, shall with-
in the tyme before in this acte limitted
Transcripte. certifie the transcripte of suche indent-
ment or outlawrie or conuiction onelye
concerning suche person or persons so
indicted and attainted outlawed or con-
Kinges bench uicted, into the kinges benche at Weste-
minster as is before sayd, which trans-
cript so certified shal be had and taken
as good effectuall, and auayleable in
law, to all intentes, constructions, and
purpoles against suche person, & per-
sones against whom it shall be so sub-
mitted, alleged or pleaded as if the very
record thereof, where vpon they
were so indicted were there present.
Clerk of the crowne. And be it ac. that the said clerke of the
crowne in the kinges benche, & the tyme
being, shall at all such tymes as the in-
Iust. of gaole delyuerie. Iust. of p. Wyttes dictes of gaole delyuerie, & iustices of
peace, & euerye iustice within this
Realme of Englande do write vnto
him for the names of suche persones,
which be so attainted by outlawrye, or
clerkes attainted or conuicte and erely
Fol. mes for the saide seuerall tymes
aforesayde, of our sayde
soueraigne lorde the kinge, shall incon-
tinently without delay certifie the sayd
names and surenames of the saide per-
sones before the iustices who and where-
fore they were conuicted or attainted, vn-
to the iustices of gaole delyuerie, or in-
stices of peace, vpon the payne and pe-
naltie to forfaite euerye name of such
persones, which shal be so written &c.
and not certified by the sayde clerke of
the crowne in the kinges benche, to the
saide Iustices. Prouided alwaies
and be it further enacted, y this acte nor

any thing therein contayned, shall not
extend to the clerkes of the crowne, cle-
kes of the peace, clerkes of gaole de-
liuerie, neither to any of the prenotaries
within the Counties of Wales and
Chester, or within the seuerall Pala-
tines of Lancaster and Durham, or a-
nie of them, to make any transcript of
any such attainder, conuiction, or out-
lawrie of any persons or persones con-
uicted attainted, or outlawed, before
the kinges Iustices of his counties of
Wales nor Chester, or cõtie of Lan-
caster, Durham, or any of the, but that
the same euerye shall remaine
and bee in the custodie & keping of the
said clerkes & prenotaries, in such ma-
ner and forme as they are at this daye.
This act or any thing therin cõteined
to the rõtrary notwithstãding. An. 34.
H.8. cap. 4.

Accomptes.5.
Ale houses and tipling houses.2.
Aliens.4.
Amendement.3.
Anowson.4.
Bastardy.4.
Beasts.48.
Butler.2.
Capteines.1.4.
Castels.5.
Certiorari in all.
Chester.2.3.
Clergy.3.
14.17.
Cõmission.5.6.7
Conusaunce.2.
Coniurers.11.
Courtes.2.
Custome.1.15
Disperg.2.
England.2.
Execution.2.
Escheker.2.9.
Eschetour.10.
Estretes.2.
Fayrs.5.
Fforstallers.5.
Furst fruits and tenthes.9.
Hawkes.3.
Heresy.1.2.
Horses.3.6.7
Husbandry.4.5.
Justices in eire.3
Justices of all.1.
Justices of p. li.
Labourers.38.
Mainprise.6.7.
Mariners.1.
Monasteries.8.
Pensions.1.
Poyle & pollency.3
Purlieus.35.
Recogn. 6.6.7.
Retorne.1.
Riots.3.7.
Shipping.6.10
Shrifes.3.
Staple.8.9.11.
Tares.11
Tindale.13.
Tyrlan.18.

Trall.

Artall.8.15. Cartarets.34.25
Cyclus.7. Wolles.33.37.
Mauerdoz.2.7.8 Wynes.6.8.
Wales.11.25.28.31

¶ Certificat of assise.

See Assise.6. Nudwlson.2.

¶ Cerciorari.

See certificat in al. causa.1.
Corpus cum Mainprise.7

1 ¶ Cessauit.

SI home telle sa terre a terme ou a troiner ellourz en diuse, dui en vol trie qui amoūt a la quarte parte de la verray value de la terē e celuy que la terē tient illint charge la lesseē giser feth illint que home ne puyt treuer distresse per deux ans, ou per troys a faire la fermie renoyr ou a faire ceo q̄ est contenue en lescript du les, et ablyy est que apres les deux ans passes, eyt le lessour action a demaunder la terre en demeigne per briefe, que il auera en le Chauncery. Et si celuy, vers que la terre est demaund veygne auaunt iudgement e rende les arrerages et le damages, et troua suertye tiel come la court veray qui sount suffisaunt, a render en apres ceo que est contenue en lescripte du leez, si reteigne la tre. Et si il demourge tanque ele soit recouer y iudgement soit il forclos a remenaūt. Glouc ca.4.

2 ¶ Cum in statuto edito apud Glouc tentum traatur, quod si quis dimiserit terram alicui ad redendum valoz quarte partis ten vel maioris, habeat ille q̄ dimisit vel eius heres, postquam cessatum fuerit a solutione per biennium, actionem petendi ten sic dimiss in dominico. Eodem modo ꝯcordatum est, quod si quis detineat domino suo seruitium debitum et cōsuetum per biennium habeat dominus actionem petendi ten in dominico per tale breue. Precip

Challenge.

¶ Challenge.

DE inquisitionibus eoz quibus cunque iudicio extendet in quibus dominis regni pens quisque, conclusum est per dominum regem, et per totum consilium ordinatum, quod de cetero, licet per ipsos qui pro domino rege sequuntur decatur quod iuratoz inquisitionum illarum, seu aliqui illoz non sunt boni pro rege, non propter hoc remaneāt inquisitiones ille capiend, sed si illi qui sequuntur pro rege aliquos iuratoz illoz calumniati fuerint assignent certam causam calumnie sue, e inquiratur veritas illius calumnie, si vere sint nec ne, iurta discretionem iudic. Ordinatio de inquis. edita. An.33.E.1.

Enquestes.

Iurroz.

Kinge.

Cause

2 ¶ The chalēge comonly called Rens deins le garo (.s. within London) be no challenge, but vtterly voyde e of none effecte. Chalenge in euery person al maner of other challēge what soeuer they bene according to ꝑ laws An.7.H.7.ca.4.

London.

3 ¶ Peremptoz, y challenge shall not from henceforth be admitted, or allowed in any cases in high treason, nor misprision of treason. An.5.E.6.Cap.11. And if more vse peremptoz challēge then is limited by Clergy.

Peremptoz.

Reuersion. Whyp̄tion.

4 ¶ In An.E.6.ca.11. diuers treasons and diuers felonies bee repealed as appeareth in treason and in felony. And if that acte amonge other thinges it is

Repeale. Felonie.

enacted that all statutes, articles, and sentences made contrary to the tenor of this act or acts of parliament statute or statutes made in the time of the reigne of the said late king Henry the eyght, touching or in any wise concerning any manner of challenge for the counte, Shire. peremptory, Triall. poll, or peremptory challenge, or any of them or touching or in any wise concerning any manner of trial of forein pleas pleded by murderers felons or other offenders shall, as concerning the said challenge and trials, remayne in their force and strength not repealed any thing in this acte mencioned, nothing or seeming to the contrarye in any wise notwithstanding. An. 1 E. 6. ca. 12. De attaint. 11. Baxtmain. 2. 8. 6. Belves. 4. Clergy. 16. 20. 26. Protection. 1. Felony. 9. Ryattes. 7 Jurors. 6. 9. Trial. 8. 11. 10. 17. Wales. 25. 31.

¶ *Champarty.*

Maint

NUl minister le Roy ne mainteiner par luy ne p auter les pleas parols, ou be soignz queux soit en le court le roy, des terres tenementes ou des auters choses pur aū part de ceo, ou auter p̄fite par couenaunt fait enter eux e que le fra, soyt puny a la voluntie le Roy. Wl. 1. Capitulo. 25.

Chancellour. Justices. Counsell

2 ¶ Chancellor, treasurer, Justices, ne nul del counsell le Roye, ne clarke de la chancellary us del eschequer de iustice, ne auter minister ne nul del hostell le Roy, ne layne ou laye ne p̄sume

Aduowson. Lands.

receiuer eglise, ne aduowson de eglise ne terre ne tenemēt en fee per done, ne per achate, ne a ferme, ne a champarty ne en autre maner, tanque ceo la chose ert en plee devaunt nous ou nr̄e counsell en nr̄e p̄sence.

Inple.

Rewards.

ne nul del vous ministers, ne nul deuer eux soit p̄sume. Et que cuecunque cest chose fac, ou p̄sume, luy ou eux, ou auter, ou bargaine fait il soyt, puny a la voluntie le Roy auxy, brencelyy qui pourchacera come celuy qui le fra. W. 2. ca. 25.

3 ¶ Pur ceo que le roy auoyt auaunt ordeign̄ per estatut, que nul de ces ministers ne p̄sist nul plee a champartie e per cel estatut auters ministers nestoyent pas anaūt ces heures a ceo lies. Voet le Roy, que nul ministre ne nul auter, pour part auoir des choses qui soont en plee, auxy que le besoign̄ qui soont en plee. Ne nul sur tiel rouenaūt son droit ne leisa a aut. Et si nul le face et de ceo soyt attainte syt forfait e encurre deuers le roy des bienz et des terres le parnour e la value de tant come sa partie de son purchase p tiel enpleamountera. Et a ceo atteinder soyt resceu celuy, que suer voudr̄ pur le Roy de paunt les Justices, deuaunt queux le plee auer este, e per eux soyt la garde fayt. Mez en ceo nest mye entendue que home ne port auer counsaile des countees des sages gentz pour son donare, ne de ses procheins amys. Artic. sup car. Capitulo. 11.

4 ¶ Come contenue soyt en nr̄e estatut, que nul de nostre court ne preygne plee a champarty, ne y acte ne par engyn, et que nul counsellors attourneys, apprentices, Seneschales des hautes homes e bailiffes, et auters de la terre ne parnent plee a champarty, e per auters barets toutes maners des pleas enquis̄ toutz maners des gentz pervit tout la terre est mult grieue e rubez et paysans sount trauels en multe du maner a Parnour est per comen accord, que toutz ceux queux de sormez serrount attaintes de tielz enpleez suitz e bargais e ceux qui a ce chose assenterount, eit la ayson de trois ans, a forfeir pour quelx soient prinz a la voluntie ceo roy. Dona apud Westm. 6. Nou. l. an du raigne le Roy. E. 1. fait a ce chapitre tyrez. An. 11. E. 1. Note p̄ sauē statut is after enacted that the statute made anno 13 E. 1. Quia emptores terrarum. Nouy a Westminster

Twen

Champertie.

Lieyo Jan du reigne le roy E. fitz
then Holmeth dominus rex ouerdauit
per Gilbertum & Roubert clericum de
consilio domini regis quod quicunq;
voluerit conqueri de conspiratorib⁹ sal
sarū querelarū sullētorib⁹, & manute-
nentib⁹ falsarū querelarū, & inde par-
tē habentē & contrariā rū barganizato-
rib⁹, qū Gilbert⁹ de Thoret⁹ p̄ hūc
sui fac. cos attachiari, quod sint trā
dña rege conquerētib⁹ respondurī, per
hoc dr̄e Rex vicecom̄ salutē. Precipim⁹
tibi, si A. de G. fecerit te securū de clamo
re suo prosequi tunc pon̄ p vad⁹ & sal. pleg.
G. de G. qū sit coram nobis in octabis sāc
ti Johannis Baptiste, vbicunq; tūc fu-
erimus in Anglia, ad respōdēd p̄s A.
de placito cōspirationis & transgr̄ secū-
dū ordinationē nostrā nup inde pulsā
sint idē. A. rationabilē monstrare pote-
rit, qū ei inde rūdere debeat. Et hēas ti
bi nomina pleg. Et hoc breue Mess. &c.
Stat de cōspiratorib⁹ edit. An. 33. E. 1
5 ¶ Cambi participes sūt, si p se, vel p
alios placita mouent, vel mouere facī
unt & ea suis sumptibus prosequuntur
ad cābi partē vel pro parte lucri habēd
De definitione conspira. edit an. 33. E. 3
See maint̄e in al. Nisi prius. 5.

¶ Chappels

See Anowlon. 1. Monasteries. 13

¶ Chapyters.

See congregations in al. Psalons. 1

¶ Chaplyns.

SI nul hōe seculer du royalme pai
e plus q̄ cink marcez a nul cha-
plein annuel en deniers ou en au
ters choses a le value, ou il paie a
tiel chapleine retenus a demurr̄ a sa ta
ble outr̄ deux marces pur sa robbe & sez
autre necessaries sa table accompte a
fl. & e de ceo soit attaint paye a roy plei
ment à tant come il paya au dit chap-
plein. An. 36. E. 3. ca. 8.

¶ Que nulles chapleins annueller̄z
deveins le royalme preignerit desor en
auant plus pur lour entier salary pri-
lan cestassauoir pur ses tables vesture &
autres necessaries que vij. marces ne Wages.
les chapleins parochelx qui sont ou ser
ront retenus a seruir cures p̄reignent
desore en anāt pur lour entier salary p
lan cestassauoir pur les choses auāditz
sinon, vitz. marces si ne soit per licence
del ordinarie illint que la somme entie-
er ne passe. tr. marces. An. 2. H. 5. ca. 2.
See Residens. in al.

¶ Charte.

See Ayde of ỳ kig. Patentes in al.
Assise. 9. Pardon in all.

¶ Chauncellor of Englande Tresorer, lorde, president, lord priuie seale & the kynges counsel.

See accusation. 5. Execucion. 10.
Addition. 1. Execucion of sta-
Aliens. 1. 3. 4. 5. tutes. 1. 2.
Armour. 8. Executours 6.
Apparel. 5. Exigent. 7.
Assise. 12. Filhe. 4.
Bankrupts. 1. Fynes. 2.
Bokez & images. 1. Franchises. 20
Breakers of lea- Fresholde. 2. (21.
gues. 1. 2. 3. Hauens and ri-
Chauncery. 1. uers. 4.
Champarty. 2. Heresy. 3.
Chester. 3. 6. Informacion. 1.
Clarke al Chaun- Justices of all. 5.
cery. 1. Keper of the
Commissions. 6. greate seale in al. 264.
Cozone. 3. 4. Labozers. 38.
Cozporacions. 2. Oyer & terin. 1.
Counterfaytynge Periury. 1.
of lettres. 1. Poore people. 1.
Courtes. 2. Proclamation. 3.
Croisade. 8. Prohibicion. 5.
Custos Rotulo- Recognisaunce
rum. 1. 2. & statute mer-
Drapry. 6. chant. 4. 17.
Dureste. 2. Residens. 2. 3.
Eschange. 5. Riots. 4.
Escheatours. 1. 8.

Sanctuaries

Sanctuaries.4. Willes.3.
Selwers.1.4.5.7.8. Wines.20.22.
Treason.1.

¶ *Chauncery.*

Chancellor. Just. of p.

QVe le chaunceller & les iustices de son banke luy suyuent illyng que il eit toutz iours pʒiz de luy aſcume ſages de la ley que ſachent les beſoignes qui veignent a la courte, duement deliuere a toutes les foits que myſter ſerra. Arti. ſuper cartas cap.5.

Writte.

2 ¶ Si nul home ſe ſent greue a contrarie de nul des articles de ſuis eſcriptes ou auters contenus en diuerſes eſtatutes, veigne en la chauncellarye ou aſcun pour luy, et de ceo face ſa pleynt eit maintenant illeoques remedye per ſoʒce des dites articles & eſtatutes ſans aillours pur remedy auoir. An.36.E.3. ca.9. Se this ſtatute.

Se addicion.1. Fraunchiſes.21.
Aliens.1. Mortmain.4.
Baſterdy.2 Prohibicion.5.
Clerkes of the chauncery.1 Wales.28.
Eſchetours.4. Wardes.25
Wrytes.11.

¶ *Chauntries, colleges, chapleins, and hoſpitals*

Se Ponafteries.12. 13.

¶ *Cheſe.*

Se Butter and Cheſe in al.

¶ *Cheſter and Cheſterſhire*

Principalitie Franchelis

ANno.21, R.2.cap.9. it was enacted that the countye of Cheſter ſhould be a principalitie & be to the prince. And diuers landes aſſigned thereunto, & the liberties confirmed. But this parliament was repelled by 1.H.4.cap.3,

2 ¶ Si aſcun perſon del countye de Cheſter reteant ou demurrant deines ſa le countie de ſʒ eſtat ou condicion q̄ ſi ſoit face murdʒe ou felony per ayllours del dit countie ſoit proces fait deuers luy per la comen ley tanq; al exigēt en les counties ou tiel murder ou felonye ſoyt fait & il fue dilleoques en le dit countye de Cheſter & ſoit bruges ou mis en exigend en les counties ou tiel murdʒe ou felony ſoyt lutiagary ou exigēt certifies a les officers & miniſters, de meſme le countie de Cheſter & ſoit certifeſu per ſʒz les officers ou miniſters & ſes terres & tenements biens et chateux eſteantz deins icell̄ coūtie q̄ Ceſtiſeſſies come forfaits es mains dun prince qui ſera illeoques ſeignour ou de celuy q̄ ſerra ſeignour du dit countye de Ceſter pour le temps et eſt le roy ſamſour & wall & les auters terres & tenementz biens & chateux de tiel felon eſtantes hors de meſme le coūty de Cheſter demurgent entierment au Roy et as auters ſeignours eiantes ent franchiſes come forfeites. Et ſi aſcun perſon de meſme le countie de Cheſter reteant ou demurrant en icelle face aſcun baterie ou treſpas per aillours hors du dit countye ſoit proces fait deuers luy per la comen ley tanque all exigend en les counties ou tielz bateries ou treſpas ſount faites & ſil fue dilleoques en le dyt county de Cheſter & ſoit bruges pour tiel baterye ou treſpas ſoit lutiſgary certifies a lez ditz officers ou miniſters et ſes biens & chateux eſteantes deins le dit countye de Ceſter ſoient ſeſies as mainz du prince ou de celuy q̄ ſera ſeignor del dit countye de Cheſter pur le tẽpz & ſez aukz bienz & chateux eſteāz hors de meſme le countye de Ceſter demurgent entierment a Roye & as auters ſeignours ſuil dits cōe forfaites en maſ cōe deſuis eſt dit. An.1.H.4.cap.8

3 ¶ The Lord Chaūcellour of Englande, or ỹ lord keper of ỹ great ſeal for ỹ time being, from time to time & at all times ſhal haue ful poiwer & auctorite by his diſcrecō, to nominate & appoint

Juſti

Juſtices of peace, Juſtices of the Quo-
rum, and Juſtices of Gaole, delyuery
in the ſaide counties of Cheſter. Flint
Angleſey, Kayernaruan, Mereoneth,
Cardigan, Kayermorthen, Pem-
broke, and Glamorgan, bye com-
miſſion vnder the kinges greate ſeale,
which ſhal haue ful power & auctorite
to enquere here and determine al ma-
ner thinge and things enquirable, pre-
ſentable, or determinable before Juſti-
ces of peace, Juſtices of Quorum, and
Juſtices of Gaole delyuerye in other
ſhyres of this Realme of Englande,
bye force or vertue of anye ſtatute or
ſtatutes, made and to bee made or bye
the courſe of the common laives of this
Realme. And that the ſayde juſtices of
peace, Juſtices of Quorum, and juſti-
ces of gaole delyuerye, ſo to bee named
and appointed bye the ſayde Lord chã-
cellour, or Lorde keeper of the greate
ſeale & euery of them ſhal haue lyke po
wer and authorite within the ſayde
counties of Cheſter, Flint, Angleſey,
Kayernaruan, Mereoneth, Cardi-
gan, Kayermerthen, Pembroke, and
Glamorgan, to doe vſe and execute a-
nerye thinge and thinges, as other juſ-
tices of peace, Quorum, and gaole de-
lyuerye, haue within any other of the
ſhyres of this Realme of Englande.
And alſo ſhalbe ſworne aſtricted and
obliged to the keepinge of theire ſeſſi-
ons of the peace, & due to the execucion
of al and ſinguler ſtatutes and ordinan
ces made & to be made in like manner
and fourme and vnder like paines and
penalties, as iuſtices of peace, Quorũ,
and Gaole delyuerye, in other ſhyres
of this Realme of Englande been and
ſhalbe bounden and obliged, anye act
ſtatute, preſcription, vſage, cuſtome,
libertie, or priuilege haue made ac-
cuſtomed or vſed to the contrarye not-
withſtandynge. And it is ac that the
eſtreates of the iſſues, fynes, and amer-
ciamentes, tared ſette loſte or forfaited
by or before ſuch iuſtices of peace, Quo
rum, and Gaole delyuerye in the ſayd
counties of Cheſter and Flynte, ſhall
be retourned and certified into the Ex- Certefied.
chequer of Cheſter, before the kynges Eſchequer.
Chamberlayne there. And that the ex-
treates of the iſſues fines and amerce- Eſtreates.
mentes, tared, ſette, loſte, or forfayted
by or before the iuſtices of peace, Quo-
rum & gaole deliuery, in the ſayde coũ-
ties of Angleſey, Kayernaruã, & Mere
oneth, & euery of the, ſhall be returned
and certified in the kinges Eſchequer Certified
at Kayernaruan, to & before ỳ kynges
Chamberlayne of Northwales. And
that the extreates of the iſſues, fines, &
amerceme ntes, tared, ſet, loſte or for-
fayted by or before the iuſtices of peace
Quorum, & gaole delyuerye in the ſaid
counties of Kaermerthen and Cardi-
gan, and euery of them ſhalbe retour-
ned and certified into the kings Eſche-
quer at Kaermerthen to and before ỳ Eſtreates.
kynges Chamberlayne of Southwalz
And that the extreates of the iſſues, fi-
nes and amerceme ntes, tared, ſet, loſte
or forfayted by or before the Juſtices of
peace, Quorum, and gaole delyuerye
in the countye of Pembrooke, ſhallbee
retourned and certified into the kynges
Eſchequer at Pembrooke. And that the Eſchequer.
extreates of the iſſues, fynes, and a- Eſtreates.
merciamentes, tared ſet, loſte or forfai
ted bye or before the iuſtices of peace,
Quorum and gaole delyuerye in the
ſayde countye of Glamorgan, ſhallbe
returned and certified into the kinges
Eſchequer at Kayerdyffe. And that the Kaerdiffe.
ſayde extreates of the ſayd iſſues, fines
and amerciamentes, certified & retour
ned into euery of ỳ foreſaid eſchequers
ſhalbe indeted in ſuch lyke mañ & forꝫ Indeted.
as is vſed in ỳ kings eſchequer at weſt
minſter. And that the ſaide iuſtices of Juſt. of p.
peace and Quorum or gaole delyuery Juſt. of g.
in euerye of the ſayde ſhires, ſhal direct

(ſur')

Shirife. Leuy.

Shirife.

Accountes

Juſt. of p. Clerk of ſ p.

Payde. Fees.

Shirife.

Cozoners. Conſtables Officers.

Attendant

ſu ye ſame pzores by exectes endented, bnder the extreats certified into the ſaid Eſchequers to the ſhirifes of euery of the ſaide counties, foz the leuying & gathering of the ſayde iſſues, fines, and amerciamentz, in ſuch like manner and fourme as is vſed by ꝑ Juſtices of peaz Quozum, and gaole delyuerye in euery other of the ſhires within this realm of Englande. And that euery of the ſhirife of euery of ꝑ ſayd ſhires ſhal make theire accomptes in euery of the ſaid eſchequers, of and foz the iſſues, fines & amerciamentes vppon the exectes to them directed in maner and fourme, as is vſed in the kinges Eſchequer of Weſtminſter And it is &c. That the ſayde Juſtices of peace, and clarkes of the peace within the ſayde countie of Chester Flint, Angleſey, Kayernaruan, Pembroke and Glamozgan and euerye of them ſhalbe payde & alowed at the ſayde iſſues, fines & amerciamẽtz ſuche lyke fees, pzofites, and commodities as other Juſtices of peace & clarks of the peace in other ſhires of this realme haue and ought to haue. And it is &c. that the ſhirife oz his deputie, & al other his miniſters, in all and euery of the ſayd ſhires, and all Cozoners, high conſtables petye conſtables, and other officers within euery of the ſayd ſhires ſhalbe obliged and bounde to be as well attendant vnto ꝑ ſayd Iuſtices of peas Quozum and gaole delyuerye, in all & euerye thinge and things concerninge theire auctozites, as in exectinge and returninge of al pzecepts and pzocetz to them directed by any of the ſayd Iuſtices in lyke manner and fourme, and vnder lyke paines and penalties, as al and euery ſhirifes, cozoners, and other officers be and ſhalbe bounden and obliged by any ſtatute oz common lawe in other ſhires of this realme of Englande: any acte, ſtatute, pzeſcription, vſage, cuſtome, libertie, oz pziuiledge to the contrarie not withſtandinge. An. 27. H. 8. ca. 4.

4. ¶ By reaſon of which acte (2. Ann. 27. H. 8. ca. 4.) it is now vſed to kepe ſeſſions in the ſayde countie Palantine of Chester as it is vſed in other ſhires of England. Alſo it is vſed in the ſayde countie Palantine of Chester, that ꝑ Juſtices of the ſame ſhire, the time being hathe yearelye time out of minde, vſed to keepe the ſhires oz countie dayes in maner & fourme folowinge (that is to ſaye) one yere thre ſhires oz countie dayes, and another yeare iij ſhires & countie dayes, to the which the gentlemen inholders and ſuters of the ſaid county are bounden of auncient cuſtome & dutie to appere, and geue their attendaunce to ſerue the king, which ſhires and countie dayes come but yᵉ often times in the yeare. And now by reaſon of the ſaide newe ſtatute of Iuſtices of peace (2. An. 27. H. 8. ca. 4.) had in the ſaide countye, the ſaide gentelmen, free holders, and ſuters of the ſaide countie beyng bounden of their ſaid olde cuſtome and dutie to geue their attendaunce & apparance to the ſaide ſhires and county dayes are now bounden alſo to giue their appearance & attendãce at 4. quarter ſeſſions & other pziuie ſeſſions in the ſaid countye. By meanes wherof the ſaid appearance and attendaunce continuelly often and to thicke together that in ye ſame tymes they cannot pzopell reſorte one court, and attende theire buſines ſcarcely one day, oz ſome time leſſe, but they muſt againe ryde to ſerue the other court, which is to paineful, chargable, intollerable & impozitune, for any man to ſuſtain & abyde. In conſideracion wherof be it enacted by ꝑ king our ſoueraigne lozd, the lozdes ſpirituall & temporall, and the comunes in this pzeſente parliament aſſembled, and by the auctoꝛite of the ſame, that from

hereafter) the laive and administration of Justice, and all other thinges in the sayde countie in time paste vsed to be hadde at the sayde shire dayes, shall be holden, hadde, made done and executed by the Justice of the sayde countye for the tyme beinge, at two times in ỹ yeare onelye, that is to witte, at the sessions nexte after the feaste of sainct Michael the archangell, and at the Sessions next after easter yerelye for euer, during so many daies at euerye of the sayde times as nede shall require, in lyke maner and fourme as is nowe vsed and executed in the countye Palantyne of Lancaster. And that no actions suite, or processe nowe or hereafter to be depending in the sayde courties, shalbe thereby discontinued, hurt or impaired, nor any advantage therein to be taken by errour discontinuāce of processe, ne otherwyse, but ỹ ỹ same to procede after ỹ sayd nowe vsed. And ỹ from henceforth the sayde olde order, rule, & custome in holdinge of the sayde counties or shire dayes, shall vtterly cease and determine for euer. Anye acte statute, prescription, graunte, vsage, custome, priuiledge, laive, libertye, constitucion, or confirmacion, heretofore hadde, made, accustomed or vsed to the contrarye in anye wise notwithstanding. Anno. 32. H. 8. ca. 43.

5 ¶ The sheriffe of the sayde county (S. Palantine of Chester) for the tyme beinge after the feaste of easter nexte comminge, shalbe bound toe kepe his shire courte in the shire hall of the said countie euery moneth for euer, for determination of plaintz and actions vnder. 40. li. and for proclamations & callinge of erigowes and other necessaries causes as is vsed in other shires of this realme of Englande. And that two wise comners for the bodie of the said shire shalbe electe and chosen by vertu of a writinge, witte *De eligendo vno de quatuor electo*

do, to be awarded out of ỹ eschequer of Chester, whiche coroners shal be bound to sit wythe the sayde shirriffe at ỹ said courtes to geue iudgementz vppon vlarie, and to do al other thynges as appertayneth. And be it &c. that ỹ sayde sessions in fourme aforesayde to be holden within the sayde countye, shal and maye be holden at suche tymes & tymes as bye the saide iustice or his deputye shall be appointed, as well before the sayde feastes of Easter and Michelmas as anye other time accordynge as is most commonly vsed in other shires of this realme so alwaies open proclamacion be therof made bye the space of xv. daies at the leaste, before the firste daye of the keepynge of the same sessions. Anno. 33. H. 8. ca. 13.

6 ¶ The saide countie Palantine of Chester shall haue twoe knightes for the saide countie Palantine, and lykewise two citizens to be burgeses for ỹ cytye of Chester, to bee electe and chosen by proclle, to be awarded bye the Chauncelour of Englande, vnto the Chamberleyne of Chester his lieutenaunt or deputye for the time beinge. And so like proclle to be made bye the sayde Chamberlaine his lieutenaunt or deputy to the shirriffe of the sayd countye of Chester. And the same election to bee made vnder like manner and fourme, to al intentes constructions & purpoles, as is vsed within the countie Palantine of Lancaster, or anye other county & citie win this realme of England, which saide knightes & burgelles, & euery of the so elected & chosen shalbe returned by ỹ said sheriffe into ỹ Chancery of England, in due fourme & vppon like paine as it is ordeined, ỹ the sheriffe or shirriffes of any other countie win this realme should make there returne in cale like. All which sayde knightes and Burgelles, & euerye of the so elected & returned, shalbe knightes

Dyet.

Marriell.

2. sessions.

Proclam.

2. Knightes

2. Burgelis Parliament.

Chancellar.

Lancaster.

Returned.

tes & burgesses of the courte of Parliament ꝧ haue full voice & auctho*ri*tie, to al intentes & purposes, as any other ꝧ knights & burgesses of the saide courte of parliament, haue, vse, & enioye. And in likewise shal & may take all & euery such like liberties, auauntages, dignities p*ri*uileges, wages, fees, & cõmodities concerninge this said court of parliament, to all intentes constructions & purposes as any other the knightes & Burgesses of the saide courte shall may o*r* ought to haue, take o*r* enioye. And al saiuher it is, & hathe bene vsed within the saide countie Palantine, ꝧ vppõ ꝧ suggestion of any persone, that is o*r* hathe ben indebted to anye other person o*r* persones, comming to the eschequer within the saide countie Palãtine, & there takinge a co*r*poral oathe, ꝧ he o*r* they shal paye his o*r* their creditours at such time as he o*r* they shalbe able there to the officers of the saide eschequer haue vsed without warrant to graunt oute of the same eschequer a writte in nature of a p*ro*tection, where by the saide creditours haue bene & hee greatly delaied, & in maner defrauded of their said dett, to the great impouerishemẽt & hyndring of ꝧ said creditors Fo*r* reformation whereof it may please your said highnes ꝧ it be enacted by auctho*r*itie afo*r*esaid, that no such writ of course, without a special warrant from your saide highnesse, your heires o*r* successours, conteining any such matterꝭ be from the first day of October whiche shalbe in the yeare of our lo*r*de God. 1543. graunted. But that all and euerye suche writes of course after the saide daye to be graunted to be haue & of none effect. Any customs, vse, o*r* p*ri*uilege to ꝧ contrary hereof notwithstãdinge. Anno 34. H. 8. ca. 13.

7 Can. 33. H. 8. ca. 31. An acte is made dissevering ꝧ Bishopricke of Chester & ꝧ Bishoppricke of Peyne fra ꝧ iurisdiction of Canterbury, to the iurisdiction of Yo*r*ke.

8 Can. 2. E. 6. cap. 31. an act is made fo*r* the recognisances before the Maio*r* of Chester.

9 Can. 3. E. 6. cap. 25. An acte is made concerning Chester fo*r* Weres in the riuer of Dee.

Knightes. Parliament.

Liberties Pr*i*uileges

Suggestion Indetted.

Othe

Protection

Writes.

Moyde.

Bishops.

He Armour. 8.
Bishops. 7.
Certificat. 1.
Coroners. 4.
County. 8
Diapry. 5.
Escheatours. 2.
Eschequer. 1.
Excommunicato capiendo. 1.
Execution of statutes. 3.
Exigent. 2.
Fines. 11.
Franchises. 22.
Iurrours. 19.
Liueries. 9.
Mortmain.
Processe. 7.
Pouision. 2.
Sanctuaries. 4. 5.
Sewers. 8.
Vacabondes. 7.
Weightes. 32.

¶ Churches.

He abiuration. 3.
Apparell. 5.
Churchyarde. 1.
Clergy. 2. 1.
Excommenge-ment. 5.
Forcible entre. 2.
Fraunches. 1. 9. 11 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17.
Labourers. 38.
Leases. 2.
Ordinaries. 1.
Prohibition. 3.
Roiston. 1
Rome. 4.
Sanctuaries. 4
Surueiour. 1.
Trial. 7.
Union in al. 1.

¶ Churche seruice.

He seruice and sacramentes in al.

¶ Churche wardens.

He excommunicate-ment. 1.
Eyewaites. 4.
Mortmain. 9.
Seruice and sacraments. 4.
Ships. 13.
Vacabondes. 7. 8.

¶ Churcheyardes.

Quoniam inter rectores ecclesiarꝫ & suos parochianos super oblationibus crescentibus in remissis oblationes oriri sepius inter clericum & laicos ad ecclesiam pertinentem contendentibus huiusmodi alterationis dubium determinare scripti potius quam statuti iure

thanwis. Quam cum cognouerimus aliquē debeamus tollum ut ecclesie, q̄ quē plant ſolo redat, ſequitur ut ceſſante arbozū ipſas debere inter facultates et eleſſitas numerē, de quib⁹ laicis nulla eſt attributa facultas diſponendi ſed ſicut facta ſcripta teſtatur, ſolis ſacerdotibus diſpoſitis cura ſit diſtincta abſtinentia decet, veri arbozes ipſe ꝓpe de rozum impetus, ne eccleſie noceant ſi po plantantur. Prohibemus ne eccleſiarū rectozes ipſas preſumant proſternere indiſtincte, niſi cum caſtellus ecclesie neceſſaria indigeat reſtauratione. Set in alios vſus aliqualiter conuertantur priuſquam ſi nauis eccleſie indiguerit ſimiliter refectionē et rectozes parochiā indiguerit eis caritatiue de arboz⁹ ipſis durerint largiendō q̄ fieri non precipimus ſed cum factum fuerit commend. Statuiū ne rectozes proſternāt arbozes ſic crescentes.

De abiuration. Sanctuaries. n. 4.
Noxinalis 8. De fine pozes
Robbery. 2. in all.

Cirographer.

LE Cirographer ne ſon ſeruer lieutenant ou deputy pur le temp̄ eſtrant deſoze enanant ne preigne ne pluſ q̄ lij. s. pur nul fine en la court. Et ſi le dit ſeruer lieutenant ou deputy preigne pluſ q̄ lij. s. pur vn fine come deſuis eſt dit que il perde ſon office, et ſoit forjudge la court, et eſtim priſonment per diſcan, et pate a la party greue ſes damages au treble, et eſt la prie greue ſa ſuit deuāt les iuſtices dou dit banke. Anno. 4. H. 4. ca. 8.

Fees. 2. Fynes. 7.

Citacion.

DEfendons de cetero hoſpitalarios templarios, ne de cetero de hominibus aliquibus vel regnis ſuis ꝓcessus ſeu citationes ꝓmulgari faciant, ſed ſi aliquis eorum ſuper aliqua re fuerit impetitus, coram nobis vel coram capitali iuſticiario nr̄o ad inſtantiam impetentis ſtare debeat rectum. Et ſi aliquis eorum in regno nr̄o fuerit impetitus, ſtare debeat rectum coram capitali iuſticiario nr̄o, ſecundum quod ꝓcessus ſuus exigit, et ſecundum quod rectum fuerit, ſic fiat. Et ſi aliquis eorum ſuper terris ſuis fuerit impetitus, ſtare debeat rectum coram capitali iuſticiario nr̄o, ſecundum quod ꝓcessus ſuus exigit, et ſecundum quod rectum fuerit, ſic fiat. Et ſi aliquis eorum ſuper terris ſuis fuerit impetitus, ſtare debeat rectum coram capitali iuſticiario nr̄o, ſecundum quod ꝓcessus ſuus exigit, et ſecundum quod rectum fuerit, ſic fiat. Et ſi aliquis eorum ſuper terris ſuis fuerit impetitus, ſtare debeat rectum coram capitali iuſticiario nr̄o, ſecundum quod ꝓcessus ſuus exigit, et ſecundum quod rectum fuerit, ſic fiat.

Damages.
Conſeruators.
Clerks.
Clerks ſeculer.
Prelates
Abbotes
Iuriſdiction.
Diocell.
Excepc.

any

any spirituall offence or cause comitted or done, or omitted, followed or neglected to be donne contrary to rights or duetie by the bysshop archedeacon commissarie official or other person hauinge spirituall iurisdiction, or being a spirituall iudge, or by any other person or persons, within the dioces or other iurisdiction, whereunto he or she shalbe cited, or otherwise lawfully called to appeare and answere. And except also it shalbe by or vpon matter or cause of appele, or for other lawfull cause wherein anye partye shall synde himselfe or her selfe greued or wronged by the ordynarye iudge or iudges of the dioces or iurisdiction or bye anye of his substitutes, officers or ministers after the matter or cause there first commenced and begonne to be shewed vnto the archebishoppe or bysshop, or any other hauyng peculiar iurisdiction, within whose prouince the diocese or place peculiar is: Or in case that the bishop or other imediate iudge ordinary dare not nor will not ministre the partie to be sued before him. Or in case that the Bishoppe of the diocese, or the iudge of the place, within whose iurisdiction or before whom the suite bye this acte should be commensed and prosecuted be partie directly or indirectlye to the matter or cause of the same suit: Or in case that any bishop, or any inferiour iudge hauinge vnder him iurisdiction in his owne right and title or by commissio make request or instance to the archebishop bishop or other superiour ordinarye or iudge to take treate examine or determine the matter before him or his substitute. And that to be done in cases onelye where the lawes Canon or Ciuile or Customs doth affirme execution of such request or instance of iurisdiction to be lawful or tollerable, vpon paine of forfaiture to euery person by any ordinaris commissary official or substitut by

Judge.
Bishop
Spirituall.
Iurisdiction.
Appele.
Judge
Bishop.
Dare not
Will not.
Partie
Partie.
Request
Ciuile lawe.
Fees.

vertue of his office, or at the suite of anye person to be cited or otherwise monished or called contrarye to this acte, of double damages and costes for the which he or she shall sustayne, to be recouered against any such ordinarye, commissary, archedecon, official, or other iudge as shal awarde or make proces, or otherwise attempte or procure to do any thing contrary to this act, by accion of dette, or accion vpon the case according to the course of the comon lawe of this realme, in any of the kinges highe courtes, or in anye other competent temporall courte of recorde by original writte of dette, bill or playnte. In which accion no protection other thanne such as shalbe made vnder the kynges greate seale, and signed with his signe manuell, shall bee allowed neyther any wager of lawe nor essoyne shall be admitted. And vppon paine of forfaiture for euerye person to summoned cited or otherwise called (as is aboue saide) to answere before any spirituall iudge oute of the diocese or other iurisdiction where the saide persone so dwelleth or is resident or abyding, tenn poundes sterling. The one halfe thereof to be to the kynge our soueraigne lord and the other halfe to any persone that will sue for the same in any of the kinges said courts, or in any other the said temporall courtes, by writte, informacio bill or plait. In which actio no protectio shalbe allowed nor wager of lawe nor essoin shalbe admitted. Prouided alwaye that it shalbe lefull to euery archbishop of this realme to call, cite, and sumon any person or persons inhabitinge or dwellinge in any bishops diocese within his prouince for causes of heresy, if the bishop or other ordinarie imediat thereunto doe not, or the bishop or other imediat ordinarie or iudge do not his duetie in punishinge of the same. Prouided also that this act shall not extend in any wise to the preroga-

tiue

tion of ȳ moſt reuerend father in God the Archebiſhop of Caunterburi, or any of his ſucceſſors of or for calling any perſon or perſons out of the dioceſe where he or thei be inhabiting, dwelling or reſident for probate of anye teſtament or teſtaments, anye thinge in this act conteined, to the contrary not withſtanding. And be it further enacted by thauctoritie aforeſaide, that noe Archbiſhop or Biſhop ordinary, officiall comiſſary, or any other ſubſtitute or miniſter of any of ȳ ſaid Archebiſhopꝛ Biſhoppes Archdeacons or other hauing any ſpirituall iuriſdiccion, at anie time from the ſeaſte of Eaſter next cõming ſhall aſke demaunde take or receiue of any of the kings ſubiects any ſumme or ſummes of mony for ȳ ſeale of any citacion, after the ſaide ſeaſte to be awarded or obtained, than one thre pence ſterlinge, vpon the peines & penalties before limitted, conteined & expreſſed in this preſent act to bee in like fourme recouered as is aforeſaid. Prouided alwaies, ȳ this act be not in any wiſe hurtful or preiudiciall to the Archebiſhop of Yorke, nor to his ſucceſſors, of for, or concerning probate of teſtaments within his prouince & iuriſdiccion by reaſon of any prerogatiue, any thinge in this act to the contrarie therof not withſtandinge. An. 23. H.8. ca.9. This act was repelled, as it ſeemeth by the ſtatute of An.1.& 2.P.& M. ca.8. And reuiued by the ſtatut of An.1. Eliz.ca.1. which act is in croiſoned.

Citie.

De Iuris. 7. *De voyde in all Iurour. 19.* *Prouiſion. 4.* *Laboyers. 38.*

Clergie.

QVant clerke eſt priſe pur felonie de felony, & il ſoit [illegible] ſoit liuere ſolonq̃ le priuilege de ſeint egliſe en tiel peril, che ſils appent ſolonq̃ la cuſtõe auant ces heures hier: & le roy amoueſt l'ꝛ prelats & eux enioint en la foy q̃ ils luy doient & pur la cõmen ꝓfite de la peas de la t q̃ ceux q̃r ſount enditez de tiel rette p ſolemne enqueſt des ꝓbes hõꝛ fait en la court del roy en nul maner ne l'ꝛ õ liuerent ſans due purgacion: iſſint q̃ l' Roy neitmeſn de nuit auter remedy Wi.i.ca.2. Imprtl. Purgation.

2 ¶De bigamis quoꝛ dñs papa i cõſiſ ſuo lugouneſ. õni ꝓuleg. cleꝛ ꝓuuit p conſtitucionẽ inde editam, & vnd quidam prelati illos (qui effecti fuerũt bigami) ante põ conſtitutionẽ, quando de felonia rectati fuerũt tãquã clericos erigerunt ſibi liberandos, cõcoꝛdatum eſt et declaratũ coꝛã rege & cõſilio ſuo quod conſtitucio illa intelligẽda ſit, q̃ ſiue effecti fuerint bigami ante põ cõſtitutionẽ ſiue poſt, de cet nõ libet̃ platis imo fiat de eis iuſticia ſicut de laicis ſta. de bigamis. ca.5. Bygamy.

3 ¶Clericꝰ ad eccl̃ confugiens p felonia p immunitate eccleſiaſtica obtinẽda, ſi aſſerit ſe eſſe clericũ regnũ nõ cõpellat abiurare, ſed legi regni ſe reddens gaudebit eccleſiaſtica libertat iuxta laudabilẽ conſuetudinẽ regñ hactenus vſitatam. Articuli cleri ca.15. Abiure.

4 ¶Appell̃ in forma debita tanquã clericꝰ p ordinariũ petito libertatis eccleſiaſtice beneficiũ nõ negabit. Articuli cleri. ca.14. Approuer.

5 ¶Si nul clerke ſoit arraine deuãt nous iuſtic a noſtre ſuyt, ou a la ſuyte de party et le clerke ſe teigne a ſa clergy allegeant que il ne doit deuant eux ſur ceo reſpondre. Et ſi homes ley ſur mette pur nous, ou pour le party, que il ad eſpouſe deux femes ou vn vaeue q̃ ſur ceo les iuſtices nient conſtaunte ne poiar de crier per enquelles ou en auter maner la bigamy, eyns ſoit maſde a la courte ſpien, come ad eſte ſayes en cas de baſtardy, et tantque la certificacion ſoyte maunde per ſoꝛdinarye Inqueſt. Bygamy. Trial. Certify.

demurge la pson en que la bigamie est
Impyll, Mayntenable alledge p les paroir suisdits ou en auc
maner, en garde sil ne soit mainper-
nable. Anno. 18. E. 3. p̄o clero. Capi-
tulo. 2.

6 ¶ Toutes maners dez clerks sibñ
seculers cõe religiouses q̄ serront deso-
re conuicts deuant les iustices seculerz
Treson. Felony. pur quicunques treasons ou felonies,
touchãtz aulz psonz q̄ le roy nr ou sõ roi
al maiesty eyent, e enioyent frãchesñt
desoze p̄uilege de seint eglise, et soiẽt
Delyuery. Ordinary. Impyll. sans nul empechesñt ou delay liueres
as ordinaries eur demaundantes. Et
Punishment pur ceo graunt le dit archeuesq̄ punisht
a nostre dit seignour le roy q̄ sur le pu-
nisheñt et salue garõ dez tiels clerkes
misfaisours qui serroñt illint as ordi-
naries liueres, ils ent serroyt ordinãce
conenable per que ils ent serrount sal-
uement gardes, e diuement punitz issint
que nul clerke emp̄drodroit mesbandze
ensye misfayze pur defaut de chastiue-
ment. Statut p̄o clero. Anno. 25. E. 3.
Capitulo. 4.

7 ¶ Item cõsit que clerkes attaints
de felony deuant iustices seculerz qui
chalengeront leur clergy, e fuerũt de-
maundes per lordinarie de lieu, ont este
souent deuant ces heurez remaundez a
Impyll. la gaole y les dites iustices surmettãtz
a eux que homes ndquter choise adire v-
uerz eur eignt maines pur q̄ cõmũ
ley est que clerke en tiel cas ne doit te-
ster demaund, a gaole mes doit main
tenant estre areign̄ de tout, ou autre-
Delyuery: Ordinarie, ment deliuere al ordinary. Accord est
que tiel p̄uilege soit gardes p toutes mes
maners des Justices et iudges seculers q̄
tout cas cognisaunce deuant p̄dictz ordi-
naries.

8 ¶ Et le roy considerant q̄ des parols
Iniidiatores Viarum et depopulato-res agrorum, e bures, a iniidiatores viarum e depo-
pulatores agroz̄ compulses en la pe-
tition a luy bailles en cest p̄lement q̄
clergy tiengñ nont este conuitz en mes-
Inditements bes en enditements, arreignments ap-

pelles nen auters empechñts en tiel
de son dit aiel, nr temps de ses autres
nobles progenitorz, et per tant voillãt
ousñ tiels nouelleries pur la grand
ete et suertie d̄ son people del assent de
seignours et comens de sñ le plement
voet e graunt e ad ordeine e estably
les suisdits paroir e termes ne sayent
desoze enauant vses ne mise en rem-
sñts, arrestments, appellez, nen auter
empechements q̄lconques, ne qui per
force de mal tiel pole ne tearme a cler
clerks seculer ne religious, ne a sñ au-
ter person liege nostre seignour le roy
soit desoze enamaunt arrains appelle
empeschés ne molleste deuaunt aũ
iudge seculer, mes voet bien nostre dit
seignour le roy que ces iustices p̄nãt
e receiuer purront deuaunt eur endi
ments, arretements, e appelles des fe-
lonies en soy poztantes leffect de sus-
dits paroir et termes si aũcunz dez tiels
felonies serront desoze endites retts
ou appelles. Et si per cas en temps a
venir aũcun clerkes seculers ou religi-
soient ou serront endites retts ou ap-
pelles e lours endytements, rentsñts
ou appelles getent lesset des dits pa-
s, insidiatores viarum e depopulato-
res agroz̄m ou auters paroir parties
effect semblable, voiet mejus ex
tiels clerkes e reuiolent le p̄uilege de
seinte eglise, ez soient liueres as ordi-
naries eur demaũdãtz ens lour dep-
ties sanz nul empeshñt ou nul delay.
Anno. 4. E. 4. c. 2.

9 ¶ An act for a how ỹ bishop
of Cant̄ for ỹ & other p̄mised ỹ clerkly
riuer should be kept safly by them &
diuacies according to a cõstitution
uicial therof to be mad̄, &. ỹ the shall
not make purgatiõ against ỹ statut.

10 ¶ Euery person not being knowe
or testimonial which otherwise hath ben admitte
to the benefit of his clergy, excepte
tuined of any such office be not admi
ted to haue ỹ benefite & p̄uiledge of

clergie

clergy: And ẏ euery plõ so wnited for murdre to be marked with an M. vpõ the braune of ẏ left thumbe. And if he be for any other felonẏ ẏ same perſõ to be marked wᵗ a T. in ẏ same place of ẏ thõbe & theſe markes to be made by ẏ Jayloure openly in court before ẏ iudge or ẏ such plon be deliuered to thordina ry. Prouided alway ẏ if any plon at ẏ second time of askīg ẏ clergy, because he is wᵗin ordrs hath not there his letters of his ordrs, or a certificat of his ordinari wtnessīg ẏ same, that then ẏ iustices afore whome he is so arrain ned shal giue him a day by their discre cion to bring in his said letters or certificat. And if he faile & bring not in at such a day his said letters nor certificat then ẏ same plon to lose ẏ benefite of hys clergye as he shal do that is with oute ordrs Anno. 4. H. 7. Capitu lo. 13.

1 The Captaines An. 7. H. 7. ca. 1. & An. 3. H. 8. ca. 5. ẏ if souldiours departe it is felony, & thei shall not enioye the benefite of their clergy.

2 If any laie plon hereafter prepẽ tedly murder their lorde, master, or so ueraigne immediate, ẏ thei hereafter be not admitted to their clergi. And af ter cõuictiõ or attainder of any such plon so hereafter offending had after ẏ course of ẏ lawe, ẏ the same plon be put in execution as thoughe her were noe clerke Anno. 12. H. 7. Capitulo. vltimo.

3 An. 4. H. 8. cap. 2. clergy was put oute in certaine cases to endure to the next parliamt.

4 No plon nor plons, which here after shal happen to be found guiltye, after ẏ lawes of this lande, for any ma ner of pety treason, or for any wilfull murder of malice ppensed, or for rob big of any churches, chappelz, or other holy places, or for robbig of any perſõ or persons in their dwelling houses or dwellig place, ẏ owner or dweller i ẏ same house, his wife his childrē, or ser uants thē beig wᵗin, & put in feare and dreade by ẏ same, or for robbig of any plon or plonz in or nere about ẏ highe waies, or for wilful burninge of any dwelling houses, or barnez, wherin a ny graine of cornes shal happen to be nor any plon or plons beinge founde gilty of any abbettīt, procurīt, helpig maintainig or coũselling or of any such pety treaslor murders or felonies shal frõ hencefoꝛth be admitted to ẏ benefite of his or their clergy but vtterly be excluded therof & suffer death in suche mañ & forme as thei should haue done for any ẏ causes or offences aboueſaid if thei were no clerkes, such as be wᵗin holy ordres, ẏ is to saye, of ẏ ordres of subdeacõ or aboue al oneli except. And be it ẽr. ẏ euery such plon & plons wᵗin such ordres of subdeacõ or aboue, which at any time hereafter be founde giltye of any pety treason, or of any murder of malice, ẽpensed, or of any of ẏ felo nies aboue reherſed, or of any accessari to pety treasõ, wilful murder, or to a ny other ẏ felonies aboue especified, & admitted to his or their clergy, & deli uered to ẏ ordinary for ẏ sãe, shal not in any wise frõ hencefoꝛth be suffered to any purgaciõ, nor be set at libertye, but remaine & abide in ꝑpetual prisõ, vnder ẏ keping of ẏ ordinary, to whõe he shal be cõmitted & his successors wᵗout any maner of purgaciõ duringe ẏ natural life of euery such cõuict, except oneli such plon or plons so being wᵗin such holy ordres & cõuict, of or for any of ẏ offencez aforesaid, & deliuered to ẏ ordinary for ẏ same, do finde vj. sufficient suerties by recognisance before vj. of the kynges Justices of hys peace within the same shyre, where the pety treason, murder, or felony wher of he was conuicted, was committed and done, whereof one of them to

Burninge.

Accessory.

Ordres.

Ordres.

Purgation.

Impail.

Suerties.

Iust. of p.

Good aber. be of the Quorū, that such cōuict shal be of good abering, against the king our soueraigne lord, his lawes & subiectes euery such conuict to be bounde in the summe of xl. li. and euery his suerties in xx. li. And that no suertie be taken vnlesse suche as may dispend in lands tenements, or hereditaments yerelye aboue all chargez of estat of inheritāce of Charter holde. xx li. s. viii. d. or els be worth xx. li in mouable substaunce at the tyme of the takinge of suche recog

Justic of p. nisāce And that twoo Justicez of peāc where of one to bee of the Quorum by auctoritie aforesaid haue power & auctoritie to take such recognisance, And that the said iustices, afore whome anI

Recognisaunc. Certify. suche recognisāce shalbe taken shal certifie the same in to the kinges bēch wīin. iiii. moneths nexte after the takinge therof, vpon peyne to lose & forfeit C. s. for euerie defaut thereof. (See a like matter ifra. 17.) Prouided alway, that this acte extende not to geue any benefite to any suche plō or persōs whichs

Confession. Judgement. Utlawyd. after theire confession or iudgement geuen against thē of or for felonye or murder, or after they be outlawed for any suche cause be admitted to their clergy and deliuered too the ordinary for the same, but that they and euery of thē shal remain in the custodie of the ordinaries wout making purgacion, vpon

Ordinary. Purgation. such perill & in such maner and fourme as it was vsed by the common law before the making of this present act, this act or any thing therin cōtained notwithstandinge. Prouided alwaies, an it is further enacted, that euerye ordinarye to whose custody any such conuict for any of the offēces aboue rehersed shal

Disgrading. be cōmitted, may at his libertie disgrad euery such conuicte after the lawes of ỳ church, if hee see cause so to dooe, & send the conuict so disgraded in sure & safe keping in to the kinges bench with a

Impris Certificat. certificat vnder his seale testificing the sayde disgrading, vpon the which the iustices of the kinges bench, hauyng afore them the recorde vpō the which the said plon so disgraded was first cōuict shal geue such like iudgement of death vpon the same recorde against euery such person so conuict disgraded, as the iustices afore whome he was conuict might haue done if the sayd person disgraded at the tyme of his conuiction afore them had be no clerk his admission to his clergy, & committing to the ordinarye, ne anye other thing vse or custome to the cōtrarye hereof notwythstādinge. And that euery such iugement shall be executed accordingli. And that euery ordinarye so sendinge anye such conuict disgraded in to ỳ kinges bench shalbe discharged again the kyng our soueraigne lord, hys heires and successours of or for ani further custodye or kepinge of the same conuict. This act to continue vnto the last daye of the next parlament. An. 23. H. 8. ca. 1.

And this act cōtinued An. 28. H. 8. ca. 1. to ēdure to ỳ last daye of ỳ next parlimēt. And aft An. 32. H. 8. ca. 3. it is made perpetuall. And it is there further enacted that suche psones as ben or shal be within holy orderz, which by the lawes of this realme ought or may haue theyre clergy for anye felonies, & shalbe admitted to the same shalbe brent in the hande in like maner & fourme as laye clarkes ben accustomed in such cases, and shal suffer & incurre afterward al suche peyns daungers, and forfaytures, as bee ordered and vsed for their offences of felony, to al intentes, purposes and construccions, as lay persons admitted to theyre clergie, be or ought to be ordred and vsed by the lawes and statutes of thys realme any statutes lawes prouisions priuileges custōes, or any other thinge to ỳ cōtrarye thereof, heretofore vsed notwithstandig. An. H. 8. ca. 3. But ỳ sayde acte of, 23. H. 8.

cap.

ca. 1. is altered & diminished in diuers thigs. Vt patet post. 21. An. 1. E. 6. ca. 12.

15 An. 23. H. 8. cap. 1. it is enacted ỳ if a clarke conuict breake the ordinaries prison it is felonye & he shall not haue his clergy except he be within ordres, & then he to remaine without purgacion but the ordinary may disgrade hi & send him to the iustices to haue iudgment & execucion &c, but this felony is repealed by 1. Ma. cessione by generall wordes.

16 Euery person & persons that is or hereafter shalbe endited of pety treson, wilfull burning of houses, murder, robbery, or burglarie or other felony, according to the tenor & meanig of the same statute, & therupon arraigned, & do stand mute of malice or frowarde minde or challenge peremptory aboue the nomber of xx. or els will not or do not answer directly to the same enditement & felony whereupon he is so arraigned, shal from henceforth lose the benefite & priuilege of hys or their clergy, in like manner & fourme as if he had directly pleaded to ỳ same pety treason, murder, robbery, burglary, or other felony, wherupon he is so arrayned, not guilty, & thereupon had be founde guilty, after the lawes of ỳ lande. And be it &c. that if anye person or persons hereafter be indyted of felony, for the stealinge of any goodes or catels in anye countie within thys realme of Englande, & thereupon arraigned and be found guilty, or stande mute of malice, or chalenge peremptory aboue the nomber of twenty persons, as is aforesaide, or will not vpon his saide arraignements directlye answere to the same felonye: that then the same person and persons so arraigned and founde guilty, or stand mute of malice, or chalenge peremptory aboue the nomber of twentye persons, or will not directly answer to ỳ law shall lose & be put from the benefite of their clergie in like manner & fourme as thei should haue bene if thei hadde bene endited & arrained & found giltie in the same county, where the same robbery or burglary was don or committed if it shal appeare to the iustices, before whome any such felonz or robbers be arrained by euidence gene before the, or by examinacion, ỳ the same felonies whereupon thei be so arrained, hadde bene such robberies or burglaries, in the same shire where suche robberies or burglaries were committed or done, by reason wherof thei should haue lost the benefite of their clergie by force of the said statute, in case thei had beene found guilty thereof in the same shyre, where such robberies, or burglaries, were so committed & done. An. 25. H. 8. cap. 3. This act is confirmed in An. 28. H. 8. ca. 1. to endure to the laste daye of the nexte parlement. And after An. 32. H. 8. ca. 3. it is made perpetuall. This act is altered & minished in diuers thigs as appereth hereafter. 21. An. 1. E. 6. ca. 12. But after 5. E. 6. ca. 10. this act of 25. H. 8. is reuiued, as appereth herafter. 24.

17 Euery suche ꝑson & ꝑsons (as is recited in the said statut of 23. H. 8. ca. 1 within such orders of subdeacon or aboue, being conuict of any pety treason or of ani murder of malice ꝓpensed, or of any of the said felonies aboue rehersed 5. in the saide statute of 23. H. 8. ca 1. or of anye accessary to petye treason, or full murder or to anye other the saide felonies aboue specified. 8. in the saide statute of 23. H. 8. cap. 1. before my Lorde Marcher, Steward, Lieutenant, Deputie, or other Justice or Officer, within Wales, or within anye other Place, Citie, Towne, Honoure Lordeshyppe, or manner within the kynges dominion, where no iustices of the Peace, and vpon the Quorum ben and thereupon the same conuicte admit-

Orders.

Treason, Murder.

Wales. Franchise

Just. of p.

mitted vnto his Clergy, ỳ the same person or persõs so being within such holy orders, & convict before anye suche Lorde, Barther, Stewarde, Lieuetenant, Deputye, or other Justice or Officer in Wales, or within anye suche place, Citie, or Towne, honour, Lordship, or Manor within any the kinges dominions, where be no Justices of ỳ peace, & of the Quorum, of or for anye of the offences aforesaid, and delivered vnto the Ordinary, as clerke convicte for the same, shall or may finde twoo sufficient sureties by recognisance for his good abearing before two of the kings Justices of peace, whereof the one to be of the Quorum, in the shyre where the same convict is or shal be kepte in the Ordinaries prison, if the same prison be within the shire, ground, where Justices of the peace & of the Quorum be or els before two of the kings Justices of the peace, whereof the one to be of ỳ Quorum in the next shyre adioyning vnto the same prison. And that ỳ same two Justices of the peace. Whereof the one to be of the Quorum, to have power and authoritie to take such recognisance, and to certify the same in like maner & forme, and vpõ like paine as it should or ought to have ben done by vertue of the said former act, if ỳ same petty treason, murder, felony, or other offence, of or for which any suche convict was, or shalbe so convicte and admitted vnto his clergy, as is aforesaid had been committed and done within the shyre grounde, where Justices of the peace, and of the Quorum bee. An. 26. H.8.ca.12.

Ordinari.

Sufficye. Recognisans.

Just. of ỳ.

Recognisans. Certify.

18 ¶ Such as be within holy orders shall from henceforth stande and bee vnder the same paines and dangers for the offences conteyned in any of ỳ saide statutes, (.s. in abiuration. 22. H. 8. cap. 14. & infra 23. H. 8. cap. 1. & infra 25. H. 8. capitulo. 3. et in felonye. An. 25. H. 8. capitulo. 6. and be vsed and ordered to all intentes & purposes, as other persons not being within holy orders. Any provision or exception specified in any of the saide actes, or anye other vsage or custome of this realme to the contrarye thereof notwithstandinge. This acte to endure vnto the last daie of the nexte parliament. Anno. 28. H. 8. ca. 1. and after Anno. 32. H. 8. cap. 3. this act is made perpetuall.

Orders.

19 ¶ The Triall. An. 28. H. 8. capit. 7 ỳ clergy is put away for treasõ, murder, robbery or felony done vppon the sea, or in anye hauen, riuer, or creeke, where the admirall pretendeth to haue iurisdiction.

20 ¶ That if any person or persons, at any tyme after the said feaste of the nattuitie of oure Lorde God nexte coming, doe steale anye Horse, Gelding Mare, Fole, or Filley, and thereof be founde guilty by verdicte of. 12. menne or by his owne confession, bee attainted, or otherwyse be endycted for the stealynge of anye Horse, Gelding, Mare, Fole, or Filley, and thereupon arraigned and do stande mute of malice or frowarde myude, or challenge peremptorye aboue the number of xx. or els will not answer directly to the same inditemente and felony, whereupon he is so arraigned: that then everye suche person and persones shall not from thenceforth bee admytted to haue the benefite of his or their clergy but vtterly be excluded therefro, and shal suffer death, in such maner & forme as thei should haue if thei had no clergy, anye. 27. H. 8. ca. 8. le here folowing.

21 ¶ No person or persons, that hath or shall hereafter haue, or at anye time hereafter shalbe in the forme of the lawe attainted or convicted of murder of malice prepensed, or of poysoninge of malice prepensed, or of breaking of any house by day or night, anye person being

being then in the same house wher the same breaking heretofore hathe been, or hereafter shalbe committed, & heretofore hath beene or hereafter shalbe thereby put in feare or dreade or of, or for robbinge of anye person or persõs in the highe waye, or neare to the hye way, or for felonious stealinge of horses, Geldinges, or Mares, or of felonious takinge of anye goodes oute of anye parishe Churche, or other Church or Chappell, or beinge endicted or appealed of any of the same offences, and fully, or of malyce muete shall not be admitted to haue or enioye the priuiledge or benefite of his clergy or sanctuary, but shall be put from the same, and that in all other cases of felonye, other then suche as before be mencioned, all and singuler person and persons which after ỳ firſt day of Marche comminge shall be arraigned or founde guiltye, vpõ his or their arraignment, or shall confesse the same or stãd muete, in fourme aforesayde, or wyll not aunswer directlye, in fourme aboue saide, shall haue and enioye the priuiledge, and benefite, of his or their clergye, the lybertie and priuiledge of sanctuary, in lyke maner and fourme as hee or they mighte or shoulde haue done before the xxiiij. day of Apryll in the firſte yeare of the raigne of the saide late kynge Henry the eight. (See before for this matter.) And be it. &c. that in all and euerye case and cases, where anye of the kynges Maiestyes subiectes shall & maye vpon his prier, haue the priuilege of clergy as a clerk conuict that may make purgacion, in all those cases, & euery of them and also in all and euery case & cases of felony, wherein the priuiledge & benefite of clergy is restreined, excepted, or taken away by this estatut, or act (wilfull murder, and poysoning of malice prepensed, onely excepted) the Lorde & lordes of the pliament, & pere & peres of the realme hauinge place & voice in parliament, shall by vertue of this present act of common grace, vppon hys or theire request or prater, alledginge that he is a lord, or pere of thys realm, & claiming ỳ benefit of this act, though he cannot reade without any burning in the hande, losse, of inheritaunce, or corruption of his bloude, be adiudged, deemed, taken, and vsed for his firſte tyme onely, to all intentes, constructions & purposes, as a clerke conuicte & shall be in case of a clerke conuicte, which may make purgacion without any further or other benefite or priuiledge of clergy to any suche Lorde or pere from thencefoorth at any time after, for anye case to be allowed adiudged or admitted ani law, statut, vsage custõe or any other thing to the contrary ani wise notwtstãding. Prouided alwaies ỳ if any of the said lordes of the parliament or any of ỳ peares of thys realme for ỳ time being shall fortune to be endicted, of any of ỳ offences lymitted in this act, ỳ then thei & euerye of thẽ shall haue his or their triall by their peres, as it hath been vsed heretofore in cases of hie treason. And bee it. &c. that if any person or persons ỳ bi this statute or by anye other statutes, or lawes of this realme ought to haue or be admitted to the benefite of his or their clergye, that the same person or persons shall be from henceforth admitted & allowed to his or their clergi although thei or ani of thẽ haue bẽ dyuers & sundry times maried to ani single womã or single womẽ or to ani widow or wydowes or to 2. wiues or more ani law statut or vsage, to ỳ contrary

Lords. Peres. Conuict. Purgacion. Lordes. Peres. Triall. Bygamy.

J.iiij. not

notwithstanding. An.2.E.6.ca.12.

22 ¶ All ꝑsinguler ꝑson & ꝑsons felo-
niously taking or stealing anye horse, Horses,
Gelding, or Mare, shall not be admit-
ted to haue or enioye the ꝓuilege, or
benefite of his or their clergie, or sanc- Sanctuari,
tuary but shalbe put from the same, in
like maner & forme, as though hee or
thei had been endited, or appealed for
felonious stealing of two horses, two
geldings, or two Mares, of any other
& therupon founde gyltie by verdite of
ꝓ. mẽ or confessed the same ꝓpõ their
arrainsht, or stand wilfully or of ma-
lice mute. An.2 E.6.ca.33.

23 ¶ If it happen any person or per- Robbing,
sons, to be found giltie, according vnge to
the lawes of this realme, for robbing
of any person or persons after the first Houses.
day of May next ensuing in any parte
or parcell of their dwelling houses, or
dwelling places, ꝯ owner or dweller
in the same house, or his wife, his chil
dren or seruants, being then within ꝯ
same house, or place, wher it shal hap-
pen the same robbery & felonye, to be
committed and done, or in anye other
place within the ꝓcinct of the same,
house or dwelling place, that such offe-
nors shall in no wise bee admitted to
their clergie, whether the owner or
dweller in the same house, his wyfe,
or children, then & there being, shalbe Sleping.
waking or sleaping. And that no per-
son nor persons, which after the saide
first daie of May, shall happen to bee
founde giltie, after the lawes of thys Robbery,
Realme, of & for robbinge any person Bouthe.
or persons, in any bouth, or tent in a- Tent,
ny faire or market, ꝯ owner, his wife Fayres,
his children, or seruants, or seruaunte
then being within the same bouthe or
tent, shall not from henceforth be a-
mitted to the benefite of his or theyre
clergie but vtterly be excluded thereof
& suffer death, in such maner & forme
as is before mencioned in the said act,
made in the said ꝛrtij. yeare of ꝯ reigne
of the same late king, for robberies, &
felonies committed & done in dwellig
houses, & dwelling places, the owner
or dweller in the same, his wife, chil-
dren or seruants, then beinge within
the same & put in feare & dreade, with
out hauing any respect or consideraci-
on whether the owner or dweller in
such bouthes & tents, his wife, childꝛ
or seruants being in the same bouths
or tents, at any time of such robberies
& felonies, committed shalbe sleping
or waking. An.5.E.6.ca.9.

24 ¶ By reaso of an article & clause
conteined in the statute here before in
2.an.1.E.6.ca.12. the statute herebefore
in 16.an.25.H.8.ca.3. (which did putte
such felons & bugiaries fro their cler-
gy that do such offence in one countie,
& after are taken with the goods sto-
len, in another county & there endited
arrained & foũd gilty, was made void
wherfore in An.5.E.6.ca.10. it is enac
ted ꝯ the said act made in the said. ꝛrtij.
yere touching the putting of such offe-
ders from their clergy & euery article
clause, & sentence, conteined in ꝯ same
touching clergy, shal from henceforth
touching such offences, fro henceforth
to be committed & done, stand, remain
& be in full strength & vertue, in suche
maner & forme, as it did before ꝯ ma-
king of the said act, made in the sayde
first yeare of the raigne of our said so-
ueraigne lord the king ꝯ now is, anye
clause, artick, or sentence compꝛised in
the saide act, made in the saide fyrste
yeare to the contrary notwithstandig
An.5.E.6.ca.10.

25 ¶ An. 2. and 3. Phillippe & Marye
an Acte was made to take awaye the
benefyte of Clergye from Bennette
Smyth for the murder of Ruffo, ꝯ
the same Bennet shoulde be founde
gyltye as accessorye to the Murder,
or shoulde conselle the Murder, or

not

not answer directly, or stand mute or challenge peremptorie above .xx. 16 That all and euery person and persons that after ye firste date of Warrhe nert cõming, shal malitiously cõmand hyre or counsell any person or persons to committe or doe any petie treasõ wilful murder, or to do any robbery l any dwelling house or houses, or to cõmitte or doe anye robbery in or neare any highe waie in the realme of England or in any other the Queenes dominions or to committe or do any robbery in anye place within the marches of Englande against Scotlãde, or wilfully to burne any dwellinge house, or any parte thereof, or any barne then hauinge corne & graine in the same ye then euery suche offender or offenders & euery of them beinge outlawed ther of, or beinge there of arrained & founde guilti by the order of the lawe, or beig otherwise lawfully attainted or conicted of ye sãe offence or being arraigned therof do stand mute of malice or frowarde minde or do chalenge peremptorie above the numbre of .xx. persons or will not answer directly to such offence shall not haue the benefit of his or their clergy. Prouided al waies & be it enacted that euery lorde and lordes of the parliament and piere and pierz of the realme, hauinge place and voic in the parliament vpon euery inditemẽt for anye of the offences afore said shalbe tried by their pierz as hath ben accustomed by ye lawes of this realme Anno. 4.5. Philippi & Mar. ca. 4.

The Captaines. 5. Protection. 2.
Certificat. 1. Treason. 10.
Capitains. 3. Triall. 8. 11.
Felony. 10. 14. Rome. 4.
17. 18. 19. Mares. 20. 23.
Murder. 2. 27. 30.

¶ *Clergie of England.*

The spirituall lawes of the submissiõ of the clergye of Englande to the kinge
The apparell. 5. Purueiours.
Distres. 9. 26.
Egipcians. 2. Spirituall persõs
Furst fruites. 9. 1. 2.
Protection. 2.

¶ *Clerk of Assise.*

The Certificat. 1. Justice of all. 11.
Husbandry. 5. Mill pryus. 7.

1 *Clerke of the chauncerie.*

Vous iures que bien & loialment seruires a nostre seignour le Roi & a son people en loffice de la chancellary a quel vous estes attitle & nallentires ne procures, disheritãce ne perpetuel damage du Roy a vostre potar, ne fraude ferres ne procurez estre fait a tort dascũs du peopl, ne chose q̃ touche la garde de seale, & loialment concellers les choses que touchent le Roy quant ferres ent requis & le cõsell que vous saueres touchãt luy cõcellers. Et si vous sachies del heritance or perpetuel damage le roy, ou fraude estre fait sur choses queux touchent la garde du dit seale vous metteres vostre loial potar de ceo redreller, & amẽder. Et si de ceo ne poies faire vous auisers le Chauncellor, ou auter que le poient faire amender a vostre entencion. Et addatur pro clericis de cursu. Et vo⁹ ne porteres ne soeffrez en port a vostre estient breues q̃ vo⁹ feres hors du court nient enseales dent faire execucion ne nul atturney ne records ne pbres ne sãs brs sans especial counge, & si vous neies loialm̃t examines la ptie et lattorney en ppre person ou ameins celui qui sera lattorney en ppre person. Ne nul bre qui soit de commaundemẽt ne liueres a les examinors ne au seale auant q̃ ih le bre soit cõmande a vo⁹ p cõmandor q̃ potar en est sil ne soit a chauncell ou a vn de meisters q vo⁹ cõmandera

Oth
Verue.
Chancery.
Distherison
Fraude
Seale.
Damage,
Seale.
Chancellor
Writtes
Attorney.
Examines,
writter,
Chancellers

maundera de faire lez biȝ. Et toutz les biȝ vo⁹ ferrez liuerez a les examinoȝs per voſtre maiñ demeſn, ou per vn cõpaignon que eſt ſures au roy, ſi vous meſmes ſoies hors du court per cauſe d malady ou autre cauſe neceſſary ne les poiez faire. Et que nul bꝛe eſcript dauter maine liueres a les examinoȝs ſoubz voſtre noſme come le voſtre, ne nul noſme faiȝz le voſtre mettres ſur vous biȝ, ſi vous eide dieu & ſes ſeints An.18.E.3.ca. de ſacrañ clericoꝝ cãcellarij,

2 ¶An.14.H.8.ca.8.an act is made that the vi. clerkes of the chaunceꝛye may mary.

See Addicton.1.

1 ¶*Clerke of the Crowne.*

Plus ſ̃ q̃ pleint eſt fait a nꝛe ſeigñ le roy p les comenz cõñt l̃ clerke de cozone de banke du roye la ou vint.xl.ou cent hoñiȝ ſont inditez dun felonie ou dñ treſpas & toutz ceux pleadent al iſſue come de rien culpabl̃ le dit clerke ne deuſt pꝛendꝛe pur l̃ benñ faciaz ne pur lentre du ple pluis q̃ deux ſolñ, ñ le clerke pꝛent pur cheſc̃ tiell̃ noſme per extoꝛcion deux ſolñ en graunñ oppꝛeſſion au people. Noſtre ſeigñ le roy voillãt ſaluer ſon dit peopl̃ de tielx extoꝛcions & iniuries, de laq uiz & aſſent deꝛ ditz ſeignourz eſpirituelx & temporelx, & a la pꝛier deꝛ homes ſuiſditz ad oꝛdeinz & eſtablies q̃ l̃ clerk de cozone ne ꝓgñ pluz q̃ nad eſſe vſũci en tempz duenñt ble. Et ouſ̃ ceo ñ le Roy ad charges l̃s iuſtices du dit bãk le roy que nul extoꝛcion ſoit fait ẽ celꝛ partie en le banke ſuiſdit. Anno. 2. H. 4. cap.10.

See certificat.1. Wales.28.32.

¶*Clerk of The ſchequer.*

See Eſchequer.4.7

¶*Clerke of the Maket.*

Le clerke dl marche dl hoſtiel nꝛe ſire l̃ roy, face bñ & duſ̃t ſo offic̃ z q̃ toutz fauxe meſures & poiſes ſoiẽt ars, ſolonq̃ la fourm de ieſtat, & l̃ dit clerke ne pꝛeigñ nul comen fines que cheſc̃ perſon que eſt trouue en defaute touchant le dit offices ſoit punis ſolonq̃ ſon deſert. Et que il ne chaunche nez one vi. chiuals au plus. Et que il ne demourge en nul vill̃ nautr lieu pluis que la neceſſitꝛe de ſon fait demaund. Et ſil face riens al contrary d ceſt eſtate & ent ſoit duement conuict, paie au roy al pꝛimer foits que il ſera iſſint conuict. C.s. et al ſecond foits x.li. & al tierce foits xx.li. Anno.23.H.8. cap.4.

Fees. Extoꝛcion.

Iuſt. of p. Extoꝛcion.

Weightes.

See Eſtretes.2. Weightes. 12.21. Franchiſes.20.21

¶*Clerkes of the Peace.*

See Certificat.1. Cuſtos Rotulo.1. Cheſter.3. Hiewaies.4.5. Lome.7. Inrollement.2.

¶*Clerke of the petit bagge.*

See Eſchetours.11. Wardes.25.

¶*Clerke of the ſhirine.*

See Conſtirmacion.8. Shiriffs.16.20.26. Returne.2.

1 ¶*Clerke of the ſignet & priuie Seale.*

An.27.H.8.cap.11.an acte was made howe and in what wyſe the kinges grauntes writtings and leaſes ſhall paſſe the pꝛiuie ſigñet the pꝛiuie ſeale and the greate Seale, and in what time thei ſhal paſſe thoſe ſeales, and forfaitures ſet vppon the clerkes of the pꝛiuie ſigñet and pꝛiuie ſeale for not doig their dueties, & what fees thei ſhall take for thoſe writtings & what fees ſhall be paide to any perſon for the ſame, and howe and wher ſuche writinges ſhall come to ỹ great ſeale with an immediate warrãt and not paſſe the ſignet or pꝛiuie ſeale, and what fees ſhal than be paid therfor & how & vnder what ſeales the kynges leaſes

kules graunts, & writtinge of landes, of officis of the countie palentine, & duchy of Lancaster shal passe, & what grants leases or writtinges for p̄fyng may be made without his warrante, & divers articles at large concerning these matters.

Clerkes of the statute marchant.
he Recogn. 3.

¶ *Clothes & Clothing.*
he customes. 9. Shipping. 26.
h. 26. Wares. 31.
Drapperye in all. Tithes. 10.
Gygge milles. 1. Weightes. 11. 1.
Labourers. 38. Woolles. 4. 1.
Merchantes. 31.

¶ *Coine.*
he mony in all. Treason. 21. 23. 26.
Proclamacion. 3. Townes. 5.

¶ *Coles.*
he Burninge of Husbandrie. 7.
uries. 11. 1. Heberakell. 1.
Fuel. 2.

¶ *Collectors.*

An. 9. H. 5. ca. 9. an act was made (to endure to the nert parlemt that should be after the kinges retourne into England) p̄ Abbots & Priors should not be collectors of dismes or subsidies out of the shires where they dwelt.

An. 6. H. 5. ca. 2. ca. 10. an act was made (to endure to the nert parlemt p̄ should be holde after the kinges retourn into England) for collectors of tharrerag to accompt such mony as they payed for their fees & wages.

Mucmal hõe demurr deins aucun citie ou burgh deins le dit roialme de quel citie ou burgh il ad este demurr. tres hures & tout ore sont les maires de certaine bailes & prisles per lour pur la dit citie burgh & ingisaunt. al dit lieutenr deins dit ans. & nadra chescun de lour ou lour deputes colle droits & auters choses q̄ appurtie as dit burghes, & sur ceo le roy ad mis ses letters patentes a luy & lour heires.

nosmez & deliverees en la chauncellarie destre collectours de la disme ou peell dicell. deins la dit citie ou burgh & les queux collectours ount accompti & sont tenus daccompt de tout receite en cest partye immediate en lescheker du roy soit en aucun mañ deputi ne assigne destre collectour dautiel disme ou peell dicell. au roy ou ses heirz grantes ou a graunter deins aucun countie dicell. roialt, si noms q̄ il poet expend, en le coūtie hors du dit citie ou burgh terres ou tenements a le value de C. s. per an, ouster les charges et repcises. En. 8. H. 6. ca. 5.

he of collectours of the Rynges reuenewes in receuers.

Account.

Deputy.

he Account. 5. Officers. 3. 8.
Bridges. 1. Parlement. 19.
Custome. 7. Poison. 11. 6.
Draperye. 21. Receuers. 2. 3.
Exemplicon. 2. Wares. 21.
Furth fruites. 8. Vacabondes. 7. 8.
Monasteries. 13.

¶ *Colledges.*
he corporacion. 5. Monasteries. 12. 12. 13.

¶ *Collusion.*
he acts popular. 1. Diuers.
Amesurement of Dower. 1. Discontinuance of right. 2.
Dower. 1. Dower. 3.
Arrestes. 2. 3. Execucion. 5.
Assise. 16. Fetterment. 1.
Atturney. 7. Fornisaunce. 2.
Auoulon. 1. Bankruptes. 1. Reseit. 1
Barre. 2. 3. Recouerie. 5.
Constance. 1. 2. Vouch. 4. 5.
Deceyt. Warde. 6.

¶ *Comen.*
Abrogacion of Appropriacions of
Dodmen. Assessinge of
Aowenfullye mente Hostell. 4. 8.
of pasture. Husbandrie. 24.

Quod.

Quod permittat.1. Tithes.10.
Recouerie.3.4. Warden.6.
Seiuers.8. Wilfes.3.
Seruientes.2. Wardes.3.

¶ Common places.

Attourney.2. Franchises.21.
Attaint.15. Fitz Nisi prius.6.
Common plees in Wales.22.28.
all. 32.

¶ Common Pleers.

COmmunia placita nõ sequant curiam nostram sed teneantur in aliquo loc̃ certo. Mag. carta. ca. 11

Eschecker. 2 ¶ Nul comen plee ne soit demormes tenus a leschecker encountre la fourme de la graunde charter. Artikuli super cartas ca. 4.

De comen place Seales.1.
In all. Wales.28.32.

Commission & Commissioners.

BY An.18.E.3.cap.1. commissions graunted to enquer of certaine things were repelled.

2 ¶ By A.18.E.3.ca.4. cõmissions made to assay measures, yardes, & weightes were repelled & that no such commissions should after be granted.

Weightes.

3 ¶ En touts enquetes deins le roialme soient commissiõs faits as aleũs des Justices del vn banke ou del autre ou iustice dassise ou justices de la peace, ouelx autres deuz meur bailliants du pais, sibien pur pfit du roy cõe de la comen sans en loffice de escheterie, ou chose q̃ touche cel office. An. 42. E.3. cap. 4.

Just of b. Just of all. Just. of p.

Escheters

4 An.19.R.2. a cõmission was made by the king & auctorised by that plemente to diuers to suruey the kinges the kings reuenewes & to correct & reforme for many thinges there expressed and penalties sette vppon them, that shulde moue the king to repeale this commission. And after Anno 21. R.2.ca.2.&3. the saide commission was affirmed & all that was done by force of that commissiõ, & that none shuld be molested for rysinge assemblinges & force or any thing against them & resist that commission nor for any ouergouernance about the kinge except certaine persons there named. And after An 21. R.2.ca.2. the said statut of An. 21. R. 2. in that article & the said cõmissi & al the paines & dependents thereupon were repelled, it was there enacted that no such cõmissiõ should after be made & that who so purchased or procured or put in vre any such cõmission should be a traitour. But the Parlemente of An.21.R.2. was repelled by 1.E.4.ca.1

5 ¶ An.2.H.4.cap.9. it was enacted that cõmissioners made in the time of R.2. that were rifled & had deliuered their cõmissions should not be charged to certifie but should be discharged by their othes.

6 ¶ Pur ceo que pluisors commissiõs sont faitz en la chaunceller directz as diuerses persones du royalme, aleũ foits pour enquerer & certifier, aleũ foits pour enquerer oier et terminer, aleũ foits de seiser terres tenements biens & chateux, les quels cõmissions vniques nauteront as mainz des dits commissioners sur quoy biens il soit escheker nostre seignour le Roy pur distreiner les dits cõmissioners loin a trauers baylees & lur tenantz aleũ foits de rendre les estretes des fines illes eanerciaments que appertenyssants nostre dit seignour le Roy par cause des dits commissions, aleũ foits de certifier ceo que il trouo deuaunt eux par enquestes, et aleũ foits de accomptes certeines choles concernauntes dits commissions, a graunde damage et disese des pluisours liegers nostre dit seignour le Roy, il plese a nostre dit seignour le Roy par cause de son poair royal & par assent de touts les prelatz seigneurs & autres de son poair royal & par assent de touts les prelatz seigneurs & autres de son poair royal & par assent de touts les prelatz seigneurs & autres

Dengleire pur l'tẽps est eãt vse cõ poar come il ad soit deuãt les heures en cas, e es autres cases eit meisme le chãceller poiar per auctoritie de parliasũt (appelles a luy tieux iustic cõe lui pertra, ou le chief baron de leschecker sil emboisognera) demand pur boier de remedy de temps, en temps solonque lour discrecion. An. 4. H. 4. ca. 9.

7 ¶ Come plusours des liege nre seignour le roye soiũt assignes pour les commissiones pur faire et parfourmer la continue diecl les aleuns doier et determiner et aleuns dẽre et certifier, e auterment, paroumt ẽz les cõmissioners sõt greuousemẽt constreits p̃ces hoꝛz de leschequer p̃ cause des dits commissions, et per celle cause pardõt graũds issues la ou les dits commissioners bunques ne fuerent sachantes de tielx commissiones, ne bnques meismes les commissiones deuiendrent en lour mainz a grãd damage et disease des plusoures des lieges du roye. Ordines est et establies que les barons de leschequer eient poiar de receiuer les fermentes de tielx cõmissioners de lour execusacion et d leschargde de la receit ou occupacio des tielx cõmissions. Et auint q̃ meismes les barons de leschequer e iustices de lun bãk e de lauter eient poiar p̃ dre de *dedimus potestatem* de receiuer tielx fermẽtes en pais e que meismes les iustic ent certifyent les dits barons en leschequer d tẽps en tẽps et sur ceo sn̄ls barons dischargent les dits cõmissioners e semblablemẽt soyt fait pur les heirs executours ou fre tenãts dicelles commissioners, purueu touts foits que tielx serementes ne soyent p̃ises mes estaz d commissiõs doyer e fenn̄, e dẽre e certifier tãt soleiũt An. 7. H. 4. ca. 11.

8 ¶ A. 11. H. 8. ca. 14. an act was made for matters of religion, caled the act of the sire articles, e therin was enacted that cõmissiõs should be maũ to ẽquire of these matterz but an. 1. E. 6. ca. 12. that acte was repelled. And before that repele in An. 32. H. 8. ca. 15. an act was maũ that certaine spirituall officers and iudges should be commissioners. But aft 1. E. 6. this act of 32. H. 8. was of no foꝛc because the saide statute of 31. H. 8. cap 14. was repelled.

The account. 4. 4. 12.
Breakers of leagues. 1. 2. Labozers. 21.
Castels. 5. Perchãts. 4. 9.
Cheker. 3. Monasteries. 13.
Custome. 6. Money. 21.
Custos rotulorum. 1. 2. Ordinaries. 2.
Dedes and writinges. 2. Prison. 8.
Distentinuans of proces. 1. 2. Purueiours. 7.
Drapery. 26. 8. 9. 11. 12. 15. 21. 23. 31.
Eschequer. 11. 13. Quene. 2.
Eschetours. 6. 11. Riots. 4. 9.
Estretes. 2. Sanctuaries. 4.
Franchises. 20. Sewers. 1. 6. 7.
Furst fruites. 9. Shirifs. 15.
Hauens and riuers. 4. Treason. 11. 19.
Heresy. 1. 3. Triall. 8. 10. 14.
Hospitales. 1. Vacabondes. 5.
Husbandry. 4. 5. Villenage. 3.
Iudgement. 1. Wales. 25. 28.
Iustices of all. 2. Wardes. 25.
Iustyce of peace. Warre. 1.
Weres. 2. 5. 6
Woodes. 3.

¶ *Compleint.*

The aliens. 1. Bralle. 3.
Bankrupts. 1. Proclamation. 5.

¶ *Concelement.*

The Account. 4. Felony. 7.
Cozoners. 3. Hozses. 6.
Courtes. 2. Inditementes. 5.
Crossebowes. 2. Patentes. 15.
Custom. 4. 7. 13. Treasõ. 18. 19.
Drapery. 12. Wardes. 24.
Eschecker. 1. Willes. 3.

Con

Graunt. Kinge. Reuercion. Religious. Houses. Other person Grantes Aduantage Executors. Fork. Entre. Waste. Forfaite. Action. Condicion. Lesses.

Al ſoeuell all and ſingler perſones bodye or as our ſaid ſouereigne lorde his
corporate and politike, and bodyes politike, their heires ſucceſſours, & aſſignes, which haue or ſhal haue any gift or graunt of our ſaid ſouerain lorde by his letters pattents of any lordſhipps maners, lands, tenements, rents, perſonages, tithes, pozcions, or any other hereditaments, or of any reuerſion or reuerſions of the ſame, which did belong & appertain to any of the ſaid monaſteries & other religious & eccleſiaſticall houſes diſſolued, ſuppreſſed, relinquiſhed, forfaite, or by any other meanes come to the kings handes ſince the ſaid fourth of Februarye, the xxxj. yeare of his moſte noble raigne, or which at any time heretofore did belong or appertaine to any other perſon or perſons, & after came to the handes of our ſaid ſouereigne lorde, as alſo al other perſons being graunts or aſſignes to or by our ſaid ſouereigne lorde the king, or to or by any other perſon or perſones than the kinges highnes, & the heires or ſucceſſors, & aſſignes, of euery of them, ſhal & maye haue & enioye like auantages againſte the leeſes their executours & adminiſtrators & aſſignes by entre for none paiement of the rent, or for doing of waſte or other forfaiture, & alſo ſhall & maye haue & enioy all & euery ſuch like & the ſame aduauntage benefite & remedies by action onli for not performing of other condicions couenants or agreementes contained & expreſſed in the indentures of their ſaide leaſes diuiſes, or graunts, againſt al & euery the ſaid leeſſes & ſeemoures & graūtees, their executors & adminiſtrators, & aſſignes, as the ſaid leſſours or grantours themſelues or their heirs or ſucceſſors ought ſhould or might haue had & enioyed at any time or times, in like maner and fourme as if the reuerſion of ſuch lands tenements, or hereditaments had not come to the hāds of our ſaid ſouereaine

heires & ſucceſſours ſhoulde or might haue had & enioyed in certain caſes by vertus of the acts made at the firſt ſeſſions of this preſent parliamente. (6. An. 31. H. 8. ca. 13. which is in monaſteries.) if no ſuch grant by letters, pattentes, had ben made by his highnes. Pozeuer be it eē. that all ſeemours leſſes & grantes of lordſhips, manors, lands & tenements, rents, perſonages, tithes pozcions or any other hereditaments, for terms of yeares life or lines, they executors adminiſtratours & aſſignes ſhall and may haue lyke action aduantage and remedye againſte all and euery perſon and perſons and bodyes politike their heirs ſucceſſours and aſſignes, which haue or ſhall haue any guifte or graunt of the kinge oure ſouereigne lorde, or of any perſon or perſons, of the reuerſion of the ſame manors, landes, tenementes, and other hereditamentes ſo letten, or any parcell thereof, for any condition, couenāt or agreement conteined or expreſſed in the Indentures of their leaſe and leaſes, as the ſame leſſees or any of them myghte and ſhoulde haue had againſt the ſayde leſſoures, and grauntoures, their heyres, or ſucceſſours, all benefices, and auauntages of reuerſies, in balue by reaſon of anye warrantie in deede or in law, by voucher or otherwiſe only excepted. Pzouided alwaies that this act, nor any thing or things therein conteined, ſhall extend to diuert or charge anye perſon or perſons, for the breache of anye couenaunte, condicion compriſed in any ſuch writing as is aforeſaid, but for ſuch couenants and condicions as ſhall be broken or not performed after the firſte daye of Septembre next comming & not before anye thinge before in this act contained to the contrarye therof notwithſtāding. An. 32. H. 8. ca. 34.

1 Ches fuls trailes & tenthes & re-
uercions, and the Lealles and other
grants of benefits appropriate reuoked
by the king & Quene to ỳ spiritualitie
& ỳ temporalitie. 1. Mayde. 1.
Mary. 6.

¶ Condicions.

Se Warning of Gloucester. 1.
cartes. 1. London. 5.

¶ Confession.

Se Appelles. 6. Treason. 15.
Clergy. 4.

1 ¶ Confirmacion.

MAgna carta in singul suis ar-
ticulis suis teneat, tam in his
que ad regem pertinẽt quam
ad alios, & hoc coram iustic. itine-
rantib⁹ in suis itineribus, & dñi in
com suis cũ op⁹ fuerit demãdet, & ba-
nia versus eos qui cõtrauenerint gra-
tis concedant coram rege vel coram iustic.
de banco vel coram iusticiar itineranti-
b⁹, cũ in ptes illas venerint. Similit
cart de foresta in singulis suis articul⁹
teneat, & contrauenientes per domũ
regem cum consiliar fuerint, grauit pu-
niant, modo supra dñ Mar. cap. 6.

2 De cy en auant le grauñ chartr
des franchises Dengleterre graunte
a tout le cõmune dengleterre, & la chr
de la foreste en la manier gardr, soient
tenus gardes, et maintenus en chescũ
article et chescun point auri pertinemẽt
cõe le roy les ad grant, reuoquie, & per
la chie reuiquun. Et que ceux chiers fdis
eux hallen a chescun bilcoun Dengleter
desoubz le Roy, saluen quãter
soiegnr nr dit seignr le peopl en pleim
comtie, cestassauoir au prochein cõ
tie apres la feste Sir. au prochein cõ
tie apres la feste de, au prochein cõ
tie apres le feste de, au prochaine county
apres la quelle, et au prochein comtie,
apres la feste Marie la Vyrgin. Et ce
les dem charters en chescun point et
en chescun article deins firmemẽt le-

nus garder, ou reme dy nasdit auant
p la comen ley soient eslus en chescũ
counte ỳ la cõmun de ỳ dit counte,
trois prodes homes chiualers, ou auz
loialx sages & autils, que soient justi-
ces et assignes per les briefs le Roye
ouuerts de lour grand seale, pour ẽ-
miner sans autre bref, que lour com
grant, les pleints que le ferront a tou
tes, qui cesti viendront en mesprizon
en nulle des dits pointz des quantvits
charterz encounter ou ilz sont assignez
auxdits deuez frachisy cõe de hors et
auxdits ministerz le roy hayt dans
places come des auers, & les pleints
oier & lour en tour sauns delay, & les
terminent sauns allower les delates,
qui sont allower per la comen ley. Et
que ỳ ceux chiualers cient point ỳ pu
nir toutes ceux ỳ ferront ou trasintes de
trespas faite vers counter nul pointz des
charters auantdits, ou remedy ne fuit
auant per la comen ley, auxi cõe auãt
est dit p imprisonisẽt, ou p ranson ou
p amerciamẽt, solonq̃ ceo qui le cas de
mandr. Et p ceo nientend̃ p̃e roy, ne
nul ministers ỳ cestz ne grantz ne facent
ỳ les chiualers hantdits tenaunt nul
ple p̃ le poiwer ỳ done lour est, en cas ou
auant ces houres fuit remedy parueu
solonq̃ la comen ley per dit. Et q̃ nul
pindre sett fait a ỳ comen ley, ne a les
chiz auantdits ennul do lour palay. Et
voet ỳ roy ỳ ll tuitz traiz ne solen plẽz
ou ne purront a tuitz traiz ỳ lour ẽ-
tend a fait lour office en la forme auãt
dit, cõmand ỳ roy ỳ deux ỳ dit. Et q̃
dit eschetz dicãt ỳ ly iustic ỳ roy lo
enlet entendantz ỳ ly cõmandemẽt le dit
auãtdits iustic & qui ỳ appert a lour off
cien. Articuli super cartas &c.

3 In ỳ seconde volume of ỳ old statutz
is an ordinãce intitled cõfirmacio cart.
de libertatibꝫ angl & forestꝫ. Which is ordeined ỳ the charters of liberties
of England and the charters of ỳ forest shall be
kept, & ỳ the same charterz shalbe publi-
shed in

Proclam. in townes & reade in Cathedral churches & that bishops shall excommunicate the breakers thereof. And thā followeth a forme of a sentence of excommunicatiō intitled Sententia lata super confirmacione cartarum.

Excōmēgemt

Mg. carta. Forest. Stat. Mg. carta. Forest.

4 ¶ Magna Carta & carta de foresta shalbe kept & put in execution An. 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 10. 14. 28. 31. 36. 37. 38. 42. 45. & 50. E. 3. capit primo An. 1. 2. (stat. 2.) 5. 6. stat. 2. 7. 8. & 12. R. 2. ca. primo. An. 1. 2. 4. 7. 9. & 13. H. 4. ca. primo. And An. 4. H. 5. ca. 1.

5 ¶ If any statute be made contrary to magna carta & carta de foresta, it shalbe void. An. 42. E. 3. ca. 1.

6 ¶ All statutes not repelled shalbe kept & put in exet An. 10. 28. 36. 37. 38. & 50. E. 3. ca. primis. An. 1. 2. (stat. 2.) 3. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. & 12. R. 2. ca. primis et An. 13. R. 2. ca. 8. & An. 15. R. 2. ca. 2. & An. 1. 2. 4. 7. 9. & 13. H. 4. ca. primo & An. 4. An. 5. ca. 1.

Artificers

7 ¶ All statuts not repelled made against artificers shall be kept & put in execution. Anno. 12. R. 2. ca. 8.

Escheators Shirifes Clerk of the shrifes

8 ¶ All statutes not repelled of Escheators, Shirifes, Undershrifes, and Clerkes of ỳ shirifes, shalbe kept & put in execution An. 9. R. 2. ca. 1.

Laborers

9 ¶ All statutes not repelled of laborers shal be kept & put in execution. An. 8. R. 2. ca. 1. & An. 12. R. 2. ca. 8.

Purueyors

10 ¶ All statuts not repelled of purueyours shalbe kept & put in executiō. An. 5. 6. 8. & 9. R. 2. Capitulis primis.

Mitallors

11 ¶ All statutes not repelled of bitallers shalbe kept & put in execution. Anno. 12. R. 2. ca. 8.

12 ¶ An. H. 4. cap. 4. it is enacted ỳ the Parliament holden Anno. 2. R. 2. shalbe holden and kept.

Judicial acts Explific. Recoueries Pzaces Grantes. Patenies

13 ¶ An. E. 4. ca. 1. an act was made whereby was confirmed all judicial acts exemplifications, cōcords, testmonies, procedle in court made in the times of H. 4. H. 5. H. 6. & all graunts & letters, patents of diuers thinges mencioned in the said act, made by any of ỳ said

14 ¶ The patents of cōfirmacions of the kings letters patentes.

15 ¶ The Rome. 4. what thinges be confirmed by the Pope.

16 ¶ The weights. 35. of confirmacion of statutes made for measures of bels and gauging.

The aid of the kyng. 2.
Appzoiments. 3.
Bishops. 11.
Breakers of leagues. 2.
Coyners. 6. 13.
Courtes. 1.
Damages and costes. 4.
Discontinuance. of right. 1.
Fithe. 9.
Fraunchises and liberties. 4. 6. 10.
Hats & caps. 5.
Husband. 7. 5.
Iustices of p. 7.
Laborers. 22. 23.
Lancaster. 2.
Liuerie. 3.
Perthaunte. 7. 14. 44.
Pompe. 44.
Poore. 44. 45. 47.
Monasteries. 11. 13.
Newes 4.
Patents. 3. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15.
Phisicions. 3. 5.
Purueyours. 13. 27. 26.
Riots. 7.
Rome. 4.
Staple. 19. 21. 24.
Tithes. 6. 10
Vacabondes. 7.
Wales. 23.
Weightes and measures. 35.
Weres. 6.

Coniuracions. Enchantmt & Witchcraft.

1 ¶ Be it enacted &c. that if any person or persons after the first day of June next comming shall vse, practise or exercise, any invocations, or conjurations of euell or wicked spirites to or for any intent or purpose, or els if any person or persons after the first day of June shall vse, practise, or exercise any witchcrafte, sorcherie, or enchantment, charme, or sorcerie, whereby any person shall happen to be killed or destroied, that then all and every such offendour, or offendours in witchcrafte, or sorcheries, as is aforesaid, and counsellers to all and every such offendoure or offendoures in that

in witchcrafte, enchauntment, charme, or sorcerie, wherby the deathe of any person doth ensue, their aiders & counsellers, beinge of eyther of the said offenses lawefully conuicted and attainted, shall suffer paines of death, as a felon or felons, & shall lose the priuilege and benefite of Clergy and sanctuary. Sauinge to the wife of such person her title of dower, and also to the heire and succesor of such person, his or their tytle of inheritaunce, succession, & other rightes, as though no such attainder of the aūcesor or predecesor had ben had or made. And further, be it enacted by the auctoritie aforesaid, that if any person or persons, after the saide first daye of June next cōming shal vse, practise, or exercise any witchcraft, enchauntmēt charme or sorcery, wherby any person shall happē to be wasted, consumed, or lamed in his or her body, or membre, or whereby any goodes or cattels of anye person shal be destroied, wasted, or empaired, then euery such offendour or offendours, their counsellers and aiders being thereof lawfully conuicted, shall for his or their fyrst offence or offences suffer imprisonmēt by the space of one whole yere, without baile or mainprise, and once in euery quarter of the sayde yere, shall in some market towne, vpō the market day, or at suche time as any faire shall be kepte, there stand openly vppon the Pillorye, by the space of. vi. houres, and there shall openly confesse his or her error and offence, and for the seconde offence, beinge as is aforesaid, lawfully conuicted or attaynted, shall suffer death as a Felon, and shall lose the priuilege of Clergy and sanctuary. Sauing to the wife of such person, her title of dower, and also to the heire and succesour of such person, his or their tities of inheritāce, succession, and other rightes, as though no such attaindoure of the aūcestour or predecesor had been had or made. Prouided alwayes, that if the offendoure in anye of the cases aforesayde, for which the paines of death shall ensue, shall happen to be a peere of the Realme, then his triall therin to be had by his peeres, as it is vsed in cases of felonie or treason, and not otherwise. And further, be it enacted by the auctoritie of thys present parlement, that if any person or persons shal from and after the saide firste daye of Junerte comminge, take vpon him or thē by Witchcraft, enchantment, charme, or Sorcerie, to tell or declare in what place any treasure of Golde or Siluer shoulde or mighte be founde, or hadde in the earth or other secreate places, or where goodes or thynges lost, or stolen, shoulde be founde or become, or shall vse or practise any Sorcerye, Enchauntemente, Charme, or Wytchcrafte, to the intente to prouoke anye person to vnlawefull loue, or to hurte or destroye any person in his or her bodie, member, or goodes: That then euerye suche personne or personnes so offendinge, and beinge therof lawfully conuicted shall for the saide offence suffer imprisonmēte by the space of one whole yeare wythoute bayle or mainprysle, and once in euery quarter of the sayd yeare, shal in some market towne vppon the market daye, or at such time as any Fayre shalbe kepte there, stand openly vppon the Pillorie, by the space of fiue howres, and there shall openly confesse his or her errour and offence. And if any person or persons, beinge once conuicted of the same offences as is aforesayde, do eftsones perpetrate & commit the like offence, that then euery suche offendoure, beinge therof the second time conuicted, as is aforesayd, shall forfeyt vnto the queenes maiesty, her heires and succesors, all his goodes and cattels, and suffer imprisonmente during life. Anno. 5. Eliz. ca. 16.

Felonie

De Felony.16.
Congregacions & chapters.
De Aliens.4. Maisons.1.
Artificers.3. Phisicions.3.
Extorcion.2. Treason.22.
Laborers.18. Walles.11.
Liuery.7.
Connies.
De warren.
¶ Consecrating of bishops.
De bishops.10.

1 ¶ *Conspiracie.*

Conspiratours sount ceux queux se enterlient per serement, couenant, ou per auter aliaunce, que chescun eidera e sustendra auter en pursie de sauerement e malicious̃ment enditer ou sauerement mouer plees ou mainten̄, et auri ceux queux sont inlātz deins age appeller les gētes de felonie per que ils sont empriſon̄, e nuit grenes, e ceux queux resē gentes des pais a lour robes ou a lour fees pour maintenū lour malicious empraises, et pur le title d'eſteinder, auri bien les parnours, come les donours, et seneschalles, e bailifes des gentes seignours, queux per lour seignourie, office ou poiuer enparnēt a maintenign ou a sustiner plees ou querels per auters parties que ceux qui touchent lestate lour seignours ou eux meſmes. Diſſinitio de conspiratoribus edit. An. 33. E. 1.

Indictement. Maynt.

Appels

Retayners. Meint.

Stewardes Bayliffes.

Maint.

Lordes.

2 ¶ En droit des conspiratours sault enforcements e malueis preuues des dusens enquestes, aſſises, et iurrus, le roy ad ordine treuedie as plaintifes p bille de Chauncellarie. Et tadenenz contre le roy, qui fez iuſtifez de lun banke e de lauter, e iuſtic dassises prendre aſsignes, quant ils veignent en pays a faire lour office, de ceo facent lour enquestes a chescun plaint sauns bille, e sauns delay facent droit as plaintifes. Articuli super chartas. ca. 10.

Endorsors. Accusacion.

3 ¶ Pour ceo que plusours gentes per malice e enmitie e vengeance facent fauxment faitz les foialx lieges du roy eſtre appelles ou enditts en diuersis coūtes des treasons ou des felonies, suppoſe p lez ditz appelez ou enditemūtz q̄ lez dis treasons et felonies fuerēt faits, en un certain lieu, la ou il nad vīt tiel lieu en cel coūtie ou lēdittment eſt fait, ne tiel en cōe il eſt ou ſerra declare p les dis appelles, ordines eſt, q̄ lez ditz appelles ou enditemūtz e le prez dicelles, ſoīēt vēdes e tenus pur nulx. Et q̄ les dits appeles ou enditez poīēt auoir brz de conſpiracie ds lour enditors, preuors, e conſpirators, e recouer lour dam̄. Et q̄ les enditors preuors, e cōſpirators, ſoyent auri puns p ēpriſonment, fine, e raunſ pur auantage du roy p diſcretiō des iuſtic. Et q̄ ceſt ordinācē eſtoyſe e ſa fortanq̄ au pchein parlement, a tener puis le reuenue nēe dit seignor le roy en Engleterē de ydela. An. 6. H. 5. ca. 1. And after. An. 18. H. 6. ca. 12. this act is made perpetual, because it was douted whether it expired by that that king Henry dyed beyond the sea before his returne into England. De a like ſtatute. Appeles

Maynt.

Lordes.

De Artificers.3. Forger of falſe
Champartie.4. deedes.1.
Dures.3. Inditements.4.
Ercōmegrement.5. Nisi prius.5.
Exigent.3. Oier e terminer.
Felonie.9. Proces.7.

¶ Constables of castelles.

De castels.1.2.5. Treasure.1.
Forest.16. Purueiours.4.7.
Plees of the
¶ Constables of townes.
De Abiuratiō.4.5. nies.1.5.
Bridges.2. Mainprise.2.
Chester.3. Passage.8.
Cardiners.8. purueiors.2.7.8.9.
Drapery.11.19. Robbery.2.3.
Hic iuuaies.4. Scruice.4.
Laborers.13.35.38. Vacabondes.2.
Liueries & compa- Wales.13.32.

Enquers

A L constable appartient dauoir conisans des contracts touchāts faites darmes & de guerre hors du royalme, & aurint des choses qui touchent armes ou guerre deins le roialme queux ne port estre termines ne discusses per la commen ley ou auz vsages & customes a icelles matters appertenaunts, queux auters constables deuant ore ont duement & reasonablement vses en lour tēps, adioustant a ycelle que chescū plaintife declare plainment sa matter en sa peticion auant q soit enuoye pour ascun home a respondre a ycelle. Et si ascun soy voet pleindre que ascun plee soyte commence deuante le constable & marshall qui purport estre trye per la commen ley de la terre, cyt cel playntife breue de priuye seale du roy sans difficultie directes as dits constable & marshall de surceer en cel plee, tanq̄ il soit discusse per le cōsell du Roy, si celle matter doit apperteine a ycelle courte, ou autrement destre trie per la commē ley de la roialme de Engleterre, & aurint quils surceent en le mene temps. Anno. 13. Richardi 2. cap. 2.

He Appeles. 8. Douer. 1.

¶ *Constat.*

He graunt es. 2.

¶ *Constitucions.*

He Spirituall la wes in all.

¶ *Consultacion.*

He indicauit. 1. Prohibicion. 5. 11.

¶ *Contempt.*

He Bishops. 4. Courtes. 2.

¶ *Contribucions*

He Aliens. 4. Saute. 1.

Husband ry. 5. Vacabonde. 7.

Taxes. 7.

¶ *Contra formam collacionis.*

S Tatuit dominus Rex, quod si abbates, priores, custodes, hospitalitatum, & aliarum domorum religiosarum fundatarum ab ipso vel a progenitoribus suis, eisq̄ manuerint de cetero tēn̄ domibus ipsis ab ipso vel a progenitoribus suis collata, tēn̄ illi in manum domini regis capiantur, et ad voluntatem suam tenēātur, & emptor amittat suum recuperare, tam de tēn̄, quam de pecunia quam parauit. Si autem domus illa a comit, baron̄, vel ab aliis fundat fuerunt de tēn̄ sic alienat habeat ille, a quo vel a cuius antecessore tēn̄ sic alienat collatum fuerit breue ad recuperandū tēn̄ illud in dominico quod tale est. Precipe tali abbati, quod iuste &c. reddat. Et tale tēn̄, quod eidem domui collatum fuit in liberam elimosinam per predict. N. vel antecessores suos, & quod ad predictū. N. reverti debet per alienationem quam predictus abbas fecit de p̄dicto tēn̄ contra formā collationis predicte vt dic. Eodē modo de tēn̄ dat pro cantaria sustentāda, vel luminari in aliqua ecclesia vel capella, vel alia elimosina sustentāda, si tēn̄ sic dat alienat, & si forte tēn̄ sic dat pro cantaria luminari, pastu pauperū vel alia elimosina sustentanda vel faciend̄ non fuerit alienat, sed subtracta fuerit huiusmodi elimosina p biennū, cōpetat accio donatori aut eius heredi ad petendū tēn̄ sic dat in dominico, sicut statut est in statuto Glok de tēn̄ dimiss ad faciendū vel reddendū quartam partem valoris tēn̄ vel maioris W. 2. ca. 24.

Wrīt. 32

Fland. alm.

Chantery.

Dessault de cantaria.

¶ *Contra formam feoffamenti.*

He Suite. 1.

¶ *Contract.*

He Women. 4.

¶ *Convocations.*

He Parlement. 12.

¶ *Counsance.*

C Qmediuerses gentes suont souent foits assises de nouelle disseisin. et au- 3 Mise.

Franchise. Auncien demeine.

ters breues de plee de terre deuāt iustic illignes en plez de terres a la comun ley des terres, tenements, & rents este ants deins villes enfraunchises & aun cien demeine enuers certayne persons et sount nosmer aurint en lour dits as sises, & briefs les mayres & baillifes & cominaltie des fraunchises & les seig nours & baillifes dauncien demeſn suil dits ou ilz ne sont en verite dilleisours ne tenants des dits terrez, tenemēts ou rēts illint en plee este āt p collusiō & fraude de voider & excluder lez dits maiz & bai lifz & cominaltie, & les dits seignours & baillifes dauncien demeine de lour frā chises, liberties, conisance & iurisdictiō auoir de lour court deuant eur, ordinez est et establez, q̄ en tielz assisez ou briefz purchases ou suez deſore en auaunt, ou a p̄sent pendantz penter quiconq̄ p sons deuaunt aſcuns tielz iustices a la comen ley es q̄r tielz maire bailf co minalt seignours ou bailifs dauncien demeine soient nosmes, que les dits iu stices p̄mes enquergent per la dit as sise en pays (si les dits maires bailifes cominalty seignours ou bailifs dauncien demeine ceo demandent deuaunt tielz iustices) silz soient dilleisourz ou te nants en tiel cas, ou soient nosmes per collusiō & fraud come deſuis est dit. Et si troue soit q̄ ilz ne sont mis dilleisours ne tenants des dits terres tenementes ou rentes, eins acquitez deuant mesm̄z les iustices, & troues, que ils sōt nosm̄s per collusion & fraude en la fourme suis dit, que en tiel cas les dits iustices fa cent abater & casser les dits briefes ou briefes dassise ou auter briefes purcha ses en la forme suisdit. Et que les dits pleintifs ou plaintife soit & soient en le griefe merci le roy, nō obstāt que auters dilleisourz ou tenantz soiēt nosm̄z & tro uez p̄ tielz assises ou briefs. 9.h.4.ca.5.

Franchise. Auncien demeine. Collusion. Iurisdiccion. Ass. Enquers, Dilleisour, Tenant, Collusion, Abate, Incertnt, Accions. Assise.

Collusion.

Enquers,

Dilleisour, Tenant,

Collusion,

Abate,

Incertnt,

Accions. Assise.

tomen banke ou auters iustices du roy quiconques pour le tempes esteantz dascuns terres ou tenements ou dascu choses esteantes ou surdantes deins a cun seignoury fraunchises ou auncien demesn̄, dont la conisance ou iurisdic cion doit apperteigner as aſcuns seig nours, maires bailifes, citizens, burge sis, ou comminaltie de tielz seignouriz franchises ou auncien demeine, q̄ ad ques si aſcun defendaunt en aſcun tiel assise ou auters accions plonelz face a cun default pour ouster excluder et re peller de lour dits accions les auaunt dits seignours, maires, bailifes, citizes, burgesis, ou cominaltie de lour fraun chises ou conisaunce, q̄ les iustices al re quest des dits seignour, maires, bailif citezens burgesis ou cominaltie facen enquerer p le assise ou tiel exception est allege en assisez, & en accions personelz p enquest apprendr̄ deuant les iustices si tielz defaultz soient faits come deſus est dit ou nemy, en quel assise & enquest illint apprendre si bien les plees com les seignours, maires, bailifes, citizes, burgesis, & comminalty purront auoir lour challenge. Et si troue soit per tielz assises ou enquestes illint apprendres que tielz defautes soient faits per col lusion pur ouster & excluder les dits si gnours, maires, bailifes, citizins, bur geses, ou cominaltie, de lour franch ses, liberties, conisances, ou iurisdictiō que en tielz cases lez dits briz soiēt abat & les plaintifs soient en la mercy l roy per consideraciō que est ordeine p lest tute fait lan du reign le roy Hery apel nēe seignor le roy. 9. (ca. 5.) que si aſcun maire, baillie, cōminaltie ou seignour daūciē demeſn̄ soit nosm̄ ē briz dassise p collusiō pur eur ouster de lour conisāce ou iurisdictiō ē cel pty q̄ lez iustices p̄mez enq̄rgēt p assise ou pays tiel col lusiō, si lez dits seignorz, maiz, baill, ou cōinalty le demādēt. Et si troue soit p tiel inq̄sition q̄ ils soiēt illint nosm̄s

pr

per cellation, que abenques le hewe a
ducers. An. 8. H. 6. ca. 24.
he assise. 26. a like statute to these two
last statutes.
he Iudwy. 1.
Iurisdiction in all
Yorkers. 4.
Staple. 4.
Pomsloe heath. 2.
¶ Copyeners.
he partition in all
¶ Copiholde.
he Escheats. 15.
Rome. 4.
Pomsloe heath. 1.
Somerset. 1.
Iustrour. 22.
Surueiours. 1.
Monasteries. 2. 3.
Walsingam. 1.
Ryots. 9.
¶ Copper.
he Brasse in all.
Labozers. 38.

Cordiners, Coziours, Tanners and leather.

COmelodies & fautes, ne deuident botes ne solers nautre choses qu chant lour mister, q aut maner que ils ne soloient le dit an vintisme. An. 25. E. 3. de seruientibus. ca. 6.

¶ Nul suour ne cozdeweiner ne vse le mestier de tanner, ne tanner le mestier de cozdeweiner ne suour & qui celuy qui face contre cest ordinance forfaite vers le Roy toutes les quirz illint tannes, & touts les botes & solers illint seuerez, & soit reint a la volonte le roy, nient contrestant aleun chte ou patit fait au contrarie lez quirz si nulley y soit mis le roy voet q ils soient oultrement adnulles et tenus pur nulles. An. 5. R. 2. ca. 12. And after. An. 21. R. 2. ca. 16. It was enacted that this act of An. 13. Ri. 2. ca. 12. should be kept and executed, but this statute of anno 12. R. 2. was repealed by 1. H. 4. ca. 12.

¶ An. 4. Hen. 4. ca. 17. it was enacted by parliament that cordiners nyggle cozze leather si that it were marked.

¶ Item cozdewainer demurrant en le cyttalme Degleterre vse le mestier de tanner durant le temps qu'il ne

mestier de cozdewainer, que il forfacent au Roy pur chescun quire per luy ou p aleū autre en son oeps tannes, vi. s. viij. d. Et si les cozdwainers trouit notoire defaute en les quirs per les dittes tanners tannes ou a tānes, que le tanner dicelles quirs euit defectifs forface au roy en mesme le manere pur chescū quir illint defectife. 7. s. viij. d. et que celuy q doet suer eyt lun moitie pour son trauaile, & le roy lauter moitie. Et que lez iustices de lun banke et de lauter, iustices des assiles, et iustices de peace iusticers de Cestre & de Lancaster, et maiez des cities & burghes ciantz poyes come Iustices de peace eiant poyer denquest oyer & terminer les articles & les matters suisditz sibien a la suit de roy come de partie, ou eux attainter per examinacion sibien al suite de roy come de partie, al discrecion des Iustices et maires suisditz. Anno 2. H. 6. ca. 7.

¶ Anno 3. E. 4. cap. 7. an acte was made forbidding shoes to be made, with pickes or polleines leger then two inches, & that no shoes nor botes shoulde be solde vpon sondaies nor certaine holy daies there named saving to saincte Martins their liberties, but the article concerninge selling of shoes and botes on the sondaies & holidaies is repelled by. 14. H. 8. ca. 9

¶ The saide ordinance made in the seconde yere of king Henry the fifte (3. ca. before. 4.) be and stande in his full force and strength, and be put in due execution in all points. And ouer that by the sayde auice and auctozitie hath ozdayned and stabli shed, that no tanner, whiles he occupieth the mistery of tanner, ne none other to bie or sell, from the feast of the assencion of our lorde next cōminge bie the mistery of cozioure nor dtack nor lether to be put to sale, vnder

Coryer. Sufficient. Foyl.

him to coyp any hide of lether but suche as is alowe sufficientlye tanned, vppon payne to lese for euery hide so coyred .y.s iiij.d. the one part of the said forfaiture & paines to him ỹ findeth it & prouyth it

Iust of p. Officers. Shyrike.

before any iustice of peace or before the lieutenaunt shirife or shirifes or any other chief gouernor of any citye, borough, or any

v portes.

towne of the .v. portes, & the other half of the same forfaiture or paines out of the cities burghes or the townes of the said .v. portes to ỹ king our said souerain lord. hauing to euery lorde spirituall & temporal & al other the kings liege people their franchises, for anything concerning the same, and within the cities burghes & townes of the said .v. portes

Franchesis

to the vse of the comynaltye of the same cities, burghes, & townes, & that no tan

Tanner.

ner nor to the said craft of the aforesaid no none other to his vse put any lether to

Sale.

sale in any fayre or market or any other places, but suche as it cometh frō the tan, vpon paine of forfaiture of the same lether. And the forfaiture in places as is

Foyl.

aforesaid founden, to be deuided in maner & forme aforesaid. And also that no

Coryer. Tanner.

coryour occupy the mistery of a tanner whiles he occupieth the mistery of a coryer, vpon paine of forfaiture of euerye

Foyl.

hide by him so tanned, or by any other to his vse .vi.s. viii.d. the one half therof to the king our souerain lord, & ỹ other halfe to him that will sue therfore in his owen name by accion of det at the cōmon

Tanner. Sharpe skynes Foyl.

law, or by plaint in any citie, burgh, or towne of the .v. portes aforesaid. And ỹ no tanner from the said craft tan any sheps skinnes, vpon peine of forfaiture of .vi.s. viii.d. for euery shepes skin so by him tanned. And that the iustices of peace in

Iustice of p.

euery shire, maires, with other gouernours, within the said cities, burghes &

Mayre &c.

townes shall power to enquere, heare & determine all the said actes and to

punish this vsurdance in euery article in

[illegible]

¶ No man of the craft of coryewal-

ners or shoemakers, nor none other to his vse in city, borough, or towne within this realme, shall in time to come, take nor occupy the mistery or craft of coyners, while he vseth the craft of Coywainers, vpō paine of forfaiture of .vi.s. viii.d. for euery hide so coyred & wrought, wherof iiij.s. iiij.d. shalbe to our souraigne lord the king, & thother .x.s. to such plō or persōs ỹ first find & shewe it. And in semblable wise, ỹ no manner the craft of coryours, nor none other to his vse within any citie or borough or this said realme, shal frō hence forth take nor occupy the mistery of a coywainer while he occupieth the craft of coryours vpon like paine as is next aboue rehersed. And also that no tāner nor barker put no manner of hide nor lether to sale before ỹ same hide & lether be sufficiently tryed, vpō paine of forfeiture for euery suche hide so putte to sale, vi.s. viij.d. wherof iij.s. iiij.d. to our souerayne lord the king, & thother .iij.s. iiij.d. to such person or persons as first find & shewe the same. An. 19. H. 7. ca. 19.

¶ That no straūger alien, not borne within your said realme of England, Ireland, Wales, Calez or ỹ marches of the same, dwelling within such rehersed places or within the suburbes or about other places of the said citye, London, by no cause to be bought to sell or their vse any such lether or wares in any secret places, but only in the open market, wher it may be seene, assayed, sealed & tryed good & sufficiently tanned, coyred, vnder ỹ paine of forfaiture for euery hide so bought .vi.s. viij.d. one half therof to ỹ king our souerain lord, & ỹ other half to ỹ taker vper or shewer of it. And also frō thence forth no marchaunt ỹ said felowship of coyers of London, the time beinge, and their successours, their factours or deputies, deputies or seruaūtes, shall sell or cause to be sold any such lether within this realme, but

ỹ

shipp of tanners as the fellowshipp of straungers aliens occupying the saide craft of coyd tanners, and also in their owne proper crafte of Cordiony, dwelling within the sayde fraunchises, suburbs, and other places as is above said) all maner of suche lether insufficiently tanned, sealed and coried, as ouer sayd shall thinke conuenient. And that the same lether so founde insufficient, to be forfaited, and the owner therof to be committed to ward, there to remaine without bayle or mayneprise by the space of fiue daies, and to paye for a fine for euerye time so offendinge xl.s. The one halfe of the said mony (so forfaited) to the king our soueraigne lord, and the other halfe of the said mony to the party that wil sue therefore. And if any person or persons franchised or vnfraunchised, of what degree so euer he be interrupte, let or disturbe the sayde wardens of Coriors or their successors deputie or deputies, to make due search in maner and fourme aboue saide: that then the said interrupters, and letters thereof, to be brought to gaole or prison there to remain without baile or mainprise by the space of ten daies, & to paye for a fine, xl.s. The one halfe thereof to the king our soueraigne lorde, and the other halfe to the saide felowshippe of coriours and chaumber of the said citie, to the vse of the comunaltie of the same citie. And the lordes of all the fraunchises aforesaid, and their successours, euery of them to haue to their owne vse, all such lether so forfaited within his owne fraunchises, as often as any suche forfaiture shal be founde by the said wardens or their sufficient deputie or deputies, in maner and fourme aboue rehersed. And the suite for the recouery of the premisses, and euery parte therof to be by action of det. And that the defendãt in any suite shal not wage his law, nor be by protectiõ nor essoigne, nor ỳ pties

to be barred by ỳ kings pdõ, nor by other late by any place in ỳ diminucõ of this pñt xxij.H.8.cap.xv. for ỳ better vnderstãding of this statute, see ỳ table thereof.

9 It be lawfull to all maner of person or persons straungers, beinge in the fellowshipp of the saied Crafte aforenamed. (*Of the clarkes of the fellowship of London, of the ordinary straungers*) and to all maner other persons, borne vnder the dominion of the Emperour & the Prince of Castel to by all maner of red lether, or other lether, coried or not coried, in open market and faires within your realme of England, sufficiently wrought, allaied, & sealed, with all lawful search, in all places fraunchised or vnfraunchised, as they haue done & occupied in times passe afore the making of the aboue said act, in the third yere of your raigne, without any let, interruption and trouble, by any person or persons, according to the old vsage and custome, & the said act of coriors, statute and ordinaunce. (*See 3.H.8.cap.10. before.*) or any other act or actes, grauts statuts or ordinaunces to the contrary made or to be made not withstanding. Prouided alway that this present act do not extende to any other person, but such as be of the brotherhed, and to all other persons borne vnder the Emperour and the king of Castels dominiõ. Prouided also, that this act shal not extende to geue any person (borne out of the kings obeisãce) liberty to by any lether vntãned nor vnsufficiẽtly tanned. Prouided furthermore, that no person (born out of the kings obeisance) by colour of this act shall haue auctority to buy any lether in any secrete place, but only in open markets & faires. Prouided also, ỳ no pson by colour of this act, haue auctority to buy or sell any lether within the Citye of London, but if either the byer or the seller be a free man of ỳ said citie, according to the auncient

Aliens.

Lyp. Leyer. Markets.

Seale.

An.3.H.8.ca. 10.

Brotherhed.

Emperor.

Vntanned.

Secret. Markets.

Leader.

Fryse.

Sirche.

Punishement

New marketes.

S. Martins. London.

Bocher.

Tanhouse.

Fort.

tualnes and liberties of the said citie, and according vnto diuers statutes in that case made and purueyed, except onely in Sainct Bartholmewes faire.

Prouided also that this act shall not extende to take awaye or minish any power or auctority, geuen by the said former statute. (1. and 2. H. 8. cap. 6. before 8.) vnto the wardein of the felowshippe of curriors, and to their successours, for due search bi them and their deputies to be made in any place, or vpon any person for lether vnsufficiktly dressed, wrought, tanned, or vnsealed, nor in the execution of such penalties as be contened in the saide former acte and statute for the punishmentes of such defautes as shal be by the saide search found. Prouided also, that no persō born out of ꝯ kings obeysance, haue none auctorite by reason of this act to begin any newe markets vnto S. Martins the grand of Londō or in any other fraunchised place, but only shal buy in such markets as haue bē of old time accustomed. 1. 5. h. 8. ca. 7.

10 ¶ No person nor persōs occupying the crafte or occupation of a Boucher within this realme, shal at no time after the feast of saincte Michael the Archangell nexte comminge by himselfe nor by anye other to his vse, keepe any tanhouse, or occupy the crafte of a tanner and boucher within anye place of this realme, vppon payne of forfaiture vi. s. viij. d. for euery day that he or any to his vse, shal occupy any tanhouse, or crafte of a tanner after the saide feaste, contrary to the forme and effect of this estatute, the one halfe of euery such forfaiture, to be to the vse of our soueraine Lorde the kinge, and the other halfe to the vse of him that will sue for the same to any of ꝯ kinges courts be it by writ, bil, plaint, or informacion, wherein the defendāt shal not be admitted to wage his law nor any protection or essoigne saue to him allowed. an. 22. H. 8. ca. 8.

11 ¶ All and singuler estatuts hereto fore made concerning the tanners, curriours, & sorowainers, & euery of them their misteries & occupacions and the misteries and occupacions of euery of them, standinge in force & not repelled nor expired, shalbe & stand in their full strength, force, & effect according to the tenours & purport of the same. And to the intent that due & plain serch may be had of tanned lether before it be put to sale, be it enacted that no pson or pson from the feast of S. Michael tharchangell which shalbe in ꝯ yere of our lord god 1533. shall put any tanned lether to sale within the citie of Londō, nor within ꝯ space of iij. miles cōpasse of the same, vnles it be brought into open market at Leadenhal in London, or els in any the fayres holden within the said citie or els where without the said citie, within the said iij. miles cōpasse, & ther be serched & marked by such that haue the search therof as hath ben accustomed, vpon paine to forfait the value of euery hide or parell of lether, tanned & solde after the said feast contrary to this act. Nor that any person or persons, vpon like paine put any tanned lether to sale, out of the said market of Leadē hal, & out of the same kept within the saide citie, & iij. myles cōpasse therof, in any other place or places of this realme but only in open fayres or markets, holden & kept within any pt of this realm. The one halfe of such forfeiture, if it be doen ꝯ citty of Londō, or doen iij. miles cōpasse therof, to be to ꝯ king our soueraine lord & ꝯ other halfe therof to ꝯ wardēs of the felowship of the corowainers doen the same citie, & to the wardens of ꝯ felowship of ꝯ tellers, girdelers, corietz, or any other of the kings subiects in ꝯ said citty, ꝯ is to say, to such of the said wardēs or kings subiects, that shall first sue for the same by accion of dette, bil, playnt, or informacion, in any of the kynges courtes

in

in which suit no essoine, protection, or wager of lawe shalbe admitted. And if the same forfaiture happen to be out of the said Citty and out of ꝑ said three miles compasse, than the one moitie of such penaltie to be to the kinge our soueraigne lorde, and the other moytie thereof to the Maires, Shiriffes, bailiffes of cities, boroughes and townes corporate, and lordes of leetes, within whose iurisdiction or auctoritie any such forfaiture shal happen to be recouered by the action & suit, and after like maner as is aboue said. And for lack of so doing, that than it shalbe lefull for anye of the kinges subiectes, to haue power & auctoritie in the suyng thereof. And where it is commonly vsed, ꝑ ye print seale, or marke should be set and putte by the serchers of tanned lether, or by suche as take vppon them the searche & sealing of the same vpon every hyde well and sufficiently tanned, before ꝑ selling therof, to the entent that ꝑ goodnes therof, by the same should be kno wen to the byers therof, Which marke or print, for corruption and lucre, is co monly sette & put by such as take vppon them the searche and sealinge, as well vppon lether insufficiently tanned, as vppon lether well tanned, to the great wrong of the byers therof. Be it enacted by auctoritie aforesaide, that euery suche persone and persons, taking vpon him or them the searche making, & sealynge of any suche tanned lether as the doe put or set any marke, seale or print vppon anye hyde or piece of lether not being well and sufficiently tanned, shal lose and forfait xl. s. ꝑ euery hyde or piece of lether that he or they shal so marke seale or put any print vnto, not being sufficiently tanned. The one halfe of which forfeiture shalbe to the Kinge our soueraigne lorde, and the other moytie therof to suche as shall sue for the same by original writte of detynue, plaint, or information. In whiche action or suit no wager of law, essoigne, or protection shalbe allowed or admitted. And al the statutes ordeyned and enacted by the statut made in the thirde yeare of our soueraigne lorde kig Henry the eyght, (s. ca. 11. before. S. that the wardens and felowship of ꝑ craft of curriers within the said citie of London & their successours or their sufficient deputye or deputies should haue ꝑ searche of tanned leather, wythin the said citie and the suburbes of the same and in other places next adioyning or ꝑsited in the saide acte, as by ꝑ same acte more at large is declared, yet nerthelesse in other cities, boroughes, townes, corporate markettes and fayres, there be no serchers appointed, by reason wherof no person will put anye diligence to the same, wherby sower & corrupte may be preuented in that behalfe. It is therfore enacted & ordeyned that the same acte made in the saide xi. yeare of our saide soueraigne lorde concerning serch of tanned lether within the saide citye of London and other places expressed in the same act, shal stil stande & abyde in full strength and vertue, with al & singuler the prouisions therunto annexed. And ouer that be it enacted, that al Maires, shiriffes, bailiffes, and other chiefe gouernours of other Cities, boroughes, & townes corporate & lordes of faires & markets within their libertyes, franchises, iurisdiction and auctorities, and euery of them shal from hensforth haue power & auctoritie to name & appoint two such of the craft of cordwoeners or curiers, as one of the one craft, & another of the other craft as they shal think most conuenient & expedient in the said seuerall partes, to viewe & serche al tanned lether brought to be sold, to any markets or fayre kept within any liberties, franchises iurisdictions or auctorities, & to make serch therof truly

Wardens Coriers. London.

Serch.

Serch.

Strength.

Mayres. &c.

Lordes Fayres Franchises.

Serch. Wardeins

lye

ye and duety without fauour, affection
or reward. And where as none of the
said two crafftes, ne inhabiters, within
the same be skilfull to the lordes of the
leete, or other officers as is aforesaide, to e-
lect and appoint such other of the kynges
subiectes as be most expert in knowe-
ledge of tanned lether; And such as
they shall find sufficient, to put a mark
or a print thereunto. And that no perso
or persons, shall put any tanned lether
to sale, in anye faire or market, before
it bee by two, searched, and marked,
vppon paine to lose and forfeit for eu-
ryde of tanned lether, plated into con-
trary to this act xx.li. And it is alsoe en-
acted, that as well the moitie of the
forfeitures as the moitie of all forfey-
tures and penalties made or limitted
by any other statute or statutes hereto
fore made, vnlesse onlye such as be
limitted to the kinge our soueraigne
lord, and the other moitie thereof to bee
to the vse of the Cheefe, Baillifes, or
other chiefe gouernours of suche cities,
boroughes, or townes corporate, and to
the lordes of the faires or markets, or
any other the kinges subiects, within
whose iurisdiction such cause of forfei-
ture or penaltie shall be founde, yt is to
say, to such of them as shall seaze or sue
for the same, if they take their sute
for suche forfeiture within six moneth
next after such forfaiture shall happen
And if they doe not the to be to such of
the kinges subiectes that will sue for ye
same. And euery suche person and per-
sons as shalbee intituled to haue suche
forfaiture, shall haue an action of dett
for the same, so that they commence
and take their suit or action within
halfe a yeare next after the said di-
mesnes, by bille, bill, plaint or infor-
mation, in which action or suit no wa-
ger of lawe allowe protection or priui-
lege shalbe allowed. And al be it that
leather be well and sufficiently tanned

Elect.

Mark.
Tanned.
Hals.
Marked.

Foyl.

Foyl.

Whitaw.

Lordes.

Seise.

Emonethes.

Det.

Halfe a yere.

Tanned.

yet neuertheles, the cutters for their
gaine singuler lucre, and aduantage
do cut vpon the said leather sundry holes
and other subtill trayne, meaned for
to very vnprofitable to the exercise of
the kinges subiects. It is therefore
acted that euery cutter, shall well and
sufficiently vse and occupie the said lea-
ther tanned as well the lether of other
to him brought to bee corryed as he
should do his owne exercising in his said
arte or corrying, taloin, and such other
thinges as to ye for the true and faith-
fulle vsing of lether appertaineth, without
fraude or deceite, and not craftely to
burne nor spende the same lether in
the insaciable fire of tallow, vpon
vppon paine to lose and forfaite for eu-
ryde or peece of lether that anye cutter
shall craftely offend in, and shall iust-
ifiably conye vnto anye to this acte ap-
pertaining. The one halfe of which for-
feitures to be to the kinge our soueraigne
lord and the other halfe to such as shall
sywe the default. And such as shalbe
intituled to the said forfeiture shal haue
action of dett for the same by writ
bill plaint, or information, in anye of
kinges courtes. In which the action
suite none essoigne, protection, priuilege
nor wager of lawe shalbee allowed or
admitted. And be it enacted, that the
Iustices of the peace in euerye shire, ci-
tie, and towne corporate, within their
limits of their commissions and au-
rities, shall haue power and auctori-
tie to enquire, heare and determine
uery offence hereafter to be done and
mitted contrarie to this acte, as well by
information, as by presentment of
them, and to make such processe
euery presentment, as they commonly
do vpō inditements of trespas, and
the extent that the said serchers
geue their attendance and diligence
treipas execution of this acte

thereof ordeyned by auctoritie aforesaid that the said searcher or searchers from time to time, shall and maye take for everye tenne peces of tanned lether, so by him or them serched, viewed, and marked, as is aforesaid for hiswt therin contayned therin one peny, & no more. And that also everye of the saide searchers for the stipende or fee herein limitted from tyme to tyme vppon lawfull request to him made by any person or persons having tanned lether in open market or faire to be solde within the limittes of the saide searchers, shall put to his or their paine, seale or marke without contradiction or denyall to everye suche pece of lether sufficientlye tanned, vppon paine to forfait for everye default by the said searches or searchers so committed iij.s. iiij.d. The one moitie thereof to be to the king our soueraigne lorde, & the other to the give grauntee of such fee for the same, by bill, plaint or information, in any competent court of record. In which suite no wager of law, essoine, nor protection shalbe admitted, nor allowed. Prouided alwaye by this act, or any thing therein contayned, be not in any wise hurtfull or prejudicial to any lorde or lordes or any other having libertie, or liberties, fairs or marketes, or any of the their heires or successours of any of them, for or concerning any of the forfeitures expressed in this act which they or any of them lawfully had or might haue had afore the making of this present act, this acte or any thing in the same mencioned, to the contrary not withstanding.

Aliens.

Packe. Lether.

Packer. Owzne.

Shipping

Fort.

Ilen

Custome.

London.

Porte

Packers.

Customers.

Lether.

Teller.

Sworne

ly and truly to exercise his office in the
presence of the customer, and controll-
ler of euery such porte, creeke or haue
where anye such lether shalbe shipped
or of his or their deputye, or deputies,
the same teller taking of euery stran-
ger for the tellinge of euery dicker &
Fees. ther. vi. pence, wherof the same teller
to haue for his labour two pence, and
four pence to bee to the communalty of
the same towne, and porte, toward the
payement of their fee farme and other
their charges. And of euery denizen,
Denezen. not being a free man of the said porte
hauen for euery dicker four pence, wher-
of the teller to haue two pence, & other
two pence to bee to the communalty of
the same porte or haven, for the entent a-
boue declared. And of euery diker by a
true denizen being a free man of such
porte and haven, but onely two pence
for his labour. And that immediately
after such tale made, and entred thereof
Tale Entre. made by the Customer or his deputye,
another able person named, deputed, &
assigned by the saide Customers and
Controllers of euery such porte and
haven, and before them truely and
truly to vse and execute his office
Packe. shall packe all such lether so told and
entred, euery packe to containe as ma-
Dikers. ny diker, vnder the number of xii. dik-
ker, as it shall please the marchaunt or
owner thereof to appoint, takinge for
his labour for the packinge of euery
Fees. packe. iiij.d. And be it &c. that if anye
Not told. packer take vpon him to packe anye
lether before it be told or numbered, &
entre thereof made, by the customer or
his deputye or if anye such packe more
lether then is soe told and entred ac-
cordinge to the purport of this acte, that
Fyne. then the same packer to forfaite & lose
for euery tyme doinge the contrarye, x.
li. and to suffer therefore imprisonment
Imprisonment. at the kinges pleasure. And also that if
Teller. the teller or that anye such porte or
haven at anye tyme hereafter take up-
on him to tell or number anye lether
in the absence of the Customer, Con-
troller, or of his or their deputye or of-
fyces, then the same teller for euery
time so doinge to lose and forfaite iiij.
nobles. And for as much as diuers
estrangers carye & conuey their leather
from one porte to another, and by the
waye cause the same leather to be pac-
ked, which packes to countries hee not
vndone nor opened at their arriuall in
the portes whereunto they be so trans-
ported but there only entred by the
Customer or Controller into notice of the mer-
chaunt estraunger, or of his factour,
whereby muche custome is concealed.
Be it &c. & if any estraunger or other
his factour at any time hereafter do or
cause & carye any lether from one ha-
ven to another, to the intent to shippe the same in
such other porte wherunto it shall be
founde that same estraunger, or other by
factour for him, before such transport-
ing of the same lether, shall cause the
said lether first to bee tryed within the
same porte, from whence he will or intend
to carry the same: & the same so told
cause to bee entred by the Customer or
same porte, or his deputye: & cause to be
also packed by the said packer of the said
porte, wher it shal be so told, taking of
the Customer or Customers of the same
porte or haue, or their deputye or depu-
tyes, a certificate, expressing the nom-
ber or quantitie of dickers of all the same
lether, so to be caried & transported, and
entred to the Customer of the other porte
or haue, wherunto the same lether shall
be so conueyed, makinge mencion also
in the same certificate, whether the
same lether or anye parte thereof be truely packed
or not. And if anye estraunger or other
shall procure any such lether to be
packed or conueyed for one porte to another
there to be shipped, without hauing of such
certificat, & the said lether, or such
parte thereof to be found, shall be for-

enacted

enacted that no tanner within this realme. Wales or other the kings domi-
nions or other persones occupyinge or
hauing a tannehouse, shal from hence
forth lend, or cause to be conueied over
the sea, by waye of marchandise, or o-
therwise, any maner of leather, tanned
or vntanned, vpō paine of forfeiture of
al such lether, or ẏ value therof. And ẏ
any pson or psons at any time hereaf-
ter shal cary or conueye ouer ẏ sea out
of this realme, Wales, or other ẏ kigs
dominions, any salt or vntāned hydes
or any lether called back or sole lether
the kinges speciall licence not obtay-
ned for the same, vppon paine of forfey
ture of all suche hydes & leather called
backes, or sole lether, or ẏ value therof
The one halfe of all the said forfeitur
to be to the kinges highnesse, and the
other halfe to any of his subiectes, that
will pursue for the same in anye hys
courtes by accion of dette, byll plaint,
informacion or otherwise, in whyche
suite none essoyne, protection or wa-
ger of lawe or other delatory plee for
the defendaunt shalbe admitted or al-
lowed. Prouyded alwaies, that this
act or any thing therin contained, shal
not be hurtefull nor preiudicial to any
captaine of any shippe in this tyme of
warre being in the retinue and seruice
of the kynges highnes. Nor to any ow
ner or maister of any shippe, being the
kinges subiectes, goyng in to Yseland
Danske, Norwey, or Southward be-
yonde the estraietz, but that euery such
captaine and maister of euerye suche
shippe duringe the warre tyme and e-
very maister of suche shippes passinge
into the places before named, may and
shall at their pleasure haue and carye
salte hydes in their shippes, so that e-
very of them shal not haue at suche voy
age or duringe the warre at anye one
tyme aboue the nomber of eighte salte
hydes. This acte or any thynge therin
contained, to the contrary in any wise
notwithstanding. Prouided alwayes
that hydes vntanned of anye beastes, Untanned.
being killed within Wales, or ẏ mar- Wales.
ches thereof, maye be conueied and ca-
ried in to outwarde parties by any per
son or persones from tyme to tyme, ex-
cept only by tanners, and such as haue
tanne houses, in suche and like maner
as they myghte haue beene before the
makyng of this acte, anye thing in the
same mencioned to the contrarye not-
withstanding. Anno. 27. H. 8. ca. 14.

13 ¶ This act made in the xiii. yeare
of the late kynge of famous memorye,
Henrye the seuenth. (8. cap. 19. before
7. ẏ i. ẏ xviij. of ẏ most noble & victorius
kynge Henrye the eyght. (8. cap. 1. be-
fore. ii.) and all other actes and statu-
tes heretofore made, concernyng tan-
ners, coryours, and Cordewainars,
shall stande in theire force and effecte, Confirm.
according to the tenour of the same
in all thinges, not altered nor repeled
heretofore.

And bee it enacted &c. that no person
occupyinge the feate or misterye of a
Corrier, Cordewayner, Cobler, Sad- Artificers,
ler, Gyrdeler, Lether seller, Bottle
maker, or anye other artificer, shall
from and after the feaste of Myghel-
mas nexte comminge, sell or cause too Sell,
bee solde or put to sale anye backes or
hydes of anye Englishe kynde of tan-
ned leather, vnwrought or in suche Lether
kynde as he shall buy the same, calues Unwrought
skinnes onelye excepte vppon payne
of forfaytyng, for euerye hyde, backe or Fork.
parcel of lether that he shall so sell con
trarye to this statute tenne shillinges.
(See for this last article in this tytle. 15.
And be it further enacted, ẏ no pson o-
ther then suth as shal occupy ẏ featz or
misteries of a Corier, shall put to sale Coriers
any maner leather, cored or blacked, Sell.
being vnwrought, or vncutte, vppon
paine of forfaiture the lethers so solde.

And

And be it enacted ꝑ no ꝑson or persons which occuppeth the mistery or occupacion of Cordwainers, shall after ꝑ said feaste make or cause to bee made anye bootes, shooes, startoppes, or slippers, of lether, but suche as shalbee made of good and sufficient tanned leather, & well & truely cozied after this rate and sort, ꝑ is to witte, wette lether, as that which should holde out wet, and dry as it behaueth such to be. And that ꝑ said Cordewayners, and euerye of thē shal put in thinner sole of the said double soled shooes, bootes, startops, and slippers, leather called the womb wel & sufficiently cozied, & in the treswelles of the double souled shooes, the flanck of ꝑ hyde or skinne sufficiently cozied. And be it ꝛc. for the true execuciō here of that the maire of the citie of London and the Aldermenne of the same for ꝑ time being, shal yearely appoint foure Searchers, and one ouersier, or moe, by his or theire discrecion to be sworne before the said Maire and aldermenne for the time beeinge to doe theire office truely which shal by vertue of this act four times in the yere at the least, that is to saye once euery quarter, and oftener if nede require, make true serche and vielwe in al and euery house, and houses, place and places, as wel within ꝑ said city & the suburbes therof, as in euery other place within three miles cōpasse of the said Citie wher any Tanner, Cozier, Shomaker or cobler doth or shal dwell, and occuppe anye of the saide occupacions, for al and euy boots startoppes, shooes, and other thinges appertaining to the craft and misterye of Shomakers or Coblers, made or wrought contrarye to the purporte of this statute, and also for al maner of lether & other thing appertaining to the crafte, or occupacion of Cozierz, & Tāners, not well and sufficientlye cozied and tanned accordynge to the meanig of this acte. And that all other Mayres Bailifes, and other head officers in all other Cities, boroughes, and market townes of this realme, out of the circuite and compasse of the saide three miles shall vppon payne of twenty pounde euerye yeare, that they make default herein, appoint and swere yerely two three or moe persons of the best skilled menne within theire offices, by theire discrecion to searche and vielwe, wythin the precincte of their Cities, Boroughes, and Townes, whiche shall foure times in the yeare at the least, that is to witte, once euery quarter of a yeare, make lyke searche wythin the limittes, and shall haue a marke, or seale, prepared for that purpose, as is aboue limitted, to be in London, and the suburbes of ꝑ same. And that the same searchers or one of them shal themselues keepe the saide seale, or marke, and with the same shal seale or marke suche leather as they shal finde sufficient, the same searchers to haue for theire labour, accordinge as it is limitted in the statut made for a due searche, trial and markinge of the leather, in the xviij. of kinge Henrye the viij. Prouyded alwaies that no lether being once searched and sealed or marked as before saide shall bee charged againe with any other seales or search. And if the sayde searchers, or anye of them doe fynde anye leather solde, or offred to be solde or brought to be sowed or marked insufficiently tanned, or anye leather not sufficiently cozied, or anye stuffe made of suche leathers shalbe lawful for the said searchers or anye of them, to seaze the same lether and stuffe made of leather, as forfaite and to retayne the same into their custody, til the same be tried before the Maire Bayliffes and other heade officers, of euerye Citie, borough towne, where suche seasure shall happen to

Cordwainer,

Truly cozied

Soles

Womb. lether

London.

Serchers,

Search.

Bootes.

Lether.

be made the same tryal to bee made by expert men at the appointment of ỳ saide heade officers, and two of the aldermen of the saide Cities, boroughes and townes, vpon the othes of the said Coriers, And also be it &c. that if anye persone will wilfully withstande, or deny any such serche to be made according to the tenure of this act, as is aforesaide, or will not suffer the said serchers so sworn and appointed to serch to entre into his or theire house or houses, or other place, where suche euill made shooes, bootes, and other the premisses or anye leather disceitfully and falsely tanned, or coried, is, or shalbee suspected, or knowen to bee, that than euerye such person or persones, so denying and withstanding, and not suffering the saide searchers so sworne, & appointed for the tyme being, to enter and make searche, shall lose and forfait for euery time so denyinge, and wythstanding. b. li. And further bee it &c. That if the persons so to bee assigned for the searche as is aforesaide, will do or make defaut in theire serch, and not searche. iiij. tymes of the yeare, as is aforesayde, except they be letted by some lawfull impediment, or doe allowe or seale, or cause to bee sealed, any lether as shalbe insufficiently tanned, coried, or wrought or not conceale any faults founde in theire searche, that they and euery of them, that shall make defaut in searche, or allowe that is insufficient, or shall conceale defaultes founden shall forfait and lose fyue pounde, for euerye suche defaulte, allowaunce, & concealement wittingly done, and so proued sufficiently againste them. Prouyded alwaies, that it shalbe lawfull to euery Cordyner, or Shoomaker not only within the saide Citie of London, but els where within thys realme of Englande, to make all manner of shooes, bootes, slippers and other necessaries, for Dukes, Earles, Lordes, Knightes, Ladyes, Esquiers, Gentlemen, and Gentlewomen, of such leather and other thinges appertaining to theire faculty, as their pleasure is to haue them made for their money, and to all other persones as they shall be speake them. Prouided alwaye and be it &c. that they ne anye of them shall putt to sale anye shooes, or boots of dyce lether, betweene the last daye of September, and the first day of Maye but to suche psones as shal so bespeak them. And for as much as by carying and conueyinge of lether ouer the sea, lether is growen now in such vnreasonable prise that the commons of thys realme cannot nowe haue for twelue pence that they wighte in tyme paste haue hadde for eight pence, Be it &c. ỳ all and euerye persone and persones, that from and after the firste daye of June nert comming, shall shippe anye backe or hydes, or other lether, or hides tanned, or vntanned into the partyes of beyonde the sea, shall paye for euery dicquire of leather called blaches, or hydes, or other leather, or rawe hydes treble custome. Prouided alwaies that this acte shall not extende to anye licence alreadye graunted for carynge or conueying anye lether ouer the sea, but that euery person ỳwhiche hath alreadye obtained any such licence maye shippe and cary the same paying such customes as they might before the makinge of this acte. And that no Shoomaker, Cozier or other persone to his or theire owne vse, (except Tanners) shall buy any hyde in the heare vntanned to put the same to tanning, vppon paine to forfait for euy suche hide, vi. s. viij. d. And be it further enacted, that euery tanner frō henceforth, shall cut euery hyde be of euy ore hide. b. ynches broad of euy stere hide, di. inches broad and of euerye Cowe hide. viij. ynches broad

Lordes &c.

Dry lether.

Shipp in, Lether

Custome,

Licence

Vntand.

Fort,

Tanner, Cut,

hyde of assise, in the narrowest place of whiche ox hyde, steere hyde, or cow hyde that shalbe tanned for and in the hyde of sole lether vppon payne of forfaiture for euery woombe cut lesse then so many inches broad of assise as is aboue appointed. iij. s. iiij. d. And that no maner of tanner shall cutte any hyde for a backe but suche as shalbee sufficient and well lethered vppon payne of forfeiture of the same back or backs not beeinge sufficient & well lethered. And that no Cozier which shal occupy the occupacion of cozieng, shall hereafter refuse to cozye anye lether brought vnto him redde by any cordwainer, or other artificer ỳ occuppeth any tanned leather in his occupacion, to the intent to be cozyed vpon reasonable agremẽt for his paines the same to bee delyuered wel & sufficientlye cozied, to ỳ owner therof within xviij. dayes. All which forfaitures of summes of money afore said, shalbe deuyded into three equall partes, one parte thereof shalbe to the vse of our soueraine lorde the kinge, & another part to him or them that shall sue for the same, and the thirde parte thereof shalbe to the vse of the citie, borough or towne, wher the offence shal be committed & don. And be it further enacted that it shalbe lawful to euerye man to sue for the same forfaitures of summes of money, in anye courte or courtes of record, by bill, plaint, accõ of dette, information or otherwise. In which suit, no elloigne wager of lawe or protection shalbee admitted or allowed. And all such bootes, shoes, and lether as shalbe found vnsufficiently wrought, tanned or curyed, & declared by this act to be forfaited, shalbe seised by the said searchers, or any other ỹ finding ỳ faut therof, & ỳ same stuffe forfeited, shalbe distributed as hereafter ensueth, that is to saye, such stuffe so sealed within the saide citie of London, or within three myles compas of the same, to be brought to the guild hall in London, there to bee deuyded into three partes, whereof one parte bee the fyrste sealours of the saye be lawfull stuffe, and the other two partes to be distributed to the poore folke as well beeynge within the newe hospitall of saint Bartholomew in London, as to suche poore householders, as shalbe inhabitting within the Cities of London, or the circuit afore said, at the discrecion of such persons, as the maior of the said citie, & fower aldermen of the same for the tyme beeinge shal appoint for the same. And that al such bootes, shoes, and lether, as shall be founde within anye other Citie, Borroughe, Towne, within this realme, out of the saide three miles compas, vnsufficiently wrought, Tanned, & Cozied, as is afore said, shalbee seased and taken as forfaited, and brought to the common hall of euerye suche citie, borroughe, or towne, and other conuenient and open place, and three parte therof to be disposed to the poore, and in other dedes of charitie, in those partes, after the discrecion of the Mayor, Bailifes, hedde borroughes, and two other Aldermen of the same citye, borough or towne. And where no such officers be, then the same to bee don by a Justice of peace nerte adioining, and by the constables of the towne, & village, where suche seasure is, and shalbes made, and the sayde searchers or eyther seasour to haue the thirde parte of suche forfaiture for theire payne prouided alwayes and be it enacted that no suche vnlawfull leather so forfaited be conuerted to anye bootes or shoes to bee putte to sale agayne vpon payne that euerye persone that shal conuert the same, to forfaite the same stuffe, and vi. s. viij. d. ouer for euerye tyme so doing, and offendyng

Lether. Forf.

Tanner

Forf.

Mekyll,

Tyme, Forf. 3. partes.

Bootes.

Seysin

Distributed

London,

Pay

ꝓuided alwayes, and be it enacted that it shalbe lefull to all Cordwainers, shoe makers, and Coblers aboue mencioned for the better mayntenaunce of ꝑ pein about them appointed, in case they shoulde make defaulte any notes, or shoes of leather not sufficiently wrought, from hence forthe to employ and occupie by their selues or their seruauntes, al such lether as they or any of them shall conuerte into bootes, shoes, slippers, or other thinges appertaining to the misterye of Cordewainers or Coblers, and none other, the statute in the xij. yeare of the king of famous memory Henry the viij (1. ca. 14. before.) heretofore made to the contrarye hereof not withstanding. And for the better execution of this presente acte, hath enacted that all Justices of assise, Justices of gaole delyuerye, Justices of peace and Wardes of Fraunchises, Leetes, and Wedaynes, within their seuerall precinctes, and Mayres of London for the time beinge, within the sayde citie, and all other Mayres, Bailifes, & other the heade officers of Cities, Boroughes, and townes within their seuerall precinctes, out of the said circuit and compasse of three myles, shall enquire of all the premisses, in their lettes, lete, or law daye, and heare and determine the same, and also by their discretions examine all persons supposed to offende this acte, or anye parte thereof.

Prouided alwaies, and be it enacted, that the Girdlers of this realme, maye sell their neckes, wombes, and shredes of tanned leather to any person or persons without any forfeyte, paine, or penaltye, to be yelded for the same, anye thinge conteined in the same, to the contrary not withstandinge. Prouided alway, that it shalbe lefull for all maner of shoe makers, coblers, sadlers, girdelers, budget makers, and all other artificers vsing lether by their art, to by all kinde of tanned lether, being first sealed as is aforesaid, to be conuerted to any thing belonging only to their occupation at Leaden hall in London, vpon euery monday in the yere, though neither the byer, nor the seller be free of the saide Citie of London, without enterfering any penalty or daunger for the same, any thing in this act conteined, or any other thinge or thinges to the contrary hereof notwithstanding. Prouided also that no person nor persons shalbe molested, sued, or vexed, for any forfaiture or penalty comprised within this acte, except the suite thereof be commenced within one yere after the offence committed. Prouided alwaies, and be it enacted that this presente acte, nor anye thing therin conteined, shal not in any wise extend to be preiudicial or hurtful to any lord or lordes, vpon or vpons, bodies politike and corporate, or any of them, their heires or successours, or the heires or successours of any of them touching any faire or market, scale serch liberty, fraunchise, priuiledge, profite, commoditie, forfaiture, fynes, or emolumente, which they or any of the haue, or ought to haue by any lawful interest or title, before the commencement and beginninge of this present parliamente, but that they and euery of them, may and shall haue, enioy, perceiue, take & kepe all and singuler their faires, markets, scale, searches, liberties, fraunchyses, profites, commodities, forfaitures, and fines, rising, comming and growinge by reason of this act, any clause, article or sentēce in this present acte or statute to the cōtrary in any wise notwithstanding. This act to endure vnto the ende of the next parlemēt. Anno 2. E. 6. ca. 9. This act is continued. Anno 7. E. 6. ca. 11. Pa. 1. parliamento. cap. 13. et 1. Pa. secundo parliamento. cap. 12. et 1. et 2. Phi. et Ma. cap. 16. & 2. & 3. Phi. & Ma.

London.

Freemen.

Within one yere.

Lorde.

Faires, Markettes Scale. Searche Fraunchelis

ca.11.&.4.E.6.ca.9.&.8.&.9.cap.9.&.1.El.ca.9.

14 ¶ Anno.2.E.6. cap.8. an acte was made for true tawning of lether to endure vnto the ende of the nert parlement And an.7.E.6.cap.11. it was continued and after an.1.&.2. parliamento cap.13. it was continued to endure to the ende of the nert parlement, & then it expired

Tanning.

15 ¶ In an.3.Ed.6.cap.6 it is enacted that it shal be lawfull to diuers artificers there named, to bye and sell tanned leather, rotted or not rotted, so that such shoulde be conuerted by the byers into wares within the kinges dominions, to endure to the ende of the nert parlement. And after.7.E.6.ca.11. this act was continued to the last day of the nerte parlement. And after an.1.&.2. parliamento cap.13. it was continued to endure to the ende of the nert parlement, and then it expired.

Artificers. Bye, Lether,

¶ In maner all these statutes before in this title are repealed by a clause in the ende of.5.Eliz.ca.8.

16 An.3.& 4.E.6.c.9. an act was made for bying of raiwe hides, and calf skins and is repeled by an.5.Eliz cap.8.

17 ¶ In.an.5.E.6.ca.15. the beginning of the acte is restrayninge all persons (excepte certeine persons named in the act) fro bynge of leather to sel againe. But that part of the act is repealed by 1.Ma. as hereafter appeareth. But the rest of ỳ act in.5.E.6.ca 15. (which here followeth) standeth in force. Prouided also and be it &c. that it shalbe lawfull to or for euery perso or persons, which nowe haue, or hereafter shall haue, the kinges maiesties speciall licence or licences, to transport, cary or conueye ouer the seas, anye kinde of tanned leather, to bi for the furniture of their said licence or licences in open faire or market such and so much tanned lether, as he or they be, or shall be licenced to trāsport, carry, or conuey. So that the same licence or licences be presented & shewed vnto the chief officer or officers that nowe haue or hereafter shall haue the gouernaunce of any citie, towne, faire, or market, whereas the said leather, or any parte thereof, shall be bought. And so that the sayde officer or officers, seing the same licences to be good and perfect, do write and truly wrote vpon the backeside of euery such licence or licenses, how much tanned lether he or they shal there haue bought, and the certain day time and place of bying the same, that thereby it may manifestly appere howe and when euery suche licence or licences be or shalbe satisfied, and thing in this act to the contrary not withstanding. And be it &c. that after the first day of May nert cōminge, no person or persons shal ship or cause to be shipped (to thintent to cary, transport or conueye ouer the seas as marchandise to be sold or exchanged there) any shoes, bootes, buskins, startops, or slippers, sipped paine to forfait all and euery such shoes, bootes, buskins, startops, or slippers, so shipped contrary to the true meaning of this act, or the value of ỳ same. The one moitie of the sayde forfaiture to be to the kinge &c. and the other moitie to hym or them that shall sease or sue for the same &c. Wherin no wager of law, essoigne, protection, or iniunction, shal be admitted or allowed for the defendant. Prouided alwaies and be it &c. that this acte ne any thinge therin contained, shal not in any wise extende to be preiudiciall or hurtfull to any person or persons, being the kinges subiectes, for transportinge or caryinge ouer the seas vnto Calice, or the marches of the same, & vnto the isle of Wanne, so much or as many of ỳ aforesaid wares and thinges (as bootes, buskinnes, startops, slippers, here before rehersed) as shal be necessary and conuenient for the wearing and furniture of the kinges subiectes or thē, or any of them. Any thinges in this

Bye,

Lycence.

Ouer the sea. Lether.

Presented.

laſt act contained, to the contrary here-
of in any wiſe not wiſtanding. Pro-
uided alwaies, and be it ꝛc. that no ſad-
ler, girdler, cardwainer, nor other arti-
ficer dwellinge within the citie of Lon-
don and the ſuburbs of the ſame, which
ſhal cut the ſame tanned leather (as is
aforeſaid, to the intent to make warres
thereof) ſhall curry or dreſſe anye of the
aforeſaide tanned lether, in his or their
owne houſe or houſes, or by his or their
ſeruant or ſeruants, vpon paine of for-
feyture all and euery the ſaide tanned
leather ſo to be cutted. The one moytie
to the kinge, and the other moytie to
the partie that will ſue for the ſame, as-
ſubertin no wages, of laine, eſloigne, pro-
tection or intruction ſhalbe admitted or
allowed for a defence. And for that di-
uers of this act is repealed by 1. Edw. 6.
¶ And. 2. parliamento cap. 8. an
acte was made where by Coriours ꝛc.
were licenced to dreſſe leather ꝛc. which
is repealed by 1. Eliz. ca. 9.
¶ And. 5. Eliz. ca. 7. an act was made
touchinge ſhomakers, cardwainers, regra-
tinge of tanned lether, which is repealed
by 21. 5. Eliz. ca. 8.
¶ And. 1. Eliz. ca. 10. an act was made
touchinge tanners & ſelling of tanned le-
ther which is repealed by 21. 5. Eliz. ca. 8.
¶ That no perſon or perſons whatſo-
euer he or they be ſtraunger or denizen,
from & after the firſt day of June next co-
minge, ſhal ſhip, conuey, or abbet, procure
or cauſe to be ſhipped, or conueied, in or
by any ſhip, boate, or other veſſell, out
of this realme, or into any other haueni-
ble or place within this realme of Eng-
land or Wales, or other the Queenes
dominios any maner of lether tanned
vntaned or alſo vntaned vider
or any lether called backes, or fole lea-
ther, or any tallow in the intent to tranſ-
port, or cauſe or ſuffer to be tranſported
beyond the ſea, there to be vttered, barte-
red or ſold, by way of marchandiſe, vpon

paine of euery ſuch offence ſhalbe demed,
iudged & taken to be a felon for euery
ſuch offence. And for euery ſuch perſons be- Felon.
inge after the ſaid firſt day of June, law-
fully attainted by due order of the com-
mon lawe of this realme before ſuch as
ſhal haue power & authority to heare &
determine felonies by the common lawe, ſhall
for euery ſuch offence ſuffer ſuch paines
of death, forfaitures of goods & catals, Death.
as he or they ſhoulde haue done if he or
they had ben lawfully attainted for a-
ny offence being felony by the common lawe
of this realme. And alſo ſhal forfayt to
the queenes highnes, her heires & ſucceſ-
ſors, all his or their landes, tenements, & he-
reditaments, during the life of euy ſuche
offender only. And for the better execution
of this lawe, & the more vigilant obſer-
uance therin. Be it alſo enacted by the
authority aforeſaid, that euery officer
or officers, committed or done by any perſon
or perſons contrary to this acte, from & after
the ſaid firſt day of June next cominge,
ſhalbe enquired of, tried, determined and
iudged, in euy courte of this realme, or Determined.
elſwhere the queenes dominions, as ſhal be
next adioyninge to the place wheras any
ſuch offence ſhalbe firſt committed, any
iuriſdiction auctority or vſage to the con-
trary in anywiſe notwithſtanding. Pro-
uided alwaies be it enacted, that this acte, nor
any thing therein conteined, ſhal in any
wiſe extend or be extended to make any
corruption of bloud, of any ſuch offence,
or of any heire of euy ſuch offender, Corrupted
but the euy heir & heirs of euy ſuch offen- of bloud.
der & offenders, in and of the eſtate aforeſaid
& alſo all & euy ſuche offender, ſhall
haue after the death of euy ſuch offen-
der or offenders, like title, intereſt benefite, pro-
fit, commodity, auoid & aduantage, as they
or any of them ſhuld haue had, if any ſuch
offence committed or attempted had not ben
had ne made, anuig to all & euy perſon &
perſons, bodies politik & corporat their heirs
& ſucceſſors, & the heirs & ſucceſſours of

ca.21.&.4.E.5.&.8.H.6.&.9.ca.9.&.1.El.ca.9.

14 ¶ Anno 2.E.6. cap.11. an acte was made for true tanning of lether to endure vnto the ende of the next parlement. And an.7.E.6.cap.11. it was continued and after an.1.&.2.parliamento cap.13. it was continued to endure to the ende of the nert parlement, & then it expired

Tanning.

15 ¶ In an.3.Ed.6.cap.6 it is enacted that it shal be lawfull to diuers artificers there named, to bye and sell tanned leather, tawed or not tawed, so that such shoulde be conuerted by the byers into waires within the kinges dominions, to endure to the ende of the nert parlement. And after.7.E.6.ca.11. this act was continued to the last day of the nerte parlement. And after.an.1.Mar. parliamento.cap.3. it was continued to endure to the ende of the next parliament, and then it expired.

Artificers.
Bye,
Lether,

¶ In maner all these statutes before in this title are repealed by a clause in the ende of.5.Eliz.ca.8.

16 An.3.&.4.E.6.ca.9. an act was made for byeing of raiwe hides, and calf skins and is repeled by an.5.Eliz.cap.8.

17 ¶ In.an.5.E.6.ca.15. the beginning of the acte is restrayninge all persons (excepte certeine persons named in the act) fro byinge of leather to sel againe.

Bye,

But that part of the act is repealed by 1.Ma. as hereafter appeareth. But the rest of ỳ act in.5.E.6.ca 15. (which here foloweth) standeth in force. Prouided also and be it &c. that it shalbe lawfull to or for euery persō or persons, which nowe haue, or hereafter shall haue, the kinges maiesties speciall licence or licences, to transport, cary or conueye ouer the seas, anye kinde of tanned leather, to bi for the furniture of their said licence or licences in open fairr or market suche and so much tanned lether, as he or they be, or shall be licenced to trāsport, carry, or conuey. So that the same licence or licences be presented & shewed vnto the chief officer or officers.

Lycence.
Ouer the sea.
Lether.
Presented.

that nowe haue or hereafter shall haue the gouernaunce of any city, towne, fair, or market, whereas the said leather, or any parte thereof, shall be bought. So that the sayde officer or officers, seing the same licence to be good and perfect, do write and truly wryte vpon the backeside of euery such licence or licenses, howe much tanned lether he or they shal there haue bought, and the certain day time and place of bringe the same, that therby it may manifestly appeare howe and when euery suche licence or licences be or shalbe satisfied, anie thing in this act to the contrary not withstanding. And be it &c. that after the first day of May next cōminge, no person or persons shal ship or cause to be shipped (to thintent to cary, transport or conuey ouer the seas as marchandise to be sold or exchanged there) any shoes, boots, buskins, startopes, or slippers, appertain to forfait all and euery such shoes, bootes, buskins, startops, or slippers, so shipped contrary to the true meaning of this act, or the value of ỳ same. The one moitie of the sayde forfaiture to be to the kinge &c. and the other moitie to hym or them that shall sease or sue for the same &c. Wherin no wager of law, essoigne, protection, or iniunction, shal be admitted or allowed for the defendant. Prouided alwaies and be it &c. that this acte ne any thinge therin contained, shal not in any wise extende to be preiudiciall or hurtfull to any person or persons, being the kinges subiectes for transportinge or carryinge ouer the seas vnto Calice, or the marches of the same, & vnto the isle of Wanne, so much or as many of ỳ aforesaid wares (as bootes, buskines, startops, & slippers, here to fore recited) as shal be necessary and conuenient for the wearing and furniture of the kings subiectes in the, or any of them. Any thinge in this

last act contained, to the contrary here-
of in any wise not withstandinge. Pro-
vided alwaies, and be it ꝑ. that no sad-
ler, girdler, cardwainer, nor other artifi-
cer dwellinge within the citie of Lon-
don and the suburbs of the same, which
shal cut the same tanned leather (as is
aforesaid, to the intent to make wares
thereof) shall curry or dresse anye of the
aforesaide tanned lether, in his or their
owne house or houses, or by his or their
servant or servants, upon paine of for-
feiture all and every the saide tanned
leather so to be cutted. The one moytie
to the kinge, and the other moitie to
the partie that will sue for the same, &c.
wherein no wager of law, essoigne, pro-
tection, or injunction shalbe admitted or
allowed for ye defendant. And whereas
part of this act is repealed by 1. Eliz.
1. Mar. parliamento cap. 8. an
acte was made, where by Coulours &c.
were licensed to bye leather &c. which
is repelled by 1. Eliz. ca. 9.
1. Eliz. ca. 9. an act was made
touching shomakers, cordwainers & cur-
rying of tanned lether, which is repealed
by 1. Eliz. ca. 8.
1. Eliz. ca. 10. an act was made
touching tanners & selling of tanned le-
ther which is repealed by 1. Eliz. ca. 8.
1. That no person or persons subiect
nor borne or they be straunger or denizē,
fro & after the first day of June next cō-
ming, shal ship, cause, or abbet, procure
or make to be shipped, or cōueied, in or
in any ship, bote, or other vessell, or by
ye sea or in, or vpō other haue, muse
or place in this realme of Englande,
or Wales, or other the Queenes
dominios any maner of lether tanned
or tāned or any salt or tāned hides
or any lether called backes, or fole lea-
ther, or any tallow or thinstant to trans
port or carry ye same in any ꝑties be-
yond the sea, there to be vttered, barte-
red or sold, by way of marchādise, vpō
paine ye euery such offendor shalbe demed,
iudged & taken to be a felon for euery
such offence. And ye euery ꝑsons be- Felon.
ing after ye said first day of June, law-
fully attainted by due order of ye com
mon lawe of this realme before such as
shal haue ye auctority to heare & de-
termine felonies by ye cōmō lawe, shall
for euery such offence, suffer such paines
of death, forfeitures of goods & catals, Death.
as he or they shoulde haue done if he or
they had ben lawfully attainted for a-
ny offence being felony by ye cōmō lawe
of this realme. And also shal forfeyt to
the queenes highnes, her heires & succes-
sors, al his or their lāds, tenēts, & he-
reditamēts, during the life of euy suche
offendor only. And for the better execution
of this lawe, & for remedy vō the offen-
daunces therin. Be it also enacted by the
auctority aforesaid, yt al & euery offence
or offences, committed or done by any ꝑsō
or ꝑsons cōtrary to this acte, frō & after
the said first day of June next cōming,
shalbe enquired of, tried, determined and
iudged in such courte of this realme, or Determined.
other the queenes dominiōs, as shal be
next adioyning to ye place where as any
such offence shalbe first cōmitted, any
iurisdictiō auctoritie or liberte to the cō-
trary in any wise notwithstanding. Pro-
vided alwaies, yt be it ꝑ. by this acte, nor
any thing therein cōteined, shal in any
wise extēd or be extēpted to make any
corruptiō of bleud, or any such offendor,
or of any heire of ye same such offendour, Corruption
but yt euy heir & heirs of euy such offen- of bloode.
dor & offendors, in vse of ye craft aforesaid
& also ye bodie of euy such offendor, shall
haue after the death of euy such offendor
or offendors, like title, intrest benefite, pro-
fit, & libertie, as they or any of them should haue had, if any such
offence, cōtinuā, or attainder had not ben
had nor made, sauig to al & euy ꝑsō & ꝑ-
sons, bodies politik & corporat their heirs
& successors, & the heirs & successours of

euery of them other then all and euery such offendour and offendours, which shalbe conuicted or attainted, by anye such offence, al such right, title, interest rentes, leases, commons, profites, commodities, aduantages, and hereditaments, what soeuer they be, as they or any of them might or ought to haue had, in, or to any Manours, landes, Tenements, rents, pensions, seruices, hereditaments or other thinges, what soeuer, or in, or to any parte or parcell thereof to all intentes, constructions, and purposes, as he or they should haue had if such like attayndet had neuer bene had ne made. Any thing in this act conteyned to the contrary not withstanding. Prouided also that this acte or any thinge therin conteyned, shall not be hurtfull, nor preiudiciall to any captaine or any shippe, in the time of warre, beinge in the retinue and seruice of the Quenes Maiestie, her heires or successours, nor to any owner or maister of any shippe, nor to any other being the queenes subiect, and trauelinge to any forein parts beyond the sea, for the hauing, carying, and taking with him or them, in time as well of warr as of peace, of any hides leather, or tallowe, for the necessary vses about their shippe or shippes, so that it be not to be caryed beyond the seas, by any fraud or coueyn, by waye of marchãdise. This act or any thing therin conteined to the contrary in anywise notwithstanding. And be it further enacted by the auctoritie aforesaid, that this act or the effecte and substaunce therof, shall be openly redde, published and declared at euery quarter sessions, and at euery Leete or laine day, by the Iustices that shal geue the charge or the sessions. And by the Steward of the Lete or laine daye, in his charge when he keepeth the Lete or laine day. This acte to endure from the saide fyfte daye of June, and to continue the space of fyue yeres. And from thence vnto the ende of the next parlement after the fyfte yeare. An. 1. Eliz. cap. 22 ¶ Be it enacted that from and after the feaste of Pentecoste next comming no Butcher or other person, shal gyue slaughter or cutte anye hyde of any Bull, Oxe, Steare or Cowe, in tyme therof or other wise, wherby the same shall be empayred or hurte. And that no Tanner or other person or persons occupyinge or occupyinge the craft or mistery of tanninge or leather, shall vse the craft of Tanninge aforesaid in the Chaungell next commynge, by himself or by any other person or persons, to sell or put to sale anye such hyde or Tanned gathed, slatcht, rased or cut, vpon paine of forfaiture for euery such hyde or skin offered or put to sale xx. s. And be it enacted by the auctority aforesaid, that no Butcher or other person or persons after the saide feaste of Pentecoste shall kill any calfe to sell, beinge vnder the weight as aforesaide, vpon paine to forfaite for euery calfe so to be killed and solde xx. s. And be it enacted by auctority aforesaide, that no person or persons occupyinge the craft or occupation of a Butcher, shall after the feast of Pentecoste next commynge, occupye or vse any other persone or persons, the craft or mistery of a Tanner, during the time that he shall vse the craft or occupation of a Butcher, vpon paine of forfaiture of vi. li. xiii. s. iiii. d. for euery daye that he shall so vse the craft or mistery of a Tanner. And be it further enacted by the auctority aforesaide, that no person or persons which at the feast of Saint Michaell Archangell which is in the first yeare of the Quenes Maiesties raigne that nowe is, had not Landes, tenementes, Rentes, profites, or hereditamentes of estate of inheritaunce or for terme of life or liues, of the clere yerely

of.xl.li. or aboue: or whose tanne house was not at the saide feast, is, or shal be hereafter in any Citie: borough, towne corporate or market to wate, where searchers and sealers of leather hathe beene and shall be dlually appointed (excepte suche person and personnez as then hadde any Marine house, and did then occupie the mistery of tanning of leather, and excepte an apprentice or apprentices to a Tanner or Tãners, and excepte suche as were then, or sence, or hereafter shall be brought vppe, instructed, or taughte as couenaunte or hyred seruaunt for that purpose by the space of.vij. yers in the mistery or craft of tanninge of leather, and excepte the wife and such sonne or sonnes of a tanner as hath been brought vp and hath vsed the mistery of tanninge of leather by the space of foure yeares aforesaide, or the sonne and daughter of a tãner, or suche person who shall marry suche wife or daughter to whome he hath or shall leaue a Manne house, and fattes) shall tanne any lether, or shal vse, take or haue any profite, gaine, or commodity of or by the saide mistere or craste of tanninge of leather, vppon paine of forfeiting of all such leather by him or them so tanned, or where of he or they shall receiue any profitte, or commodity by tanninge, or the iuste value there of. And be it further enacted by the auctoritie aforesaide, that after the feaste of Pentecoste nexte comminge, no person or personnes what soeuer, whyche shall after the saide feaste of Pentecost occupie or vse by hym or them selfe, or by anye other person or personnes the craste or mistery of tanninge of lether, shall suffer any hide or skynne to ly in the lymes anye longer tyme then the heare falleth of, or may be taken of, nor any wife to be putte into the limes after the heare maye be taken of, nor shall vse, employe, occuppe or putte by themselues, or by anye other person or personnes anye thinge in any licoure, stuffe or wordemanshippe in or about the tanninge of leather but only lime, Culuer dounge, or Henne doung, and that in colde water onely, and wooles made of colde water and Oken barke onelye, withoute anye mixture of any other thing or thinges, nor shal by him selfe or by any other person or persons putte any hyde or skinne in any tanne wooles, or licoure made whot or warmed in any fatte or vessell, to be set or couered in any tannehill, or otherwise nor shall ouer lime any hydes or skins in the lyme pyttes, nor shall putte any hides or skinnes into any tanne fattes or vesselles before the lime be well and perfectly sokened and wrought out of them and euery of them, nor shall suffer his or their leather to be laide, or to hange or to lie wette in any frosti dustil the same be frosi, nor shal dry or parch the leather with the heate of the fire or of the sommer sunne, nor shall tan, or cause to be tanned any hyde or skynne beinge putrified, rotten, or tainted, by longe lyinge, either before the putting of it into the lymes, or after in the water or licoure, or by any other meanes, nor shall negligently worke the hides in the wooles, nor shall not renue and make stronge the wooles as often as shalbe requisite, nor shal suffer ỹ hides for vtter sole and cloute leather to lye in the wooles anye lesse tyme then.xij. monethes at the leste, and the hides for vpper leather in lyke wooles any lesse tyme then nine monethes at the leaste nor shall insufficiently or imperfectlye tanne anye hyde or skynne, nor shal tanne anye Dre hides, Steere hydes or Cowe hydes but whole, withoute cuttynge of any bellies commonly called woombes, or pieces from the same hides for cloutinge leather, to be cutte into three or foure peeces,

ouerthwharte the whole hyde onely excepte) nor shall after the feaste of saincte Michaell the Archaungell nexte comminge, putte to sale anye tanned hide or skinne whiche is or shall be raysed in or by the tannyng, worckmanship or otherwyse, or by vsing any other thing or stuffe, or in anye other sorte then by this statute is limitted and appointed, vpon paine of forfaiture for euery ore hide, steare hide, Cowe hide or skinne, tanned, vsed, or putte to sale contrarye to the true meaninge of thys presente acte, or the iuste value thereof. And be it further enacted by the auctoritye aforesaide, that from the feaste of Pentecost nexte comminge, no persone or persons whatsoeuer shall put or cause to be putte to sale, exchaunge, or otherwise departe with any kinde of tanned lether redde and vnwrought, but in open faire or market, in the places therfore commonly accustomed, and therefore prepared, nor before the same bee searched and sealed, accordynge to the lawes and order in this statute hereafter mencioned, nor shal after the feast of Saincte Michaell the Archaungell nexte comminge, put to sale, exchange or otherwise departe with any tanned leather redde and vnwrought, but sufficiently and well tanned, and throughly dryed, nor shal put or cause to be put to sale, exchaunge, or otherwise depart with any Ore hide, steare hide, or colt hide, but onely whole without cutting anye bellies called wombes, or other pieces from it (cloutinge leather cutte into bendes as is aforesaide, onely, excepted) before the same be searched and sealed, vpon paine of forfaiture for euery hide or piece of leather solde, exchanged, nor otherwise departed with, contrary to the true meaninge of this acte vi.s. viij.d. and for euery dosse of calues skins. iij.s. iiij.d and the hide or hides, skinne or skinnes, and leather in anye otherwise solde, exchanged, or bought or the value therof.

Market.

Serched, Sealed.

And be it further enacted by the auctoritie aforesaide, that no personne or persons vsinge the misterye of tanninge of leather by himselfe or by any other person or persons, from and after the feaste of Pentecoste, shall duringe that time that he shall vse the saide misterye, occupie or vse the craste or misterye of a shoomaker, currier, butcher, or of any artificer vsinge or exercysinge cuttinge or wrokinge of leather, vpon paine to forfaite and lose al and euery such hide and hides, skinne and skins so by them or any of them wrought or tanned, during the time that he shal vse the misterye or craste of tanning aforesaid, or the iuste value thereof. It is also enacted by the auctoritie aforesaide that no person vsinge the misterye of tanninge of leather by himselfe, or by any person or persons, shall after the feast of the nativitye of saincte John Baptiste nexte comminge tanne any Bul hide, horse hide or shepe skinne, or put to sale, exchange or otherwise departe with anye horse hide, Bull hide, or shepe skinne tanned vpon paine to forfaite euery such Bull hide, horse hide, or shepe skinne so tanned or put to sale, or the iuste value therof. And be it further enacted by the auctoritie aforesaide, that no person or persons after the feast of Pentecost nexte comming, shal bargaine, bye, make any contract for, or bespeake any rough hide, or calues skinnes in the here, but only such person or persons as by vertue of this acte maye lawfully vse the craste or misterye of tanninge of Leather and shall tanne the same, or suche person or persons as shal take the same (except salt hides for the necessary vse of ships) vpon paine to forfaite and lose all and euery such hides and skinnes, so bought, or the iuste value therof. And be it further enacted by the auc-

toritie

thorite aforesaide, that no persone or persones shall or may after the feaste of pentecoste nexte comming bye, bargain, bespeake, or take promise to haue any tanned leather, not wrought and conuerted into made wares, but onely suche persone and persones as will and shall worke and conuert the same leather into made wares, vppon paine of forfaiture of the leather so bought, or the value therof.

Prouided alwayes, and be it enacted, that all and euerye artificer and other persone and persones vsinge to conuerte tanned leather into made wares aswell strangers borne as other, maye lawefully buy all kinde of tanned leather, to make or conuerte the same into made wares, at Leaden hal in London vpon euery mondaye, the same beinge firste duely searched, sealed, and registred, as is hereafter limitted.

Prouided also that Sadlers and Girdlers maye sell theyr neckes, and shredes of tanned leather redde, withoute incurringe anye paine or forfaiture for the same.

And forasmuche as barke is nowe become scant by the vnreasonable felling of Oke out of barkinge time, and ther by the Tanners bee destytute of suche barke as is necessarie: Be it further enacted by the auctorittie aforesaide, that no persone or persones shall from e after the feaste of Sainct Michaell the Archaungell nexte, fell or cause to bee felled any Oken trees mete to be barked, wher the barke is worth two shillinges a carte lode, ouer and abone the charge of barking and pilling (timber to be emplaied or bestowed in or about building or reparacions of houses, shipps or milles, or any of them, onely except) but betwixt the firste day of April, and the last day of June, vpon paine of forfaiture of euerysuch Oke tree so felled or the double value therof.

And for the better preseruation of timber, which by the takers of Timber is spoyled, throughe the greedye belyre of gaine of the loppes, toppes, or Barke of Timber trees: Be it therefore enacted, that no taker or takers, purueiour or purueiours of Tymber, or lyke or their deputye or deputyes, shall fell or cause to be felled for ỳ vse of ỳ quenes Maiestye, her heyres or Successours, any Oken Timber tree or trees, mete to be barked, but in the barkynge time (trees to be felled for building or repayringe of anye her Maiesties Houses or shippes onely excepted) or shall in any wise take or receaue any maner of profyte, gaine, or commodity by any lops, toppes, or barke of ani tree to be taken by them or any of them, or shall in ani wise, take, carrye awaye, geue, sell, or dispose from the owner, anye more of anye tree, to be taken as is aforesaide, then only the Timber of the same tree or trees, to bee vsed and bestowed, or employed onelye in, vppon, or about e the Queenes Maiesties buyldings, or shyppes, vppon payne of forfayture to the partie grieued, for euerye tree, and for the loppes, toppes, or bark of euery tree taken contrarye to the meaninge of this article, viz. and that it shall bee lawfull to the partye of whome suche tree or trees shall be taken, or to any other for, and in his name, to retayne, withhold, take and kepe to himself al ỳ barke, lop, & top, of suche tree or trees: Any commission or other matter what soeuer not withstanding.

Tymber, Pourueyour

cake

Byldinge. houses. Shippes.

any tree

only tymber

buildinges or Shipps

And for asmuche as no leather can bee so well tanned, but it maye be marred in the courtyinge. Be it therefore enacted by the auctorityе afore sayde that from and after the feast of Sainct Michaell the Archaungel nexte, no person or personnes shall courtye anye kinde of Leather in the house of anye Shoemaker or other personne, but onelye

in his owne house, scituate in a corporate or market towne, nor shall corye anye kinde of lether excepte it be well and perfectlye tanned, nor shall after the feaste of Pentecoste nexte, currye any hide or skinne beinge not throughlye dryed after his wet season, in whiche wet season he shall not vse anye stale, vrine, or anye other deceitefull or subtyll mixture, thinge, waye, or meanes to corrupte or hurte the same, nor shal currye any leather meete for vtter sole leather, with anye other stuffe then with harde Talowe, nor with anye lesse of that, the the leather wil receaue nor shall currye any kinde of leather meete for ouer leather and inner soles, but with good and sufficiente stuffe beinge freshe and not salte, and throughlye ingoured till it can not receaue no more, nor shall bourne nor scalde anye hyde or leather in the curryinge, nor shall shaue anye leather to thynne, or shall galhe or hurte anye leather in the shauinge, or by any other meanes, but shall woorke the same sufficientelye in all poynts & respectes, vpon pain of forfaiture for euery such offece or act done contrarye to the true meaninge of this article (other then in gashynge or hurtinge in shauinge. vi.s. viii. d. and the value of euerye suche skynne, or hyde marred by his euill woorkemanshippe and for euery offece to be done against this article, in gashynge or hurtynge, by shauing, double so much to the partie grieued, as the leather shall be empaired therby, by the iudgement of the Wardens of the Courryers, and the wardens of the companye whereof the partye grieued shall be. And be it. &c. that no Cordwayner, shooe maker, or other persone or persones dwellinge or inhabytinge within the Citie of London or the libertye of the same, nor any person or persones that now is, or hereafter shall be free of the City of Londō, dwelling within thre miles of the said city, & occupying wet corey lether in his art & occupacion, shal put or cause to be put ani lether to be curried, but to suche p̄son and p̄sons as he shalbe fre of the company of the coriers of the citie of Londō, vpon paine of forfaiture of al such curried leather, or the value thereof. And be it further enacted, that no person or persones, shall by any meanes occupy or putte in any made wares, within the Citie of London, or thre miles of the same citie, any curried leather, before the same shalbe searched, and allowed by the wardens of the Curriers of London for the time beinge, or such persones as they shall thereto assigne & be sealed with a seale thereforе to be prepared, vppon paine that euerye shooe maker, or other artificer cutter of lether, offending against this article, shall forfaite for euery hide or skinne other wise curried or imployed as is aforesaide, vi.s. viij. d. and the value of euerye suche hyde or skynne. And be it &c. that no person occupying the feate or mistery of a Curriour, shal vse or exercyse the feate or misterye of a tāner. cordwainer, shooe maker, butcher, or other artificer vsinge cuttinge of leather, during the time that he shal so vse or occuppye the misterie of a curriour, vpon paine of forfaiture of. vi.s. viij.d. for euery hide or skin that he shal currie duringe the time that he shal occupy or vse any of ỹ misteries aforesaid cōtrary to the meaning of this article. And further be it &c. that no coriour or coriers vsing the art of currying of leather shal after the feast of Pētecost next refuse to curry ani lether to him or thē, for ỹ purpose brought by ani such artificer as is or shalbe a cutt of lether, ỹ the artificer or his seruante bringing with him or them good and sufficient stuffe as is before mencioned, for the perfect licouring of the same leather, and ỹ the sayed

Cordiner.

London,

said lether in the presence of the saide artificer cuttars of leather, his seruante or seruants if he or they will be present shalbe licensed and carried in al thinges and degrees plenely, and if hee or they will not be pleasid, it shal nevertheless be likewise licensed & carryed in his or their absence perfectly, and with as cõuenient speede as maye bee, not exceading fyue dayes in the Sommer, and tenne dales in the winter, after he shal or maye take it in hande, vppon paine to forfait to the party greeued for euery hyde and peece of lether not in this maner carryed, and well and spedely dressed .x.s. And bee it further enacted by thauctoritie aforesaid, that the wardẽs of the Curriers for the tyme beinge, or such persons as they shal assigne or appoint, shal from time to tyme, searche and trye all such carried lether, as shal be brought to any of theire companye to be carried and shal with a seale therfore to be prepared, with conuenient speede, not exceding one daye after the carrying and request made, seale suche leather as they shal finde sufficientlye carryed takinge for euery hyde so sealed after the rate of .i.d. for the dycker, and for eucrye sixe dosen of Calues skinnes .i.d. and not aboue, to be paied by the Curriour, vppon pain of forfeiture for euery hyde which shal not bee searched and sealed as is aforesaid, vi. s. viij. d. And forasmuche as Leather well tanned & curryed, may by the negligence, disceipt, or euill workmãshyp of the Cordwainer, or Shoemaker, be vsed deceiptfully, to the hurt of the occupier or wearer of it. Bee it further enacted by thauctoritie aforesaide, that no person or persons, whiche after the feast of Pentecost shall occupy ye mistery or occupacion of Cordwayner or Shomaker, shall make or cause to bee made anye bootes, buskinnes, shoes, startuppes, slippers, or pantofles, anye leather made of a shepeskinne, bull hyde or horse hyde, nor into the vpper lether of any shoes startuppes, slippers, or pantofles, or in to ye nether ẏte of any boots, (thinner sole and heele of the shoe only except) anye parte of any hyde from which ye sole lether is cutte, called the wombe necke, shank, flank, poll, or cheeke, nor shal putt into the vtter sole anye other lether then the bell of the Ore or fyxe hyde, nor into the inner sole any other lether then the wombes, neckes, poll, or cheeke, nor in the treslwelles of the double soled shoes, other then ye flãks of anye the hydes aforesaide, nor shall make or put to sale any yere betwen the last of September & ye xx. of Aprill any shoes, boots, buskins, startuppes, slippers, or pantofles, mete for any person to were exceadinge the age of iiij. yeres, wherin shalbe any ẏe English lether other then Calues or Coates skins, made or dressed, or to be made & dressed like vnto Spanish lether, or any part therof, nor shall sheive to the intent to put to sale, any shoes, boots buskins, startuppes, slippers, or pantofles vppõ ye sunday before ye feaste

seruice, also the tenant be non and
owner, vpon paine of forfeiture of xiij
paire of shoes, bootes, buskins, slair-
uppes, slippers and pantofles, made,
solde, shewed or part to sale contrarye
to the true meaninge of this acte, iij.s.
iiij.d. the full & full value of ye same.

Mayor. Aldermen. London.

And be it further enacted for ye true
execucion of this statut, that the Maye
or of the citie of London, and ye Al-
dermen of the same for the tyme being
or the more part of them vppon payne
to forfeit xl.li. for euery yere that they
make default the one halfe whereof to
be to the Quenes maiestie, her heires
and successours, and the other halfe to
him or them that will sue for the same
shal yerely appoint foure or more ex-
pert persons by their discretions, to be

Serchers.

serchers, who shalbee sworne before ye
said Maior and Aldermen for the time
being to do their office truely. Wich
said serchers shal by vertue of this acte
four tymes in the yere at the least, that
is to saye, once euery quarter of ye yere
or oftener if nede require, as they shall
think good, make true serche & viewe
of and for all bootes, shoes, buskins, &
other wares and thinges whatsoeuer
made of tanned lether, in all & euerye
house and houses, place and places, as-
well vpon the said citie & suburbs therof
as in euery other place vpon the viij miles
of the same citie, wher any shoemaker
Sadler, Girdeler or other artificer vs-
inge cuttinge of leather, doth or shall
vse or occupye anye of the occupations
of cutting of lether, & after euery suche
serch and viewe, to make true present-
ment in writing before the said Paire
& Aldermē for the time being, of euery
default that they or anye of them shall
finde in the making, selling, or puttig
to sal of any bootes, buskins, slartuppes
shoes, bridles, saddles, or other thinge
stuffe, or ware made of leather contra
ry to the true meaning of this statut.

And be it further enacted, that ye said
Maior of the saide citie of London, &
Aldermen for the time beinge, vppon
like paine likewise to bee leuyed and
imployed, shal likewise yerely appoint
4. or more other skilful expert, and ho-
nest persons, whereof one shalbe a tey-
ler and kepe a seale for the sealinge of
leather to be prepared, who shal also
be sworne before the said Maior, and
Aldermen for the time beinge, to vse
their office truely. Wich said ser-
chers and sealer, shal viewe and serch
all and euery tanned hyde, skinne, &
lether, which shalbe brought & shewed in
the market at Leaden hall, as to any
other lawfull faire or market there
vsually appointed, within three miles
of the saide citie, whether the same be
well and sufficiently tanned, accordinge
to the purport & true meaning of the
statute, or no. And finding it sufficiently
and well tanned, in suche maner and
fourme as by this statut is appointed
and as it ought to be, shal seale ye same
with the said seale for that purpose to be
prouided and prepared.

And be it further enacted by the au-
toritie aforesaid, that all other Maiors
Bailifes, and other head officers for the
tyme being, in all other Cities, Bo-
roughes and markett townes of this
Realme, and all Lordes of liberties,
faires and markettes, out of the citie
or compasse of the said thre miles, &
vppon like paine of xl.li. likewise to be
leuied and employed euerye yeare if
they make default herein, appoint fo-
wers yerely ij. iij. or more persons of
the most honest and skilful men
in their seueral offices or liberties
their discrecion to serch and view
the precinct of their said offices, li-
ties, and auctorities, which shal
often as nede shalbe or they think
make like serche within their
and shal haue a marke or seale

red for that purpose, and that the saide
searchers or one of them shall kepe the
same seale or marke, and with the same
shal seale or marke such lether as they
shal find sufficient, and no other. And
if the said serchers or anye of the doe
fynde any lether solde, or offred to bee
solde, or bought to bee serched or mar-
ked insufficiently tanned, or insuffici-
ently curried, or anye bootes, bukkins,
shoes startuppes, slippers, bridles, sad-
dles, or anye thinge made of tanned or
curried lether, insufficiently tãned, cur-
ried, or wrought, contrarye to the true
meaning of this estatut it shalbe lawe-
full to the searchers or anye of them, to
sease as forfaited, al such lether, shoes,
& ware made of lether, and to retaine
the same, in their custodye, vntill the
same be tryed by vi. expert menne, ap-
pointed by such Maior, Bailif, or other
hed officer, or lord of libertie, or his suf-
ficient deputy, win whose precincts or
libertes such seasour shal happen to be
the same trial to be win xv. daies after
such seasour at the furthest, vppon the
othes of the saide triers.

And bee it further enacted by the
auctoritie aforesaid, that all redde tan-
ned lether which shalbee brought into
the citie of Londõ (whether it be solde,
or bought before hande or no) shalbee
brought to Leaden hall before it bee
uersed in his or theire houses, & there
bee viewed, whether it hath bene searched
or sealed, or no, & shal also be registred
by the serchers to be appointed as tra-
fore said, with paine such fee therfore to
be paied as is hereafter expressed for les-
ure to be sold in Leadē hall, vpõ paine
that every person bousing or not bring-
ing his lether to Leaden hall as is a-
foresaid, shal forfait for everye hyde or
fkinne vi.s. viij.d. Prouided that this
statute shal not extende to any leather
to be bought in Bartilmewe faire, or
southwark market, being serched, sea-
led & registred, according to the true mea-
ning of this act. And also be it further
enacted, that if any plon will after the
feast willfully withstand or deny any such
serche to be made, according to the tenor
of this act as is aforesaid, or will not
suffer the said serchers so appointed to
enter into his or their house or houses,
or other place to theire & serch at their
will & pleasure al maner of tanned le-
ther, & all maner of shoes, bootz, males
saddels, & al maner of wares wrought
& made, or to be wrought & made of le-
ther, & to sease & cary away all such le-
ther, shoes, & wares as they shal fynde
insufficiẽtli tãned, curried or wrought
or made of euill stuffe, that then all & euy
such plon & persons so denying & with
standing, & not suffering the said sear-
chers or any of thẽ so sworne & appoin
ted for the time beig, to enter and make
serche, & sease as is aforesaid, shal lose
& forfeit for every time so denying and
withstanding xl.s. And be it further e-
nacted by thauctoritie aforesaide, that
if the persons sworn to bee appointed for
seuerall searchers of lether, and wares
made of lether, as is aforesaide, do re-
fuse with conuenient spede to seale le-
ther sufficiently tanned or do make de-
faulte in theire searche or doe allow
that, whiche shall bee insufficiently
tanned, curryed, or wrought, contra-
rye to the true meaninge of this Acte,
or shall either for affection or corrup-
cion conceale the faults of any of them
founde in that behalfe, that then the
Maior, Bayliffes, Lordes of libertyes,
and other persones which by vertue of
this acte shall appoint suche searchers
and sealers, shall forfait & lose for euery
such default & offence x.li. whereof one moitie
of which forfaitures shall be to our sou-
raigne Lady the Quenes highnes heires and
successours, and the other moitie to him
or them that will sue for the same in a-

nye

ny of the Queenes Maiesties courts of
record, by bill, plaint, information, or
other wise.

Wombes. ¶ And forasmuch as heretofore great
deceit hath bene vsed in cutting of the
wombes from the backes for that the
Tanner dyd not cutte of so muche as
was mete, but left more to the backe,
wherof bitter sole leather was made,
there was as convenient and mete. And
forasmuche also as if the Currier should
carry the whole hyde together, the shoo-
maker might then put that part of the
hyde called the wombes into vtter sole
Sole lether lether, which is mete but for inner sole
lether, to the great deceit & damnage
Votes. of the wearer of shoes, bootes, or other
suche made by the shoemaker, or Cord-
wainer. Be it &c. by the authoritie
aforesaid, that such persons as shalbe
so appointed searchers or sealers as is
aforesaid, shal after the true tanninge,
& before the curryinge of anye leather
brought to be serched and sealed as is
aforesaid, by their discretions cut of so
much of the hyde truely tanned, to bee
sold to a shoemaker, cordwainer, or co-
bler into wombes as they shal by their
othes think vnmete to make vtter sole
lether of, vpon paine that the shooma-
ker, cordewainer, or cobler, shall for-
fait for euery such hyde not cut as is a-
foresaid. iii. s. iiij. d.

¶ And be it &c. that suche person and
persons as hereafter shal be assigned &
appointed serchers and sealers of tan-
ned leather by vertue of this acte, shall
vpon the limittes and precinctes of eny
of their searchers, keepe one booke or
Regestred. register, wherein they shal entre al suche
bargaines as shalbe made for leather,
hydes, or skinnes, by anye persone or
persones, during & by al the time of the
faire or market, being thereto required
by the byer or seller, & also the prices of
such lether bought & sold & the names
& dwelling places of the byer & seller, ta-
king for his & their paine & trauail for
to be take, aswel for the sealig of the
lether & cutting of the wombes as is
said as for registring therof, of the sel-
ler of eny dyker of lether so entred
& so after the rate, & for euery. vi. dosen
Calues skins. vj. d. & of the dier after
same rate, & no more or greter summe
or summes of mony to be paide for re-
tring of the same vpon paine of forfeitu
for not entring & registring, or not re
ting of, of the wombes as is aforesaid,
for eny dyker of lether. iii. s. iiij. d. & for
euery dosen of Calues skinnes. vj. s. iij
d. and so after that rate.

¶ And be it &c. that by the aucto-
ritie aforesaid, that no plō or plons, shal
after the first day of March next com-
ming, sel exchaunge, or put away, or
cause to be sold exchanged or put away
any maner of tanned lether, redie ma-
dnivrought, except he or they regist,
or cause to be registred, the said tanned
lether, & euery pēs and peel therof, and
the price therof, vpon paine of forfey-
ture of the value of the lether so sold,
exchāged, & put away, & not registred.
And be it &c. by the auctority aforesaid,
that it shal not be lawfull to or for any
plō or plōs to buy any tāned leather
vnles the same shalbe serched & sealed,
to carry or cause to bee caried out of the
faire or market, any lether til it be re-
gistred as is aforesaid, vpō paine to for-
fait the said leather or the value therof,
bought & not serched & sealed, or car-
ied away not registred.

¶ And be it further enacted, that no
cordwainer, shomaker or cobler, shal
carry or cause to be caried anye dres
sklere hydes tāned, whereof any sole le-
ther shalbe cut, out of any faire by ma
ker whole, before the wombes be cut of, as
is aforesaid, vpō paine of forfeiting
eny hide otherwise caried out of the
faire or market. vi. s. viij. d. & the
or the value therof.

¶ And

¶ And be it further enacted by the auctoritie aforesaid, that if any Corier within the said citie of London, or three myles compasse after the feast of saint Michaell tharchangel next, doe cory any lether insufficientli tanned, or after the said feast next doe not curry suche lether as he both, or shall cury, substantially and well, according to the meaning and purport of this act, or if anye shoomaker, Cordwainer, or Cobler, within the citie of London or three miles compasse of the same, after the sayde feast of saint Michaell tharchaungell next, put any tanned lether into anye shooes, bootes, buskins, Startuppes, slippers, pātofles, or other thigs made of tanned lether, which shal not be wel and perfectly tanned, according to the purport and true meaning of this act, or after the said feast doe put any curried lether into anye bootes, buskins, startoppes, shooes, slippers, pantofles or other thinges made of lether, which shall not be well and sufficiently tanned and curied, and also sealed as is aforesaid, or do make bootes, buskins, shooes, startuppes, slippers, pantofles or other thinges made of Englith tāned leather, in other manner then is above specified and ordeined, or if any shoomaker, Sadler or other artificer vsing cutting or wooркinge of leather, doe make anye wares of any tānd leather insufficientlye tanned, or of tanned or curied leather, being not sufficiently tanned and curied as is afore saide, or do not make theire wares belonging to their seuerall occupations sufficitly and substancially, that then the Wardens of euery of the said companies of sadlers, curriers, shomakers and other artificers vsing & exercising cutting of tanned lether, for the tyme being, shall forfeit and lose for euerye such default and offence to bee cōmitted or done by any persone or persons vnder their order, survey, and searche xl li.

¶ Prouided alway, and be it enacted that no maner of person or persons shal after the said feast of saint Michaell, vtter or sell or cause to bee vttered or solde within the said citie of Londō or within the said three myles cōpasse of the same, anye maner of wares appertaining to the craste or misterye of any artificer, vsing cutting of leather but only in open shop, cōmon faire or market, whereby the saide wardeyns may haue the true serche of the same, in auoyding the penalties vpon them by this act set, vpon pain of forfaiture of al such wares so solde, and x.s. for euery tyme.

¶ Prouided alway & be it enacted ỳ all and euery artificer dwellyng or inhabitting, or which hereafter shal dwel or inhabite within the citie of London or three myles compasse of the same, vsing or exercising any manuel occupacion of cutting or wooркing of lether into made wares, shal contribute pay, & be vnder the survey and serche of the wardens of such companies of ỳ saide citie of London, as the artificers commonly vsing the like occupacion being fremen of the same citie of London & of the same company be, touching and concerning only their wares and stuff made of or with lether, in like maner & forme as other free mē of ỳ same cōpany doth to ỳ wardēs of their company win the said citie. All which paines penalties, & forfaitures aforesaide, of sumes of money aforesaid, excepte suche paines penalties & forfeitures as are before or hereafter by this act shall otherwise be disposed, shalbe deuided in to three equal pts, one pte wherof shalbe to our soueraigne Lady ỳ Queene, her heirs, & succesors, & another pte to him or thē ỳ shal first sue for ỳ same in any of ỳ courtz of recoрds of ỳ queenes

London.

Forf.

Pa-

Maiestī her heirz or succeſſorz, by acciō of det, byl, plaint, informaciō, or other wyſe, i whiche ſuit no wager of laid or eſſoine ſhalbee admitted or allowed, & ỳ third part therof ſhal goe to the citie, borough, town or lord or lords of liber ties, where ỳ offence ſhalbe cōmitted or don. And al ſuch lether ſhoes, boots, buſkins, ſtartuppes, ſlippers, pātoſles wares, ſtuffe, & other things what ſoe uer made of tanned leather, or curried lether, which ſhalbe ſeſed by vertue of this act, or ſhalbe founde inſufficiētlye wrought, tāned, or cured & declared bi this act, to be forfeited, & ſhalbe ſealed by ỳ ſaid ſerchers, or any other plō finding ỳ fault therof ſhalbe diſtributed as hereafter enſueth. That is to ſaye, ſuch lether or ſtuffe ſo ſealed wyn the citie of Londō or wyn thre miles com paſſe of the ſame, to bee brought to the Guild hall in Lōdō, ther to be prayſed by indifferent plōs, & ỳ value therof to be deuyded into thre ptes, wherof one pt to be to ỳ firſt ſealer & ſealers of the ſaid vnlawful ſtuffe, & another pte to ỳ vſe of ỳ Chāber of Lōdō, & ỳ other pte to be diſtributed to ỳ poze folks aſwel being wyn ỳ new Hoſpitall of ſ. Bar tilmewes in Lōdō, as to ſuche poore houſholders as ſhalbe inhabiting wyn ỳ citie of Londō, or ỳ circuit afozeſaide at ỳ diſcrecīōs of ſuch plōs as ỳ maior of ỳ ſame citie & 4. Alderme of ỳ ſame for ỳ time being ſhal appoit for ỳ ſam And ỳ al ſuch lether bootes, ſhoes, ſad dels, wares, ſtuffe & thiges made of or wō lether as is afozeſaid, which ſhalbee foūd wōl ani other citie, borough, towne or place wyn this realme out of ỳ ſaide citie of Lōdō & thre miles cōpaſſe, vn ſufficiently wrought, tāned, or curried as is afozeſaid, & ſhalbe ſealed & taken as forfeited, ſhalbe brought to ỳ cōmō hall of eny ſuch citie, borough & towne or to ſoe cōuenīt & opē place to be ap poited by ỳ lord of ỳ libertie, or his de puty, wher no cōmō hal is, ther to be prayſed as is afozeſaid, one pt of ỳ ſame value therof to be diſpoſed vnto ỳ poo & i other dedes of charitie i thoſe ptes, aft ỳ diſcrecīō of ỳ maiors bailifes, ſhe boroughs, & lords of liberties, another pt to be deliūed to ỳ Maiors, bailifes & other hed officerz of any city, borow & towne corporate, to ỳ vſe of ỳ cōmalte of ſuch city, borow, or towne corpate & wher no ſuch officers be, the to ỳ lord or lordz of ỳ liberty wher any ſuch for faiture ſhalbe cōmitted, or ſeaſour ha & ỳ third pte to ỳ firſt ſeaſer or ſealers of ſuch lether, ſtuffe, or wares inſuffi entlye tāned, curried or wrought, as is afozeſaid, for his & their paines.

Prouided alwayes, ỳ no perſon or ſhō any ſuch vnlawful lether or ſtuf ſhalbe geuen by this act, ſhall giue ſel any ſuch lether or ſtuffe to any plō or plōs ỳ ſhal ſel ỳ ſame, vpō pain ỳ byer ſhal forfait for eūy pcel of ſuch vn lawful lether or ſtuffe to be ſold cōtra ry to ỳ true mening of this preſent claus 3. & 4. Prouided alway ỳ this act or any thig therin cōtained, ſhal not in any wiſe be iudicial or hurtful to ỳ chā cellors vicechancellors, pctors, maſ & ſcholers, their officers miniſters & ſer gnes, or ſeruāts of ỳ vniuſities of Ox ford or Cābrige, or any of the, or for cōcerning ỳ auctority of ſuch of thē lether, or any of ỳ forfeitures of ỳ ſaid which thei lawfully had or might have had before ỳ making of this preſent acte as they do in al thigs obſerue ſuch or der in, about, or for ſerching ſealing & regiſtring of lether, as by this act is pre ſcribed & appointed vpō ỳ paines here cōtained, any thig therin cōtained to ỳ cōtrary herof, notwithſtāding. And it is &c. ỳ ỳ hydez & ſkins of ore, ſtere, bul cow, calfe, deare, red & fallow, Goat & ſhepe, being tānned or tawed, & ne ſalt hyde is, ſhalbe, & euer hath bee puted & takē for lether. And be it &c. ỳ al

all Iustices of all Iustices of gaole de liuy Iustices of peace, & ſtewardez of trachiſes, leetz, & lawdaies, wtin theire ſeuāl pcinctz iuriſdiccios, & libertiez, & maiz of L. tōn toz ỳ time beig wtin the ſaid citie & wtin thre miles cōpaſſe of ỳ ſame citie, & al other Maioꝛs, baillifs, & other hed officers, of cities boꝛoughes, & townz, wtin theiꝛ ſeuāl iuriſdiccions, liberties pcincts, offices, & auctoꝛitiez ſhal enqꝛe of al ỳ pmiſſes in their ſeſſions, leete, oꝛ lawday, & heare & determine ỳ ſaine, & alſo by their diſcrecios examiñ al pſōz ſuſpected to offend this act oꝛ any pcel therof. And be it &c. that wher any manour, libertie, oꝛ franchy is immediatly apptaineth oꝛ ſhal apptain to ỳ quenes maieſty, her heiz oꝛ ſucceſſoꝛs, ỳ ſteward foꝛ ỳ time beyng of eny ſuch manor, libertie, & franchiſe ſhal haue ỳ like auctoꝛitiez powers, iuriſdiccios, & aduātag, & alſo ſhal bear & pay al ỳ like paiz penalties, & foꝛfaitz as are geñ appoited, limitted oꝛ lied, by this eſtatut to oꝛ vpō ỳ loꝛds of liberties & frāchiſes, as i this ſtat. is mēcōned. And be it &c. ỳ al currying & dreſſing of lether cōmōly called dry curryng & freſig, ſhalbe cōſtrued to be dreſſing & carrying after the maner of ſpaniſh lether, of what coloꝛ ſoeuer it be, & to al artificers, other then ſhomakers, yerly betwen ỳ laſt of Sept. & ỳ 1. of Ap. it ſhalbe lawful to vſe al kind of lether dreſſed & curied in ỳ maner of dry currying & freſing, as they lawfully might beꝛore ỳ making of this acte, ſo ỳ ſame lether ſo to be vſed be wel & ſuffiſiētly tāned accoꝛdige to the foꝛm pſcribed i this, & alſo well & ſubſtāciallye wroght, curried & freſed, in the kynd of dry currying & freſig aboueſaid. And be it &c. ỳ this act & eny pt therof ſhalbe conſtrued & adiudged to extēd to Walez & imply as it doth i this realme of engld, to al intēts, cōſtrucciōs & purpoſes. We it ꝛ. ỳ if any lether, wꝛought, oꝛ vnwꝛought, to ỳ intēt to be ſolde oꝛ battred, ſhal hereafter vnlawfully be trāſpoꝛted oꝛ purpoſed to be trāſpoꝛted into ỳ pties beyōd ỳ ſea, frō & out of any paꝛt, hauē oꝛ creke of this realme oꝛ wales, eny cōptroller, cuſtōer, ſurueioꝛ collectour of tonnage & pōdage, & ſercher & ỳ deputie of any of thē, oꝛ any other pſon hearig oꝛ knowinge by anye waies of any lether ment to be trāſpoꝛted frō any place wtin his office, & doe not his beſt endeuour to ſeaſe ỳ ſame, oꝛ being trāſpoꝛted, doe not diſcloſe oꝛ cauſe to bee diſcloſed ỳ ſame wtin 40 daies nert after ſuch knowlege oꝛ hearing ỳ ſame, in ſome court of recoꝛd, ſo as ỳ offēdoꝛ may be punished accoꝛdig to ỳ lawes in ỳ caſe puided: ſhall foꝛ euery ỳ firſt offece cōmitted againſt this article foꝛfait C.li. & foꝛ ỳ ſecōd offece ſhal foꝛfait his office. And be it &c. ỳ eny cuſtōer, officer, oꝛ officers deputy ſhall make any falſe certificat of ỳ arriuall of any lether in any poꝛt, creke oꝛ place of this realme, ſhal alſo foꝛfait foꝛ eny ſuch offence a C.li. Prouided alway ỳ neither this act noꝛ any article, exceptiō, oꝛ thing therin contained ſhal extēd to any ſcottiſh hydes to be brought into ỳ towne of Barwik, out of ỳ realm of Scotlād, beig regiſtred in a booke therfoꝛe to be kept, by ſuch pſō & pſons as ỳ Maiꝛ of ỳ ſaid towne foꝛ ỳ tyme being ſhal thereunto name & appoint wtō the name & ſurname of ỳ bier & ſeller, to thintēt the engliſh hydes may be knowen frō ỳ ſcottiſh, but ỳ the inhabitātz of ỳ ſaid towne of Barwik mai ſēd carry, & trāſpoꝛt ſuch Scotiſh hydez as thei lawfulli might trāſpoꝛt beꝛore the making of this act. We it &c. ỳ ỳ ſtatutz herafter mēcioned, that is to ſay, One ſtatut made in 25. E. 3. ca. 4. And one other ſtatut made in the twelfth yeare of ỳ raygne of kinge Richarde the ſeconde the. xij. chap. And one other acte oꝛ ſtatut made in ỳ. 4. H. 4. ca. 35. And one other act made 2. H. 6. ca. 7. And an other act made Anñ. 4. E. 4. intituled

Coꝛde-

Cordwainers & Coblers. And one other act made in ỳ firſt yere of king H. ỳ ſeuenth, intituled an act againſt tãners & Cordwainers. And one other act made in ỳ .ir. yere of ỳ raigne of the ſaid king Henry the ſeuenth intituled for Curriers & Cordwainerz. And one other act made in ỳ thirde yeare of the reigne of our late ſoueraigne lorde kig Henry ỳ eight, entituled an act for Coriers to haue ſerch of lether. One other act made in ỳ fifth yere of our ſaid ſoueraigne Lord king Henry ỳ eight, entituled an act for ſtrangers for bying of lether in open market. One other acte made in ỳ xiij. or xv. yeres of our ſayde late ſoueraigne lord intituled an act cõcerning the libertie of Cordwainers & ſhomakerz. And one other act mad i ỳ xvii. yere of our ſaide ſoueraigne Lorde king Henry ỳ eighte, intituled an acte cõcerning Tanners & Bouchers, and one other act made in ỳ xviij. yeare of our ſaid late ſoueraigne lord king Hẽry ỳ eight, intituled an act concerning true tanninge & currynge of leather. And one other act made in the .ii.& iii. yeres of the raigne of our late ſoueraigne lord king Edward the firſt the ir. chapiter, & reuiued in the firſt yere of our ſoueraigne lady the Quenes mateſtie, intituled an act for true curying of lether. One other act made in the thirde & fourth yeare of our ſaide ſoueraigne Lord king Edward the firſt, intituled anact for bynge rough hydes & Calues ſkinnes. And as muche of an act made in the v.& vi. yere of our ſaid late ſoueraignẽ lord king Edward the firſt, intituled an act againſt regrating of tãned lether, as doth prouide or giue liberty to any ſon or perſons to cary ouer any ſhoes, bootes, buſkins, ſtartuppes, ſlippers, and other made ware to the towne of Callyce. And one other act made in the firſt yere of oure ſoueraigne lady the Quenes maieſtye intituled an act touching ſhoomakers and Curiers. And one other act made in the ſaid firſt yere, intituled an act touching ſelling of tanned leather ſhal from and after the ſaid feaſt of S. Michaell next comming be vtterly repealed. Añ. 5. Eliz. cap. 8.

De Aliens. 4. Cuſtome. 1.

Coupers. 1.

¶ *Corne and graine.*

PAſſage des blees ſoit defendu a touts les ports dengl̃ ſi q̃ mil congie ne garraunt de paſſer ou blez en nul maner, ſil ne ſoit a Caleys et a Gaſcoigne, ou as autres lieux eſpecialx q̃un y couiẽt q̃ le roy luy garnier de les blez dengl̃, et ceo de proper ordinaunce & coũge. An. 34. E. 3. ca. 20.

2 Les bl̃es q̃ ſerra fait en les roties de Hunt Canterb. Northh. & Weſt ſerra vend & aſſis a la citie de Lo pur vitailler lofficiel du roy & les hoſtis dauters ſeignors et gents illeoques murrants & repairants, et auxint pur ſuſtenance de tout le people de dit ſoit ſibien et couenablement net, mu des, et purifies deuaunt le vient dic de pondr̃ & tout auter ordure, iſſint les achatours purroient auoir ſuſ bulleir de pure blees pour le quart et que les mairs, baillifes et garde des villes et lieux ou tieir blees ſer vend eient poiar a chelcun ſute q̃ pl dr̃ ſe boundr̃ de veier & ſearcher le d blees et ſi defaut ſoit troue dr̃ fait redreſſe. Añ. 17. R. 2. ca. 4.

3 Le roy a la requeſt des com luy fait en ceſt preſent parlement graunt licence a touts ſes lieges de ſ royalme dengle deſchipper & amen blees hors du dit roialme a quelx ty que lour pleſr̃, hors pris as enem paiaunts les ſubſidies et deuoirs d ducs, nyent contreſteaunt aſcun ord naunce, proclamacion, ou aſcun deſe fait deuaunt ces heures a contrarie.

Peys

ſient meins ſi voit q̃ ſon counſel pur-
ra reſtreindr̃ le dit paſſage quant iour
ſembiera beſoign̄ pur profit du royalm̄
An. R.2.ca.7. Mayre if this ſtatut ex-
pired by the death of R.2. continuance
& le dit eſtat. (Sauvant R. 2. ca. 7. perſons)
ſoyt tenus et gardes en tuttz poyntz, ſi
ſint que ſon counſel puiſſe reſtreindr̃ la
dit paſſage quant iour ſembiera pur p
fit du royalme. An. 4. H. 6. ca. 9 quer eſt
this ſtatut expired by the death of H. 4.
& An. 25. H. 6. ca. 2. it was enacted to
endure to the next parlemẽt, that corne
might bee caried out of England, whã
it was at certayne prices expreſſed in ỹ
ſtatut. And after an. 29. H. 6. ca. 8. this
act was continued for ten yeres. And
after An. 23 H. 8. cap. 6. it is made pꝑ-
petuall. See theſe three ſtatutes at large.

& Quelle perſone a le feſte de ſaint
Johñ le Baptiſte prochein auenyner
ouer ſire ne rẽnoit en alcũ lieu en poſte
deſt royalme Dengleterre pr̃ hoy
ne marchaundiſe ne autrement alcun
Frument, ſegle, ou orge, que neſt pas
de croyſaunce de ceſt terre, ou daſcũ Flie
nant regardant ou del croyſaunce du
pays Dyrelande, ou del terre du Galez
a icelum temps que le quarter del Fru-
ment ne vaudra pas le pire del. ſ. ſept
meres, le pire dun quarter del ſegle
ne vaude pas quatr̃ ſoulides le quarter
& troiz ſoulidez de loyal money De-
ſeteres deins le lieu ou poſte ou auti
Frument ou ſegle ou orge auiendra
ſire amenes, ſur gayne de forfaiture
dicelui Fruſtit, Segle & Orge lum mon-
tera cel forfaiture en eſtr̃ païs al oeps
de treſſoures ſa ſeignur le roy, ſi lun
moitie de cel forfaiture a celuy q̃ ale
& ſeiſit, ſegle ou orge, ſeiſit auẽtyn,
& ſeiſient, ſegle e orge pries per aſcũ
de du royalm̄ la mer ſans traſnde du
& engine tauſt ſolement forpriſe
& Wher it enacted that no manner
Cattell, Badger, Lader, Kyuer, Cat-

rier, hier, or trãſporter of corne or grai, Badger.
butter, & cheeſe, bee from and after the Butter.
feaſt of Eaſter next after the firſt daye Cheeſe.
of this preſent Parliament, licenced,
admitted, aſſigned, or alowed to thoſe
offices or doinges, or to anye of the but
one ſye in the generall & open quarter
Seſſion of the peace to bee holden in ỹ
ſhyre where ſuch perſõ or perſons ſo to
bee admitted, aſſigned, or alowed doth
or ſhal dwell & hath or ſhal haue dwel
ling there by the ſpace of three yeres next
before the Teſte of this ſayde licence.
And that no perſone or perſons after ỹ
firſt day of Maye next comming, be ad
mitted to the ſaide offices or doinges,
or to any of them, but ſuch only as bee or
haue ben maried mẽ, & ſhalbe maried Maried.
at the time of ſuche licence to be grãn-
ted, houſeholders, and not houſhoulde
ſeruaunts, nor retayners to any perſon
or perſons, and of the age of xxx. yeres
at the leaſt. And that all lycences being
made and grãted as is aboueſayd, ſhal
haue continuance and bee good one ſie
ſor one yere next after the date therof,
and for no more nor lõger time, which
ſaid licences and euerye of them, ſhall
beare date of the daie and place wher
the ſaide Seſſions ſhalbe holden, & ſhal-
bee ſigned and ſealed with the prꝑ
handes and ſeales of three of the ſayde
Juſtices of the peace beinge preſent at Juſtic. of p.
the ſame Seſſions at the leaſt, wher-
of one to be of the Quorum, vppon
paine that euerye ſuch perſõne or perſõnes
that ſhall take anye lycents contrarye
to this ordinaunce, to loſe and forfayte Forf.
to our ſoueraigne Lady ỹ Queene her
heyres, and ſucceſſors, fyue poundes
ſterlinge. And that all lycences made
and graunted, or hereafter to be made
and graſted, other wiſe then is before
expreſſed, ſhall from and after the ſaid
firſte date of Maye next comming, be
voyde and of none effect.

And further bee it enacted by the au-

Iust. of p. thozitie aforesaide, that the Iustices of the peace, in the sayde generall and speciall sessions, shal or may by their discretions, take bonde and suerty from tyme to tyme by Recognisaunce, of suche as shalbe admitted or alowed hereafter a common drouer of cattell, badger, lader, kydder, carryer, or byer of Corne graine, butter, or cheese, that they, or anye of them, shall by colour of his or they? licence, forestal or ingrosse, or otherwyse practise or do any act or thinge contrarie to the tenour and true meaning, or in defrauding the sayd former estatute, or of any matter or thing therin conteined. All which licences, and every of them, and the saide Recognisaunces, shalbe made and written by the clarke of the peace of euerie Countye where such licence shalbe graunted, or by his lawfull deputie, and by none other persone or persons. And euerie persone that shall haue any such licese, shall paye to the Clarke of the peace or his deputie, for making therof by.s. at the most, and for euerie recognisaunce in fourme aboue saide to bee made and knowleged, viij.d. at the most, and for regestringe of the same licences and recognisaunces viij.d. at the most. For which sayde fee, the saide Clarke of his deputie, shall haue and kepe one Regester booke, and therin shall regester or write all the names, surnames, and dwellinge places of suche as shalbe licensed as aforesaid, with a briefe declaracion or entrie of the same licence, and of the day, time and place, wher such licese or licences shalbe graunted. Which booke or regester, the sayde Clarke of the peace, or his deputie, shall haue and bringe to euery sessions, to the intent that it maye appeare howe many number of licences, bee made shalbe graunted by tyme to tyme graunted. Whereby the better consideracion maye be had thereof.

Recognisans.

Forstall.

Clerk of the p

Register.

prouided alwayes, and bee it further enacted by thauthoritie aforesayde, that no person or persons, shall or maye by vertue of any suche licence aboue mencyoned, bye anye tome or graine out of open fayre or market to sell againe, vnlesse such person and persons shalbe thereunto licenced, and shal haue specialll and expresse wordes conteined in suche licence or licences that he or they maye so do, vpon paine to forfaite for euery such tyme that anie such person or persons shal do to the contrary vtli. The one moitie of all which forfaitures aforerehearsed, shalbee to the Queenes moste Excellente Maiestie, her heyres, and successours, and the other moytie to him or them that wyll sue for the same in any of the Queenes courtes of Recorde, by bill, playnt, accion, of debt or information, in the which bill, playnt, accion, or information no wager of lawe, essoygne or protection shal be admitted. We it also enacted by thauthoritie aforesayde, that the Iustices of the peace in euery countie within this Realme of Wales, at their quarter sessions, shall haue full power and authority by vertue of this acte, to inquire, heare, & determyne all and singuler the defaultes and offences, perpetrated, committed, or done contrary to this acte, within the County where any such sessions shalbee kepte, by enquisicion, presentmente, bill, or information before them exhibited, and examinacion of thinges beinge materiall to be examined of, by any of the same sessions, or by the discretion of the Iustyces, and to make processe vppon, as though they were before them by inquisicion, or by dictat, vtlesse it were in thinges concerninge the Queenes Maiestie, or the direction or suite of any other then the Queene, to make extractes of the moytie of suche forfaitures, to be leuyed to the

¶ Coroners.

Par ceo que petites gentz et meins sages soyent eslues pur de nouel communement al office de Coroner et meister serroit que pur ceo homes loyalx et sages se entremeliont de cell office, Purueu est qui per toutes les countes, soient eslues suffisantes homes coroners des plus loyalx et plus sages chiualters, queux melius sachent, puissent, et voillent a cel office entendre, et qui loyalment attachent et represent les plees de la Corone: et que la vile eyent contre roulles ous les coroners auribyen des appelle come des enquelles de attachementes ou des autres chales, qui a cel office appiedent: et que nul coroners rien demaund, ne preign de nulle pur faire son office, sur paine de la greue forfaiture le roy, &c.

Item ceo sont inquirendi a Coronatores si mandetur eis a ballinis domini Regis vel a probis hominibus patrie quod ad occisos, vel subito mortuos, vel vulneratos, vel domorum fractores, vel ad locum vbi thesaurum dicitur esse inuentum, statim accedere debent, et statim mandare quatuor vel tres villatas vicinas vel quinque vel sex quod sint coram ipsis in tali loco, et cum venerint ibi coronatores per sacramentum illorum debent facere inquisitionem in hac forma, scilicet si sic inquisierint de homine occiso, vbi primo occisus fuerit, scilicet an in campo, an in

Not vyse:

Elect. Sufficient. Knyghtes.

Attach. Shirif. Controlers Appelles

Fees.

Enquere.

Slayne.

Trefor.

4. townes.

Enquire.

Slayne.

domo, an ad ecclam, an ad tabernam, an ad congregationem, & que ibidē fuerint. Similiter inquirendum est, & qui & quales fuerint culpabiles sive de facto sive de roberia & qui fuerint in presentia homines vel femine, & cuiuscunq; fuerint etatis dum tñ loqui sciāt, & habeat aliquam discretionē, & quot inventi fuerint culpabiles per inquisitionem aliquorum predictorum modorum, capientur, & liberentur vic & ponant in gaolam, quotquot inuenti fuerint q nō sunt culpabiles; attachientur vic ad vicentum tullii & nomina eorum in rotulis scribantur. Si quis autem subito occisus fuerit, & in campis vel in boscis inueniatur, primo videndū est, utrū ibi occisus fuerit vel nō, si autem illuc differatur, sequantur vestigia, si fieri possit, eorum qui corpus illuc detulerunt vel equs duxerit vel carecta, si forte carecta differatur vel equs, inquiratur etiam si interfectus notus fuerit vel ignotus & ubi nocte precedenti fuit hospitatus. Si plures occisi fuerint, & aliquis culpabilis inueniatur, statim accedunt coronatores ad domum ipsius, & inquirant que catalla habeat, & q bladā habeat in grangia & si liber fuit, quā terram habeat, & quantum valeat p annū sive que bladā habeat in terra. Et cum ita inquisierint de omnibus, appreciant catalla, terras & bladā et catalla, sicut ita fuit vendi possint & statim liberentur toto villate ad respondendū de predictis coram iustic. Similiter de terra libera quantum valeat per annum, salvo seruicio dominorum feodorum, & teneatur terra in manu domini regis quousque dominis feodorum p eā inuenierint. Vbi inquisitio statim repetatur coram maioribus vel ballivis. Similiter inquirendū est de subitis vel subito mortuis, & postea videndū & de ratione corporibus, vtrum subitanea fuerint, vel occisi vel ligatam per ligneam rotulis ligneis, vel per alia membra, & vel alium lesionem in corpore inuentā & predictum est in forma predicta, & si occisi fuerint tunc debent coronatores attachiare inuentores et omnes alios in societate. De thesauro inuento coronatores inquirere qui fuerint inuentores & similiter qui hoc veritatis est, & hoc potest fieri eo quod viderit delitescere et tabernam frequentare, et bona ille subito habuit, pro tali suspectione attachiari debent per quatuor vel ser vel plures plegios si inueniri possint. Si autem fuerit aliquis appellatus de raptu, attachiari debet si appellū retens fuerit, & deant signum veritatis, per effusionem sanguinis vel hutesiam leuat & tales attachiari debent per quatuor pleg. vel ser si inuenīri possint. Si appellum fuerit sine hutesio & sñ signo manifesto, tunc sufficiunt duo plegij. De appellis vero de plagis et hutesiis modi si plage fuerint mortales, statim capiant appellati, & teneantur, donec sciatur si possint cōualescere lesus vel non. Quod si mortuus fuerit, teneantur rei. Si vero conualuerit attachientur p quatuor plegios vel si fecerūnt nō plagā fuerit maior vel mortalis. Si de mahemio tñc non minus quatuor plegios. Si de simplici vulnere sive mahemio, duo plegij sufficiunt. Item de omnibus plagis videndum est que sit longitudo, latitudo, & profunditas, & quibus armis vulnerat⁹ fuerit lesus, et in quo loco corporis. Et si plures culpabiles sint, & si plura vulnera fecerint & quis plagam talem fecerit. Et videbunt omnia irrotulari in rotulo tercio. Si autem aliqui fuerint appellati de facto, capiantur, & appellum forcia attachietur & salvo custodiantur quousque appellati de facto committantur. De equis carettis & aliis q aliquis perierit, q ppte dictum appreciatur, & postmodū tradantur ut latis, vt supra. De uxore mariti cum inuentatur, si quis manum ponat attachietur per bonos pl[illegible]

Present,

Impetit, Attach.

Plaine.

Folwne.

Houle, Cattel.

Landes.

Deliuered.

Landes.

Burie.

Baylliffes.

Baylys.

Townes.

viii. Men.

Enquest

Seale.

Othe.

ꝑcium ioiere appertenet, ꝙ inter
ras ballias, et alterum aliquis terra
nis fuerit de iure vel de antiquo ꝑtinen
ris, teneatur ꝙ inquisitionem de ea fa
cia. Ballie de diuersis hominibus dur
gis ꝑtinant, seu debitis teneatur
huiusmodi sicut alibi est consuetudo in
Anglia, et diuides loquamur huiusmodi
debitorum si necesse fuerit. Et quia non
scripte, et sup hoc consultus fuerit alia
thetur, ꝙ sit corum sufficiarys de Sa
ota &c. Officium coronatoꝝ.

Quruen est ꝙ ordeign, que les en
querrours mandee au visconte del lieu
que il face venir au certein iour ꝙ en cer
tein lieu, que mand luy est per lez auāt
dit enquerours toutz les bailez de wa
pentakes, hundredes, ꝙ franchises, que
sont ꝙ oūt esse baylliffes ou bedels, il lez
facent en vie del le temps que ꝑ. de. C.
soit coroner nostre seignoꝝ le roy en ceux
counties, ꝙ ceo face a entender toutz lez
de listes ꝙ bedels que soūnt ꝙ dunt esse
dedeyns la ꝑcinct de la baylliie, ꝙ ap
ꝑtenaūt a celuy Coroner, ou de hors
il meyster soyt: Et ꝙ il face venir aur
dit deuaunt eux le Coroner, de que ilz
prendrount lequell, oue toutz ceux rol
los de tout son tẽps, de quel il fuit Co
roner nostre seignour le roy, ꝙ toutz ses
fuches, que en vie sount, ꝙ lez enquer
rours maintenant mettent lour seal
lur toutz les rollez lauant dit Coroner,
ꝙ faliement les enselent, ꝙ les rebay
lent au Coroner, que il les tit ꝑfits, ꝙ
quel qui Justices en Eyre deygnent
tenir en cel cōtte, ou que le roy ordeign
en cel chose autrement. Et si le Coro
ner soit mort, soit en meisme le maner
de son heyre del tẽps son pier. Iuint
le Coroin ou son heir, ne loue clerkes
ne roger lour rolles encontre la
ce des Justices, ne autrement que
de encunter les pointes de la Corone,
en ꝓiudice de roy, ꝙ a parnages du
, et en mescreiement de droyt, ꝺde
les heures vnt fait. Et apres les
auant nosmes enquerours facent venir
lez baillifs auaūndites Iurrours, si bien
ꝙ loyalment lez recount ces que eux lour
chargent par la roy ꝙ lour counseyle, os
reyens ne counceylerount. Et puis quāt
ilz auerount fait le serement lour chescun
baillife de wapentake hundrede ꝙ fran
chise charge per loy, que il en auant lez
auāt nosmes enquerrours a lour ꝙ lieu
certain, que vous lour serrā per eux, lez
nosmes de touts les villes dunte villes
ꝙ hamlets que soūt en son wapentake,
hundrede, ou franchise, escripts en rol
les, ꝙ a meisme le iour, ꝙ a meisme le lieu
les deliuerent lutz as auantdytz enquer
rours, ꝙ apres chargent les auantdytes
enquerrours les baylliffes a lour ꝙ lieu
certayne que ilz ordeynent et facent de
nit deuaunt eux de chescun ville enlyer
oept homes, ꝙ de dunte ville. vi. homes,
ꝙ de hamlette quatre homes des pluis
sages ꝙ pluis loyalx, hors pris lez teig
nours des villes, dempe villes, ꝙ ham
lets auaunt nosmes, per les queux lez
auant nosmes enquerours puissent el
liure le graund enquest dus de chescun
wapentake, hundrede, ꝙ franchise, et
villes que respoignent per dus si en la
ꝑcinct auauntdit soyent. Et chescun
des auantdytz, oept, sir, ꝙ quatr homes
eyt seale. Et si defaut soit trouue en les
auauntdytz villes, dempe villes, ou ha
letres, que ils nepēt taūtz de franktz ho
mes, soient prises de pluis loyalx, ꝙ sa
ges hondz estues, ꝙ que chescun eyt seal,
ꝙ avonz eslieient lez enquerrours hors
de. vitj. vi. des meilleurs: et de. vi. iiij. ꝙ
de. iiij. ii. des pluis loyalx a ceo, que ils
entendzont. Si les enchargent per tyel
serement de per le roy. Ceux pres vous
A. ꝙ B. enquerrours assignes de per le
Roy que veritie dirroy, ꝙ rien de coun
sel le Roy, nelt lorrez estre cele ne mark
deuaunt vous par ꝑsonnes ne par don
ne par tremour, ne par doute, ne pour
amy, alyaunce, ne pour amour ne par
fauoz, ne par aut abbertour, ne ꝓcure

ne pur nul auter, ⁊ ne lerr que ieo verity ne dirr ⁊ present a vous, de ceo ⁊ vous moy birr a charg. en est enquest per le roy ⁊ dieu me ayde ⁊ ses saintez a mon escient de ceo que ieo soy enquer ou pur roy en nul maner auerr. Et cest serement serr bylle, dimy bille, ⁊ hault per soy. Et de mesm cel serement il charg. les enquer auant nosme les ⁊ⁿ. Et apr̃ deliuer ⁊ bailler a les enquer ⁊ les inquiries de chesū bille, dimy bille, et hault et chescun wapentake, hundrede, et franchises dedeins la precinct auant nosm, et de bors, si mestier yoit, les chapr de soubes escriptez, ⁊ les commaund de p le roy, que les frankez homes sur paine de heir, ⁊ les bondes sur payne de perpetuall pris̄ ⁊ ryen concellet ou murd pur nulr chose ou pur nulr rien de ceo quilz soauent, ou en nulr maner enquer purr a les auaunt nosme enquer, ⁊ la dousein de lour wapentake, hundrede, ⁊ traunchise desoubes lour seal̃z en la fourme que les enquerours dirront et presenteront. Et chescun bylle, dempe bylle, et hault per soy doit estre lour present en maner de Cerogratte, fait desoubz lour seal̃r pend enseale, et lun part liuer a les enquer ⁊ laut partie tiendr enuers eur, et eur bailleront suis a les ⁊ⁿ. quant ilz serront iures āl heure qui lez enquerours lour dirroūt, affint que les ⁊ⁿ. puissent estre meulr certifies de lour presentment de mesū lour verdite deuant lez auauntditz enquerours, quant ils prend les enqlez de ceur. Et al de Crom de inquisitione facien̄ sup coronatores.

Articles.

Conceale.

Presentm.

Indictemēt Deale.

Articuli super prædens statutum Cronie.

Tornn.

Present: Abiuracion.

Primez fait a enquerir de chels bille, dimie ville, ⁊ hamlette, ⁊ commaūdm̄ent eur per le roy, et sur le serement, ⁊ eur loyalment presenter sauns riens celer toutz lez auentur, abiuracions, appers ⁊ en la maner murdres et felonies fait̃ p que, fur, ⁊ quelr en terr, ou en bois, en mareys, en riues, dedeins le meurches, de hundred, de chescun ville, dimy ville, ⁊ hault. Et en tout le temps le Cor auant nosm, ou per office de Cor que deuer estre mestre. Et si le Cor ou la prouze persone ala affaire son office ou auter en son lieu enuoys. Et si le Cor a chescū auent que il fuit mesme a vest a fait son office non volunt ⁊ il faire delaye ou essoine, ⁊ dirr a sō port er ou non, ou si rien deār, ou son clerk rien prist, p que il alast a faire sō office. Du il targeast pur riens auoir mais puis que il auoit del auent, apres ce eroit mand quoy ⁊ quel chose, come il en et per ⁊ mains ⁊ quāt de foitz le fesoient eur. Et si les chateur as felons per lours amis auribien come pur autres gentz auaunt les heures loyalment par les Cor fuissent prises, ⁊ en la ville hault en gard, come estre puissent per bons enquest ou nient prises, ou roll̃z en la rolle. Et si le cozon̄ prist ryen de mais pur prender vn faux enquest pur murder le droyt de nully, ou pris les chateur meins que ilz baillerent en prisidge de la cozone, ⁊ a poze nosm̄ seignour le roy ou auter. Du si auterment facent enroller faurement lez chose en rolles en son rolle ou en auter mais ne fuit dit p loyal enquest, que prist fuit, quoy ⁊ quel chose ⁊ come bien prist faurime, ⁊ quant de foitz, ⁊ pour chose il le prist, ⁊ p que maūdm̄ent il le roū ou son clerke. Et si il ou son clerk ses chateur vers luy, puis que ilz furent prisez, a meindr prise les fait enroller que ilz ne fuerent prises p enquest pour soy discharger en partie en la rune des Justicez, ⁊ la ville faurm̄ent ger, quoy ⁊ quel chose. Du si mur per de Rape, ou cel chose appent a office fesoit faurem̄ enroller, ou fait̃ murd p luy ou per auter, ou chose hors de ses rolles puis quil fuit en

ou nulle ne voit ozoit la pleint de pzeue
pouer. ou pur gauge de luy receiu de
pzendre du Roy, & de la Comū, & la
pleint de pl, & en arrerisht de droit, ou
tiel pleint pzomes, bone, ou affinitie
tremour, ou amour del aduerse partie
felon tiel chose estē mayne ou retreyt,
come auant est dit, ou si riens pzist pur
tiel inchesō, quoy & come bīn, & per que
mayne. Et si riens pzyst des billes per
la ou il fesoit ses abiurations a ses be-
sures, quoy et cōe bien, & per que mayn
ne mesiīt la mañ, ou si ou nul des soēs
pistrent des biens amoyz, des queux
ops il fet la vieu quoy & qui chose, et
qui de lour, ou si fitz ou fair fuist toutz
les attachemēntz appēdantz a son office en
bne mañ ou non. Et si nulle fesoit atta
cher pur luy greuer, & de sō auoir a tort
en auter riolin p auter faurīnt & mali-
cioulement fesoit en sez rolles enter en
murdzissent dzoitur, & auter kaymēt
greuer, & p qui procuremēt, & pour quel
chale. Du si a ses costages demesn sās
ryen pzender dauk solonc. lestat fesopt
son office ou non. Du si a nul countie
riens tella, mudza, ou peura estē mur
dze en greuance del appellier ou del ap
pelle, ou dautiel en pzeudice du roy ou
a la parōe pour tremour, amour, doute
affinitie, doñ ou pzomesse, ou peur esirt
de nully, & si le fesoit en la mañ comīt,
ou, & pour quoi & pur ql loiwer & par
ql enchesō, & quāt de soitz, & en ql tase.
Et si sez attachemētz toutz a son office
appendantz loyalmēt & reddemēt pour
fuist come faire duist pur le roy, et pour
la pleintife, & pur le soen fesoit ou non.
Et si sez chateux dez gentz sustretz hozs
de billes, ou il ny auoit forsp male sus-
pecons larōs, murdzers, & resceytmētz
de ceo quilz sount sustretes lour cha
tels, & lour biēs que fuerent troues de-
dens la pzecinct de la baille, fesoiēt at-
tacher loyalmēt, & per loyal enquest en
chescalles entrer, & la bylle par la ou ti-
els biens fuerōt troucz, baillez en garō

fauntz, come le cise de Justices, & de fait
le duist, & si auer; per qui & quoy garrās
& ql chose. Du si appell' au mill auter
manor de playes sustretz ou sustrist ei-
tre fuist ou be site, ou anientie per luy,
ou per procurement dautrie hozs de sez
rolles retirre y le pl, ou per lauter par-
tie pur nul liy, abbettement ou par aui
chesō: ou si pur tyel faurement riens pzist
ou eel quard quoy & come bien, & p quel
enchelon, et en quel maner, & quant de
soitz. Du si fuist nul treasour trouc en
temps le cozoñ auantdit de soubs terre
ou fuist, en quel lieu, & la mañ, & cōe bīn
& quel treasoz en qui main est ozs mys,
& per que baillie. Et en ceste maner de-
uient les enquerours aier de wapent
en hundzede, frāchise en billes: & res-
poignent per xij. si y soit en pzecinct ou
baillye appurtenant al avantdit cozoñ
& bailler as iours auant nosmes dez a-
uañtdits billes dimy billes, & hamletz
toutz les chapiters auāt nosmez escript-
tz p eux, & tiebīnt counsailer, & enquerr
des auant nosmes choses. Et dost lour
soit iour le quart iour apzes que ils a-
ueront les chapiters resceu a rendr suis
lour presentmentes as quaunt dits en-
querrozs en lieu certein que lour sealx
pendauntz a lour presentmentes, & si
mestier soit, qui ilz eient pluis longs
iours pour meilz certifier, dones & grā-
ters lour soit per les enquirozs. Et pzi-
mes quant les enquerrours auerount
resceu vers eux toutz les presentments
des billes, dimie billes, & hamletz, don-
ques facent bener deuaunt eux de chel-
cun hundzede & fraunchises qui rel-
poignent per. xij. solonc les pointz les
chapiters auaunt nosmes. Et en toutz
auters maners, come les enquerours
sceuent mieulz ozdeign, & purues soy-
ent charges. Et si aueign que les en-
querrozs trouent faurin escript & con-
celment per lour endytement en lour
enquestes pzises par les dprcygnes
pzeygn adonque sur les. xij. xiiij.

Iust in eyre

Appell.

Withdraw.

Take.

Treasur trouv

Articles

Tapes.

Present.

Hundred.

Falsified.

Attaint.
Attache.
Clerk.
Arreſt.
Mainpriſe
Preſent.
Inditemẽts
Juſtice.
Sufficient.
Chooſen.
Franchiſis
Fee.
Requeſt.

a dit̃ iours ſont ſotent pl⁹ loyalx tẽ
de tout le counte, e per meſme le ſtreat
auant noſmes, et per les chap. en rẽ le
dit̃ bailent changes. Et ſil queigne, q̃
les xii. plez. 24. ſoiẽt atteintz, ſoient at
taches chescun p̃ loy p̃ bon mainprize
deuant les cuyps, qiuel heut̃ le roy de
mand. Et ſi becok, ou lour cirtiss, ou au
ter ſans prouncer ou preiudice de la co
rone ſoit atteint ou ſoit attach, e per bons
mainpeznors mainprize en le main e
nant noſme, quant les xii. tendẽt ſuis
lour verdit: Et les auãditz enquirors
rendont enſement ewy toutz les preſẽ
mentz, q̃ ſi ueres lour fuſſ per lez auã
ditz viii, dimie viii, e hanſ. Et quãt les
enquirours aueront prize lez enquelles
en tiel mañ enſemblemẽt lez verditz de
xii. ou de. 24. les queux ilz troueront plus
verytables deſoubz lour ſealx, ſi les en
uoiẽt au roy per vn des enquirours ſi
ens ſera le roy dyoiture e iuſtiſſent ſoyte
e enuoyent au Roy per vn des enquir
ours ſi ent, ſera le roy dyoitur e iuſtiſe
mẽt ſoyt et dute del Cozon e ſon clerk,
et de toutz lez auters, q̃ ſerront atteintz
que riens eint fait̃ ou murdres, ou cõ
celes en preiudice de la cozone, ou pro
ure, per ont le Roy ou auter ſoit per
dant. Done e Exceller le. viii. iour de
September, lan du raigñ le Roy Ed
ward. 14.

4 ¶ Nul Cozon ſoit eſ⁹ ſil neit terẽ
en ſee ſufficientmẽt en ſi le counte, dõt
il purra reſpondre as toutz maners dez
gentz. An. 14. E. 3. ca. 8.

5 ¶ Toutz Cozons des cõtiez ſoiẽt
eſlus es pleine counties per lez comenz
de meſmes lez cõtiez des plus couena
bles e plus loyalx gentz qui ſerrons tro
uez es ditz counties, a faire le dit office
tout ſoit ſalue au roy e as autres ſeig
nours q̃ tiele cozoners deuiẽt fait̃, lour
ſegnouns e franchiſes. An. 18. E. 3. ca. 6.

6 ¶ De murder. 2. what a Cozon ſhal
doo whẽ one is ſlaie, e what his fees is.

7 ¶ Apõ a requeſt made to a Cozo-

ner to come and enquire vpon ſ̃ matter
of any perſõ ſlaine, drowned, or other
wiſe dead by miſaduentures, the ſame
Coroner diligently do his office vpon
the view of the body of euery ſuch per
ſon or perſons without any thing ther
for to be vpon payne to euery Coroner
willing not endeuer himſelfe to do his of
fice (as afore is ſaide) as that he take
any thing for doing of his office vpon
euery perſon dead by miſaduẽture, for
euery time forty. s. And that the Juſti
ces of aſſiſes, Juſtices of peace within
the counſie where any ſuch defaults of
the Coroners be, haue authorities and
power to enquire therof and determi
the ſame as well by examination, as by
preſentment. An. 11. H. 8. ca. 7.

Abiuration in all.	Franchiſes. 20.
Aſſiſe. 16	Juſtices in eire.
Attaint. 11	Mainprize. 7.
Chester. 3. 5.	Marſhalſy. 1
Pleas of the crowne. 1.	Murder. 2.
Rpots. 4.	Sanctuaries. 24
Robbery. 1.	Triall. 11
	Wales. 28. 32.
	Wreeke. 1.

¶ Corporacions.

A No. 15. H. 6. cap. 6. an acte was
made to endure at the Kynges
pleasure againſte corporacions
for making of ordinaunces.

2 ¶ No Payntre, Wardens, and fo
lowſhippes of crafties or maiſters,
any of them, nor any rulers of gui
or fraternities, take vpõ them to ma
any actes or ordinaces ne to execu
ny actes or ordinaunces by them
alore made in diſheritance of the
cion of the prerogatiue of the king
of other nor againſt ỹ cõmon pfit
the people, but if the ſame acts or
naunces be examined and approued
the Chauncellour, treaſourer, of the

gland, or chiefe iustices of either benches or three of them or before both the iustices of assises in their circuite or progresse in the shyres where such actes or ordinances be made, vppon payne of forfaiture of xl.li. for euery time that they do the contrarye. And moreouer that it is enacted that none of the same bodies corporate take vppon them to make anye actes or ordinaunces for restrayne anye person or persones to sue to the kynges highnesse or to anye of his counsaile but due remedye to be had in their courtes. We put vp expresse penaltye and punishement vppon anye of them for making suche statute to be made, vppon payne of forfaiture of xl.li. for euery time that they doe the contrarye. An. 19. H. 7. cap. 7.

¶ No maister wardens, or felowships of craftes or maisters, or anye of them nor any rulers of fraternities take fro hence forth of any apprentice or of any other ple or ples for the entre of any prentice into their saide felowshippe aboue the summe of iij.s. vi.d. nor for his entre when his yeres and terme is expired ended aboue iij.s. iiij.d. vppon payn of forfaytures of xl. poundes for euery time that they do to the contrarye the one half to the kinge our soueraigne lorde, the other halfe to the partye that therefore shall sue bye accion of dette, informacion, or otherwise: and that in the accion afore saide no protection, nor essoin saide allowed. anno. 11. H. 8. ca. 4.

¶ No maister wardens, of felowshippes of craftes, nor any of them nor anye rulers of fraternities, guildes or brotherheddes from hencefore the commyll or cause anye prentice or iourneme to be bounde hereafore made, or hereafter to be made, or otherwise that he after his apprentishippe or terme ended shal not set vp nor kepe any shop house or seller, nor occuppye as a free manne without licence of the maysters wardens or felowshippe of his or theyre occupacion for and concerninge the same nor by any meane enact, or take of any suche prentice or iourneymen, nor anye other occuppinge for them selues, nor of anye other persons for them, after his or their saide yeres expired, anye summe of money or other thinges for, or concerninge his or their freedome or occupacion, other wise or in any other maner then before is recited, limitted and appointed in the saide former acte made in the saide xxij. yeare of the reign of kinge Henry the eight vppon the payn to forfayte for euery time that they or any of them shall offende contrarye to this acte. xl.li. The one half thereof to the kinge &c. and the other halfe to the partie that will sue &c. in which &c. no protection nor essoin. &c. an. 28. H. 8. Capitulo.

¶ All ordinaunces priuiledges actes or ordres, and statute heretofore made, or hereafter to be made by anye founder or founders of anye hospital, colledge, deanrye or other corporacion, at or vpon the foundacion of any such hospitall, colledge deanrye, or corporacion whereby the graunt tele, profit or election of the gouernor or ruler of suche hospitall, colledge, deanry or other corporacion, wt thassent of the more parte of suche of the same hospitall, colledge, deanry, or corporacion, as haue or shal haue voice of assent to the same, at the tyme of such graunt, lease, gifte or election hereafter to be made shoulde be in anywise hindered or let by any one or moe, beinge the lesser number of suche corporacion contrarie to the forme, order, and course of the custome in use of this realme of Englande, shalbe from hencefoth clerelye frustrate, voyde and of none effect, and that all others hereafore taken by any persone or persons of such hospitall, colledge, deanry & other corporacions shal be for & concerning the obseruance of any such ordr, statute, or rule

Fyne.

Fyne money.

Voyde.

Other.

Ordre.

Statute.

Founders.

Hospitall.

College.

Deanry.

Assent.

Wt the part.

Hundred.

Voyde.

Other.

de-

Lloyds.

Oths.

Certiozari,

Pzisons.

Judgment.
Demande.
Prison.

Mayn prise.

Myxid

Tyle, 8. briefe.

be Wayfe. 1
Limitacion. 2
Ayres. 1
De aliens. 1
Auoiyry. 1
Castels etc. 5
Dauis in all.
Foxible entre. 7
Herisy. 3
De apprentice. 2
Captaines. 1
Condicions. 4
Damages. 8
Husbandry. 4
Labozers. 4
De Drapie. 52
Vacabondes. 8
De Norwich. 3
De Wayfe. 1
warrantie. 2
Marre. 3
Coffers
parlement. 15
Recogn. 1
Riotes. 44
Stile. 7 20.
Vacabondes. 2
Warbes. 24.
Merchaunte. 30
Proces. 10
Wifhes. 70
Wiery. 2
Wardes. 25.
De Norwiche. 3
Poule. 2.

¶ Corpus cũ causa et habeas corpꝰ.

Si alcum tiel bꝛeue de certiozari rayons cum causa soit grant ou serra grant en alcun temps auenir, & sur le dit bꝛeue que le pzisoñ qui est illint detenus en la pzison, soit condꝛẽ per iugement donc en countre luy, que maintenãt soit remande, ou demoury continuelment en la pzison solonq; la ley et custome de la terre, sans estre lesse de aier per bayll e ou per mainpzise en countre la volunte des dites plaintifs tãque a ceo soit fayt gres de les sũmes illint adiuges. An. 2. H. 5. ca. 2.

De certiozaris
in all.
Eit heher. 2.

Mainpzile. 7.
Recogn. 6.

¶ Cosinage ole & bisaile.

Cum iuris in placito mozris ante cessozis conspexerint admittere responsionem tenentis, quod petens non est pzopinquioz heres ã tercessozis de cuius mozte tẽi petit, & hoc paratus est per assisã inquirere, cõcordatũ est, quod in hzeubus de consãguinitate, aug et pzoauo, q̃ sunt ejusdẽ nature admittatur eis responsio, et inquiratꝛ secundum illã inqꝛs ad iudiciũ pzocedatur in. cap. 11

¶ Counterfaytinge of letters or pryse takyns.

For as muche as manye lighte, & euyl disposed persones, not mynding to gette theire thinges by trueth accordinge to the lawes of this realme but compassinge and deuising daylye howe they may vnlawfully obtain and gratte into their handes and possessions, goodes, cattalles, and iewels of other personnes for the maintenaunce of theyre vnthryfty lyuinge. And also knowynge, that if they come to anye of the same goodes, cattalles, and iewelles, bye stealthe, that then they beinge therof lawfully conuicte accordinge to the lawes of this realme shall dye therfore, haue nowe of late falsely and disceitfully contryued, vpsed, and imagined pzivye tokens & counterfayte letters in other mennes names, vnto dyuers personnes theyre especial frends, and acquaintances for the obteyninge of money, goodes, and

tels ryche iuels, of the saide persones theyre frendes and acquayntaunces, bye colloure wherof, the sayde lyghte and euel disposed personnes, haue dis ceitfully and unlawefully optained and gotten greate substaunce of mo neye goodes, cattelles and iewelles, into their handes and possessions, con trarye to ryghte and conscience. For reformacion whereof bee it ordeyned and enacted bye auctoritie of this pre sente Parliament, that if anye person or personnes, of what estate or degree so euerye or theye bee, at anye tyme af ter the first daye of Aprill nexte com mynge, falselye, and disceitefullie ob taine or geatte into his or theire handes or possession, anye moneye, goodes cat talles, iewelles, or other thinges, of a nye other personne or personnes, by co lour and meanes of any suche false to ken or counterfait letire made in anye other mans name, as is aforesayd: that then euerye such persons and persons so offending and being thereof lawfal lie conuicte bye witnesses taken before the Chauncellour of England for the time beinge or bie examinacion of wit nesses, or confession taken in the starr chabre at westminster before ỳ kinges most honorable counsayle, or before ỳ Justices of assise in their circuites for the time beinge, or before the Justices of peace within any parte of the kings dominion in their generall sessions, or by action in any of the kynges courts of recorde, shal haue and suffer such cor rection and punishment bie emprison mente of his bodie, settinge vppon the pillorye or otherwise bye any corporal paine (except paine of deathe) as shal be vnto him or them limitted, adiud ged or appointed bye the person or per sons, before whō he shalbe so conuict of the sayde offences or of any of them And be it ec. that aswell the justices of assise for ỳ tyme being, as also two iuf

Iust. of p.

tices of peace in euerye countie, whe reof one to be of the Quorum shall haue full power and auctoritie to call or cō uent bye proces or otherwise, to the sayde assises or generall sessions anye persone or personnes beinge suspected of anye the offences aforesayde and to committe him or them to warde, or let him or them to bayle tyll the nexte as sises or generall sessions, there to bee examined and further to be ordered by their discretions, as is abouesayd. Pro uided alwaies, and be it ec. that iusti ces of the peace within euerie citie bo rough to wne and fraunchises wythin this realme or other the kynges domi nions, shall haue lyke iurisdiction, po wer and auctoritie, at their gene rall sessions, and otherwise to do and execute all and euerye thinge & things in all pointes, as other iustices of assi ses in their circuites or iustices of the peace in the counties by vertue of this acte be limitted and appointed to doo and execut, for the punishment and cor rection of lyke offendours, as bye this aforesayde act is specified and declared Saunge to the partie greued by suche disceite suche remedie bye waye of acti on or otherwise of and for the same mo ney goodes, rattalles, iewelles, or o ther thinges so obtained, as he myght haue had if this act had neuer bene ma de, anye thinge in the same con teyned to the contrarye in anye wyse notwithstandinge. Prouided alwayes and be it ec. that the kynges highnesse counsayle of his towne of Calleys or three of them for the time beinge, shal haue suche and like auctoritie for the examinacion, bailleument, and punish ment of suche offendour or offendours and for such officer hereafter to be com mitted & done vpon ỳ towne & marches of Calleys and countie of Guisnes, as ỳ forsaid iustices of assise, or iustices of peas haue by force of this act vpon their

Iust. of p.

Towns.

Saving Partie.

Calis.

Guines.

iurisdic-

Labozers.38.

¶ The people of Yorcher.

¶ County and tourne.

County.

Nullus comitatus de cetero teneatur nisi de mense in mensem, & ubi maior terminus constituitur, maior sit. Nec aliquis vic vel ballivus faciat turnum suum per hundred nisi bis in anno: & non nisi in loco debito & consueto: scilicet post pascha, & iterum post festum sancti Michaelis. Et visus de franci plegio tunc fiat ad illum terminum sancti Michaelis sine occasione. Ita quod quilibet habeat libertates suas quas habuit vel habere consuevit tempore regis H. aui nostri, vel quas postea perquisiuit. Fiat autem visus de franci plegio sic: scz quod per nostra tenementa, & ea in illis tenga teneat integra sicut illa consuevit, & quod vic non quieta occasiones, & quod contentus sit de eo quo vic habere consuevit de visu suo faciendo tempore hēr regis aui nostri. M. carta.ca.36.

Shirif. Torkf.

Lecte.

Lyberties. Franchelis,

Lete.

2 ¶ De turneiz vic pulli eū q necesse non habeant ibi venire archiepiscopi, epi, abbates, priores, comites, barones, nec aliqui viri religiosi seu milites, nisi eorum pzelentia od aliam causā specialit exigat, sed teneat turnus sicut temporibus predecessorū dñi regis teneri consuevit. Et qui in defectis hundred habeat ten, non habeant necesse ad hundredum turnos venire, nisi in ballivis ubi fuerint conuentiones. Et teneantur turni secundo sexta Magna carta et sicut tempore regis Ric & Johannis teneri consueuerunt. Mark cap.ii.

Yorck. Bishops Abbottes. Earles, Religious.

Lymes.

3 ¶ Nullus vic ne subvicecomes, ne aliquis ballivus faciat aliquem stare ad rectum in comitatu vel hundredo nisi per legale breue aut ubi ex consuetudine antiqua & approbata stare debet & consueuit.

Shirif. Maist.

Judgement vpon the countie be pronounced by the judgement of the lorde of the libertie.

4 ¶ Quod omnes comites & barones & alii qui habent libertates in terris suis, eas teneant in terris suis bene & in pace, & libere & quiete & integre cum omnibus ad eas pertinentibus, ita quod ad placita coronam regis & ad ea pertinentia non teneantur venire nisi ubi placita illa per breue regis vel capitalem iusticiarium regis fuerint summonita. Et si quis inde saisitus fuerit vel dissaisitus per nos sine legali iudicio parium suorum de terris, libertatibus, rebus vel rationibus suis, illa ei sine dilatione reddantur. Et si super hoc orta fuerit discordia, tunc inde fiat secundum judicium viginti quinque baronum de quibus infra scriptum est de securitate pacis. Set de omnibus illis de quibus aliquis dominicus Anglie vel alius quicunque nos inde saisiuit vel dissaisiuit sine legali iudicio parium suorum, sine precepto nostro vel capitalis iusticiarii nostri, usque ad unum annum & unum diem, plene debent nobis rehabere & sine dilatione, quieti de hoc sint illi qui inde fuerunt in placito vel quorum antecessores inde fuerunt in placito, donec nos inde cognitionem fecerimus vel capitalem iusticiarium nostrum, vel si non fecerimus vel capitalis iusticiarius noster infra primam eyram nostram quam habuerimus postquam inde fuerint in placito. Et si infra eyram illam inde non fecerimus vel capitalis iusticiarius noster, illi quieti de hoc sint. Et si quis inde saisitus fuerit vel dissaisitus per nos sine legali iudicio parium suorum, sine precepto nostro vel capitalis iusticiarii nostri, de terris, libertatibus, rebus vel rationibus suis, illa ei sine dilatione reddantur. Et si super hoc orta fuerit discordia, tunc inde fiat secundum judicium viginti quinque baronum de quibus infra scriptum est de securitate pacis. Set de omnibus illis de quibus aliquis dominicus Anglie vel alius quicunque nos inde saisiuit vel dissaisiuit sine legali iudicio parium suorum, sine precepto nostro vel capitalis iusticiarii nostri, usque ad unum annum & unum diem, plene debent nobis rehabere & sine dilatione, quieti de hoc sint illi qui inde fuerunt in placito vel quorum antecessores inde fuerunt in placito, donec nos inde cognitionem fecerimus vel capitalem iusticiarium nostrum, vel si non fecerimus vel capitalis iusticiarius noster infra primam eyram nostram quam habuerimus postquam inde fuerint in placito. Et si infra eyram illam inde non fecerimus vel capitalis iusticiarius noster, illi quieti de hoc sint. Et si quis inde saisitus fuerit vel dissaisitus per nos sine legali iudicio parium suorum, sine precepto nostro vel capitalis iusticiarii nostri, de terris, libertatibus, rebus vel rationibus suis, illa ei sine dilatione reddantur. Et si super hoc orta fuerit discordia, tunc inde fiat secundum judicium viginti quinque baronum de quibus infra scriptum est de securitate pacis. Set de omnibus illis de quibus aliquis dominicus Anglie vel alius quicunque nos inde saisiuit vel dissaisiuit sine legali iudicio parium suorum, sine precepto nostro vel capitalis iusticiarii nostri, usque ad unum annum & unum diem, plene debent nobis rehabere & sine dilatione, quieti de hoc sint illi qui inde fuerunt in placito vel quorum antecessores inde fuerunt in placito, donec nos inde cognitionem fecerimus vel capitalem iusticiarium nostrum, vel si non fecerimus vel capitalis iusticiarius noster infra primam eyram nostram quam habuerimus postquam inde fuerint in placito. Et si infra eyram illam inde non fecerimus vel capitalis iusticiarius noster, illi quieti de hoc sint.

4 ¶ Chelsum bilcont deloze facte fourne annulment on fottes deynst moys apzz pach, & lautre foutz apzz le moy apzez le feste dpichael & my reigne en autre maniere q̄ auonque ils prouost lour tournes pur le temps An.3. E.3.ca.14.

5 ¶ De Jurrour.ii. of Jurrours in turnes, & what inditeinty in turnez be void.

6 ¶ De Shiriffes.31. of plaintz sues amerciementz in coūty courts.

7 ¶ The shire courte for that shyre (s. of Sussex) shalbe holden and kept at time at Chychester afozelayd and next time at the bozoughe of Lewes which bozough is in the middes of ỹ shire, & so to be kept alternis vicibus, for euer. And euerye shire courte holden to the contrarye hereof & all thinges therein done to be voide. An.15.H.7.ca.24.

8 ¶ De Chester.4.5. concernyng the keping of the county vales in the shire of ỹ countye Palantine of Chester.

9 ¶ No countie court, oz courts hereafter to be kept wōin this realm shall longer deferred but one moneth from court to courte, & so the sayd county shall thenceforthe shalbe kept euery month and nolle other wise. Anye vsage or custome, statute or lawe heretofore had oz made to ỹ contrary in any wise notwithstanding. And be it enacted ỹ whatsoeuer Justices hereforth shall kepe any court of ỹ shire in ỹ town or citie of Alnwik & in no other place. And that vse lately begon, & brought in to the contrary notwithstanding. an.2. De.ca.

Amercement.5. Indictements.2.
Wan pleader.1 Iust.in eyre.4.
Crowne.1.c.n. Prohibicion.8.
Eschecte.1. Shiriffes.7.13.
Essoign.1. Trespas.1.

¶ Cowpers.

That no Beere brewer nor ale brewer, that shall brewe to sale beere or ale, shall from hencefor the occupy by hymselfe, nor by anye other to his vse in his house, nor elles where the mistere or crafte of Cowpers, nor make any barels, kylderkins firkins, or other vessels bye hymselfe, nor by his or theire owne seruauntes, wherebye theye shal put their beere or ale to sale, but that al suche barrels, kilderkins, & other vessels of wood wherwith they shal put their beere or ale to sale shall from henceforth be made & marked according as hereafter shal be expressed, bye the common artificers of Cowpers exercised and practised in ỳ sayde occupacion, vppon payne to forfayt and paye for euerye suche barrell kilderkin, firkin, or other vessels hereafter to be made contrarye to the tenor of this acte three shillinges foure pens And be it also enacted, that euerye artificer of the crafte or mistere of Cowpers, that will exercise or practise to make anye of the sayd vessels, for beere or Ale to be put to sale, shal make the same vessels and euerye of the of good and seasonable woode, and put his proper marke vppon euerye of them, And that euery barrel for beer shal contein xxxvi. gallons, euery kilderkin for beer xviii. gallons and euery firkin for beer ix. gallons of ỳ kings standerd gallon. And that euery barrel for ale shal contein xxxii gallons, euerye kilderkin for xvi. gallons, and euerye firkine for viii. gallons of the kyngs standerd gallon so that theye shall be of goode and iust measure, or els aboue and vnder. And that no cowper shal make any other vessel for Beere or Ale to be solde wythin this Realme, of any greter or lesser number of gallons then is aboue sayde, vnlesse he shal cause to be marked vppon euerye suche vessel that he shal so make of greater or lesser nũber of gallons, the true and certeyne numbre of as manie gallons as euerye suche other vessel shall contayne, to the entent that euerye person maye knowe the content therof. And that no suche artificer of cowpers shall enhaunce the prices of anye suche barrels kilderkines, firkins, or other vessels in the sale of them to anye Ale brewer, or Beere brewer, or other persones, but kepe the rates of suche prices as hereafter ensueth, and not aboue vppon paine to forfayte for euerie barrell, kilderkin and firkine, defectiue or enhaunced in price in anye pointe contrarye to thys acte three shillinge. iiii. pence. That is to saye for euerye beere barrell. ix. pens For euery beere kilderkin v. pens and for euerye beere firkin. iij. d. And the ale barrel. xvi. pens. the ale kilderkine ix. pence and the ale firkin v. pens And be it further enacted bye the sayd auctoritie, that no Beere brewer nor ale brewer at anye tyme after the feast of Lammas nowe nexte comminge shall put their beere or ale to sale to any person or persones to bee spent and occupied within this realme, in anye other barrelles, kilderkines, kyrkyns, or other vessels of woode, other then shall bee made and marked bye an artificer of Cowpers aboue sayde where of euerye barrell for beere shall conteyn and holde xxxvi. gallonnes, euerye halfe barell or kilderkyn xviii. gallonnes, and euerye firkyne ix. gallonnes And euerye barrell for ale shall conteyne xxxii gallonnes, euerye kilderkine xvi. gallonnes and euerye kyrkyn viii. gallones

Marked

Prices.

Price.

Brewer.

Vessels.

Marked.

Contein.

of ful

of ful and iuste measure or above, and not under the measure. And that euery
Brewer
beere brewer and ale brewer shall not take ouer and above for euerye sacke barrell, kylderkin, or firkin of ale & beere, but after suche prices & rates as
Prices.
shall bee thought conuenient and sufficient bye the discretions of the Iustices of peace within euerye shyre wher
Iust. of p. Sie.
suche Beer brewer & Ale brewer shall dwell without anye cytye, borough or towne corporate wher no bedde officers, as Mayres bayliffes, shiriffes, and
Mayres.
other bedde officers haue none authority nor rule, and in euery citi, borough and towne where there be Mayres, shiriffes, or other bedde officers, the same
Prices.
rates and prices to be named and ceassed by them and euery of them by their discretions. And that the sayde Ale brewers or beere brewers at any time hereafter shal not sel their beere nor ale at
Brewers.
Prices.
any higher rates or prices then shal be to them assigned after the forme aboue rehersed, vppon pain to lose and forfait for euerye barrell so putte to sale contrarye to this estatute, vi shillings, for euery halfe barrel or kilderkin iij.s. iiij pence and for euery firkin ij.s. and for euerye vessel conteyninge greater nũbre of gallons x.s. and for euerye other
Fors.
vessell conteinynge lesser number of gallons, rij. pence. The one halfe of all the whiche penalties and forfaytures
Half.
to be to the kinge our soueraign lorde, and the other halfe to him that will sue for the same bye accion of dette, bylle, plaint or informaciõ in any of ỹ kings courtes (in whiche accion and suite, the defendant shal not wage his lawe, nor anye essoyne protection or priuilege to hee admitted We it ꝛc. ỹ al maner of
Hopemakers
hopemakers, wiin this realm of Englande whiche shal put to sale anie sope bye barrell halfe barrel firkin or other vessell shal from Lammas next nere commynge, make or cause to be made
Wellis
theire barrelles, halfe barrelles, firkynnes and other vessels, according to the rates, contentes weightes and Assises of olde tyme vsed and accustomed, that is to saye, euerye empty barrell to hold & conteine xxxij. gallons or aboue, and to bein weight xxvi. li. and not aboue, of ful and iust measure and euery halfe barrel ẽpty to be in weight xiij. li. and not aboue, and to holde and conteyne xvi. gallons or aboue and euery firkin empty to wape, vi. pounds & an halfe and not aboue and to holde & conteyne viij. gallons or aboue, vppon payne of forfayture for euery such barrel or halfe barrell, firkin, or other vessel hereafter to be made, had or vsed contrarye to this acte. iij. shillinges. iiij d.
And also be it ꝛc. that the wardens of the occupacion or mistery of Coupers within the cytie of London from henceforth at al times hereafter when they shall thinke conuenient and expedient takinge withe them an officer of the Maires, shal haue full power and auctoritye by vertue of this acte, to search, viewe and gage al maner of such barrells, kilderkins, firkins, and other vessels to be made or occupied for ale, beere or sope to be put to sale within the cytye of London, and suburbes of the same and within two miles compasse without the same suburbes to view and see that the same barrels, kilderkinnes, firkinnes and other vesselles, aswel within the liberties as without, bee made and marked well and sufficiently and beare and conteyne theire true contentes rates and measures according to the effecte of this estatute. And also marke euerye suche barrel kilderkyn firkinne, and other vessell bye them so viewed and gauged bearinge and conteyning their true cõtẽts, with ỹ signe & toke of a. S. Anthonies crosse, the said wardens to haue for ỹ search & gauge of euery such barrel, kilderkinne, &c.

hir an other vessel by them so searched viewed, gaged and marcked one lyke thing and not aboue of the owners or makes of the saide vessels. And shall & may haue auctoritie by vertue of this acte to retaine euery such vessel as they shal so gage, search, and marke, vnto such time as they shalbe satisfied therof. And in case they shal fynde anye of the sayde vessels defective not bearing their true contents ẏ then by auctoritie of this acte they maye seaze, take, & retain euerye such vessel and cause the same to be marked or amended, accordinge to the true contents, or els cause ẏ same to be burned. And also the partye owner of suche vessels to lose & forfayt for euery suche vessel not being of the full contentes after the rate aboue expressed. xij. li. to be recouered and employed as is aboue saide. And be it &c. ẏ in all other cities, boroughes, & townes wherein no suche wardens of Coupers be, ẏ ẏ Maires, shiriffes, bailliffes constables or other hed officers in such cities, boroughes & townes, shal haue power and auctoritie to searche, viewe and gauge al suche barrels kilderkins fyrkyns and other vessels to bee made hereafter in any such citie borough, or towne, and to haue and take al such auauntage thereby and in lyk manner & forme as the wardens of coupers in the citie of London, or other persons by this act should or may haue or take in euery behalfe prouided alwaies ẏ euery brewer brewer maye kepe in hys house one or two seruauntes of the mistrye or craft of Coupers, to houpe & amend his barrels kilderkins, fyrkyns & other vessels wherin they shal putte their beere to sale from time to tyme, this acte or any thyng therin contayned to the contrarye in anywise notwythstandinge. And be it &c. that if any person at any time after the saide feaste of Annualle nert comyng do myslih, or

cause to be minished any maner of barrell, kilderkin, or firkin, to the disceite of any the kinges subiectes, by reason of taking out of the hedde of any suche vessel or taking out of any staffe out of any such vessel, ẏ then euerye suche vessell to be brent, & the offender to forfayt for euery such offence. iij. shilling four pence the one moitie therof to bee to the kynge our soueraigne Lorde, & the other moitie therof to him or them of the kynges subiectes ẏ will sue for ẏ same to bee recouered in manner and forme aboue rehersed. And the partie so offending to be further punished by the discretion of ẏ hed officer or officers before whō suche defaut shal be presented. It is &c. that notwithstanding any thing conteyned in this act of brewers and Coupers wherunto this Cedule is annexed, it shalbe lefull to euery Ale brewer mencioned in the same acte, to haue and retaine in his seruice one person of the mistery or craft of Coupers to exercise in his seruice the craste of a couper onelye in binding, houpinge, & pinninge his maisters ale vessels rected by ẏ saide acte, & in none other wise to vse or exercise anye makinge of vessels concerning the craft or mistery of a couper whils that he is in the seruice of any Ale brewer. Also it is enacted, that euerye couper, whiche hereafter shal make any Ale vessel specified in the saide acte shal from the feaste of ꝑ decesse nert comming make euery such vessel accordinge to the assise specified in the treatise called compositio mensuracum, that is to saye euerye barrell for Ale shal conteyne xxxij. gallonnes of the sayde assise or aboue of the whiche eyghte gallonnes make the common bushell to be vsed in this Realme of Englande. euerye kylderkynne for xvj. gallonnes of the said Assyse, or aboue and euerye fyrkynne xtij. gallonnes of Assyse or aboue. vpon

Vessell.
Brent.
Forf.
Punished.
Brewer.
Seruant.
Amender
Vessel.
Contayn.
Assise.

Fort. pon paine of forfayture of .iij. shillings foure pence for euerie of the same vessels lie him untruelye made, contrarie to this act, thone halfe of the same forfaiture to be to the kinge and the other to hym that will sue for the same, bye action of dette, bill playnte, writte or otherwise: In whiche action, none essoyne, protection, or iwager of lawe shalbe allowed. And be it also enacted that euerye cowper marke his vessel Marke. with his owne marke, vppon payn of Fort. iii.shillinges foure pence to be levied and recovered after lyke manner and fourme as is aboue sayde. And that no manner of person in the search making Gawging. for the true gaugynge of anye such vessels, shal put oute the ale of anye suche vessell, wherebye the same ale shalbe the worse. And that it shalbe lawfull to euerye ale brewer to bringe carye & Brewer. cause to be broughte and caryed their ale to the households of our soueraign lorde ye kyng, the queene the prices & to euery archebishops, Bishops, Dukes Marquesses, Earles, barons, or other honorable mennes houses, in tunnes, Vessels. buttes, pipes, hoggesheds or other vessels, of greater and larger quantitie than is expressed in this present acte, or before time hathe bene vsed in that behalfe. And also it shalbe lefull to the said ale brewers to bring cary or cause to be brought conueyed or caried their ale to euery mās house in barels kilderkins & Vessels. firkins bearynge and holdinge theyre true contentes according to the powrporte and effecte of this present act, anie thinge conteyned in the same acte, to ye contrary hereof not withstandinge An. 23. H.8. ca. 4. See an. 35. Henrici. 8. cap. 8. that this acte is altered in the prices and some other clauses there concernynge these matters, but that acte of 35 H.8. was made to endure to the end of the nexte parliament and then it is expyred. See Weightes and measures al most in al for the contentes of vessells

¶ *Court baron.*

See Attourney. 2. 8. Macabondes. 8. Cholves. 1.

¶ *Courtes.*

Anno. 7. H.8. cap. 8. a longe acte was made concernynge a certain manner and fourme for the renewes and accounts of diuers of the kinges landes, and horsinge certeine persones to be surueyours of the same landes renewes and accounts with diuers articles concernynge those matters to endure to the dissolucion of the nexte parliament, And an. 14. H.8. the sayd acte of 7. H.8. expired and there in. 14. H.8. there was another act made of muche like effecte as the former acte that was made. An. 7. H.8. cap. 8. which acte made. an. 14. H.8. was made to endure to thende of the nexte parliament and after. An. 27. H.8. ca. 27. a great acte was made for the erection and auncyentie of the courte of Augmentacions & that the Abbey landes shoulde be in the surney of the court. And an. 27. H.8. cap. 28. ye sayde actes made an. 14. H.8. was made perpetual with some other clauses adioyned. And after. an. 31. H.8. cap. 45. the court of the first fruites and tenthes was erected & bie that acte the officers appointed, & that cōpositions for ye full fruits shoulde be made by ye valewe of ye rentt & that ye obligacions taken therfore shalbe of like force as fynes be & like execucion thereuppon, & that there be diuers articles for the same matters and for ye accomptes of these dettes. And after anno. 32. H.8. ca. 32. the sayde acte made. An. 14. H.8. & an. 27. H.8. cap. 28. were made voide and repelled. And by the acte of 32. H.8. cap. 39. is made & erected the courte of generall surueyors of the kinges landes with auctoritye to them to make

ses for.v. yeres and to take recogn. & to make wood sales, and ther be manie articles concerninge that court and for the leuying & true payment of the reuenues of the lands appointed to ỳ court and diuers officers made and appointed for the courte & after in. An. 7. E. 6. ca. 1. it appeareth that. H. 8. by his letters patentes, had dissolued as well the said court of the augementacions erected by parliamẽt. An. 27. H. 8. ca. 27. as the said court of generall surueiours of the kinges lands, erected by parliamẽt 31. H. 8. ca. 39. And that after. H. 8. by letters patentes erected a court called the court of Augmentacions & reuenewes of his crowne. And after an. 7. E. 6. ca. 1. the said letters patentes were confirmed and auctority giuen to king Ed. 6 during his life to alter, chaunge, or dissolue by his letters patents the said last erected court and also the court of the first fruites & tenthes, the court of ỳ kinges wards & the court of the duchy of Lancaster with diuers articles concerning those matters but E. 6. died before any such alteracion vnyting or dissolueinge. And after Queene Mary dissolued the said courts of ỳ Augementacyõs & first fruits & tithe as appeareth in this title. ¶ Note that in the said acte of. 33. H. 8. ca. 39. be diuers matters enacted which remaine in force as here next folowe.

¶ All obligations and specialties, which after the first daie of May next cominge shal bee made for anie cause matters touching or in any wyse concerning the kinges most royal maiestie his heires, or to his or theyre vse commoditie or behoofe shall be made to his highnes and to his heires kinges in his owne right name or names by these wordes Nouerint vniuersi per quod vel quos, and to none other person or persons to his vse, & to be payd to his highnes by these wordes, Soluendũ eidẽ domino regi, heredi vel executoribꝫ suis

with other wordes vsed and accustomed in common obligacions. And that all suche obligacions and specialties so to bee made, shalbe good and effectual in the lawe to all purposes and intentes, and shalbee of the same nature kynde qualitie force and effect to all intentes, and purposes, as the writings obligatory taken & knowleged according to the statute of the staple at westminster hath at any tyme before the making of this present acte, bene taken vsed executed and executed againste any lay person or persons, any lawe vsage or custome to the contrary thereof notwithstanding. And that al such obligacions and specialties, the dette whereof being not payde nor contented in the life of ỳ king, shall come remaine and be to the heires or executours of the kinge at the free lyberty disposition assignement and appointment of the same king, to whõ such obligations or specialties shal bee made as is afore. And if any person or persõs in his or their owne proper person or persons, after the said first daye of May make or take any obligation or obligations to the vse of the kinges maiestie, or of his heires kynges other wise than is before expressed, that than such person or persons onely that shall so offende contrary to this present acte for his or their so doing, shall haue and suffre such imprisonmẽt as shal be assessed & abridged by the king or his most honorable counsel, daily attendant vpon his highnes-moste royall person. And that al suites to be made after the first day of April next cõminge for the recouerie of or for any the kings dettes in anie the kinges courtes mencyoned in this acte (*S. Escheker, duchy of Lancaster, Augmentacions, surueiours general*) of or vppon any obligacõ or specialty, dated, or deliuered before the makinge of this present act, or which shal be dated and deliuered to the king or to his

Good.

Sta. Staple

Execution,

obligacions

Heires.

Executors.

Obligations

Vse.

Heire.

Imprisõment.

Suites, to the kinge

Recouerie,

Escheker.

Lancastre

Augmentacions.

Surueiours.

ble, afore the seconde date of May next
comming, shall be taken, sued & pursu
ed in the name of the king, and in the
name of none other person or persons,
to whatsoeuer person or psons the sayd
obligacions or specialties or any of the
bee, haue bene or shall bee made to the
kinges ble. And that all suites proces
Iugementes decrees & executions here
after to be taken pursued or gyuen for
the kinge in anye the Kinges courtes,
mencioned in this acte, of for or vpon
any of the same obligacions shall afore
mencioned shall be of the same or like
strength force and effecte intent in the
same to all purposes onely against all
and al maner such person & persons as
beene bounden in suche obligacions or
specialties, as wel spiritual, as tempo
rall, as against their heires successours
executours and administratours & eue
rie of them, and against none other,
as writinges obligatories taken and
knowleged according to the statut of
the staple of Westminster at any tyme
before the making of this present acte
haue bene vsed to bee taken exercised &
executed against any lay person or per
sons. And y the king in all suites here
after to be taken or vppon any obliga
cio or specialties, made or hereafter to
be made to the king, or any to hys ble,
shall haue and recouer the full costes &
damages as other comiion persones
ble to doe in suites & pursutes for their
dettes. And y all suche suites as nowe
bee depending in the name of any com
mon person to hys graces ble, wherof
no verdit is or before the feaste of Eas
ter next comming shall be geue or pas
sed, or no exigend awarded, shal abate
be voyd and of none effect. And neuer
theles the Kinge by the auctorite a
foresaide, shall haue hys suite and re
medie for the saide det so beynge in ac
tion and procesle, in fourme as is afore
saide, in any of the courtes in hys acte

Kings name.

Suites. Decrees. Executions.

Sta. staple

Suites.

Iustices Costes Dam. Suites.

Abate. Maple. Kinges suite.

mencioned, any thing in this acte to
contrarie therof notwithstading. Pro
it is ec. y all and euery suite and sute
which hereafter shall bee had made
taken of for or vppon anye dette or
ties which heretofore hath growen
bee due, or that hereafter shall grow
or be due to the king, in the seuerall
fices and courts of his Exchequer, he
chie of Lancaster, Augementacions
the reuennes of his crowne, Surue
ours generall of hys manours, lande
and tenementes, Bayliff of the lib
des and lyueries, and Court of
frutes and tenthes, or in anie of the
or by reason or auctho;itie of any o
shalbe seuerally sued in such one of
saide courtes and offices, in the who
court and office, or by any reason
which court and office, the same be
or dutie did first grow or become
due, or hereafter shal growe or bec
due, or in the which office or court
recognysaunce obligacion or speciall
is or shal bee or remaine. And euery
such seuerall suite and suites shall be
made in euery of the saide seuerall
fices and courts vnder the seuerall
of the saide seuerall courtes, by
as, Extendi facias, Subpena, Attac
ment, and proclamacion of allegia
if neede shal require, or any of them
other wise as vnto y said seuerall co
shal be thought by their discretio
dient for the speedy recouery of
debtes. And that the saide court of
chequer, and all and euery of the
courtes, shall haue whole and full
thority & power to hear and det
all and euerye such suite and sut
hereafter shal bee taken commen
pursued for the intent aboue specifi
and thereuppon to attaine make
due execucion by and vppon the bo
landes, and goodes, of the party or par
ties that so shall bee condemned acc
dingly. And also shal haue full pow

and auctho̅itie, to heare and determyn
all and all maner of matters, detinues
trespasses accomptes reconynges tra-
gis riseeites negligences defautes con-
tempte complaintz riottes querelles
suites stryfes controuersies forfaitures
offences and other thinges whatsoeuer
they shal be which hereafter shal grow
be moued stirred p̅cured or arise in
or vppon any matter cause or other
thing assigned committed or appoited
hereafter to be assigned committed
or appointed to the seuerall directyons
rders and gouernannces of the same
courtes or any of them, or for or vppon
any maner of thing or thinges, which
may or shall touche or in any wyse cō-
cerne the same wherin the kinge shall
be onely partie. And also all maner of
matters for terme of yeres betweene par-
tie and partie concerninge the p̅misses
and to correcte and punish by their
discretions all and euerie persone and
persons, which before them shalbe con-
victed of any of the p̅misses, accordig
to the nature, qualitie and quantitie of
his or their offence or offences cause or
causes, matter or matters (al & all ma-
ner of treasons murder, felonies estatz
rightes tytles and interesses, as wel of
heritance as of freeholde, other than
matters for terme of life onely excepted)
and alwaies reserued. And bee it ec.ꝑ
any persone or persons shall make or
pretende any claime right title interest
or possession, in or to anye manours,
landes, tenements, or hereditaments,
obtained solde or exchanged, or here-
after to bee bargained, solde or exchan-
ged by the kinge oure soueraigne lord,
or any persone or persones in fee simple
or fee taile, by his highnes letters pa-
tentes made or to be made therof vnder
the great seale of Englande, vppon
which letters patentes ther is or shal
be reserued any annual rentes or fer-
mes payable to the kinges highnes his
heires or successoures in his sayd courte
of Augmentacion, or demaunde or aske
anye rentes, annuities, offices, fees, or
other profits, in, out of, or any such ma-
nours, landes, tenements, or hereditā-
ments contained or to be comprised in
any such letters patents, made or here-
after to bee made as is aforesayde. And
if our said soueraigne lord his heires or
successours, shall make or p̅tend any
claime right title interest or possession,
in or to any maners, landes, tenemēts,
or herditamentes, bargained solde or
exchanged, or to be bargained, solde, or
exchāged, by the king his heires or suc-
cessours, to anye person or persones in
fee simple or fee taile, by hys or theyr
letters patents, therof made or hereaf-
ter to be made vnder his or thier great
seale of England, vpon which letters
patentes is or shal be reserued any an-
nuel rentes or ferme payable or which
shalbe paiable to the king hys heyrs or
successours, in his saide courts of Aug-
mentations: And if the king hys heirs
or successours, demaunde or aske anye
rentes, annuities or other profites or
hereditamentes, of anye estate of en-
heritaunce, in, of or out of anye ma-
nours, landes, tenementes, or here-
ditamentes, conteyned or comprys-
ed or to bee conteyned or comprysed,
appoynted or to bee appoynted or as-
signed, to the sayde courte of Auge-
mentacyons, in anye letters patents
made or hereafter to bee made, as is
aforesayde. That then the Chaun-
celler of the sayde Courte of Auge-
mentacyons by the assent of the coun-
saple of the sayde Courte, or the more
part of them shal haue power and auc-
thoritie by auctoritie of this acte, to ex-
amine al such demādes, rightes, titles,
interesses, and possessions, rēts, annui-
ties, offices, fees, & other profites & he-
reditamentes, whatsoeuer they shall

Augmentacions.
Rentes. Profites
Kinge.
Interest.
Holde. Exchanged
Rent.
Arrerē. Rent.
Augmentacions.
Chancellor
Examine. Interesses.

be, and euery of them so to bee demaũ-
ded pʳsented claimed oʳ asked, as is a-
foʳesaide, & by wytnesse, pʳoues & other
waies and meanes by their discretions
to heare and determine the same. And
Determine. Patents. Compelled. No yelde Landes, Rents, Pʳofits Recompence
incase the kinges patents in any such
letters patentes as is aforesaide, oʳ a-
ny of them, their heires successours oʳ
assignes shalbe compelled by thauc-
tho-
rite of the saide courte of Augmentaci-
ons by decree oʳ iudgemẽt of the same
court, to render and yelde to any pʳsõ
oʳ persons in fee simple oʳ fee taile, the
landes tenementes, oʳ hereditaments
compʳised oʳ specified in any suche let-
ters patentes, oʳ any parcel of them, oʳ
to suffre any person oʳ persons to haue
and enioy any offices rentes, annuities
oʳ other pʳofites oʳ hereditamẽts, in fee
simple oʳ in fee taile, out of the same, oʳ
out of anye parcel thereof. And that it
shall appere in the saide letters patẽts,
that the king his heires oʳ successours,
is oʳ shalbe bounden, oʳ of right & equi
tie ought to recompẽce and satisfie the
said patents, their heires oʳ successours
executours oʳ assignes, oʳ any of them,
of and foʳ such manours, landes, tene-
mentes, oʳ hereditaments, annuities,
rentes, offices, fees, oʳ other pʳofites re-
couered in fee simple oʳ fee taile by de-
cree oʳ iugement of the sayde courte as
Discharge is aforesaide, oʳ els to discharge and ac
quite the said patents, their heires suc-
cessours executours and assignes, of oʳ
foʳ anis rents annuities offices fees oʳ
other pʳofites aforesayde recouered by
decree oʳ iudgemẽt in fee simple oʳ fee
tayle, as is aboue saide. Oʳ if it shall ap
pere vnto the said court of Augmẽtacy-
ons oʳ vnto the moʳe parte of the ỹ the
king his heires oʳ successours of right &
Enioye equitie ought to haue, recouer oʳ enioy
Landes. in fee simple oʳ fee taile, any manours,
landes, tenements, oʳ hereditamentes
Rents &c. in any suche letters patentes compʳy-
sed; oʳ anye rentes annuities offyces,
fees, oʳ other pʳofites, in, out, oʳ of the
same. That then in all and euery suche
case and cases the sayde Chancellour
of Augmentacions foʳ the time being
with the assent of three oʳ moʳe such
persons as hereafter shal be named by
king his heirs oʳ successours, shal haue
full power & auctoʳity without any bill
oʳ warrant to bee signed oʳ sued from
the king hys heires oʳ successours for
same, as well to recompence & satisfye
the party oʳ parties greued, so much in
money of the kings treasure remaining
in the saide courte of augmentacions,
as the said manours, landes, tenemẽ-
rents annuities, offices fees oʳ other pʳ-
fits oʳ hereditamentes, lost oʳ recouered
by decree oʳ iugement of the sayd court
of Augmentaciõs, as is aforesaid, shal
be woʳth to bee solde, oʳ otherwise dis-
charge & acquite such person oʳ persõs
therof accoʳding to hys oʳ theire letters
patentes, as also to make and take or-
der direction decree & iugement foʳ the
king his heires & successours, foʳ the re-
couerie attaining & hauyng of all and
singuler suche manours, landes, tene-
ments, rentes, annuities, offices, fees,
pʳofits & hereditamentes & al and euery
other thing and thinges, which ỹ king
his heires and successours by and vpon
suche examination and examinations,
ought, should and shal bee iustly inti-
led to haue, recouer, possede oʳ enioy in
fee simple oʳ in fee tayle. And the same
decree direction oʳder and iudgement
to bee good & effectuall in the lawe, to
bind al parties & pʳiuies to the same in
al intentes & purposes. And wher any
decree oʳ iugemẽt which shalbee giuen
in the sayd court of Augmẽtacions or
any ỹ pʳmisses extend to the losse of
kings patent oʳ patentes their heires
cessoures executours oʳ administrates
but foʳ terme of life oʳ liues of ỹ defen-
dant oʳ demaũdantes, plaintife, oʳ plain-
tyfes, oʳ foʳ terme of yeares the same

where

wherof the king is bounden and ought to recompence, discharge or acquite by his lettres patentz, than the said Chancellor of ỹ Augmentacions shal haue full power and auctorite to recompence or discharge the same in money, as in all thinges as is to recompence the same of the landes, tenementz, hereditamentz and possessions lyyng within the survey and gouernaunce of the said courte of Augmentacions, to bee graūted vnder the seale of the same court by the discrecion of the said Chancellour, as shal stye to him best for the kinges profite, without any byll or warrant to be sued or signed by or from the kinges or the same. And that euery such recompence satisfaction & discharge to bee made by auctorite of this acte to any person or persons by the said Chancellour, as is aforesaid, shall be good and effectuall against the king his heires & successours any lawe vsage or custome to the contrary therof notwithstanding. And it is ac. that euery of the said courtes shal haue ful power & auctorite, by force of this acte, to set such fines penalties & punishmentz, vppon parties, shiriffes officers, and other persons, for hys and their defautes, contempts negligences & misdemeanours, as vnto the sayde courtes or vnto anye of them shall bee reasonably considered & thought expedient. And that all and euery trial and trialles of all and all maner of suites, billes, pleints, informacions, declaracions complaints answeres replicacions allegacions, causes matters & thinges any of them to be pursued made or ministred in the said seuerall courtes or any of them shal bee made and tried by the examinacion of twelue honest wytnesses, or by such other waies or meanes before the said seuerall courtes, or by anie of them shal bee thought expedient. And that all and euerie such iugement and iugementes decree or decrees examinacion and examinacions, shall be good perfect & in full strength force and effect in the law to all intents constructions and purposes. And where diuerse and sundry persons stande bounden to the kinges highnes in diuers great and notable summes of money by recognisaunce or other bondes in the sayde seuerall courtes for dettes due to the kinges highnes, as well for the purchase of lands and goodes and parfourmāce of condicions, as also for diuerse sundry other causes. And albeit the same persons haue well and truly satisfied contented and paid the same dettes, or performed the condicions of the same recognisances or other bondes, yet ỹ same recognisances or other bondes cannot be made voyde without the kinges especial warrant, which should be much vnquietnes to the kings maiestie, and also very chargeable to his graces subiectes to sue to his highnes from tyme to tyme for the same. In consyderacion wherof, & forasmuch as the said persons being so bounden by recognisaunce, or in other bondes, may by diuers casualties, lose their acquitaunces, whereby great daūger & peril may growe to the their heires executours & successours: Be it ac. that vpon ỹ sight of the acquitances, made or to be made for the payment of the said dut, or dettes, or summes or summes of money growen or to be growen, or due & suffyciēt proofe made or hereafter to bee made before the said seuerall head officers for the tyme beeing of the said seuerall courtes, as ỹ case shal rise or growe, or if the condition of the same recognisaūce or bonde be parformed or kept: That the euery such seuerall head officer, for ỹ recognisāce taken or to be take by him or anye of his predecessours, or for anye other bonde for them be ỹ with in his charge & cure shall haue full power and auctorite to cancell and make void the same recognisance

Fort.

Debters.

Dett to the kynge.

Payd.

Recognisaunce

Warrant

Right.

Acquitance.

Proofe.

Hed officers.

Condicion.

Perfourme

Recognisāce

Bond.

Cancel.

Recognisaunce

Discharge.

Hed officer.

Discharge.

Recognisaunce

Discharged,

Graunted.

Landes.

Augmentacions.

nisaunce or other bonde, callyng to hym such of the same court as to him or thē shall seme moste conuenient for the cancellacion of the same recognisaunce or bonde. And be it &c. that the same cancellacion so made, shall be a sure & sufficient discharge of the same recognysaunce or other bonde, to all and euery persone such person or personnes, as doe or shall stande bounden in the same recognisāce or bonde, so cancelled against ꝯ kinges highnes his heires executours & successours for euer. And bee it &c. ꝯ the same seuerall heade officers for the tyme beinge, in euerye of their sayde seuerall courts, shall haue full power & auctorytie to discharge cancelle or make voide by his or their discretion, all & singuler recognisaunces nowe made or hereafter to bee made in the saide court, for anye apparaunce or other contempt. And ꝯ the same head officer or officers, & the partyes so bounden & to bee bounden, to bee discharged against the king our soueraigne lorde his heires executours & successours for the cancellacion of the same recognisāce. And wher the kings maiestie sithen the making of the same estatute in the sayde. xxviij. yere of hys noble Reigne. (*S.ca.17. before.1.*) of hys owne mere motion liberalitie & benignitie hath freely giuen & grāted by hys sundry letters patents vnder his great seale of Englande, vnto diuers & sundrie of the nobles, & lordes as well spirituall as temporal of this his realme, & also vnto diuers & many other persons & bodies politike, to their heirs & successours, & to the heires of their bodyes or for terme of life or lyues, diuers & manye sundrye honors castels manours, landes, tenementes, rectories, pencions portions & other hereditaments which thē were in the order gouernāce & surueie of the same court of the augmētacyons of the reuenues of hys graces Crowne or out of any other of ꝯ sayde seuerall courtes, reseruynge vnto his maiestye his heires and successours the same letters patentes, one penny rent in the name of due tenthe, or the tenthe part of the perelle value of the same premisses or any other rent payable & to bee paid in the same courtes to the officers of the same courtes deputed & assigned for ꝯ same, at one certain feaste or day in the same letters patents mencioned & declared, which the persones so auāced notwithstāding they haue sithen & after the makinge of the same letters patentes paide vnto the same maiours landes, tenementz & hereditamēts so gyuen, & not of haue quietlye perceiued & taken the issues reuennes & profits therof yet neuertheselle diuers of the same persones haue not at the dayes and feastes, assigned and limyted vnto them in ꝯ same letters patentes, nor yet in long tyme after the same dayes & feastes of paiemēt therof, contented and payd in the same courtes, or to the officers of the same courts assigned & deputed for the same the said yerely rent or rentz so reserued to the kings highnes, contrary to their duties, against all reason & good conscience. In consideracion wher of be it enacted that if any persō, of what estate degree or condicion so euer he bee, or body politike, to whome the kings maiestie hath by his letters patents vnder hys great seale of Englande, or vnder the great seale of the same courte of Augmentacions, giuen or graunted, or hereafter shall giue or graūt, with like reseruacion of rente or rentes, any maner landes tenementes, rectories or other hereditamentz whatsoeuer which hee or hereafter shall be in the order gouernāce & surueye of the same courtes of augmentacions, to bee had to them & to their heires or successours or for terme of life or lyues, yelding, and reseruing to

sam

...ne the said soueraigne lord ye kyng his ...
...ssours, one perely rent at ...
...ertaine day & feaſt in the ſame let ...
...patentes rehearſed mencioned and ...
...ntained, and to be payed into the ſame ...
...ers, yf the ſame perſons bodies po...
...ſame their heires ſucceſſours or aſſyg...
...s, or any of thē, do not truly content ...
...pay, or cauſe to be contented & paid ...
...nto the receyuour of the ſaide ſeuerall ...
...rtes, or to the general or partyculer ...
...ayor of the ſame ſeuerall courtes, ...
...puted and aſſigned for the ſame ...
...e for the tyme beynge, to the vſe of the ...
...kings highnes, at the day or feaſt limit ...
...to by the ſame letters patentz, or within ...
...xty dayes next & immediatly after ...
...e ſame day or feaſt of payment therof ...
...all ſuch ſommes of money which bene or ...
...hereafter ſhal be due reſerued to ye kyng ...
...ateſtie hys heires & ſucceſſors, by the ...
...ame letters patentz, or by any of them ...
...make ſufficient tender therof to the ...
...ſaid treaſurer or generall or particuler ...
...ceyuer: ye thā euerie of the ſame per...
...ons, bodies politike their heires or ſuc...
...eſſours or aſſignes, for lacke & defaute ...
...f payment of the ſame rent, to forfayt ...
...& loſe to the kings maieſtie his heires & ...
...ucceſſors as much moneye as ye fourth ...
...part of the ſame rēt ſo reſerued or here...
...after to bee reſerued for one yere, both ...
...ſhal amount vnto, for & in the name ...
...of one peine ouer & aboue the ſame rēt ...
...reſerued or hereafter to bee reſerued. ...
...And if it happen the ſame perſons bo...
...dies politike their heires ſucceſſours or ...
...aſſignes or any of thē, do not within one ...
...hole yere next after the day or feaſt ex...
...preſſed in the ſame letters patentis con...
...tayned or paye, or lafully tender vnto ye ...
...ſame treaſurer &c, or generall or particu...
...ler accomptes, to ye vſe of the kyngs maieſtie ...
...his heires or ſucceſſours, as well ye ſaid ...
...yerely rent ſo reſerued, or hereafter to ...
...be reſerued, as alſo the ſaid ſumme of ...
...money forfaited for and in the name of ...
...peine: ye then the ſame perſons bodies po...
...litike, their heires ſucceſſours or aſſyg...
...nes ſo offending ſhal forfait & loſe to ye ...
...kings maieſtie hys heires & ſucceſſours ...
...ſo much moneye as the maiſtye or halfe ...
...deale of the ſame rent reſerued or to be ...
...reſerued for one yere, both ſhall a...
...mount vnto, ouer & aboue ye ſaid rentes ...
...reſerued or to be reſerued, ſo alſo that ye ...
...loſe for euery halfe yere after ſo much ...
...money for the wholle rente reſerued or ...
...to be reſerued, for one wholle yere, both ...
...or ſhall amount vnto vntill the ſame rēt ...
...ſo reſerued or to be reſerued, with the arre...
...rages of the ſame, & alſo the ſayd ſumme ...
...of money ſo forfaited & loſt for a peine, ...
...bene vnto ye ſame treaſurer or general ...
...or particuler receyuour truely ſatiſfied ...
...cōtented & paied, to the vſe of the kings ...
...highnes, his heires and ſucceſſours. ...
...And bee it &c. ye it ſhall bee lefull to the ...
...ſame treaſurer & generall or particuler ...
...receiuer, to diſtreyn as well for ye ſame ...
...rent ſo reſerued or to bee reſerued, & for ...
...the arrerages of the ſame as alſo for ...
...the ſaid ſummes of money ſo forfaited or ...
...to be forfaited and loſt, for & in ye name ...
...of the peine aforeſaid. And alſo ye head ...
...officer or officers of either of the ſame ...
...courtz for the tyme beinge, vpon certifi...
...cate to him made or to bee made of the ...
...ſame defaute and contempt, ſhall and ...
...may award ſuch proceſs out of the ſame ...
...courtz againſt the ſame offender for not ...
...paieng of the ſayde rent ſo reſerued, or ...
...to bee reſerued, and alſo for the ſame ...
...ſummes of moneye forfayted and to ...
...bee forfayted by thys acte, as bie hys ...
...or they diſcreciō ſhal ſeme cōuenyent. ...
...And be it &c. ye if any perſon or perſons ...
...hereafter make lafweful paimēt to anye ...
...of the ſayd treaſurers or general or par...
...tyculer receyuer of anye of the ſame ...
...courts, deputed & aſſigned for the ſame ...
...of any ſumme or ſummes of money due ...
...to ye kings highnes his heyres or ſuc...
...ceſſours, or any yerelye rent reſerued ...

Foyl.

Halfe the rent

Foyle.

Hole rent,

Diſtreyn,

Rent

Penalties.

Certificat.

Defaut,

Proces,

Payment,

Offer. & vpon or after such payment offer hym to the same Treasorer or general or particuler receiuer, one lefull and sufficient acquitaunce redy made to be assigned by the same Treasorer or generall or particuler receyuor, wytnessynge the receipt of the sayde summe or summes all money so paide, & then the said Treasorer general or particuler receyuour, shall with his owne hand assigne the same acquitaunce, without takyng any fee or reward for makyng of the same acquitance, vpon payn to forfaite xx.li.s. for euery tyme offendyng contrarye to this acte, xl.s. the moyetie wherof to bee to the kinges highnes, & the other moity to the party & will pursue for the same. And if the parties, which hereafter shall happen to pay to the same treasorer or general or particuler receiuer any such summe or summes of money, & do not bryng an acquitãce with him to be signed as is aforesayde, & then if the same treasorer or general or particuler receiuer, vpon request to hym made shall make & deliuer vnto & same yt is one sufficient acquitãce, testifieng the same receypte, & the same Treasorer or general or particuler receiuour or anye of his clerkes shal not receiue or take of the same yt is for the makyng of the sayde acquitance not aboue foure pence, vpon paine to forfait for euery such acquitãce. xx.s. for which hee or they shall happen to take aboue the sayde summe of. iiij.d. to be recouered as is before sayd, & is to say, the one moitie therof to the vse of the kinges highnesse or his heirs and successours, & the other moitie therof to the party & will pursue for the same. And be it also enacted, & the same acquitance shal bee a sufficient discharge according to the tenour & effect of the same. And be it. ec. that if any of the saide generall or particuler receiuers, which nowe be or hereafter shall bee within any of the sayde

Pay.

Acquitans.

Fees. Fol.

Acquitans.

Receyuours,

courts, happen to pay to any persons any annuitie pencion or rent, that then if the same parsons vpon the receipt therof deliuer to the same general or particuler receiuour one sufficiẽt and lawfull acquitance sealed and signed, testifienge the same receipt, that then the same generall or particuler receiuour, shall receiue the same acquitance, without taking or receiuing any fee or reward for the makyng of the same. And if the same party to whome the saide general or particuler receiuour hath so contented & payd any such annuitie pencion or rent, do not bryng with him one such sufficient acquitance, signed and sealed, testifyeng the receipt of the same money, by reason wherof the same generall or particuler receiuour by himself or his clerk maketh one acquitaunce for the receipt of the same annuitie pencion or rent, the the same receiuour or his clerk shall not receiue or take for the making of any such acquitance, which he shall happen to make, not aboue iiij.d. vpon peine to forfait for euery such acquitance which he shall happen to refuse, beyng redy made & offered to bee deliuered to him as is aboue saide. xx.s. And for euery acquitaunce which he shall hereafter happen to make for any of the payments aforesaid and to receiue for the making of the same acquytance aboue the said summe of foure pence, to forfaite xx.s. the one moity to be to & kinge and the other moitie to the party that will sue for the same. And also that the same generall or particuler receiuours or their deputies, which hereafter shall happen to paye any suche annuitie pencyon or rente & shall not receiue or take of the partye, to whome he shall happen to paye the same in the waye of reward or otherwyse, aboue the summe of foure pence of euery pounde & which the same

Fees. Fol.

of the sayde seuerall courtes perfyte in
euerye counte within their saide seue-
rall limittes, the space of .xx. dayes. xx. dayes.
or more before their audite, shall pro- Proclame.
clayme and declare in foure seuerall mar-
kettes or other places, the place & dayes Dayes.
where & when they will kepe their se-
uerall audites, in the same shire, vppon
paynes to be sette & rated by the
discretyon & poinder of the one moitie Fyne.
to the vse of the kinges highnesse &
the other moitie to the partie y shall sue
for the same in forme aforesayde. And
that all & euerye of the auditours of the Auditours.
sayde seuerall courtes, assigne seuerally
assigned to their seuerall limittes, and
euerye other particuler recettours of Recevnours
the same shall at courtes, being also se-
uerally assigned and joyned with the
same seuerall auditours in their sayd
seuerall limittes, after y determynac-
yon of the feaste of saincte Michaell the ar-
changell y shall direct y auauncy Warrantes,
thereof vnder seuerall warrantes & preceptes
vnder their seales, to euerye of the re-
cettours bailliffes reues & other officers Officers.
whatsoeuer accomptable before the the Accountes.
auditours aforesayde by the same warrante
& precepte to charge and commaunde in
the name of all the sayde soueraygne lorde
the kinge, euerye of the sayde recettours
bailliffes reues & other officers to ap- To appere.
peare before the auditours certain dayes &
places in the same warrante & precepte
limitted & assigned, there to declare &
make a iuste and true accompte of all Account,
suche receiptes wherof they be accomp
table and owe to accompte. And after
y the same auditours and particuler re- Auditours.
cettours haue repayde vnto the same Recevnours.
place and poynte repayres audite & Repayre.
allowe vnto the same proclamations pre-
cepte & warrantes, that if any receyuour
bailliff reue bayliffe officer, being at
accomptable or for any of the manors landes
tenementes or other hereditamentes, nowe remayninge or

which

Warnte.

Account.
Receinor.

Not apere.

Accompt.

Account.

Finisshed.

Not pay.

3. webes.

Arrerages.

...ughly the certaintie therof be certified and
...ppon good certificate and surueye of anye of
...the shiris for the same countie, he shall cause
...by writinge, as well by the same proclamacion
...or by precepte or warraunt in
...forsaid and in the name of
...any of the auditours of the saide seue-
...rall courtes, personally to appeare by
...himselfe, or by his sufficient and lawe-
...full deputie before the same auditours
...and receivours at certaine day and
...place, in the same warrãt or precept prescribed
...there to make and declare a iuste and a
...true accõpte of all the receiptes of the
...saide office. And if the same receivour
...receyuer, bailliffe or other officer so beynge
...lawfullye warned do not appeare be-
...fore the same auditours and receivours
...at the same day and place in the said war-
...rant expressed. Or if the same receivor
...bailliffe, receyuer or officer do at the same
...day and place to them prescribed, ap-
...peare and will not accompt before the
...same auditours, according to the tenor
...and effect of the same precept or warraunt
...or if the saide receivour bailliffe receyuer or
...other officer accomptable, doe by him-
...selfe or by his sufficient and lawfull deputie
...appere before the same auditours and receiv-
...ours and then and there into his or their
...accõpte before the saide auditours and after
...the same accõpte finished and ended, if the same
...receivour bailliff receyuer, or other officer
...is not content and pay vnto the treasaurer
...of the same seuerall courtes, or to the ge-
...nerall or particuler receyuour of the
...counties for the time beynge, as the case
...shall require within three weekes next
...and immediatly after the same account ful-
...lye finished and ended all such summes of
...money, which vppon the determinati-
...on of his saide accompt he shall happen
...to be founde in arrerages, and the same de-
...faults and contemptes being duely proo-
...ued before the said officer or officers of
...the saide seuerall courtes for the time
...beynge that then entry such receivour
...bailliff receyuer or officer to be
...in fortayte and lose his saide office
...or bailliwike for the which he or they were
...presented for the same trespasse and
...offence. And be it also further enacted
...and ordeyned by the authoritie aforesaide
...that if any of the saide receivours
...bailliffes, receyuers or other officers,
...the declaration of their said accompt
...vpon willinglye refuse and denye
...any suche reuenue rente, herriot, or
...casualtye whatsoeuer it be, of the
...he ought to have made accompt, and
...same before appointed before the
...heds officers or officers for the time
...ynge, that then euerye suche receiv-
...bayliffe receyuer or other officer to
...dinge, to forfaite and lose his sayde
...fice and fee which he hadde for the
...erfullinge of the same, and also there-
...mes as much as he hath so conceal-
...and withe all auoyne. And that the
...sayde hedde officer or officers of the
...same seuerall courte for the time
...beynge immediatlye vppon the
...speate to hym made of the same
...faults contempts or offenses, shall
...awarde proces in nature of attach-
...mente againste the same receiv-
...bayliffe receyuer or other officer
...for the same arrerages remaynyng
...in the handes of the same receivour
...bailliffe receyuer or officer, as also for
...the penaltye of their recognisaunce
...or bonde in which the same receivour
...bailliffe receyuer or officer standeth bo-
...den vnto our sayde soueraygne lorde
...the kynge, as also for the contempt
...and payne limitted and appointed by
...this acte. And be it further enacted
...by the authoritie aforesaide that no
...clames and suites to be taken or
...sued in anye the courtes aforesaide
...the reconerye of anye dette or duetie
...which now bee or that hereafter shall
...happen to appere aryse accrewe
...or bee to the kynge by reason of his

but

Deliuerde.
Remayne.
Deyde.
By gyfte.
Dette to the kynge.
Landes shalbe gyld.
Execucion.
Heir.
This worde heir.
Obligacion.
Recognisaunce.
Dissent.
Tayled landes.
Geuen.
kynge.

Executors. Dominus rex.

Wills.

Landes.

Discharge.

Dette.

Alege.

In discharge

Proued.

Allow.

Discharge.

(ſtanding ſuche lyuyde of powers, p̄rocedinges and executions, as by this acte is lymyted and declared. Any thing in this act conteyned to the cōtrarye notwithſtanding. An. 33. H. 8. ca. 39

The Queenes highnelle ſhall or maye at any tyme hereafter during her naturall lyfe, by her graces letters patentes vnder her greate ſeale of England at her moſt gracious will and pleaſure alter, change vnite, tranſpoſe, diſſolue or determin all, or any of the ſaid courte or courtes, (s. the courte of the Augmentacions of the reuenues of the kinges crowne the courte of the firſte fruites and tenthes the courte of the kinges wardes, the courte of the generall ſaruelour of the kinges lands and the courte of the duchye of Lancaſter. And to reduce the ſame courtes or any of them into one, two, or moze court or courtes, or to vnite and annexe ỳ ſayd courts or any two or mo of them together or to anye other of her maieſties courtes of recorde, or to erect of ỳ ſame any other newe courte or courtes, as to her highnelle ſhalbe thought moſte conuenient, and beſt, for the better, ſurer, and moze ſpedie aunſwerynge of her verrie reuennes, caſualties, or p̄fytes nowe aunſwerable in the ſayde courtes or in anye of them. And that al ſuche ſinguler ſuche alterations, chaunges vnitings, tranſpoſinges, diſſolucions, or determinacions of ỳ ſaid courtes or of anye of them ſo to be altered, chaunged, vnited, annexed, tranſpoſed, diſſolued or determined, or other newe wayes to be erected as is aforeſayd, and concerninge al and euery or any the true payement of the reuenues, rents iſſues, caſualties and p̄fytes of our ſayde ſouereaigne Ladye ỳ ſame, nowe aunſwerable in ỳ ſaid courtes or in any of them, as ſhal be ſet or declared in any ſuch letters patentes or writinges vnder her highnes great ſeale of Englande, hereafter to be made, ſet forth and declared, ſhalbe of ſuche like force and ſtrength to all intentes, conſtructions, and purpoſes, as though ỳ ſame were or ſhoulde haue ben ſet forth or declared by thaucte of parlement the ſayde ſeuerall erections, or anye other thinge hereto fore hadde or made, to the contrary her of in anywiſe notwithſtanding. Prouided alwaye and be it en. ỳ any thing conteyned, or to be conteyned in ỳ ſaid lettres patentes, hereafter to be made bye the Queenes highnelle that nowe is, concerninge anye paines penalties rules, or ordres, made or to be made for the leuyinge of the Queenes reuennes rentes, iſſues, caſualties, or p̄fytes, ſhall not in anye wyſe extende to charge anye of the Queens ſubiects in any other maner or ſoutine then they or anye of them oughte lawefullye to haue been charged by the lawes of this realme before the ſeconde day of thys p̄ſent ſeſſiō of parliament. Prouided alſo and be it en. that any letters patentes hereafter to be made bye the Queenes highnelle or anye thinge or matter conteyned in this act, ſhall not in any wiſe extende to geue any power or authorytie to the chauncellour, and generall ſaruelours of ỳ court of thaugmentacions and reuenues of the quenes crowne or to any other officer or officers of the ſame courte, or of any other court or courtes, hereafter to be erected by ỳ Queenes maieſtie, as is aforeſayd or to any other officer or officers, to be appointed in any of ỳ ſaid courts heraf ter to be erected by ỳ quenes highnes, as is aforeſaid, or to any officer or officers of any court whereūto any of ỳ for ſaid courts ſhalbe by her highnes vnited to here or determine any plee, matter or cauſe but onely where her highnelle is only ỳ mere & ſole plty againſt any of her ſubiects, or for or cōcernig ỳ ſpoye

Patentes.

Payners. Orders.

Charge.

Lres patents

Augmentacions,

Office.

Plee, The queene partie.

dye

Escheker.

Order.

Sauinge.

Fees.
Pencions.

Augmentacions

Augmentacions

co nullwesting hethynly, or playnante of her enheritaūces, reuenues, fiftes, enhauncies, pfits, & debtz bring with the surucy of any the said courtes. Prouided alwaies, that if her highnesse hereafter shal annex any of the sayd courts vnto her court of thescheker, ỹ then all thinges within the surney of the sayde court so annexed shalbe ordered in like maner, to all intentes as the saide court of thescheker is or ought to be, by the cōmon lawes & statutes of this realme, sauinge to all & euery plon & plones bodies politike & corporate, & to euery of thē, such offices of stewardeships, officers of maidenshippes of anye game or games keepers of forestes, chaces, parkes houses, and castels, & the pfittes thereunto belonging, & al rentes annuities & fees as they or any of them, haue or ought to haue, if this acte had neuer bene had, or made. Prouided alwaies & be it ẽ. ỹ this act, nor any thig therin conteined shal in any wise extend or be construed to take away, extinct or determin from any person or persons theire heires successours, or assignes, or from any of them, any fees, annuities pencions, stipends, or annual paimēts of any summes of money, which they or any of them of right might, or ought lawefullye to haue by any letters patents, or other sufficient writinge, vnder the seale of the said court of thaugmentacions, made before the vij. daye of July last past but ỹ al and euery person & persons theire heires, successours executours, and assignes, & euery of the which of right haue, or ought to haue, or hereafter shal haue any fee annuitie stipend, pension, or annuel paymēt of any sume, or sums of money, vnder the sayde seale of the court of thaugmentacions, or being lawefullye allowed, & payde in the same courte shal & may according to the tenur of the fee grant perceiue, take, & receiue the same and shall perely therof be payde of the reuenues treasure heirs and successours at the daies and times cōprised in the letters patents, or other writings, vnder any such court or courtes, wherevnto the same court, where the same annuitie or perely summes of money was payable shalbe so united and knered, or to such courts or courts, as shalbe by auctoritie of this acte of parliament newe erected & made in the place of any of the sayd courts so being dissolued, as long as ỹ same court shal remain, & haue his being and after in such court or courtes as please the quene newely to erect, in the hands of thofficers of the fee courte in any of the quenes courtes, where sufficiēt reuenues shalbe to answere the same of the queenes treasure, then by the handes of thofficers of the same courte in such like maner and fourme as the same plon & persons, their heires executours, & assignes, or any of them, should or might haue done, or ben payde in any other place or courte if this acte had neu bi, or made, any thig in this acte conteined or any other thing hereafter to be done by reason, colour, or auctoritie of this acte, to the contrarye therof notwithstandinge. Prouided alwaies and be it ẽ. that this act nor any thig therin conteined shall in anye wise extende or be construed to take away, extinct or determin from any persone or personnes theire heires, successours assignes, or from anye of them, any fees, annuities pencions stipends, or annuall paymentes of anye somme of moneye, whiche they or any of them, lawefullye haue, or of right myghte, or ought lawefullye to haue bye anye letters patentes, or other sufficient writinge made, before the seuenthe daye of Julie laste paste, so that all and euerye persone, and personnes, theyre heyres successours executoures, and assignes and euerye of

ther

them, whiche haue or hereafter shall haue anye fee, annuite, stipende, pen-
sion, or annuel payment of anye sume or summes of moneye payable yerelye
in anye of the sayde courtes, or by the
handes of anye officer or officers of a-
nye the same courtes, shall and maye
receyue take and receiue the same, &
shall yerely thereof be payd at the ge-
nerall feastes & the dayes and times ex-
pressed in such letters patentes, or other
writinges in anye of the sayde courtes
where nowe the same is or ought to be
payable, as longe as the sayde court or
courtes shal continue and haue anye be-
inge, and after in suche court or courtes
as shal please the Queene nowe or hey-
re by the handes of the officers of the
same courte or courtes, and for default
thereof in anye of the Queenes courtz
wherin sufficiente reuenue shalbe to
make were the same of the Queenes re-
uenues there by handes of officers of the
same courte or courtes in such like ma-
ner and fourme, as the same person
persones their heirs, executours and
assignes, or any of them, shoulde, and
might haue done, and bene payd in a-
nye other place or court, if this acte had
neuer been had, or made, anything in
this acte conteined, or any other thinge
hereafter to be done by reason colour,
or authoritie of this acte to the contra
rye notwithstandinge. An. 1. Ma. ca. 10.

After this statute made, Queene
Marye dissolued the courte of augmen-
tacions and firste fruites and tenthes.

Tenures 12. Right 1.
Manchiles 2. Courtesie 1.
Villaines 3. Villein 28.
Villenages 1. Villarden 14. 25.
Villenie 7. Villarden 14. 25.
People 2. Villeyn 27.
Villeynage 5. Villes 30.

Crosselbowes and handgunnes.

An. 19. H. 7. cap. 4. and An. 3 H. 8. cap. 3. were, two seuerall actes made against shotinge in crosse-bowes. And an. 6. H. 8. ca. 13. an. act was made against shotinge and keepinge of crosse bowes and handguns And anno. 14. H. 8. cap. 7. an acte was made against shotinge in crossebowes and handgunns. And anno. 25. H. 8. ca. 17. an other acte was made against shotinge and keepinge of crosse bowes and handgunnes and repelling the sta-tutes of former statutes made in 33. H. 7. & 3. H. 8. & 33. H. 8. & 34. H. 8. And after an. 33. Hen. 8. all these 4. statutes were repea-led as here folowing appeareth.

¶ No persone or persones, of what estate or degree he or they be, except he or they in their owne right, or in the right of his or their wiues, to his or their owne vse, or any other to the vse of a-ny such person or persons, haue landes tenementes fees annuities or offices to the yerelye value of one hundred the powers, from or after the last daye of Iune next comminge, shall shote in a-ny crosse bowe, handgunne, hagbut or demye hake, or vse or kepe in his or their houses or els where, any crosse bowe, handgunne, hagbutte or de-mye hake, other wise or in any other maner, than is hereafter in this present acte declared, vppon payne to forfayte for euerye tyme that he or they so of-fende contrarye to this acte, tenne pounde. And further be it enacted & that no persone or persones, of what estate or degree soeuer he or they be from and after the sayde laste daye of Iune, shall shoote in, or kepe, or vse in his house or els where, any handgun other than such as shalbe in the stocke & gunne of the length of one whole pase or yarde, or any hake, or demy hake, other than such as shalbe in the stocke & gunne

of

C. li.

Crosselbowe.

Fork.

Shote.
Cary.
Kepe
Length.

Length. Fort. of the length of three quarters on yard
vppon payne to forfait for euerye time
that he or they shall shote in, carye vse
or haue any such gunne being not of ye
lengthe of one whole yarde, or bagbut
or demy hake, beinge not of the length
of three quarters of a yard, x.li. sterling
And that it shalbe lawfull to euerye p
sone and persones in the haue landes
tenementes, fees, annuities, or offices,
C.li. to ye yerely value of one hundreth pou
des, as is aboue saide, to take and seale
euerye such crosbowe, and also euery
handgunne being in stocke, gun shor
ter in length then one whole yarde, e
euery bagbut or demie hake, being shor
ter in length then three quarters of a
yard or any of them frō the kepinge or
possession of euerye suche offender con
trary to the forme of this acte, and the
same crosbowe, or crosbowes to kepe
e retaine to his or their owne vse. And
also the same handgunnes, bagbuttes
and demie hakes, so sealed and taken
Breake. Fort. within xx. dates next after the same se
sure or takinge, to breake and distroye
vppon pain of xl.s. for euery gunne so
Seale. sealed and not broken and destroyed, e
the same so broken e destroyed to kepe
e retaine to his or theire owne vse. And
be it ex. ye no psō or persons, other then
such as haue landes tenementes, rentes,
C.li. fees, annuties or offices, to the yeare
Carp. ye value of one hundreth pounde as is
aforesaide, from or after the sayde last
day of Iune, shal ratrye or haue in his
or theire iourney going or ridinge in ye
kings high waies or elswhere, anye
Vent. Charged. crosbowe bent or gunne charged or
set with ye powder, fire or tourche, for
the same except it be in time e seruice
Fort. of warre, vppon pain to forfait for eue
rye such offence x.li. this present act, or
any thing therin contained to ye contra
ry notwithstanding. And be it ex. that
no pson or psons frō ye said laste daye of
Iune vp. in anywise shote in or with
ny handgunne, demy hake or hag
at anye thinge at large, or in any
borough, or market towne, nor
one quarter of a mile of anye city
rough, or markette towne, except
at a butte or bank of earth in plain
uenient, or for ye defence of his
house, vppon pain to forfait for eue
such shote, x.li. this present acte or
thing therin contained to the contr
notwithstanding. And be it ex. that
persone or persones of what estat
degree so euer he or they bee, shal
or after the said laste day of Iune,
maunde any of his or their seruan
to shote in any crosbowe gunne
bagbut or demye hake, of his or the
saide maisters or of any other pers
to any deere, foule or other thinge,
cept it be onelye at a butte, or bank
earthe, or in the time of warre, as
howesaide, vppon pain to forfayt
euerye such offence x.li. The one mo
ty of al which forfaitures e penal
in this present acte aboue specified
be to the kinge ex. e the other mo
therof to the partye that will sue
which suit ex. Prouided al ways
it ex. that it shalbe lawful from
forth to al gentlemen, yomen, and
ninguen of euerye lorde or lordes
tual or temporal, and of al knight
quiers e gentlemē, e to al ye inhabi
of cities, boroughes, e market to
of this realm of England to ha
any hādgun demie hake or bagbu
ny butte or bāk of earth, onlye in
cōuenient for ye saide, so ye euery such
gūne demy hake, e bagbut be
ueral legths aforesaide e not
ye shalbe lawfull to cūy of ye said
e lords knights, esquiers e gen
e ye inhabitāts of euery city, bo
e market towne, to haue e kepe
of their houses any such hādgun o
gūns of ye legth of one whole yar
ny bagbut or demy hake of

quarters of a yarde, as is aboue saide & not vnder, to the intent to vse & shoote in the same at a but or banke of earth, onely as is aboue said, whereby they & euery of them by the exercise therof in the same aboue said, may the better ayde & assist to the defence of this realm, whe nede shal require, this present act or any thing therin contained to the contrary notwithstanding. And be it ec. that it shalbe lawful to euery p̄son & p̄sons whiche dwelleth & inhabiteth in anye house standing & being set distant two furlonges frō any Citie, Burough, or Towne, to kepe & to haue in his saide house, for ỹ only defence of ỹ same hādguns, hagbutz & demy hakes, being of ỹ seuerall lengthz aboue said & not vnder, & to vse & exercise to shoote in ỹ same at any butte or bank of earth neere to his house, & not otherwise: anye thinge contained in this act to the contrary notwithstanding. And be it. ec. ỹ all letterz patentz, fraternities, and also all other placards, licences, & billes, assignes, heretofore had, made, or assigned, by his highnes or by any other auctorized by his maiesties letterz, patentz, vnder the great seale, to giue licēce & placard to shoote in crossebowes & handgānes or any of them shalbe from & after the said laste day of June, frustrate, voide & of none effect. And also ec. ỹ the saide statut made in the said. xiii. yere of the kings most gracious raign & all other statutz heretofore made & p̄vided for auoiding & restrainte of shootinge in crossebowz & handgunnes, or for anye of them, or for the vsing & keping of ỹ same, be from hence forth vtterly voyd & of none effecte. P̄vided alwaies, ỹ euery p̄cesse, suite, or informacīō cōmenced & now depending, for any offence done contrary to ỹ forme of the said statut made in the said. xiii. yere of the kings most noble raigne, or any other statute made p̄vided for & concerning the shoting in crossebowes & handguns not repealed, & for the keping of the same, shalbe as good & effectual to the parties ỹ haue cōmenced the same, & shall stand & be in suche fourme, effect degree & condicion, as if this act had neuer bene made. P̄vided also ỹ this act or any thing therein contained, be not in any wise hurtfull or p̄iudiciall to any person or psons now being, or that hereafter shalbe appointed by the kings highnes to kepe, receiue or take anie crossebowes or hād gunnes, that shalbe forfaited or taken within ỹ p̄cinct or liberty of ỹ kingz forestes, parkes or chases, but that he or they may lawfully keepe & retaine the same crossebowes, or handgunnes from time to time, vntill such time as the further pleasure of ỹ kings highnes in ỹ behalfe be to euery such perso shalbe knowen & declared. P̄vided also that this act extend not to makerz of crossebowes or handgunnes, but ỹ they may lawfully kepe crossebowz, & hāgunz hagbutz & demy hakes in their houses, & shote in the same, only for the proving & assaying of them at a but or banke of earth in a place conuenient, & not otherwise: so that ỹ said handgunnes, hagbuts and demy hakes be of the seuerall length in stocke & gonne, as is aboue limitted. P̄vided also ỹ this acte nor any thing therin contained, extend not or be p̄iudicial to anye marchantes, which haue or shall haue anye crossebowes, handgunnes, hagbuttes & demy hakes, or any of the, to sell within this realm & to none other vse, so ỹ the same handguns, hagbutz & demy hakz be of the seuerall length in gonne and stocke as is aboue limitted & not vnder. P̄vided also that noe maner of p̄son runne in any danger or take hurte by reason of any penalty or forfaiture conteined in this acte, vntill suche time as p̄clamacīon be made of the same act

Effectuall.

Kepe.

Forell,

Makers,

Vsaing,

Merchantes,

Sell,

Length.

P̄clamacīō,

within the countye, where the partye that shall or may offend contrarye to this acte dwelleth, by the space of xx. daies, neere after the makinge of the said proclamation. Provided also that if any maner of person bring or cause to be brought with him into his Lodging, or Inne or to any other mannes house, any crossebowe, or handgunne that then the penaltie and forfaiture, if any such be or hereafter shalbe forfaited by reason of this acte, to renne and be onely upon the bringer of the saide crossebowe & handgunne, & not to the owner of the same lodging or house, if the said owner of the said lodginge or house, cause ỳ bringer hereoffto take & to carry awaye the said crossebowe or handgunne againe with him at his departing. Any thing in this acte made to ỳ contrary not withstandinge. And be it &c. that if any person or persons from or after the laste day of June next comming see or finde anye person or persons offendinge or doing contrarye to the forme and effect of this acte that ẽ it shal be lefull to every such person or persons perceiving, finding, or seeing any such person or persons so offendig contrary to the forme of this acte, to arest and attache every such offendour or offendours, and to bringe or conuei the same to the next iustice of peace of the same countie, where the saide offender or offenders shal be founde so offendig. And that the same iustice of peace, vpon a due examinacion & proffe thereof beinge had or made by his discretion, shall haue full power & auctoritie to sende or commit the same offenders or offendors to the next Jaile there to remaine til suchtime as the said penalty or forfaiture shalbe truelye conuicted & paid, by the said offender. The one moitie of the same penaltie to bee paide to the kings highnes, and the other moitie thereof to the first bringer or conueier of the saide offender to the same iustice of peace. And be it if any person or persons do at any hereafter obtaine graunte or purchase the kings maiestie, his heires or successors, any placard licẽce or bill assigned to shoote in any crossebowe, handgun, hagbut, or demyhake, contrary to the tenour purport & effect of this present acte: that then there shalbe conteined euery such placard licence & bill assigned, at what beastes foules or other thinges the said person or persons obtaining any such placard licence or bill assigned, shall shoote at with any crossebowe handgunne, hagbut, demy hake: or elz that euery such placard licence & bill assigned hereafter to be obtained goten or purchased shall be vtterly void frustrate, & of none effect. And alsso that euery such person or persons so obtaining any such placard licence or bill assigned, before the same in any such crossebowe handgun, hagbut, or demy hake in any such manner or forme as shalbe mencioned in any such placard, licẽce, or bill assigned shall be bound in the kings court of chancery by recognisance in the summe of li. to the kings vse, with & vpon condicion, ỳ he so obtainig or haning ỳ said licẽce placard or bill assigned shall not shote in any crossebowe handgun hagbut or demyhake, at ante other beastes or foules, thẽ in ani such placard licẽce or bill assigned shalbe exprssed & declared & els al such placardz licẽcez & bills assigned so herafter to be made to any person or persons not beinge so bounde by recognisance in ỳ court of ỳ chancery as is aforsaid, to be vtterly void & of none effecte. And be it &c. ỳ it shal be lafull to al iustice of ỳ peace i their seuerall, & to al sheriffz & bailiffz in their seuerall libertie & lawdaiez to enquire, here & determine euery such offence after the said laste day of June, to be committed or done contrarye to the tenours of this

Bring.

Forf.

Bringer.

Dweller.

Det. Fynde.

Arrest.

Iust. of p.

Imprisl. & ort.

ꝑsent act: so ꝙ alwaies no lesse fine
then ten pounds be assessed vpon eue-
ry such ꝑsentment & conuiccõ made
according to the due course of ꝯ lawe,
the same fine to be ꝑ the same Justices
of peace vpon euery such ꝑsentmt & cõ-
uiction made before thẽ in their sessiõ
to be paide & leuied only to ꝯ kings vse
the one moitie of euery fine to be as-
sessed by the stewards or bailifs of any
leete or lawday, vpon euery ꝑsentmt
& conuiction before thẽ to be made to be
paid & leuied to the vse of the king our
soueraigne lorde: And of ꝙ other moi-
tie the one halfe to the owner of ꝙ said
leete or lawday by distresse or actiõ of
det, & the other halfe of the same fees
vnto the same, to be to the ꝑty
that pursue for the same in any of the
kings courtes, by bill plaint informa-
tion or actiõ of det, in the which none
essoine ꝓtection nor wager of lawe
shall be allowed. And be it further e-
nacted, that if any Jury be sworn and
charged to enquire for the kinge oure
soueraigne lorde, before any Justices of
ꝯ peace or stewards of leetes or lawe-
dayes, of any offences cõmitted or done
contrary to this ꝑsent act, do wilfully
acquite any of the same offences, that
then the said Justices stewards or bai-
lifs, before whome any concelemente
shalbe had and done shal haue anotho-
ꝛ by vertue of this ꝑsent act from
time to time to charge & swer another
Jury of xij. or mo good & substancial ho
lders, to enquire of euery suche
concelemt. And if any suche concelemt
be found & ꝑsented by the said Jury so
charged to enquire of the same ꝙ then
any one of the said first Jury, ꝙ so did
acquite the same, shal lose and forfaite
for euery suche concelemente of e-
uery offence. xx. s. al which forfai-
tures penalties of xx. s. for euery such
offence & euery such office so follow-
ed before ꝯ Justices of peace
shal wholy be leuyed & paid to ꝯ kinges
vse. And the moity of al ꝯ same forfai-
tures & penalties of xx. s. so found & ꝑ-
sented before the stewards or bailifs
of any leete or lawday, shall be leuied
& paid to the vse of the owner of ꝯ lee-
te or lawday by distresse or action of
det & the other moitie thereof to be to ꝯ
party or parties ꝙ will sue for the same
by action, informacion bill or plaint in
any of the kings courts. In the which
actions informations bills or plaints
no wager of law essoine nor ꝓtectiõ
shall be allowed. Prouided alwaies &
be it &c. ꝙ if any ꝑson or ꝑsons hereafter
in any part do offend or doe contrarye
to the purview & remedy of this acte,
whereupon cause of action for the same
offence shall be giuen to the kinges his
heires or successors, or to anye other ꝑ-
son or persons ꝙ will sue by vertue of
this act for the punishmt of ꝙ saide of-
fence or forfaits, that if ꝙ king oure so-
ueraigne lorde, his heires or successors
within one yere next & immediatly af-
ter such offences & forfaits had & made
doe not pursue their action or actions,
so giuen by this act, or cause examina-
tiõ vpon such defaultes & offeres to be
had & made, before their counsaile, or
other ꝑsentments therof to be had, ac-
cording to the meaning of the same act,
& euery other person, whiche hereafter
by vertue of this act, may haue action
or actions suite or informacion vp-
on this statute, wythin halfe a yeares
next and immediatelye after such of-
fences or forfaites hadde and made, do
not commence their suites, informa-
tions actions or ꝑsentmentes of and
vppon the saide forfaites by action or
otherwise as in this ꝑsente acte is
ymported and declared: that then as
well the kyng oure soueraigne Lorde
his heires & successors after one yere
next after suche offences and forfaytes
hadde and made, if non suite in lyke or-

within one yere.

within halfe a yere.

their name be taken by accõ or other-
wise, as is before expressed, before the
same yeare ended and determined, as
except other person after halfe a yeare
next after like offences & forfaitrs had
& done in the form aforesaid, if no sute
thereupon be taken by none of them, in
forme aboue declared, be vtterly exclu-
ded & barred of their saide suites, accti-
ons, informacions & examinacions, to
them geuen by vertue of this said acte
& the parties & everye of them so offen-
ding shalbe of al such offeces & forfaitz
clerely discharged & quite any thing in
this act compriled to the cõtrarye not-
withstanding. Prouided alwaies and
be it &c. ỳ this present act ne any thing
therin conteined, shal in anywise extẽd
or be preiudiciall vnto the kings subi-
iects, resident or inhabiting nere vnto
the costes of the sea in any part of this
realme, their houses beinge not aboue
fiue myles distant from the same costes
nor also to ani of ỳ kinges said subiects
inhabiting within.vij. myles of ỳ bor-
ders of Scotland: Nor to any ỳ kings
subiects, inhabitants of towne & mar-
ches of Caleys, nor to any of the inha-
bitants of the Iles of Gersey, Gerne-
sey, Angiesey, and the Iles of Wight
& Man, but that it shalbe lawfull for
every of the said inhabitãts at al times
hereafter to haue, reteine, & vse they re
handguns, hagbuts, & demy hakes, of
the lengthes aboue saide, within ỳ ly-
mits, & Iles aboue said, so that it be af-
ter ye maner of deare, hearon, shouelard,
Fesaunt, partrithe, wilde swanne, or
wilde fule or any of them, this present
act, or anye thinge therin conteined
to the contrary notwithstanding. Pro-
uided alwaye this act, ne any thig ther
in conteined be in any wise hurtfull or
preiudicial to any seruant or person that
hereafter from the sayd xx^ti^e daye of
June, shall be vnder, beare, take, charge,
vse or allwaye anye crossebowe or anye
handgunne, demy hake, or hagbut of
the lengthe aboue said, by the cõman-
dement of his lorde or maister, so that
the said seruant or person do not shote
at any fowle, deere or other game or
what kinde or nature soeuer they be,
or also to any such seruant or per-
sons that shal after the saide last day
of June, beare or cõuey ani crossebow,
handgunne, hagbut, or demy hake, of
the lengthes afore said to any place or
places, by the cõmaundements of his
lorde or maister, that maye shoote by
auctho[illegible]itie of this act, to be amended,
repaired, delinered, or assayed, so that
the said seruant or other person so bea-
ring or conueying the said crossebow,
handgun, hagbut, or demy hake, bee
redye to shewe to euery person, requi-
ring the sight therof one licence or writ-
tinge sealed or subscribed by his sayde
lorde or maister, to carye & conuey the
same Crossebowe, handgunne, hag-
but, or demyhake, to the entente to be
amended, repaired, assaide, or deliuered
as is aforesaid. Prouided alwaies that
this act or any thing therin contei-
shal not extende to any owner of any
shippe, for hauinge or keepinge of any
handgunne, hagbut, or demyhake,
the seuerall lengthes in this act expres-
sed, or vnder onely to be had & kept
ed within ani their shippe or other ves-
sel, or for the cariage & recariage of the
or any of them on lande or keping of
them, for the onelye exercise and oc-
pying of them within their said shippe
or vessell: any thing in this acte to the
cõtrary in anywise notwithstanding.

An. 33. H. 8. ca. 6.

¶ No person under ỳ degree of a lor
of the pliament shall from hencefor
shoote in any handgunne, vpon ani
tie or forfeit at ani fonde or other
vpõ any Christe, Iewe, or Sarasin
neither ỳ kinges forest shall shoote in
place ani hailshotes or any mis-

Barred.

Discharge,

Mere the sea

Scotland.

Calets,

Iles of wight and man.

Seruant,

Beare,

the one at one time vpō paine to forfait for euery time ỹ he or they shall so offend contrary to this act, ten poundes, and imprisonment of his body during vi. monethes. Prouided alwaies & be it &c. that this act nor any thing therin contained shal extende or be preiudiciall to anye person or persons authorized by vertue of lawe to shoote in anye handgunne or crossebowe, but that they may so in such fourme and order as they should do, and might haue done before the making of this acte (hayl shoote excepted as in deede that kinde of shoote in the said act was not mēt) & ỹ al and euery other person and persons auctorised to shoote or otherwise, if he inhabite in any towne corporate, be presented to the Maire or other officer of the same: and inhabitting in the countrey, be presented within one moneth after the publishing of this act to the next iustice of peace adioyning, in which cases the said Maire, iustice, or other officer so taking their names as is aforesaid shall againe present & record the same before a iustice of the peace at the next quarter sessiōs, to the intent the clerke of the peace of the county, may kepe a certaine booke or rolle of the names of all such persons, by the which the kinges maiestie may from time to time be ascertained how many mete & able men exercised in that feat be in euery county, that the same maye bee imployed in his graces seruice as neede & occasion shall require vpon paine that euery person offending in this act in shooting to shote I ani hādgū or half hake wont ỹ shentig of his name as is aforesaid shall forfait for euery shote, the summe of xx. the one moitie whereof to be to oure soueraigne lorde the kinge, & the other moitie to him or them that will sue for the same by bill, accion, plainte, information, or otherwise. The officer that shulde take their names and presente the same as is aboue said, to inquire for the lacke of his duetie in this parte for euerie time so offending like paine An. 2. E. 6. ca. 14.

Fayre.

¶ *Crosses.*

Quia multi tenētes erigūt cruces in feris suis, aut erigi permittunt, in preiudicium dominorum suorum: Statutum est quod huiusmodi feras capitalibus dominis aut regi incurratur eodem modo quo statutum alibi de tenementis alienat ad manum mortuam, Ma. 2. ca. 33. De felony. 16.

Crosse.

Sanctuary Templers.

Fox.

Mortmain

¶ *Crowes, Rookes, & Choughes.*

Euery person and persons aswel spirituall as temporal, hauinge, keping, holding, & inhabiting in any manors meses, landes, or tenementz in their owne manurance & occupacion, of any estate of inheritāce, or for terme of life, or for yeares, or at will, or by copy of court rolle, or otherwise in possession or vse, shal hereafter do & cause to be done as muche as in hi or in them reasonably shall or may be to kill & vtterly destroie all manner of choughes, crowes, & rookes, comming abyding, breding, or haunting within or vpon any the said manours, meses, landes, or tenementes, whiche he or they shal inhabite & dwel vpon, and haue in their manurance and occupacion (as is aforesaide) vpon paine of a grieuous amerciament, to be sette and assessed, as hereafter shal be expressed, that is to say, that if any offence be dōe contrary to this estatut by any person or persons inhabited within the limitz of the letes lawdays, rapes, or courte barons of anye lordes, hauinge suche courtes that then vpon the presentmt

Lordes

Manurance

Distroye

Lete.

Courtbarōs.

Inditemtes Steward.

Amerciamēt.

Leuy.

Tournes.
Just. of p.

Inditemēts.

Amerciamēt.

Leuy.

Distresse.

Just. of p.

Steward.

Mayre &c.
Court baro

Charge.

therof maie be fore the ste ward at such leetes, lawdaies, rapes, or courtes the ste ward with two of the p̄sentours, by the steward & p̄sentours, to be ma-meo, shal assesse & set for euery default p̄sented to be done contrary to this acte such amerciamēt as to the shal seme reasonable & conuenient after the quantitie of the offence, the said amerciamēt to be to the vse of hir̄ or lords of the leetz, lawdaies, rapes, or courts, where the said offence shall be done & p̄sented, to be leuied by distresse of ỹ goods & catalles, of ỹ offendor or offendors like as other amerciaments for comō trespasses p̄sented in leetes, haue ben accustomed to be leuied. And if the offence be done cōtrary to this statut by any person or persons, which shall dwell & haue the mannurgunce of & in such manors, meases, lands, tenemēts or hereditamēts, wherunto such leetz lawdaies, rapes, or courts belonging, or by reason wherof any such courtes beene holden: ỹ then vpon a p̄sentment therof had before the sherifes in their Tournes, or Justices of peace in their sessions, the steward of ỹ tournes, with two of the presentors, to be chosen as is aforesaide if the p̄sentment be within the tournes, & the iustices of peace or two of them at the least, if the p̄sentmēt be before them in their sessions, shal assesse & set the saide amerciament after the quantitie of ỹ offece by their discretions, to be had & leuied to ỹ vse of our soueraign lord ỹ kinge by distresse, like as other amerciamēts be leuied vpō p̄sentmt of cōmō anoyāce &c. And further be it ꝑ, that as well iustices of peace in their sessions, as sherifz in their Tournes, as Stewards, Mayres, & bailifs elected in theyr letez lawdaies, rapes, and court barons to be hereafter holden before them or any of them, shall geue in charge to the tenauntes and inhabitaunts, & all o- their apprantice before any of them that shall deliuer enquire and p̄sentmēt of the effect of the premisses in tyme, so that this act may be fully truely executed, and chonghez, crowes and rookes, therby distroied in al places of this realme according to ỹ meninge and verie intent of this & statute. And ꝑ ỹ this it is enacted that it shal be lawful to euery person and persons onely mindinge and willing to take & destroy the saide crowes, rookes, and chonghes, after request therof made vnto the owner or occupyer of ỹ same grounde, where such crowes, rookes, or chonghez, haunte or breede, to enter take, and carry away all suche rookes, chonghes, and crowes, as he shal take that same daie in whiche suche request shall be made from time to time, without letze, impediment, or impechemēt by anye manner meane of the saide owner or occupier of the same. And it is further enacted that euery fermour or owner, hauing in his owne mannrance & occupaciō, any manours, meases, lands, tenemēts, or other hereditamentes, wherof the yearely value or rent amounteth to vi. li. shall pay & geue to euery such person which by his diligence, labour, and industrie, in his owne p̄prie costes doth take any olde crowes, rookes, or chonghes, in & vpon the said manors, meases, lands or groundes of the yearely value of the saide vi. li. for euery xii. olde crowes, rookes, or chonghes, ỹ any such person shall take, bring and offer to any such ferm̄our or owner: And for euery xii. olde crowes, rookes, or chonghes, & for euery i. olde, a halfpenny. And if any such owner or ferm̄our refuse to pay the said mony according (as is aforesaid) vpō complaint & proffe therof made vnto the said, iustices of peace or high constable shal cause ỹ said mony to be le-

by distres of the goods & catelles of ye
tenaūtes & farmour of ye temples, refu-
sing to pay the said money according to
the tenour and effect of this acte, Pro-
vided alway that no person or persons
by colour of auctoritie of this acte,
shall take or kill any Doues or Pige-
ons, upon the paines limited by the
statutes and customes of this Realme
yerefore for such offences vsed and
ordeined Anno. 22. H.8. cap. 10. And in
the said acte it is enacted that notes &
shapes shall be made in every towne
mariages, purestes, the visitacion of
workes &c. and other things to be de-
maūded the said peres by the distric-
tion of crowes &c.

Crowne.

S. E Englande An. 14. E. 3. statut
perse. that the realme of Englād
shal not be subiect to the Realme
of Fraūce.

¶ An. 7. H. 4. ca. 1. the inheritaūce
of the crown of Englande & of Fraūce
were entailed to the kinge & to the heires
of his bodye & prince Edwarde made
heire apparaunte with reūn ouer to o-
ther issues of the king.

¶ An. 25. H. 8. ca. 22. an act was mad
declaring the stabilishing of the succes-
sion of the crowne, wherin is declared
the kings mariage with Qurene Ka-
therine to be voide and the deuorce be-
tweene them to be good, & the mariage
betweene him and the lady Anne Boll
ingen to be good and certaine degrees
of mariage there recited to be prohibi-
ted, and that none marie within those
degrees, and those mariages to be de-
clared and the issues not to be legi-
timate, and the succession of ye crown
shall to the issue betweene the kynge
and Anne Bolleine with diuers reū-
sing diuers thinges there made trea-
sons and diuers thinges made mispry-

tion & treason, and that all men shall
take an oth to maintain this act. Pun-
all this statute repealed by An. 1. Mar. Othe,
2. ca. 1. And by the same parliament it is
4. ¶ The statut made An. 1. H. 5. ca. 5. H. 8. ca. 22.
22. concerning the kinge succession, and Succession,
the act made An. 28. H. 8. ca. 7. touching Othe.
the othe be repealed by An. 28. H. 8. ca.
7. & also there by a pardon graūted to all Pardon,
persons that offends in treason, misprision
of treason misprisinge of thinges
against Anne Bolleine & her mariage
& her issue. And by this act Anne Bol
leine and her brother George Bolleyn
Lord Rochefort & other than attainted
be attainted of treason & the Lords Attaynt.
spirituall & temporall & the Commons Deuorce.
confirmed & her title made illegitimate.
(But the article concerning ye deuorce
& illegitimacion is repealed by 1. Mar.
parliament ca. 1.) & that by force of 28.
H. 8. ca. 7. ye deuorce betweene the king
& Anne Bolleyne is confirmed & her is-
sues made illegitimate. And that noūs
shall marry within degrees declared in the statute & that mariages Bastardy.
made within those degrees be voide & Harmonie.
shall be void. But the article concer- Degree.
ning prohibicion of mariages within those
degrees, is repealed by 1. & 2. P. & M. ca. Repelled.
8. And by the same act of 28. H. 8. ca. 7. the
issue betweene the kinge & Quene Jane Tayle.
be made heires of ye Crowne. And there
is the succession of the crowne appoin- Succession,
ted to the kinges issue with diuers re-
straūtes & ye the kinge may dispose ye
succession by his lettres patentes or laste
will. And it is also made treason & pe- Treason,
nalty to whome the succession is appoin- Wilt.
ted to disturbe upon other that shoulde
be kinge before, and diuers other mat-
ters, & the penalte of treason, but all those
treasons be repealed by 1. Edward. 6. Repelled,
(Chapitule. concerning the succession.)
And by that acte of 28. Henrici 8.
Capitulo. 7. it is declared who shall Gouernance.
have the kepinge and gouernance of

the kinges issue within age that shalbe king. And there is declared an othe concerning the succession, & who shal take it. And that any auauncement made by the king by letters pattentes or by his lasse wil in writinge to any person of his royall blonde of any title, style, or name of anye estate or dignitie or honour or of any lande shalbe as good as it were by parliament, & that this act of 28. H. 8. ca. 7. shall be interpreted according to the plaine wordes. &c. An. 28. H. 8. ca. 7.

Othe.

Auancement

Succession.

5 ¶ An. 35. H. 8. cap. 1. the crowne of Englãd is intailed to the kinges daughter the Lady Marye, & to the heires of her body, & for lacke of such issue to the kinges daughter ỳ lady Elizabeth in such forme as is there declared, & for lack of such issue to such as ỳ king by his letters pattets or last will in writing should name. And it is there enacted ỳ al psons limited by the statuts of 25. H. 8. ca. 7. & 10. to take othes against ỳ act of Rõe & diuers other persons there expressed, should take the othe set out in this statut of 35. H. 8. ca. 1. & ỳ refusing of ỳ oth, to be treason. And interruptig of thigs in this act, & diuers other thigs be made treason. But these treasons be repealed by 1. E. 6. ca. 12. & by 1. M. cessione And al that cõcerneth the othe in that act of 35. H. 8. be repealed by 1. & 2. P. & M. ca. 8. as appeareth Rome 5.

Letters patents

Othe.

Treason

6 ¶ That the said act made in ỳ said first & second yeres of the raignes of ỳ said late king Phillip & Quene Mary (saue. 6. & all & euery branches, clauses, & articles therin contained (other then such branches clauses & sentences, as hereafter shalbe excepted) may be the last day of this session of parliament, by auctoritie of this present parliamẽt be repealed and that from thensefoorth be vtterly voide and of none effect.

7 ¶ And that also for the reuiuinge of diuers of the said good lawes & statuts made in ỳ time of your said father, it may also please your highnes that one acte and statute made in the xxiij. yeare of the sayde late king Henry the eight entituled: An acte that no person shalbe cited oute of the Diocese where he or she dwelleth, except in certaine cases. And one other acte made in the xxiij. yere of the raigne of the said late king intituled: An act ỳ appeales in suche cases as hath bene vsed to be pursued to the see of Rome shal not be from hencefoorth had ne vsed, but within this realm. And one other act made in the. xxv. yeare of the saide late king concerning restreint of paiment of annates and fyrst fruits of Archebishoprykes, and Bishoprykes to the See of Rome. And one other acte in the said xxv. yeare intituled: an acte concerning the submission of the clergy to the kinges maiestie. And also one acte made in the said. xxv. yere entituled: an act restreining the paiment of annates or fyrst fruites to the byshop of Rome & of the electinge and consecratinge of Archbishoppes and Bishoppes within this Realme. And one other acte made in the sayde. xxv. yeare, entituled: an acte concernynge the exoneration of the kinges subiectes from exactions, and impositions heretofore paide to the see of Rome and for hauinge licences and dispensacions within this Realme, without sueing further for the same. And one other acte made in the xxvi. yeare of the saide late kynge entytuled: an acte for nominacion and consecration of bishoppes & vicars within this Realme. And also one other acte made in the. xxvij. yeare of the raigne of the sayde late kynge entituled: an Acte for the restreinte of suche as haue obtayned preferred by corrupte, and vnlawfull meanes, from the See of Rome, and all and euery their branches, wordes, and sentences, in the sayde seuerall Actes

by

statutes & ordeined by auctho̅itie of this
present parliament, from & at al times
after the last day of this session of par-
liament, shalbe reuiued & shal stand & be
in ful force & strength, to al intentes, cō-
structions, and purposes. And that the
braunches sentences, and wordes of the
said frustrall actes, and euery of them,
from thēceforth shal & may be iudged,
demed, & take & exid to your highnes
your heires and successours as fully &
largelye as euer the same actes or any
of them did extende to the said late king
Henry the eyght your highnes father.
And that it may also please your high
nes, that it may be enacted by the auc-
thoritie of this p̄sente Parliamente,
that so much of one act or statut made
in the xxvii. yeare of the raigne of your
saide deere father kynge Henrye the
eight entituled: an acte concernynge
p̄contractes of mariages, & touching
degrees of sanguinitie as in the time
of the late kinge Edwarde the syxte,
your highnes moste deere Brother, by
one other act or statute was not repe-
led. And also one act made in the xxvii
yere of the raigne of the said late kige
Henry the eight entituled: an act, that
the vsours of the Ciuile lawe being ma-
ried, maye exercise ecclesiasticall iuris-
diction, and all and euery braunches, &
articles in the said two actes last men-
cioned, and not repelled in the time of
the said late kinge Edwarde the syxte,
maye from henceforth likewise stande
and be reuyued, and remayne in their
full force and strengthe to all intentes
and purposes, any thinge conteined in
the said act of repeale before mēcioned,
or any other matter or cause to the cō-
trary notwithstandinge. And that it
may please your highnes that it maie
be further enacted by the auctho̅ities
aforesaide, that all other lawes & sta-
tuts and the braunches & clauses of a-
ny act or statute repealed & made void
by the saide act of repeale, made in the
time of the saide late kinge Phillippe,
and Queene Marye, and not in this p̄-
sent acte specially mencioned reuiued,
shall stande remaine and bee repealed
and voide in such like manner & forme
as thei were before the making of this
acte, anye thynge herein conteined to
the contrarye notwithstandinge. And
that it may also please your highnesse,
that it may be enacted by the auctho̅i-
tie aforesaid that one act & statut made
in the firste yeare of the raigne of the
late kinge Edwarde the sixt your ma-
iesties moste deere brother, entituled
an acte againste such persons as shall
vnreuerently speake against the sacra-
ment of the body and blonde of Christ,
commonly called the Sacrament of ỳ Sacrament
aulter, & for the receiuing therof vnder
both kindes, & al and euery braunches Bothe kinds
clauses, and sentences, therein conteyned shal and maie likewise frō the last
day of this session of parliament, be re-
uiued, and from thencefoꝛth shall and
maye stande and remaine, and bee in
full force, strength and effect, to all in-
tents, constructions, and purposes, in
suche like manner and fourme, as the
same was at anie time in the firste yere
of ỳ raign of ỳ said late king Edward
the sixt, anie, law, statut, or other mat-
ter to ỳ contrary in anywise notwithstā-
ding. And that also it may please your
highnes that it may be further estabi-
shed & enacted by thauctho̅itie afore-
saide, that one act and statute made in
the first and second yeares of the sayde
late king Phillippe and Queene Ma-
rye, entituled, an act for the reuiuinge
of three statutes made for the punisho-
ment of heresies, and also the said three Heresy.
statutes mencioned in the said Acte, &
by the same Acte reuiued, and all and
euerey braunches, articles, clauses, &
sentences contayned in the said seue-
rall Actes or Statutes, and euerye

of

of them, shall be from the saide daye of for euer by auctoritie of this pre-
this saide of parliament, vtterly & remain sent parliament, be vnited & annexed
vtterly repealed voyd, & of none effect, to the imperiall Crowne of this realme
to all intentes and purposes, any thing And that your highnes, your heires
in the saide seuerall actes, or any of the successours, Kinges, and Queenes of
conteined, or any other matter or cause this Realme, shall haue full power
to the contrary notwithstandinge. and auctoritie by vertue of this act, by
And to the intent that all vsurped & letters patentes vnder the great seale
forreine power and auctoritie spiri- of England, to assigne, name and
tuall and temporall, may for euer bee thorise, when & as often as your high-
clearely extinguished, and neuer to be nesse, your heires or successours shall
vsed or obeyed within this Realme, or thinke meete and conuenient, and to
any other your maiesties dominions such and so longe tyme as shal plea-
or countries: May it please your high- your highnesse, your heires or succes-
nes that it maye be further enacted by sours such persons beyng naturall
the auctoritie aforesaid that no forain borne subiects to your highnesse, your
Forrei power. power, Person, Prelate, State, or po- heires or successours, as your maiestie
tentate, spirituall, or temporall, shall your heires or successours, shal think
at any time after the laste daie of this meete, to exercise, vse, occupie, and
session of Parliamente, vse, enioye, or exercise within this realme, your heires
exercise any maner of power, iurisdic- and successours, all maner of iurisdic-
tion, superioritie, auctoritie, prehemi- tions, priuiledges, and preheminences,
nences, or priuiledge spirituall or eccle- in anye wise touchinge or concer-
siasticall within this realme or within ninge anye spirituall or Ecclesiasticall
any other your maiesties dominions, iurisdiccion, within these your realmes
or countries that now be, or hereafter of Englande and Irelande, or any
shall be, but from thencefoorth the same other your highnesse dominions,
shall be clearely abolished out of this countries, and to visite, reforme, re-
realme and all other your highnes do- drasse, order, correcte, and amende all
minions for euer, any statut, ordinace, suche errours, heresies, scismes, abu-
custome, constitucions, or anye other offences, contempies, and enormities
matter or cause whatsoeuer to the con- whatsoeuer, whyche by anye manner
trary in anywise notwithstading. And spirituall or Ecclesiastical power,
that also it may likewise please youre thorite, or iurisdiccion, can or may
highnesse, that it may be established & lawfully be reformed, ordred, redressed,
enacted by the auctoritie aforesaide, reuised, reformed, or amended to
that such iurisdictions, priuileges, su- pleasure of almightie God, the
periorities, and preheminence, spiritu- encrease of vertue, and conservacion
all or ecclesiasticall as by any spiritu- the peace, and vnitie of this Realme
all or ecclesiastical power or auctori- And that suche person or persons
tie hath heretofore bee or may lawfully to bee named, assigned, auctho-
be exercised or vsed for the visitacion rised and appointed by your highnes
Ecclesiasti- of the ecclesiasticall state and persons, youre heires or successours, after
cal state. and for reformacion, order and correc- sayde Letters Pattentes, or
tion of the same, and of all manner er- or them made & delyuered as is
rours, heresies, scismes, abuses, offen- said shall haue full power & auc
ces, contempts, and enormities, shall by vertue of this act, & the said

patte

paieth vnder your highnes, your heyres or successours, truely and
entierly all the premisses according to
the tenour and effecte of the sayde lettres patents. Anye matter or cause to
the contrarye in anye wyse notwithstanding. And for the better observation
and maintenance of this act, maye
it please youre highnes that it maye be
further enacted by the authoritie afore-
said, that al and euery Archebishoppe,
Bishoppe, and all and euery other ec-
clesiasticall person, and other ecclesia-
sticall officer and minister, of what es-
state, dignitie, preheminence, or degree
soeuer he or they be, or shall be, and all
and euery temporall Iudge, Iusticier,
Mayor, & other lay or tẽporall officer,
& minister, and euery other person, ha-
uinge your highnesse fee or wages vñ
in this Realme, or any your highnesse
dominions, shall make, take, and re-
ceaue a corporall othe vpon the Euã-
gelist, before such person or persones
as shall please youre highnesse, youre
heires or successoures, vnder the great
seale of Englande, to all & singuler
to accepte, and take the same, according
to the tenoure and effecte hereafter fo-
lowinge. That is to saye: I. A. B. do
truely testifie and declare in my con-
science that the Queenes highnesse is
the onely supreame gouernour of this
Realme, and of all other her highnesse
dominions and countries, as well in
all spirituall or ecclesiasticall thinges
or causes, as temporall: and that no
forayne Prince, Personne, Prelate,
State, or Potentate, hath or ought to
haue any iurisdiction, power, superio-
ritie, preheminence, or authoritie, ec-
clesiasticall or spirituall within this realme,
and therefore I do vtterly renounce,
forsake all forayne iurisdictions,
powers, superiorities, and authorities
and do promise that from henceforth
I shall beare faith and true allege-
aunce to the Queenes highnesse, her
heires and lawefull successors, and to
my power shall assiste and defende al
iurisdictions, priuileges, preheminen-
ces, and authorities graunted or be-
longing to the Queenes highnes, her
heyres and successours, or vnited and
annexed to the Imperiall crowne of
the Realme: so helpe me God, and by
the contentes of this booke. And shal
it may be also enacted, that if any such
Archbishop, Bishop, or anye other ec-
clesiasticall officer or minister, or anye
of the said temporall iudges, iusticia-
ries, or other laye officer or minister,
shal peremptorily or obstinatly refuse Refuse the
to take or receiue the said othe; That Othe,
then he so refusinge, shall ipso facto and
loose only during his lyfe, all and e-
uery ecclesiasticall and spirituall pro-
mocion, benefite and office, and euery
temporall and laye promotion & office
which he hath lawfully at the time of such
refusall made, & that the whole tyme
interest, and incumbency in euery suche
promocion, benefite, and other office,
as against suche person onely so refu-
synge, during his lyfe shall clearely
cease, and be voide, as though the par-
tye so refusynge were deade. And
that also all and euerye suche person,
and persones so refusinge to take the
sayde othe, shall immediatelye after
such refusal: be from thence forth du-
ring his life disabled to retaine or any
office exercise, or other promocion, whiche
he at the tyme of suche refusall hathe
ioyntlye or in common with anye o-
ther person or persons. And that all
and euerye person and persones that
at anye tyme hereafter shall bee pre-
ferred, promoted or collated to any Arch-
bishoppricke or Bishoppricke, or to any
other Spirituall or Ecclesiasticall, be-
nefice, promocion, Dignitye, Of-
fice, or Ministerie, or that shall be by
youre highnes, youre heires or succes-
soures,

ceffors, preferred or promoted to any temporal or lay office, ministery or ſeruice within this realme or in any your highnes dominions, before he or they ſhal take vpon him or them to receiue, vſe, exercile, ſupplie or occupy ant ſuch Archbiſhoprike, biſhoprike, pronocis dignity, office, ministery or ſeruice, ſhal ſtile wile make, take, & receiue, the ſaid obpoſall othe before mencioned, vpō the Euangelift, before ſuch perſonz as haue or ſhal haue auctoritie to admit any ſuch perſon to any ſuch office, miniſtery, or ſeruice, or els before ſuch perſon or ylons as by your highnes youre heires or ſucceſſours, by commiſſiō, vnder the great ſeale of Englande, ſhal bee named, aſſigned, or appointed, to miniſter the ſaid othe. And that it may like wiſe be further enacted by the auctoritie aforeſaid, that if any ſuch perſon or perſons as at anie time hereafter ſhalbe promoted, preferred, or collated, to any ſuch promocion ſpirituall or eccleſiaſticall benefice, office, or miniſterye or that by your highnes, your heires or ſucceſſourz ſhal be promoted or preferred to any temporall or laye office, miniſterie or ſeruice, ſhall & doe peremptorily and obſtinately refuſe to take the ſame othe ſo to him to be offered, that then hee or thei ſo refuſing, ſhal preſently be iudged and dyſabled in the law to receiue, take, or haue the ſame promotion ſpirituall, or eccleſiaſticall the ſame temporall office, miniſterie, or ſuice within this realm or any other your highnes dominions, to all intentes, conſtructions & purpoſez. And that it may be further enacted by thauctoritie aforeſaid, that all & euery perſon & perſons temporal ſuing liuery, or *ouſtre le maine*, oute of the handes of your highnes, your heirez or ſucceſſourz before his or their liuery or *ouſtre le main*, ſued forth and allowed, and euery temporall perſon or perſons, doing any homage to your highnes your heires or ſucceſſourz, or that ſhalbe retained into ſeruice with your highnes your heires or ſucceſſours, ſhall make take, & receiue the ſaide corporall othe before mencioned, before the Lord chauncellour of Englande or the keper of the great ſeale for the time being, or before ſuche perſon or perſons as by your highnes, your heirez or ſucceſſours ſhalbe named & appointed to accept or receaue the ſame. And that all & euery perſon & persons taking orders, and all and euery other perſon & persons whiche ſhalbe promoted or preferred to any degree of learning in any vniuerſitie within this your realme or dominions, before hee ſhall receaue or take any ſuch order or be preferred to anye ſuche degree of learning ſhall make, take and receiue the ſaid othe in this act ſet forth and declared as is aforeſaide before his or their ordinarie, Commiſſary, Chauncellour, or vice chauncellour, or their ſufficient deputies in the ſaid vniuerſitie. Prouided alwaies that it may be further enacted by the auctority aforeſaid, that if any ſuch perſon hauing any eſtate of inheritance in any temporall office or offices, ſhal hereafter obſtinately & peremptorilye refuſe to accept & take the ſaid othe as is aforeſaid, & after at any time during his life ſhal willingly require to take and receaue the ſaid othe, & ſo do take & receaue the ſame othe before any perſon or perſons that ſhall haue lawful auctority to miniſter the ſame. That then euery ſuch perſon immediatly after he hath ſo refuſed the ſame othe, ſhalbe deſtitute and voyded, & deemed in like eſtate & poſſeſſion of the ſaid office, as he was before the ſaid refuſall, & ſhal & may lyfe & exercile the ſaid office, in ſuch maner & fourme as he ſhoulde or might haue done before ſuch refuſall, any thing in this act conteyned to the contrarye in anye wiſe

not withstanding. And for the more due observacion of this acte, and the vtter extinguishement of all forraine & vsurped power & auctoritie may it please your highnes that it may be further enacted by thauctoriti aforesaid, that if any person or persons, dwelling or inhabiting within this your realm or in any other your highnes realme or dominions, of what estate, dignitie, or degree soever he or thei be, after the ende of xx. daies, next after the determinacion of this session of this present parliament, shal by writing, printinge, teaching, preaching, expresse wordes, dede, or acte advisedly, maliciously, & directly affirme, holde, stand with, set forth, maintaine, or defende thauctoritie preheminence, power, or iurisdiction spirituall or ecclesiasticall, of any forraine prince, prelate, person, state or potentate whatsoever heretofore claymed, vsed or vsurped within this realme, or any dominiõ or countrey being within or vnder the power dominion, or obeysance of your highnes, or shall advisedly, maliciously, and directly put in vse, or execute anye thinges for the tollynge, abnauncement setting forth the maintenaunce, or defence of anye such pretented, or vsurped iurisdiccion power, preheminence or auctoritie, or any part thereof.

That then euery such person and persons so doinge and offendinge, theyre abettours, aydoures, procurers, and counsailours beinge thereof lawfully convicted and attainted, according to the due order and course of the common law of this realme for his or their first offence, shall forfaite & lose vnto your highnes your heires & successours all his and their goodes & catalles, as well reall as personall. And if any such p̃son so vnlawfully attainted have or be worth of his proper goods and catelles to the value of xx. li. at the time of such his conviction or attainder: that then euerye suche person so convicted and attainted, ouer & besides the forfaiture of all his sayde goodes and catelles, shall have & suffer imprisonmente by the space of one hole yere, without baile or mainprise. And that also al and euery the benefices, prebendes, and other ecclesiastical promocõs, and dignities whatsoever of euery spirituall person so offending and being attainted, shall immediately after suche attaindour bee vtterlye voyde, to al intentes and purposes, as thoughe the incumbent thereof were deade and that the patron and donour of euery such benefice, prebende, spirituall promotion and dignitie, shal and may lawfully present vnto the same, or giue the same, in suche manner and fourme as if the said incumbent were deade. And if any such offendour or offendours, after suche conviction or attainder, do eftsone committe or do the saide offences, or any of them, in maner and fourme aforesaide, & be thereof duely convicted and attainted as is aforesaide: That then euery suche offendour and offendours shall for the same seconde offence, incurre into the daungers, penalties, and forfaitures, ordained and provided by the statute of provision & premunire, made in the vi. yere of the raigne of king Richard the second. And if any such offendor or offendours, at any time after the saide seconde conviction and attainder, doe the thyrde tyme committe and do the saide offences or anye of them, in maner and fourme aforesayde, and bee thereof duely convicted and attainted as is aforesaide: That then euery such offence or offences shalbe deemed and adiudged hyghe treason, and that the offendour and offendours therein, beinge thereof lawfully convicted and attainted, according to the lawes of

Second offence.

Third offence.

Treson.

thys

this realm, shal suffer paines of death & other penalties, forfeitures, & losses, as in case of high treason by the lawes of this realme. And also that it maye like wise please your highnesse, that it may be enacted by thauthoritie afore said, that no maner of person or psons shalbe molested or impeached for any the offences aforesaide committed or perpetrated onely by preachinge, teachinge, or wordes vnlesse he or they be thereof lawfully endicted, within the halfe yere. space of one halfe yeare next after his or their offences so committed. And in case any person or psons shall fortune to be imprisoned for any of the said offences committed by preachinge, teaching or wordes onely, & be not thereof endicted within the space of one halfe yeare next after his or their such offece so committed and done: That the the said person so imprisoned shalbe set at libertie, & be no longer detained in prison for any such cause or offence. Prouided alwaies, and be it enacted by ỳ authoritie aforesaid, that this act or any thing therin contained, shal not in any wise extend to repeale any clause matter or sentence, contained or specified in the saide act of repeale, made in the said first & second yeres of ỳ raignes of the said late king Philip, & queene Mary, as doth in any wise, touch or concern any matter or cause of Premunire. Premunire, or that do the make or doeine anye matter or cause to be within the case of Premunire, but that the same, for so much oneli as toucheth or concerneth any case or matter of Premunire, shal stand & remaine in such force & effecte, as the same was before the making of this act. Any thing in this act, conteyned to the contrary in anye wise notwithstandinge. Prouided also and be it enacted by the authoritie aforesaid that this act or any thing therein contained shall not in anywise extende or bee prejudiciall to anye person or persons for anye offence or offences committed or done or hereafter to be committed or donne, contrarye to the tenour and effect of anyacte or statute lawe reuiued by this acte, before the ende of thirty daies next after the ende of the session of thys presente Parliamente, anye thynge in this acte contained or anye other matter or cause to the contrarye notwythstandynge. And if it happen that anye Peere of this Realme, shall fortune to be endited of, and for anye offence that is reuiued or made Premunire or treason by thys acte, that then hee so beeinge endyted shall haue his triall by his Peeres, in suche lyke manner and fourme, as in other cases of treason hath been vsed. Prouided alwaies and be it enacted as is aforesaide, that no maner of order act or determinacion for any matter of religion or cause Ecclesiastical, hadde, or made by the authoritie of this presente Parliament shall be accepted, deemed, interpreted or adiudged, at anye tyme hereafter, to be anye errour, heresye, schisme or schismaticall opinion. Any order, decree, sentence, constitucion, or lawe whatsoeuer the same bee to the contrarye notwythstandynge. Prouided alwayes and be it enacted by the authoritye aforesayde, that suche persons or personnes to whome youre heyre or Successour shall hereafter by Letters Patentes vnder the greate Seale of Englande geue authoritie to haue or exercise any iurisdiction, power, or authoritie Spiritual, or to visite, reforme, correct any errours, heresies, abuses, or enormities by these acte, shall not in anye wyse haue authoritie or power, to order determine or iudge any matter or cause

the hereſie but onely ſuch as heretofore ſon or ꝑſons ꝙ ſo gaue ſuch relief, aide,
haue ben determined or iudged or aſſuag- or comfort, had notice and knowledge
ed to be hereſie, by thauthoritie of the of ſuch offence committed & done by ꝙ
canonicall Scriptures or by the fyrſte ſaid offender, at the time of ſuch relief,
foure generall Counſelles, or anye of aide, or comfort ſo to him giuen or mi-
them, or by any other generall Coun- niſtred, any thing in this act conteined
ſaille wherin the ſame was declared he or any other matter or cauſe to the cō-
reſie, by the expreſſe and plaine wordes trary in any wiſe notwithſtandinge.
of the ſaide canonicall ſcriptures, or And where one ꝑtended ſentence hath
ſuche as hereafter ſhall be ordred, iud- heretofore bene giuen in the conſiſtory
ged or determined to be hereſie, by the in Powles, before certaine iudges *De-*
highe court of parliaūt of this realme *legate*, by the auctho*r*itie, *Legatine*, of
with the aſſent of the clergye in their the late Cardinall Poole by reaſon of
conuocacion. Any thing in this act cō- a foreine vſurped power and autho*r*i-
teined to the contrarye not withſtan- tie, againſt Richard Chetwoode, Eſ- Chetwoode
ding. And be it further enacted by the quire, and Agnes his wife, by ꝙ name
auctho*r*itie afore ſaide, that no perſon of Agnes Woodhul, at ꝙ ſuite of Char-
or perſons, ſhall be hereafter indicted or les Tyrill gentlemā, in a cauſe of ma-
arrained for any the offences made, or trimony ſolemnized betweene ꝙ ſaide
deined, reuiued, or iudged by this act, Richard & Agnes as by the ſame ꝓte-
vnleſſe there be two ſufficient witneſ- tended ſentence more plainely doth ap
ſes or more, to teſtifie and declare the peare. From which ſentence the ſaide
ſaide offences, whereof he ſhall be in- Richarde & Agnes haue appealed to ꝙ
dicted or arrayned. And that the ſayde court of Rōe, which appeale doth ther
witneſſes, or ſo many of them as remain, & yet is not determined. Maye
ſhal be liuing, and within this realm, it therefore pleaſe your highnes that it
at the time of the arraignment of ſuch may be enacted by ꝙ auctho*r*itie afore-
perſonne ſo indicted, ſhall be brought ſaid, ꝙ if ſentēce in ꝙ ſaid appeale, ſhall
forth in perſon, face to face, before the happen to be giuen at ꝙ ſaide courte of
party ſo arraigned, and there ſhall te- Rōe, for & in the behalf of the ſaid Ri-
ſtifie and declare what thei canne ſaie charde & Agnes, for the reuerſing of the
againſte the partye ſo arraigned, if he ſaid ꝓtended ſentence before ꝙ end of
require the ſame. Prouided alſo and be three ſcore daies next after the ende of
it further enacted by thauctho*r*itie a- this ſeſſion of this ꝓſent ꝑliamt. That
foreſaid, that if any perſon or perſons thē ꝙ ſame ſhalbe aiudged & taken to be
ſhall hereafter happen to giue any re- good & effectuall i the law, & ſhal & may
liefe, aide, or comfort, or in any wiſe be be vſed, pleaded & allowed i any court
helping, helpinge, or comfortinge to the or place within thiſ realme, anie thing in
perſon or perſons of any that ſhal her- this act, or in ani other act or ſtatut re-
after happen to be an offender in anie teined to ꝙ ſtrary notwithſtanding. And
matter or caſe of the prēmuniry or trē- if no ſentēce ſhall be giuē at ꝙ court of
ſon, reuiued or made by this act: That Rōe, in ꝙ ſaid appeale, for ꝙ reuerſing
from ſuch relife aide and comfort giuē of ꝙ ſaid ꝓtēded ſētēce, before ꝙ ende of
ſhall not be iudged or taken to be any ꝙ ſaid 3. ſcore daies, ꝙ thē it ſhal & may
offence, vnles ther be two ſufficiente be lawfull for ꝙ ſaid Richard & Agnes,
witneſſes at the leaſt that can and will & either of them at any time hereafter
openly teſtifie and declare that the par- to commēnce, take, ſue, and proſecute,

their

their said appeale from the said pretensed sentence, & for the execucion of the said pretensed sentence within this realme, in such lyke maner and forme as was used to be pursued or might have been pursued within this Realme, at anye time since the xxiij. yeare of the raign of the saide late king Henrye the eight upon sentences given in the courte, or courtes of any Archebishoppe within this Realme. And that suche appeale as so hereafter shal be taken or pursued by the saide Richarde Chetwoode, and Agnes, or either of them, and the sentence that therein or thereupon shal hereafter be given, shall be judged to be good and effectuall in the lawe, to all intentes and purposes, anye lawe custome, vsage, canon, constitucion, or anye other matter or cause to the contrary notwithstanding. Prouided also and be it enacted by thauctoritie afore saide þ where there is the like appeale now depending in þ said court of rome betwene one Robert Harcourt marchãt of þ staple, & Elizabeth Harcourt otherwise called Elizabeth Robins of thone ptie, And Anthony Fidel Marchãt straunger, on thother pti, þ the said Robert, Elizabeth, & Anthony, & euery of thẽ, shal & may for the prosecutig & trying of their said appeale haue & enioye the like remedy, benefite, & aduãtage, in like maner, and fourme as the saide Richarde and Agnes or anye of them hathe, maye, or ought to haue or enioy, this act or any thing therein cõtained to the contrary in any wise not withstanding. An. 1. Eliz. ca. 1.

Harecourt.

WHere your saide moste louinge faithful, and obedient subiectes, representing the three estates of your realme of Englande, as thereunto constrained by the lawe of God, and man, excepte we shoulde ouermuch forget our duties to your highnes and to the heyres of your bodye lawfully begotten can no lesse doe, but moste humbly beseche your highnes, þ by thauctoritie of this present pliamt it maye be enacted established, & declared, þ we do recognise acknowledge, & confesse þ same your estate, right, title, & succession, as is aforesaid, to be in & to your highnes, the heires of your body to be begotten thorowely & in þ whole & in euery parte thereof, in such maner & forme as before is mencioned declared or confessed, & therunto most hũbli & faithfull subiectes submitt our selfes our heires & posteritie for euer. And further doe make our most hartie & hũble peticiõ vnto your highnes þ it may please þ same not only accept this our said recogniciõ, but also our faithful promises, þ we accordyng to our duties shal & will stand to, & defend your roial maiestie & þ heires of your body to be begotten beig kyng & queenes of this realme, & your said right, & title into þ said Imperiall estate, place, crowne, & dignitie, in al things therto belonging, at al times to þ vttermoste of our possible powers & that to spende our bodies, landes, & goodes against al personz whatsoeuer, that any thing shal attempte to þ contrary. And that it may be enacted by the auctoritie afore saide, that as well this our declaracion, confession, & recognicion as also þ limitacion & declaracion of succession of the Imperiall Crowne of this realme mencioned and contained in þ said act made in þ said fourthe ptie of þ raigne of your said most noble father, shal stand, remaine, & be by þ lawe of this realme for euer. And þ al sentences, iudgements, & determinacions, made, declared, set forthe, published, and pronunciated, and also euery clause, article, & matter, or thynge, contayned and expressed in anye acte or actes of parliament as be in anye thinge repugnaunt, or derogatorie to

yor ſaid confeſſion, declaracion and re-
signacion, or to any part or parcel ther
of, or contrary to the ſaid limitacion of
the ſucceſſion of the imperiall crowne,
eſtabliſhed and made by the ſaide acte
in the ſaide .xxvj. yeare of the raigne of
the ſaide late king Henry the eight (by
what ſoeuer power or auctority ȳ ſame
done, or haue bene had or made) ſhalbe
vterly fruſtrate, voide, and of none ef-
fecte. And alſo ſhal and may be cancel-
led defaced, and put in perpetuall obli-
uion at your highnes will and pleaſure
as if the ſame had neuer beene had ne
made, declared, ſet forth, publiſhed, or
promulged. An. i. Eliz. ca. 3.

¶ Be it enacted that if anye perſon
or perſons, dwellinge, inhabitinge, or
reſiante within this realme, or within
any other the queenes dominions, ſeig-
nouries or countries, or the marches of
the ſame, or els wher within or vnder
her obeiſaunce and power, of what eſ-
tate, dignitie, preeminence, order, de-
gree or condicion ſoeuer he or they be,
after the firſte day of Aprill, which ſhal
be in the yere of our Lorde God. M.D.
lix. ſhal by writinge, ciphringe, prin-
tinge, preachinge, or teaching, dede or
act, aduiſedly, and wittingly, holde or
ſtande with, to extoll, ſette forth, main-
taine, or defende, the auctority, iuriſdic-
cion or power of the Biſhop of Rome,
or of his See, heretofore claimed, vſed,
or vſurped, within this Realme, or in
any dominions or countrey beinge of,
within or vnder the Queenes power
or obeyſaunce, or by any ſpeache, open
dede, or acte aduiſedly and wittingly
attribute any ſuch maner of iuriſdicciō
auctoritie or preeminence, to the ſaid
See of Rome, or to anye Biſhoppe of
the ſame See for the time beinge, with
in this Realme, or in any the Queenes
dominions or countreis, that then eue-
ry ſuch perſon or perſons ſo doinge or
offendinge, their abbettoures, procu-
rers and counſelloures, and alſo they
ayders, aſſiſtentes, and comforters, vp
pon purpoſe, and to the intente to ſette
forth, further, and extoll the ſaide vſur-
ped power, auctority, or iuriſdiccion, of
any of the ſaide Biſhoppe or Biſhops
of Rome, and euerye of them, beinge
thereof lawefully endited or preſented
within one yeare nexte after any ſuche
offences by him or them committed, and
beinge lawefully conuicted or attayn-
ted at any time after, accordinge to the
lawes of this realme, for euery ſuch de-
faute and offence, ſhal incurre into the
dangers, penalties, paines, and forfai-
tures ordeined and prouided by the ſta-
tute of prouiſion and premunire, made
in the firſtene yere of the raigne of king
Richarde the ſeconde.

One yere.

Premunire.

And it is alſo enacted by the auctoritie
aforeſayd, that aſwel Juſtices of Aſſiſe
in their circuites, as Juſtices of peace
within the limittes of their commiſſiō
and auctorities, or two of euery ſuche
Juſtices of peace at the leaſte, whereof
one to be of the Quorū, ſhal haue ful po
wer and auctoritie by vertue of this act
in their quarter or open ſeſſions, to en-
quere of all offences, contemptes, and
tranſgreſſions perpetrated, committed
or done, contrary to the true meaning
of the premiſſes, in lyke maner & forme
as they may of other offences againſte
the Queenes peace, and ſhall certifye
euery preſentmente afore them or any
of them, hadde or made concerning the
ſame, or anye parte thereof, before the
Queene, her heires and ſucceſſours, in
her or their court commonly called the
kinges Benche within fourty dayes,
nexte after anye ſuche preſentemente
hadde or made if the Terme be then o-
pen, and if not at the firſt day of the ful
terme nexte folowing the ſaid .xl. daies
vpon paine that euery of the iuſtices of
Aſſiſe, or Juſtices of the peace, befor
whom ſuch preſentmente ſhalbe mar

Juſt. of aſſ.

Juſt. of p.

Certifie.

makinge defaute of ſuche certificat cō-
Forf. trary to this ſtatute, to loſe and forfait
for euerye ſuche defaulte one hundreth
pounides to the Queenes highnes, her
heires and ſucceſſours.

And it is enacted. &c. that the iuſtices
of the kinges benche, aſwell vpon eue-
ry ſuche certificat, as by enquire before
thēſelues wīn the limittes of their auc-
Determine. thorities, ſhall haue ful power and auc
thoritie to heare, order and determine e-
uery ſuche offence done or committed,
contrary to the true meaninge of thys
preſente acte, accordinge to the lawes
of this Realme, in ſuch like maner and
fourme to all intents and purpoſes, as
Preſentment if the perſonne or perſonnes againſte
whom any preſentmente ſhall be had
vpon this eſtatute, had bene preſented
vppon any matter or offence erpreſſed
in the ſaide eſtatute, made in the sayde
ſixtene yere of king Richard the ſecōd.

And bee it enacted. &c. that as well
all maner of perſonnes, erpreſſed, and
appointed, in, and by the acte made in
the firſte yeare of the Queenes Maie-
ſties reigne that nowe is, entituled (an
act reſtoringe to the crowne the auncī-
ente iuriſdiccion ouer the eſtate eccleſi-
aſticall and ſpirituall, and abolishinge
all foreyne powers repugnaunt to the
ſame) to take the othe erpreſſed and ſet
Othe. forthe in the ſame, as all other perſons
which haue taken or ſhall take orders,
commonly called Ordines Sacros, or
Eccleſiaſticall orders, haue ben or ſhal
be promoted, preferred, or admitted to
any degree of learninge, in any vniuer
ſitie within this realme, or dominions
to the ſame belonging, and al Schole-
maſters, and publike and priuate tea-
chers of chyldren, as alſo all maner of
perſonne or perſons, that haue taken
or hereafter ſhal take any degree of ler
ninge, in or at the common lawes of
this Realme aſwell Vtterbarreſters,
as Benchers, Readers, Auncientes in
any houſe or houſes of Court and
principalle treaſorers, and ſuche as
of the graunde company in every
of Chauncery, and all Attarnes
thonotaries, and Philizers to
the lawes of this realme and al
of Shiriffes, Eſchetours, and
ries, & all other perſō & persons
haue taken, or ſhall take vppon
them, or haue ben, or ſhall be admi
to any miniſtery or office, in, at, or
ging to the commō lawe, or any
lawe or lawes, or to, or for the exerci
of them, or any of them vſed or alow
or at ani time hereafter to be vſed
lowed wīn this relme or ani of
nions or coūtreis belonginge, or
hereafter ſhall happen to belong to
Crowne or dignity of the ſame, and
other Officers or Miniſters, of
wardes any Court whatſoeuer and
uery of them, ſhall take and pronoun
a corporal othe vpon the Euangelis
before he or they ſhall be admitted,
lowed, or ſuffered to take vpon hym
them to vſe, exercise, supplie, or occup
any ſuch vocation, office, degree,
ſterie, roume, or ſeruice, as is afore
and that in the open courte where
he doth or ſhall ſerue or belonge.
if he or they do not or ſhall not ſerue
belong to any ordinary or open cour
then he or they ſhal take and pronou
the othe aforeſaide, in an open plac
fore a conuenient aſſemble to witne
the ſame, and before ſuche perſonne
persons as haue or ſhal haue auctorit
by common vſe or otherwyſe, to a
mitte or call anye ſuche perſonne
perſonnes as is aforeſayde, to any
ſuche Vocation, Office, Miniſtery,
Roume, or Seruyce, or eiles befa
ſuche perſonne or perſonnes, as by the
Queenes hyghnelle, her Heyres,
Succeſſoures, by Commiſſion, under
the greate Seale of Engelande, ſha
bee named or aſſigned, to accepte and

take

taks the same, acte̅ding to the tenour, effects, and fourme of the same othe, verbatim, where it is, and as it is alreadie sette forth, to be taken in the afore̅said acte made in the first yere of ỳ queenes maiesties raigne. And bee it enacted that euery Archebishoppe and Bishop within this realme and dominions of the same shall haue full power and authoritie by vertue of this acte, to tender & minister the othe afore̅saide to euery & an spirituall or ecclesiasticall person within their proper dyoces, as well in places and iurisdictions exempt, as elswhere.

And be it enacted .&c. that the Lorde Chauncellour or keeper of the greate Seale of England for the time being, shal and may at all times hereafter, by vertue of this act without further warrante, make and directe commission or commissions, vnder the greate seale of England, to any person or personnes beinge them or some of them thereby authoritie to tender & minister the othe afore̅saide, to such person or persons as by the afore̅said commission or cō missioners shalbe authorised to tender the same othe vnto.

And be it enacted .&c. that if any person or persons, appointed or cōpelable by this acte, or by the saide act made in the saide firste yeare to take the sayde othe, or if anye person or personnes, to whom the saide othe by any such commission or commissions shall be limitted and appointed, to be tendred as is afore̅saide, do or shall at the time of the saide othe so tendered refuse to take or pronounce the said othe, in maner and fourme afore̅saide, that then the partye so refusinge, and beinge thereof lawefully endyted or presented, wythin one yeare nexte after any such refusall, and convicted or attaynted at any time after, acco̅rding to ỳ lawes of this realm shall suffer and incurre the daungers, penalties, paynes, and forfaytures ordayned and prouided by the statute of prouysion and prae̅munire afore̅sayde, made in the .xvi. yeare of the raygne of kinge Richarde the seconde. Prae̅munire.

And be it enacted by the auctoritie afore̅saide, that all and euery such person and personnes hauinge auctoritie to tender the othe afore̅saide, shall within fourty dayes nexte after suche refusall or refusals of the sayd othe, if the terme be then open, and if not, the̅ at the first daye of the full Tearme nexte followinge the sayde fourty dayes, make true Certificat vnder his or their seale or seales of the names, places, and degrees of the persoune or personnes, so refusynge the same othe, before the queene her heires or successours, in her or their courte commenlye called the Kynges Benche, vppon paine that euery of the sayde persōnes, hauinge suche auctoritie to tender the saide othe, makynge defaulte of suche Certificat, shall forfeite euerye suche defaulte forfaite one hundred pounde to the Queenes hyghenesse, her heires and successours. And that the Shiriffe of the County where the sayde courte commonlye called the Kinges Benche, shall for the time bee holden, shall or maye by vertue of this acte, empanell a Jury of the same cōsitye, to enquere of, and vpon euery such refusall and refusalles, wherthe Jurye shall and may, vppon euery such Certificat and other euidence to the̅ in that behalfe to bee geuen by vertue of thys act, procede to endite the persō & persōs so offending, in such sort & degre, to all intents & purposes as ỳ same jury may do of ani offece or offences against the queenes maiesties peace, ppetrated, cō mitted or done wthin the same county, of & for ỳ which ỳ sāe iurors is so impaneled Certificat.

And for stronger defence & maintenance of this act, It is further ordeined and enacted .&c. ỳ if any such offendour

offendoures, as is afore saide, of the firste parte or braunch of this statute, that is to say by writinge, cipheringe, printinge, preaching, or teaching, dede or acte, advisedly and wittingly, holde, or stande with, to extoll, set forth, maintaine, or defende, the auctoritie, iurisdiccio, or power of the bishop of Rome or of his See, heretofore claimed, vsed, or vsurped, within this realme, or in any dominio or countrey, being of, with in or vnder the Queenes power or obeisaunce, or by any speach, open dede, or acte, advisedly and wittingly attribute any such maner of iurisdiccio, auctoritie, or preeminence to the saide See of Rome, or to any Bishop of the same See for the tyme beinge, wythin thys realm, or in any the queenes dominios or countreys, or be to any suche offendoure or offendours, abbetting procuringe or councellinge, or ayding, assisting, or comforting, vpon purpose and to the intente to set forthe, further, and extoll the saide vsurped power auctoritie, or iurisdiction, after such conuiccio, and attaindour, as is aforesaide, do eftsones committe or do the saide offences or any of them in maner and forme aforesaide, and be thereof duely conuicted and attainted, as is aforesaide, and also, that if anye the persons abous named, and appointed by this acte to take the oth aforesaide, doe after the space of thre monethes next after the firste tendoure thereof, the seconde time refuse to take and pronounce, or doe not take or pronounce the same, in forme aforesaide, to bee tendered, that then euerye such offendoure and offendours, for the same seconde offence and offences, shal forfaite, lose, and suffer suche like, and the same paines, forfaitures, iudgemēts & execucion, as is vsed in cases of highe treason.

Eecōd time,

Refuse othe

Prouided alwayes, that this act nor anye thinge therein contayned, nor anye attaindour to be had by force and vertue of this act, shall not extend to make any corrupcion of bloude, the disinherytinge of any heire, forfaiture of dower, nor to the preiudice of the right or title of any person or personnes, other then the right or title of the offendour or offendours, during his, her or their naturall liues onely.

And that it shall and may be lawfull to euery person and persons, to haue the righte or interest of any landes, tenementes, or hereditaments, after the death of any suche offendoure or offendoures should or might haue appertayned, if no such attaindour hadde ben, to enter into the same wythoute any *ouster le main*, to be sued, in such forme as he or they might haue done if this act had neuer ben had ne made.

Prouided also, that the othe expressed in the saide acte made in the saide first yeare, shall be taken and expounded in such fourme as is set forth in an admonicion annexed to the Queenes Maiesties iniunctions, published in the first yeare of her maiesties raigne, that is to saye, to confesse and acknowledge her Maiestie, her heires and successors none other auctoritie, then that hath ben challenged and lately vsed by the noble kinge Henry the eyghte, and kinge Edwarde the syxte, as in the sayde admonicion more playnelye may appeare.

And be it enacted by the Auctoritie aforesayde, that thys act shal be openlye redde, and published, and declared at euery quarter Sessions by the clarke of the peace, and at euerye Lete and Lawedaye by the Stewarde of the Courte, and once in euerye Yeare in the open Hall of euerye house and howses of Courte and Chauncerye, in the times and by the personnes therein to be limitted and appoynted by the Lorde Chauncellour or keeper of the great

...ment ...to the ...ing ...
...ne be ...ther ...ed to, ...shall ...every ...
...ment ...where ...hereafter ...shall ...be ...ed ...
...ken ...or ...appointed a Knight, Citizen, ...
...or Burgesse, or Baron for anye of the ...
...ame ...parties ...for anye Parliamente ...or ...
...Parliamentes ...hereafter ...to ...be ...holden, ...
...shall ...first ...bende ...to ...the ...before ...he ...shall ...
...enter ...into ...the ...Parliamente ...houses, ...or ...
...have ...anye ...voyce ...there, ...openlye ...recease ...
...and ...pronounce ...the ...sayde ...oth ...before ...the ...
...Lorde ...Stewarde ...for ...the ...tyme ...beinge, ...
...or ...his ...deputie ...or ...deputies ...for ...that ...time ...
...to ...be ...appointed. And that he whyche ...
...shall ...enter ...into ...the ...Parliamente ...house ...
...without ...takinge ...the ...sayde ...othe ...shall ...be ...
...deemed ...no ...Knight, ...Citizen, ...Burgesse, ...
...nor ...Baron ...for ...that ...Parliamente, ...nor ...
...shall ...have ...anye ...voyce, ...but ...shall ...be ...to ...all ...
...intentes, ...constructions ...and ...purposes, ...
...as ...if ...he ...had ...never ...been ...returned ...nor ...
...named ...Knighte, ...Citizen, ...Burgesse, ...
...or ...Baron ...for ...that ...Parliamente, ...and ...
...shall ...suffer ...suche ...paynes ...and ...penalties ...
...as ...if ...he ...had ...presumed ...to ...sitte ...in ...the ...
...house ...without ...election, ...returne, ...or ...auc-
...thoritie. ...

...Provided allwaye and be it enacted by the authoritie aforesaide, that this acte or any thinge therein conteyned, shall not extende to compell any Temporall ...
...Spirituall, or, or abbote the degree of a Baron of this Realme, to take or pronounce the othe above saide, nor to incurre any penaltie limitted by this acte for not takinge or refusinge the same. Any thinge in this acte to the contrary in any wise notwithstandinge.

Provided and be it enacted &c. that charitable geuing of reasonable almes to any of the offendour or offendoures above specifyed, without any fraude or colloure, shall not be taken or enterpreted to be anye suche abetemente, procuringe, counsellinge, aydinge, assistinge, or maintayninge, as thereby the geuer of suche almes shall incure any payne, penaltie or forfeyture appointed for the ...
...actual ...
...[illegible] ...
...[illegible] ...
...[illegible]

by them pretended by taketh the oathe vpon the seconde tender or offer of the same, and theyr the penalties by not taking of the same oth, and none other.

Prayers from Rome.

And be it enacted by the Auctoritie aforesaide, that it shall not be lawfull to any suche persone or persones to sue or prosecute any person or persones by writ, bulle or any other instrument, from the Bishop of Rome or his Sea, or any other Sea, or from any other forreine power or potentate, for or touching any matter, cause or thing within this Realme, or any other the Queenes dominions, or to cite any person or persones before the Bishop of Rome or his Sea, or any other forreine power or potentate, for any matter, cause or thing within this Realme, or any other the Queenes dominions, or to draw any person or persones from the obedience of the Queenes Majestie, her heires or successors, or from the obedience of any other the Queenes dominions, or to absolue any person or persones, or to dispense with any matter, cause or thing within this Realme, or any other the Queenes dominions, contrary to the lawes and statutes of this Realme, or any other the Queenes dominions, without the speciall licence and authoritie of the Queenes Majestie, her heires or successors, first had and obtained, and that every such person or persones, their executors, procurators, factors and notaries, that shall knowingly publish, execute or put in vre any such bulle, writ or instrument, shall incurre the penalties and forfeitures ordeined and prouided by the statute of Premunire made in the sixteenth yeare of the reigne of King Richard the second.

Prouided alwayes, that no person or persons shall hereafter be indicted for assisting, aiding, maintaining, comforting, or abbetting of any persone or persones for any the sayde offences, in exciting, setting forth, or defending of the vsurped power and authoritie of the Bishop of Rome, which is or shall be thereof lawfully accused by one good and sufficient testimony, as by the Iury by whom he shall be tried, shalbe thought good in law sufficient, to proue him or them guilty of the same offences. 1. Eliz. cap. 1. The Treasurer. 5. Eliz. cap. 1. Officers. 11. Rome. 4. 7. 21. Pleres of the Treason. 1. 3.

Cuiin vita.

In casu quando vir amiserit per defaltam tam ten quod fuit ius vxoris sue, et postea fuit quod vxor post mortem viri non habuerit aliud recuperare quam per hoc de recto. Propter quod dominus rex statuit quod mulier post mortem viri sui habeat recuperare per breue ingressu, cui ipsa in vita sua contra vicecomitem non potuit, quod in forma subscripta erit placita. Si contra petitionem mulieris tenes exciptat quod habeat ingressum per iudicium, et comperiatur fuerit quod per defaltã, ad quod tenens necesse habet respondere, si ab eo queratur tunc viterius habet necesse ostendere ius suum secundum formam breuis quod prius impetrauit super virum suum. Et si verificari poterit, quod habuerit vel habet ius in ten petita, tunc habeat recuperet mulier per breue suã. Quod si ostendere non poterit, recuperet mulier ten petitã, hoc obseruato, si tenens habuerit se, et noluerit ius vxoris sue defendere, vel in vita sua respondere noluerit, si vxor ante iudicium venerit, petens respondere et ius suum defendere admittat vxor. Eodem modo si tenes in dote per legem Anglie, vel alias ad terminum vite vel per donũ in quo reseruatur reuersio, fecerit defaltam, vel reddere noluerit, admittatur heredes vel illi ad quos spectat reuersio, ad respõcionẽ si tenens non venerint ante iudicium. Et si per defaltã vel

clamen tenetur iudicium, tunc habeat heres de filii, ad quos spectat tenere sic post mortem huiusmodi tenentium recuperare per breue de ingressu, in quo allegetur idem processus, sicut prædictum est in casu, vbi vir amittat per defectum veri tenentis. Et sic in casibus prædictis duæ concurrunt actiones vna in petentem, et tenentem et alia inter tenentem ius fouit ostendentem, et petentem. Mi. 2 ca. 4. Warranty. 1. Ass. pl. 4. Warranty. 1. Dauy. 2. Ass. pl. 4. Warranty. 1. Conuage. 2. Quoniam de Caldc. ca. 7. Quoniam in all. Quoniam in all.

¶ *Curtesy of Englande.*

Item quia si aque terram cum vxore sua maritagio ceperit siue ea dem vxore sua heredem filiū vel filiam clamauit habuit ius inter parietes habeat procreatum, si dem vir vxorem suam superuixerit, si ne heres viuat, siue nō ipsi vxori remanet maritagium illud, post mortem ad donatorem vel ad eius heredem reuersurum. Si autem nullum ex vxore habuerit heredem, tunc post mortem vxoris, ad donatorem vel ad eius heredem reuertetur. Et hoc est causa quare in maritagio non solet recipi homagium. Si enim donata esset aliqua terra in maritagium vel alio modo quod cum recipiatur homagium, tantum ad donatorem de cetero, vel ad eius heredē licite possit reuerti, vt supra dictum est. Illud vero subditum erit hoc loco, quod dictum est de primo domino relinquerit primo suo non solutum de reuentibus y legem Anglie. Mirrour. 1. Warranty. 2. Ass. 2. Mirror. 4. 5.

Custome and Customers &c. Controller.

Ne demanderont ne assentiront ne rendront, ne soeffrent estre nulle plee de custom de vn sake de leyn

de nul Engleis forsque dentry nulle de custome tant solement, et sur les pleis quirs iaunten custome. Et dautre sake rentreignez xxti. piers, et chescun pier xiiij. liuers, et que chescun que passera ouesque leins es parteys de la mer Engleis ou autre resident, habitant et repairant en engleterre trove bone et sufficient surtie sa customs auant ceo passer de reporter de cheescun sake de leins plate dargent a la valu de deux marks a son primer retourner ou repairer a meisme la plate porter al eschaunge de roy et il receyue receiuer son dewetye. Et que nul ne coket leins forsque en le noume celuy a qui les leyns serront et si quelles soient trovers autrement enlez soient prises ensi meisme le Roye come forfaits. Mi. 4. Ca. 12.

¶ Nous ne nous voleons demander ne rendre ne soeffrons ne passerons ne prendre ne soeffrons prendre plus de custome nus sakke de leins de nul Engleis forsque vn denyer marke et cest pour laūta denyer marke et dun sall des quelx vn marke de sylke iaunt salement. Et dautre sakke de leyner xxtij piers et chescun piers quatre ze liuers, et que chescū qui passera ouesque leins as parties de dela Engleis ou autre resident habitant et repairāt en engleterre trove bon et sufficient surety auaunt son passer as customers de reporter de chescun sakke de leins, plate dargent a la valure de deux marckes dedens les trois moys apres que les leins ayēt charges passerount hors du porte, e meisme la plate soit porte al eschaunge le Roye si il requere receyuer les deniers a deux marks. Et les custumers du porte ou leyns se chargerount pernent de ceux en qui noume les leins serrount charges tiel surtie pour quelle ils bonount rendre a reporter plate en la forme susdite, et que ils certifiont les Cardeynes des Eschaunges le Roye a la Reine de toutes fortes per mine

Wolley.
Felles et.
Hont.
Hale.
Surtie.
Plate.
Eschange
Cokett.
Foss.
Wolley.
Felles.
Hale
Hont.
Surtie
Plate.
Eschange
Surtie
Certifie

Plat.

Certify.

Escheker.

Paymaster.

Coke.

Woller.

Fox.

Ship.
Freight

Marchant

Account.
Escheker.
Swozne.

...ons deforen auaunt paient les sub-
...dies et customs susdits pur tiels garne-
...ments dount lattermaunt. s. ij. iij. d. ou
...tiels garnementes conteignent vn
...drap dentre grein que adonqz ils paie
...la custome et subsidie cest pur vn drap
...entier et si meins meins, et
...plus plus, come auxi de draps grai-
...nes et toutes autres draps de leines.
Et sur ceo accordes est et assentus
...le dit parliament qui commissions
...seient faits as certeines psons denqre
...les dits aliens eient riens faits ou at-
...empts a contrarie de les estatutz de-
...uant ces heurs faits en ceo cas q dent
...tender en la chancellarye nre seign le
...roy. a. H. 4. ca. 7[illegible]

Cest alcun customer, collector ou
...controllour des customes du roy de la-
...nes des draps del subsidies del ton-
...nage ou pondage en alcun port ou lieu
...dengleterre soit duement attaint ou
...conuict al suit du roye de faux concele-
...ment du custome ou subsidie du roy du
...ent entre et paie per alcun marchāt
...que adonqz le dit customer collector ou
...controllour ensy duement attaint ou
...conuict per la lei parde e forface au roi
...le treble value des marchaundises en-
...hanement customes et face fine e raū-
...don. Et si alcō le voet suer vit la ti-
...sie pty pur sō tabour. An. 3. H. 6. ca. 2.

Que les dits customers e cōtrol-
...lours seiurent et de liuerent sufficients
...gentils eleales ou sip le seale de lour
...office a ces ordeines as dits marchantz
...en chescun deux portz dengleterre ou
...ils vorrount marchandiser et chescun foires pur
...dits marchandises cheschun foires pur
...les dites customers e controllers
...duient mēer fits les marchants de mi-
...dre riens paiant pur les dits garan-
...tyes nes soient eloue due custome. Et
...en cas qui alcun customer ou cōtrol-
...lour en ascun des vrs portz face le contra-
...rie que adonqz chescū marchaunt ensy
...greue puisse auoir action, per bref ou
...per bille, a suer et enders chescō
...customer ou controllour qui face le cō-
...trarye en chescun court de recorde, si a
...donques chescē court de records ou con-
...troller issint attait puisse forfeit au roy
...pur chescē defaut. x. li. et le marchaunt
...ensy greue q voile suer. 6. H. 6. An. 2.
...cap. 15.

Anno 2. H. 6. cap. 16. an act was
...made to endure for iij. yeare againste
...customers for makynge of blanke co-
...kettes.

Chescun marchaunt denyzens
...ns, pur leines, pellis lanes et ascuns que
...serraunt charges et eskippes en ascun
...galey, carrak, ou auter vessell deslre a-
...meignes et caries per le meere per ly-
...cence du roye ou autrement as autres
...lieux et portes que a lestaple du Roye
...pryaunt au roy tiels customes et subsi-
...dies et autres devoirs come marchāts
...aliens et estrangers paieront au Roy
...pur tiels marchandises. Purueu touts
...foits, que cest graunt ou ordinance, ne
...soy extend pas as ascuns psons qui
...auont licences per les lettres patentes
...du roy faits a eux devant ces heures a
...eskipper carier ou amesner ascuns leiz
...peals lants, ou estaine as autres lieux
...ou portes de pardela que a lestaple de
...Calys, mes que ils soient de ses mar-
...chandises tout outrement forpris et ex-
...cepte. An. 20. H. 6. ca. 4.

Nul customer controller de la
...custome, clarkes, deputies, ministers,
...ou factours, ne fetchours controllours
...ou receivors des fetchez, ne lour clarkz
...deputis, ministers, ou factours eyent
...aucuns mistes de lour propres ou achā-
...tent, ou vendent per soy ou per colour
...de marchandise ne eux entremettent
...de frette des nefes ou vessell du occupi-
...er ascun tiels trades, sur peine de forfeit
...de xx. li. pour chescun fois q ils serront
...trouves coupables de ceo, la moitie
...pur le roy et lautre moitie pur celuy
...que voet suer, ou alie
...chaunt action sur ceo en due forme de lei, deuē

...for-

Customers.
Merchant.
Wolt.
Felles.
Tynne.
Staple.
Aliens.
Lycens.
Merchandise
Freight.
Hayes.
Innes.
Tauernes
Hostelers.
Factour.
Fort.

foꝛfait ſi ſouent come ilz ſount le contrary.s.lun moitie au roy, et a celluy q̄ doet ſuer en ceſt cas enuers a ſcun tiel perſon faiſant le contrary lautre moitie ceſt oꝛdinance commence al feſt de ſaint Michael pꝛoſcheine auenir.an.10 H.6.ca.5. See the like infra.3.5.

Hoppis. Foyl.

¶ An.20.H.6.ca.7. it was enacted to endure to the nexte Parliament, q̄ if any marchandiſes be diſcharged the cuſtome not paied, oꝛ if any marchandiſe of the Staple bee caried ouer, the cuſtde not paied thei ſhuld be forfait.

¶ An.11.E.4.cap.3. It appeareth q̄ in an.3.E.4. A ſubſidie of Tonnage e Pondage was graunted to the king foꝛ his life of certeine waares. And in the ſaide act of an.11.E.4.ca.3. it is further enacted as followeth. Qui marchant denitzen, ou eſtrange met le oꝛ ſiluer ne maners drapz doꝛ, dargent, bawdekin

Marchant.

Silke.

velues, damaſk, ſatten, tartaron, chamlette, ne aſcuns autres drapz de ſoy ne aſch coꝛps de ſoye et doꝛe ne de ſoye del eſtraunge nacions p̄ty de la mere a vendre deuant que le collectour del ſubſidie, de Tonnage e Pondage et controllour dicelle en le poꝛte de ſuis le ſil meſme le marchandiſe ſoit miſe a terre oꝛ ſur vewe et meaſure le meſme e ent enſeale cheſcun piece de cel en lun fine de ceo ouriz le ſeal ou ſealz ſpecialiſt pur ceo deſtre oꝛdeignes dount les dis collectours ount lun parte, e meſme le controllour ad lautr parte en lour garde ſeuerealment: et ſi a ſcun dautiel drap, doꝛ, dargent, bawdekins, velues tramaſues, ſattens, ſarcenets, tartarons, chamlets, et drapz de ſoye et doꝛ ſoient aſcun temps en apres miſe a vendre en ſy nyent enſeales ou netais tiel ſeale ſur ycel marchandiſe enſy mys a vent que lors a luy qui miſt meſme le marchandiſe a vende ſuſface ycel marchandiſes ou le vale ive ent le roye deſtre reſpoignes de deux parties ent et le roune de celle de le tierce partye. Et auxi oꝛ-

Collectour.

Seale.

Silk.

Dell Seale.

Foyl.

dreines eſt par la dit auctho[illegible] collectours de meſmes le ſubſidie dit controllour ſoient a tout te[illegible] quiſite pꝛeſtes denſealer tiel [illegible] diſe q̄ yceux enſealent en quel[illegible] temps ſi ſoient requiſes ſauns [illegible] tardaunce ou choſe pour ceo p[illegible] en aſcun maner, ſur paine de [illegible] ture a le pꝛeſſeour de ceſt. xx.s. [illegible] cheſcun de les collectours, controll[illegible] a aſcun temps que ils refuſent [illegible] ſeales auſiels marchandiſes a[illegible] requeſt fait ou pꝛeignent a[illegible] pur le enſealer dascun tiel marchaun[illegible] Et auxint il ceo oꝛdeigne per lauc[illegible] tie ſuſdit que toutes maners de[illegible] drapz, doꝛ, dargent, de bawdekin [illegible] ner, damaſke, ſatten, ſarcenet, ſtra[illegible] chamlet, et cheſcun auter drap de [illegible] coꝛſe, doꝛe et ſoye eſtraunts de[illegible] roialme et apres le feſt de ſeint [illegible] larchangell pꝛoſchement auciern[illegible] fres a vendꝛe ſoient enſeales auſi q[illegible] dits ſeales nyaunt meſme le feſt ſa[illegible] peyne deuant ſpecifie auxi come [illegible] graunt du dit ſubſidie il ceo eſpa[illegible] ſi aſcun concealement ſoit trove en [illegible] marchaunts en paiement pour les [illegible] duities que ceux pour auſiel conceal[illegible] ment paient tauntſoulement [illegible] ſubſidie ſauns auter perde en ſatis[illegible] en ces coins enacteſt lacte eſt pa[illegible] pleinement conteignes le roy conſ[illegible] raunt que a cauſe de cel oꝛdinac[illegible] chaunces ne treſtrement luy deſcun[illegible] de ſon duiſſe del dit ſubſidie, entan[illegible] ilz nul cho ſe forfacent en cel pꝛyſ. [illegible] pourceo ſoit tenu paier double ſub[illegible] per laduiſe et auctho[illegible] ſuſdits [illegible] deigne eſt et eſt abiye que meſm[illegible] leſtatute en cel partye ſoit deſo[illegible] de nul force. Et que ſi aſcuns mar[illegible] chaundiſe ameſnes as les ports [illegible] de la mere, ou eſtre caries hors [illegible] ceſt realme, dount la ſubſidie eſt [illegible] ra dne ou regarde au roy eſt pays [illegible] apres ſoient miſes en aſcuns [illegible]

...ants le merere le subsidie ent... ...pacs a les collectours dicell... ...pcell ouesques eux nient acco... ...ge lours meisme le marchaundise... ...a le balme ent soyt forfait au roy. Aur... ...pour ceo que diuers marchauntes... ...estraungers et autres ingent soltes sōt... ...pas en le citie de Loundres et auks... ...ses draps lants aleuns enlueres... ...graines aleuns le vngraines et auters... ...ment graines et ceux ensy pakes... ...carier per terre a Loundres et au... ...lieux as auters portz come a Hāp... ...Southampton, et auters portes... ...les customers pour le temps este... ...antes launs due packer ou viewe dau... ...draps sur lenformacion del mar... ...chant soumt customers tielx draps cok... ...pur ceucle draps per quel le roye est... ...graundement disceine et en dammage... ...de les duties de ceo sibien en le fuisse... ...nuels draps come en le noisme cog... ...saunce del nomber des draps ensy... ...pakes pour ceo le Roy del auise et as... ...ene subdites et par meisme lauctoritie... ...auns estabiisst et enact que en chescū... ...port deins cest roialme dengleterre en... ...quel aleuns draps lants serront pac... ...apres le primer iour de May pro... ...chement venaunt del caries oustre le... ...mere bient surueies et pakes apres le... ...mier iour de Maye en le presens dez... ...collectours de les anaunditis customes... ...subsidies de cel porte pour le temps... ...auants, e que touts customes e sub... ...sidies diceux draps, dues et regardāts... ...ensy soient paies et contentes, as nīz... ...collectours lou les dits draps soumt... ...packes ou sufficient suertie pour... ...soit a eux trouue per deuaunt que... ...draps soient caries hors du dyt... ...a aleun auter porte ou lieux sur... ...de forfeiture des toutes meismes... ...draps ou le valu de ceux deliuer et... ...pocellour ent, et si aleuns draps... ...ates de ceo caries outre le meere soi... ...packes en aleun auter manner ou...

...soulye aleun auter fourme que lours... ...il soit sensible as le collectors de le port... ...lour ceux ensy soit packes ou as meisme... ...packes ou faire de packer sicoques les... ...packes et le fardels et surueier toutes... ...les draps en ceel si que nostre treloue... ...raigne seignour le roy perent port est... ...veritablement respoignes de son dui... ...tie en cel partye sauns aleun fraude ou... ...mals decent. Et si aleun customer ou... ...controllour daleun lieu ou porte soyte... ...negligent ou remisse en noisme packer... ...des draps ou surueiauntez deux en le... ...fourme de suisdit qui lors et si souent... ...chescun tiel customer et controllour pur... ...chescun tiel defaut forface a nostre seig... ...nour le roye. xx. s. pur chescun tiel drap... Et outher ceo ordeignes est et per lad... uise, assent et auctoritie suisdites que... chescun de les dites collectours resey... uaunt aleun custome ou subsidie pour... aleun de les dits draps ou suertie pour... le meisme soit charge et chargeable a... nostre seignour le roye ent sur son ou... lour account. Et que meisme le collec... tour ou collectours facent ou face de... temps en tēps cokett et cokets de touts... tielx draps direct ou directes as les col... lectours, de le port lou meisn les draps... serront eshippes, tesmoignantz le nō... bre diceux et que celuy ou ceux ad ou... ount resceur le customs et subsidiez dez... meisme les draps ou suertie pour ceo u... le quel le cocket ou cockettes meisme le... collectours le ou les resceuauntes ser... ront discharges pernent encounter nre... seuer saigne seignour le roye et toutes... auters de touts meismes customs e sub... sidies, purueu touts fois q̄ cē act et or... dinācе ne sont dammagious ne en nul... maū preiudictal al aleū person ou per... sons en au ou pur aleūs letters patēts... faits p le roy nre seign dasc graunt de... licence desshipper et carier hors de cest... roialme dengt aleūs draps launts ou... auter marchandises ou aleuns de les... dits letts patents especifies de reteign

Collectours.

Surueyr.

Negligent.

Foyt.

Collectours.

Clothes. Suertie.

Account.

Cokettes.

Lycens.

les

les customes, subsidies, ou tout poper
nuyes autres des maius dascun dicelx
Et que meisme les lettres patents soient
al dit person ou persones et thes dewr
bones et effectuelx soloyng les remuer
des meisme les letters patents et chescun
dicelx, cest lact et ordinaunce nient con-
triant and p quelconq nome ou nomes
ascun de les persone ou persones soit
nosme ou appelle en ascuns de les dits
letters patents. Anno. 12. E. 4. ca. 3.

Denisen. 14 ¶ Any person made or hereafter
to be made denizen shall paye for hys
marchaundise like custome and subsi-
die as he ought or shoulde paye afore
he were made denizen, any letters pa-
tents or other ordinaunce by parlament
or otherwise contrary to this made not-
withstanding. Anno. 1. H. 7. ca. 2.

Merchant. 15 ¶ Euerye marchaunt aswel denī-
zen as straunger whiche shall bringe
from henceforth any maner of goodes
into any port within this Realme by
ways of marchaundise, and there doe
Enter. enter the saide goodes or marchaundi-
Customers. ses in the bookes of the customes of the
bookes, saide porte where the goodes or mar-
chaundises shal first come to. And the
kinges duryes therof to the saide cus-
tomers contented or therefore with him
agreede, and afterwarde that done
Carry. shall conueye or carye the same goods
or marchaundises from thence into a-
nye porte within the said realme: that
Owne. then the owner of the same goods and
marchaundises his factoure or attor-
ney shall bring from the customers of
the port, where the said goodes or mar
chaundises were so entred a certificat
Certificat vnder the same customers seales direct
to the Customers of the port where un-
to the saide goodes or marchaundises
shalbe conueied or carried making mē
cion within the same certificat as wel
of the naturall colour, length and va-
lue of all maner of marchaundises
entred, vsed to bee wrete within the
yarde, as to the naturall weight, quan-
tent or valure of all maner other
chaundises vsed to bee waied or mea-
red. And that the same certificat so made
be deliuered to the saide customers be-
fore the saide goodes bee discharged,
so that they maye see whether the na-
ture, colour, length valure, content,
weighte, of the same doe agree with
the sayde certificat so that the kinge
bee not deceiued of his customes and
subsidies there of due. And if any cer-
tificat bee made from henceforth by
anye customer of anye porte wherein
anye suche goodes or marchaundises
shall bee firste brought, and therein
theire bookes entred, not making
mencion accordynge as is afore saide,
that then the saide customer or cus-
tomers, for theire misbehaynge, lose
theire office and to make fyne with the
king for the same at his pleasure. And
furthermore if anye suche goodes or
marchaundises or anye parcel therof
bee discharged, unpacked, or putte to
sale within anye porte then within the
same where there shalbee firste entred
before the saide certificat be deliuered
and the same goodes and marchaun-
dises seene, according as afore is ex-
pressed: That than all the saide goodes
or marchaundises bee forfeited to the
kinge oure soureraigne lorde the one
halfe therof to remaine to his highe-
nes, and the other halfe to him or them
which shall proue anye suche goodes or
marchaundises so forfeited. And if
the customer or customers nay not
putty to anye suche commen office or
whome such certificat shal come, then
nothing for the sight of the same goodes
so certified. Also it is ordeined and e-
stablished by auctorite afore said that
maner of marchaunt denyzen or
straunger doe take vppon him to

entre or cause to be entred in the boke of anye customer of anye porte wythin this realme any maner of marchaundise comyng into this his said realme or going out of the same in anye other marchauntes name, saving oneiye the name of the true marchaunt owning the same, vpon paine of forfeiture of al such goodes and marchaundises so entred, and euery of the saide marchants which shal take vppon him to cause suche vntrue entre to be made, to haue imprisonment and too make the fine therefore at the kinges pleasure, And that no persoune take vppon hym to be customer, controller, or sercher in anye Citie, Borough, or Towne, where ther is common officer, nor no deputy to anye such common officer vppon paine of forfeiture for euery halfe yeare that he occupyeth the saide common office and officer of the customership, controllership, or serchership, the summe of xl. li. the one halfe therof to the kinge and the other halfe to him that will sue for it by bill, byl, or informacion. An. 3. H. 7. ca 7. The parte of this act altered heare following. 16.

16 The custome and subsidie of al woollen clothes to be shipped and caried ouer the sea where soeuer they ben packed shalbee paied to the customers of the porte or portes where anye suche clothes shalbee laded or shipped or to their deputies. This act. (5. Anno. 12. H. 7. ca. 7. before 13.) or anye other acte made before made to the contrarye notwithstanding. Anno. 11. H. 7. ca. 6.

17 That al marchauntes straungers, and other that be made denizens by the kinges letters, patents or other wise, pay from henceforth such custões and subsidies for theire goodes & marchaundise inwarde and outwarde as they houlde haue paied if such letters patents and grauntes hadde neuer to them be made. An. 11. H. 7. ca. 4.

18 The Bowes and Bowstaues. 5. that no custom shalbe paied for certein bowstaues.

19 It be latokull from henceforth ye euerye Englishe man, and all other ye kinges subiectes, may in euery porte or hauen within this Realme of Englãd Irelande, and Wales, and in the marches of the same, and in the towne of Berwyke, where it shall happen any marchaundise to arriue or to bee charged and caried out, to custome in hys name all maner of goodes and marchandise of another englishe man, or the kinges subiect. And in like fourme euery marchaunt straunger, to custõe in his name any Goodes or Marchandises of any other marchant stranger so that the said marchant straunger, ye customed the goodes of another marchant stranger, and the very owner or proprietarie to the gooddes so accustomed, be charged with like custom, subsidy and other things, so that ye kyngs grace bee not defrauded of his right. And if any marchant stranger or denizens, or any other the kinges subiects custome any goods or marchaundises of any other stranger or denizen, or of any other the kinges subiect, whereby the kings grace should lose his custõ subsidie, or other his right or duetye ye than the sayde marchaunt straunger or denyzen, or any other the kings subiecte that so taketh vppon him or them to forfaite to our soueraigne lorde the kinge the goodes or marchaundises so accustomed and ouer that to forfaite to the party or parties in this behalfe greued, as much money as the goodes or marchaundyses of the marchaunte straunger denizen, or other the kinges subiect so cautelously customed amounted vnto. And that no citizen of London, or other the kinges subiectes, inheritinge in the Cynque portes, or

Englishmen.

Ireland, Wales.

Custome.

Englishmen.

Alien. Name,

Like custom.

Stranger, Denisen.

Lose.

Fort.

London.

any

Prisage, Butlarage. wynes.

any other being free of prysage, or butlarage of wynes, by graunt custome, or other wise, custome no wynes of anye person or persons not beeinge free of any prysage or butlarage. And if any person free of the said prysage or butlarage so do, that then the said person or

Forf.

persons that so do forfait to our saide

Wines.

soueraigne lorde the double value of the prysage of the saide wines so customed. And farther that it be lawfull to

Action.

anye person or personnes greeued contarye to this acte to haue an accion of dette against any person or personnes that so customed the gooddes or marchandises in his name: and not in the owners name, of the summe of the value of the saide marchaundises so customed and forfaited in the which accion, none essoine nor protection shall lye, nor the defendaunt to wage his laive. As. 1. H. 8 ca. 5. See before. 15.

Collectours

20 ¶ From hencefoorth the collectors and controllours of the saide subsidie. (8. in. 12. E. 4. cap. 3. before 13. nor their

Take.

clerkes, nor anye of them take for the sealing of anye piece of the saide marchaundises aboue reherced. (8. in 12. E. 4. cap. 3. before. 13.) any thing vpō pain

Forf.

of forfeture at euery tyme 11. pounde And also be it &c. ẏ if and as often as the same collectours & controllours, or

Delay.

any of them, vnreasonablye delaye or tarry the saide marchauntes or any of them, for and about the sealinge of the same marchaundises, that then and so often the same collectours and controllours, and euery of them so vnreasonably delaying and tarying the same marchaunts, or any of them to forfait for ẏ

Forf.

same. 11. ℞. The one moitie of euery of the said penalties so forfaited to bee to ẏ king our soueraigne lorde. And the other moitie thereof to the marchaunt so greeued, that will sue for the same by way of informacion in the kynges eschekier, or by accion or bil of det after ẏ order of the common lawe, as in other accion of det is vsed. In

action the defendaunt shal not be admitted to wage his lawe, nor

no essoine to be to him allowed

same suite for ẏ said forfeture.

4. H. 8. ca. 6.

21 ¶ See Englishmē. 2. that Englishmen sworne to foreine Princes

pay custōe, as Strangers.

22 ¶ See Corriners. 11. for the sale of leather.

23 ¶ If any Stranger borne, Denizen or not denizen or any of the kingtectes, do at any time, from, or after

last daye of Marche nert comming any thing or acte, contrarye to the

meaning, tenour, and purport

same former act and statut. (8. An. H. 8. ca. 5. before. 19.) that then he so offending, shal lose and forfait his and their owne goods and

personalles for euer. The one moitie

which forfeture shalbee to the king the other moitie to him or them

sue for the same, by bill, plaint, or det, or informacion: in which

plaint, action, or dett, or informacion no wager of laive, essoine or

shalbe admitted or allowed. Pro

alway ẏ be it &c. ẏ euery such bill action or informacion shalbee

pursued, within three yeres next ing any such offence committed

or els the offender, to be clerely discharged therof, any laive or

to the contrary had or made, notstanding. An. 2. E. 6. ca. 22.

Se Aliens 5. 6.	Estretes 2.	Wrapery. 27.	
Account. 4.	Wolwes and bolw	Fishe. 13.	
Estawes 5.	Franchises. 20		
Wyafle. 2. 3.	Hats 5.		
Coydins. 11. 12. 13.	Horses. 14. 20		
Come. 3. 22.	Hall. 1.		
England. 2.	Marchants. 3		
Eschekier. 1	14. 26. 44.		

simple or in fee taile, the which nowe bene of the tenure and nature of Gauelkind, and heretofore haue bene departed, or be departible betwene heirs males, by the customs of Gauelkynde shall from henceforth be clerely changed from the saide custome, tenure & nature of Gauelkinde and in no wise hereafter bee departed or departible by the saide custome of Gauelkinde, betwene heir males, but shal remain reuert abide discend come and be after & according as lordships, manours, lãdes tenements & other hereditaments doe or may discende, remain, reuert, abide come or be, accordinge to the common law of this realm, & as other manours lands and tenements, being in ỳ saide countie of Kent, which never were holden by seruice of seonge, but be and allwaies haue beene holden by knight seruice, do discend, remaine reuert abide come & be: And in like maner to discend, & be descendable, remaine, reuert come & be inheritable to the heire or heires, after & according to the saide common lawes of this realme of England. And that all & singuler the said lordships manours, landes, tenements & other hereditaints wᵗ the appurtenãces of the saide lorde Crumwel, lorde Burgh, lord Cobham, lord Windsor, Thom. Cheine, Christopher Hales: Tho. Willoughby, Antony Seintleger, Ed. Wonton, Edward Bouetõ, Roger Cholmeley, John Champneis, John Baker, Reinolde Scott, John Guldeford, Thomas Kemp, Edward Thwaits, Will. Rooper, Anto. Sãdz Edward Isaac, Percival Hart, Edward Bonins, Will. Whetnal, Jo. Fog, Edmond Fetyplace, Tho. Hardres, Will. Wailer, Tho. Wilford Thomas Boyle, Thomas Harlakindẽ squire, Geffre Lee, James Hales, Henry Husee and Tho. Roydõ or of any of them, and which before the ma-

Gauelkind.

Not departible.

By the cõmon law.

To discend.

Heyres, Cõmon law.

Landes.

king

king of this act haue bene of the sayde nature and tenure of Gauelkind in the said county of Kent shall from hence-forth be accepted taken enherited deemed and iudged to bee, like as lordeships manours, landes, tenementes, & other hereditamentes at the common laiwe of this realme, and in suche maner and fourme as if the same manors lordshipps landes, tenemmites, & other hereditamits, had neuer bene of ỳ saide nature of Gauelkind, any vsage or custome in ỳ said county of Kent, heretofore had accepted or vsed to the cõtrary notwithstanding. Sauinge alwaies and reserving to all & singuler psons, other thã ỳ said lord Crumwel, lord Burgh lord Cobham, lord Winsor, Thomas Cheine, Christopher Hales, Thomas Willoughby, Antony Seintleger, & Moston, Edward Bourton, Roger Cholmley, John Champnes, John Walker, Reynold Scot, John guldeford Tho. Kep, Edward Thwaits, Will. Roper, Antony Sandes, Edwarde Isaacke, Percival Hart, Edward Poinins William Whetnal, John Fog, Edmonde Fetiplace, Thomas Hardes, Will. Waller, Thomas Wilford, Thomas Poyle, Thomas Harlakinden squire, Geffrey Lee, Iames Hales, Henry Hussee, and Thomas Royden or any of them, & to euerye of them againstall other of thẽ, all suche right title interest and inheritance, as they or any of them had before the making of this act, of, to, or in anye of the said manours, landes, tenemits, woods pastures, rents, seruices, reuercions, remainders, aduowsons, & other the p̃misses as if this p̃sent acte had neuer bene had nor made. An. 31. H. 8. ca. 3.

Gauelkind.

Comon law.

Saning.

Right.

Felonie. Gloucester. Kent. Dower. Partition.

2 The Forfeiture. of cuttõs of forfeiture for felony in Gloucester, and Kent, & of ỳ cuttõe of dower & partitiõ among heirs males in Kent.

3 The for the customes of Kent, in the

neiwe printed bodlie conteined Magna carta late printed by Tottle. And An. 1556. Fo. 147. 4. Can. 32. H. 8. ca. 29. it is the landes in Oswaldebeche Nottingham shire shall discende heires at the common laiwe, and not be partable betweene heirs by the custome.

The Apprentice. | Franchises. Extremenge | Merchants. ment. 1. | Wales. 17. Staple. 13. 21.

Custos Rotulorum.

NO person or persons shall hence forth bee nominated appointed to the said office offices of the Custos Rotulorum, within any shire of this Realme of England Wales and other ỳ dominions marches or territories same but suche as shal haue a bill signed with the kinges hand for the which bille signed shalbee a sufficient warrant by the auctoritie aforesaide to the said lorde Chauncellor of England, and lord keeper of the great seale for the time being to make from time to time commission and commissions assignings and auctorizings the same person to be Custos Rotulorum, vntill ỳ kyng hath by an other assigned with his owne hand appointed and ordeined one other person to haue occupie & exercise the same office of the Custos rotulorum, & ỳ the person appointed & assigned to be Custos rotulorum, as is aboue saide, shall occupie exercise & enioy ỳ same office of ỳ custos rotulorum, by himselfe or sufficient deputy, learned in the lawes of this realme, & mete & able to execute ỳ said office, according to ỳ tenour of the said graunt or commissiõ (*this aforesaide is altered as appeareth hereafter*).

2. And be it enacted that euery Custos rotulorum for the tyme beinge,

every such person and persons, coppe-
racions, and bodies corporate of y^e
the kinges maiestie or any of his noble
progenitours by his or their letters pa-
tentes, haue giuen and graunted anye
liberties & auctorities or otherwise haue
auctorities by other lawfull meanes or
maners to occupie, vse and exercise
any of the said offices of Custos Ro-
tulorum or clerke of the peace within
any county palantine or other place shal
& maye haue and enioye the same liber-
ties & auctorities notwithstanding as they haue
had and enioyed the same any thing in
this present acte had or made to the co-
trarye notwithstandinge. Anno 37. H. 8.
Cap.

Liberties.

Chauncellor.

2. ¶ That the Chauncellour of Eng-
lande or Lorde keper of the great seale
for the time being, shal at all tymes and
times hereafter, & from tyme to time,
without any bill or billes, to be assigne
with the kinges hande, name, clerke,
assigne, and appoint such person & per-
sons, to be Custos Rotulorum within
every shire of this realme of Eng-
lande, Wales, and other the kinges do-
minions, marches, & territories of the
same, or by any of them, as by the dyl-
crecion of the saide Lorde Chauncello,
or Lorde keper of the great seale for the
time being, shal be thought hable and
mete to haue and exercise the same.
And y^e the saide person and persons, so
to be appointed, elected, named, and as-
signed, by the said Lorde chauncello or
Lorde keper of the greate seale, for the
time being, shal & may occupie, exercise
& enioy, the same office of Custos Ro-
tulorum, by himselfe, or by his sufficient
deputie or deputies, in as ample & large
maner & fourme, as if the sayd act had
neuer bene had ne made, the before re-
hearsed acte, or any thing therin conteined,
to the contrary hereof in any wise
notwithstanding. Prouided alway and
be it &c. that al such as nowe haue any

Elect.

Wales.

Deputy.

Lres patents

Comissions

Deputie.

Wthops

Lancaster.

Franchises Liberties. Auctorities.

of the same offices of Custos rotulorum by the kinges lres patentes, as aforesaid, or by any of them made shall and may enioye, haue & exercise their same offices, by vertue of ye same lres patentes or commission by him sette, as yes sufficient and able to all intentes & in lawe of the same vnder writinge (notwithstandinge this present acte had or made to the contrarie notwithstandinge) prouided also, yt it be enacted that the archebishop of Yorke, the bishop of Durham, the bishop of Ely, and euerye of their successours, the chauncellour of the Duchye of Lancaster for the tyme beinge, and all and euery person and persons, corporacions, and bodies corporates to whome the kinges maiestie or any of his noble progenitours by his or their lres patentes or acte of parlement, haue geuen and graunted any liberties and auctorities or otherwise haue and vsed the same by other lawefull meanes or waies to ordein make and constitute any of the same officers of Custos Rotulorum, within anye countie Palantine as other place, shall and may haue and enioye the same liberties & auctorities, according as they haue had & enioyed the same, any thinge in this present acte, had or made, to the contrarie notwithstanding. An. 3. E. 6. ca. 1.

So Poyles. 6. Wales. 31.

Vacabondes. 22.

¶ *Cutting of diuerse kindes of pondes to call counterfeit, paper, tonges, and rayes.*

For Burning of rattes. 31.

¶ *Dies festiuall.*

For Holy daies in all.

¶ *Dies in banke.*

SI breue venerit in oct sancti Michaelis, tunc dabitur dies in octa. sancti Hillary, si in quindena sancti Michaelis, in quindena sancti Hillary, si in crastino purificationis beate Marie, si in crastino Ascensionis domini, si in crastino sancti Martini, si in crastino sancte Trinitatis, si in octabis sancti Martini, in octabis Pasche, si in octabis sancti Martini, in octab. sancti Hillary, si in octabis Trinitatis, si in octabis Pasche, si in crastino Purificationis beate Marie, si in crastino Ascencionis domini, si in octabis Trinitatis, si in octabis Pasche, si in octabis

bee fower common dayes of retourne Returne,
euery yeare not aboue, that is to saye, the
firste daye of retourne shalbe and bee
called in crastino sancte Trinitatis, the
seconde daye of retourne of the same
terme shall bee and bee called in oc-
tabis sancte Trinitatis, the third daie
of retourne of the same terme shall
bee and bee called in crastino sancte
Trinitatis, and the fourthe daye of re-
tourne of the same terme shall bee and
bee called in die sancte Trinitatis, in
termo septimgnas. And that the same
daies of retourne shalbe obserued and
kept in all and euery courte & place, the Kept.
Kynges highe courte of Parliament
after to bee holden at Westminster, or
other place or places, at the assigne-
ment, appointment or agreement of
oure sayde soueraigne Lord his heires
or successours; And that from or after
the feaste of saint Michaell tharchan-
gell next commings there shal not bee
nor bee called anye daies of retourne,
in crastino sancti Johannis Baptiste,
octabis sancti Johannis Baptiste nor
quindena Sancti Johannis Baptiste,
nor anye of them. And bee it further
enacted &c. that the sayde terme of the Trinite
holy Trinitie, shall perchse for euer,
from the saide feaste of saincte Michael
Tharchaungell next commings be- Begin.
gyn the mondaye next after Trinitye
sunday, whan soeuer it shall happen to
fall for the keepinge of the feaste vaca-
tions, returnes, and other ceremonies
heretofore vsed and kepte in like ma-
ner and fourme, as in termes past hath
beene vsed to bee doone in the daye of
retourne communlye called in octabis
sancte Trinitatis. And that the full Ful terme.
termis of the sayd Trinitie terme shall
perchse for euer, beginne and take his
commencement the fridaye next after
Corpus Christi daie, in such and like
maner & fourme in all purposes, intents
and respectes as heretofore hath bene

M.ij. vsed

vided the twentith day next after Corpus Christy date. And ȳ ye after the said feaste of saint Michael tharchāgel next comming, the saide seconde and thirde dates of retourne called octabis sancte Trinitatis, & Quindena sancte Trinitatis, shall take theyr commencement & begin as in thinges past hath ben vsed. And ȳ the said fourth daye called a die sancte Trinitatis in tres septimanas shall take his commencement & begin from the said Trinitie Sonday into thre weekes then next folowinge, and shall haue his retourne with the fourth date as is aforesaide in other like dayes of retourne. And be it ec. ȳ after the said feall of saint Michael tharchangel next comming, any writte in any reall accyō come in ure retornable into anye of our said soueraine lord the kinges courtes in octabis sancti Hillary, thē day shal be geuen in crastino sancte Trinitatis. Ye in quindena sancti Hillary, in octabis sancte Trinitatis. Ye in crastino Purificationis beate Marie, in quindena sancte Trinitatis. Ye in octabis Purificationis beate Marie, thā a die sancte Trinitatis in tres septimanas. And ye after the same feall of saint Michaell tharchangel, any writte in any reall action come into any of our said soueraine lord the kings courts retornable in crastino sancte Trinitatis, thā date shalbe geuen in crastino animarum. Ye in octabis sancte Trinitatis, in crastino sacre partini. Ye in quindena sancte Trinitatis, in octabis sancti partini, & a die sancte Trinitatis in tres septimanas in quindena sancti partini. And be it ec. ȳ ye after the said feaste of saint Michaell tharchāgel next comming any writte or bowet come into this shyre of oure soueraine lord the kinges courtes & be retturnable in quindena Paschę, thē day shall be geuen in crastino sancte Trinitatis & a die Paschę in tres septimanas in octabis sancte Trinitatis. Ye a die Paschę in tres septimanas in quindena sancte Trinitatis. Ye a die Paschę in quindena sancte Trinitatis. Ye a die Paschę in octabis sancte Trinitatis, thā a die sancte Trinitatis in tres septimanas. And ye after the same feall of saint Michaell tharchāgel next comming any writte or bowet come into this shyre of oure soueraine lord the kinges courtes & be retturnable in crastino sancte Trinitatis, thē date shalbe geuen in octabis sancte Trinitatis. Ye in quindena sancte Trinitatis, in octabis sancti Michaelis. Ye in octabis sancte Trinitatis, in quindena sancti Michaelis, ye in quindena sancte Trinitatis, a die sancte Trinitatis in tres septimanas. Ye a die sancte Trinitatis in tres septimanas in octabis sancti Michaelis in vnum mensem, & otherwise as is appoynted limyted & declared by the statut of Marlebrige in the .xx. Chapitre thereof made & prouided. And it is ec. ȳ all common writtes & pcēs as well personal as rial, which shall fortune to be retournable in ȳ Triniti terme shal haue and kepe the saide retournes of crastino sancte Trinitatis, octabis sācte Trinitatis, quindena sācte Trinitat, & a die sācte Trinitatis in tres septimanas, or any of them. Prouided allway ȳ it is vnderstanded in such & like cases & pcēdes as these dates haue bene vsed to bee appointed allignes and geuen for the retournes of writs & pcēs, it shalbe lawfull to all & euerie & euery the kings said subiects of record for the time beinge in all & singuler pcēdes by the aforesaid dates & allignes & appointed speciall dayes of retournes of their writs & writtes to take & haue suche aduauntage & benefite as they might haue had & taken if the writtes & pcēdes had ben retourned in due & accustomed maner, anye statute impediment lymytacion or restraynt to the contrary in any wise notwithstanding. Prouided also that the dates & retournes geuen in attaint limitted in the statute made in the fifte yere of the Raigne of the noble kynge Edwarde the

Retourne.

Begin.

Reall accion.

Bowet.

contenūt to ỹ tenor of this acte shalbe holden firm & stable, & shall stād i their full force & effecte. An. 32. H. 8. ca. 21.

Ante Cunctum. 1. Wroces. 1.
Cunctis. 4. Recreit. 3.
Cunctos. 1. Wardes. 12.
Cuncta ppria. 3. Waste. 4.

¶ *Damages and costes.*

COme auant les heures dañ ne fuerūt agardes en aūcūes de nouel dissesin forz taunt solement vers les dissesours: Purueu est, q̄ si les dissesours alienēt les tenemēts q̄ eient doūt les damagez puissent estre leuez, qui ceux a qui mains ceux tenūtz deuendē, soient chargez dez dañ, issint q̄ chescun respoigñ de son tēps. Purueu ausi si aleisit, q̄ le dissessie reč dañ en bře deuāt le foūdu sur dissesin vers celuy q̄ il trouue tenāt apres le dissesour. Purueu ausi enseñt, q̄ la ou auant ses heuēs damages ne fuerent agardz en plee de mort daunč forz en cas ou tenementz furent recoueres deuers chiefs seignours, qui desormes damages soient agardez en toutz caſez ou home recouer p assise de mortdaunč sicome est auant dit en assise de nouel dissesin. Et en iñ maner reč home dañ en bře de coſtage, aitel, & besatel. Et la ou auant ses heuēs dañ ne fuerent tares forz a la value des issuez de la terč. Purueu est q̄ le pris reč vers le t̄r coſtagez de sō bř purchase ensemblemēt ouesq̄ les dañ auantdits, & tout ceo soyt tenu en toutz caſez ou home reč dañ. Et soit desormz chescū tenus a rendē dañ la ou home ad vers luy de sa intrusion demesn ou de son fait demesne. Glouč ca. 1.

The Roy graūt de sa grace as Cheſtre de Londres, qui la ou auaūt ces heures, ceux qui fuerount dissessies de lour franktenemēt en iñ la citie, ne pas ount recouer lour damages auaūt le venue des Justices a le toure qui desormes ceux dissessiez, eient lour dañ per recognisšce de laſſise p̄ t̄ q̄l ils recouerēt lour tenemūtz & les dissesours soient amercies deuant deux barōs del Eſcheker q̄ux vn soit p̄ vendrount en la citie a ceo faire, & ceo soit mandū au treasorer & as barons del Eſcheker, q̄ls le facent faire chescū an per deux de cux a lour leuer apres la chandelure & les amerciamētz per les sōmons del Eſcheker soient leuez al oeps le roy, al Eſcheker quer deliueres. Glouč. ca. 14.

Eſcheker. Imens.

3 ¶ Vbi illi qui habent ingressū per dissessitores currant dampna a tempore statuti publicati. Eodē modo de breuibus de Ingressu super dissesinā de dāmis in omnibus breuibus mortis anteceſſoris, consanguinitatis, aui vel proaui. De intrusione, vel de facto proprio per quoscunque breue currant dampna post impetrationē breuis cōtra eos qui tenuerunt p statutū, licet anteceſſores sui prius inde obierunt seisiti. Explanationes statut. Glouč.

Dissesin. Enter, Mord,

4. ¶ Where often times plaintike or demaundant, pleintifes or demādants that haue iudgement to recouer, bee delaied of execution for ỹ the defendāt or tenāt, defendātz or tenants, against whome iudgement is geuen or other ỹ bene bounden by the sayde iugement, sueth a writ or writts of errour, to adnul & reuerse the said iugement to thintēt onely to delaie execuciō of the same iudgement. It is enacted, ordeined and established by thauuyse of the Lordes spirituall and temporall, & at the prayer of the commons in the sayde Parliament assembled, and by aucthoritie of the same, that if any suche defendaunt or tenant, defendantz or tenauntz, or if any other that shall bee bounde by the sayde iudgement sue afore execucyon had any writte of errour to reuerse a-ye such iudgement in delaying of execucion: that than if the saide iudgemēt be affyrmed good in ỹ said writ of errour & not erroni, or ỹ the said writ

Delay. Errour. Errour. Affirmed.

Discont. of errour be discontinued in ỹ defaute of the partie, or ỹ the ꝑson or ꝑsons ỹ sueth writte or writtes of Errour, bee nonsued in the same, ỹ then the sayde person or persons againste whome the sayde writ of Errour is sued, shall recouer hys costes and damages for hys delaye and wrongfull veracion in the same by discrecyon of the Justice afore whome the sayde writte of Errour is sued. An. 3. H. 7. ca. 10. And. An. 19. H. 7. ca. 20. It is enacted ỹ this acte bee good and effectuall, and that fro thencefoorth duely put in execution.

Nonsuite.

Costes.

Confirm.

5 The Auowry. 1. and Recoueries. 1. that the auowant shall recouer damages & costes.

6 If any person or persons at any time after the feaste of the Purification of oure Lady, in the. xviii. yere of the raigne of our soueraign lorde kinge Henry the. viii. commense or sue in any court of recorde or els where, in any other court, any accion, byll or playnt of trespasse vppon the statut of Kynge Richard the second, made in the. v. yere of hys raigne. (S. ca. 7.) for entries into landes and tenements, wher none entree is geuen by the laye, or anye action, byll, or plaint of dette or couenãt vpon any especialtie, made to the plaintife or plaintifs, or vppon any contract supposed to be made betwene the plaintife or plaintifes, and any person or psones, or anye action, byll, or plaint of detenue of anye goodes or cattalles wherof the playntife or plaintifes shal suppose, that the propertye belongeth to them or to any of them or anye action byll or plainte of accompte, in the which the playntife or plaintifes suppose the defendaũt or defendaũts to be they: bayliffe or baillifes, receyuor or receyuors, of their manor, mese money, or goodes to yelde accoũt or any accõ, byll, or playnt vppon the case or vppõ any statute for any offence, or wrongе

Accion. Trespas.

Det. Couenant.

Accoũt.

Action, vpon the case Statute.

ꝑsõal immediatly supposed to be done to the plaintife or playntifes, and by plaintife or plaintifes in any such of accion, byll, or pleynt after appe of the defendaũt or defendaũts be sued, or that anye verdicte happe passe by lawfull tryall againste ỹ tife or plaintifes in any such actiõ or pleynt: that then the defendaunt defendaunts in euery such action, or playnt, shall haue iudgement to recouer hys costes agaynste euerye plaintife or playntifes. And that to affessed and tared by the discrecyon the iudge or iudges of the courts, any suche accion, byll, or plaint commensed, sued, or taken. And cuerie defendaunt in such action, or playnt, shall haue suche ꝓcess execucion for the recouerie and of his costes againste the same playnt or plaintifes, as the same pleyntife plaintifes shoulde or might haue againste the defendaũt or defendaunts in case that iudgemẽt had bene geuen for the part of the sayd plaintife or tifes in any such actiõ, byll, or plaint. Prouided alwaie, that all and euery such poore persone or persones bein plaintife or plaintifes in any of the actions, bylles, or pleyntes which the commencement of they: sutes actions, bee admitted by discrecion the Judge or Judges, wher such or actions shall bee pursued or tak to haue their ꝓcesse and counsayle charitie without any money or fee singe for the same, shall not bee pelled to paye anye costes by bene force of this statute, but shall ot her punishment, as by the discrecion of the Justices or Judge, afore whome suche suites shall depende, shall thought reasonable, anye thing rehearsed to the contrarye hereof notwithstanding. An. 23. H. 6. Ca.

7 All bee it that the plaintife

plaintiffes, bee or shal bee nonsuted in
any suyte to euer action, suite, byll, or
playnt commensed, or to bee commen-
ced, or to be sued, to the vse of our
sayd soueraigne lorde the Kynge, hys
heyres or successours, kynges of Eng-
lande, or that it shall happen any per-
sone to passe againste any suche plain-
tiffes plaintikes in anye action, suite,
bil, plaint, sued or to be sued to ye kings
highe defendāt or defendants shall not
recouer anye costes againste anie such
plaintiffe or plaintikes, any acte or statut
made in this psent parliamt, or any other
thinge to the contrarye beyng in any
wise notwithstanding. An. 24. H. 8. ca-
pitulo 8.

¶ Where the defendaunt shall re-
coure damages. See in this tytle. 4. 5. 6.
7. Actes. 6. 20.
Prohibicion. 7.

¶ *Double damages.*

See Admiralty. 3.
Attrectes. 1.
Bayliffes & brayers
2.
Bille. 2. 6. 9. 12.
Citacion. 1. 2.
Courtes. 2
Dismes. 7
Drapery. 29. 31
Extorcion. 1
Fynysshments. 1.
Fyrst. 17.
Gardes. 1.
Habitate nobis. 1.

¶ *Of treble damages.*

See Accompt. 4.
Appowement. 3.
Assise. 11.
Burning of cartz. 1.
Cattell & beastes.
Champarte. 2.
Chyrography. 1
Det to the king. 3
Dismes. 11.
Escheatours. 4.
Estretes. 3.
Extorcion. 2. 3.
Fyne. 17
Foxelle entre. 3.
Foxelles. 24
Husbandry. 5.
16. 22. 26. 32. 34.
Laborers. 4. 31.
London. 2.
Parches. 1.
Parthaille. 6
Proces. 7.

¶ *Of quaintable damages.*

See Merchantz. 14. 45.

¶ *Of single damages.*

See Account. 2
Accusacion. 8.
Aliens. 1.
Appellys. 5.
Arestes. 3
Assise. 3. 9
Attaint. 3. 4. 5. 10
Auowry. 1.
Auowson. 1.
Conspiracy. 3
Courtes. 2.
Distresse. 1. 3. 8.
Dower. 1.
Drapery. 52.
Forger of falle
dedes. 1.
Jurrour. 2. 8
Maynprise. 2.
Merchauntes
2. 17.
Monasteries. 2.
Purueiours. 5
22. 31
Recouerilliis. 3.
Returne. 3
Staple. 13.
Tythes. 10
Vitailles. 2.
Weightes. 10.
Wolles. 15.
Procurementes. 1.
Purueiours. 3
Rates. 9.
Selvers. 8.
Shirifes. 25.
Macabounides. 3.
Waste. 4. 9.
Weightes. 26
Wynes. 7

Peine. 1.
Monasteries. 1.
Poxi. 1.
Purueiours. 3
Retorn. 2.
Recoueries. 1
Returne of Shi-
rifes. 1. 2. 3
Selvers. 8
Shirifes. 5.
Staple. 5
Suite. 1
Taucrnes. 2
Trespas. 1
Wardes. 20
Waste. 3. 7.
Wreke. 1.

¶ *Dawry.*

See Burning of cartes. 1

¶ *Darrein presentment.*

Assise de vltima psentacion fr. All. dark psent
per capiantur coram iusticiarijs
de banco, & ibi terminetur Magna carta. Ca. 12.

See Assise. 4.
Auowson. 1. 2.
Dates in banke.
3. 5.
Essoyn. 12. 13.
Justice in eyre. 3.
Limitation. 4.
Nisi prius. 1. 6.

¶ *Dates of dedes.*

See dedes and writtinges in all.

Quaunt a larticle des iurrours
la vrrity. (*S.ca.8. which in vslour rours.8.*) est allentus & ad
toutke a icelk que si nulles
Iurrour. iurrours es assises iures & auters en-
questes appzendze entre le roy & partie
ou partie et ptie, tiens ne pzeignent p
eur ne per auters de la partie plaintiffe
ou defendant pour dir lour verdit, & de
ceo soient atteintes p pzocez cõtinue en
meisme larticle, soit il a la suite de la p-
tie q̄ voudza suer put leg nīz ou pour le
Roy ou dautre person quiconque paie
chescũ des dits iurrours vijs soitz a taut
come il auera pzis, & eit celluy qui ferra
la suite lun moitie & le roy lautre moi-
Embzasours. tie, & q̄ tonts les embzasours damesner
ou penser tielz enquestes en pais pour
gaigne ou pzofite pzēdze soient punis en
meisme le maner & forme come les iur-
rors. Et si iurrour ou embzasour illint
Imprisl, atteynt nient dount fait gree en maner
suisdit eit la pzison dun an. Et est ten-
tention le roy des grandes & comons q̄
nul Justice nautre ministre enquerge
doffice sur nulles des poins de cē articl.
mes solemēt a la suit de partie ou dau-
tē come de suis est dit. An.38. E.3.ca.12.
De Attaint.13. Panell.2.

1 ¶ *Declaration.*

PEr lez auncient formes & termes
de counter, nul home soyt pardit
illint que le matter del action soit
pleinment monstrs en le demon-
strans & en le brē. An.36. E.3.ca.15.
De appelles.4. Counties.2.

¶ *Dedimus potestatem*

De Commissions.7. Fines.2.

1 ¶ *Dedes and writinges.*

Rebellion. AN.5.R.2.Ca.8. Jt was enacted
p they woorse writings were de-
stroyed in the laste insurreccyon
shoulde haue remedi by p counsel.

Dates. 2 ¶ All statutes, recognisances, in-
Recognisacs dentures, and other writinges, what
soeuer knowledges, or made by to
persons or pson, bodies politike
poyate beynge the Queenes
syns the firt daye of Julye laste
and before the firtt date of Augu
next folowinge vnder the name
saigne of anye other person
der the name of oure soueraigne
the Queene, shall bee as good
fectuall in the lawe, to all intents
poses, constructions, and meanin
as if vppon the makinge thereof
name of oure Soueraigne Lad
Queenes maiestie with her title
pziate, and vnited vnto her ma
Imperyall Crowne, had bene
and plainlye expzessed, and conti
in the same obligacions, recognisa
res, indentures, and other writyng
And that the same obligacyons, re
nisaunces, indentures, estatutes
other writinges, shall, and may be
ed and ministred in barre, exhibite,
uerred, vsed, and pleaded in the na
title, and style of our soueraigne
the Queenes maiestie, in such an
same maner and fourme, as thos
name of the same our soueraigne
the Queene, with her grace vsuall
hae bene expzessed, written, and
ned in the same, the lacke of the
minge or mencioninge of the na
oure soueraigne Ladie the Quee
her maiesties style, in the date
of the makinge of the sayde
recognisaunces, indentures a
writynges, in the sayde estatut
cognysaunces, or other writyn
in anye wyse notwithstandinge.
Prouided alwaies that this act,
anye thynge therein conteyned
not extende to make good anye
patentes, commissions, gyne
tes, leases, deuises, or other
tinges made by the sayde Lad
Dudleye, other wyse called
doye Jane Graye, sythens the

day of Julye last past, of anye ma-
nors landes, tenements hereditamēts
offices, fees or other writings, whatso-
ever, now or then being by any waies
or meany parcel membre, or belonging
to ỹ saide Imperiall crown, or to make
good any other writinges whatsoever
made by the saide Lady Jane, sithen ỹ
saide first day of July: But that theye &
every of thē shal remaine & be vtterlye
voide, & of none effect any thing afore
saide to the contrary notwithstanding
An. 1. Ma. 1. parliamento. cap. 4.

¶ The Rome. 4. that dedes and writ-
inges before made with the seale of ỹ
supremacy should bee good & pleadable

Assise. 6. Obligatiō. 1.
Dores in all. Patentes in all.
Pleay. 2. Quene. 23.
Indowments in all. Rome. 4.
Peinprise. 7. Tryall. 1.
Penalteries. 13.

¶ *Denizens.*

One acte was made concerning frēch
denizēs. 4 & 5. Philippi & Mary, which
was to continue but during the life of
Queene Marye.

Aliens in all. Custōe. 14. 17. 19.
Coyners. 12. Shippes. 10.

¶ *Denmarke.*

An. 18. H. 6. ca. 2. An. act was mad
concerninge Englishemeune to
remain to the staple in Dēmark
but it is repelled by. 1. H. 8. ca. 1

¶ An. 10. H. 6. ca. 3. It was enacted
that the gardein of the pryuie seal should
make letters of request vnder the pry-
uie seal to the king of Dēmark to haue
restitucion of Englishemennes goodes
taken by him or his subiectes. And if
the restitucion were not made, the
kinge by aduise of his counsel should
determyne for the saide partie gre-
ued the breaker of truce an. 4. H. 5. ca. 7.

¶ *Deodandes.*

See Coroners. 2.

¶ *Derbye.*

See Saintuaries. 4.

¶ *Dette.*

PVruen est enlement qui en cytye
borough ville, fort, ne en march ne Town.
soit nul home forein, qui soyt de Forein.
cest roialm distreint pur det, doūt Distreyn.
il nest dettour ou pledge, & qui le fra ſ-
ra greuemēt puny, & sauns delaye soit
le distres deliuer per les baylliffes du Deliuer.
lieu, ou per autres baylliffes le roy, si
meistier soit. M. 1. ca. 24.

2 ¶ See of an accion of det against a Gaylour.
gaylour. Account 2.

3 ¶ See recogn. 2. Of an accion of det Gaylour.
against the gaylour that wyll not re-
ceiue one sent vnto him vpon a statute
marchaunte, or if he receiue hym and
after let him escape.

4 ¶ Desormes nul garden de la dit
Fleete suffre ascun prisoner illeoque e-
steant per iudgement a suite de partie Bayll.
aler hors de prison per mainprise baill Mayneprise.
ne per baston sās gree fair as dits par-
ties de ceo per quoy ils y esloyet aiuge
si ceo ne soit per briefe ou lautre maun
dement de roy sur payne de pde ore sō Fort.
office & le gard du dit prisō & en outre si Office.
nul tiel gardein soit desore attaint p du
ptez que il auera soeffert ou lesse tiel ỹ-
soner aler alarge ēcoūt cē ordinance a At large.
donques eient les pleintiffez lour recoue
rer vers mesmes les gardeins p brē de
dette. Et auxint est ordein que si nully Dette.
a le suite de partie aiuges a autre prisō
pur det, trespas ou autre querel se voil Trespas,
consentir voluntirement et p feint cause
dettour au roye et per taunt estre aiuge Det to the
a la dit prison de Fleete pour greindre kyng.
suite y auoyre de prison que aillours et
illint delayer la party de son recoucrer
soyt celle reconisaunce resten illeoques
Et sil ne soyt autre part dettour au roy
de record soyte son corpes tauntoste

remaunde

Imprit. Remaunde. remaunde a la prison ou il estoit deuant ayе demurrer tanq; il eit fait gre a la dit partie, & cel gree fait soit imme diate remand a la Fleete pur y demur rer tanque il auera gree fait au roye de sa recognisance auantdit. An.1.R.2.ca. 12. Se a like matter. Recognisaunce.2.

Dettours. Fekmēbes 5 ¶En cas de det ou les dettors soūt doñs & feoffements feintz de lour ter res & biens a lour amis & auters, & pu is se restreint & fuent es lieux de sainte esglise p;iuileges & illeoques se teignēt longement & p;eignent les p;ofites de lour dittes terres & biens issint dones per fraude & collusion, perront lour cre aunceours ount este longemente & vn quoze sont delaies de lour dettes et re couerer, a toz & encountre bon foy & re son, ordine est et estable que apres ceo que les dittes creanceours ent eient p tes lour bres de dette & sur ceo cap a garde, le visconte face son retourne que il nad mye p;is les ditz persones a cāe de tielz lieux p;iuileg; en queux ilz soūt ou serront entre, adonques apres tyel returne fait soit auter b;iefe graunt et fait a viscont en quel b;iefe soit cōp;iz q̄ p;oclamaciō se face ouertemēt a la poz te de lieu issint p;iuilege ou tielz persons sont entres per cink semaignes conti nuelment chescun semaigne vn foites que mesme le person soit a certein iour comp;is en mesme le b;iefe deuaunt l; Justices le roy pur y rendze au plee de la demaunde & celle b;iefe retourne per le viscont que p;oclamacion est fayt en la dit fourme et les persones appelles ne veignent mye en p;opze persone ne per attourney, soit iugemēt rendus en uers le p;incipall pour loure defaute & hors de cel iugement soite execucion fait de lour terres & bienz esteants hoz de lieu issint p;iuilege sibien cestasca noir ō ceur terres & biens issint dones per collusion come dauterz quicunques per de hors mesme la fraunchise apres ceo que tiel collusion ou fraude soit due

Prōclam. Mayncmarie. Jugement. Execution. ment trone en mesme le manner ceo duist auoir este fait si nul dem eust este fait ment contristeant la demise, mes nest mie lentention Roy: que per vertue de cest estatut soit foyclose de sa suite envers tiels tours per comen course de la ley cest p;esente statut vse, An.2. R.2. tut.2. capitulo.

3 ¶De a like statut in execucion.

Se account.2.	Cozdiners. 8.
Assise.9.	Courtes.1.
Bankrupts.1	Damages.3
Escheker.2.	Mozimain.4.
Execucion.2.5.	Pzoces.4.
Executoz.4.5	Pzotectiō.6
Furst fruits.9.	Rents 2.
Husbandzy.5.	Receivours.2.
Knightes.1	Recognisance.1
Leases.1.	Recoueries.1.
Marhalsy.1.	Staple.25.
Monalteries.9.13.	Molles.33.

1 *Dette to the kynge.*

NOs vero vel ballivi nri nō sciemus terrā aliquā vel re p;o debito aliquo quā talla & debitoz;is p;ēstita unt ad debitum reddend: & ipse d paratus sit inde satisfacere. Ne debitoz;is distringantur, quand capitalis debitoz sufficiat ad solu ipsius debiti. Et si capitalis debi fecerit in solucionem debiti, nō h de soluat: aut reddere noluerit, c sit plegij de debito rēdeant: & si b rint, habeant terras & redditus d ris quousque sit eis satisfact de quod antea p;o eo soluerint: nisi a lis debitoz monstrauerit se inde etū versus eosdem plegioz. Magna ta. cap.9.

2 ¶Si quis tenēs de nobis laicū moziatur, & dic vel ballivus nost dat litteras nostras patentes de de debito q; defunct; nobis debu dic vel ballivo nostro attachiare bzeviat; ōnia bona et catalla

ducenta in laico feodo ad valentiã ipſi
us habiti per vilum & teſtimoniũ leg⁹
hominum, ita tamen q̃ nihil inde amo
antur donec perſoluatur nobis debitũ
quod clarum fuerit & reſiduum reiñ
quatur eorum ꝓximis ad faciendũ teſta
mentũ defuncti. Et ſi nihil nobis debe
atur ab ipſo omnia catalla cedant de
functo, ſaluis vxori eius & pueris ſuis
rationabilib⁹ partib⁹ ſuis. Magna car
ta. cap. 19.

¶ Cꝛ vꝛoit des diſ ou auterz queux
nipoign̄ per lour mainz al Eſcheker &
queux ount reſt de les detz le roy peere
le roy qui ore eſt ou les detz le roy mei
me auaunt ces heures, et queux ne oũt
nye acquites de ceo l's dettours al Eſ
cheker purueu & q̃ le roye ẽuoiẽt bones
gentz per touts les counties, a oyer tou
tes ꝑcur queux de ceo pleinder ſe vou
droient, & a terminer iſſint la deſoign̄, q̃
ceux q̃ parrõt mẽer qls eiẽt iſſint auant
pries a touts iours iſſit ſerrõt qui les,
q̃ qui lez diſ ou auterz ſerrõt moꝛtz
ou deinz, en certein tourn que lour ſer
a bayle. Et ceux que iſſint naueronte
eux fils ſoient en vies, ſerrount punis
ſi ſeurement. Et ſils ſoient moꝛtz lour
heires reſpoign̄ & ſoient charges de la
dette. Et cõmaũd ad le roy, que les
viſcontes, & les auter auaunditz deſoꝛ
ſ loialment acquitent les dettours
ſ eacheine accompte, puis que ils ane
ount le dette reſceur, & donque ſoit le
ſ allowe al Eſcheker, iſſint que iã
ſ ne deign̄ en ſommons. Et ſi le vi
ſ autrement face, et de ceo ſotte at
ſ, ey rendza al ꝑ le trebie de ceo q̃
ſ de luy reſceu, & ſoit reint a la vo
ſ le roye. Et bien ſe garõ cheſcun
ſ q̃ eit tiel reſceiuoꝛ pour q̃ il voudra
ſ le roy ſe ꝑndza del tout as diſ
ſ heirs. Et ſi auẽt q̃ reſpoign̄ per
ſ al Eſcheker le facent rendza l'
ſ al pleintif, & ſoit rent en ſ' ma
ſ Et q̃ les vicountes facent tailles a
ſ ceux queux paieroꝛt le det le roy &

qui la cõmõs, de eſcheker a touts l'z det tours, queux demaũder voudꝛont la vi ew, facent mẽer ſans denier le a nully & ceo ſans riẽs ꝓnder de lour, & ſans riens doner, & qui ne ſca, le roy ꝓndꝛ a luy grenement. W. 1. ca. 19. Homelay Pleces. Tolles

4. ¶ Que diſtres q̃ ſont affaire pur la dette ne ſoient kaitz p̃ belles des charnes, tãꝛ come hõe poet autre trouer ſo long̃ ceo qui eſt oꝛdein aillours per eſtatut one la peyn &c. Et ne doet q̃ trop greuous diſtreſſe ſoit ꝓis pour ſa det ne trope leigne meſne. Et ſi le dettours puiſſe trouer ſuffiſaunt & couenabl' ſuerty tielz a vn iour al diẽ de deins le q̃l home puiſſe purch. remedie a faire gres de la demaunde ſoit la diſtreſſe, releas endemeintierz et que auterment ſi fra ſoit grieuement puni. Articuli ſup chartas. cap. 12. Diſtres. Suerte.

5. ¶ Pur eaſement du people q̃ ad eſté greue denant ces heurz per outragiouz liueres de detz le roy, voet le roy & grãt q̃ le treſoꝛer & barons del eſcheker, puiſſent terminer & eſt aller cheſcun det du au Roy, tanq̃ al ſome de CCC. liuerz ſolonc leſtat de dettours, ſaue lour continuance, & q̃ ils ne chargent nuls vi, countes ne baill' des fraunchiſes ne auters que ount accomptes a les eſcheker de nul ſomme leue de nullny, ſil ſoyts charge de taunt come il poet leuer per ſon ſerement ſauns abatement del continuance de dettours: mes ſoiẽt les reſponſes de vicont & dauters tielz miniſters accepts ſolonc les pointes de lour ſerement an. 1. E. 3. ca. 4. Eſcheker. Shirikes. Baillie Oths.

Se courtes. 1. 2. Purueiours. 3.
Dette. 4. Protection. 3.
Diſtreſſe. 10. Receiueurs. 2.
Eſcheker. 1. 2. 4-12 Shirike. 5.

Detinue.

Se courtes, 2. Proces. 4.
Damages. 6. Walles. 27.

Deniſe.

Se

The Wills in all.
¶ Deuonshire
The hauens.9.
¶ Deuorce
The Crowne,34. Patrimonie in al.
Horses.7.
¶ Dyinge and diers.
The Custome.6. 48.51,52.56.58.
Dyapry.933. Mortedes.7
¶ Disceite

Heriant. Collusion.

PUrueu est enserit, q̄ si nulle ser-
ieant coūtor ou autr̄, face nul ma
ner de disceite ou de collusion en
la court le roy, ou consent de faīr
la en disceite de la courte pour enginer
le courte ou la pty & de ceo soit atteint
lours est la pr̄ison de vn an, & vn ioure
& mes ne soit oye en la courte a counr̄
pur nulluy. Et si ceo soit auter qui coū
tour, per mesme le maner est la pr̄ison
dū an & dun iour a tout le meins. Et si
le tresspas demaund greindre pein soit
a volunte le roy. M.1. ca.30.

Imprīs

Imprīs.

2 ¶ Bre de disceite soite maintenus
& luy teigne auribien en cas de garnise
ment que touche plee de fre ou tiel gar
nisement est done, come en cas de sum
mons en plee de terre done a Northām
ton An.2.E.3 ca.8.

The accompte.4. Dyapry.5.12.33.
Counterfayting 48.51.
of letters.1. Macaboundes.2.
Courtes.2.
¶ Discente
The Abilitie in al. Entre lafoful.1.2.
Courtes.2. Wales.28.
Customes & vsa- Willes.3.
ges.1.2.3.
¶ Disclaimer.
The Anowrye.1. tel.2.
Repleuin of cat- Wales.19.

Women. Estates.

1 ¶ *Discontinuaunce of right or estate.*

IF any woman whiche haue had or
hereafter shal haue anye estate in do
wer or forterm of life, or in tail toint
lye with her husband or onely to her
selfe or to her vse in any mañs lands
tenements or other hereditamentes
thenheritāce or purchace of her
or geuen to ỹ saide husbande
taile or for terme of lyfe, by anye
auncestours of ỹ saide husbande
any other pson seased to the vse
saide husbonde or of his auncestors
haue or shal hereafter beinge
any other after taken husband
nued, or discontinue, alienes,
or confirmed, alien release, or
with warrantie, or by couin
suffer anye recouerye of the
them or any of them, or any other
sed to their vse or to the vse of
them after the forme afore saide
al such recoueryes discontinuance
nacions, releases, confirmacions
ranties so had and made, & from
forth to be had & made, be vtterly
and of none effecte, And that it
leful to euery person & persons, to
the interest, title or inheritance
disease of the saide women of the
manours, landes and tenements
ther hereditamentes, being disco
ed, alienes, or suffred to bee rec
after the firste daye of Decembre
cōming in the forme afore said
appertaine to entre into all & eu
the premisses, and peaceably to
& enioy the same in suche maner
as he or they should haue done
such discontinuance, warrātie,
couerie had be had nor made. And
this be it &c. that if any of the
bādy & womē or any other seales
shalbe seased, to ỹ vse of the
afore specified, after the said first
Decembre, do make or cause to
or suffer any such discontinuan
nacions, warranties, or recou
fourme afore sayde that then
leful to the person or psons, to
said mañs lands & tenemts,
ought to belōg, after ỹ decease of
womā to ētre into ỹ same & the

Discontinuance of proces

LE Roy considerants les grands perdes et damages q̄ souent soūt ount euēu, & deri ſēblablemēt ount endoont en apres, ſibien a luy cōe a pluſours de ſes lieges de ceo q̄ la ou ſibien diuerſes enditementz & ſuits pur noſtr ſeignour le roy come autres ſuites parenter partie et partie ount eſ pūſes deuant diuerſes iuſtices de peas aſſignes per diuerſes commiſſions due roy es diūſes coūties dengt & diuerſes plēz & proceſſes ſur ieels enditementz oūt ſourent eſte faitz & pendants deuāt meſmes les iuſtices nēt determines & q̄ueux pleez & proceſſes ſoūēt oūt eē diſ continuez p̄ feūs de nouelx cōmiſſions ou peas en ieels coūties, a grand perū ke dit ſēr le roy & de ſes lieges, & retar dāc de iuſ & plēz & ſuitz & de la deliue rās de ſes ditz lieges. Et ſur ceo nr dyt ſēr le roy voillant puruoir de remedye de laſſent & auctho̅itie ſuiſdites ad ordeine & eſtablie, que en toutes tielx ſuites pleez et proceſſes en ieelx appendres et affaires deuaunt Juſtices du peace en aſcun counte dengleterre les ditz plēz & proceſſes eſt tielx ſuitez affaires ne ſoīēt my diſcontinues p̄ tielx nouelx cōmiſſi ans due peas, affaires mez eſtoient mēz & pleez & proceſſes en lour force. Et ceſt les

tee the death of ye ſame woman ſhould haue eſtate of inheritaunce in ye ſame maner, londes, tenementes, hereditamentes ſo graūting or agreable to the ſaid recouerie, vnder the ſame aſſent and agreement be of record or inrolled. Prouided alſo & it ſhalbe leſul to euery ſuche woman beinge ſole or maried after the death of her firſt huſbād to graūt all or anie diſcontinuāce of any ſuch lād for terme of her life only, after the courſe & vſe of ye cōmon laūe before the makinge of this preſent act. In. a. H. 7. cap. Anne the inrollementes of Recouerīes & fi Reuers.

Ancestor.

Assent.

Recouree.

For life.

For ye same

Indictments Account.

Maynes.

Commiſſions pa.

Suites Pleas.

Iust. of p.

Cõmissions.

Determine.

Demise is not

Proces.

Effectuall,

Iudiciall proces,

In the name:

Variance.

Assise.
Ward &c:
Attaynt.

les iustices et mesmes les auantdits iustices
assises oyer & determiner & gaole deliuer
pleas & proces cotitemer, & mesmes les pleas
& proces & touts les dependantes
dicts pleas; ouer & finallement determiner
touts & singulers articles & poyntes
en mesme nostre dit estatut specifiez
& declarez, auxi bien deins franchises
come dehors, sans ascun delay. An. xxxiij.

Cap. 8.

IT By the death or demise of ꝑ kings
maiestie ꝑ now is (whose life almigh
tie god longe ꝑserue and mayn
teine in moste royall estate) nor by the
death or demise of anye that hereafter
shalbe kinge of this realme any accion
suit bill, or plainte nowe or that hereaf
ter shall depende betwixte party & par
tye in any of the courtes aforesayd, shal
not in any wise be discontinued, or put
without daye: But ꝑ the proceffe, plees
demaundes and continuances in everye
accion, actions, suites, bills or plaintes
wherin now, or that hereafter shall de-
pende, shal stande good & effectuall, &
be ꝓsecuted, and sued forth in suche
maner and fourme & in the same estat
condicio and ordre as if the same king
had lyued, or continued in full life, the
death or demise hereafter of any kinge
of this realme notwithstandinge. And
ꝑ all & al maner of iudicial ꝓcesse that
hereafter shalbe had, or pursued, in the
time of the raigne of anye other kinge
then raigned at the time of pursuite of
the originall or other former ꝓcesse,
shalbe mad in the name of ꝑ king that
for the time shal reign & be king of this
realme & the variance touching the ſame
ꝓcesse betwene the names of ꝑ kings
shal not be in any wise material, as to
cõtrainge any default to be alleged, or
obiected therfore. And also be it ꝑd. ꝑ all
& euery Assise of nouel disseisin assise of
mauncestre, juris vtri & attaint whi
che at any time hereafter shalbe arraig
ned, sued, or ꝓsecuted before any
iustices assises & other
hereafter, be discontinued or ꝑ
oute any processe of death,
mission, alteration, or not co
of the same iustices of assise or
them but shall stande good and
in the same, to all intents, con
ons, & purposes, the death, nete
on, alteration, or not couning
the Iustices or any of the, in
notwithstanding. And ouer ꝑ be
that al be it any vnreasonable
ny maner of accion, bill, or
rune to be mad & prefered
bishop, Duke, Earle, Viscont
Bishop, Knyght, Iustice of ꝑ
or of the other, or Seriant at la
ꝓsuing ꝑ same action bill or sum
notwithstanding, that no
or suite shal for suche cause in any
be abatable or abated but shal
in like forse, goodnes and stre
the same was before anye saue
ge to the contrarye in anye
withstanding. And also be it
albeit anye persone or persones
iustice of assise, iustice of Gaol
rye, or iustice of peace within any
kinges dominions, or being in
ther of the kings commissions
euer shal forsuit to be made, or
Duke, Archebishop, Marques,
Viscont Baron, Bishop, Kn
tice of thone bench or of ꝑ other
geant at lawe or shirife yet not
ding, he or they shal remain
cõmissioner, & have full power
to sitte to execut ꝑ same, in
& fourme, as he or they might
he shall done before the same
as appearith in thirtie. xvj. And
ꝑ in al cases where anye
hereafore have bene, or hereafter
be founde giltie of any maner of

¶ Dissembling.

¶ Disseisers & quinzesmes.

¶ Dispensacion.

Be it enacted by auctoritie of this
present parliament, that all bulles,
breues, facultes, and dispensac-
ons, of what names, natures or
qualities so euer they bee of, heretofore
had or obteined of the bishop of Rome
or of any his predecessours, or bye the
auctoritie of the see of Rome, by or for
any subiects reliant, or borne within the
or corporate, of or in this realme, or of
or in any other the kigs dominiõs shal
from henceforth be clerelye voide & of
no value, force strength nor effectu, and
shal neuer hereafter be vsed admitted
allowed, pleaded or alleged in any pla-
ces or courtes of this realme, or of anye
other the kinges dominions, vppon ye
paines contained in the statute of præ-
munition and præmunire, made in the vi
yeare of the reigne of kinge Richarde
the seconde, & yet not withstandinge, at
the most humble petition & interces-
of the lordes spirituall and temporall, &
the commons in this present parliament
assembled, it may please ye kigs maiestie
of his most gracious benignitie, goodnes
& pfitted dispoticion, that it may be
enacted by auctoritie of this parliament
that all mariages had & solemnised
in this realme, or in any other the kigs
dominions, before the third day of Nouem-
ber, in the xxvi. yeare of the kings
most gracious raygne, wherof there
is no denore or leperation had by the
ecclesiasticall lawes of this realme, &
whiche mariages bee not prohibited
by goodes lawes, limitted and declared
in the acte made in this present parli-
ment for the stablishment of the kings
succession, or otherwise by holye scrip-
ture, shalbe by auctoritie of this pre-
sent parlement, good lawful and effec-
tuall, & shalbe from the beginning of such
mariages, repeled, estemed, taken, re-
iudged, reputed, approued, & allowed
by the auctoritie of this pfit plenly to all
& singuler purpoles, as they & euery
good as

Mariages.

amendyng.1. Inrolments.3.
Leases.2.
Recogn.5.
Replyder.1.
Accompt.5. Receyuers.7.
Exemption.2. Wares in all.
Wyues in all.

and sufficit & as laufull as thoughe no
impedyment of matrimonye had ben
betwene them that haue con-
tracted and solempnised suche mariag-
ges. And that al children procreated &
to be procreated in and vnder such ma
riages shalbe lawefull to al ententes &
purposes. And that it may be also enac
ted by the auctoritie of this present p-
liament, that al Archebishoppes & bi-
shoppes of this realme or of anye the
kinges dominions consecrated, and at
this present time take and reputed for
Archebishoppes and bysshops, may by
auctoritie of this present parliament, &
not by vertue of any prouision or other
forayne auctoritie licence, facultie, or
dispensacõ, kepe, enioy, & retayn their
Archbishopryke, & bishopryke i as large
& ample maner, as if they had ben pro
moted, elected confirmed and consecra-
ted according to the due course of the
lawes of this realme. And that euerye
Archbishoppe and bishop of this realm
and of other the kings dominions may
minister, vse and exercise al and euerye
thinge and thinges, pertayninge to the
office or order of an archbishop and by
shoppe, with al tokens, ensignes & cere
monies thereunto lawefullye belon-
ginge. And that al ecclesiasticall persõ
of the kinges realme and dominions,
which at this time bee taken, had &
reputed for abbottes, priores abbesses,
prioresses, & other heads of religion
(whiche be not, nother shal be excluded
from theire dignities by the late acte of
suppression) and the religious persons
liuinge vnder their obedience, and all
persones naiue taken and reputed as
maisters, presidentes, promotors, and
wardeins of cathedrall churches & col-
ledges, with the companies and felow-
shipes of the same, all priestes & clerkes
whiche haue receiued any of the eccles-
siasticall ordres, all archedeacons and
deanes, and other hauinge offices cu-
res and dignities spirituall vse
sence of this acte, and not by the
tue of anye forein power or au
minister, vse, and exercise al
pertayninge to their dignities,
ordres, cures, religions, & fel
& maye lawefully hereafter vse
kenes, insignes, and ceremonies,
they haue bene accustomed to
mes past (so it be not expressely
the lawes of god & this realme)
thinge or thinges conteined in any
or actes made sithen the beginning
this present parliament to the
rye of anye the premisses in any
notwithstandinge. And where
many of the kings said subiectes
purchased and obtained many
sacions, bulles breues and faculties
the bishop of Room for the time
or by auctoritie of the see of Room
pluralities, vnions trialties, appro
acions cõmendacions exemptions
other bulles, breues, and faculties
diuers causes and matters other
be afore expressed, which be of no
the or vertue it maye therefore
the kinges maiestie, that it may be
ted by auctoritie aforesaide, that al
euerye his sayde subiectes during
time of one whole yere nexte after
feaste of saint Michael the Archang
nexte commynge maye enioye, vse
haue by auctoritie of this present
& not by the vertue of the saide
breues, and faculties, al and euery
effectz conteined & specified in such
les, breues, & facultie, in al such
onely as may be dispensed with,
Archbishop of Canterbury, by
tie of ỳ lawes & statutz of this
And that it may be further enacte
auctoritie aforesaide, ỳ al & euery
kinges saide subiectes bringig
& deliueringe to such psõs of his
sell, or of the maisters of his chap
as the kigz highnes shal nãe &

Bishops.

Religious

any bulles, breues, or anye other faculties concerning ani the premisses, that the it shal appere to such persons, as the kings highnes shal so name and appoint to receiue such bulles, faculties & breues, after due examinacō therof had that the effects conteyned & specified in such bulles, faculties, & breues, or any parte therof, may be lawfully graūted by the said archbishop of Caūterburye by auctoritie of the lawes & statutes of this realme, that then & in euery suche case the kings said subiectes, makinge humble suite to haue the effects cōteyned in the said buls breues & faculties to be grāted vnto thē, shal haue receiue & obtaine of ỳ chaūcellour of England or keper of the great seale for the tyme being, by sufficiēt writing in due forin to be made & to be sealed vnder ỳ kings great seale, all and euery suche effectes cōteined & specified in such buls breues & faculties, as may be lawefully graūted by the said archbishop of Caunterbury, by auctoritie of the lawes and statuts of this realme, paying onli for the sealing of euery such writing. rr. s. iiij. d And ouer that for the reasonable costs for paines of the writing therof. iij s. iiij d. & not aboue, & for the paine taken for the examinacion of euery suche bulles, breues & faculties. iij. s. iiij. d. and not aboue. And that this present act shall be sufficient and immediate warraunt to the Chaūcellour or keper of the greate seale, for thensealinge and deliuery of such licences faculties, dispensacions, & other writinges, which shall bee made grāted & sealed vnder the kings greate seale by vertu & auctoritie of this acte. And it is also enacted by auctoritie aforesaid that all and euery such licence dispensacion faculty confirmacion or other writing, to be had made or graunted vnder the kinges great seale out of the saide court of Chauncery by auctoritie of this act, in forme as is aboue re-

hersed, shalbe good and effectual to the said parties suinge for the same, according to the tenour and effectes thereof, and shal be admitted accepted & allowed in al courts & places of this realme, and in al other the kinges dominions, any vsage prescripcion forreine lawes customes or ordinance to the contrary therof notwithstāding. An. 28. h. 8. ca. 16

See Residence. 2. Rome. 3.

¶ *Dissesin.*

See Accusacion. 1. Enter lawful. 2.
Assise in all. Feffement. 1.
Damages. 2. 3. Wardes. 6.

Distresses.

CVm igitur tempore turbationis nuper in regno Anglie suborte, et deinceps multi magnates et alii iusticiā indignati fuerint recipere per dominum regem et curiam suam, prout debuerunt & consueuerūt temporibus predecessorum ipsius domini regis, & etiam tempore suo, sed de vicinis, suis, et aliis, per seipsos graues vltiones fecerint, et districtiones, quousq; redemptiones receperint ad voluntatē suam. Et preterea quādā eorum se per ministros domini regis iustic̄ non permittant, nec sustineant quod per ipsos liberentur districtiones, quas auctoritate propria fecerint nec ad volūtatem suam relarentur, prouisum est, concordat, et concessū, quod tam maiores quā minores iusticiam habeant et recipiant in curia dñi regis. Et nullus de cetero vltiones aut districtiones faciat propria volūtate sua absque consideratione curie domini regis si forte dampnū vel iniuria sibi fiat vnde emendas habere voluerit de vicino suo, siue maiore siue minore. Super articulo aut suprādicto prouisum est et concessum, quod si quis de cetero vltiones hūmodi capiat p volūtatem suā absq; cōsideratione cur̄ domini regis, vt p̄dictū est, & inde cōuincat, puniatur p redemptionē, & hoc secundum quantitatem delicti. Et similiter si vlti-

Lordes. Court. Repl. Deliuer. Iustice, Reuenge. Reuenge Trespas.

Neyghbor. nus super vicinum suum faciat distric-
cionem sine consideratione cũ domini
regis, per quod damnum habeat, puni
atur eodem modo, et hoc secundũ quan
Dam. titatem delicti. Et nihilominus fiant e-
mende plene et sufficienter eis, qui dã-
num sustinuerint per huiusmodi distric
tiones. Parl. ca. 2.

Countes 2 ¶Nullus insuper maior vel minor
distringat aliquem ad veniendũ ad cu-
riam suam, qui non sit de feodo suo, aut
Fee, super ipsum non habeat iurisdictionem
per hundred, vel ballivã suam que sua
sit, nec districtiones faciat extra feodũ
suum seu locum ubi ballivam non ha-
beat vel iurisdictionem. Et qui contra
hoc fecerit, puniatur eodem modo quo
supra dictum est et hoc secundũ delicti
quantitatem et qualitatem. Park. ca. 3.

Repl. 3 ¶Si quis autem maior vel minor
permittere noluerit liberari per mini-
stros domini regis secundum legem et
consuetudinẽ regni districtiones, quas
Proces. fecerit, aut etiam sustinere noluerit su-
monitiones aut attachiamenta seu ex-
ecuciones iudiciorum cũ domini regis
fieri, puniatur eodem modo predicto tã
quam se iusticiari non permittens et
hoc secundum quantitatem delicti. Et
si quis autem maior vel minor distric-
tiones faciat super tenentem suum pro
Services seruitiis consuetudinibus, que sibi debe
ri dicat, vel pro re altera, unde ad domi
Repl. nũ feodi pertineat districtiones facere
et postea convincatur, quod tenens ea
sibi non debeat, non ideo puniatur do-
minus per redemptionem, vt in supra-
dictis casibus, si permittat districciones
Fine. deliberari secundum legem et consue-
Amerc. tudinẽ regni, sed amerciatur velut hac
Dam. tenus consuetum est, et tenens damna
sua recuperet versus eum. Park. ca. 4.

Countye. 4 ¶Nullus de cetero faciat ducere
districtiones, quas fecerint extra com-
mitatum in quo capte fuerint. Et si vi-
cinus hoc fecerit super vicinum suum,
et per voluntatem suam, et sine iudicio
punitatur per redemptionem, vt supra,
velut de re contra pacem. Verum
men si dominus hoc super tenentem su
um facere presumpserit, castigetur pe
gravem misericordiam. Districtiones
insuper sint rationabiles et non nimis
graues, et qui districtiones fecerint ir
rationabiles et indebitas grauiter a
mercientur propter excessum districtio-
onum ipsarum. Park. ca. 5.

5 ¶Nulli de cetero liceat er quacun-
que causa districtiones facere extra fo
dum suum nec in via regia, aut in com
muni strato, nisi domino regi et mini-
stris suis. Park. ca. 16.

6 ¶En droit de ceo que aucun gentes
pernount et prendre sount les aũs des
auters, et les chacent hors del countye
ou les aũs fueront prises. Purueu est
qui nul desormes ne le face, et si nul le
face, soit greuement reint solonque ce
que est contenu en les estatuts de mal
bridge, faites en la tempes le roy Hen-
ry pier le roy que ore est. Et per meisme
le maner soite fayt de ceux, queux par-
nount les auers a tort queux sount di-
stresse en auter fee, plus greuement sop-
ent punis sicome le maner de trespaſs
le demaunde. Ml. 1. ca. 17.

7 Si nul desormes preigne les aũs
des auterz, et le face chacer en castel, ou en
forcelet, et illeoque deins le close du ca-
stel ou deforcelet les deteigne encontre
gage et plege pur q̃ les auers serrõt se-
knement demaundes p̃ vifẽ ou p̃ autre
baillifes le roy a la suit del pl̃ le distreine
ou le baillife prise ouc luy poyar de son
count ou de la baille, et voille assaier de
fair le plenũ des auers de celui, qui les
auera prise ou a son seignour, ou as au-
ters homez son seignour quicũq; queux
sont troues en la lieu, ou les auers fu-
ront enchaſes. Et si home lui defaut,
adonques la deliuerance des auers, qui
quil ne troue hõe pur le seigñr, ou pur
ce lui que les auerõ prise, que respoign

et

et face le deliueraunce, apres ceo que le seignour ou parnour per vic ou p bailif ent serra annoneft, si soit en pais, prist ou la lou il purra per la pnour ou par autres des soens conuenablement estre garny de faire la deliueraunce, sil fuist hors de cel pais quãt le prise fuit fait & ne face adonques maintenant les aũs deliuer, que le roy pur le trespas & pur le dispit face auer le castel ou le forcelet sis reconer, & toutes les dam q̃ le pl' auer reseu de ses aũs ou de so gainage pllourbe, ou en aut maner puis le prier demãd des auers fait p le vic ou p le bailif, lui soyent restores au double de celui que les auers aut' prise, sil eyt de quoy & sil neit de quoy, eyt del seygnour, a quel home & en quel maner deliuerance soit fait apres ceo que le visc ou le bailif sera venu pur la deliueracc faire. Et fait assauoir que la ou le visc deuet faire retorn del briefe le roye au bailif de la fraunchise le seignour du castel ou de forcelet, ou a auter, a q̃ retorn de brief le roy appent, si le bailif de cel franchise ne face l' deliuerance, puis que le vic auer le retorne a luy fait sace le vifc son office sauns delay sicõe est anant dit, & sur lauant dit peine. Et per ũ le maner soit fait la deliuerance per attachement de pleintife fait sãs briefe & sur ũ la paine, & ceo saut a entender per tout la ou le brief le roy court. Et si ces soit e le march de gales ou aillourz, la ou le brief le roy ne court mi, le roy q enlourain seignour ent fera dct a ceur qeur pleinder se voudront. W.1.c.13.

8 ¶ Nulla districtio fiat nisi per ballinos notos & iuratos. Et si alio modo districciones fecerint, & de hoc conuicti fuerint, si grauati breue de transgr̃ impetrauerint, restituant grauatis dãna, & dñs regem grauiꝰ puniant. W.1.c.38.

9 Ministri dñi regis, vt vic & alij ingrediantur feoda ecclesie ad faciendum districciones, & aliquãdo capiant animalia retorn in via regia, q̃ non habẽt nisi terrã ptinent ad ecclesiã. Respõsio Placet domino regi q̃ de cetero districtiones fiant huiusmodi nec in via regia nec in feodis, qb' olim ecclesie sunt dotate, vult tamen districciones fieri in possessionibus de nouo personis ecclesiasticis acquisitis. Articuli cler. ca 9. Spirituel.

10 ¶ Pur ceo que le cominaltie du royalme ad eiwe graunde damages p forcesoures prises q̃r ount este faites per viscounts, & per auters bailifes le Roy pur la det le roy ou pur auter encheson purueu est & ordeigne, que quaunt visc ou auter home prceigne les auerz des auters q ceur, a q̃ les aũs sont lez puissent passr de lour, sans disturbance, tanque come ils serront emparkes, & sans rienz doñ de lour pur le gardeine & qui les aueꝰs, ne nul auter distresse prise pur la det le roy ne pur auter encheson ne soyent vendus ne dones dedeines les. xij. tours de la prise. Et si nul port taile come de paie fait a lesk cessa le distres. Et sil porte taille de nul viscont ou de bailife, de paie fait a lui de la chose deman de & voill' trouer pledges destre al eschequer sur le prochein accõpt, a faire ceo q̃ droit serra adonques cessa le destres Et le viscount ou le bailife face attache celui que lui duist auer acquite, q̃ il soyt sur mesme laccompt, a faire ceo q̃ droit serra, & eit illõques les noimez dez pledges. Umore est pruneu que nul home de religion ne auter soit destreigne per ses bestes, queux gaignont sa terre ne per ses barbits pur la det le roy, ne pur auter home, tanque come vn troue auter dystresse ou auters chateux suffysaunce, dount leuer le dette, ou que fuissile a la demaunde: forprise emparkemente des beastes quaunt home les troue fesaunce dammage, solonque le vsage et le manier de la terre. Et que les distresses soyent reasonables a la mountaunce de la dette, ou de la demaunde solonque bon value et per estim, non pas outragious. Au-

Deth to the king.

Fede. Pound.

Sell. xv. dayes.

Taple.

Sheriffe. Baylie. Pledges. Elcheker.

Sheriffe. Baylie. Attach. Accoumt

Pledges. Religious Beastes.

Det to the kinge.

Pownde Dam. fesant

Reasonable.

Shirikes. Bailifes Det to the kinge. Account. Sequite.

come commaund, & voet le roy, que les vic̃ ou les bailifes, queux oũt reseeu la det le roy de la somõs de leschequer qui ceux queux nacquitent my de ceo lez det tours al prosheine accompt soient punis solonq; les estatuts nadgars faites. Et voet le roy que toutes les dets de la somons de leschequer q̃ le viscont ou le bailife aue ̃ cõus que il eyt reseeu, soient maintenante allowes le quel il eit reseeu tout la det ou party, issint q̃ iam mes ne beigne en demaund ne en sommons ceo qui vic̃ auer reconuisoy auer reseeu sta. de districcione scaccarij edik. An. 51. E. 1.

Allowe.

¶ Out. No distresse of cattal shalbe driuẽ oute of the hundred, rape, wapentake, or lath, wher such distresse is or shal be taken, except it be to a pound ouer wõin the said shire not aboue three miles distant from the place where the saide distresse is taken. And that no cattall or other goods distreined or takẽ by way of distres for any maner of cause at one time shalbe impounded in seueral places whereby the owner or owners of such distresse shalbe constreyned to sue seueral repleuies for the deliuery of the said distresse so taken at one time vpon peine euery person offending contrary to this act shal forfait to the party greued for euery such offence one hundred shillinges, & treble damages. And further be it &c. that after the said firſt daie of April no person or persons shal take for keping in pound, impoundinge, or poundage of anye maner of distresse aboue the somme of. iiij. s. for any whole distresse that shalbe so impounded, and where lesse hath bene vsed ther to take lesse vpon the paine of. v. pounde to bee paid to the party greued, ouer & besides suche money as he shal take aboue the sõme of. iiij. s. any vsage or prescription to the cõtrary in any wise notwithstanding. And it is. &c that euery shiriffe of shires being no cities nor townes made shires, shall at his firſte county day, within two moneths next after he hath receiued his patent of his office of shirikewik depute, appoint & proclaime the shire town within his bailiwik deputies at the leaſte, dwelling not aboue fyue miles one distant frõ another. Which said deputies so appointed and proclaimed shall haue auctorite in the shiriffes name to make repleuyes and deliueraunce of such distresses, in such maner & forme as the shiriffe may or ought to do, vpon paine that euery shirike for euery moneth that he shal lack such deputy or deputies, shal forfait for euery such offence. v. li. the one half of which forfaitures shalbe to the king & the other halfe to him that will sue for in which. &c. An. 1. &. 2. P. & M. ca. 11.

Pownd.

Seuerall.

Repl.

Forf.

3. Daie.

Pownage

Forf.

Shirike.

Se appʒoueints.	2.	Husbandry.	1.
Attaint.	15.	Knightes.	1.
Auowry in all		Leases.	1.
Bankes.	1.	London.	1.
Bridges.	1.	Pesne.	1.
Castels.	2.	Pʒison.	8.
Cessaunt.	1.	Receiuers.	3.
Commissions.	6.	Recoueries.	1.
Courtes.	2.	Rent.	2.
Crowes.	1.	Repl of catalls	
Dette.	1.	Sewers.	8.
Det to ỹ king.	1. 4.	Sute.	1.
Douer.	1.	Tares.	12.
Essoine.	12.	Tenure.	1. 8.
Fees.	1.	Vacabondes.	7.
Forest.	8. 21.	Villenage.	3.
Felony.	6.	Wast.	9.
Freehold.	1.	Walles.	4. 25.
Hie wayes.	4.	Willes.	3.

¶ *Diuine seruice.*

Se seruice and sacraments in all.

Dogges.

Se Forest.	6. 21.	Penalteries.	2.
Hunting in all.		Purueiours.	2.

Donnington.

Se Honours. 1.

Dorchester.

Douer.

THe Connestable du chastel de Douer ne plede desormes a la porte du chastell nul plee forreine du comun, qui ne touche la garde du chastell, q̄ le dite Connestable ne di ligne les gentes de cinque portes q̄ leuer ailloures, ne en auter maner que ils deuoient solonque la forme des chartres q̄ils ount des roys de tour auncestres auncients, affirmes per la grand charte. Articuli sup chartas ca. 7. 2 Edw. 3. H. 3. ca. 48. it is enacted that the tenants of the castel of Douer, that holde by chastell warde, shal pay their rents at the exchecker yerely at the feast of saint Simon and Jude or within 15 dayes after, and for default therof to do his the rent. And that they that hold to repaire houses within that castell, shal performe the same, and if the landes come into the kinges handes, the rent of castel garde to be discharged. And the constable of the castel to haue yerely .ii. li. paid at Caterbury at the doze of s. anon hal there. And the said constable, the warden of the .v. portes, to sur ney and controll all the newe castelles and fortresses in Kent and Sussex, and to reforme the faultes there. &c. An. 32 H. 8. ca. 48.

Exchaunge. 1. Wallage. 1. 3. 6.
Money. 10.
Douer.
Ile de Rete. 1. Riottes. 9.
Douilas and Lockeram,
the Linnen cloth. 1.

Dower.

DE bonis primo que post mortē virorum suorum expelluntur de dotibus suis, et dotes suas vel quarentenam habere, non post statut placitū, videlicet quod quicūq; de bonis alicuius decesserit ea pot in pace, vel quarentenā suā de tenementis de quib⁹ vir suus obiit habere, sine impedimento aliquo habeat, et ipse vidue postea q placitū recuperauerit, ipsi qui de iniusto dilatacionis cōmisi fuerint, reddant eisdē vidue damna sua, scz valoz totius dotis eas cōtingentis a tēpore mortis virorū suorū, usq; ad diem quo ipse vidue q iudiciū curie sepius nam̄ inde recuperauerint, et nihilominus ipsi delinquentes sint in misericordia domini regis. Perton. ca. 1. See a statute like to this in parte. Ullmerton. 1.

Dote.

Item bisele de dower, dount dame reinnah, ne soit le briefe abatus per exception de tenant, pur ceo q̄ ele auera recouere sō dower dank vbe auāt son briefe purchase, sil ne puit mes̄ q̄ el eit resceu pte de sa dower de luy q̄ en ch̄ la vill auant sō briefe purchase. Ull. 1. ca. 49.

Dote.

Recouery.

Item in casu quando vir implacitat de tēn̄ vendit tēn̄ petitū ante recuperacionē suo placito, post mortem viri infra tempus adiudicāt mulieri dotē si per vīe petat. Sed in casu quando vir amittit per defaltā tenementū petitū, si mulier post mortē viri petat dotem, et compertū fuit, quod p aliquos insufficiencia adiudicata fuit dos mulieri petenti, non obstante defalta quam vir suus fecit coz̄ aliis iustic in contraria opinione existentib⁹, et contrarium iudicantib⁹, vt de cetero huiusmodi ambiguitas amputet, et sit in certo. Ordinatū est, quod in vtroq; casu admittat mulier que dotem petit. Et si accipiat contra ipsā, quod vir suus tēn̄ vnde dos petita est, amisit per iudiciū, per quod dotem, habere non debet. Et si queratur per quod iudicium, et compertum fuerit quod p defaltam, ad quod ipse necesse habet rēdere, tūc optet tenentē vltericus rēdere, et obtinere q̄ ipse ius habuit et habet in predicto tēn̄ secūdū formam brevis, q̄ tenēs prius super virū impetrauit. Et si obtinere poterit, q̄d vir mulieri nō habuit ius in tēn̄, nec aliquis alius quā ipse qui tenet, recedat, quieto

Dot.

Falsif. of rec.

M iij tus

Quod fi.

tus, et breue nihil capiat de dote. Quod si ostendere non potuit, recuperet tantum dotem suam. Et sicut ratio huius et in quibusdam talibus subsequentibus.

Def. Fallit dot.

Quod si dos petita amittit dotem suam per defaltam, et tenentes in maritagio per legē Anglie, vel ad terminum vitæ, vel per feodum talliatum concurrunt plures actiones, quia huiusmodi tenentes cum oporteat eos petere tēram suam per defaltam amissa, et cum ad hoc perestiti fuerit quod tenens necesse habet ostendere ius suum, quia nam possint ipsi simul his ad quos spectat breue de iure respondere, et sic non recuperatur eis quod debent ad warrantiā secundum tractatum huius libri, si fuerint tenentes et si warrāti habeant, et cum warrantus warranta uerit, procedat placitū inter illum qui seisitus est, et warrantum secundū tenorem libri, quod tenens prius impetratus, et per quod recuperauit q̄ defaltam, et sic per plurimas actiones ad vltimum perueniatur ad vnum iudicium, vbi ad hoc quod huiusmodi petentes recuperent petitionem tm suam, vel quod tenentes remaneāt quieti. Et si actio huiusmodi tenentis, qui necesse habet ostendere ius suum, mota fuerit per breue de recto, fiet magna assisa vel duellum fugi, non possunt per verba consuetudinis, tamē possunt per verba satis apta, quia cum tenens in hoc quod ostendat ius suum, quod ei competit per breue quod prius impetrauit, sit loco actoris, bene poterit warrantū defendere ius tenentis, qui loco petentis (vt dictum est) habet et seisinam antecessoris sui offerre et defendere per corpus liberi hominis sui, vel ponere se in magnam assisam et petere inde recognitionem fieri vtrum ipse mater ius habeat in tenemento, vt in illo de

Wrrante, Mouche.

Right.

Battell.

Mouch.

Graund assi.

quo feoffauit talem, vel quod dimisit, et quiet clamauit &c. an prius talis. &c. Cum aliqñ contingat quod mulier non habens ius petendi dotem hereditatis, sue hereditatis alicuius tempore euenerit, cupiet heres ei super custodem, et custos per sectam mulieris dotem reddiderit vel fecerit, vel placitum ita fiet per quod dotem defenderit per quod dos petita mulieri in prejudicium heredis iudicata fuerit, prouisū est quod cum ad etatem peruenerit, habeat dotem petendi seisinam antecessoris huiusmodi mulieris quasi habeat versus quemcunque alium detinentem, ita tamen quod salua sit mulieri versus petentem exceptio ostendendi quod ius habeat in dote sua. Quod si ostendere poterit, recedat quieta, et suam retineat, et sit heres in misericordia, et amercietur grauiter secundum discretionem iusticiarii. Si vero heres recuperet petitionem suam. Eodem modo subueniatur mulieri, si heres vel alius eā implacitauerit de dote sua, si dotem suam per defaltā amiserit in quo casu sua defalta non sit ei in iudicialis, quin dotem suā, si sua sit, recuperare possit et fiat ei tale breue. Precipe. A. quod iuste &c. reddat. tali, qui fuit uxor talis, tantā terram cum pertinentiis in C. quam clamat esse rationabilem dotem suā, vel de rationabili dote sua et quam predictus talis ei dedit ad ostendendū quod mulier ista non habet in dote. Quod si heres poterit, recedat quietus, aliquin recuperet mulier tenē, quod prius impetrauit dote. Et cum temporibus retroactis liquis amisisset terram suam per defaltam, non habeat aliud recuperare per breue de recto, quod eis concedi non potuit, qui de mero iure legali potuerunt, deluti tenentes ad terminum vitæ, vel per liberum

tagium

ſes, poſſeſſion, comodes, profit, reuenue, dette, iura hereditamenta, or thynges any of them haue, ſhoulde, or ought to haue before that the time of ſuche attainder, conuiction, or outlagary. Anno, E. 6. ca. 11.

Treaſon. This act altered in parte, 1 & 2 Philip & Mary. 10.

De Admeaſurement of dowers. 1.

Aid of the king. 2.

Auoulon. 3.

Cuſtome and Iuſtice in entre. 3.

Wages. 4.

Paſſages. 4.

Dales. 5.

Entrie. 6.

Rapes. 6.

Eſſoines. 7.

Treaſon. 7.

Fines. 9.

Forfaiture. 9.

Wife. 9.

Forfaiture. 9.

Forget. 12.

Welcomed. 12.

Drapery.

TOutes les draps en lieux ou ils ſerrōt miſs au terr ſoient aulnes p lez aulneour le roy en preſens des maires e baillf ou maire eſt on des d aillf ou maire neſt des lizz lez lieux s. de. la longur de cheſcū drap de ray, p vn roye de. bij. aulnes quat ſoffis meſure per la liſt, e la latur de cheſcū drap de ray, de. bi. quarters de meaſure per lauiſn e dez draps de coloure la longure ſoit meſure p la des p vn ray de bi. aulnez e demi quart ſoit meſury et lat bi. quarty e demi meſur p lauiſn des draps. Et q̄ meſure e baillſe ou meſt eſt, ou baillf ou maire neſt pas des villz vn lieux ou le draps vienderont, ſoient ſiſtes al aſſays faite quil heurs que ils ſeront requis p laulneour, ſans rien prendre dez marchants, e que coutes les draps que ſeront trouez ſans ſeal ſoient marks par lauiſn e baillf ou maire eſt come per baillf ou maire neſt ſi laulneour eſt tenuz le draps que ſeront trouez de laſſiſe auāt q̄ ſoient fez faits iuſtroy e pays ſes aduerſary baillez en preſence des ditz maires et baillfz, e de

Meaſurers. Aulneours.

Roy.

Contenes, Colour.

Wayes &c.

Aſſay. Perbell.

Fait.

Endenturs.

Eschekers. Iuisage.

Proclam. Marchantes.

Irelond. Wales. Scotland.

Marchantes.

Irelond. Wales. Scotland.

Alienes. Scotland.

Protection.

Iuisage.

...mengle dentes a lour ayse, q endenture entre eux a rendre des dits draps issint fesaits au roy. Et q ceux q les maig e bailif des endentures issint faites des lour draps issi faites facent lour eschek an al escheker a lendemain de S. Michael pur charger la dit alnecour, e en cas le tesp soit le dit alnecour a lescheker a rendre des dits forfaitures &c. Et est accorde soit crie publie p tout le royalme, issint que les marchants ne p̄nies, ne frañ ges soient suspiles per ūs le accord. An 2. E. 3. rotulo parliam. 15.

2 ¶ En les dits terres Dengleterre Ireland Gales, e en escoce deins la poi ar nře seignour le roy, hōe puit faire les draps auni longes, e auni courts, come home voudra. An. R. E. 3. ca. 2.

3 ¶ Nul marchant forein, ou denzein, nauter apres le dit feste de saint Mich. mesn̄ ne face mesn̄ en p̄ve nen apert ū lautre par nauters es dits tres dē Engleterre Irlāde, gales, ou escoce deins le poyar nře seignour le draps ailours faits q en celles, sur le forfaiture des dits draps, au oustier de le puis al volunte le roy come de suis est dit. An. R. E. 3. ca. 3.

4 ¶ Que touts les auerours de draps de estrenger tres, de q̄r lours que ils soient, q̄r vendront vende en Engleterre, Irlād, Gales, e Escoce deins le poiar nře seignour le roy, veignent saluement e sureūt, e soient en la protecō e sauvesuduit nře seignour le roy, a demurrer en icelles terres, en lieux ou ils vendrōnt. Et q les dits dīnes ne soit plus grād franchise de y venir e demurrer nře seignour le roy les voet granter, forsqe en tantes e tiels q̄ lour suffrerond. An. R. E. 3. ca. 5.

5 ¶ Que les marcez de draps depuis bien q̄ils soyent vendus puis en lord draps en Engleterre, en quel mains q̄ les marchants de Engleterre, ou autres du mesme royalm̄ les soient trō tres, soit prises par le accord le roy e ses deputes en touts cites, burghes, et autres villes deins Engleterre, Gales, e en la cite de [illegible] ailloūrs. Et q̄ toutes les draps [illegible] roūnt trouez ne meinde [illegible] eulx que de taill e contenu [illegible] tute de Nauth (?. an. 2. E. 3. ca. [illegible]) p̄t quelcōq̄ ordeigne et fait [illegible] e accrestus auxoy. Et que le [illegible] les deliurer al garderobe le roye [illegible] tenture nient contrestant [illegible] blage ou p̄viulege faits as cites, [illegible] ghes, ou as quecunq̄ persons [illegible] Dengleterre al contrary. Et [illegible] noor le roy, sues de faire son [illegible] e loyalment. Et en cas que il [illegible] troue en defaut, e de ceo soit [illegible] nant les gardeins des faits, ou [illegible] ou baillifes des lieus ou le draps [illegible] chate, ou auter juge assign̄ de trie [illegible] plees illeoques ou deuāt auter [illegible] nře seignour le roy a ceo assigned [illegible] la p̄sent dum ain, e soit remis a [illegible] te le roy, e ouste de son office p̄ tou [illegible] iours. Et respoign̄ lauinour sibien [illegible] ses deputes, come pour lui mesme [illegible] aurint est accorde e estable, que [illegible] achatour de tiel drap, ou auter q̄ [illegible] draps suer que le dit alnecour ad fait [illegible] ou decrit en son office e le tenure [illegible] notoirement p̄roue a la sait, eit le [illegible] tie de ceo que serra issint forfaite, [illegible] p̄rce du dgne le roy, e le roy lauter [illegible] tie. Et q̄ que chesō achatour de tiel [illegible] apres ces q̄ys il sait accord de p̄ [illegible] le vendour puisse franchement [illegible] le draps a sa volunte p̄ aillours [illegible] vaillie ou nemy, auant que il ait [illegible] ses deniers, tout foitil que le [illegible] ne ouy soūtrances mis e il lachatour [illegible] defaute apres lachate, e monstre [illegible] soit ayuniers ou baillifs de lieus [illegible] gageables del fuee ou marche [illegible] faite e soit trouie notoirement [illegible] ou soit le draps forfait au roy e [illegible] la mains le roye per ses dites [illegible] ou baillifs, ou gardeins de la [illegible] ou marches, ou auter juge [illegible]

Iuisage.

...ayes, e bailifes, ou gar... ...ent al chaunceller de fi le ... ...fait lachatour ou deuil ... ...faire la fuit, fans rien fin... ... Et le chaunceller ent cel... ...mande bre as dits Mai... ...bailifes ou gardeins a bailiuer a ... ...fuily auera fuy lon mate de la ... ...ur, et de fauer lauter moitie al ... ... Et fi les Maiz bailifes, ou ... ...refuſent de faire execution ... ...eſt accorde en le maner auauntdit ... ...punis per fine et raunc con quāt ... ...ſeuerer de les attaints, auxibien a ... ...le roy cōe de pty. Aū. 25. E. 3. ca. ... ...pitle.

¶ Et ſoient nulles draps forfaitez ... ...ne ſoient ils bailliſe auāt dit meſ... ...ſeignour le roy faire ruiner les draps ... ...a marchāt q̄ null marke homie pur ... ...uenter come bien le drap contient ... ...rauant cotes lerin troue le drap q̄ ... ...chate pur drap bailliſe eſtre meins ... ...laſſe ſoit allowaunce ou abatement ... ...lachatour en le paiemēt q̄ il ferē ... ...le drap, ſolonq̄ la quantitie due ... ...pur q̄ le drap fuiſt achate. Et lai ... ...preigne pur chefe drap illint aul... ...eſt bailliſe, ceſtaſcauoir del bon, ...du male, et de denty drap vn fer... ...pur ſon office, et nient plus ne q̄ ... ...preignent tiens des draps qui ſont ... ...q̄ de denty drap, q̄ fi il ne ſe meli... ...dauntage de null drap faxe ſolde ... ...draps dur ſont a vendres. ... ...this a ſubſidie vous graūtez ... ...clorie as appeareth at large ... ...maners des draps q̄ ſont ... ...uent auāunt q̄ ils ſoient en... ...de ſeals ſoiens forfaits au roi ... ...la maine p̄ le dit maiſour, ou ... ...s, ou p̄ le deputie lun deux ou ... ...bailifes de la ville ou fiel drap ... ...ient enſeale p̄a troue. Aū. ...

¶ Les faiſours des draps de ... ...denzeterre ſibien hōes ... ...comē femmes, ſe cunſeruēt de fair draps ſolonq̄ le paſe limitte per ce ordinaūs. Et q̄ toutes les drapers achatent et pur... ...uient lour ſoyes accordants a meſ... ...le paſe y auſy qui ſi grand plentye des ... ...tiels draps ſoit fait et mis a vendre en ... ...chefe citie, burghe, et bille, et marchet ... ...ailours deins le dit roialme qua pour ... ...defaute des tiels draps la dit ordināce ... ...ne ſoit enfreint en nul point. Et a ceo ... ...ſoient les faiſours des draps q̄ drapers ... ...conſtreints per quecunq; voie q̄ meuz ... ...ſemblera au roy et a ſon conſeile. Aū. ... ...E. 3. ca. 9. See the pieces in this ſta... ...tute.

¶ Les draps aſſaiez en englēterē de ray eient la longure de xxviij. vlnes ... ...meaſures par la liſt, e lauk de vj. quar... ...ters, et le drap de colour de le longure ... de xxvj. vlnes meaſure y le doon e la la... ...ture de vj. quarts du meſmes, et q̄ demi ... ...drap, ſoit ſi de colour ou de ray, teigne ... ...la longure et la lature auāt dit ſalue ... ...laſſerant. Et ſi nul drap ſoit mis a vēt ... ...apūs la gaole Dauguſt, qui ne ſoit bail... ...liſe auantdit, ſoit forfeit au roy en que ... ...mains q̄ il ſoit trouue: ſauue q̄ les draps, ...qui gents ſont a lour oeps demeſne ou ... ...a lour meigne, ou p̄ vendre as meſme ... ...dres gents, qui ne ſoient forfaits, ſoit ... ...ne ſoient ils de tiel meaſure. Aū. 4. ... ...E. 3. ca. 1.

¶ Nul drap de le lein ſoient a meſ... ...nes nul part hors de roialme denglē... ...deuenit q̄ ils ſoient faites ne q̄ nul ſub... ...ſidie ent ſoit vſe ne paie, deuāt ces que ... ...ils ſoient faites. Aū. 27. Ed. 3. ca. 7. ...

¶ Nul ſubſidie ou abuage ſoient ... ...paies leins de vſes des draps appellez ... ...freſe dak ſur lons faits ſur Jerlēdroun ... ...auſſi de denzeterre des leins treis anels ... ...nes deins le roialme denglē. Ar le ſe q̄ les ... ...draps ne ſōt teignant langure e lature ... ...ceo eſt a dire p̄ eſtature ces p̄ſent ne de... ...uent reſte compriſes en le ſtatute enāde ... ...grants faits des draps de ceyns de ten... ...lour. Aū. 20. E. 3. ca. ...

Prices.

Roy.

Colour.

Contentes.

Foxe.

Cary out

Subſidie.

Subſidie.

Iſcland.

Contentes.

n ¶ Les

Statutes.

Execution.

Collectors. Seale.

Fort.

Office.

Inquis. Fine.

Relefe.

Statutes. Auncours. Collectiones.

Execution, Espier.

2. parts,

Shrife.

Constables. Endentures.

Escheqner.

¶ Les estatutz faitz des draps deuant les heures et viuent expelles soi ent garbes et dauuent mis en execucion Et en oultre est assentuz q̄ li aff̄ de ditz auncours ou des coillours del subsidy des ditz draps auera delōe mis aucun seale a nul tiel draps illoc trouue en defaut soit rendu au roy et ceo en quarentine iours q̄ il soit trouue q̄ ou lditz iōs ne forface a auncour ou coillour de ces trouue culpable lō dit office q̄ il dit mis ou le seal a aff̄ auter draps dendable qui ne soit de la dit assise forface au p̄mier auncour ou coillour deins ñre cite le roy le value de vi sh le draps tielmēt enseales en decett de la propre enchesonemēt auesq̄ son dit office et ialemeins par l statutz auauntdeit la p̄son de vn an et vn soit retenu a la volunte le roy. an. 3. R. ii. cap. 4.

¶ Quy la mischief q̄ auient p̄ tout fault q̄ la fauxine et defect q̄ est trouue es draps vendables sibē des coillours come de rais coumt lassise ent ordeigne deuāt ces heures est ordein e assentu q̄ toutes les estatuts ent fait deuant ces heures auesq̄ les estatuts faits des auncours et coillours de subsidie des ditz draps soient ten' gardes et mis en due et bon execut adiouste a ceels q̄ celui q̄ desore espiera e puera defaut en aucun tiel draps mis a vend countre lassise ent ordein des draps e coūtz le forme des dits estatuts eit la tierce ptye de chesc̄ tiel draps defectifue pour son trauaile p la liū des visc̄ts silz soient pl̄ts ou des seignioures des feires et marches e autres lieux ou tielz draps defectifues serrōt trouues par de iour seneschal ou bailf ou ses conestables des villes et lieux auantdits q endentures ent entre eux dirrount affaires des ches endentures soient chesc̄ an a le feste de s. Mich. liūes en lescheker p ceux q̄ ensy serrount la dit liū al effecte de chargier illeoq̄ les auncours ou coillours auādits p q̄x tiels defauts duissent estre leues chastiees e amendes q̄ ne sont my fiaut sit maintenus e tenetes en tielx pties par chescune pty q̄ appliees cōe la forfaiture p̄fixe des estatuts deuāt ore faits les auncours e auādits en chesc̄ coūty et lieu draps defectifues serrount trouues plus viscont lourditz mais ne celement facent grez de lour p̄mieres nūe sur le roy en lour eschequer value dicelle tierce ptye sount q̄ sur la tierce ptye cōe del remenant draps nūe sur le roy soit seuerē due a lō eschekeraūt. Auz. Rastall

¶ Affaits e p̄ises e baillifs coūties enuiron soient de la meisterfoits ordeignes p estatut fait en lan du raigne le roy Edward nūe sur le roy q̄ore est quarites (s. 8. ca. 4. before 2. ii.) estaffaunes draps de ray de la lōgure de vint nes measures y la tille v. quarters lacure. Et q̄ le draps de colour vint nes de longure meisurs y le dous quarts de latur̄ au meines. Et q̄ draps soit il de raye ou de colour en lōgure solōq̄ lafferent e en cēe les draps de ray et de colour peine contenue en ñ lestatut. Ano R. ii. 14.

¶ Bien ille a chesc̄ y delay nāt de fair tielx maūs draps (en Kendall) de la lature et lōgure ad sēble auāt ces heures nient ob ant aūc estatut fait au cōtrarie tents ditz q̄ les faitsures e les de tielx draps ne le facēt de meis q̄ ils ne soloient. Et en oultre sentus q̄ toutz tielx draps q̄ sont pfixe ou colour des dits estatuts aff̄ dicelles soient diuerselles et Ano R. ii. 14.

¶ Mulpluis draps tard uenus mys a vend deins les dits cōtes meiset Dunceſtr. Briſtowe. eins q̄ ils soient queuerts si pain faisture dicelz fuit q̄ les

...ſuffre eſtre ſi eſt deſtoit un
...ſeale deſtre. Et q̄ les deuiſes q̄ ſuſ
...meſtent lour ſignes a chefe drap
...ſeurent ꝑ certein pain limitte p
...ſtatutz de la peas tc. Purueu touz
...ſ̄ eſpſ ceo q̄ les marchants ount a
...les dits draps par ameſſiret les
...ſeint hors du roialme les puiſſent
...eſter et rouler a lour volunte pour le
...ſeu leger cariage deſelles. Anno. 14.
...R.2. ca. 11.

Une deſore enauant nul fuller
...ſ̄ ſeal perſon quelcq̄ achate deins les
...ſ̄ villes q̄ coūties a.s. Somerſet. Suſ
...ſex, Houthampton, aſſ drap auāt que
...ſ̄ drap ſoit fulles et pleinement plait
...ſ̄ nature q̄ enſeale de ſouth la ſeale
...ſ̄ ſoyein ꝑ pain de ſoyſaiture diſel
...ſ̄. An. 17. R. 2. ca. 10.

Chef hōe de roialme purra faire
...ſ̄ mettre a vend et vendē draps ſibie
...ſ̄ ſeis rōe auks de tiel longuē q̄ latuk
...ſ̄ ley preſcra, payant launage, ſubſi
...ſ̄ et autres deuoiers, ceſtaſſauoir de
...ſ̄ piece de drap ſolōq̄ laſſerant, ni
...ſ̄ nonobſtant ceſt eſtatut, ordinācē p
...ſ̄ actiō, reſtreint ou defence fait au
...ſ̄ temps, et q̄ nul ne vende ne mette a
...ſ̄ vend aſcūs draps auāt q̄ ils ſoiēt aul
...ſ̄ plaulneour du roy, et enſeales du
...ſ̄ ſeal a ceo ordeigne ꝑ les peines conte
...ſ̄ en les eſtatuts ent faits, et q̄ nul
...ſ̄ ne mett, cauſe ne face auk fraud
...ſ̄ draps de karſeiz, ꝑ pein de ſoy
...ſ̄ deſtre deſelles. An. 17. R. 2. ca. 2.

The dit aulnage. s. of clothes. thro
...ſ̄ out the realme. Poet eſtre cōmis
...ſ̄ par ceſte enpoiſonit ſolonq̄ lad
...ſ̄ eſtatuz deingt pour le temps
...ſ̄ des barons de leſcheker le dit
...ſ̄ s. of An. 17. R. 2. ca. 5. fait a tōtra
...ſ̄ dient cōtreſtreant. An. 4. H. 4. ca. 23.

Les merchāts de Lōdē deſore
...ſ̄ ſoient apri ſeaukez de packer
...ſ̄ draps q̄ quites de fait de packer cōe
...ſ̄ les auks merchantes et autres ſel
...ſ̄ ſeins lauit ceſte ou de heyns
...ſ̄ vuters citiez et burghes deins le roy
...ſ̄ alme. Et ſi aſcūs lettres patentes ſoient Patentes.
...ſ̄ faits a cōtrary, ſoient diſtreint repelz
...ſ̄ et adnulles et ten' de nul force ne ver
...ſ̄ tue. An. 1. H. 4. ca. 16.

An. 1. H. 4. ca. 19. it was enacted Subſidy.
...ſ̄ to endure fo. viii. yeres, q̄ certaine cho Sealed.
...ſ̄ thes ſhould not be ſealed nor no ſubſi
...ſ̄ die paide for them.

In hōe ſufficient ſerra aſſignez Wynager.
...ſ̄ p iſſ nēe ſur le roye pour enſealer les
...ſ̄ draps q̄ur ſerroient ouertes deins
...ſ̄ et fulles en la dit citie. s. Lond̄, q̄ ſubur
...ſ̄ bes de icel dun ſeale de plumbe cōe aū Seale.
...ſ̄ cienſtint eſtoit vſes deins m̄z les citie q̄
...ſ̄ ſuburbes. Et q̄ nul tiel draps enſy oūez
...ſ̄ teres et fulles deins ycels citie et ſub Sell.
...ſ̄ urbes, ſoient aſcūnement vendus ou bar
...ſ̄ gaines ne mis a vent, ſil ne ſoit enſeiz
...ſ̄ dun ſeal' de plumbe cōe deuaunt ē dyt
...ſ̄ Et aūa meſme nēe ſur le roy la ſoyſai Foyl.
...ſ̄ ture de draps vendus a contrari de ceſt
...ſ̄ eſtatut ſi nuls y ſoient. Anno. 4. H. 4.
...ſ̄ cap. 6.

Le draps de colour conteigne en lō Coloures.
...ſ̄ gure. xxviii. aulnes, et le draps de ray a Contents.
...ſ̄ tant meaſures ſans defouler les draps Ray.
...ſ̄ et en lature cōe deuaunt eſt ordeines p
...ſ̄ eſtatut. Et ſi les faiſours des draps fa
...ſ̄ cent deſore lour draps de meinder lon
...ſ̄ gure ou lature q̄ dus les faiſeurs ſoyſa Foyl.
...ſ̄ cent les draps que ſerrount trouez per
...ſ̄ laulneour de meinder lōguē, ou latuk
...ſ̄ q̄ laulneour les pigñ et les deliſe a
...ſ̄ gardcrobe al oeps de iſſ nēe ſur le roy
...ſ̄ An. 7. H. 4. ca. 10.

Nul draps appel' kēdale, dount du
...ſ̄ zeins ne paſſe. vi. s. viii. d. de nul ſeale
...ſ̄ du roy de aulnage petit ne graund, ſoit
...ſ̄ aſcunement enſeal' ne aulnage ent pāi
...ſ̄ Et q̄ les poſſeſſours des tiels draps pur Seale.
...ſ̄ ront meſmes les draps ſient enſeales
...ſ̄ tranchement vendē ſans riens ent fay
...ſ̄ faire au roy non obſtant aſcun eſtatut
...ſ̄ ou ordinācē fait au contrary. An. 9. H.
...ſ̄ 4. Ca. 2.

Les faiſours des dites draps
de ray

Ray. ray & les bendours dicelle, saient auxy
frankes en les faisour et vent dicelle,
cõe ils furent deuant le dit parlement
tenus a Westñ. 8. An. 7. H. 8. ca. 10. be
fore. 22. Et q̃ le dit estatut fait en le dyt
Parlemẽt touchãt cẽ matr̃, soit de tout
casses & adnulles, & de nul force ne va-
lue a touts iours. An. 9. H. 4. ca. 6.

Seale. 25 ¶ Une nouel seale etient signe et
Aluconr. merche differentes du launcient seale
du dit office del aluconr soit fait & deli
uer a les aluconrs suisdits. Et que aps
Proclam. q̃ le fin scie enfy de nouel affaire soit de
liuere as dites aulneours proclamacion
soit fait ouertment en les dits partyes
de Westl, & adonr p̃ my le roialme que
nul plon faisont tiel maners dez draps
et draperes en tus les parties de west nail-
lours deins le Roialme Dengl̃ soit si
hardy de taker et plater ensemble tiels
Table. Aluconr. Serch. maũs draps denãt q̃ launiour dit fait
son searche et surueu duement diceux
draps que ils teignũ en lour longure et
latur̃ ordeins p̃ le dit estatut (8. Ann̄. 7
Fals. H. 8. ca. 10. before. 22.) sur pein de forfei-
Seale. ture dicell, & q̃ le dit aulneour aps ceo
mette le dit nouel seale de son office as
tiels maũs, draps et drapers de colour
Aluconr. & de Ray &c. Et en cas q̃ ascũ aulneour
en faisant son dit office le face contrari
de cest estatut et de ceo soit duemẽt at
Fort. taint, q̃ al primer foits q̃ il serra issint
attaint q̃ parde x. li. & a la secõde faites
xx. li. a louers & a paiers a nre seignr le
roy de touts ses frees & tenements, biũs
Imprisl. Seale & chatels en q̃ mains ils soient, et a la
tierce foits son corps arrestus, et touts
ses biens et chateux a la volunte du roi
Et en oustre soet il nre seignr le roy,
q̃ celuy q̃ dorra suer pur le roy, ou pour
luy sua, eit la suit dattaindre tiel aul-
neour ensy faisant a contrarye de cest
4 part. estatut et eit sa le pursuant pur so trã-
mell la quart party de les paines de x.
li. un dint. li. de suisdits foloniques ceo q̃
le cas auendra. Saluant as seignior
Franchels. et autres lour franchises si aũs y sbi-

ent un dest cas. An. 2. H. 4. ca.
26 ¶ Les dits estatutes 8. H.
4. ca. 10. & an. 2. H. 4. ca. 6. before
soient firmement tenus et gardes
mise en due execucion. Anno 25 H.
cap. 4.

27 ¶ Une cest parole draps en les
estatuts denãt reherses eit relacion
soit entendue a les entiers draps
pelles broade clothes et brode de
& nemye as auks draps & pieces
draps appelles Streits, ou fait
affaires. Et ouster ad ordeigne & de
blie, q̃ chescun home puisse faire
a vende & vendre touts maners
appelles streits conteinaunts en
gure. xiiii. aulnes & en lature un
ment e'wes ou auk̃t doute aulne
wes sans empechemẽt dask mintr
roy, paiant au roye launage, sole
cuſtões, et auks deuors cestassaut
chesc̃ draps, et chesc̃ piece de draps
la rate en les dits estatuts contenu
si les faisours de tiels draps appell
straites, facent aleuns draps a
de meindre longure et lature q̃ pa
cheinment de suis est declare, que
quers bien lise al aulneour de comp
lisl a lune fine de toutes tiels
draps nient conteignaunts le du
gure et mesme a estre vendus pour
remenant un un piece et nemye
un draps. Et q̃ nuls tiels draps
mis a vendre tanque launeour
measures & fait per son serche
eux le seale du roye a ceo ordeint
de forfeiture dicelle. Et si aleun
our en seale aleuns tiels draps
straits, nient conteignants la
et lature destraits de suisdit, & ne
la liste de touts tiels draps qui ne
nent les dits longure et lature
traits, qui adonq̃ le dit aulneour
autrop pour chescun piece de draps
troue defectiue. vi. s. viii. d. Anno
6. ca. 9.

28 ¶ Ann̄. H. 5. cap. 10. marke

made to endure to the next parliemẽt
concerning the measuring of cloth.

29 ¶ Que chescun entier drap, lains
appelles broade cloth qui serra fait et
mis a bende a la feast &c. apꝛs plein ene
wance, racking, straining ou tenturig
deit pstt a bende teigne & conteigne
en longure. xxiij. aulnes, et a chescun
aulne vn pouꝛ conteignant la latuꝛ de
mesme lõme destre meismes per la crest
de meisme le drap & en lature ii. aulnez
vn dj. quarters au meins deins lez lis-
tes, et si l' dit drap soit plus lõge en me
sure q̃ les dits xxiij. aulnes et ses pous
lõgues lachatour dicel paiera al ven-
dour pur ceo q̃ lexceõ auntiel mꝛ de xxiij
aulnes solonques la rate de la mea-
sure de suis ordeigne. Auri ordeig
nes est &c. que toutes maners draps
appelles straits destre faites & mises a
bende puis le dit feast apꝛs pleine enewance rakking straining ou tenturinge
deit pstt al bende teygne et conetigñ
en longure xj. aulnes et les pous so-
lonq̃ le measure auantdit et en laeure
dun aulne deins les lists, auri ordeignes
est &c. que chescun drap appelle kerseye
destre fait & mise a bẽde puis la dit feast
apꝛs pleine enewance rakkige straying ou tenturing dicelꝛ pstt al bende
teigne et conteigne en lõgure xviij. aul
nes et les pous come deuant est dit et
en lature vn aulñ a la naile ou au mai
sure vn aulne deins les lists, auri ordi-
nes est &c. q̃ chescun demy drap de chescũ
des entiers draps, streits et kerseys
issuez de la measure en longure et lautꝛ
come le rate fourme et nature de son
entier drap auauntdit, Et que nul pson
ne serra ou affaitꝛ serra ascun drap
mis au bende a le dit feste melle ou
mette en ou sur mꝛ le drap ne en le leiñ
dount le dit drap serra fait ascũ leine
dagnelꝛ, flokkes, seu ou Cozkes, en
ascun sur pain de forfeiture de vint
soulds pur chescun drap ou demy drap en
quel ou sur q̃l ascun tiel leine dagnel

flokks seu ou Cozk serra ou serrount
mis ou melles lune moitie ent de re-
maigner a roy, & lauk moitie a celuy q̃
serra ascun tiel drap et duement pꝛouez Stile.
ycel estre fait contrarie a cest ordinãce
Forspꝛis q̃ il liscra de faire due laine Lambes woll
dagnelꝛ per luy mꝛ sans ascun cõmixtion
ouelz ascun aukr laine. Forspꝛis auri que Corke.
Cozke poet estꝛ vse en tinctuꝛ p̃ leine
Waides et aury en tinctuꝛ de tout tie
drap est que tant soleint fait de lain
waides illint q̃ mꝛ le leine et drap soiẽt
parfaitment coicts & maderes. Forspꝛise auri q̃ cozke poet estꝛe mise sur
drap q̃ est pfitement coict & madere. Tyeng.
Auri ordeignes est et establies q̃ chescũ
de les dits draps et demy draps pursue
et sue pfiteint et droitint vn order do- One order
uerain per my a vn fine iusquez lauter
launs diuisitie en tertuꝛ fulluꝛ knoctig
ou burling. Et en cas q̃ ascun tiel diuisity
ou Raive Shaive cokelꝛ ou fagge a- Wet,
ueigñ destꝛ en ascun part des dits draps
streits ou karsies q̃ adõqꝛ vne seale de Seale,
pumb pur ycel ordeigner et p̃ le treaso Treasour.
rer denglek pur le temps esteant auꝛ
ser soit mis et pende en lextreme parte
del margine de mꝛ le drap streit ou ker
sey pur cognisance et entendemt destꝛ
eues al achatoꝛ dicelle. Et q̃ chescun
les dits draps streite et kersey de lon-
gure et latuer auauntdits et auri del
perfeccion suisdit soit a la feast de sainct
Pierre laduincule enseale al fine dy- Sealed.
celle ouelz vn double pcint en plumb
p̃ le dit tresoꝛer semblablement deuiser
et ordeigner en tesmoigne et recoꝛd de
les auãtdits loial longeure lature & pfeccion. Et si ascun des auantdits draps
streets ou kerseis, ne conteigne mye la Contentes
auauntdits longure et lature, ou ne soit Wel wrought
mye del parfait oueraigne auauntdit.
Et les deux pties de mꝛs lez draps strei
tes ou kerseies soient del beray et pfite
oueraigne auauntdit gardauntes lez
dits longure et lature que donqꝛ chescũ
tiel drap streit et karsey soit enseal' oue

les

Seale. les anauntdits seales en la fourme a-
uauntdit. Et que chescun demy drap e
drap contregnant greindre longure q̄
Longer. le demy drap et meindre longure q̄ le-
tire drapp de les sortz des draps auāt-
dits estraunts del parfite oueraigne et
lature auauntdites soit enseale ouesq̄
Seale. vne seale emprestez en plumb etaunt
signe different a lune et a lauter des
dites seale en tesmoigne et recordre de
verales longure, lature et perfection
de demy drap. Et si aleū drap lans dal-
cun de les sortes de les draps auaunt-
recites perfitement faitz et etent lature
solonq̄ son sort auaunt limittes con-
Contentes. tenent trois aulnes et demy ou pluis
meins que le demy drap soit mis a dēs
Seale. apres le dit fest que mesme le drap soit
enseale ouec vne seale emprestes en
plumbe etaunt signe different a ches-
cun de les dittes seales pour recogni-
saunce destre etwe del defaut de dempe
drap les dits seales a este deuises e or-
deignes per le dit treasorer et eūs mys
al fine de chescun de les demy drappes
et drappes meindres que demy drapps
auri per labuis allent et auctorizite suis-
Tresorer. dites ordeignes est et establies que le
treasorer dengleterre pur le temps es-
teaunt aiet poar et auctho̅itie de faire
tielx et tants gardeins de les dits seals
Lynage. come a luy semblera necessarie. Issint
que nul estraunge ne soit fait aseū de
Accompt meismes les gardeines. Et que chescun
Escheker, des dits gardeins ensy affaires accōpt
annuelment de les reuenues de lour
dits offices en le dit Eschequer deuant
les treasorer dengleterre et les ba-
rons illeoques pour le temps esteants
duement monstraunt en les meismes
accomptes le nōber de touts draps de-
my draps strcits e Kerseies per eux en
seales ouesq̄ les noums de les posses-
sours dicelx de ūs les gardeins
a guardois annuelment de son dette
accoumpt pour ces labour et diligence
Reworde. en cel pty eues al receipt du dit eschi-

quer per le discrecion de les dits T
sorer et barons sans aseun paim
cun chose en le dit Escheker en
la seaums de son dit accompts,
en cas aseun de les dites garde
seale aseun de les auaundites d
uesq̄ ase aux seale ou ase de mes
draps auxint faits h̄ les manere
dinance desuis especifiez e ceo p
cient proofe et examination m
approues deuaunt les dits treas
baron per les dits deposition te
et record de tielx sufficientes p
bon et due reputaz les q̄x ont
perience en texture, fulture et fa
draps, ou si ūn le gardeine refus
sealer aseū de les dits draps fait
dant a les ūn mās et ordinaunc
aseun tiel gardeine ou aulneour
a le dit fest pur le roy daseun
lensealer ou aulnage daseū mā
ase aux summe de moncy q̄ est co
es estatuts et ordeinaunces d
est temps en faits et nient repelli
si aseū tiel gardeine ou aulneour
dit fest refuse de mēer sa commis
son office au aseun person ceo
sur lensealer ou measurer ūt aseū
draps auantdits et ceo cramines
ment pues h̄ avonq̄ il a tants de
come il en aseū de les p̄mises of
le sōme de xx.s. forfait lun moit
au roy e lauk moitie a partye p
dit offence en ycel per suit dent
ue deuant les dits treasorer et bar
bil de det en le dit Escheker en
autielx bille et execucion soit eūes
sont bsuelūt elocz et vlez enūs
accomptants en meisme lescheker.
que cestes estatutes et ordinācez
estatuts et ordinances deuātes
faits et nient repelles concernants
cuns de les p̄mises soient conte
et especifies en chescē cōmission a ch
tiel gardein ou aulneour apr̄ le de
affaire. Et auri lou per cy deuaunt
les occupations del saisauns de dr

lou laborers dicelle ount ellie chaces de
prendre grande part de lour gages en
chaunges ceintz et auls emportables
marchaundiles desoubez tiel prise que
entend pas al entent de loyalx gagez
aul ount deliuerers a ceux leines de
les parres per trop excessiue pois q̄lle
n michaele homes et femes en discou-
ger dautiel labour . Pour ceo or-
gnes est et estables per auctozitie
dit que chesc̄ hōe et feme faisour de
ge a le fest de Seint Peere pain as
rmers, cardozelles, filerelles, e tou-
enters les laborers dascun membē
est loial money pur touts lour loy-
gages, et paiment del mesmes et
deliuere leins estre queres acco-
nt a la loiall liuere et due poys sur
de forfeiture a mesme le laborer
uble de ses dits gages illint nō pa-
a taunts des soltes come le dit fai-
r des drappes refuse de paier en les
mer et forme au ascun tiel laborer
luy mis a loccupation en ascun de
dits membres del festaums de drap
ge de forfeire a q̄l le laborer pour
cun liuere dereselline et de loial po-
ly deliūes desd̄ oūes vi.d. a chesc̄
nt. Et ainsi ordeine est et estable
auctozitie suisdit q̄ chesc̄ cardour, car
, filerelle tillour fullour, tōdour
et tincteur face duement sō la-
en sa occupation sur paine de ré-
la party endamages en itel ptye
damages. Et q̄ chescun ful-
le la pull feste de seint Peere en la
mutacion de fuller scalpter ou
ur de drap ereste telleles e nuls
mesme le drap decetuablement
rant sur peine de rendre a la p-
mage doubl̄ damages.
chescun iustice de peace pour
ellement de chescun countee de
ture par tout le countee hors
dites burghes e villes lou maīr
gardeine bailife ou bailifes est
ount et chescun maire lou est,
chescun meister lou nul maīr est chef
cun bailife ou bailifes lou nul maire
ns meister est chescun portereefe lou
nul maire meister bailife ou bailifes
est hors ou sount de chescun Cytye
Burghe e Ville deinz chescun tiel coū-
tye anaunt dit. Et chescun Constable Constable.
de hundzede lou Constable de Hun-
dzed est de chescun Citie Burghe et
Ville lou ascun Maire Maister Bayl-
lyffe ou bailifes ou Portereefe est ou
sount. Et que chescun Seneschall gar Steward.
daunt ou teignaunt Wapentake ou
leete dascun persone hors de la Citye
Burghe, ou Ville lou nul Maire mai
ster, Bailiffe ou bailiffes, ou Porte-
refe est ou soit au et aient poar e auc-
thozitie per cest ordinaunce doier e ter
miner les complaintes de chescun tyel
faisoure de drappe et laborer sibie pur
non paiement de les dites gages des
dytes labourers come de les dittes foz
faiture et dammages per due examina
cion de les partics en ycell partye sur
ceo pour non paiement de les ditz due-
ties et forfeitures et pour les dittes dā
mages de commettre les trespassours
en icel partye al prochein gaole deins Imprif.
mesme le countye illonques a demur-
rer tanque les dites duetyes forfaitu-
rys et dammages soient a le dyt labo-
rer ou faisour de drap duement paies.
Et auxy que chescun de les dyts iusti-
ces de peace Voire maister Gardeyn
bailife, ou Bailifes Portereefe e Sene
schal de Wapentake et leete sur len- Information
formation ou complaint dascun auter
persos que nest greue en cest part ayet
poar per la dit auctozitie deins sa iu-
risdiction de faire venir deuāt luy la p-
tye enuis q̄l lenformation ou complait
serra fait pur lencontrē faisure a ce or-
dinance et eux examiner en, et sur la
matter contreignus en ī lenformatiō
ou cōpleint et sil trone p examination
ou auters dues proues la ptye en cest
pable ou defectif que adonques mesū
la

la party ſi ſouent et p̄ chelcun faits cõe
ſi eſt iſſint trones coupable ou defec-
Fork, tife forface au nře ſouereigne ſeignor
le roy ou a tiel plon ou perſons que ou
queur eſt ou ſont ent tiel ou en entiltz
dauoir fines ou amerciaments pur of
fences faits deins lour iuriſdiction. iii.
Juſt. of p. s. iiij. d. Et que chelcun de les dites Ju-
ſtices de peaur et auk officer auantdit
deins la iuriſdict̄ ſur chelc del dit enfor
Proces, mař ou complaint aient pleine poiar
de ferre autiel proceſſe enuers la pty ꝑ
quel alcun tiel infozmacion ou com-
plaint come deuant eſt recite ſerk fayt
de luy faire venir perſonelment de-
uant luy ſur ceo deſtre examines ſicõe
iuſtices de peas ount ſur enfozmacion
ou complaint fait a ceux pur ſuertie ď
peas ſãs alcũ fee ou regard deſtr̄ p̄ice
ou elwe per aſk de les dits Juſtices ou
alcun auter officer en cel pty pur lere-
cucion de lour offices en cel party, auri
Cloths ozdines et. qui touſ mañ de dzap lains
fait en alcũ auk region en cẽ roialm dẽ
Other realme gleterre ameſnes et mis a vend deins
alcũ parte del ſñ le roialme dengletre
Fork ap̄es le dit feſt de ſeint Pęere ſoit foz
fait au nře ſouereigne ſeignor le roye
Wales. foꝛſp̄is dzaps faits en Gales ¶ Irelād
Ireland. et dzapps p̄iſes p alcun des lieges dne
nře ſouereaigñ ſeignor le roy ſur l' mer
ſans fraud ou male engine. Et p lauc-
toꝛitie, ſuiſdit ozdeins eſt ¶ eſtablie qui
aſt auk act ou ozdinance fait en ceſt p̄e
Statutes. ſent plement concernaunts la feſance
de dzap ou alcuns de les p̄emiſſes cõ-
traries ou nient accozdantes a ceſt act
Voyde. ſoit et ſoient voides et de nul effect. an
4. E. 4. ca. 1.

30 ¶ Touts les dits enhabitants et
reſidents en alcũs lieux deins les dits
trois hundzeds (*s. Leſtom Tauiſtok Bow-
burgh within the countie of Devon.*) pu-
iſſent faire et ferre eſtre faits tout ma-
Woll. ner dzape ſans du dit leine et icel licite
ment mettre et ferre eſtre mis tiel cuſ-
tume de foldle come ſont a le cite de

ſitable al feſtour et poſſeſſour
Et q̄ touts les dzaps en tiel
ſlokkes eſtr̄ faits deins les
hũdzedz et chelc deux puiſſēt
et bẽous as touts tẽps ſãs
ment ou dañ daſt ꝑſon et ſans
ture daſt de les dits draps la
naunce de ſuis reherſe (. s. An. 4. E.
ca. 1. before. 29. nient contreſtrant
7. E. 4. ca. 2.

32 ¶ Que nul pl̄õ denizen
a le feſt &c. caris ou face deſtre
aſcũs ꝑties de la mere aſt file
ne dzap nient ſulles mes q̄ le fil
affaire puis ſñ le feſte en ceſt ro
ſoit taxes en icell. Et auri tout d
ꝑcel fait aꝑs le dit feſte ſoit full
ment ouures deins le dit roialm
uant q̄ aſt icel ſoit elwe et car
ceſtuy roialme ſur pain de fo
la verray value de tout tiel fil
tere et dzape nient ſulle cuz o
hors ceſtuy roialme la moitie
foꝛfeture deſtr̄ leues al oeps
ſeign̄ le roy, et lauk moitie de
ou ceux q̄ eſpiere ou eſpieront
ou ſerront ꝓue daſt tiel file nient
ou dzap nient ſulles puis le dit
caries a aſt lieu douk le mere.
4. ca. 3.

32 ¶ Que touts les dits dzaps
bzode ſet clothes ¶ ſtrette ſet cl
cheſt dieux ſur ſerroient faites
aſcũ de les dits counties (*s. Eſſex
Suffolk, ¶ Eſſex*) de ꝑſt lour d
q̄ ſerra en lan nře ſñr dieu 1468.
dzoiſſñt faits en la foꝛme enſuiſ
aſſauoir cheſt de les dits dzaps
bzod ſet clothes aꝑs tout m
ficiant pleñ ¶ dzoit fait pureſſ
pleniſſñt ſetch ¶ p̄ceſt ¶ viēt cõ
lõgure. 28. aulnes ¶ 28. poules
ꝑ le creſt ¶ en lature. 7. quarts
leſtz directiñt a vn fin du dit dzap
lauk fin de lui ſñ et chelcun ꝑ le
bzode ſet clothes aꝑs touts

Jugeger, Geyle,

Foxf.

Dam.

Seale.

London. Dzistowe.

Treasorer.

Iwnage.

Lesles.

Subsidy.

Account, Escheker, Watered, Contents Fol. Longer.

ker, tiel annuelx ſommez de mony cõ
ſerã accoꝛdõ entr̃ le treſoꝛer Dengleterr̃
& ceux deſſre accomptaunt a nr̃e ſeigñ
le roy del auter moitie de la dit foꝛfait
a ſon dit eſcheker le dit eſtatut fait en
le dit an quart nient contreſteant An.
17. E. 4. ca. 5.

33 Eſtul piſon quel que il ſoit faiſour
des dꝛaps nautre vendour ne mettre
a vendꝛe apꝛez le feſte de ſainct Michel
larchangel, pꝛochein venant ou enſu-
ant aſcun maũ dꝛaps laums appelles,
bꝛode cloth ſinon auant ſñ le dꝛap ſoyt
pleinm̃t enelwes. Et que cheſcun enti-
er dꝛap & auri laums appell̃ bꝛod cloth
q̃l ſerra fait en ceſt dit royalme Deng̃
apꝛes le dit feſt de ſainct Michael larch
angel pꝛochein ſeignaunt puis que il
ſoit pleinm̃t enelwes p̃ll al venõ, teigñ
& cõteigñ en longu̇ 24. bꝛez & a cheſ
berge vn pous conteignant layeur dũ
pouz l'home deſſre meſures per l'creſt
de ſñ le dꝛap et auri que il teigne et cõ-
teigne è la laeur. ij. berges deis l'z liſtez
y tout la longu̇ del ſñ. Auxint q̃ cheſ
demy dꝛape des dits entiers dꝛaps af-
faires apꝛez le dit feſt puis ſa pleine e-
nelwance pꝛeſt al vende teigne & con-
teigne. xij. berges en longu̇ au meynz
ueſq; les pouces deſſuſdits deſſre me-
ſures y le creſt & deux berges en laeur
deins les liſtes. Jſſint touts foits q̃ ñ
l'dempe dꝛap nexced la lõgure de. xvi.
berges ſur pain del trenchure d̃ lẽtier
dꝛap en trois pieces, & del trenchuer de
le demy dꝛap en ij. pieces. Et auri de
parõ pur cheſcun entier dꝛap. vi. s. viij.
d. & pur cheſcun demy dꝛape. iij. s. iiij. d.
apꝛes le dit feſt faitz vend' ou miſez al
dꝛ̃ nient pleinm̃t enelwez ou faitz puiz
la dit feſt nient gardaũt lour meſur̃ de
ſais oꝛdeignes. Et ſi le entier dꝛap ſoit
pluis longe en meſure q̃ls dits xvi. h̃-
ges & les pouces de ſuiſdits & le demy
dꝛap del ſñ ſoit pluis longue que xvi. h̃-
ges ueſq; les ſuiſdits pouces que loꝛs
lachatour de meſme lentier dꝛap paie-
ra pour tant q̃ il excede en le meſure
xviij. berges et lachatour de la
my dꝛap a paier pur tant quant il
de. xij. berges. Jſſint touts foits q
dit demy dꝛape ne paſſa pas longu
xvi. berges cõe il eſt de ſuiſdit. Au
touts maũs dꝛapez appelles ſtrets
faits puis la dit feſte apꝛes lour
ene wannce pꝛiſſes deſſr̃ miſes al
de teigne & conteigne donze berg
gure & les poucez ſolonque la meſu
uant dit. Et en latuꝛ vn berge deins
liſtes & y tout la longure del ſñ ſur
del trenchuꝛ del dit ſtreit en deu
ces & auri de pardẽ pur ſñ le ſtreit
Auri q̃ cheſt dꝛap appell̃ kerſeye
faitz ou miſes al vender puis le dit
ſte apꝛes le pleine ene wannce pꝛi
venõ teigñ & cõteigñ en longure. xvi
berges & les pouces cõe il eſt de
& en latuꝛ vn berge & knayle au m
deins lez liſtes ſur paine del trench
del dit kerſey deux pieces et d̃ par
pur ſñ le kerſey. iij. s. iiij. d. touts
uant dits foꝛfaitures pains: & yee
currer ſur lez vendours de l'z dits dꝛ
q̃ls ſerront faitz cõtrã a ce ac. Et
cheſt d̃ l'z dits dꝛapz demie dꝛapz
& kerſeiz ſoient pleinm̃t & directm̃t
per mie tout del vn fine leſques
Auri q̃ auãt l'dit feſte y le treſoꝛer
gleterre ſoiẽt purueus & oꝛdeigñ
deſſr̃ empꝛeſſe è plũbe eiantz l'z
du roy Deng̃ en lun cooſt & en
cooſt l'z armez ſeigne ou token de
Citie, Burgh, ou Vyll̃ deins
alme deng̃ lou le dꝛap eſt fait
aſcun tiels armes, ſigne ou token
mark et euident token & conuſance
dꝛap fait deins aſcun tiel Citie, bo
et ville de ceſt roialme & vuilt ceo
pour cheſcun counte de ceſte roy
pour enteralement de tout maũ dꝛ
fait deins cheſcun counte hors
dyt city bourghe ou ville del ſñ le
lie eiaunt en lun cooſte les dits

...ment soit seign̄ le roy & en lauc coulte
...le ordeine nul committe en icels emprestez
...& ḧ le treasorer Dengl̄ pur le temps
...rant ou son deputy ne face apres le
...sche aſcun plon ou plons deſire aul
...ment sealour ou gardein del seale de
...ſin aſcun part ceſty royalme mes tiels
...ſe sont expertes, en ſeſance des draps
...le ſufficialty de hundreth li. au meis
...a temps de le dit computaciō &c. Auri
...que nul perſone quel que il ſoit puis le
...ul eſt auant dit mitte ne trahe ne can
...e ſtre mis ou trahes en longure ou
...ture deins ceſt dit roialt dengleterr̄
...aſcun maner des draps launs apres ḧ
...ſoit pleinment enelwe moyne ō Tē
...tance ou autrement ſur pain de forſ
...ture de meſme le drap.

...Auri que nul hōe de ḧl condicion que il
...ſoit deins le dit roialme aps le dit feſte
...ſaite gette ou mette ſur aſcun maner
...draps aſcun ſtockes ou aſcun auter ſem
...blable deceivable choſe ſur paine ď 40.
...s. pur cheſcun drap ſur ḧl aſcun tiel p
...ſon gettera aſcuns ſtockes ou auk cho
...ſe. Auri que nul feſour des draps nau
...ſon perſon quel ḧ il ſoit puis le dyt feſt
...ſaite ou gette ſur aſcū blank drap ou
...draps aſcun chalk ſur meſme la pain.
...Auri que nul tondoure nautr̄ perſone
...ſoit que ſi ſoit puis le dit feſte tond̄ ne
...ſoit aſcūs draps deins ceſt dit roy
...alme ſinon le drap ſoit auant pleinſhit
...ſoit ſur paine de forfait. 40. s. pour
...cheſcun drap ry ſouent come il ſerra en
...ſoit. Auri que nul maſ̄ perſon eſtrange
...ſoit ennoy ne cornery aſt drap laſ̄
...ſoit le meer puis le dit feſte ſinon il
...ſoit draps ſoit auant pleinſhit
...ſoit meſme le drap ſoit enſy pleinment
...ſoit ḧ lors en nul maſ̄ ſoit mys ou
...ſoit en longū̄ no lieu ſur paine de
...ſoit cheſcun drap contrarie a ceſt
...ſoit ordeignance ou enioy quilt̄ le meer. Auri
...ſoit que nul maſ̄ plon deinz ceſt dit roy
...ſoit alme puis le dit feſte ſe taill̄ aſt drap ou

...draps launs linuere nautre ſinon ſoit a
...uant pleinſhit enelwe et puis que il ſoit
...pleinſhit enelwe ī nul maſ̄ ſoit mis ne
...trache en logū̄ ou latur ſur payne de Strech.
...forfaiture meſme le drap ou le value et Fort.
...meſme le peine de current ſur le vēdour
...de touts tiels draps. Auriut noſtre dyt
...ſeignour le roy en eſche wer ūl grande
...fauxeme & decepte quils ſoient accrues
...& de iour en auk accroiſt per moyen de
...Teintures ad per aſſent et auctorite Teintures
...ſuſdit ordeigne & enact ḧ nul perſon ḧl
...ḧ ſl ſoit gacō aſet ou occupy aſcun tein
...ture ou aſcun auter choſe en ſa proper
...meaſon ou lieu de ſa habitacion, per ḧl
...draps launs poit en aſcun maner eſtre
...trahe horſ̄ longure ou latura ſur pein Strech.
...de forfaiture. 20. li. cy ſouent come il Fort.
...enſy ſerra contrarie a ceſt act. Pes que
...toutes teintures queur decy en apres
...ſront vſes ou occupies pur equaciō ūl
...draps tant ſolement apres que il vient
...de malei et devāt il ſoit roughes & pur
...nul auter cauſe ſi bien deins la citie de
...Loundres, cōe es auters burghes, cy- London.
...ties, & vylles de ceſt roialm̄ ſoiēt ſiches Townes
...en lieux oūtes & ḧ cheſcū maire de Lō- Opm.
...dres pur l' tēps eſtrant & auts mayre et
...bayll̄ et auter gouernours des cities, Officers.
...burghes vylles ou vyllages de ceſt dyt
...royall̄ diligentment ſuruciaunt ḧ tou
...tes draps queur ſerront mys ſur tē-
...tures ne ſerrount trahes hors en lon- Strech.
...gure et latura autermēt que eſt auāt
...rehearſe, Auri que apres le dit feſte nul
...eſtraunge achate nul leyne quel ſerra Atten.
...ennoy ou paſſera ý les ſtraites de Gib- Wolf.
...rocke per gales Cartakes ou myles
...ou auks deſſeaux ſoyt clakke ou barke.
...Pe aſcun leyne de quel lokkes ou re-
...ſuſe ſerra kait mes que meſme la leyne
...ſoit comē il eſt ten due et parcement en
...toute ſaūns deceit ou wardhaundiſable
...ſolongus le creſſaunce delt̄ payt̄ launs
...aſcun ſorter border lokker ou lockes ou
...refuſent aſſait come il eſt auantdit ſur

Fozf. peyne de forfeiture meisme le leyne & le double value & puis outr. (Se marchãt 41. this latte article concerning wolle, altered.) Ꝑce dit seignoz le Roy ad oz deign & enact per lauctozitie suisoit que

Dyer. nul tinctour nauk persone tinct ou cause estre tinctes deins cest dyt roialme dengl puis le dit feste alcun drap laũs

Orches Cozke. Fozf. ouesq orchel ou cozke appell larecozke sur paine de forfaiture et perdicion de xl.s. pur chescun drap q il ou alcun auter pour luy ou a son vse ensy tinctera ou causera estre tinctes. Ꝑce q nul mañ

Hell. person quel q il soit puis le dit feste vende du mette au vende deins cest dit roialme dengl alcun ttel drap le quel puis ñ le feste ser tinctz ouesq orchel ou cozke

Fozf. appelles larecozk sur paine de forfayture meisme le drap ensy tinctes ou mitz au vend̃ ꝓtrarie a cest acte les peines et perdes de ceo toutes foits de currer sur

Cozke. le vendour forspryse que cozk fait deins cest roialme dengl pott estre vse en tincture sur leine wardes & auri en tinctur de tout tiel drap que est fait taumt solement de leine wardes sillint que ñs les

Wadzer. leine & drap soient pfaitmẽt coletz & madores. Auri q cozk fait en cest dit royal pott estr mis sur drap que est pfaitmẽt coletes & madores. Auri q nul tinctour

Dyer. tinct alcun drap deins le dit roialme puys le dit feste meisq le dit tinctour tincte ñ le drap & lisk dicelr ouesque vn coulour sans attacher ou conster dascuns bull

rulhes ou chose semblable sur les listez

Fozf. de ñ sur pain de forfaitur del. xl.s. pur chescun drap q il en sl tinctera cõtrarie a cest act et q nulr mañ plon sl q il soit

Hell. mette a vende deins le dit royalme apres le dit feste alcun maner drap q apres ñ la feste ser ency deceiuablemt

Deceiuabel. Fozf. tinctes sur paine de forfaiture de ñ le drap ou le value dicel meismes les forfaitures & peines toutes foitz de currer sm̃ pollodour. Auri q tl act̃ vz ditz subgetz du roy ou aukr de cy en apres auiend de seuslr ascr drap sans auterñt fait ou tinct q de suiz est dit que lozs ñ ou aukr amesñ tout ñ le drap ou ency p luy seisies deuant l mair ou aukr gouernour de ls rities bu

bilz ou villages lou il auiendra tiel tlier eẽ fait de ñ le drap ou dr longe le ingrẽ p le discreẽ de l du bailr ou aukr gouernour appelr a autielz ceux plonz cõe per la ou lau

crection semblek cõeniẽtz q̃l ñ l soit auterñt fait ouere ou tinct q cozs ouesq lz actz de suiz recites. soit inge p le dit mair bailr ou aukr uernour & aukrs plons as eux ou deux cõe il est auãtdit appelr ñ l estre fait ou tinct & mis aukr vend̃ ry a les actes desuis dits que lozs mes les draps ensy seisies et p eux come est desuiz dit destre trenche pieces en le psence de les dits bailr ou gouernour de q̃l vn part deliuere en leischeker p luy ou ceux ou hur ensy tliera ou seiseront drap ou draps al oeps du roy & l pt dicelr destre deliuere al lloz drap ou draps, & l tierce pt ent esl liurer al dit mair bailr ou gouoeps q̃l cominalt tie lou ceux ou ceux sont ou est mair bailr, ou lñ moitie de toutz aukrs fines penaltiez auãtditz, & q̃ chesr a nr le seignour l roy & q̃ lautre sl lui ou ceux q̃ lz subgetz du roy q̃ seiser ou seiseront lz ñz ou pur pur suer q̃l pur lz ñz p act de dr al come lez p bill ou pleit solq̃ q̃l title bill ou poꝛt lou il auiendr apr astiz tielz finez forfait ou p q̃ cheier ou estr. Et q̃ l del. ou al clõ ne soit adiuñ gagera ou sl Ꝑce q̃ act̃ pleez ou essoin de pur aukn tiel destr auant sur p ñ. Pourueu toutz foit q̃ act chooses en cel contenus nestend ne soit ꝓiudicial de ou a le fait cun drap laums appelles ray. al ascun drap fait a Winchelse

Salisbury ble deꝰ mys e ioints queſq; And a broode yard of woollen clothe of
ou le mayent cõuenient ou deſſer any other colours out of graine or any
ſeuerons e rl.s. ou deſſeuts ne de ou a la maner of Russet of ꝯ ſame not aboue
ſeuerons ſcun draps appell' berette aut- ꝯ price of xl.s. vpō paine of forfaiture for Fork.
ment appelles plonket tes turkins ou every ſuch yard ſold to any of ꝯ kings
ſeuerons ouesq; laines liſtes ne as al- ſubiects aboue the ſaid price rl.s. and of
mans draps appelles Pakking whytes every other cloth what colour ſo euer
ne de ou la fayſure daſcun draps ap- it be that is vnder the ſaid price a broode
pelles weſſes Cogwak ou woꝛſteds ne yarde to be ſolde to the kings ſubiects
de ou a la fayſure daſcuns draps appel after the rate of the goodneſſe therof.
ſſuſences ouesq; cremyl liſtes ne ō ou And he that will ſue for any ſuche for-
a la faiſure daſcuns draps launs appel faiture, haue an accion of det therof a-
ſaying ware oue cremil liſtes laines li- gainſt him that ſo doth forfait. In whi
ſtes ou petite liſtes. Ne de ou a la fai- che action none eſſoin ne protection be
ſure daſt draps laūs appell' Waſtards allowable. And the defendant not to be
ne de aſcuns draps launs appell' ſ̄ admitted to wage his law. The king
ſtes ne aſt drap laūs appell' Frilliwar. to haue the execucion of thone halfe thes
de aſt deux ne a la faiſur bend daſ- of ꝯ ch party ꝯ ſhal ſue the other halfe
ſcun ſ̄ eur. Iſſint q̄ nul drap e cheſt dur Att. 4. H. 7. ca. 8.
honour du roy e profit de ceſt roi- 36 ¶ The acte made an. 1. R. 3. ca. 8. is
ſme ſoient verament duement e par- by 11. H. 7. ca. 4. ſuſpended to the begin
fitement faits accordant a la ſtature et ning of the next parliament. And after
ſſure de cheſcun lez diz draps. An. 1. an. 11. H. 8. ca. 2. it is ſuſpended to the be-
R. 3. ca. 8. ſee infra. 36. How this ſtatut ginning of the next parliament.
is ſuſpended for certaine times. 37 ¶ The ſaid acte and ordinances
¶ No ſtranger nor denizen carye (1 an. 7. E. 4. ca. 3. and an. 3. H. 7. ca. 11. before
make to bee caryed oute of this re- 30. e 34.) may ſtand e continue in their Continuat.
ſme any woollen clothes, but thei be ful ſtrength e vertue. And that thei frō
be barbed, rowed, e ſhorne within henceforth ben only put in execucio ac-
ſame realme for the relief e ſetting cording to the tenour purport e effecte
ſmple of the poore comens vppon of ꝯ ſame e of either of them. And that
of the forfaiture lymytted in the every perſon, that will ſue for the ſame Sue.
ſtatute of king Edward. (1. an. 7. forfaitures, be admitted to his actiō of Fork.
1. ca. 3 before. 30.) mad vpō cloth caried det, by bil or informacion in any of the
of this Realme not fullye to bee kings courtes of recorde, wher ꝯ ſame
ſſed in maner and forme as in the may be determined after the course of
ſame ſtatut it is cōteined. Prouided al- ꝯ cōmon law, e that the defendant in
ſo that clothes called belles, rayes, ſuch behalfe in no wiſe be admitted to
ſaying clothes e al other clothes com- wage his law nor that any protection
ſmly ſold at rl. s. or vnder be not com- or eſſoin be in the ſame alowable. Ne-
ſſed in this preſent act. An. 3. H. 7. ca. 11. uertheles &c. Be it &c. that clothes cal-
¶ No perſon ſet within this realme led belles, rayes, ſayling clothes, and Belles.
ſſe a broode yarde of woolle cloth other clothes nowe cōmonly ſolde at Sayling clo-
the ſame making ſcarlet grained or foure markes or vnder be not compri- thes
ſſed cloth grained what color ſoeuer ſed in this or any of ꝯ ſaide acts, but 4. Marks
to any of the kings ſubiects aboue may be caried and conueied out of this
rice of xl.s. a broade yarde. Realme

Warbed. Rowed.

realm into ꝯ̃ yties beyõd ꝯ̃ sea, not bar bed rowed nor shorn, nor any ꝯ̃ said acts notwithstanding. And. ꝯ̃. 8. ca. 7. for this statute altered here following. 39.

White straits

38 ¶ No person make such cloths (called white straits) to sel without ꝯ̃ it be when it is raw redy to be toked, of the breede of a yard & half a quarter, and of length xv. yards. And ꝯ̃ no persõ make such cloths, but if he set his special mark upon euerich of the said clothes so by hi or them made. And ꝯ̃ noe persons vse no marke on his clothes such as anye other person doth & hath vsed before hi upon pain of forfaiture of euery of the said clothes, the one half to the king & the other halfe to him ꝯ̃ so seseth ꝯ̃ said clothes so made or marked contrary to the forme & effect afore expressed. And this act to endure vnto the next parlia ment. An. 5. H. 8. ca. 2. This act is made perpetuall here following. 40.

Contentes

Markes.

Forf.

Cloth. Carry ouer

39 ¶ Euery white woollen cloth sold at v. markes & vnder, may be caried & conueied into the yties beyond the sea, ther to be sold at the pleasure of the bi ers of the said cloth vnbarbed vnshorn & vnrowed, any act or acts to the contrary made not withstanding. And ouer this be it eo. ꝯ̃ if any ꝑson or persons conuey or cause to be conueied into the parties beyõd the sea any white woollen cloth, vnrowed, vnbarbed, & vnshorn, aboue the value of v. marks other forme thã is afore said, ꝯ̃ then the person or ꝑsons so offending, shal forfait the value of the said cloth or cloths, so caried or conuei ed into the parties beyonde the sea.

Vnbarbed

Cary ouer White cloth.

v. Markes

¶ Thone moitie &c. to be to our saide so uereign lorde the king, & the other moi tie to any person &c. wherein &c. An. 5. H. 8. ca. 2. This act is altered here fo lowing.

40 ¶ The said acte (s. an. 5. H. 8. ca. 2. fo. 336.) concernig making of cloths (called white streits) & euery thig ther in conteined. stãdo & be in his ful strength vtue & effect. And ouer ꝯ̃ it is ordeined

White streits. Strength.

ꝯ̃ the saide auctorite, ꝯ̃ no ꝑson [illegible] sons frõ the feast of S. Iohn Baptist. next cõming, shal make any such cloth (called white streites) ne any cloth the making of russet colors (called set streites) vnoute that thei & euery them (being raw) be of the breth length rehersed & marked in maner forme before expressed & so bring to wey. xiij. li. by true, weight upon payn of forfaiture of euery said cloths made, & being lesse in or els in breth, or marked contrary the forme & effect before rehersed being of weight contrary to the before expressed, the one halfe of forfaiture to be to the kinge, & halfe to him ꝯ̃ so seiseth ꝯ̃ said cloth made & being of weight contrari to forme & effect afore said. And this a endure for euer an. 6. H. 8. ca. 8.

41 ¶ The wolle which shalbe delive red for or by the clothier to any pri or persons for breaking, kembing, ding, or spinning of the same, the d nerie & herof therfore shal be by cu & true poiz & weight of haberdepois led by auctorite, not exceding in we after the rate of xij. li. seined wolle boue one quarter of a pound fur of the same wolle, & in none other ner. And that the broker or kembe deliuer againe to the same clothier same wolle so broken and kempt, the carder and spinner to deliuer to the saide clothier yerne of the wolle by the same cũ tull & true and weight (the waste therof except without any part therof conteining any more oyle, water or other put therunto deceiuably, vpõ the to forfait to ꝯ̃ lord of ꝯ̃ iere wõ ꝯ̃ where of such ꝯ̃ faut is nõe for euer de fault as, ꝯ̃ vpõ due proe of such afore & by direccio of the maire, or other head officer of ꝯ̃ city, town wher ꝯ̃ deceit shal appeare ꝯ̃

maire, bailly or head officer called to hi
duly persons as shall seme to him con-
uenient for the proofe of such deceit. Ite
that the weuer whiche shal haue the
weuing of any wollē yarne, to be web
bed into clothe, shall weane wosse, &
put his web for cloth to be made ther-
of almuch & al the same yerne as the cloth
or any person for him shall deliuer to
the same weuer, with his died worke
put to the same, wout changinge anye
parcel thereof leauing out of the same
web, or that to resloze to the same clo-
thier the surplusse of the same yerne, yf
any shalbe left not put into the same web
wout any more oyle, brene moisture
wull, sand, or other thig deceiuable put
ting or casting to the same web, upon pai
to forfait for euery default iij. s. iiij. d.
Ite that no maner person by any cologed
wolle or colored wollē yern of any car-
der, spinner or weuer, but only open
market upon pain of forfayture of such
wolle & yern so bought. Ite that the wal
ker & fuller shal truly walk, ful, thick,
and work euery web of wollen yerne,
which he shal haue to walk, ful, thick,
& worke wout any flockz, or any other
manner deceit to be died on the same, &
shal not rolue nor worke any clothe or
lond with any cards on the right sid, nor
the wrong side upon pain to forfait for e-
uery such default vi. s. viij. d. Ite that the
clothier nor other person what soeuer he
be shal not put any cloth to sale which
when it shall be full wet, shal shrinke
more then one yarde in al the lengthe,
one quarter of a yarde in the breedth,
in the more part thereof. & clothes cal-
led narrowes or stricites after the rate
upon paine to forfait for euery cloth o-
ther wise put to sale vi. s. viij. d. And be
sides to deduct of his price for the same
vnderbated to the byer thereof almuch
after the rate as the same clothe, so o-
therwise put to sale, being ful wet shal
be shrunk more the one yard of that it
was in length tyme of the same sale,

& if shal (being wet) wante of his breedth,
of one yarde, & iij. quarters of a yarde.
Item that the byer of wollen clothes,
denyzen or alien, after the bying there-
of, shal not drawe nor cause to be dra- Drawe.
wen in length, nor straine nor do to be Straine.
strained in breede, the same clothes or a-
ny of them by stretchinge or wrinche, or
by any other meane, upon paine of for- Fork.
faiture for euery of the same clothes so
to be drawen or strained. C.s. Prouy-
ded alway that if the byer of wollen
clothes for proofe cause the same to be
wet, he may drawe and straine the for Straine.
euening of them only, so that he exce de
not one yarde in lengthe more than it
shalbe when it shalbe ful wet. Ite that
no maner of person worke or put upon
any wollen clothez any flocks or other Flockes,
deceiuable thing, upon paine to forfait Fork.
for euerye clothe so wrought or deceina-
bietly with flockes, or other deceiuable
thing. xx. s. Item that no maner person
bye or sell any wollen clothes by other Sell.
measure more or lesse, then after the Measure.
true contente thereof to be moten and
measured by the yard, addyng to euery
yarde one prithe of the same, upon
paine to forfaite for euery clothe so the Fork.
contrary measured. C.s. Whome no-
tie. &c. to be to our soueraigne lorde the
king and the other moitie to the perso
whiche shal sue. &c. wherein &c. Prouy-
ded alway that this act extende not to
wollen cloths called Kendals, nor clo- Clothes.
thes called Capernell whites) com- Except
monlye made for lininge for hosen,
nor to anye clothes called taueistockes
made in the coūtie of Deuonshire, nor
to any wollen cloth made in the counte
of Cornewall nor for anye cottens or
plaine lininge, or frieze made or to bee
made in Wales, Lancashire, & Ches-
shire, or any of them Anno. R. R. H. 8.
Item the an. 1. H. 8. ca. 6. an act was made
to endure to the next plliament almost word
for word like the former act of an. 8. H.
8. ca. 9. wch

an article ẏ none shoulde take auaun-
tage of any forfaiture or penaltie made
by .x. H.7.ca.8. concerning clothes.

41 ¶ An.14.H.8.ca.1. an act was made
concerning broade woollen clothes, to
endure to the laste day of the nexte par-
liament.

Vesses. 43 ¶ All clothes called vesses, other-
Short clothes wise called set clothes, what colour so-
euer thei be of, not being aboue the va-
Not forfe. lue of xl.s. a cloth, shall not be forfaite,
Racke. for that thei lake in length and breth
when thei be full wet, after the sale of
them afore this time made or hereafter
to be made. The saide acte made in the
firste yeare of Henry the eight. (1.ca.9. be-
fore.41.) or any other act herefore made
to the contrary notwithstandinge. An.
14.H.8.ca.11.

44 ¶ No manner persones ne person
of what degree or condicion soeuer they
be of, shal make or cause to be made wi-
Worcester in the saide shetre of Worcester, anye
maner of woollen clothes to be solde ex-
cepte only such persons or person as af-
ter the said last day of September shal
Dwellinge. be dwelling and inhabiting within ẏ
saide citie of Worcester, the Borough
& Townes of Euesham, Droytwiche,
Cedermynster and Bramisgroue, wi-
thin the saide countie of Worcester, or in
any one of them upon paine of forfay-
ture for euery suche broad clothe made
Fork. after the saide day by any person or p-
sons, contrary to the true meaninge of
this acte xl.s. And farther it is ꝛc. ẏ the
lordes and owners of the meses, tene-
ments, or cotages within the said citie,
or any of the townes and boroughes a-
foresaide shall at no time hereafter py-
Lete. mit, set or let any mese, tenemente, or
cotage sufficiently repaired within the
said citie, borough, or townes before li-
mitted to any person or persons, ẏ her-
after shall inhabite in the saide Cytye,
bouroughes, or townes, and exercising
Higher rent. any of the said misteries or craftes, at a-
ny higher rent imposicion, or charge,
then was given for the same at any
time within xx. yeares next before the
making of this act only except. Pro-
uided alway, that this act be not pre-
full ne prejudicial to any person or p-
sons for making any clothes for their
owne wearing their children or fa-
lowering. Also prided, ẏ in the said citie,
& towne & euery borough aforesaid for
shalbe due search made of euery such
cloth before said there made & that the
be meated both length & breth, being
wet from the mylle, and before they be
set vpon the racke and dried & that the
shalbe sealed with the seale of the for-
mer of the same citie, towne, or bo-
which seale shal haue a Crampe conte
the true numbers for the length & brea
of the same cloth being wet: in paine o
forfaitinge for euery clothe put to sa
not hauig the said seale of the search
xx.s. And the sealer to forfait for euery
cloth, by him searched and sealed co
ry to the true meaning of this act. xl.s
bitj.d. The one halfe of the said forfai
to be to the king. ꝛc. & the other halfe to
the party ẏ will sue ꝛc. wherin no. no
the serchers shal haue for the serching &
sealing of euery cloth a penye, and no
aboue. An.25.H.8.ca.18. for the same
next folowing.

45 ¶ Al & euery clothier within the
realme, shall weaue or cause to be wo-
uen his or their seueral token or mar-
in al & euery cloth kersey & other cloth
what soeuer thei be, made & wrought
to be vttered & solde. And whē any
cloth shalbe redy made & dressed to
put to sale, euery of the same clothiers
shal set his seale of leade vnto euery
the same his or their clothes & kerseys
in which seale of lead shalbe contained
ẏ true & iust lengthe of euery of ẏ same
clothes or kerseis, as it shalbe dulie fou
by euerī bier of ẏ same vpō due proue
thereof to be tried by ẏ water. And in
case vpō any such poste to be made in

hym of them at the water there shall he
measure lesse or smaller content & length
then is conteyned and specified in eue-
ry of their saide seales then euerye of
the saide clothiers makinge suche de-
faulte shall lose and forfaite vnto euer
buyer of ỳ same ỳ double value of so
muche clothe as shall wante and lacke
of this said content in length, at the on-
ly sight and iudgment of any twoe in-
different persons that shall measure ỳ
same clothes and kerseys. And euerye
clothier sedinge or putting any of theyr
clothes to sale, before suche time as all
and euerye of the same clothes shall be
sealed by the alnager of the same cou-
tie, where it shall chaunce any of the
said clothes so to be made: and also to
be ordered and sealed bye euerye of the
saide clothiers in fourme aforesaid shal
lose forfait his cloth or clothes what
soeuer they be, the one halfe &c. to the
kinge, and the other halfe to him that
will sue &c. wherin &c. And it is &c. that
after the saide feaste of saincte Michell
tharchangel, euery broode clothe shal ex
tende in breedth seuē quarters of a yard
within the lystes at the leaste, & to hold
the same content alwaies if it bee pro-
ued at the water: The act made in the
xiiij. yeare of the raigne of oure sayde
soueraigne lorde, that euery brod cloth
should conteine twoe yardes in breede,
within the lystes or anye other thinge
therin conteined, touching the kepig
of the same breede of twoo yardes, in ani
wise notwithstanding. And euery her
clothe shal conteine in breede one yarde wan
at the leaste, if it be proued in ỳ water
vpon paine to forfaite for euerye suche
broode clothe, iij. s. iiij. d. and for euerye
clothe kersey xx. d. To be recouered to ỳ
vse of the kinges highnesse, and of any
other that will sue for the same forma-
tie and fourme before declared. Prouid
also alwaies, that this present acte or
anye thinge therin conteined extende
not to any cloths called fetcloths,

of al sortes made in the countie of Suff. Suff.
nat exceding the paice of xiij. s. iiij. d. the
clothe, nor to ouercloathes, called Ma- Tauelokes
uelokes Westerne dosens frises, kar- &c.
dals cotery, & al maner of course cloths
made for lympyges. And be it enacted that ỳ
aunalnger of any coūtie shal not seale Alnneger.
any of the saide clothes with the kinges Seale.
seale, vntyll suche time as they and e-
uery of them shall be firste ordered and
sealed with their content, accordinge Contents.
to the true meaning of this present act
in fourme aforesaide, vppon peyne of Fors.
lesinge of his office. And ỳ no dyer of a- Office.s
ny of ỳ said cloothes or kerseyes, mar- Dier.
ked and sealed in forme aforesaide pre-
sume by any maner of sleight meanes
or ingines to drawe, pulle or stretch Stretch.
out any of the same clothes or kerseys
otherwise then to make them euen al-
ter thei be wette and to agree with the
contents specified and conteined in the
seale of euery of the same clothes & ker-
seis, as neere as thei can, vppon paine
to forfait ỳ double value of euery cloth Fors.
or kersey, so misused contrary to ỳ true
intent and meaninge of this present a
Acte; to bee leuyed to the vse of the
kinges highnes; and of any other that
will sue for the same, in like maner and
forme as is before declared. Prouided
alway, that al cloth hereafter made to
be solde within the citie of Worcester Worcester &c.
the townes of Dritwiche, Euesham,
Kederminster, & Bromesgroue, in the
coūtie of worcester, shalbe sealed w the Sealed.
seale of ỳ ferchers ther according to an
acte of plaint in that behalfe prouided
& made the xvb. yere of the raign of our
said soueraine lorde, (s. ca. 18. before 44.
& that the owners of the clothes made
within the said citie & townes shal not
bee compelled by this Acte, to putte Owne seales
theyre owne seales to anye cloothes,
there made or hereafter to be made.
An. 27. H. 8. cap. 12. See this Statute
altered in parte here folowinge. 48.

46. Euery

45 Every white woollen cloth sold for foure pounde̅s and vnder, & euery coloured cloth solde for three pounde̅s & vnder, may be caried and conueied in to the parties of beyonde the sea, there to be solde at the pleasure of the byers of the saide clothe or clothes vnbarbed, vnshorne and vncrolled: any act or acts to the contrary made notwithstanding. And ouer this be it ꝛc. that if any person or persons sende or conuey, or cause to be sente or conueyed into the parties beyonde the sea any white woollen clothe aboue the value of xiij. li. or any coloured clothe aboue the price of xij. li. vncrolled vnbarbed, & vnshorne, in other forme than is aforesaide: that then the person or persons so offendinge shall forfayte the value of the saide clothes, so caryed and conueied into the parties beyonde the sea: The one moitie ꝛc. to be to the kinges and the other moitie to him that will sue ꝛc. wherin ꝛc. An. 27. H. 8. ca. 13.

Cary ouer.

Cary ouer

Vnbarbed.

Shorne.

Forf.

47 Where a certain kind & sort of welsh cloths called white rulletz & kersies, made & wrought in Northwalez & Worcester hundreth, adioinig to northwalls, of longe time hath bene, and be so craftily and harde rolled togither, that the byer therof can not perceaue, nor discerne the vntrue makinge and breedth therof, to the great hurt, diseit and empouerishyng of the kinges true and louing subiectz. For remedy wher of be it ꝛc. that all and euery the saide clothes from and after the feaste of the Natiuitie of saint Iohn Baptist next comming, that shal be brought to any common markets or feyres to be vttered & sold shalbe solued either i pleties or ruttel as the clothez of al other cotries of this realme commonly haue ben vsed and be vsed to the intente that the byers therof may plainly see & preue the breedth, & goodnes of such cloth & clothe that he shal bye. And that euery peice of the said clothes, which after the said feast shalbe brought to any market fayr to be vttered & sold ꝑtaī to the said aduantage & shalbe so ꝑfaited, ꝑ is to say, one moitie therof ꝛc. to the kinge, & the other moitie to him that will sue ꝛc. wherin ꝛc. An. 33. H. 8. ca. 3.

Welsh clothes

Holde.

Folden.

48 Yet shal it be lefull to al maner of the kinges subiectz to make and put to sale at their liberty & pleasure al maner of such coloured kersies, whiche shalbe sold at or for xij. d. the yard or vnder, & not aboue, of such lenghts & breedths as they might or were wont to be before the making of the said act made in the said xxvij. yere of king H. viij. (a. 12. before) or any other act, without incurring or runnyng into any dāger or penaltie therin contained, or any thing therin ꝛteined, or any other act or statut made to the ꝛtrary notwithstanding. Prouided alway that al maner of kersies to be made, wrought & put to sale within this realme, & the colors of black, marble, russet, and white which said colors be cōmonlye called & retailed w̄in this realme) shalbe made of such cōtent in breedth as is limited in the said former act, vpō peine in the former act ꝛteined, any thing in the ꝛtent act ꝛteined to the ꝛtrarie notwithstanding. And it is ꝛc. that all & euery plaintyffes, which shal make or cause to be made any maner of kersies vnder, shal at al times hereafter from time to time, make the same kersies by wout diffett, & the that or any of them shal fail by or wtruli make any maner of kersies vt supra, or any other deceitable thing or things, to the deceit of any plō or plōs, not shal be lor of any liberty to them geue or graunted by or in this statut, make and put to sale any coloured kersies, the sides of the pces aboue rehersed, but shal ꝛtein any lesse in breedth then three quarters of a yard, & one nayle be-

the hyll,

...ers be tried at the Walke, vppon ...
...ayne to forfaite for euery ...
...ayde colored kerfey of the price aboue ...
...ordred to be made & put to sale not ...
...ceeding iij. quarters of a yarde and ...
...ne nayle in breadth, w^ch in the fyne ...
...ll was at ỳ water as is aforesaid xx.li. ...
...ỳ one half &c. to be to ỳ kinge & ỳ other ...
...alf to him ỳ will sue &c. wherein &c. ...
...ouided alway that the said former ...
...t, made in the saide. xxvij. yeare. (s. ...
...a. before. 4.) and al clauses and ar- ...
...icles in the same contained (other thā ...
...concerninge the breadth of coloured ...
...kerfeys of the price afore rehersed) shal ...
...stande and be in their ful strength and ...
...effect and bee kepte and obserued ac- ...
...cordinge to the tenure and purporte of ...
...the same act. Prouided also and bee it ...
...ordained, that the aunager of euery countie, ...
...shal and may lefully seale euery of the ...
...same coloured kerseyes of the prices a- ...
...boue saide, in like maner and forme as ...
...he or they should or might haue done, ...
...if the saide former acte had neuer bene ...
...made or not made. Prouided also, that nōe ...
...of the saide kerseies of the prices afore ...
...named, nor any other kerfey or broad ...
...cloth made within this Realme to be ...
...solde, shall be put to sale, ...
...before that that and euery of them shal ...
...be sealed by the aunager of the kinges ...
...hale, as hath ben accustomed. Prouid. ...
...ca. xiij. ...

¶ No person or persons frō hēce- ...
...forth shall carye or ship, or cause to be ...
...shipped in any shippe, botes, traye, or ...
...other wise any white wollen clothe above ...
...the value of iij.li. or any colored cloth ...
...aboue the value of xl.s. vnsealed, vn- ...
...marked, or vntrymmed, to the intent to be ...
...conueied into the parties beyonde the ...
...sea, vpō paine of forfaiture of the same ...
...clothe or clothes, or the value thereof, ...
...the same forfaiture to ben incurred in ...
...such maner and forme as is aboue men- ...
...tioned. 5. & 6. Edw. 6. cap. 7. 39. Eliz. cap. 20. before. ...
...4 6. an. 8. H. 8. ca. 15. ...

¶ The maner of person within the ... Wales.
...said thre shires of Carmerthin, Car- ...
...digan, and Pembroke, that make ...
...raw frieses, called Welshe frize, and ... Frize, and Cotton.
...ny cottons called Welshe cotton to be ...
...solde in any faire or market, or else ...
...where in any other place, vnles euery ...
...piece of frise called a high frise raw be ...
...made of cleane wolle, without flore or ... Flox.
...thum, weying in yarne xiiij. li. of the ... Weightes
...beste poise, at the least, and containing ... Contentes.
...in length xlvi. yardes raw, & in breadth ...
...one yard one yard one quarter. And ỳ ...
...euery halfe piece frise high, shal weigh ...
...xxvij. li. & contein in length xxiij. yards ...
...& in breadth one yard one quarter. And ỳ euery piece cotton raw, shal weigh ...
...xiiij. li. of yarne at the least without ...
...flore or thrum, & contein in length xlvi. ...
...yardes, and in breadth one yard, ...
...and one quarter and one nayle. And ỳ ...
...euery pe halfe piece cotten shall weighe ...
...xviij. li. of yarne wōout flore or thrum ...
...and contein in length xxiij. yardes, & ...
...in breadth v. quarters and one nayle, vp- ...
...pon paine to forfeit euery piece & halfe ... Fork.
...piece frise and euery pe piece cotton, and ...
...halfe piece cotten so put to sale, contra- ...
...ry to ỳ true meanig, intēt, & purpose of ...
...this p̄sent act. The one halfe &c. to the ... Fork.
...kinge & the other half to him that will ...
...sue &c. wherein &c. An. 34. H. 8. ca. 9. ...

¶ Euery clothyer & clothemaker, ...
...shal frō ỳ feast of ỳ Annūciatiō of our ...
...lady nert cōming, set his seale of leade ... Seale.
...to his cloth, declaring therin ỳ full length ... Straine. Length
...therof to be tried by ỳ wast. And ỳ no ỳ ...
...shal frō ỳ said feast first set or stretche ... Straine.
...out clothe or any other cloth aboue ...
...one yarde & an halfe in lengthe, and a ...
...quarter of a yarde in breadthe, vppon ...
...paine to forfaite. vi. s. for euery de- ... Fork.
...faute.

Sale.

Shrinke.

Stretched.

Fort.

Shrinke.

Lieng.

Fort.

Dyeng. Woll.

Fort.

Fort.

Wealsell.

Fort.

fawkes: And that no persons nor ꝑsons shall from the said feaste, vppon paine in this statute before remembred put to sale any cloth, which when it shalbe wette shal shrinke more then one yarde ꝙ a halfe in all the length, ꝙ a quarter of a yarde in the breadth. And that narrow streits aprikerleins, shal not from ꝯ said feast be stretched aboue 8 yardes in length and half a quarter of a yard in breadth vpon the paine for euery defaut therin vi.s. not shall put to sale any clothe, narrow streite, or kersey the pieces whereof being shal shrinke more then after the same seuerall rates in ꝯ whole piece vppon paine to forfait for euery ꝯ such offence vi.s. And further, that noe person or persons occupyinge the feate of dyeng, shall dye or alter into colours or cause to be died, or altered into colors any woollen clothes, as brownе blewes pewkes, raunies, or violettes, except the same woollen clothes be perfectlye boiled, greined or madered vppon the woade, and shot with good and sufficient corke or orchal after a due, substã tiall, and sufficient maner of woorkmã ship according to the auncient woorkmanshippe in time past vsed, vpõ paine for euerye defaute to forfaite xx.s. And that any person shal tõ the said feaste die any woolle to be querted into cloth, called russettes, musters, marbles, grapes, rapes, and suche lyke colours, or to bee coniectes made into hattes, or caps, bullets the same woolle be perfectlye loaded, boiled, and chaudered, according to the true auncient vsage, vpon the paine of forfaiture for ꝯ false dyeing of euery such cloth, or of asmuch woolle as shall serue for the making of euery cloth contrarye to the true meaning therof xl.s. And shal die vp woolle to the intent to make a fayre colour in clothe nor woolle haires nor rappes, vpon peine for euery default to forfait xx.s. And that no person or persons, shall after the saide feaste put anye flockes, chalkes, flour, or sterch, or anye other deceiuable thinge vpon any fat cloth, or vppon anye other clothe or cloth coloured or uncoloured vppon paine for faite for euerye suche offence, xl.s. And that no person shall from the said feaste, occuppe anye ꝑson cardes or cardes in rowinge of anye fatte cloth or anye maner of woollen clothe vpon paine to forfaite aswell the saide cardes as pikardes, as also the sum of xx.s. for euery suche offence. And any person shall from the saide feaste sell any clothe by any lesse measure after the true content therof, to be mete ten and measured by the yarde, and to euery yarde an ynche of the rule according to the statute made in the xxv. yeare of the raigne of the most worthy ꝑince of most famous memor king h. the viij.s. ca. 9. before 41. vpon peine for faite for euery yarde of cloth so put to sale, by anie other lesse measure. xx.s. viij.s. And that no person shall from the saide feaste put to sale here within ꝯ realm, either by retayle or otherwise any cloth, being prẽssed to be occupied and woorne here within the realme of Englande, Wales, or Ireland, vpon peine of forfeiture of the same cloth, the valwe therof, that have ben so prẽssed and put to sale, as is last before remembred. And for the better execution of this statut, be it. that in euery towne, village or hamlet, being not corporate where any cloth shalbe made as is before, the Iustices of the peace of the same shire where any such towne, village, or hamlet is, or two of them at the least, in euery citie, borough, or towne corporate the heade officer or officers of euery such citie, borough, or towne together with the wardens of the woorkers, or two of the at ꝯ least, haue full power and authoritie by vertue of this act, once euery yeare to call before thẽ by their scrypt or bill, ꝯ

...ng or more, as they shal think finde the said defaults or causes of forfaitures, and that with sute for the same in ante of the kinges courtes of record, or before the Justicies of peace within any such citie, borough, or towne, or porat, or before ỳ iustices of peace, within ante thyre where any such forfaitures shalbe had out of ante citie or towne, or porate, ỳ same sute to be pursued by bil, plaint, accõ of det, infor macõ or otherwise, & in which sute no wager of law, essoine, or precio shalbe allowed for ỳ defendant. And if ỳ said ouerseers shalbe negligente & wil not sue for the same forfaitures, by the spaces of one half yere, next after the cause of ỳ same forfaitures committed and donne, that then the one halfe of the same forfaiture, to be vnto the kinge, his heyres, or successours, and the other half to the whiche will sue for the same as is afore said, within one other half yeare next after suche default be had by the said ouerseers. And if anye of the said persons so comanded to appere to be made ouerseers, as is afore said, and having no reasonable excuse do refuse to come and to take vpon him or them to be an ouerseer as is afore said, that then euery such person so refusing and having no reasonable excuse to dor, to forfaite for every such refusing xl.s. ỳ one halfe thereof to the king and the other halfe to the Justices of peace, or other heade officer or officers, by whose comandemente hee was commanded to appeare, or to be an ouerseer, and the same ouerseer so offending to remaine in the wards of the Sheryffe, vntyll suche tyme as hee hathe made payement of the sayde forfayture, or otherwise putte in sufficiente bounde to the satisfaction of the same. And if the same ouerseers or twoe of them at the leaste, doe not once euerye quarter of the yeare, make due searche for ỳ true executing of this statute, that the ene-

Justices of ỳ.

Negligent.

Ouerseers.

Refuse

Forf.

Justices of ỳ, Mayres &c.

Inprisonment

Ouerseers.

Sheryffe.

rie

Forf. ry of the saide ouerseers to forfaite for euery suche defaulte .x.li. the one halfe to be to the king. &c. and the other half to him that will sue. &c. wherin. &c. And

Ouerseers. if the saide ouerseers, shalbe interrupted & not suffred to enter into the saide houses, shops, or other places, where anye suche clothes or woolles shall bee made or dyed, or anye other of the said defaulte shall happen to be done or committed, there to make searche for the better executinge of this statute, that then euery one that so shall make any

Fine. suche interruption shall forfaite .xx.li. The one halfe of whiche forfaiture to bee to the kinge and the other halfe to the said ouerseers, to whome any such interruption shall be made, and the same to bee obteined and pursued for, in suche maner and fourme, as before in this acte is expressed, for the recouery of other of the said forfaitures. Prouided also that no maner of person shal take any auauntage of anye the saide forfaitures, by reason of this statute, vnles the same person doth commense

with in one yere. his sute within one yeare, nexte after the sayde offences and forfaitures committed. And to the intent that euery clothier shal before such time as hee shall put his cloth to sale, being made after the said feaste cause euery clothe to bee

Marke. marked with a letter of C. crowned, wrought in the clothe vppon paine of

Forf. forfaiture for euerye clothe so beinge solde and not marked with the said letter. C. by any suche Clothier .xx. shyllings, the one halfe to the king &c. and the other halfe to him that will sue for the same, in maner and fourme before rehearsed. An. 3. E. 6. ca. 2.

All and euery broade cloth and clothes, which shall be made after the sayde feaste of saincte Michaell Tharchangell nexte commynge, within the

Shyres of Kente and Suffer, or at the towne of Reddynge or any of the els where of like makinge, as thes made there shall be of, the teine in length at the water, euery being thorough wette betwixte and xxx. yards of measure, that is customably vsed, and in breadth quarters at the least within the by the whole length of the same the sides of the same cloothes to lyke makynge and assise as there before tyme bene vsed to be and that euery piece of the said beinge well scoured, thycked, and fully dryed, shal be in weighe weighe .xx. pounde at the leaste. that all and euery where cloth which shall be made within the of Worcetour, commonlye called Worcesters and all lyke Cloth lyke makynge, made within the of Couentrie, or elle where after sayde feaste, shall conteine in length beynge wette as is aforesaide, be xxix. and xxxi. yeardes the piece, euery yarde one ynche of the stan and shall be of the breadth about cisked, throughout & by all the length of the whole clothe, and lysted as bene accustomed, and being well red, thycked, mylled, and fully shall weigh foure score iiij. li. the at the least. And all coloured clo made in the saide cities of Couen and Worcester, or elle where makinge after the saide feast, teine and bee of length and bre is laste before mencioned, and be as is aforesaide, and being well red, thycked, and fully dryed, weighe iiij. score pounde the piece leaste. And that all and euery cloth and clothes commonly called Worcesters, whiche shall be made in the said citie or county, or elsewhere the fine fore, after the said feast, shal lengthe, beinge wette betwixt

yardes, yarde and ynche of
and shall be of breadthe, as is
throughoute and by all the
clothe, and lysted accordinge to
auncient custome, and beinge well
thycked, and fully dryed, shall
three score pounde the piece at
leaste. And that all coloured longe
which after the saide leaste,
be made within the shyres of Suf-
folke, and Esser, or anye of
or els where of lyke sorte shall
in lengthe twette, as is afore-
betwyxt eighte and twentie and
yardes, yarde and ynche of the
shall be in breadth, seuen quar-
the yarde within the listes at ỳ
throughout, and al by the whole
and lysted as hathe beene accu-
and beinge well scoured, thic-
mylled, & fullye dryed, shal weigh
three pounde the piece at the leaste.
that all and euery shorte clothe,
clothes coloured, whiche after the
leaste shal be made within ỳ said
, laste remembred or of anye of
or els where of lyke sorte, shall
twette as is aforesaid, betwixt
xvij. yardes, yarde and ynche of
, and shalbe in breadth as laste
membred, throughout and by the
cloth, and lysted as is aforesaid,
three fully scoured, thicked, mil-
fully dryed, shall weighe three
xl. the peice at the leaste. And
and euery coloured clothe, and
, whiche after the saide leaste
made within the saide shieres
membred, or els where of lyke
commonly called handy warps
length thei shal happen to be,
in breath oute of the water tho-
mute, and by al the whole cloth,
remembred, & lysted as thei
accustomed, and being wel
thicked, mylled, and fully dry-
yarde of euerye suche clothe,

shal weigh. iij. li. at the leaste and that al whytes which after the saide leaste shalbe made in the said shieres, or elswhere, as cotsal whites, glaunsforde, ond other being handwarps, of what lengthes so euer thei shalbe, shall contein in breadth as is afore remembred and be listed as is aforesaid, and being well scoured, thicked, mylled, & fullye dryed, shall weigh by the yarde, iij. li. at the leaste, of suche measure as hath ben before vsed. And that al whites, & reddes, which after the said feste shalbe made in the shieres, or counties of Wilshiere, Glocester, and Somerset, or any of thē, or els where of lyke making and all other whites whiche shal be made in anye other partes of thys realme and not afore remembred, shal conteigne in length, beynge thorough twette betwixte sire and twentye and xvij. yardes, & shalbe seuen quarters of the yarde in breath within the lists at the leaste, and listed accordinge to the auncient custome, and beinge well scoured, thicked, milled, & fully dryed, shal weigh euery piece. lxiij. li. beinge white, & thre score being colored at the leaste. And ỳ al broad plunkets, azures, blewes, & other coloured cloth, whiche after the said feast shalbe made within the said shieres of Wilshire, Glocester or Somerset, or els where of like making, shall conteine being wet as is aforesaid, betwixt. 25. & 28. yardes, yarde & ynche of the rule, & shalbe 7. quarters of a yarde within the listes at the leaste, & listed according to ỳ auncient custōe, & being wel scoured, thicked, milled, and fully dryed shall weighe fower score & xiij. li. ỳ piece at leaste. And ỳ al kerseis called ordinaries shal steine in length betwixt 17. & 18. yardes, yarde & ynche, as is aforesaid, & beinge wel scoured, thycked, milled, dressed, and fullye dryed, shall weighe twenty pounde at the leaste. And al Kerseyes, called sortynge

3. li.

Cots shall. whites. Glaynsford, & false warps.

3. li.

Whites & reddes.

Wilshire. Glocester. Somerset.

64. li.

Plunkets. Azures. Blewes. Colored.

Kerseys.

Weyght's. 38. li. Kerseys. Ordinarys.

20. li.

Kerseies

kerseyes, which after ỳ said feast shal be made in any part of England shal conteigne in length at the water, betwixte xxvj. and xxvij. yeardes, yearde and ynche as is afore said & being well scoured, thycked, mylled, dressed, & fulled, dryed, readye to be shewed, shall weigh xviij. li. the peace at the leaste.

Douzens, Wevonshier. kerseys.

And that all Wevonshire kerseis, called douzens whiche shal be made after the said feast shal conteigne in length at the water, betwene xij. & xiij. yardes and ynche of the rule, and beinge well scoured, thycked, mylled, & fully dryed, shal weigh. xiij. li. the peace at ỳ leaste.

xiiij. li.

And that al & euery broade clothe and clothes called Taunto clothes, bridge waters & other clothes, which shall be made after the said feast in Taunton Bridgwater, or other places of lyke sorte shal staine at the water i length betwixt xij. and xiij. yarde, yarde & inch of the rule, & in breadth. vij. quarters of a yarde, and euery narrow cloth made after the said feast in the said Townes or els where of like sortes, shall steine in the water in length, betwixte xiij. and xvb. yardes, yarde & ynche as is afore saide, & in breedth one yarde of lyke measure, & euer such cloth, both brode & narrow, being well scoured, thicked, mylled, and fully dried shal weigh. 24. li. the piece at ỳ leaste. And ỳ al clothes, named checke kersey, & straits whiche shalbe made after the said feast, shal staine in length being wet, betwixt 17. & 18. yeardes, with ỳ ynches as is afore said, & in breedth one yarde at the leaste, at the water & being wel scoured thicked, mylled, & fully dryed, shal weighe xviij. li. the piece at the leaste. And that all and euery Walshe cotten and cottons, whiche after the said feast shalbe made, and wrought ready to be solde, for a whole piece shall not be stretched on the Tentour, nor otherwise, aboue a nayle of a yarde in breadth, and shal

Taunton. clothes.

Brydg water

34. li.

Checke. ker. sy.

24. le. Walsh cotton

be in length. xxvij. goades in the later at the most and in breadth ... ters of a yarde, at the water at ỳ ... and beinge so fully wrought ... whole piece thereof shall weigh ... pounde at the leaste, and euery ... piece of Walshe cotton, beinge ... wrought as is afore saide, shall ... tein in length weight & breadth ... the same rate. And that all W... Prieses which after the feast ... shal be made and wrought ... shires of Cardegan, Carmarden ... Penbroke, or any of them, or els ... of like makinge, readye to be ... a whole piece, shall conteine ... at the water. xxxvi. yardes at the ... yarde and inch of the rule & in ... iij. quarters of a yarde and ... fully wrought, shall weighe ... whole piece. xlviij. li. at the leaste ... euerye halfe piece of Walshe ... beynge fullye wrought as afore ... shall conteine in lengthe, breadth ... weight after the same rate. ... all and euerye Northern clothes ... the after the saide feaste shall ... shall conteine betwixte. xxiij. ... yardes in length, yarde and ... the rule and in breadth, being ... wet. vij. quarters of a yarde ... lystes at the leaste, and being ... red, thickedde, mylled, and fully ... shall weighe. xlvi. li. the ... leaste, and euery halfe piece ... sen made after the sayde feaste ... conteine in lengthe betwyxte ... xiij. yardes of measure afore ... seuen quarters of a yarde in ... as afore, within the lystes, and ... well scoured, thycked, mylled ... lye dryed, shall weighe. xxxij. ... leaste. And that all clothe ... called Penystones, or Fo... tes, whyche shall bee made ... Feaste afore sayde, shall con... length being wet, betwixt xij. ...

pa...

…ynde and ynche as aforesaide …quarters & a halfe quar… …of the water at the leaſt and …well ſcoured, thicked milled, & …ſhall weighe. xxviii.li. the …at the leaſt. And that all and eue… …cions, called Manchester, Lancaſ… …ſhire and Cheſſhire cottons, which …be made after the ſaid feaſte, full …ſhall to the ſale: ſhal bee in length …yardes, and conteine in breadth. iij. …ters of a yard in the water, & ſhal …weigh. xx. li. the piece at the leaſte.

Manchester …cottons.

Item that al clothes called Manchester …ges, otherwiſe named Manchester …which ſhal be made after the ſaid …and fullie wrought to ſale ſhall …teine in length. xxvi. yardes, and …breadth iii. quarters of a yarde, com…ynge out of the water and ſhall not …ſtretched on the tenture, or other…aboue a nayle of a yard in breadth …beinge ſo fully wrought, and well …ſhall weigh euery piece. xlviij.li. …the leaſt. And bee it further enacted …all & euerie perſon & perſons which …the ſaide feaſte of ſaint Michaell …Archangell nexte commynge ſhall …or cauſe to bee made anye of the …kyndes of broade clothes, aboue …ſed, of any ſhorter, or longer mea…then is aboue ſpecified & appoinc…for euery countrey, or ſeuerall kind …bes to be made, or make anſuch …, or clothes of leſſe breadth or …, beynge well ſkowred, thic…, milled, and fullie dred then as is …ſpecified, and appointed for eue…ſeuerall countrey, or kyndes of clo…and ſhal put the ſame to ſale, ſhal …& loſe for euery ſuch default of …cloth ſolde, or offred to bee ſolde, …breadth. xl. ſhillinges & for …pound weight, which anie cloth …, and ſolde, or offered to be ſold …lacke, exceding not aboue. iiii. pound …ſhall alſo forfait. ij.s. for eue…rye pounde, the ſame forfaiture to go to the finder thereof. And yf anie ſuche clothe lacke aboue. iiii.li. weight of the ſeuerall weightes, aboue mencioned, yt euery owner thereof ſhall then forfayt xl.s. for euery ſuch cloth ſo lacking of his weighte, as is aforeſaide. Prouided alwaies yt if any broade clothes ſhal excede the ſeuerall length before appointed for euery countrey, or kind of makinge, by meanes of the fineſſe of the good, perfecte, & ſtiffe making of the ſame cloth, yt then the maker thereof ſhall not encurr any loſſe, or penaltye for the ouer length of any ſuch fine cloth. Any thing hereon to the contrarie in any wiſe not withſtandige. And bee it further enacted, yt all & euery perſon or perſonnes, which after the ſaide feaſte ſhall make, or cauſe to bee made any of the ſeuerall kindes of carſeys, narow clothes, ſtreitz douſeins, fryſes, or cottons aboue mencioned which ſhall not be made in ſuch maner & fourme as is aboueſayde nor conteine and haue in lengthe breadth, & weight ſeuerally appointed, & limitted as is aboueſpecified, ſhal loſe & forfayt for euerye piece of cloth called ſtreight or douſeine, & for euerie piece of narowe cloth, carſeye, fryſe, or cotten, ſo to bee made & ſolde, or offred to be ſolde. xx.s. And bee it further enacted, yt from and after the ſaide feaſte, no perſon, or perſons ſhal put any heare, flockes, or any yarne made of lambes woold, into any cloth, carſeye, friſe, or cotten, ſo made & ſolde, or offred to be ſolde vppon peyne to forfait euery ſuch cloth, carſey, friſes & cotten, wher in any ſuch yarne, here, or flockes ſhalbee putte or the value of ſuch cloth, carſies, or friſe. (See this article repealed for ſome places. An. 7. E. 6. ca. 9. here following. 54.) And bee it further enacted, yt if at any time, after the ſaid feaſt, any cloth throughe yt default, or negligence of ye carders, ſpinners, or weauers, or any of the, ſhall or

Ouer length.

Forf.

Heere Lambes wol. Flockes. Dam.

Forf.

Seale, Aulneger.

Fees.

Forf.

Sale. Awager. Fees,

Forf,

Cary out.

Seale.

Forf.

Retaile.

Sale,

Awager, Seale.

doe proue, either purfy, boody, squalye by warpe or woofe or ells shal happen to be evil buried or wasted in the mill, or els through the default or negligẽce of the myll man, or otherwise to be ful of holes, mill brackes, or to bee holy, ẏ then the seale of the aulnegour shall not bee fired, or sette to any such cloth, any laive, statut or vsage, to the contrarie notwithstanding. But the accustomable fees, and alowañces to the aulnegour, shal neuertheleſſe be paide vpon payne of forfaiture of suche whole cloth or the value therof.

And bee it further enacted, that if anye clothier or clothmaker, do after the said feaſte, put any cloth or carsey to sale, before hee shal haue paid to ẏ aulnegour or his deputie, the accuſtonable fee, or agree for the same, as hee, shee, or they haue beene accuſtomed, shal lose & forfaite for euerie default. xx.s. And bee it further enacted that no persone or persons, Engliſh denizen, alien, or ſtrañger, shall after the saide feaſte cary, or trãſport or cause to be caryed, or transported into any of the parties beyonde the sea, any cloth, carsey, friſe, or cotten of the seuerall sortes aboue receyued, vnleſſe the kinges seale or aulnegours seale of this Realme, and the seale of ẏ owner, or maker of the clothe (declaring therein the length of the clothe as it shall be in the water) be sette vppon euery such cloth vpon paine to forfait euery such cloth lacking the same seals, or any of them, or the value thereof.

And be it &c. that no draper, marchaũt tailour, clothworker, or other person which shal retaile any of the clothes or carsies friſes, rugges, or cottons, of the seuerall makinges aforesaide, shall after the saide feaſt put to sale, any of the clothes aforesaide mencioned whereunto the aulnegour shal haue sette to the kings seale and the owner his seale, tyl suche time, as hee or they haue made trial aswell by the water, as by the weight measure, whether they and euerie of them shal be made according to the purport and true meaninge of thys acte. And if any person or persõs, shal sell any defective, or faulty cloth in length weight or measure, made contrarie to ẏ orders aforesaid, that then he or they shall present euery such cloth to euery Maior, Baillife, or other heade officer, or heade officers of euerie Citie, Borough or towne corporat, or to two iuſtices of peace next adioyning vnto the citie, borough, or towne corporat where such cloth shalbe founde faulty as is aforesayde, to the entent the same cloth maie be cut into iij. equal partes. The one piece therof, to be ſtanded to our soueraigne lorde the King another piece to be to the prſeter the of, and the thirde part residue to the persone or persons, as it shall then be preſeted to, vpon peine that euery such persone, as shall not so searche euery of the clothes kerseys, cottons, or the aforesaid, so by him to be bought & and shall not seiſe, & present such cloth or clothes, as be or they shall finde defective as is aforesaid shall forfait lose the double value of euerye such clothe. And be it further enacted that euerie clothier, or other person what manner, which so shall sel any such karsey, cotton or friſe, where the aulnegour, and the owner shall set to their seales, & shall so ber as is aforesaid, shall within the nert after requeſte made by him message or otherwise, by such which shall so bye such cloth, ment of such ſumes of money as ceiued for the same, or shal other ſatiſfie, discharge and arquite so much money as hee shall or haue receiued for the same, by of forfaiture of the pty greued ry non payment, or not acquital

...the double value of the mo-
...ty so reteined, or to bee receiued, the
...me to be recouered by byll, plaint &c.
...therin &c. And for the further auoy-
...dance of muche vntruth practysed by
...stretching of clothes. bee it enacted ỹ
...no person or persõs, shal after ỹ sayde
...feaste straine, or stretch, or cause to bee
...strained or stretched, anye cloth aboue
...one yarde in lẽgth and one halfe quar-
...ter in breath vppon payne to forfait for
...euerie such defaulte. v.li. And be it fur-
...ther enacted, that no persõ, which shal
...after the said feaste keepe, haue, vse, or
...occupie any tentour, shal haue vse, or
...occupy, any lynch, rope, or ring, wherby the
...same tentour, or shal vse any other en-
...gin vnlawfully to streigne or stretche
...any cloth, or clothes, vppon payne that
...euery offendour that shal vse or occupie
...any tentour, or other engin to the con-
...trary, shal forfait xx.li. And bee it. &c. ỹ
...if any marchant shall by any meanes
...transporte, or carye ouer into the par-
...ties beyonde the sea any clothe, carsey,
...kile or cotti, which shalbe foũde defec-
...tiue, or faulty, either in length breath,
...or weight, or els shall haue any of the
...faultes aforesayde, that then the mar-
...chaunte, or other person which shall so
...transporte the same, shall retourne a-
...gain the same clothe, so founde defec-
...tiue into Englande, at the costes, and
...charges of the clothier, or cloth maker
...that sold the same clothe, ỹ same costes
...and thinges to bee recouered againste
...such clothmaker, or clothier by accion
...of dette, byll, plainte or information
...in anye of the kinges courtes, any pro-
...uiso, or bargaine to the contrarie not-
...withstanding. Vpon payne that euerie
...marchaũt, or other person which shall
...not so returne such faulty, or defectiue
...cloth (if through misfortune by tẽpest,
...pyrates or enemies bee bee not letted)
...shall forfaite and lose the value of the
...same so shipped, and transported, and

not retorned as is aforesaid. The one
moity therof to the king, and the other
moitie to him that wyll sue. &c, wherin
&c. And to the entẽt that it maie perfor
ly bee knowen which clothes are per-
fectlye dressed died, ỹ pressed with the
colde presse without fraude couyn, and
deceit aswell wythin the citie of Lon-
don, as els where, and haue sufficyent
woorkemanshippe. Bee it further en-
acted, that aswell the Maioure of the
Citie of Lõdon, and Aldermen, or the
moste parte of them, for the tyme bee-
ynge, as all and euerye other Maiour,
Bailiffe and other hedde officer or offi-
cers of euery citie, borough, or towne
corporat within this realme, shal haue
ful power and auctoritie by vertue of
this acte to nominate, depute, and ap-
poynt frõ time to time, as occasiõ shal
serue, and shall so from time to tyme,
nominate, depute, and appoint two, or
moe honest discrete and expert persõs,
which shall from time to tyme, vppon
their othes viewe, and searche, all and
euerie clothe and clothes, that shalbee
dressed, died, or pressed wyth the colde
presse, within euery such citie, borough
towne corporate, or porte towne, and
viewe, ỹ serch whether the same clothe
or clothes be wel and sufficiently dres-
sed, ỹ pressed with ỹ colde presse, with
out puttig therto flocks, sollace chalck
flower, or any other deceitfull thinge,
and also whether the same shalbee wel
and substauncyallye dyed wyth good
and perfecte colours wythout anye
decepuable thynge, or whether it shal-
bee stretched, or strayned anye more
then is aboue specified, and shal haue
full power and auctoritye by vertue
of thys Acte to enter into all and e-
uerye personnes house, or houses,
where theye shall thynke meete, to
searche, and to seyse, all and eue-
rye suche clothe, and clothes as they
shall fynde defectyue in the premisses

Cold presse.
London.
Maior. &c.
Serch.
Dyeng.
Strayned
Seyse.

Fort

as forfayted, in whose handes soeuer they shalbe folde. The moity of which forfaiture shalbe to the kinge, and the other moity to the Maire, & comminalty of the citie of London, or to the vse of euerie citie, borough, towne, corporat poꝛt towne or market towne wher the same shalbe selled. And that euery person or persons, in whose hands or possession such defective or faulty cloth either by euill or deceiuable dyeng, dressinge, or prssing, as is aforesaid, shalbee founde and selled as is aforesayde, shall haue hys, her, or their remedy by

Accion.

accion of dette, byll. &c. wherein &c. against all and euerye suche person or persons, by whose defaultes, or negligence such cloth shall so be found faulty, and shall thereby recouer all suche

Costes,

costes, losses, and damages, as he shall sustaine by occasion thereof. And bee it

Maire &c. London,

&c. that aswell the saide Maiour of the citie of London, as euery other Maiour, bailife, porte, rieue, or other heade officer of euerie citie, borough, towne corporate, or porte towne, shal on this syde the saide feaste, cause to be prepared a seale of leade, wherin aswell the

Seale.

armes, as the name of euerie such cytie borough towne corporate, or porte towne, shalbee grauen, which ỳ same

Serchar.

searchers shall cause to be fixed to euerye cloth that they shall finde after the saide feaste well and sufficiently dressed, dyed, & prssed with the cold prsse without any of the deceipts aforesayd and shal haue for their paines, and trauailes therein to bee taken, by the owner thereof for, the sealynge of euery

Serchar,

cloth. ij. pece. And if any serchar, or serchers so to bee appointed, doe after the saide feast finde anye of the clothes being coloured, or dyed so made after the saide feaste, either cockye, purfy, bonby, squally, or rolvie, or euyl burled, or walked in the mill, or full of holes, or breakes, ỳ then the same searcher, or searchers shal besides the seale of ỳ tie, borough, or towne corporate, the same cloth shalbe founde, put ther seale of leade at euery ende of said cloth wherein shalbee grauen letter F. and shal also sette a mar the like, right against such place any of the faults aforesaid shall the ende of a letter, or marke of inche compasse at the sealle, euerie byer may wel knowe ỳ the faute is. And further if any of searchers aforesaid shall sette the of any citie, borough, towne corpo or porte towne, to any coloured cl which shall not be sufficiently dyed, prssed and wrought as is a saide, ỳ than the Maiour & comm tie, or bailifes, or cõmunaltie, or co corporation of the townethip by soeuer name, or names they shalbe corporated where suche clothe shall bee sealed, shall forfait & lose ỳ value of the cloth so sealed. And &c. ỳ if any of the searchers afore after the saide sealle do set to the ỳ citie, borough, or town corpo within ỳ limitz of their search to cloth which shalbe cockled purfy dy, squally, rolvie, euily burled, in the mille, or full of holes as is said, & not set at euery end of the clothes one seale with the letter F. is aforesaid, & also declare by the as is aforesaid, what, & wher ỳ of the clothe be, ỳ then the Maiour cõminalty, or other the corporation euery such borough, citie, or town porate, wher such searcher shalbee pointed, shal forfait and lose for such omission, or not setting to such seale as is aforesaid. &. ij. And further enacted ỳ no person or whatsoeuer they be, which cõmõly to retaile, clothe, or carley, shal sale, in grosse, or by retaile to any ner of ꝑson any maner of cloth

shal

shall be made after the saide feaste, bee-
ynge dressed, died, and prested as is a-
foresaide, except ther be fired thereunto
euery ende of the same cloth ỳ seale
of such citie boroughe or towne corpo-
rate, wher the same cloth shalbe so dy-
ed, dressed, or prested, or ỳ seuerall seale
of euery such citie, borough, or towne
corporate, wher it shalbe died, dressed,
or prested, to remaine at ỳ taste ende of
euery of the sayd cloth which shall bee
sold during, ỹ by al ỳ time, ỳ any piece
or remenant of such clothe is to be sold
upon paine of forfaiture the whole va-
lue of such clothe.

And bee it further enacted that euerye
Maiour, bailife, or other heade officer
of any citie, boroughe, or towne corpo-
rate in which any such cloth, or clothes,
after the saide feaste shalbe made, died
dressed or prested with ỳ colde prese, as is aforesaid,
which doth not or shal not after ỳ sayd
feaste of saint Michael nominate & ap-
point from time to time so many sear-
chers as shalbe requisite to viewe and
serche clothes upon theire othes as is
aforesaide, shall lose & forfait for euery
default ten poundes. And be it further
enacted ỳ if any of the saide searchers
so to bee appointed by the Maiour be-
ing a free manne of the said citie, or by
the Maior, bailife or other head officer
of any citie, boroughe, or towne corpo-
rate as is aforesaid, hauinge no reaso-
nable refuse, doe refuse to take upon
him to be a searcher & do not vse ỳ office
of a searcher, as is aforesaide, shal for-
feit and lose for euerie such refusal, &
for not executing of his office so to him ap
pointed fyue pounde. The one halfe
wherof to be to the kinge, and the other
halfe to the vse of the cominaltie of eue
ry such citie, boroughe, or towne corporate
wher he shal so bee assigned, and to re
maine in ward til such time as he hath
made paiment of the said forfaiture, or
els shall putte in sufficient bonde for
the satisfaccion of the same. And for as
muche as there hee nowe at this time
manye false and deceiuable colloures
made in diuers places of this Realme
wherby many of the kings louing sub
iectes are deceiued: Bee it enacted ỳ
from and after ỳ saide feast of saint Mi-
chael Tharchangel next comming no
person, or persones, shall putte to sale
by retaile within this Realme, anye
clothe or clothes whiche shalbee made
after the saide feaste, of anye other co-
lour or colours, thē is hereafter expres-
sed. That is to saie, scarlet, red crimsō,
murrey, violette, pinke, browne blewe
blackes, greenes, yellowes, blewes,
orenge tawnie, russet, marble, graye,
sadde nelue colloure, Iuye, watchet,
shepes colour, lyen colour, motleye, or
upon gray, upon paine that euery per
son offending to the contrarie shal lose
and forfait the value of the cloth soīe
by retaile, which shalbee of any other
colloure. And that no person or persons,
after the said feaste of Sainct Michael
the archangell, shall prese any kind of
clothe, with ỳ hote prese or in anye
other kynde of deceiuable maner but
onely with the colde prese, as is above
specified, upon paine of forfaiture of ỳ
whole cloth so prested contrarye to the
meaninge of this statute, or the value
therof. And further if any person or p-
sons, but such as are appointed, assig-
ned, and permitted by this acte, doe at
any time after the saide feaste, to-inter
set, sette to, or take away from anye of
the clothes kerseyes, fryses, ruggs, or
cotons aforesaide, anye of the seales so
to bee fired as is above resited, that thē
euery person so offending, shal for the
firste offence) being therof duly convic
ted by verdict of xij. men by two suffi-
cient witnesses, or by confession of the
party) forfaite and lose x.li. And for the
second offence (being lykewise therof
conuicted) shall sit on the pillourye, and

Retaile.

Colours.

Fort.

Hote prese.

Fort.

Seales.

Fort.

lose & forfait to our soueraigne lord the king all suche his goodes and cattalles (his debtes beyng duelly & truely payde without fraude or coun) as he had or shall haue at the time of his conuiction. And bee it further enacted that if betweene the first day of Maie nert comming and the feaste of saint Michaell tharchangell, then nert comming, any person or persons, which now doth vse the arte, or mistery of drayping or cloth making shall gyue ouer drayping, or clothmakinge, excepte he be licenced so to do by iii. iustices of peace at the least of the citie, counte, borough, or towne corporate, where he dwelleth vppon some reasonable cause shewed vnto the saide Justices shall neuer after take vpon him to make, or cause to be made any kynde of clothe or karsey, to sel the same againe, vpon peine of forfaiture of euery suche clothe or carsey that hee shall so sell. And be it further enacted, that all and euery article, clause, or sentence in anye acte of parliament, heretofore made, concerning making, dying dressing, pressing searching, or sealing anye of the kindes of clothes, broode, or narrow, white or coloured carseys, kerseis, ruggs, or cottens, hereto fore in this acte mencioned, and being repugnaunt, or contrariaunt to anye article or sentence in this statute, shall frome the feaste of S. Michaell tharchangell nert, bee vtterly voyde and of none effecte. And to thintent &c. Bee it &c. that from and after the sayde feaste, the letter E. crowned shall not bee wrought into the cloth for and by the space of vij. yeres then nert ensuing, vppon payne of forfaiture of xx s. for euery clothe or carsey, wherin the sayde letter E shall so bee wrought, the moity of al which forfaiture, and of al other forfaitures (beefore exprssed, and not otherwise appointed by this present acte, shalbe to the king. &c. & thother moitie to hym

Geue ouer.

Iust. of p.

Fors.

Repele of form statutes

Marke.

Fors.

that will sue &c. wherin &c. Prouided also and bee it &c. that it shall not be lawfull to anye persone or persons, at any time after the feast of S. Michaell tharchangell nert comming to [illegible] or cause to be boiled, any kide of wolle to be conuerted into any kyndes of cloth or carsey, with any kind of galles, barkes of trees, or lawse powder to forfait all such woll as the valiue therof to be recouered and [illegible] in such forme and sorte as in the [illegible] acte is limitted and exprssed. Prouided alwaies that this acte or anything therin contained shal not in anywise extende to anye clothe or cloth made in the towne of Tauestocke in County of Deuonshire, or els where within the said county commonly called Tauestocke clothes, but that it shal be lawfull to all and euerie inhabitant of the sayde Towne or makers of the saide clothes commonlie called Tauestockes, to make and sell the same after the accustomed seale, as they haue heretofore bene accustomed, anie thinge in this acte to the contrarie in anye wise not withstading. An. 5. E. 6. ca. 5. [illegible] brauncise of this statute are quite and some repealed by a statute made 4. & 5. P. & M.

53 ¶ In. An. 5. Ed. 6. cap. 8. it was acted that none should weaue or make put to weauing or making any kind of woollen cloth to bee solde, vnlesse the person haue bene prentice to the occupation of broode woollen cloth making or weauing or haue bene exercised in by. vij. yeares before vpon forfaiture of suche clothe &c. But this acte is repeled by 1. M. as appereth hereafter.

54 ¶ Euerie piece of the said cloth called white plain strettes made within the saide first date of Maie shall contein in length beyng readie dressed put to sale. xij. yardes at the least, and in breedth one yard at the least [illegible]

paunde at the leaſt, vpon paine of for-
feiture of the ſame, or the value therof.
And that euerie piece of the ſaide cloth
ſhalbe white pinned ſtreights made af-
ter the ſaid firſt day of Maie, being rea
dye dreſſed to put to ſale, ſhal conteine
in length xi. yardes at the leaſte, and in
breth three quartes of a yarde at the
leaſt and in weight eyght pounndes at
the leaſt, vppon paine of forfaiture of ỳ
ſaide clothes, or true value therof: the
one moity &c. to ỳ kinge. &c. and ỳ other
moitie to him ỳ will ſue &c. wherein &c.
And be it &c. ỳ it ſhal and may be lawe
full to, and for euery perſon or perſõs
whatſoeuer inhabitinge, or dwellinge
within the ſayde counties of Deuon, or
Cornewall, or eyther of them to make
ỳ foreſaid ſortes of clothes with heare,
ſuckes, or yarne made of lãbes wolles
or otherwiſe with out any pennaltye,
or forfaiture therof. The foreſaide acte
made in ỳ ſaid laſt yliament. (*S. an. 5. E. 6. ca. before. 52.*) or anye other law, or ſta-
tute had or made to the contrarye not-
withſtanding. Wee it &c. that the own
er or owners of all and euerye ſuche
clothe and clothes ſo wrought & made
ſhall bringe, or cauſe to be brought the
ſame clothe, or clothes of the next Ci-
tie, Borough, or towne corporate wher
the ſame ſhall bee fullye dreſſed and
made, there to bee meaſured, weigh-
ed, and ſealed wyth a ſeale of leade
ſent to euerye of the ſayde pieces of
cloth, in whiche ſeale the armes or
names of euerye ſuche Citie, borough
or towne corporate, ſhall bee grauen,
and that the Maiour of euerie Citie,
borough, or towne corporate, where
the ſame clothe, or clothes ſhall bee
brought, ſhall appoint and ſweare two
officers for the true weighing, meaſu-
ringe, and ſealinge therof. And that
the ſame officers ſhall haue for theyre
weighinge, meaſuringe, and ſealinge
of euerie piece of the ſaide clothes, one
halfepenie, and no mo. Wee it further
enacted &c. that euerie clothier or cloth
thiere, which ſhall put anye of theſe cloth-
thes aforeſaide, to ſale, or offre ỳ ſame Sale.
to bee ſolde, before the ſame be weigh-
ed, meaſured, and ſealed as is aforeſ.
ſayde, ſhall forfeyte for euerye ſuche Forf.
defaulte, the clothe, or clothes ſo by
hym or them ſolde, or offred to bee
ſolde, the one moitie &c. to be kinges
&c. And the other moytie to hym that
wyll ſue &c. wherein &c. Anno. 7. E. 6.
Cap. 9.

55 ¶ Euerie perſone or perſones, Cloth.
inhabitinge in anye of the ſayde cities,
boroughes, or townes corporate, or in
markette townes within the Realme
of Englande, where clothe makinge
at anye time before the makinge of the
ſaide acte hath bene vſed, ſhal, or maye
from henceforth lawfullye make all
maner of broode clothes aforeſaide, and Broad cl-
putte them to weauinge, walkynge, thes
fullinge, dyeng, and ſherringe, without
any impediment, ſo that the ſame clo-
thes bee ſubſtantiallie made, bearinge
lawfull length, breedth, and weight ac-
cording to the ſtatute for good and true Contenter.
cloth making, made in the fifte yere of
the raigne of our ſayd late ſouereigne
Lorde king Edwarde the firſte (*S. ca. 6.*)
anye article, or clauſe in the ſayde for-
mer eſtatute. (*S. an. 5. E. 6. ca. 8. before. 53.*)
or anye other eſtatute made to the con-
trarye, in anye wyſe notwithſtãding.

56 ¶ No perſon vſing the feat or miſ- Clothier.
terie of cloth making & dwellinge out
of a Citie, borough, market towne or
corporate towne, ſhal frõ ỳ feaſt of S.
Michael tharchãgel, next enſuig,
keepe, retaĩ or haue in his or their houſe weauer.
or poſſeſſiõ any more or aboue one wol Loome.
le loome at one time, nor ſhall by anye
meanes directly or indirectly receiue or
take any maner profite, gayne or com-
modite by lettinge or ſettynge anye Leaſe.
loome, or anye houſe wherein anye

Foyl. looms is or shall be vsed and occupied, which shall bee toge there bylyan set or let vppon paine of forfaiture for euerie weeke hanye person shall doe contrarie to the tenour and true meaning therof xx.s. And be it &c. that no woollen weauer dwelling or exercising the feat of mysterie of weauing and dwelling out of citie, boroughe, market towne, or towne corporat, shall after the saide feaste haue or keepe at any one time aboue the numbre of two woll̄e looms or receiue any profit, gayne or commodite bee it directly or indirectly as is aforesaide by any more the two looms at one tyme vppon payne to forfaite for euerye weeke that any person shall offende or doe to the contrarie. xx.s. And it is &c. that no person which shal after the said feaste vse exercise or occupy only the feate or mistery of a weauer and not cloth making shal during the time that hee shal vse the feate or mistery of a weauer, kepe or haue any tucking mylle, or shall vse or exercise the feate or mistery of a tucker, fuller, or dyer, vppon paine to forfeyt for euery weeke that hee shall so doe xx.s. And it is &c. that no persone which after the sayde feaste shall vse exercise or occupie the feate or mistery of a tucker, or fuller, shall during the time that hee shall so vse the said feate or mistery, kepe or haue any loome in his house or possession or shal directly or indirectly take anye profite or commodity by the same vppon paine to forfaite for euery weeke twenty shillinges. And it is &c. that no person what soeuer which heretofore hath not vsed or exercised the feate, mistery or arte of cloth making, shal after the sayd feast, make or weaue, or cause to be made or wouen any kinde of broode white woollen clothes, but only in a citie, borough towne corporate, or market towne, or in such place or places where suche cloth shall haue been vsed to bee commonlye made, by the space of tenne yeares next before the making of this act, vppon paine of forfaiture for euerie cloth otherwise made fiue pounds. Prouided alwaies and bee it &c. that it shall not be lawfull to any person or persons beinge a weauer, or that doth or shall vse the acte or mistery of a weauer, or weauinge, dwellinge out of a Citie, borough, towne corporate or market towne, to haue in hys and their seruice any more or aboue the number of two apprentices at one time, vppon paine to forfaite for euery time that he shall offende or doe contrarye to this branche or article, the sume of tenne poundes. And further be it &c. that it shall not bee lawfull to or for any person or persons to set vp the arte or mistery of weauing after the saide feaste of Saint Michael vnlesse the same person or persons so setting vp the same arte or mistery of weauing haue beene apprentice to the saine arte or mistery or exercised the same by the space of seuen yeres at the least vppon paine of twenty poundes to be forfaited to the Kinge. &c. the one moitie of all which forfeitures, shalbe to the king &c. And the other moitie to him that will sue &c. wherin &c. Prouided alwaies & be it &c. that this act or anything therin conteined, shal not in anywise extende or bee prejudicial to any person or persons that doth or shall dwell in the counties of Yorke, Cumberland, Northumberland, Westmerlande, or Lancaster, they or euerie of them shall & may haue & keepe looms in their houses & shall exercise all and euery thing & things for or concerning spinning, weauing, clothdressing & clothmaking in such rowmthes as they or euery of them might haue vsed or exercised for & after the making of this statute, any thing conteined in this statute to the contrary in any wise notwithstanding. Anno. 23. Eliz. c. 11.

Lame.

Weauer.

Lames.

Foyl.

Weuer.

Mill.
Tucker.
Fuller.
Dyer.
Foyl.

Tucker.
Fuller.

Lame.

Foyl.

Clothier.

Town.

No perſone whatſoeuer inhabi-
ting or which ſhal hereafter inhabyte
within the ſaide county (S. of Somer-
ſet) ſhal after the feaſt of the Purifica-
cion of oure Ladye nexte cõminge cõ-
monlye called Candlemas put to ſale
any kind of ſuch clothez as is afozeſaid
or clothes of like nature makynge and
facte, made or to be made within ỳ ſaid
counte, except ſuch cloth be fyrſt viewed
ſearched and ſeene in one of the bo-
roughes or tawns afozſayde (s. Bzidg
water Taunton & Charde.) Whether
the ſame be perfectlye & trulye made ac
cordinge to the ſtatute, & alſo that the
ſame be ſealed with the ſeale of one of
the ſaide boroughes or townes in ſuch
ſort maner and fourme, as in the ſta-
tute made in ỳ v. yere of king Edward
iij intituled an acte for the true ma
king of woollen cloth is for ſealinge of
the ſame prouided and enacted vpõ pain
that euerye perſon offending or doing
contrarye to the true meaning of thys
acte, ſhall forfait the clothe ſolde or the
value therof, the moytie of al which for
feitures ſhalbe to the kinge and quene
and the other halfe to him that will
ſue &c.

Anno. 24. H. 8. ca. 2. an acte was
made concerning true dying of clothe,
frizes, & cappes to endure to ỳ laſt day
of thiſe preſente parliament.

Wherein the parliamẽt holden at
Weſtminſter, in the fifte and ſixt yeare
of the reygne of oure late ſoueraigne
lorde kinge Edward the ſixt, ther was
greate deliberation and aduiſe one
good acte made for the true and perfect
makynge of woollen cloth within this re
alme: Whens the making whereof di-
uers clothiers fond the ſelues agreued,
alledging that it is impoſſible for them
to obſerue the ſame acte in al points, &
that in this preſent parliament prayed
ſome mitigacion therof, it is therefore
by their ſpecial inſtance & requeſt ordy
red, eſtabliſhed, enacted, & prouided in
maner & fourme folowing. In primis
ỳ euery white cloth & clothes cõmonly
called long worſteſters, & al lyke cloths
of like makinge mencioned in ỳ ſayd
acte whiche bye the ſame was limitted
to weigh. lxxviij. poundes, beynge wel
ſcoured, thycked, milled, & fully dryed
ſhal weigh lxv. pounds at the leaſte.
Item euery white cloth, which ſhalbe
made in the counties of Wyltes, Glou
ceſter, & Somerſet or any of them or elſ
where of lyke makinge, beyng appoyn-
ted by ỳ ſaid act to weigh lxiij. poũdes
ſhal weigh being wel ſcoured, thicked
milled, & fullye dryed lxi. poundes at the
leaſt. Item euery broade cloth made in
the ſhires of Kent & Suſſex, or at the
towne of Reding, or any of them or elſ
where of like making, mencioned in ỳ
ſayde acte whiche by the ſame was li-
mitted to weighe. xx. pounds at ỳ leaſt
ſhall weighe beinge wel ſcoured, thic-
ked, milled, & fully dryed. lxxvj. poũdes
at the leaſt. Item that euery courſe ſhort
cloth made in the ſhires of Suff. Norff
& Eſſex, or any of them, or elſ where of
like ſorte & euerye courſe clothe to bee
made within the ſhire of Kent, not ex-
ceding the price of fyue poũdes, al whi
che by ỳ ſayde act are appoynted to cõ-
tein. xxj. quarts of a yarde at ỳ leaſte in
breadth, ſhal cõtein & be at ỳ water be-
ing thorough wette ſixe quarters & a
haulfe within the liſt thorough & by all
ỳ whole cloth at ỳ leaſt. Item euery yard
of cloth cõmonly called handiwarp. be
ing well ſcoured, thicked, milled, & ful-
ly dryed, ſhal conteine ỳ breadth ſpecifi-
ed in ỳ ſaid act & ſhal weigh two poũdz
& a halfe at the leaſt. And foraſmuch as
many pſons do counterfet ỳ making of
Cotſal, Bocking & Brain tree cloths
cõmonly called handwarpes, addynge
thereunto ſuch like liſte as the makers
of ſuch clothes do to ỳ great deceipt of
the king & quenes maieſties ſubiectes

Long worſteſters.

Glocester.

Kent. Reding.

Courſe cloth. Eſſex.

Bocking. Brayntree. Handy warp.

Be it

Be it therefore enacted, that no person or persons from the firste day of Maye next comyng shal adde vnto any clothe or clothes, any such like list or listes, except the warpe therof be sponne vpon the rocke or distaffe, vppon paine of forfaitures of the same clothe or clothes or the very value therof. Prouided alwaye that the cloth makers within the cytye of Worcestour may make such lists as they haue done heretofore. Item that no person or persones inhabiting within the westriding in the cōtie of Yorke shall make or cause to bee made anye broade cloth or clothes called pewkes tawneies, violetz or grences, except the wolle therof before it be conuerted into yarne, bee first died litted & coloured with the colour blue of the valu of two pence a pounde vppon pain of forfayture of euery such coloured cloth, or the value therof wherof the woll shal not be first died, litted & coloured withe the colour blue of ij.s.a li. as is aforesayde. Item that euery ordinary karsey mencioned in the saide act, shal conteyn in length in the water betwixt xvi.e xvij. yardes, yard and inche & beinge well scoured, thicked, milled, dressed & fullye dried shall weighe. xix. pounds ℔ pece at the least. And euery karsey called forteinge karsey mencioned in the sayd act being well scoured, thicked milled dressed, & fullye dried, ready to bee shewed, shal weigh. xvij. pounds at the leaste, Item that euery Deuōshire karsey called Dossone, the which is appointed bi the same statute to weigh beinge dyed xviij. pounds at the leaste, shal weighe being well scoured, thicked, milled and fully dried after the rate of euery yard one pounde at the least. Item, that one article mencioned in the sayde statute concerninge welsh cottons touching ℔ lengthe weight, shalbe clearely voide & euery gode of welshe lininge, shal cōtein and be three quarters of a yard in

List.

Westriding.

Dyed blew.

Karsis.

Forteing kersey.

Dossen.

Welshe cottons.

breadth in the water, and shal [illegible] one pounde & a halfe quarter, and [illegible] ry yard of cotton being fully [illegible] & cottoned shal weigh one pond [illegible] least. And be it further enacted that [illegible] plōs or plōs which shal buy to sel [illegible] by waye of retayle or otherwise, [illegible] of the sayde welsh lininges shal [illegible] or worck or cause to be dressed or [illegible] ght, within his or their dwelling [illegible] or houses or in any other place by [illegible] selfe, or his seruaunte or seruaunts, [illegible] ny of the saide welsh linings, but [illegible] put ℔ same to some such plō or plō [illegible] shalbe of the art or science of shir[illegible] Cottoners, or frysers, to be bye [illegible] wrought and dressed vppon pain of [illegible] fayture for euerye welshe cotton [illegible] ning fryed or cottoned to the con[illegible] vi.s. viij.d. Item that al and euery [illegible] ton or cottons called Pancheste[illegible] keshire and Cheshire cottons, [illegible] clothes called Pancheste[illegible] Pancheste[illegible] frysis, may be dressed [illegible] to two halfe peeces, and shal conte[illegible] and be after the rate of such [illegible] weight, as in the saide acte is [illegible] and appointed to a whole peece [illegible] ry of the seueral peetz of cottons [illegible] ges aforesaid, any thing in the [illegible] mer statute to the contrary in [illegible] notwithstandinge. And if any [illegible] karsey of the seueral kyndes of [illegible] ges, mencioned in the saide former [illegible] or this estatute, do exceede the [illegible] lengthes mencioned in the same, [illegible] thenne euerye yarde so exceding [illegible] weighe after suche rate as euery [illegible] of suche clothe or karseyes [illegible] nynge the sayde seuerall leng[illegible] shall or ought to weyghe, [illegible] of forfayture for euerye yarde, [illegible] weyinge after suche rate. [illegible] if anye suche clothe or karseys [illegible] lacke of suche weight as by the [illegible] statute or this acte it ought and [illegible] poynted to haue thenne the [illegible]

thynge of other person in whose handes
of inquisicion the same be founde, shal
forfeyte for euery pound lacking aboue
fyue li. s. and also for euery pound exce-
dyng not aboue fifty pounds. xl. s. in ma
ner and fourme as in the sayde former
act is appointed. Item one article men
cioned in the sayde statute, wherin the
clothyer is prohibited to set his seale to
any clothe or karsey which shal proue
rotty, bandie, squallye, rn or by warpe
or woofe, or els shal happen to be euill
burled or wasted in the mille or other
wise to be ful of holes, mildrackes, or to
be holye, shalbe void and of none effect
Item it is enacted that if at anye time
after the first day of Maye, any clothe
or karsey thorough the defaut or necli-
gence of the karders, spinners, or wea
uers or anye of them, shall, or do proue
either pursey, rockeley, bandy, squally
or rotty, by warpe or woof, or els shal
happen to be euil burled, or wasted in
the mille, or els thorughe the defaulte
or negligence of the mill man, or other
wise to be full of hooles, mildrackes or
to be holy, that then the marker of eue-
ry such cloth or karsey so beinge defec-
tiue or faulty as is aforesaide shal fire
vpon euery ende of the said cloth or kar
sey so beinge defective & faulty & offred
to be solde one seale of leade in the whi
che seale shall be ingraued this worde
(faultie) vppō paine of forfaiture of such
clothe or karseye, or the value therof so
offred to be solde, wherunto such seale
shal not be set. Item, the article menci-
oned in the saide former acte of retour-
nynge of defective clothes, karseyes, fri
zes or cottons beinge transported ouer
the seas by the marchauntes, shalbee
vtterly voide. Butte neuer the lesse be
it enacted bye the authoritie aforesayd
that if it shall fortune hereafter anye
marchaunte or marchauntes to trans-
porte anye clothe or clothes karseys, fri
zes or cottonnes, wherevnto the seale
with this worde (faultye) was not an-
nexed at the time of the sale thereof by
the clothier and the same clothes, kar-
seis, frises or cottons so transported or
any of them to be founde faultie or de-
fective and the same marchant or mar-
chauntes thereof, within twoe yeares
after suche sale to bringe a certificate, Certyficat.
sealed with the seale of anye towne or
companye in the parties beyonde the
seas, or signed bye a Notarye there af-
ter the accustomed manner, testifying
and declarynge therebye the losse and
damage whiche the marchauntes shal
haue sustayned bye suche defective and
faultie clothe or clothes so transported
that then the clothier or clothiers or o-
ther personne of whom the clothe or
clothes was bought, theire executours
or administratoures, shall within
syre wekes nexte after requeste made
bye the sayde marchauntes, his execu-
tours, administratoures, or assig
nes, well and truelye satisfye, con-
tente and paye, to suche marchaunte
his executoures, or administratoures
or assignes, all and euerye such sum
me and summes of moneye as shall
so bee mencioned, expressed and decla
red in the sayd certificate, vppon pain
of forfayture to the partye greued, for
euery non payment vppō such requeste
double the value of suche summe or
summes mencioned in the sayde cer-
tificate. Prouided alwayes, that such
marchaunte shal not in anywise haue
bye vertue of this acte, anye recom-
pence for lacke of lengthe, breadthe or
weighte, of or for anye clothe wherun-
to the seal of anye cytye, borroughe or
towne corporate shall bee fyred. Ite-
m, yf anye parsonne shall bye him
selfe, or bye anye other personne bye
him procured, counterfette, fette to,
or take awaye from anye clothe, kar-
set frise rugge, or cotton, anye seale Seale.
appointed to be fyred to anye clothe,
kar-

karsey, kryse, rugge, or cotten, eyther by this acte, or by the saide former statut, that then euery such persone so offending, shall incurre and haue like penalties, forfaitures and punishments, as in the saide former acte is appointed & limitted for the like offēce And for the better execucion as wel of this present acte, as of the saide former statut, and to the intent that al kynde of karseys, cottons, fryses, rugges, and other wollen clothe, made in any towne shallbe the better knowen, it is further enacted, that the seale of euery borough or town corporate, appointed or to be appointed for the sealinge of anye suche kynde of clothe, shal be fyxed to al and euery such kinde of clothe, beinge well and substancially made within such citie, borough or town corporate, which clothe so sealed withe the seale of anye citie, borough, or town corporate, shal not be searched, tryed, or viewed by anye searcher or sealer of any other citie borough or town corporate, by vertue of his saide office any thinge in this act or in the saide former statute to the contrary notwithstandinge. Itē be it further enacted by the auctoritie aforesaid that euery person, & persons, not dwellinge & inhabitinge within anye citye borough or town corporate, & making any of the clothes or kerseys aforesayd maye lawefullye bringe the same to the nerte citie, borough or corporate towne, where any suche kinde of clothes or karseys be or shalbe commonly made, there to be sealed in manner and fourme as is before expressed. Item if any searcher or sealer appointed or to be appointed by vertue of this present act or of the said former statut shal sette the seale of any citie, borough or town corporate, to any cloth which shal not conteine suche length, weight & breadth, as in the saide former statut or in this present act is appointed, that then the Maiour & communaltie of [illegible] liffe and communalty, or other [illegible] racion of the Township bye [illegible] ner name or names it or they [illegible] incorporated, where such cloth, [illegible] fryse cotten, or rugge shall be so [illegible] shal forfaite and lose the whole [illegible] of the clothe so sealed. It is also [illegible] bi the auctoritie of this present [illegible] that the saide serchers or sealers [illegible] euerye one of them shal haue full [illegible] and auctoritie by vertue of this act [illegible] the day time, to enter into al and [illegible] house and houses, of euery person [illegible] sones, wher he or they shal think [illegible] to searche, and to try al and euery [illegible] of cloths, karsets, krises, and rugges [illegible] they shal find defective, eyther in [illegible] breadth or weight, and the same to [illegible] by water & weight, and also to seare [illegible] and seale as forfait all and euery [illegible] & cloths made of other colours then [illegible] the saide former acte is appointed, [illegible] ers gray, crane colour purple and [illegible] medley colours moste cōmonlye [illegible] be made before twenty yeares last [illegible] onelye excepted. And if any manner [illegible] person or persones, at anye time [illegible] the first day of Maye nerte comming [illegible] shall denye, withstande, or withdraw [illegible] any clothe or clothes, karseys, [illegible] rugges or any of them from the [illegible] sealers or searchers, or anye of [illegible] or wyll not suffer them to enter [illegible] theire shoppes, warehouses, [illegible] or places where theyre clothes, [illegible] seys, fryses, or rugges shalbee, [illegible] same to bee searched and tryed as is [illegible] foresaide, that then euerye suche [illegible] sonne or personnes so denying or withstandinge, for euerye such withstandinge, withholding or denyall forfait and lose ten pounds. Be it [illegible] wise further enacted, that it shall [illegible] be lawefull for anye of the sayde [illegible] chers or sealers or anye other person [illegible] to search any manner of woollen cloth [illegible]

Town seale.

City.

Sealer.

ebiefe, wherevnto the ſeale of a Ci-
tie, borough, or towne corporate, ſhall
be ſet within the common cloth mar-
ket of London commonly called Black-
well hall, or in any common cloth faire
or market of any other citie bo-
rough, or towne corporate, in and du-
ring the time of the faire, or markette
any acte or ſtatute to the contrary not
withſtanding. Be it further enacted, ỹ
all and euery article, clauſe, and ſentẽce
of the ſaide former ſtatute made in the
xxv. and xxvi. yeare of the raign of our
moſt ſouereygne Lord kyng Edward
the vi. ỹ ſame beinge not repugnaunte or
contrary to anye article, clauſe, or ſen-
tence conteyned in this preſẽt act, ſhal
ſtande in full force and effect, Prouided
alwaies that no perſone or perſonnes
ſhal incure the daunger penaltie or for-
feiture limitted & appointed for any of
thẽ in the ſaide former act the which
is already mittigated or otherwiſe ap-
pointed by this preſent acte. And bee it
further enacted by the auctoritie afore-
ſaid, ỹ euery clothyer ſhal cauſe euery
cloth whiche he ſhal put to ſale, from
and after the feaſte of the Natiuitie of
ſainct Iohn Baptiſt nexte commyng to
be marked with the letter. P. crowned
weyght in the cloth vppon pain to for-
feit xx.s. for euery cloth, being ſolde or
put to ſale by anye ſuche clothier after
the ſaide feaſte not marked with the
ſaide letter. P. as is aforeſaid. And mor-
ouer be it enacted by the auctoritie a-
foreſaide, that no perſone or perſonnes
after the ſaide feaſt of the natiuitie of
ſainct Iohn Baptiſt, ſhal ſette or put
to worke within the realme of England
any clothe dyed or coloured cloth of any other colour
or colours then are hereafter in this act
mencioned that is to ſaye, ſcarled, red,
violet, murrey violet, pewke, browne
redde, blacke, greene, yelowe, blue,
watchet, tawny, ruſſet, marble gray, ſadde
gray colour, Azury, watchet, ſhepes
colour, lyon colour, motley vpon gray,
friers gray, crane colour, purple, & old
medley colour, moſte commonlye vſed
to be made aboue and before xx. yeares
laſt paſte.

Cbe it ordeined & enacted by thau-
thoritie of this preſent parliament, that
from & after the firſt day of maye nexte
cõmynge no perſon or perſons whatſo-
euer ſhall vſe or exerciſe the feate or
myſtery of makinge, weauinge or ro-
wing of woollen clothes, longe or ſhort
or kerſeys, pynned whits or plain ſtret-
tes to thintẽt to put ỹ ſame to ſale, but
onely in a market towne where clothe
hathe commonly ben vſed to ber made
ỹe ſpace of tenne yeares laſt paſte
or in a citie borough or towne corporate
vppon pain of forfayture for euery ſuch
woollen clothe or kerſey, made, weue,
or rowed onte of ſuche citie, borough,
towne corporate, or market towne, fiue
poundes. And it is further enacted, ỹ
from and after the firſt day of May no
ꝑſon whatſoeuer, ſhal weaue or make
or putte to weauing or makinge anye
woollen clothes or kerſeys laſte reher-
ſed, to be ſolde vnleſſe ſuch perſon ſhal
haue bene apprentice to the occupaci-
on of makinge weauinge, and rowing
of cloth and kerſeys, or haue bene exer-
ciſed therin by the ſpace of ſeuen yeare
before, vppon pain of forfaiture of ſuch
cloth or the value thereof. And be it fur-
ther enacted by the auctoritie aforeſaid
that al and euerye paines, penalties, &
forfaitures to bee due bye force of thys
ſtatut or of the ſaide former acte beyng
not otherwiſe appoynted ſhalbee deui
ded equalye in to twoe partes where-
of the one ſhalbe to the quenes highnes
her heires and ſucceſſours, and thother
vnto him that will ſeaſe in caſes wher
ſeaſer is limitted or apointed or els to
him or thẽ that will ſue for ỹ ſame paine
penalties, and forfaytures or anye of
them, by accion, byll plaintie, infor-
mation

Towne.

Apprentices.

Forf.

clō, or otherwise, in any courte of rec. wherin no essoigne, protection, wag. of lawe, or iniunction shalbe admitte. or alowed, or obeied. Prouided alwais that it shalbe lawefull to anye persone nowe vsinge or exercisinge the feate or misterye of makinge, weaninge, or rowinge of clothe or karseye, to inhabite and dwell where he nowe doth & there to vse the makynge, weaninge, or rowinge of clothe or karsey as he hath don heretofore anye thinge in this acte to the contrarye notwithstandinge. Prouided alwaies that it shalbee lawefull to all and euerye personne or personnes whiche nowe do, or hereafter shal inhabite or dwel in any of ỳ shires of Northe walles, Southwales, chesshire or Lankashire, Westmerlande, Cumberlande, Northumberlande, Bishoprike of Durham, Cornwalle, Suffolk Kent, the towne of Goddelmine in the countie of Surreye, or Porkeshire being not within twelue miles of the citie of Yorke, or in anye the townes or billages nere adioyninge the water of Stroude in the countie of Glocester where clothes hath bene vsually made by the space of.xx. yeres laste past, and hauinge bene prentice to the occupacion of clothe making or exercised in the same by the space of seuen yeares to set vp, vse and exercise the feate or mistery of makinge, weaninge, or rowinge of clothe out of a citie borough, or market towne as heretofore they might haue done, any thinge in this acte to the contrarye notwithstandinge Prouided also that it shalbee lawefull to anye persone, nowe vsinge or exercisinge or that hath vsed or exercised the feate or misterye of clothe makinge, the same to continue vse, and exercise, although he hath not bene thereunto apprentice or haue exercised the same by the space of seuen yeares, any thinge in this act to the contrarye notwithstandynge. Prouided alwaies & be it alſo enacted by auctority aforesaid that it belawful for euery person and persons to sel & put to sale bye retaille & otherwise, al & euery suche colourd clothes as he or they nowe have haue bye as he or they may lawefully bye clothes of the colors in this act are allowed to be solde vntill the feast of saint Michael the archangell next ensuyng & this acte or the said statute in anywise notwithstanding.

no. 4. 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. cap. 5.

Be it ordeined & enacted that it shall be lawful to al & euery person & persones which nowe do or dwell or hereafter shall dwell in the sayde townes or billages of Westbarkolde, Cockehal, & in any of them, nowe vsinge exercisinge, or that hereafter shal exercise the feate or misterye of weaninge, or rowinge of clothe sey bye the space of seuen yeares at leaste, or haue bene prentice the said space of seuen yeres to & dwel in the said townes or of Bocking, Westbarkold, & Dedham, & in euery, or any & to vse the making, weaning, ing of cloth, or karsey as before me they might haue done if the had neuer bene made, any the saide acte to the contrary therof or any other acte, statut, or law fore made, or hereafter to be the cōtrary here of in anywise standing. An. 1. El. capitulo.

De Aliens. 2. Merchants.
Custome. 6. Weights.
Gigge milles. 1 Wolles. 4.
Laborers. 38. Lectr. 1.

¶ Drawelacke

De robbery. 4.

Dryeschange.

De bery.

¶ Diuers offenses and commons.

¶ Duke of Somerset.

¶ Dures.

A.1.E.3.ca. 4. it was enacted ỹ fynes, giftes, graunties, and recognisances made after the exile of the spencers by dures shoulde

¶ Cum plusours gentz du royalme temps le roye piere le roy qui ore est faures & malueyseis coũcellerz mesmes par dureſſe deur lier p de venir au Roye a force et ar- en chescũ temps que ils fueſ maũ peine de vie & de membre & de ils purrount forfaire per force eſcripſ plusours de le terre diversement destruitz, le roy et regarde que tielz eſcripſ furent fai dishonour le roy desicome chescũ tenus de faire au roy come liege a ceo q̃ a luy appendant sans el- doiet que tielz eſcriptes desormes faits, & q̃ ceur que sont faitz p chanceler & treſorer soit mẽ & le roy ferſ dampner ceur que faitz contre droit & reason anno.2. statut.2.cap.15.

¶ Les prelates & le clergy du dit roi pleinent graundement de ceo gents de seint eſglise pursuãts chriſtien pur lour dismes & au cauſes que les de droit devoient, & doient soloient apperteigner a meſ court chriſtien & que les iudges eſglise conisantz en tielz cauſez persons soient entremettan- la ley sont maliciousement duement per celle cauſe endites & per seculer potar horrible appelles & aurint enforces ou per ſerementes et greuouſes et moltes dauters maũs non duement compulſes a deſſiſter, & ceſſer outrement des choſes ſuiſdit, en countre les liberties & frãchiſez de seint eſglise per quoy eſt allentus que toutez tielz obligacions faitz ou affaires per dureſſe ou violence soient tammes dal cun value. Et quant a ceur qui procurent per malice tielz enditementes et deſire meſmes les enditures apres ceo que meſmes les endites sont soient acquitz eient & encourgent tieur procurours & enditoures meſme la peine que eſt contenus en le dit eſtatut de weſtm ſecond (S.ca.12. which is in Appellis.5. de ceur q̃ procurent faux appelles eſtre faites, & eiẽt les iuſtices daſſiſes ou auters iuſticez devant queux tieux en ditz ſerront acquites, potar dequerre des tieur procurours & enditours, & de l̃z punir duement, chescun solonques son deſert An.1.R.2.ca.13.

4. ¶ An.5.R.2.cap.6. it was enacted that al writinges and bondes made by dures in the time of the late insurrection shoulde be voyde and shoulde be reſtored, and al entre & feffements thẽ maũ by dures shoulde be voyde. So 2 Males.25.

Inditements

Conspiracie.

Iust. of al

Deedes.
Insurrection

Entre.
Feffements.

¶ *Durham*

A Mẽ act (not printed) was maũ in An.7, Ed.6. where by the bishopriche of Durham was dissolued & ỹ the king should haue ỹ lands & hereditamẽtz therof, & an other acte was made in an.7.E.6.ca.10. wherby the towne of Gatisshed was united to newe castel vppõ Tine. But these.ij. actz be repeld by.an.1.M. 2.parliamento cap.3. And by this act the bishopriche of Durham is reuiued & erected, & ther to ãnered al the eccleſiastical & tẽporal iuriſdictiõs & the towne of Gateshide & al landes and hereditamentz beſore belonging to ỹ bishopriche, & diuerz matters be at large in this act cõcernig these matters. Therefore see this statute.

Bishop.

New castel.

Iurisdiction.

He

He Bereuthe.2. Execucion of
Castell.and for- statu.3.
tresses.5. Iurrour.19.
Certificat.1. Merchantes.40.
Excõicato capien- Molle.43.
do.1.

¶ *Ecclesiastic all Iurisdiccion.*

IT may be ordeyned & enacted by aucto*r*itie of this p*re*sent parliam*ē*t, that al and singuler persons as well laye as those that now be maried o*r* hereafter shalbe maried, being doctours of the ciuil law, lawefully create & made in anye vniuersitie, which shalbe made ordeined, constituted and deputed to be any Chauncellour, vicar generall, cõmissarye official Scribe o*r* register bye your maiestye o*r* any of your heires o*r* successours, o*r* by anye archebishop, bishop, archedeacon o*r* other pson, whatsoeuer hauinge auctoritie vnder youre maiestie your heires o*r* successours to make any chauncellour, vicar general commissary, officiall, o*r* register maye lawefullye execute & exercise al maner of iurisdiccion commonly called eccles*ī* asticall iurisdiccion, & al censures & coerciõs appertcining, o*r* in anywise belonging vnto the same, albeit such person o*r* persons be laye, maried, o*r* vnmaried, so that they be doctours of the ciuil lawe as is afo*r*esaide: any law, cõstitucion o*r* ordinance to the contrarye notwithstanding. An. 37. H. 8. ca. 17.

Doctors.

Iurisdiction.

Maried.

He Appelles to Rome. 1.

¶ *Ecclesiasticall lawes.*

He periurie. 2.
Rome. 4.
Spiritual lawes in all.

¶ *Egges.*

He wilde foule in all.
Felony. 15.

¶ *Egiptians.*

FOrasmuche as before this time diuers and manye outelandishe people calling themselues egiptians, no craft no*r* feat of marchandise, cõmen into this realme & gone from shire, & place to place in greate company, & vsed greate subtilte & crafty meanes to deceiue the people, bearinge them in hande, that they by Palmestry could tell mens & womens fo*r*tunes & destinies by craft & subtilty haue deceiued the people of their money: And also committed many & hainous felonies & robberies to the great horte & anoyance of the people that they haue come among, &c. that from henceforth no such persones be suffred to come w*ī*in this realme. And if they doe, than they & euery of them so doing shal forfaite & lose vnto the kinge al theire goodes & cattals, & also to be cõmaunded to auoide the realme in xv. daies next after the cõmaundement vppon pain of imp*ri*sõm*ē*t. And if they bee lawefull to euerye shirife, Iustice of peace & Escheto*r*, to seise to the vse of the king &c. al such goodes as they or any of the shall haue: And therof make accõpt in his eschequer. And if it shal happen any such straunger hereafter to cõmit w*ī*in this realm any murder, robbery, o*r* any other felonye, & therof be indicted & arreined, & found not guilty o*r* anye other ple triable by the contry then the enquest that passe betwene the kinge and any other party, shal be al to gether of egiptians albeit that the partye so indicted pleade medietatem linguæ according to the statute of An. viij. Henrici. &c. or other statute therof made. Prouided alway that euery such persone or persones, whiche can proue by lawfull persones before the same iustices that sellers such money goodes or cattals of the said Egiptians, that any of the said goods, money, o*r* cattalls be by craft slye o*r* felonious take o*r*

len from him, shalbe incontinent reste
red vnto the same goodes, money or cat
tailes, where of he maketh suche proue
before the same party that so seiseth the
same money, goodes, or cattailes vpon
prine to forfait to the same partye that
maketh such profer the double value of
the same by action of dette. &c. wherein
&c. any thinge in this acte to the contra
ry not withstanding, Prouided alwais
and be it further enacted, that if any in
ffice of peace, Shiriffe, or Eschetoure,
which by auctoryte of this act haue po
wer to take or sease any goodes or cat-
tails of any egiptians at any time here-
after do sease or take the goodes or cat-
tails of any suche Egiptians, that then
every such iustice, shiriffe, or eschetour,
doing the same shall haue, kepe, and re
teine to his owne vse the moytie of all
such goods so by him seased, and of the
other moitie so by him taken or seased,
shall make accompte to the king in his
Eschequer, accordinge to the tenoure
of this presente acte, any thinge in the
same act to the cõtrary hereof notwith
standing. And that vpon any account
hereafter to be made for the saide other
moitie of the same goodes, the accomp-
tant shal pay no maner of fees or other
charges for his accompt or discharge to
be had in the kinges eschequer nor else
where. An. 22. H. 8. ca. 10.

If any person or persons after the
1st day of January nexte commynge
willingly transporte, bring and cõ-
ye into this realme of Englande, or
ales, any such persons as be spo-
n of in the statute of. 22. H. 8. cap. 10. be
d.) callinge them selues, or cõmon-
alled egiptians, that then he or they
ansporting, bringinge, or conuey-
g in, any suche persons, contrarye to
true meaning of this acte, shal for-
and lose for euery time so offending.
£. of lawful mony of England. And
t &c. that if any of the saide persons
called Egiptians whiche shal be trans-
ported and conueyed into this realme
of England or Wales, as is aforesaid
do continu and remaine within ỹ same Remaine,
by the space of one moneth, that then One moneth
he or they so offending, shall by vertue
of this act, be demed and adiudged a fe
lon and felons, and shal therfore suffer
paines of death, losse of lands & goods
as in cases of felony by the order of the Felony.
common lawe of this realme, and shal
vpon the triall of them, or any of them, Triall
therin be tryed in the coũty, and by the
inhabitaunces of the countye or place,
where they or he shall be apprehended
or taken, and not Per medietatem lin- Medietatem
gue, and shall lose the benefite and pri- lingue,
uiledge of sanctuary and clergy. And Sanctuary.
be it &c. that if any person after the first Clergy.
day of January nexte commynge, shall
sue for the obtaining of any licence let- Licence.
ter, or passeport, for any of the said per- Passport,
sons called Egiptians to abide or con-
tinue within thys realme of England
or Wales, contrarye to the tenoure of
this act, that then euery such personne
so suinge shall forfayte and lose for the Fort.
same. xl. li. of lawfull money of Eng-
lande. And that euery suche licence, let
ter and passeporte, shal be by vertue of Licence.
this acte voyde to all intentes and pur-
poses, the one moitie of all which sum-
mes of money to be forfaited shal be to Fort.
the kynge and queene. &c. and the other
moytye to him that will sue. &c. wherin
&c. An. 1. & 2. P. & M. ca. 4.

And it is ther further enacted ỹ these p
sons then in Englande should departe
thence within. xx. daies after proclama
tion of this act, vpon forfaiture of they
goods. &c. And if they depted not with- Fort.
in. xl. dayes after the proclamacion, thẽ
their abode to be felony, & oute of these Felony.
penalties be excepted childzen and pry-
soners, & suche as leaue their naughty
life and goe to seruice or exercise some
lawfull worke. See the statute at large.

U.i. Be

¶ Be it enacted that the saide Statute made in the first and second yeres of the sayde late king and Queene, cõcerninge those vacabondes calling thẽselues Egiptians, shall contynue, remaine and be in full force, strength, & effect. And yet moreouer be it enacted by the auctheritie aforesayde, that all and euerye person and persons, which from and after the firste daye of Maye nowe nexte ensuinge, shall be seene or found within this realme of England or Wales, in any company or felowe-shippe of vagabondes, commonly called or callinge themselues Egiptians, or counterfaitinge, transformynge, or disguisynge themselues by theyr apparell speache, or other behauioure, lyke vnto suche vagabondes commonly called or callinge themselues Egiptians, and so shall or doe continue & remayne in the same either at one time or at seuerall tymes, by the space of one moneth. That then the same personne or persons, shall by vertue of this acte, be demed and iudged a felon and felons, and shal therefore suffer paines of death losse of landes and goodes, as in cases of felonye, by the order of the common lawes of this realme, and shall vppon the tryall of them or of any of thẽ therin, be tried in the countie, and by the inhabitants of the countie or place wher they or he shalbe apprehended or take, & not per medietatẽ lingue, and shall lose the priuiledge and benefite of sanctuary and clergy.

Felony.

Sanctuary. Clergy.

Prouided alwayes and be it enacted by the auctheritie aforesayde, that thys acte shall not in any wise extende to any child or children being vnder the age of xiiij. yeres nor to any of the said persons beinge in prison the laste daye of this presẽt parlement, so that he or they so being in prison, do within .xiiij. daies nexte after his or their deliuerye out of prison, either depart out of this realme of Englande and Wales, or put him or themselues to some honeste trade, or exercise some lawefull worke trade or occupacion, and vtterlye forsake the vyle and false trade, conuersacion, and behauoure of the sayde counterfaite disguised vagabondes, commonly called or calling themselues Egiptians.

Children.

Prison

Prouyded also and bee it enacted by the auctheritie aforesaide, that the said act made in the fyrst and seconde yeres of the saide late kinge and queene, shall not extende to compell anye persons borne within ani of the quenes maiesties dominions, to departe out of this realme of Englande and Wales but only to constrayne and binde them & euery of thẽ to leaue their said naughty vyle and vngodly life and company and to place themselues in some honest seruice, or to exercise thẽselues at home with their parents or els where honestly in some lawefull worke, trade, or occupacion. Any thing mencioned in the saide former act to the contrary hereof in any wise notwithstandinge. An. 1. Eliz. ca. 20.

Eiectment of wardes.

The Wardes. 12.

Election.

PDur ceo que elections doyent estre frankes, & deliuere Roy sur grieue forfaiture, que nul home me nauter per poyer des autre ne per manaces, ne disturbe de franke eleccion. Mag. 1. ca. 5.

2 ¶ Item si vacet aliqua dignitas electio est facienda, petit quod eligant libere possunt eligere absq; incommodis a quacunq; potestate seculari quod cessent pces & oppressiones ex parte.

¶ Responsio. Fiant libere iuxta statut oũ & ordinationũ Articles

Ye Chester.6. ment.3.
Fayell.22. Prouision.2.12.21.
Parlement.7.13.16. Shiriffes.2.3.4.12.
Probate of testa- Wales.28.
Elegit.
Ye Assise.5. Recoueries.2.
Execution.2.
¶ Emblementes.
Ye Tithes.7. Willes.1.
Embracery
Ye Conspiracy.2. statutes.13.
Decies tantum.1. Maintenance in al.
Execution of Riottes.7.
¶ Encombent.
Ye Encumbent in all.
Enditamentes.
Ye Inditementes in all.
Prison and Prisoners.2.
Tithes.7.
Ennemies.
Ye Breakers of Scotland in all.
Wages.2. Shippes.8.
Marchantes.5.9. Treason.1.
Prouision.1. Wolles.33.
Safecondit in all.
Enfantes.
Ye Enfantes in all.

1 *Englande and Englishmen.*

EDwarde.3e. qui per cause ou colour de ceo que iamus Roye de Fraunce, et que le dit royalme a nous appertient come de suis ell ou que nous faisons nosmer Roy de Fraunce, en nostre estile, ou qui nous voluns change nous sealez ou nous ar mes ne per maundementes que nous auons fayte ou ferrons deſoze enaer come de Roye de Fraunce nostre royalme Dengleterre ne iez gentez de q̄l estate ou condicio̅ q̄ils ſoient ſoit en nul tempz auenir mis en sub cion nen obeisaunce de nous heires ou successours come Roy de Fraunce come de suis ell dit, ſoyent subiectes ne pleglaces eynts ſoient tranches & qui-

tes de tout maner de subiection et obeysances de suisdits come ſoloit estre en tempes de nous progenitoures royes Dengleterre as tous iours.. Anno.14. E.3.ſta.quod regnum Anglie non subiciatur regno Francie. Subiects

2 ¶ All and euery ſuch subiects borne in England, and ſworne to be subiects to forein princes, and lordes of outewardes parties (as longe as they ſhall ſo abyde, and be as subiectes to foreine princes and lordes) that frō henceforth ſo longe, they and euerych of them ſhal paye ſuch customes, subsidie, tolles, & other impoſitions, within this realme of Engelande, as other ſtraungers of thoſe partyes where ths ſayd Englishmen make their habitacion, pay or vſe to pay within this ſayde realme: And ꝑ the knowleloge of al & euery ſuch perſon or perſons inhabitaunts, & ſworne in maner and fourme as is afore rehearſed within the Archduks coūtreis that is to ſay, Hollande, Zeland, Brabande, and Flaunders, onely ſhall be had by certificat therof made by the gouernours of the marchaunte aduenturers, and the aſſiſtens ther for the time beinge, and alſo for all other realmes & countreyes of foreyne princes to be certified by the kinges moſt noble inhabitadours, beinge at ſuch time ther as they ſhall happen to be in the ſaide coūtreis vppon the kynges affayres, ſhall lykewiſe certifye, as is before ſayde vnder theyr ſeale, into the Chauncerie of our ſoueraigne lorde the kynge, and therevppon out of the ſaide Chaūcery writtes to bee made and directed vnto the Cuſtomers, Controllers, or other officers of the kynges Cuſtome, in euery Porte, Hauen or Creke, within this ſayde Realme, to perceyue, leuye, and take all maner of ſuch cuſtomes, ſubſidyes, tolles, and other impoſicions, as is before ſpecified, of all ſuche goodes & marchaundiſes, as ſhall belonge vnto Sworne to foreyn princes. Customs & liens. knowledge Certificat Gouernours of the merchantes. Certifie Writtes. 2. Customes Customes. Subsidies.

Returne

Retoyed

Writte.

any suche person or persons inhabyted & sworne, in maner & forme above writ ten, as wel in warde as out ward. Pro uided alwaies, that if hereafter it shall happen any such pson or persons to re tourne into the realme & here to tary & inhabite, that then he or they shalbe re stored to all such liberties & fredomes, in paying of customes or subsidies & o ther charges, as all other Englishmen doth vse to pay & to haue a writte out of the Chauncery for the same, thys act or any thing therin made to the contrary not withstanding. An. 14. H. 8. ca. 4.

He Abilitie. 2. 3. 9.	Shippes. 10.
Bowes &c. 3.	Staple. 2.
Crowne in all.	Tares. 19.
Custome. &c. 19.	Wales. 16. 21. 32.
Queene. 2.	Woorstedes. 8.

1 ¶ *Engissbiry.*

Iust. in eyre. Bracton lib. 3. (13) 4 Leaf 85

Indictments

NUl iustice errāt ne metē en article nen opposition presentement den gilthery deuers lez cōens des counties, ne deuers nul deur mez de tout en soit lēgilthiry & la plentmēt dicel pur toutz iourzoustes, si qui nul y cel cause soit de soē empeche. An. 14. E. 3 ca. 4.

Engrossers.

He bookes and Images. 1.	
Forstallers in all.	

Enquerours & Enqueries.

He commissions 6. 7. 8.	Estreites. 3.
Eschetours. 15.	Execucio of stat. 3.
Hauens. 2.	Forcible entre. 3.
Hie wayes. 4.	Monasteries. 2.
Husbandry. 4.	Murder. 2.
Iustices of peace. 3.	Pardon. 23.
Knightes. 1.	Trial. 11.
Marchantes. 4. 17.	Vacabondes. 2.
	Vitaile. 2.

Enquestes.

He voucher. 4. howe the demaundant may sue the venire fac. vppon an issue ioyned betwene the tenaunte and the voucher.

He attaint. 10. 15. Challeng. 8. 1.

Coroners. 3. Nisi prius fal borū. 3. 5.
Eschetours. 11. Pannel. 1.
Franchises. 4. Phisicion. 3. 5.
Forest. 21. 26. Robbery. 5.
Heresy. 6. Sewers. 8.
Inditementes in all. Shiriffes. 15.
Iurrour in all. Treason. 15.
Iust. of assise. 1. Wales. 24. 31.
London. 2. Wares. 5.
Nisi prius. 6. 7 Witnes. 1.

¶ *Enrollementes.*

He Inrollementes in all.

1 *Entre & writtes of Entre.*

SI alienationes ill' de quibus br̄e de ingressu dari consuevit per quot gradus fiant, per quot br̄eue in forma pr̄ius visitata fieri nō possit habeant conquerentes br̄eue ad recuperandam seisinam suam sine mutatione graduum, ad cuiuscunq; manum per huiusmodi alienationes res illa uenerit per br̄eue originale, et per filium domini regis inde prouideri Mark. ca. 30.

2 ¶ Si feme vende ou done en fee terrā de vie teñt q̄ ele tient en dowre stable est que le heire ou auter, a qui terr̄ deuorzoit reuert aps le decesse le me eit mainteñt son recouery per b denter en la chauncerie. Glouc. ca. 5.

3 ¶ He Cui in vita. 1. that the heire he in the reuercion shal haue a writ enter against the particular tenāt letteth by defaute, or by reddicion.

He Age. 1.	Limitacion. 11.
Assise. 6.	Pledig & pleders
Cessauit. 2.	Rape. 2.
Challenge. 1.	Riottes. 9.
Cui in vita. 1.	View. 1.
Dayn. 1. 3.	Vouch. 2.
First trusties. 4.	Ward. 1.

1 ¶ *Enter lawfull.*

ANno. 7. H̄e. 7. cap. 2. it was enacted that disscentes shoulde haue greater hurt to the that

go with the king in his warres (in the
ward that then was to warde) then if
they were within age of.xxi. yeres.

¶ Where diuers persons of their in
feeble myndes haue heretofore, by
strength and without title, entred into
manors, landes, tenementes, and o-
ther hereditamentes, and wrongfully
disseised the rightfull owners and pos-
sessours therof, and so beinge seased by
disseisin haue therof died seased, by rea-
son of which dieng seased, the disseisye,
or such other ps̄ons as before such discēt
might haue lawfully entred into ỹ said
manors, landes, and tenements, were
to be therby clerely excluded of theyr
entre into the saide maners, landes, &
tenements, and put to their action for
their remedy & recouery therin to theyr
great costes and charges. For reformā
wherof be it ec. ỹ the dyeng seased
master of any such disseisour of or in
ỹ maners lands tenements, or other
hereditamētes hauing no right or tytle
therin, shal not be taken nor demed frō
the tyme forth any such discent in the lawe
to tolle or take away the entre of a
such persō or persons, or their heires
whiche at the time of the same discente
had good and lawful title of entre into
the saide manours, landes, tenements,
and hereditamentes: Excepte that suche
disseisour hath had ỹ peasible possession
of such manours, landes, tenementes,
and hereditamentz, wherof he shal so die
seased, by the space of.v. yeres, next af-
ter the disseisin therin by him cōmitted
without entre or continual claime by
any such person or personnes as haue
lawful title therunto. An.32. H.8.ca.33.

Condicions.1. Inditementes.6.
Continuance Inrollement.3
Right.1. Monasteries.13.
Seas.4. Mortmain.3.
Wast.9. Rape.3.
Writ.3. Tenure.10.
Townes.1.2.3.4.
Enter with force.
The Forcible entre in all.

¶ Erections and foundacions of Churches and Scholes.

The Ordinances and statutes.1
Rome.4. Sacabonde.7.

1 ¶ Errour.

En cas ou home se voudra pleyn-
dre derrour faite deuant les dits
seneschal & mareschal, & eit le pl̄
bre de faire venir le record & pro-
cesse deuant le roy en sa place, & illonqs
soit lerrour redressee & autrint soite faite
en chescun auk cas ou home se voudra
pleindre derrour fait deuaunt meismes
lez seneschal & mareschal del hostiel le
roy. An.5.E.3.ca.3.& an.10.E.3.ca.3. Marshall.

2 ¶ En touts cases touchants le roy,
ou auters persons, ou home se pleynte Escheker
derrour en fait proces en lescheker, les
Chaunceller et treasorer facent deig-
nir deuaunt eux en ascun chambre due
councel iurk lescheker, le record du pro
ces hors del escheker & prises as eux iu-
stices et auters sages tielx come lour sē
blera qui sōt apndres. Et fac aurint ap
peller deuaunt eux les barons del Es- Barons.
cheker pour oyer lour enformacions, &
les causes de lour iugementes. Et sur
ceo facent duemēt examiner la besoigne
Et si ascun errour y soite troue le facēt
corriger, et amender les rolles, et puys
renue les en eschequer pur fair ent ex-
ecuciō sicome apptient. An.31. E.3.ca.12.

The Accusacion.7. Erigentes.5.
Amendement in all. Judgement.2.
Attaint.7. London.2.
Attorney.7. Recognisance.4.
Auowson.1. Rome.4.
Dasii.4. Repleder.1.
Walles.32.

Shiref. NUll rien ſoite demaunde deſoymes ne pꝛiſe, ne leue per viſcont, ne per auter pour eſcape de laron, ou felone, ieſques a tant que leſcape ſoite adiuge per iuſtices errants. Et qui autermẽt le ferra, cy rendꝛa a celuy ou a ceux que cel aueront paye, quaunt il aueꝛ pꝛie a reſceu, et a roy tant. W.1.ca.4.

In eyre

2 ¶ Leſchapes des larons et felons et les chatelx des felons et deꝛ fugitifz, et eſchapes des clerkes autrint cõuictez hoꝛs de pꝛiſon des loures oꝛdinaries de ſoꝛe adingers deuant quecunques Juſtices noſtre ſeignour le Roy ſoient leues de tempes en temps come ils encheront, ſibien du temps paſſe comẽ de temps auenyr. An.31.E.3.ca.13.

Leuy.

Juſt of p.

3 ¶ Juſtices de peace eiant auctoꝛitie denquerer en loiur ſeſſions de touts maners eſcapes de cheſcũ perſon areſt⁹ et impꝛiſon pur felony. An.1.R.3.ca.3.

De Hereſy.3. Hoyſes.6. Lete.1. Murder.2. Pardon.15.21. Priſoners.2.7. Herneie and ſacramentes.3. Wales.25.

¶ *Eſchaunge.*

Tables, TAbles deſchaunges ſoient a Doner et aillours, ou et quant ilz ſẽblera a nous, et a noſtre counſel pur faire eſchaunges. Et que les gardeins des dites tables facent les eſchaunges per teſmoignantes de les cõtrolliers, queux nous y mitterom⁹. An. 9.E.3.ca.de Moneta.cap.7.

Places. 2 ¶ Eſchanges ſoient oꝛdeignes en les bones villes, ſolonqꝫ villes ſolonqꝫ ceo que il ſemblera a noſtre ſeignoꝛ le roy meulx pur le pꝛofitte et eaſe de luy et de ſon people. Et que oꝛdeigne ſoit en certeine quel thoſe ſerra doue p eſchaunge de cheſcũ piece doꝛ. An.18.E.3.ca.6.

Certein.

Gold. Money. 3 ¶ Que bien lilt a cheſcun home de chaũger oꝛ pur argẽt, ou argent pur oꝛ ou pur oꝛ et argent oꝛ, iſſint que nul hõe teigne come eſchãge, ne riẽ pꝛeigne du pꝛofit pur tiel eſchange faire, de foꝛfaiture de la money illi ſoꝛpꝛiſes les changours le roy, pꝛeignent pꝛofit de tiel eſchaũ ẽꝛ loꝛdinãce auãt fait. an.25.E.3.ca.

4 ¶ Pour cheſcun eſchaunge fait per marchaunts a la court ou aillours que les dits marchaunts ẽnt fermemente, et ſurement chaunCellarie de achater deins moyes apres le dyt eſchaunge chandiſes de leſtaple, come leins pealr, launtes, plumbe ou eſtreim furmage, dꝛapes, ou auters types de la terre a la valus de ſa ſi illinge eſchaunge, ſur foꝛfaiture Anno.14.R.2.cap.2.

5 ¶ Le eſtatute (s.an.14.R.2.ca. foꝛe.4.) ſoyt fermement tenus et mis en du execucion adſouſtãe qui le chaunceller Dengleterre tempes eſtcant des rẽ.en.rẽ.cun eſtretes des hales deſchange en ker noſter dit ſeignour le roye. Et les treaſoꝛer et barons du dit eſch eient poiar par auctoꝛitie du parl deꝛaminer les cuſtomerz en ceo punir ceux qui ſerront troues encounꝛ la foꝛm du dit eſtatute, la continue dicelꝛ. An.11.H.4.ca.8.

6 ¶ An.9.Hẽ.5.ca.2.ca.8. An act made to endure to the nexte parlem that marchauntes that made eſch ſhoulde be bounde to buy march ſes of the ſtaple to the value lxyth monethes.

7 ¶ Anno.1.H.6.cap.4. An act made that till the nexte parlement maſter of the minte of London holde eſchaunges.

8 ¶ All ſuche ſtatutes be put in du ecucion from henceforth.

And that no man make any eſch without the kinges lycence ne m nye erchaunge oꝛ rechaungs p to be paide within this land bu ſuch as the kinge ſhal deputt th

Bishops.8. Money.1.2.5.20.29.
Rentes.2. 35.37.39.40.45.
Rente.1.2. Pelterers.34.
Gold & siluer.10. Prouision.9.
Merchants.26. Vsury.6

¶ Eschekier.

¶ Roy que touts maners de baillifz, viſc et auterz ministers auri bien les iuſtices de Chester, & les auters bailifes de illonques come de touts maners de receites dez , de garde de eſchetes et de lour ſoyent reſpoigñ al eſcheker, et tendant accompt al treaſorer de meſme le lieu. Et qui viſc termours baylifs de frã et auters queur deuoyent venir eſcheker lendemaine de S. et lendemayne de la cluſe de et pour payer lour fermes rentes, lour iſſue, queus appendont au roy al Eſchequer beignount as auauntditz fermes, et portent illonques plenerment les auauntdites fermes rentes et iſſues queulr ils deuoient, ſicome eſt auauntdit, et ſi nul fait defaut, ſõ corps demurge ſauns departer de illonques iuſquez a tant que il eyt paye ou gres fait. Et celuy qui ne boudra venir a les termes auant dits, ſoyet amercy ſolonques les vſages del eſchequer. Et a meſmes les termes les viſcount et les bailifes portent et payent les deniers queux ils auerr reſceu a la ſommons del eſcheker, et des auters dettes le Roy, & de ceſtes choſes auauntdits ſoyent prẽſts et apparailes de faire vieue de laccompt. Et que toutes les baillifes de fraunchiſes queur deuoyent leuer le dette le Roy & reſponder au viſcount, et a lour maundement ſolonques les eſtretes de les ſũmons del eſchequer beignẽt et reſpoignent ſufficientment, et ceux queux ne ſerrounte, demurgent lour corps en le garde le viſcount, et les viſcountes ſerrount leue per lour defaut les dets per la ou ils purrent ſicome ils ſoplent faĩt en temps paſſe. Et ſi les bailiz ne beignont a reſponder de ceo al iour, qui les viſcont les ſerront allauoir, lez viconts entrent en meſmes les franchiſes et ſa rent leuer les deſtrez p meſme le maner En droit des iuſtic. de Chester, et de les baillifes illonques doet le Roye, que ilz boygnent per aſcun de eux al prefer de ſaincte Michaell cheſcun an, quant que ils rendzont et deuoient au roy cel ſme et al prefer de la cluſe de Paſc. beignt einſiuent, et portent ceo qui ils deuerount au Roye acel terme. Et le Iuſtice de Chester eyt iour de accompt de an en an, le quinzen de Paſque, et les bailifs de illonq; lendemain de la cluſe de Paſche. Et qui toutes les viſcounts Dengleterr, forpriſe le viſcõt de Weſtmerland, Lancaſter, Worceſter Rotland et Cornwall, deſormes gardent

wardes. Eschetes. les garde & les eschetes, queux ne sount en fees queux appendãt au roy, hur sõt deins lour coũties, & des issues respoignent loyalment al escheker as termes auantdits. Et a lour tornes que ils ferront p lour counties, facent les offices des auters choses que les eschetours le roy soilent faire, et que appẽt al roy in soites, ou deux p an al meins greuance del people que ilz purront. Et les eschetes queux escheront au roye et demurt en fee, lez viscounts les seisount & les facent assauoir au roy sans delay. Et le roy attourner a trois prodes home hur iront per tout la terre pour surueier et ertender les gardes & lez eschets auant dits de an en an ẽt ils verront qui bone soit. Et les visc per counselt de eur appruẽt ou purt mett a ferm ou en auter mañ cels gardes & eschetes, qui ils verront ẽ meils soyt appruẽ le roy & en le.b. counties auant nosmez voet le roy que le viscount de Comberlãd face lofice de leschetour en les coũtez de Westmerland & de Lanc. Et celuy de Notingam in Rotelt. Et celuy de Glouc in Wircestr, & celuy de Deuonshire en Cornwalk, & saluemt gardent les gardes & les eschetes au roy en mesmez lez coũties. Et respoignt des issuez al eschker si come ils deuoyent faire de loure counties de mesne. Et lez troies prodez homes auantdits surucerõt & estenderõt cels gardes & eschetes sicõe ailleurz & par le counsel de eur soient appruez. Et quant les vic accompteront de lour counties il accompteront des gardes et der eschetes. Et pur mesm le maner facent les iustic de Chestr, & les bailifs de illõques chescũ en sa bailly. Et lez troiz prodes homes garderõt les demeans le roy & les apruõt solõc ceo que ilz verõt ẽ melz serra al oeps le roy, & respondẽ des issues. Et in ceur aueront poyar de bailler petites mañs ou demeanes a la gent dem les lieur ou as aukz solonque lour discreciõ a ferme certain dã en an

Toznes. Eschetour, Eschet. Surueiours, wardes. Eschetes. Hyrste. Resle. Eschetes. wardes. Eschetes Surueours, Accomt. Chester. Demeanes: Approue. Leale.

pris ou ils verront que il fait ... roy. Et ceux fermours respo... fermes a ceux auantdits p... prouours, & ceux al escheker ... de Lascencion dan in an. Et les p... palles coulours de la custome de ... payent a les deux termes ... touts les deniers que ils ont ... & prestez de lauauntdit custome, ... en an rendent accompt apperti... touts les portes, & p tout la terre ... qui ils respõd de chescũ nete ou ... ra charge & come bien ele portera ... la lane est, ou dauter charge en la ... de qui custome est due, & de tout ... ceit. Et la gardein ỏ la gardrobe ... rendra accompt de an en an a la ... de sainct Margarete al escheker. ... treasorer, & les barons del eschek... ent charges per serement, que ils ... tendront de oyer les plees ne les ... de nullup tanq come ils ont a... belogn le roy si ceo ne soit querel ... che le det le roy mesme. Et quant ... vicount ou bailiffe ad commence ... compte nulle auter soit resceu ... tanq q le primer q fuist assiz est ... & sa somme soyt resceu. Et qui ... stable, Mareschalk, Chamberl... les auters queux sount de fee al ... ker de soymes presentent au Roy ... ceux queux ils metteront en lour ... a fayre lour office, et tyelx gites ... soyent de bon fame, et queux sount ... fisaunces, et tyelx pont queux fay... voyllent respondre. Et le Roy ... ioynte al Treasorer et as Baron... le Eschequer per la foye que ils ... uoyent et le seremente que ils ... faytes qui ils ne myttent auters ... eux que tyelx ne soyent. Et qui ... chequer ne soyte charge de plus ... qui mester nest. Et qui nul ... iure au Roye myst pour luy ... ne lay qui ne siot iurt de lens ... cial cõge le treasorer: & il nul ... et maintint remoue ỏ sõ office.

…ſoit retenu en ſon lieu ſans licence … Et ſi celuy, qui ſerra mise, ſoit … le treſpas ſoit pu… celuy q̄ ſerra mis, et celuy q̄ le auer… …ſolonq̄ le treſpas. Et ſi ambideux … ſoient ſuffisants, ſoient puny … …straigne, le quel q̄ il, ſoit de ſes ou … Et le treſorer ne mist auk en son … le roy auk chose maunde. Et … celuy q̄ aūa tenu le lieu dauk p cō… …gist treſorer, face chose q̄ il ne doit, ſoit … ſolōq̄ le treſpas sil ad de quoy, … …nad, celuy q̄ luy aūa mise reſpoigne … …tis. Et ſi celuy ne ſuffise, reſpoi… …celuy q̄ luy auer mise en office le … …ſoit de see ou auk. Et toutes ceux … …laines facent ſerement, q̄ ſi nul pu… …apperceiuer, qui auk face defaute, ou … …eſt, ou auē chose diſhoneſt en nul … …laines, ou q̄ il eit fait de la en … …qui il le face ſaū a treſorer ou as … …, ou a alc̄ de eux, et eux le facent … …er. Et ſi meſter ſoit, le facent ſa … roy. Et qui en tout le reſt de ſaint … …aret, ou auaunt q̄ leſcheker ſoyt … …cheſt face enſercher, et veer ſi vic … auk bail leſoit q̄ duiſt aū accōpt celf … nad my, de ceo ſoit fait vn remē… …ou vn roll p ſoy. Et ſi ceu ſoit … ſon accōpt ſoit p̄mierēnt oye ap̄ez … …eſt de ſaint Michel, auant ceo q̄ nul … vic̄ ſoit reſt̄ accōpter. Et ſi ſoyt … …baillie ſoit dite ou diſt̄, q̄ il veigne … in ioar pur accōpt, illint q̄ nul … ſoyt ſuffer de demer. Et pur … diſont, conſtables, et auks ount … outragious allowances p faux … ſeignance des oueraignes le roy … auks choses faits et purueus p lour … …eſt. Paruen eſt q̄ toutes les … des outragnes le Roye ſoient … ſeeint des p̄odes hōes et ceo … …meux ſachent voſſent et … …ſ ſimulanes a reſpondre au roye, … …ſoient ſures qui ſis … …ſoit teſmoignaunce. Et ſi le

treſorer ou les barones deſcheker eyt … …eit aſcuns en ſuſpection de faux allo… …ances de oueraigne ou dauter chose … ſoit la verite enquiſe. Et celuy que ſer… …ra de ceo attaint, reſpoigne au roye de … …taunt come cel allowaunce amount et … eſt la p̄iſon dun an et .xl. iours, et ſoient … puntis a la volunte le roy. Et les de… …ours ſoient puntis pour le conſeent, et p̄ … meſme le maner celuy que anera con… …cele ſur ſon accompt les choses dount … il ſoy duiſt auer charge ſoit puny ſolōq̄ … celuy que anera fait faux allowaunce. … Et que toutes les iuſtices enquerrours … et auters deſoynes deliueront all eſ… …cheker a la feſte de ſeint Michaell de … an en an les eſtretes des fines et des … amerciamentes faites et tares deuant … eux et de toutes choſes, dount eſtretes … ſoilent eſtre liueres ſilonqez. Et ce… …ux de leſcheker facent les eſtreits de la … ſoit̄ par touts les counties ſaūs ceo … que les eſtreites de eyre de touts pleez … ſoient liueres maintenant aps le eyre … fait. Statuto de ſcaccario edito. Anno … 51. H.3.

2 ¶ Edwardus &c. Theſaur et ba… …ron ſuis de Scaccario. S. Vt inde mp… …nitati nr̄e et populi noſtri in aliquibus … que nos et populum p̄dictum, in ſcac… …cario p̄dicto contingt. p̄ſpiciatur, … Volumus et p̄ouidemus, quod non … ſcribantur de cetero rotuli coīs in ro… …tulis ſingulis, quia ſcribantur in quo… …dam rotulo annuali per ſe, et legantur … ſingulis annis ſuper compotum vic̄ ſi… …gula videlicet in ſingulis coīs, vt ſcia… …tur, ſi quid poſſit nobis accedere, et qua… …cunq̄ cauſa, remanent, vero cor̄… …dem coīs per poſteros datus ſcribantur … in rotulis annualibus et onerentur in … de vic. In quibus quidem remanentib… …bus alloquuntur liberationes et ple… …moſine conſtitute, et alie allocationes, … ſi quas vic̄ habuerint de exitibus ba… …lliue ſue per br̄encia noſtra de diuerſis … allocationibus in graue dāpnum … noſtrum

Eſchetes. Eſtretes. Eyre. Corporacion. Rolles. Reade. Allowe. Chriſt.

nostrum. Volumus et prouidemus, qꝰ de huiusmodi allocationibus sic fiat de cetero, fiat visus in Scaccario nostro, in huiusmodi visu videlicet facto etiã. Thes, et baron certificent Cancell ꝯ dictis allocationibus sic faciend ꝛ fiant hoc visa de allocationibus tanta certificatione ut prędictum.

View, Certificat.

Illeoblance.

Seruantur etiã in eisdem rotulis annualibus firme vic phicue com, firme scientiarum, et assectorum firme ciuitatum, burg. ꝛ villarum, ꝛ alie firme, de quibus responsum est, annuatim ad Scaccarium prędictum. Et scribãtur in eisdem omnia debita terminata, ꝛ omnia grossa debita de quibus spes est, qꝰ alii, imo reddi possit. Item omnia debita, que videtur esse clara, cum vero peruentũ fuit in compotum. Titulum de nouis obligationibꝰ nihil scribatur in rotulo annuali, nisi ea de quibus est spes, ꝛ de quibus vic respondebit, et debita in originalibus que videntur esse clara. De firmis vero mortuis et debitis, de quibus non est spes fiat hyus rotulus, et irrotulentur, et legantur singulis annis super compotum vic ꝛ debita de quibꝰ vic respondebit scribãtur in rotulo annuali, et ibi acquietentur. Item volumus ꝛ prouidemus, quod proclametur in singulis committatibꝰ quod omnes illi qꝺ habeant tallias de Scaccario de debitis suis vel antecessorum suorum ibidem hactenus solutis, non dum allocatis que adhuc venient in summoniti one Scaccarie liberentur huiusmodi talie vic suis allocandis ad scaccarium super compotis suis. Et vicecomites prędicti faciant illis a quibus tallias sic receperint scripta sua testificantia receptionem talliarum illarum duo fideles milites ad hoc deputand, inter quos et prędictum vicount fiant chirographa de huiusmodi receptionibus sigillꝰ eorum alternatim munita. Prędicti vero milites, ad hoc deputi mittant ad Scaccarium ad terminum statutum partes

Det to the kyng. Dett.

Nouis oblig.

Desperat.

Dettes.

Proclamacio Bayles.

Knightes.

suas chirographorum in scrinio [illegible] per visum et testimoniũ [illegible] dicte tallie per vic sic recepto, relatur, et super compotis suis allocetur. Proclametur etiam, quod nisi illi habeant huiusmodi tallias [illegible] vic et ministris, vt prędictum est, querẽ, et distringantur prout [illegible] et quod tallie pro non solutis [illegible] buntur. Item vt debita, que adhuc [illegible] nicũt in sum Scaccarij vnde debent proferunt talle contra diuersas [illegible] putentur, et acquietentur. Proclametur etiam, quod aliqui ad hoc assignati ex parte nostra mittantur in singulos com, qui habeant potestatem plenam inquirendi de huiusmodi debit et vocandi coram eis solemniter, [illegible] vic quam heredes et assignatos, tenentes terrarum earum si ipsi [illegible] fuerint qui eius debita rereperiunt, etiam procedendi ad huiusmodi [illegible] capiendi, si necesse fuerit, sine pena contra quas prędicte tallie ostense fuerint venerint sine non, testificata prędicta vic sumpti eis rationabiliter [illegible] facta et enquisitione discussa in presentia partium si interesse voluerit, vel [illegible] faciant inquisitores rotulos de singulis bus coram eis conuictis et confessis irrotulatis prędictis debitis [illegible] gantur talie coram eis. Et vic [illegible] penes se sub sigillis inquisitorum [illegible] scripta rotulorum prędictorum [illegible] sedeant districtionibus faciendi [illegible] debitis in eisdem contentis bonis [illegible] inde a nobis habuerint in mandatis. Prędicti vero inquisitores mittant Scaccarium sub sigillꝰ suis rotulos prędict, vt tibi per sacramentum [illegible] fac examinentur, que debita sunt [illegible] to ei que in parte soluta, et qui [illegible] quisentur debitores, secundum [illegible] fuerit fac. Item, volumus et prouidemus qꝰ camararij non faciant [illegible] vic seu eorum quibuscunque [illegible] talle diuidendi nisi receptis

summas et acciones debita-
rum nomina soluent. continenti-
bus quidem particulas volue-
rint nec dilendi partiri quibus
debitis eo receptis nō licet eas in
singulas numerare.

Discharge.

pces soient discharges Et en cas que
debaute voluntairement soit trouie, le
tresorer per commaundement le roye
le ferra duement punir. Anno. 37. E. 3.
cap. 4.

Statuts.

4 Touts estatuts et ordinances
faites quāt ses heures des officers del
Eschekier soient tenus et fermement
gardes en toutes pointes Et oultre ceo
ordeine est et estable q̄ a quel heure q̄
aicuns dets soient vn foits paies, t les
talles ent faits reioints et allowes en
le dit eschekier, que celle Dett ne charge
tanmaimes en demand. Et ni aucune
chose q̄ apres tiel allowance fait ilces-
ques aicun clerke de dit eschekier fait
brefe con pces pour leuer meisme le
dett de nouel et ceo duement pouue
q̄ni le clerke parde son office, et ept la
prison tanq̄ il auera fait gree a la pty
par taunt en dammage si aicun y ver-
ra suer par la diffrecion des tresorer et
barons de dit eschekier. Anno. 1. Rich. 2.
cap. 7.

Dett to the King.

Clerk of the Eschequer, Pcites.

Fol.

Imprisonment.

Barrons,

5 Les barons del dit eschekier eiēt
desoze plaine potar doier chescun res-
ponse et quitūp dō fait en meisme les-
checker, issint qui chescun psone qui y
soient empesche ou empechable de quo
cunq̄ cause par luy meismes ou par au
ter person, soit desoze receu en dit esche
ker de pleinder, suir, et auoir son dis-
charge resonable en cel pty sanz attai-
dze du bee suic it e, ou aut maunderit
quicunq̄. An. 5. R. 2. ca. 9.

Barrons,

Discharge.

Accompts.

6 Les accompts en leschekier suir
puis dyrelement oies, faits engrosses,
q̄ ils ne soient per deuant faune touts
voies que les parcelles de meismes les
accompts soient faites auxi plainement
come ils soldoient estre faites en temps
passe, et no per ordinance affaire per
les faits en la pipe, et les dites barones del dit escheker, ay dured a
la dite remembrance pur fait̄ rectde pur tout temps auenir. Anno.
5. R. 2. ca. 11.

Barrons,

Clerkes of ye Escheker, Accompts,

7 Deux clerkes soient assignes
pour faire parcelles dactōpts en meisn
leschekier

lescheker a ceux qui voellent demander et soient ils iurres que ils ne feruent nul faurime en lour office et prendent pur lour trauaile de ceux as queux ils seruirent resonablement, solonq̄ la dignance des Barons del dit escheker. An. 5. R. 2. f. 8. 12.

Iesount. 8 ¶ Les accompts de nihil en lescheker soient de tout oustes ou si aiels q̄ eiz accompts y deuoient demurrer, soient les accōptants maintenant apres lour serem̄t fait e le dit escheker examines p̄ les barons illeoques, sils y purrount au deuient de riens respondr̄e au roy en cel pty. Et si trone soit pur lour dit serem̄t q̄ non, adonq̄ p̄ m̄ lour serement soient ils discharges dauter accounpt rendre deuaunt aiscun auditor tout pits le droit le roy saue. Anno. 5. R. 2. f. 8. 13.

Examine.

Discharge.

Clerks of the pipe. Sworne.

9 ¶ Le clerk̄ de pipe et les remēbrancers de lescheker soent iurez q̄ de term en terme ils serrount tant come le dyt escheker serra entre touts les lettz de grande seale ou p̄uie seale, q̄ serront maundes al dit escheker m̄ le tearme pur fynal discharge daūcū personne du Roialme daūcū demaund currount al dit escheker. Et que chescū deux, a qui il appartient, ferra, due execucion du dyt maundement. Et aurint ēst ordeine e assent que les dits deux remembrancers soient iurez de lour part, q̄ chescun terme de cy en auaunt ils serrount vn cedul de touts les plons qui serront discharges en lour offices per iudgement ou ēst auter mauer en meine le terme daūcuns demaundes en le dit escheker contenant le mān des mesures les discharges, et de faire liuerer cel cedule au dit clerke de pipe meine le term a fine que meine le clerke de pipe face quit discharger les dits parties en le grand roule. Et aurint soit le dit clerke de pipe iure que il de terme en tearme demaundera les dits cedule et m̄s les cedules y luy ſſiint receu il dischargera les dits ptes en mān soldit. Et q̄ le mān face le clerke de pipe pur lui certifier en escript as dites remembrancers de touts tielz discharges q̄ serront faits en cō office, au fine q̄ hōe discharge en vn place soit discharge en touts autres places del dit escheker. An. 5. R. 2. cap. 14.

Irem̄br̄ancers Sworne

Cedule. Discharge.

Clerke of the pipe.

10 ¶ Coūt q̄ pluisors soits deuant lour terres et tenements hors des mayns le roy y iugem̄t rendus pur cause de bank le roy ou aillours, et dicus tenements sient en aūs fait pour deuer les tenures des recordes et proces faits y hōe de mittimus en lescheker adonq̄ al entent pour eux discharger des accomptes deux demaundes q̄ les tenements sient meins les oeps de m̄ lescheker nount mye volu nāt ce heur ent faire discharger les persons deuāt q̄ ms les recordes et proces celles fuissent de parole en parole uelm̄t entres en lescheker, et sur ce uel proces fait et nouel iugem̄t illeoques autfoits rendus au graunde damage et delaie des parties sans p̄fit auenir. Et ordeine ēst e assentu qui deuers aūs q̄ tiel recorde ou le tenure dicelle serra venue en dit escheker p̄ mandement le roy come ēst dit, q̄ le remembrancer en q̄ office tielz accomptes serront demaundes maintenant face le fait en cel pty p̄ pols a enquerir lendosement de hōe touchant le dit de recorde del dit iugem̄t, sanns mes iugem̄t ou proces faire en cel partie is auaunt. Anno. 5. Richard. 2. Cap. 15.

11 ¶ Desore ne soit riens done p̄ nule p̄mission affaire en le dyt eschequier pour le fre de clerks qui soūstre t. s. taunt solement, pour le cōs dun Nisi prius ouesq̄ la dite deux soulds soulem̄t, cōe deuāt ces y soleit estre fait e vse. Anno. 5. R. 2. f. 8. 16.

¶ Fait tiel recognisãce, nautre li-
ure de le doubt. 8. for ỳ kings dets and
duties, fait ne pris en leſcheker de
ly fait. Et q̃ touts tieux recognisãcez
fueſ lieux q̃ ſont faits a p̃ſent ſoient
enſeint rancelles et adnulles, purueu
touts foits q̃ le roy eit ſufficient ſuertie
de traitte en mañ accuſtom. An. 13. R
2. ca. 14.

¶ Anno 33. H. 6. ca. 4. An act was
made to endure, as it ſemeth, for fyue
yeres, concerning fees to be taken in ỳ
Chancer, & the prices ſhal not be made a
leſſe by commiſſioners to certifie theire
exactions after they haue ſufficiẽtly
ſerued theſelues. See the ſtatut.

Execution of ſta-
tutes. 3.
Fines. 2
Foxfeitures. 8
Furſt frutes. &c. 9.
Husbandry. 4. 5.
Juſtice. 1.
Juſtice & right. 4.
Juſtice of bothe
benches. 2.
Juſtices in eire. 2
Liuery. 3
Monaſteries. 13.
Mortmaine. 4.
Recognisance 2.
Recoydes. 1.
Receiuour. 2
Shiriffes. 1. 5. 13
Wales. 28.
Wardes. 24. 25.

¶ Eſchete.

Eſchaetas habebit de terris
quarumcunq; feodi ſui-
ſeruicio, quod ptinet ad
dominos feodi illius. Et
intelligendum eſt, ſi ali-
quis decẽdat alicui nato in p
ſuo matrimonio, et cuius anteceſſo
fuit de feodo regis Francie de tẽ-
pore Angl. ſicut cõtigit de baro-
nia Monumute poſt mortẽ Joannis de
Monumuta, cuius heredes fuerunt de
Britañ & alibi. De feodis aliorũ recu-
perauit rex Henr̃ plures eſcaetas de k-
ris Normanorũ occaſione pũ et eas cõ
tulit tenẽd de capit dñis feodi p ſeruici-
cia inde debita et cõſueta Prerogati-
ua regis. ca. 11. Normans

De Foreſt. 20 Treaſon. 1. 10
Forfeiture. 1. 4. 5 Vſes. 9.
Tenure. 2.

¶ Eſchetours

Syent tants deſchetours aſſignz
come eſtoient en le tẽps quaunt ỳ
roy qui ore eſt prist le gouerneñt
de ſon roialme Dengl̃. Et q̃ mz
leſchetors ſoient eſlius per le chancel-
ler, Treſorer, et chiefe Baron del eſ-
cheker, prises as eux les chiefe Juſtic.
del vn banke et del auk filz ſoient pre-
ſentes, en mañ coñ eſt ſuiſoit des vi-
conts. Et q̃ nul eſchetor demourge en
ſõ office outr̃ vn an. An. 14. E. 3. ca. 8.

Eſect.
Chancelor.
Juſt. of b.
one. ptars.

2 ¶ Chelc̃ eſchetour pigne ſes enẽls
de ſon office des bõs gentes et loialx q̃
ſoient enherites ſufficientm̃t, et de bõ
fame et de ñ le county ou lenãre ſe fer
ra, et q̃ lenẽls illint prises ſoient endẽ-
tes entre les eſchetours & les iurrourz
Et ſi auk̃m̃ ſoit fait, q̃ tielx enẽls ſo-
ient tenuz pur nulle Et noſtr̃ ſirr le roi
voiet q̃ tielx enẽls ſoient prises en bõz
billez oũk̃mẽt et nemy en priuie. Añ.
34. E. 3. ca. 13. See here folowing.

Office.
Iurrors.
Endent.
Lloyde.
Places.

3 ¶ La ou terres ou tenementz ſount
ſeiſies en la maine le roy per office del
eſchetour conteignant que le tenaunt
le roy ent fiſt alienation ſans conge le
Roy, ou que le tenaunt le roy p ſeruice
de chiualer morust ſeiſie des terres et
tenementes auauntdits en sõ demeſn
come de fee et ſon heire deins age, et
puis la cauſe certifie en la chauncella-
rie, et celluy qui terres ſount ſeiſies
deigne en la chauncellarie et voiet tra
uerſer loffice qui fuiſt prim̃s prís par
maundement du roy que les dits tres

Seiſed.
Office.
Trauers

ne

ne ſoient mye ſeiſables, ſoit il a ceo reſ
teu, et ſoit le p̄oces mande en banke
Triall le roy a trier & ouſtr̄ faire d̄roit. Añ. 4.
E.3. cap. 14.

4. ¶ Pour les grevouſes cõplaintes
queur le roy ad oye de ſon people de ſez
eſchetoꝛs, et de lour male poꝛt, il doet
et oꝛdeigne del aſſent auauntdit, que
terres ſeiſies en ſa maine par cauſe de
Wall. garde, ſolent ſaluement gardes ſauns
walſte ou deſtruccion. Et q̄ leſchetour
neyt nulr̄ fee de bois, beneſon ne peſ
ſoun, nauꝛ riens mes reſpoigne au roi
Profits. des iſſues et p̄ofites annuels p̄oueig
nauntes des dits terres ſauns walſte,
ou deſtruct faire, Et ſil face auter
ment, & de ceo ſoit attaint, ſoit reinte a
3. Damages la ſuit de roy, et rende al heire ſes
damages au treble, a ſa p̄oper ſuit, ſi
Prochein amy, bien deins age come de pleine age, et
eyent ſes amys tãque il ſoit deins age
Office, heir de ceo qui ſerra iſſint recouere. Et
aurint dauters terres ſeiſies en la
maine le roye par enqueſt doffice p̄is
deuaunt leſchetour teigne meſme ceſt
oꝛdinaunce et penance deuers leſche
tours. Et ſil eyte nul home qui mette
challenge ou claime as terres iſſint ſei
ſies, qui leſchetour maund lenqueſt en
la chauncellarie deins le moys ap̄es
les terres iſſint ſeiſies. Et que b̄rieue
luy ſoit liuere de certifier la cauſe de ſa
ſeiſino en la Chauncellarye, et illeoꝛs
Trauys. ſoit oye ſauns delaye de trauerſer lof
fice ou autrement monſtrer ſon d̄roit &
illeoques maunde deuant le roy affair
final diſcuſſion ſauns attaynder auter
maundement. Et en cas que aſſ̄ veign
deuaunt le chaunceller et monſtre ſon
d̄roit per ẽſ demonſtraunce per bones
eudences de ſon auncien d̄roit et bone
title que le chauncellour per ſa bone
diſcrecion et aduis du counſaile ſil tem
ble q̄ il beſoigñ auoier counſaile, que il
Leaues leſſe & baile les fres iſſint en debate al
tenãt rendãt ent auroye de value ſi au
roy appertient en manr̄ come ſoit le
auters chauncellers deuaunt ceſte
faites auaunt ces heures des
diſcrecions iſſint q̄ il face ſurtes
ferra walſte ne deſtruccion, tanq̄
ainoge. Et que les dites eſchetꝛ
nent tielx enh̄ſtes en les bons
bons gents, et de ceo ouertment
endentures affairs ent les dits
tours et ceur des enqueſtez, come
foits eſtoit oꝛdeigñ per eſtatut.
24. E.3. ca. 13. befoꝛe. 2.) Et ſi nul
tour face au contrary de ceſt
ſuiſdit eyt la p̄iſone des li. ans,
ceo ſoit reinte a la volunte le roy,
36. E.3. ca. 13.

5 ¶ Nul eſchetour ſoit fait ſil
li. de terr̄ au'meins, ou pluis en
q̄ ils facent lour offices en ꝑper
et ſi auter ſoit, ſoit ouſte, Anno
3. ca. 5. Se herr folowing. 10. u.

6 ¶ Nul eſchetour, ne commiſ
p̄eigne aſcunnement aſcun
denquere ſinon des gentes
et empanelles par le viſcount
tie deins quel il eſt eſchetour
millioner Et ſi aſcun eſchetour
millioner p̄eigne enqueſtes des
qui ne ſount mye empanelles,
tournes per le vicount come
dit, et ent per examinacion
al ſuit de partye qui pur luy
pur le roy ou auter perſon
ille purſuer ſoit conuict
chelcun enqueſt enſy p̄is,
courge la paine et foꝛfeiture
paier ceſtaſſauoir lun moitie
lauk moitie al party greue, a
ſerra conuict. Et que nul les
toriementes ſeiſies as mains
ſñr le roy ſur enh̄ſt p̄ris
chetours, ou commiſſioners
aſcunement telles ne grantes
par le chauncellour, ou
gleterre, ou auter officer
quicunq̄, tanq̄ meſmes les
berrits ſoient retournez

la chancellarie ou en leschekier mes ō
enquirant toutes titles terres et tene-
mentes entierment et continuelment
deuaunt nostre seignour le roy tan-
dis les dits enquestes et verdites soiēt
retournes, et par vn mois apres mesm̄
le retourne ſi iſſint ne soit que celuy ou
ceux qui sont ou sentent eux greuez par
les enquestes ou oustes de lour ter-
res ou tenements veignent en la chan
cellarie et soy pferent de trauerser les
dites enquestes et soy offeront de prender
auters les terres ou tenemēts a ferm̄,
que ſi iſſint font, que adonques mes-
mes les terres ou tenements soient cō-
mys a eux, sūz monstrer bones euiden-
ces pauauntes lour trauers estre ver-
ifiez la fourme de lestatut fayt
lan du roy E. tierce puis le con-
quest 5. cap. 13. before. 4. a tener tanque
a ceo sur mesme trauers pris soit tro-
uee affille pur le Roy ou pur le pye
dant ſufficiant ſuertie de ſuer le dyt
auers oue effect, et de rendre et paier
a dite sūr le roy lannuel valu des te
nementes dount le trauers ensy ſerra
pris soit discuſſe pur le roy. Et ſi al-
cun letters patents des aſcuns terres
tenements soient faits au contrary
de auter person, ou lesses a ferme
pur le dit mois, apres le dit mois de
mesme soient voides et tenus pour
nul. Et que les eſchetours ou com-
manders sur paine de forfeiture de rr
lyures cestaſſauoir lun moitie au
roy et lauter moitie al party a qui suit
la commicte retournement en la
chancellarie nostre seignour le roy ou
deuaunt leschekier les enquestez deuaunt eux
prises deins vne mois procheine apres
la dite celles. Et cest chescun q̄ voet
auer le roy ſa ſuite en celi party. añ
[illegible].

Ore quelle bon estatut et ordināce
fait an. 8. H. 6. ca. 16. before. 6. diuerſes
gentz ymaginants a ſubuerte, et per
malicious engyne ſeruir come de nulle,

pursuant dauer doner tielx donez, grā-
tes et fermes, per letters patentes dun
roye, deuaunt aſcun inquiſition title
troue pur le roy dicell, pretendaunts
tielx dones et grauntes nient estre cō-
prises ne remedies per le dit estatute,
nient obstaunt que il est owel mischif
del dit estatut. Nostre dit seignour le
roy conſiderant les premiſſes, et voillāt
en cel partye purueoir de remedy, ad or-
dine par lauctorite ſuiſdit, que nulles
letters patents soient faites a aſcun per- Letts patts
ſon ou persons daſcuns terrez ou tene- Before office.
ments deuaunt inquis de titel du roy
en iceux ne soit troue en la chauncell̄
ou en son eſcheker retourne ſi title du
roy, en iceux ne soit troue de record, ne
deins le mois apres īn le retourne, ſil
ne soit a celuy ou ceux qui tends ou ten
dent lour trauerſes come de suis est dit Trauers.
Et ſi aſcuns letters patents soiēt faits
a cōtrarye soient voides et tenus pour Voyde
nul. An. 18. H. 6. ca. 6.

8 ¶ En caz q̄ aſcun eſchetour preign̄
aſcun office deuaunt luy, et ne retourn̄ Office.
meſme loffice en la chaumcellarie ou Retorne.
en leſcheker du roye deins le mois apꝰ
la priſe dicell que il entre la paine de rl Fort.
li. quenr il ad forfait per leſtatute fayt
lan du reigne nostr̄ dit seignor le roye
octieſme. 8. Anno. 8. H. 6. cap. 16. bee-
fore. 6. ſoit tenus a paier a meſme nostr̄
ſeignour le roy a taunt come il est en-
damage a cauſe de non retorne de tyel
office. Et q̄ le chanceller dengleterre Chanceler.
appel a luy le treaſorer dengl̄ en leſtat
tielx fermes, pur due execuc̄ fair du dyt
eſtatut fait le dit an octieſme Añ. 18.
H. 6. cap. 7.

9 ¶ Cheſcun eſchetour preign̄ ſez en Office.
queſtes doffice per vertue des bīz de di
em clauſit extremum, et toutes auters Moneth.
bīes deins le mois apꝰ la deliuerance
dautielx bīes, et aurint toutes autyelx
inquiſitions soient priſes en bonez vil- Place.
les et lieux ouerts et que nulle de Openly.
eux preygne priuement ne apperte

per

per luy ne p̄ auter p aſc̄ meſn̄ plon̄ pur
lerecution daſcuns tielx b̄zeues en vn
countie, ne per loccaſion de ceo outr̄ la
Fees. ſumme de vi.ſ.viij.d. ou xiij.ſ.iiij.d. ou
deſuis, lou ſon labour et ſes coſtages
demandorent illint que la ſ̄me q̄ il en
tremēt p̄zendza nerede pas en tout la
ſomme de xl.ſ. pour les execūc̄ daſcun
tiel b̄zeue en vn countie. Et ſi aſc̄ eſche
Foꝛf. tout faco le contrary daſcun de les p̄ze-
Tzaurzs. milles, que adonq̄ il foꝛface le ſumme
de xl.li. Auxint ſi aſcun home traūs aſ-
cun office p̄zile deuaunt aſc̄ Eſchetour
Scire fac. ou commiſſioner, et dont eit aſc̄ Scire
Protection. facias enuers aſc̄ patent, que en cel caz
Reaſe, nul p̄tection ſoit alloive ne allowable
q̄ quant a aſc̄ grant ou les affaire a aſ-
cun perſon qui trauers aſc̄ tiel office, q̄
leſtatut en tiel cas deuant ceſt temps
faits ſoient duement obſeruez, et que
le roy eit le moitie de la dit foꝛfaiture
de xl.li. et q̄ le party que en ceſt partye
voiet ſuer pur le roy et luy ins eit lauit
moitie dicell. An. 23. H. 6. ca. 17.

10 ¶ Saul eſchetor affair̄ apz̄ ꝛc. pign̄
ſur luy loffice deſchetour ne in loffice
occuppye pour luy meſme ne per aſcun
auter perſon, ſi non le dit eſchetour ou
auter perſon ou perſons a ſon oeps eit
ou eient, le temps que il ſerra eſſlieur eſ
chetour, terres tenements, ou rent en
fee ſimple, fee taile, ou terme de vie al
xx li. annuel value de xx.li. giſaunts et eſſe-
Leſe ants deins meſme le countye ou coun-
ties dount il ſerra fait eſchetour, ne q̄
aſcun tiel eſchetour apz̄s la dit eſſr̄ eſ-
Deputis lieur vend ne mettre a ferme la dit of-
fice deſchetery en aſc̄ maner ne face aſ
cun deputy ou deputies, foꝛſque tiel ou
tielx pur qui ou queux il voet reſpondr̄
a ſon peril, la noume ou noumes de
Certifie dit deputie ou deputies deſtre certifie p̄
m̄ leſchetour p̄ les letters patentes au
treſoꝛer et barons del eſcheker nr̄e ſir̄
le roy pur le temps eſteants deinz vint
Deputie iours apz̄s tiel deputacion affaire, et
q̄ nul tiel deputie ou deputies p̄zeigne
ou p̄zeigneral ſur luy ou ceo
en loffice deſcheterie ſinon tiel
eſt terres ou tenements ou
nauntdit annuel value en les
fourme come eſt auauntdit. Et ſi
perſon ou perſons apz̄s ꝛc. fait
cent contrarie de les p̄zemiſſes
de eux, foꝛface ou foꝛfacent a
faut xl.li. lun moitie ent a
raigne ſeignour le roy a oeps
noꝛable hoſtiel deſtr̄ apliere, lau
tie a cheſcun des lieges nr̄e ſouer
ſeignour que pour ceo voet ſuer
on de treſpas, en quel ſemblable
cellz, rule, iudgement, coſtes
ſoient eurs et agardes cōe ſis
en auters accions de det dualm
les per b̄zeue a la common ley
defendaunt en aſcū tiel accion
admis a ſa ley ne aſc̄ p̄tection
ſoin en aſcun maner en icel ſoit
Et les iuſtices du peace en chei
coꝛpoꝛate conuict. Et que les
du peace en cheſcun autre lieu
iuſtices de peas deins iceux ayan
ar denquerer oyer et terminer
auntiel foꝛfaiture ſur p̄ſentm
deuaunt eux en lour ſeſſions
ſentment ſemblable p̄ceſſe
come eſt vſe ſur les enditements
ſpas fait ove foꝛce et armes
la peas de nr̄ ſeignour le roy.
touts foits que ceſt act nentende
aſcun perſon ou perſons, fait
eſtre faites eſchetour daſſ
ou ville, de ceſt roialme
uera auctoꝛitie dauoir faire
chetour deins eux meſmes
patents du graunt nr̄e ſouer
gnour le roy ou de aſcun de ſes
pgenitoꝛs ou p̄deceſſours
4. ca. 9. So here folowing.

11 ¶ Kanye Eſchetour or Co
ſioner hereafter retourne,
anye of the kynges courts
quiſicions or officers concerning
tenements, or other hereditam

presented by the other
, and willed and by them
that then the same escheto
commissioner in forfait for euerie sache
inquisition, so returned & put
the sayde courtes, an C.
tol he partie or parties greued
by suche inquisition, or office: and
that from hereforth no eschetour ne no
other time by vertue of any commis-
sion to enquere of landes: tenements,
other hereditamentz, excepte hee, or
his vse, haue landes, tenementz
hereditamentes of the yerely value
marckes aboue al charges and re-
prises, vpon paine of xx. li. for before. x.
And that it shalbee lawfull for all
persons, that bee not sufficyent of free
in possession or vse, at the time of
such commissiō to them deliuered,
refuse to sit and enquire by vertue of
the same commissiō. And that they vp-
on protestle made against them oute
of the kinges escheker, by vertue of the
same commissyon, to bee discharged
vpon their othes, for their sayde none
residencye, without fine or fee.
And that euery eschetour and commis-
sioner shal sitte in conuenient and ope
places, according to the statutes here-
fore made. And that the sayde esche-
tours and commissioners, shall suffer
euerie person to geue euidence openlie
in their presence, to such enquestes as
shall be taken before ante of them, vp-
on paine of. xl. pounde. And that no
sheriffe, nor other persone, whiche shal
ought to retourne writz or precepts
retourne before eschetours, or such cō-
missioners, any persone or persons to en
quere of any landes or tenementes, er
euerie of the same Jurie so retor-
ned, or other to their vse, haue landes
tenementes of the yerelye value of
. s. within ỹ same shire were ỹ same
enquiry shal bee made without fraude
collusion, aboue all charges and re-
prises, vpon peine of forfaiture for eue
ry person so returned one C. s. And ỹ
the Jurie that shall bee sworne before
any eschetour or such commissioner to
enquire of lands tenementes, or other
hereditamentz shall receiue the counter
pane of the office or inquisition, that by
them shalbe presented, endented, & sea-
led by the eschetour or by such cōmissi-
oner, and the same deliuer and suffer
to rest in the possession of the first per-
sonne that shalbe sworne in the sayde
Jurie, with him to remayne, to the en-
tent ỹ the saide commissioner or esche-
tour, maye not change nor enbeselle
the saide offices or inquisitions. And
this to bee done vppon paine of euerie
of the said person, that shal bee sworn
in. s. And ỹ euerie eschetour and com-
missioner after a Jurie or enquest bee-
fore anye of them sworne be readye to
geue their verdit or presentment, and
offer to present the same, ỹ the same es-
chetour or commissyoners or parte of
them shall receiue the same verdite wi-
out farther delaie, vppon paine of one
C. pounde. And deliuer the counter-
paine of the Indenture to the Jurye,
in fourme aboue rehersed vpon paine:
And ỹ if the Clerke of the petty bagge
of the kinges Chauncerie, for ỹ tyme
beinge, or his deputie or deputies or a-
nye other officer there, hauing auc̄ho-
ritie to receiue any such office or inqui-
sition to whose handes any such offyce
or inquisiciō shal come to, which ought
to bee retourned into the saide Chaun
cerie will not receiue the same office or
inquisition, and put it on the Flas, to
remaine of recorde, within three daies
after it bee reteined, or offred to him to
bee receiued, hee to forfait for euerye
such default xl. pounde. And the com-
missioners or eschetours, afore whom
the same office or inquisition is founden
as is before the said, offred to be deli-
uered into ỹ Chācery, to be discharged

Fork.

Counterpane

Jurrour.

Change,

Fork.
Enquestes,

Receue,

Fork.
Clerke of the,
petty bagge,

Not receiue

Fork.

Eschetors.

Discharged.

of the penalty of.cl. poundes ymitted by ſtatute for none retournynge of the ſame office or inquiſicyon within the moneth (*Sam.18.H.6 ca.7.before.8.*) And that lyke lawe & penaltie be to charge the officer or officers of the kinges Eſchequer, for the tyme beeynge, whiche ought to receiue inquiſicions or offices retournable into the ſame Eſchequer for refuſig ſo to receiue thē. And that ỳ commiſſioners or Eſchetoure, beefore whome the ſaid inquiſicions or offices bee founden, bee diſcharged of the penaltie of the ſtatute for non returning of the ſame inquiſicions or offices, ſo ỳ then the ſaid eſchetours or commiſſioners at any tyme after the moneth of any ſuch offices, beefore them or anye of them taken, within an other moneth then next enſuing retourne the ſaid office into the Chaūcerie or eſchequer, as the caſe ſhal require. And that the ſaid clerke of the petye bagge (for the time being) certifie or cauſe to be certyfied ỳ Tranſcript of euerye ſuche office or inquiſicion (taken beefore anye commyſſioners or eſchetours) to the kings Eſchequer the nert terme followinge the receit therof, vppon paine of forfature for euery ſuch defaulte. C.s. And that no manne be compelled after the feſte of all ſaīctes nert comminge, to occupie nor exercyſe the office of an Eſchetour by anye one patent ouer one hole yere. And that hee that is once Eſchetour ſhall not be made eſchetor againe within.iii. yeare after the forſaid hole yere ended. And if any eſchetour, after ỳ feaſt of al ſaitz be made eſchetor or exercyſe his office by reaſon of one patēt ouer the time of one whole yere ended or be made eſchetour within thyee yere after (as is aforeſayde) that then after the ſayde whole yere (in forme aforeſaide) ended, hys patent ſo made to bee voyd and of none effecte. And that the partye or parties ſo greued ſhall haue hys or they recouerie of [illegible] ſaide forfaitures of one C.li. [illegible] of dette, in which accion the [illegible] ſhall not wage hys law, nor be [illegible] tection nor eſſoine. And the [illegible] the other forfaitures expreſſed [illegible] preſent acte, the king ſhall haue [illegible] moitie therof, and the partie that [illegible] ſue therfore by accion of det, the [illegible] moytie. And the defendaunt ſhal [illegible] no other delaye, but as is aforeſaide. Prouided alwaie, that this acte [illegible] ninge eſchetours for exercyſing [illegible] offices ouer an whole yere togither [illegible] letters patentes or graunted made [illegible] to bee made to any eſchetour for terme [illegible] of lyfe, or for yeares or otherwiſe, [illegible] tende not, ne bee preiudiciall to any [illegible] cheto; that now is, and that hereafter [illegible] ſhalbee made and ordayned in any [illegible] or towne corporate, or in the Duchie [illegible] of Lancaſter, Cornewall and the [illegible] tics Palantines of Lancaſter, Chester, Durham, or Elye, or to anye [illegible] county Palantine within the Realme [illegible] of Englād, Wales, or marches of the [illegible] ſame. Or to any eſchetour, made or [illegible] after to bee made by any perſon or perſones ſpirituall or temporall, having [illegible] auctoritie by reaſon of any fraunchiſe [illegible] lybertie, priuileges, preſcripcions, or [illegible] grant, to depute or make anye [illegible] Eſchetour in the ſame. Prouyded [illegible] that this acte, as to any penalty in the [illegible] ſame concernynge the ſufficiencye of [illegible] eſchetour, and ſurrours aforeſayde, [illegible] tende not nor bee preiudiciall to any [illegible] eſchetour in citye or townes corporate [illegible] ne to any other eſchetour made or [illegible] after to bee made by any perſon or perſonnes, hauing priuiledge to make eſchetours for inquiſicion of landes [illegible] mentes, or hereditamētes, ne to any [illegible] ſhirife or bailife for retourning [illegible] panell any perſō or perſōs beefore [illegible] of the ſayde Eſchetours of leſſe [illegible] then is conteyned in the ſaid acte. [illegible]

Eſcheter.

Diſcharge.

Retourne.

Clerk of the petyte bagge.

Tranſcripte.

Fort.

Ouer.1. yere

within 3. yers

Patent.

Ouer one yer within 3. yere.

Patent voyd.

of the counties Palatyne
& Chester in thys pre-
sente parliament exempted. Prouy-
ded also that this acte extend not hee p̄-
iudicial to anye Justices of the peace,
or anye thing doing concernyng the cō
mission of the peace. &c. This acte to
endure to ỹ next parlīt. An. i. H. 8. ca. 8.
and is made ꝑpetual. anno. h. 8. ca. 2.

After such office founde afore a-
ny escheatour or commissioner, putte in-
to ỹ Chauncerie or ỹ eschequer if anye p-
sone wyll tend atrauers to the same office, and desireth to haue ỹ
landes contained in the same office to
come, and findeth suertie, and sheweth
euydence to the Chauncellour of
Englande, for the tyme beinge, accor-
dyng to the statut afore rehersed. (S. an.
1. H. 5. ca. 6. before. 6.) come into the chan
cerie withi three monethes next after
the same office so putte into the Chan-
cerie of Eschequer, that he bee than by
the saide Chauncellour thereto admit-
ted, and that then all other patentes &
graūtes hereafter to bee made therof
within the saide three monethes ended
voide, and of none effecte the saide
statut made the. xiij. yere of the raigne
of kyng Henrie the. vi. or any other sta
tute made to the contrarie notwithstā
dyng. An. i. H. 8. ca. 10.

An. i. H. 8. cap. 11. It is enacted ỹ
liueries mayē be taken to officers ꝑ-
sed by Empson and Dudley, notwi-
standyng liuerie sued of those landes

All and euerie such person and
persones, which shalbe named and cer
tified into the kinges Chauncerie by ỹ
Lorde Treasoꝛer of Englande to bee
escheatour, shal withi one moneth next
after ỹs letters patentes shall bee de-
liuered vnto hym, take vppon hym the
execution of the same office, or els ap-
peare in the saide eschequer, and shewe
reasonable cause whie hee ought not so
to doo. And if anye suche person so nay-

med and certified to be Eschetour, do
not appere as is aforesaide within one
moneth next after notice to him giuen
as is aforesaide, no shewe anye rea-
sonable cause why he ought not to doe
the same: that then he shall lose & for-
fait for euerie suche defaute. xx. pounde
to the king our soueraigne lord, to bee
leuied to his maiesties vse in anye hys
highnes courtes of Record. And be it
ꝑ. that no Eschetour after ꝛc. shall sit
onely by vertue of his office for inquiry
of the tenure, title, or value of any lād
tenementes, or hereditamentes, wher
the same landes, tenementes or heredi
tamentes, beene of the value of fyue
pounde by the yere or above, & holden
of the kinge, without the kinges writt
to bee directed to him for the same, vp-
pon paine to lose and forfaite for euē-
rie tyme that hee shall sytte and make
enquirye contrarye to the fourme of
this estatute. b. pounde. And that anye
Eschetoure shall take for the findynge
of anye office of any manours, landes
tenementes, or hereditamentes, that
shall not excede the clere yerelye value
of. b. pound above the summe of. xb. s.
That is to saye, for the Eschetours fee
vi. s. viii. d. and for the writtinge of the
office iii. s. iiij. d. & for the charges of the
Jurie. iii. s. And for the officers & mini-
sters ỹ shall receiue the sayde office in
any court of recorde. ii. s. vppon payne
that euerie Eschetoure offending thys
acte shall lose and forfayte for euerye
tyme so offendinge fyue pounde. And
that the officers and ministers of eue-
ry courte of Recorde, where suche in-
quisitions shalbee returned, breynge
offred vnto them within one moneth
next after the fynding therof, shal re-
ceiue and take the same vppon payne
to lose and forfayte for euerye tyme
offendynge thys acte. b. pounde. The
one moitie of all which forfaitures a-
foresayde shalbee to the king our soue-

Not apere.

Fort.

Sitte.

v li.

Not without writte.

Fort.

v li.
Finding.

xb. s.
Fees.

Fort.

Officers.

Receyuer.
Fort.
Moyete

F. iij. raigne

craigne lande, and the other untitle ther
of to the partie that will sue for ȳ same
in any of the kinges courtes of record.
In which.xx. Anno 33. H. 8. & Ed. 6.

Lease. Copihold.

25 ¶ Where manye and diuers per-
sonnes, beholding, or that haue holden
landes, tenementes, or hereditamentz,
some for terme of yeares, and some
by copy of courte roll, haue bene expul
sed, and putte out of their termes and

Offices,

holdes, by reason of inquisicions, or of-
fices, founden before Eschetours, com
mussioners, and other, conteyninge te-
nures of the kynge, in Capite, entitu-
linge the king to ȳ wardship and custo-
dy of suche landes, or tenementes, and
some time entitulig ȳ kinge to ȳ same
vppon attaindours of treason, felonie
or otherwise by reason that such Lea-
ses, for terme of yeares or interest by
copy of courte roll, of suche personnes
haue not bene founde in such inquisici
ons or offices, after which expulsion or
puttinge oute the sayde personnes haue
bene without remedy, for the obteinig
of the saide termes and holdes, during
the kinges possession therein, and can

Trauerse,

haue no trauers, Monstrance de droit
ne other remedy for the same, because
their saide interesse is but a chatell in
the lawe, or customarye holde, and no
state of free holde. And also where a-

Rent. Profites,

nye person or persons, hath ante rent,
common, office, fee, or other profite ap-
prendre of any state of free hold, or for
yeares, or otherwise out of such lands
or tenementes, specified in such offices
or inquisicions, the saide rent, commen
office, fee, or profite apprendre not founde
in the same office or offices, suche per-
sonnes are in like maner without re-
medie, to obtaine or haue the sayd rent,
common, office, fee, or profite apprendre
by any trauerse or other spedie meane,
without great and excesse charges, du-
ringe the Kynges interest therein, by
force of such inquisition or office. For
remedy wherof, be it, that where any
such office or inquisicions is
founden, omitting such titles,
or matters, as is aforesaide
such cases, euerie lease,
terme of yeares, or coppye holde
euerie suche person or persones,
or shall haue, any interest in any
cõmon, or profite apprendre, for
of yeres, lyfe, or otherwise out
of the landes, tenements, or
menter conteined in suche office
quisicion where the king hys heires
successours, is or shalbe intitled, as
aforesaide, to anye suche landes
menter, or hereditamentes, shal
holde, enioye, and perceiue al and
rie theire leases, & interestes, for
of yeres, or by copie of court roll,
commons, offices, fees, and profite
prendre, in suche maner, fourme
and condition, as they and euery of
shoulde, or myght haue doone in
there hadde bene none such office
quisicion founden, and as they shou
or lawfullye might, or ought to
done, in case suche lease, interest by
pie of court roll, rente, common,
fee, or profite apprendre, hadde
founden in suche office or inquisicion
any lawe, custome, or vsage to the
trarie hereto fore vsed, in such cases
any wise notwithstanding. And
where it is or shalbee founden, for
king, his heires, or successours, that
heire or heires of his tenaunt or ten
is or shall be within age, wher in
such heire or heires is or shalbee
same tyme of full age, or of a
greater age the is or shalbe conteyned
within such office. Be it enacted
rie suche case such heire and heires
and may at his or their verye full
or after persecute a writte of
banda, and sue his or their
Dester le maine, as his or their
shall lye, and haue the profites

landes, tenementes or hereditamentes from the time of his or their full age, anye ſuch untrue office, inquiſition or anye laive, or cuſtome, to the contrarie in anye wiſe notwithſtandinge. Alſo where one perſone or moe is or ſhalbee founden heire to the ſame tenant by office or inquiſition, where anye other perſon is or ſhalbee heire or if one perſon or moe be or ſhalbee founden heire, by office or inquiſition in one coũtye, and another perſon or perſons is, or ſhalbee founden heyre to the ſame perſo in another county, or if anye perſon be or ſhal be untruly foũde heire, Idiot, or dead: Be it enacted by the auctoritie aforeſaide, that euerie perſon or perſonz greued or to be greued by anye ſuche offyce or inquiſition ſhall and maye haue hys or theire traverſe to the ſame immediatly or after, at hys or theire pleaſure, & proceede therein, and haue lyke remedye and auãtage as in other caſes of traverſes bppon vntrue inquiſicions, or offices founden, anie laiwe, vſage, or cuſtome to the cõtrarie in anye wiſe notwithſtandinge. Alſo where it is or ſhalbee vntruly founden, by offyce or inquiſicion, that anye perſon or perſons attainted, or that ſhall bee attainted of treaſon, felonie, or pꝛemunire, is or ſhall bee ſeaſed of any landes, tenementes, or hereditamentz, at anye time ſithe the firſt felonye, or offẽce, committed or done, or anie time after, where anye other perſon or perſons hath or ſhall haue anie right title or intereſt in eſtate of free holde, that the in euerie ſuche caſe euery perſo or perſons claiminge thereby, ſhall haue hys or their traverſe or monſtrꝛãce de droit, to the ende, without bringing anie writ of right and by the remedy and auãtage bppon hys or theire title to be iudged for hym or them therein, as hath beene accuſtomed, and vſed in other caſes of traverſes, although the kinges maieſtie, hys heires or ſucceſſours, be or ſhalbee in ſuche caſe entituled to anye ſuche landes, tenemẽts or hereditamentes, by double matter of recorde anye laiwe, cuſtome, or vſage to the contrarie in anye wiſe not withſtanding. And further be it enacted &c. that where anye inquiſition or offyces is or ſhall bee founde by theſe woordes, or lyke. Quod de quo vel de quibus, tenemẽta predicta tenentur iuratores, predict ignorant, or els founden holden of the king, Per que ſeruicia ignorant, or ſuch lyke, yꝛ in ſuche caſe ſuch Tenure, ſo incerteinlye founden de quo vel de quibus tenementa predict tenentur ignorant, ſhal not bee taken for any immediat Tenure of the kinge, nor ſuch Tenure ſo foũden of the kinge, Per ſeruicia ignorant, ſhall not bee taken any Tenure in Capite, but in ſuch caſes a melius inquirendum to be awarded as hath beene accuſtomed in olde time, anye vſage of later tyme, to the contrarie notwithſtanding. And bee it further enacted &c. that where it is or ſhall bee foũden by any office or inquiſicion, that any landes, tenamentes, or hereditamentes, are or ſhalbee diſcended, remained, or cummen to any heire within age, and in the Kinges warde or that ought to be in the kiges warde and that ſuche landes, tenementes, or hereditamẽtes, are holden of the king, immediatly wher in dede the ſame are or ſhal bee holden, of ſome other common perſon, and not of yꝛ king immediatlye: that in ſuche caſe ſuche heire or heires, ſhall and maye haue their traverſe to the ſame, within age and lyke reſtitucion, bppon hys or their tryall founden, or iudged for hym or them therein, as hath beene accuſtomed and vſed in other caſes of traverſes, anye laiwe, vſage, or cuſtome, to the contrarie in anye wiſe notwithſtanding.

Double matter.

Ignorant.

Of the king

In capite, Melius inquirendum.

Deſcend.

warde.

Of the king.

Trauers. with in age. Reſtitution.

Also where the kinges maiestie by his prerogatiue ought to haue atweel such landes and tenementes, as bee holden of other lords, as holden of hym selfe, immediatiue, whereof hys tenaunt holdynge of him in chiefe dyerly seised, his heire beynge within age, vntyll suche time as liuerie be sued by suche heyre, and that the meane Lordes of whome the saide other landes and tenements, of such heyre bee holden, dee to spare ye rentes due to them for the same landes or tenementes holden of them, during the kinges possession. And when suche heire hath sued hys or their liuerie they dee by distresse or other wyse to compelle the saide heire to pate to them the arrerages of such rentes, for such time as the saide landes or tenements were in the kinges possession by such mynoritie where they shoulde haue vsed by petition the kings maiestie, to haue obtained the same out of the kings hãds, if they would haue the same which is to the greate detriment, losse, and hinderance of such heire and heires: For redresse whereof bee it &c. That from hencefourth such meanie lordes during suche minoritie, shal haue, receyue and take the saide rentes, by the handes of such the kinges officers, as shal be appointed to haue receyue, and take the yssues, reuennes, and profites of the same landes and tenementes, so holde of suche meane Lordes durynge the minoritie and nonage of suche heyre and heires, and vntyll suche heyre or heires sue hys or their liuerie, and ye suche heire and heires vntyll such time as hee or they shall haue sued their liuerie, or myghte reasonably haue sued theire liuerie shalbee therof discharged by vicehageres. And that suche heyres officers shall vpon requyrynge make pay the same to suche meane Lordes (they geuynge to suche officer and officers, a sufficient acquitaunce or acquitances for the receyte of the same.) And such paiment therof made, with such taunce or acquitances therof shalbee to such officers a sufficient charge againste the kinges maiestie and hys heires, vppon hys or their coumpte in that behalfe, anye vsage, or custome heretofore hath vsed to the contrarie herof, in any wise notwithstandinge. Prouided alwaies and it is &c. that this acte &c. shall not anye wise extend to anye inquisition office, taken or founden at anye time before the .xx. daie of March next commynge &c. Prouided also, & it is &c. in all suche cases as any person or persons shall bee enhabled by this acte haue anye trauers, and shall pursue his or their trauers, that then he they that shall pursue suche trauers shall sue one writte, or seuerall writtes of Scire facias, (as the case shall requires against all and singuler such persons and person as shall haue interest by the Lynge or by hys patente of such tentes, in lyke maner and fourme as is requisit, vpon trauerses or petitions heretofore pursued. And that in every suche Scire facias, the patentee and other defendauntes shall haue such pleas, and aduauntage, as they haue in any Scire facias, before this time awarded against any patente in the case of petition. And also, that vpon every trauers, that shall bee pursued by vertue or meane of this acte, in such case as the partye or parties that pursue anye suche trauers, shall proue the vower of the common lawyers to be Readme, haue benefite to the kinges highnes the kinges, their heires and successours of such the graunte and fourme as the said writtes of Scire facias graunted, and to the kinge. Prouided also, &c. that if anye iudgement vpon such trauers vpon anye trauers that shall

Prerogatiue

Holde of, other.

Liuery.

Spare the rents

Trauerses,

Petition.

Meane lordes. Rentes

Discharged.

Pay.

Acquitance.

Accompt.4. crowne.1.
Correment.2 Proclamations.3
Curney.5. Receiuers.3.
Confirmacion.8 Shirifes.8.11.22.
Cousions.3 Trauers.3.
Crowne.1. Treason.1.
Cuciens.1. Vacacions.2.
Dischet.1. 3.4.
Disseisure.1.4.9 Wales.28.32.
Dispitate no- Wastes.3.
Dowry.23. Wastre.5.
Wardes.17.25.
Weightes.25
Wines.23.

¶ Escuage.

Cutagium de cetero capiatur sicut capi consueuit tempore H. regis Aui nostri. Magna charta capitulo.38.

¶ Esse.

¶ Essoines.

Dil quam aliquis poterit se in inquisitionē aliquam, que emerserit vel emergere poterit, in hu-

iusmodi breuibus: non habebit nisi vnicum essoñ vel vnicam defaltam, ita quod si ad diem sibi datū per essonium suum non venerit, aut secundo die defaltam fecerit tunc inquisicio illa per eius defaltam capiatur, et secundum inquisicionem illam ad iudicium procedat. Si vero inquisicio illa capta fuerit in cōi coram vic̄ vel coron̄ ad iusticiā domini Regis ad certū diē est remittend. Et si pars rea nō venerit ad diē illum tunc propter defaltam ipsius assignetur et alius dies secundum discretionem iusticiē et mandet vicec̄ quod ad diem illum faciat eum venīr ad audiendū iudic̄ suum, si velit, secundum inquisicionem illam: ad quem diem si non venerit, propter defaltam suam, procedatur ad iudicium. Eodem modo fiat si non veniat ad diem sibi datū per essonium suum. Mark. Ca.13.

Dek. / Iugement,

2. ¶ De essoniis autem prouisum est q̄ in cōi bunc̄, aut in curia baron̄ vel aliis cuī nulī habeat necesse iuste pro essonio suo warrantisādo. Mark Ca.19

Diuerse.

3 ¶ Pur ceo que en briefe Dassise dattaints, et de iuris vtrum, les iurours sont souent trauels per essoynes des tenauntes. Purueu est que del heure quil est vne foitz apparus en courte, que iammais ne puisse le essoyne, mez face son atturney a suer pour luy sil voil. Et si non soyt lassise ou le iure prise per son defaut. W.1. Capitulo. 42.

Assise. Attaynt. Iurie vtrum

Attourney.

4. ¶ Pur ceo que les demaundes sont souent delayez de lour droit, pur ceo dit ount plusours parceners tenantes, dōt nul peut respoygne sans auter ou quel ad plusors tenauntes ioyntment fesez, ou nul ne sciet sō seueral, e ceux iamāts sount to chēt y esloigne, issint, que checun eyt vn essoyne. Purueu est desormes, que ceux tenātz nient essoine forsque a vne iourne, nyent pluis qui vne soule tenāt manerit, issint q̄ iammais

Parceners, Ioyntenants Fourch.

Forch. ins pulliet forcher forque taint solemẽt aues vn essoine. W.I.ca.42.

Ouer the sea. ¶ Pour ceo que multz des gentz se tosant sauslement essoine de oultremier ia ou ils fuerent en Engleterre le iour de la sommons. Purueu est desormes, que cel essoin ne soit pas de tout alowe si le demandant le challenge, e soit prist dauerõ quel fuit en Engleterr le iour q̃ le sommons fuist fait et. iii. semaignes apres mes soit atourñ en cell forme, q̃ si le demand sue a tiel iour auerement per paiz, ou si come la courte le Roy, a gard de ce soit attaint qui le tesmaint fuist beins de quater shires, le iour quel il fuist soisi, e troys semaignes apres, issint que il puist estre selonablement garnye de sommons, soit lessoin tenu en vn defaute, e ceo fait a entend taunt soulement d auaunt fullices. W.I.ca.43.

Dr. Kings seruice. Del. 6 ¶ Sotins.r. of essoin for the pr e of essoin of ꝑ kinges seruice for the def.

Parcenors, Fourth. 7 ¶ Come il soit cõtenu en lestatut le roy que ore est, q̃ deux pceners ou deux q̃r teign en cõen ne puillet forcher p essoiñ del heur q̃z auant vn foitz apperus en courte. Put cien est que in ceo soit tenus e gard p le ou hõe e la feme sor compled en la court le roy. Glos Capitulo.10.

Appele. 8 ¶ Ne iacerat de cetero appellator in appello de morte hõis essoniũ in quacunque curia appellũ fuerit terminand W.I.ca.12.

Sicke. 9 ¶ In itinere iustic non admittatur de cetero essoñ de malo lecti de ten in eodem comñ, nisi ille q̃ se facit essoniare veracit sit infirmus, quia si ercipiat p tenentẽ, quod tenes non est infirmus, nec in illo statu quo minus venit potu sedor iustic admittat eius calumnia. Et si hoc p inquisicion cõiuni poterit, veretur illud essoniũ in defal, nec iacet de cetero illud essoniũ in bri de recto int duos clamantes p eundem dilcensum. W.I.ca.18.

Auerment. Del. Right. 10 ¶ Postquã aliquis posuerit se in tri-

quicion aliquat ad primum cetur et essoniũ, sed ad alios tes p essoniũ non differatur quistionis sue p̃ius habet non. Nec admittatur essoñ post p̃cere parcium in casu, in quo sentiũt venit sine essoñ. W.I.ca.

Alter illue. 11 ¶ Cũ p statutũ W. essoñ. (*vide before.*) statuat q̃ postquã tuel compar̃uerint in cur nõ eis essoñ in bri assiarũ, sed cetero obseruet de petentib in 12 ¶ Hic demõstrat quot sunt cal tenãnõ et in quib non iacet, videlicet non iacet fuit capta ẽ in manũ dñi regis. essoñ quia distric est p tras. essoñ quia cõcellũ est huic fuit in curia. Non iacet de vltra da alias se essoniauit de malo Nõ iacet da alias se essoniauit Non iacet, quia p̃ceptum fuit mitti, q̃ faceret eũ venire. Non ꝑ vicio dñi regis, da femina. Non in bri de dote, quia videtur decepti rogacio iuris. Nõ iacet, da talis non inuenit plegios de p̃sl. Nõ quia attorn fuit essonat. Non quia habet attorn in loquela. cet, quia essoniator testatur est in seruicio domini regis. quia sommon testificatum non attachiatur eo q̃ bic mãdauit est inuent. Nõ iacet, quia alias se de seruitio domini Regis, scilicet die, modo non mittit warrantum. Non iacet, quia retum fuit p̃sentatione vel morte anteces Non iacet, quia talis non in bren. Non iacet quia p̃ quod distringat eum venire per catalla. Non iacet, quia mand fuit tali episcopo, quod faceret venire. Non iacet, quia retorn terijt. Et scienũ est, quod essoñ tio domini regis allocatur

qui il ad fait lexecucion en due maner, e les issues bailles as mainpernoures, adonq̄ soit maund au visc̄ que il al auter iour face venir les issues deuaunte iustices. Et si lattache veign̄ a cel iour sauer̄ les defaultes, eit les issues. Et sil ne veign̄ eit le roy les issues. Et lez iustices le roy les facent liuerer a la gard robe, e Justices del bank a westm̄ les facēt lieurer al escheker. Et iustices in eyre au visc̄ de cel countie, ou ilz pledēt auri bien de cel coūtie, cōe des soreyne counties e de ceo soit charge en sōmonz p rolle dez iustices M, 1. ca. 45.

Escheker. Just. in eyre. Shirife.

¶ Pur la disturbans q̄ il ad en tins ces heures sur les accompts des viscōts al escheker, de ceo q̄ en le estrete d rolls de la Chauncellarie que ad esse ānuelment liuere al Escheker les accompts oūt esse entermelles, Le roy voet q̄ desore lestrete soit fait en manere q̄ ensuit Primerment soient entres le finez que plus souenerement auenent come pur brefes auoier e toutes auters fynes ou la somme de deniers est erpresse, e toutes ceux maners de fines dun countye de tout lan soient escripts p ceux en bon lieu et per order de prioritie, solonc ceo que lez fynes serront entrez en lez rolls e aurint de touts auters counties generalment q̄unqz touche ensuit dun coūtie: e pur plus prestm̄t auer recouers a les rolles si rien en temps a venir soit en ewer de somme ou dauī lestr̄ troue en lestrete soit la date du iour quant la fine fuit fait entre en lestrete liuore al escheker. Et procheynment apres tielz fynes soient entres, chartres, letters, patents ou commissionz dont ferme ou rent annuel est due a roy ou accompts soient a rendre, e ces per countes seuralment en prestre maniner. Item apres ceo les homages et foyaultes, dount a releues sount a demaunder, et les brefes de diem clausit extremum, et auters choses dount somme nest mye erpresse ne annuel deamunder a lay.

Accompts. Shirifes. Escheker Account. Fines. Fynes Rolls, Date. Chartres, Patents. Comissions. Homage, Fealtie. Relief. Diem clausit extremum.

Item

Estrepement. Estretes.

ciū cap̄, e post districiones fact̄ per terras e catalla Statut̄ de calumniandis edit̄. an. 12. E. 2.

¶ Item de seruicio dñi regis non remittendo nisi bene constet dño de hoc nihil hēat, dñi ultime presentis, e appello de morte hominis. De dñi terre e essoñ de seruicio do mino regis.

¶ Where essoin is put out in any action, he in euerye suche title as anye suche action is spoken of.

Attaint. 4. 15. benches. 1.
Common. 84. Bill plus. 1
Iurors. 11. Date. 1.
Iustices of bothe Trespas. 1.

¶ Estmarche and westmarche.

Berwike. 1. leagues. 2.
Byshoppes of Marches. 1

¶ Estoppel

Abiuracion. 5. Marshalsy. 7.
Adversary. 2.

¶ Estouers.

Assise. 6. Women. 1.
Assault. 1

¶ Estrepement.

Pcueu est entierment, q̄ del heure que pl̄ serra mein en la city de Lōdres per brefe que le tenant neyt point de fait̄ waste ne estrepement demesne q̄ est in demaūde pēdant le plee. Et sil ne face, le maire e les baylifs facēt gardes a le suit de le demād de loyer e statute soit garde en auncyens, boroughs, e ayllours p tout le realme Glōc̄ cap. 13.

¶ Estretes.

De delayes en touts maners dez brefes e des achatements, est purueu qui si le tenaunt ou le defendaunt apres le primer attachment face defaut, que maintenant le graund dist̄ agard. Et si le visc̄ ne retourne sufficientmēt au iour, soit pleinement amercye. Et sil mande

Patentes.

Item en mesme lestrete soient autres les charters de bone, dount le roye doyt

Services.

service auoir, que la court pusse auoyr autlement, quaunt as relieses e seruyces demaunder au temps. Item soient entres en mesme lestrete les nosmes ō toutes yceux, que cel an auerount este assignes a chose oyer e enquere ou fait dount fine ou auerciamente, ou autre profit pendaunt au roy, pourra par taz ou deuera sourder icye que home deuera maunder pour les estretes deliuerer

Oyer e terminer.

Et a la fine de lestrete les reddisseisins et surcharge de pasture, come eyens tes heures Pour ceo que iustices enqueroures, et auters que sont assignes, a diuerses besoignes oyer e deliuerer en royalme de yuent annuelment deliuerer al escheker lour estretes des fynes e amerciamentes faites e tarez deuāt eux, e de toutes les autres choses de mesmes les besoignes issaunts, que au roy appendaunt issint que nul empuisse de ceo estre duement respondus. Et souēt auyent, que plusours tiels estretes sont tenus si longement auant q̄ els soient liueres au dit escheker, que le roy ad de ceo eue par plusours enchesons graun des damages. Et en temps son pier ordeigne fust enter autres choses, q̄ Justices et en querrours que ils fuissent, et auters que eussent estretes liuerer all escheker, iez eussent fait liuerer dain en an ala saint Michael: e iustic de eyre maintenaunte lour estretes de mesme leyre si tost come eux le eussent fynes. Soit desore ceste ordeignement tenue, e par briefe eyrrellement maunde, q̄ les Justice de lun banke e gardeyne de la forest de ceo trent, e de la que chescune de eux face de chose, que touche lour office. Item soite le seneschall del hostiel le roy, q̄ est, ou pur le temps serra commaunde et charges de par le roy a deliuer annuelment au tresorer del escheker que est ou pur temps serra estretes distinctement e plenerment faites des fynes amerciaments, issues, [illegible] res, et de toutes manners [illegible] fites surdantes al oeps du roy des [illegible] ou querelles tenus et oyes [illegible] dit Seneschalk e Marshalk du dit [illegible] tels, e que ceo soite fayt deux fuitz [illegible] lan, a la clusse de Pasche, et lendemain de saint Michel. Item soit charge e commaunde le clerke de Marches e de [illegible] sures, a deliuerer ses estretes de ce touche son office e la fourme suisdit. Item la gardeine del aunage linet e [illegible] soyer al escheker annuelment les [illegible] tes de son office, que diligemment [illegible] tenent toutes les defaultes que il [illegible] ra troue per toute en royalme en [illegible] contre assise e ou e quaunt e a que [illegible] drapes sont, que il troue contre la [illegible] e a price e a que les auera liueres, [illegible] e quaunt e par quel garrant. Item [illegible] le botiller le roy, que est ou pour le [illegible] serra charge desore que toutes les [illegible] que il purueera al oeps de roye par [illegible] ou par ses attournes, en quel luy [illegible] soit, que il les face purueer par [illegible] des bons gentes de la ville, ou la [illegible] ueyance auiendre deure fait, issint [illegible] tes soites que au mains la purueyance soit tesmoigne par deux homes de [illegible] uir bauz de mesme le lieu Et si auenture que ceo soit en poyre, ou ils ount coustome de la custome le roy, adonques soit [illegible] eur tesmoigne, Et ne soit nul custome desore lieutenaunt au botiller, tant [illegible] il soit entendaunt a la custome garder. Et face le bottiler que est ou par luy serra par luy, ou par ses lieutenaunts mettre en rolle toutes ses achates [illegible] cest manner cest assauoir quaunt les [illegible] nels, de q̄ur achates, e quāt, e par [illegible] de q̄ou ō q̄ur. Itē face enroller [illegible] des pyles en mesmis le manner [illegible] a nombre e tesmoignance e par [illegible] ō queur la pyle se auera fait, [illegible] Et soyent charges touts les [illegible] Dengleterre solonc ceo que [illegible] assignū, a coyller la custome [illegible]

Oyer, &c.

Oyerye.

Just. in eyre.

Just of d. Forest.

Eschequer.

...bondes, que eux annuelment cer... ...les treasorer & barons deux foy... ...la quinzeisme de Pasche & de saint... ...quât des nieefs auerõt arriuez... ...lour bondes, deins les tẽps char... ...les dits, & dount les nieefs sount... ...qu ils sount, & quaunt ils arriue... ...ront, & vichargeront, & combiene des... ...ils porteront &c. Combien dez ni... ...arriuerõt dount le roy prent prise... ...& combien de tonner & en quour... ...sount le roy prent deux souldz pur... ...tunnel, & nemy autre prise, & combi... ...tuner. dont il prẽt deux souldz pur le... ...tunel & talemes auk prise. Statuta de... ...mittenda estret ad scaccarium.

Cyper la ou la verte cere est maũd... ...discontz pour les detz le roy les mi... ...sters des discontz les leuent par rou... ...autres remembrauances, & ne mõ... ...trent les dits estreites de south le steale... ...Lescheker, issint que ceo qui est leue... ...nulles vient autre foits en demaũd... ...cause que ils ne le chargẽt au plein... ...ceo que est leue en deceit du roy, & en... ...preiudice de sõ people est ordeign... ...ceaus que home veie les dits estre... ...nestales, & que ceo que est paye soit... ...ad nesme les estretes maũdes as... ...centres sur la rescett. Et si alcun dit... ...ascun mistiller face au contrary, soit... ...ad de respondre a la partye quy de... ...ceo doit pleindre, & rendre les dama... ...ges treble et face fine au roy, & que... ...ceo soit. Obiect deuaunt iustices de... ...Banc deuaunt autres iustices. Si... ...aucun discontz soient venus dad... ...ciper the issues les estretes, issint... ...ceo par vnt autre, & ne soient les... ...dites perdues par les discontz ames... ...les estretes sil quinque tot... ...chiefs vel sergeants soient... ...ad inquisitiones per sacramentum... ...discontz. Et que nul... ...rendent lour accompt... ...ne mettes les copies issint... ...&c. Cestuy...

4. Les iustices & iudgez denant qur les issues et amerciaments sont ou serront forfaitz en temps auenir chargẽt les clerkes, des estretes en les places en les queux les issuez & amerciamentz sount ou serrount forfaitz par lour serementz de faire, & que ils facent les rolles des estretes des dits issues & amerciaments distinctement par erpresse par rolls del cause de parde del term del an & del nature de brief, & parenter queux parties tiels issues ou amerciamentes sont ou serront pardus, sibien en la suit du roy come en le suit du partie. Et que lestatut fait en temps le roy. E. tierce lan de son reign. xliij. (S. cap. 9. before. 3) de coiller de vert cere soit tenus & gardes en toutz points an. 7. H. 4. ca. 3.

Juſtices.
Clerke.
Fort.
Oth.
Rolles.

He Admesurement of pasture. 1
Chester. 3.
Cõmissions. 6.
Eschange. 5.
Escheker. 1
Execuciõ of statutes. 3.
Forstaptures. 8.
Hiewayes. 4.
Husbandry. 4. 5.
Justices in eyre. 2.
Justices of peace. 7
Mayne prise. 7
Monasteries. 9.
Recordes. 1.
Shirifes. 1. 27. 31.
Wales. 32
Weightes. 12.

¶ Euidence
Eschetours. 11. 12.
Fyner. 9
Painprise. 7
Monasteries. 13.
He castelz. 4. 5.
Restitucion. 2.
Treason. 15

¶ Exactions
He Corporacions. 3.
Ertorcion in all.
Filhe. 14.
Wales. 27.

¶ Examinacion
He Abilites.
Abturation. 8.
Attorney. 5. 7.
Auowrie. 5.
Bankupts. 10.
Liueres of le. 9. 10.
Painprise. 7.
Parlement. 13.
Periury. 1.

Clerkes

Clerkes of the chaunc'rye.1.
Counterfeitinge of letters.1.
Courtes.2.
Eschange.5.
Ekcheker.8.
Executions of statut.1.3.
Felony.7.
Fines.3.
Judgement.2.
Labo'rers.31.
Lancaster.4.
Phisicions.3
Prisonne and pri-soners.9.
Prouision.14.
Shirifs.7.31.33.
Tares.1.
Tithes.7.10.
Triall.12
Vacabound.2.7.
Vitailes.15.
Wager of lawe.4.
Weightes.33.
Women.3.
Yo'rke.1.

¶ *Exception.*

CUm aliquis implacitat' co'ã aliquib⁹ iustic̃ p'oponat exceptionẽ & petat quod iustic̃ eam alocẽt & si allocare noluerint, si ille qui exceptionem p'oposuerit, scribat illam exceptionẽ & petat, quod iustic̃ sigillum suũ appon̄ in testim̃. Et si vn⁹ apponere noluerit, apponat alius de socictate. Et si fo'rte ad queremoniã de facto iustic̃ ventre fac̃ dñs rex reco'dũ co'ã eo, & si illa exceptio non inueniatur in rotulo, & querens ostendat exceptionẽ scriptũ sub sigillo iustic̃ appenso mandetur iustic̃ quod sit ad certũ dic̃, ad cognoscẽdũ sigillũ suũ vel ad dedicendũ. Et si iustic̃ sigillum suũ dedicere non possit, p'ocedatur ad iudicũ scom illam exceptionẽ, p'out amittend⁹ esset vel ca'tam. W. 2. ca. 32.

twit Seale.

Reco'd.

P'ocede.

De Assise. 6. Ho'rses. 7
Fines. 1. 8 Monasteries. 11.

¶ *Excester*

De Yauens. 11.

¶ *Excommengement*

ANno gr̃e millesimo quingentesimo quinquagesimo quarto tercio Idus Maij in maiori aula fr̃es sub p'fectis & allentu domini Heriti, dei gr̃a regis Angl̃ie illustris, & dominoꝝ Ricardi comitis Cornubie fratris ejus E. comitis Noffolcie & Suffolke, Marischalli Anglie, [illegible] comitis Herto'rde. H. comitis Dyn comitis Warran & aliorum [illegible] regni Anglie: Nos Bonifacius [illegible] tione diuina Cantuarien̄sis Archi-copus, tocius Anglie p'imas, [illegible] don. H. Elien̄sis. S. Lincoln̄. W. [illegible] go'n̄. R. No'wicen̄. H. Herto'rden̄. Sarum. W. Dunol. F. Ro'ffen̄. Carliol' W. Bathon̄. & Wellen̄. Heneuen̄sis episcopi, pontificalibus duti, accensis candelis in omnes [illegible] gressos libertatum eccl̃iasticarum seu liberarum consuetudinum [illegible] Anglie & p'cipue earum que co'firmate in charta communi libertatum [illegible] & in Charta de fo'resta, & co'mu-nionis sñam solemniter tulimus sub fo'ma. Auctoritate dei patris omnipotentis, & filij, & spiritus sancti, gl̃iose dei genitricis virginis Marie, & beatorum Apostolo'ũ, Petri & Pauli, & omnium Apostolo'um & beati Thome archiepiscopi martiris omniumq; martirum & confessorum, atq; virginũ omniumq; sanctorum dei, excõmunicamus, anathe-tizamus, & a limitibus sancte matris ecclesie sequestramus omnes illos qui quomodolibet scienter & malitiose ecclesiam [illegible] uerint vel spoliauerint suo iure. Et omnes illos qui eccl̃iasticas libertates vel antiquas regni consuetudines approbatas, & p'cipue libertates, & liberas consuetudines ñ in charta tatũ regũ & de fo'resta contentas [illegible] fauendũ regem aut ligeos suos [illegible] tel̃ ligie p'elatis, comitibus, baronibus militib⁹ & liberetenentibus [illegible] arte vel ingenio violauerint [illegible] diminuerint, seu innouare [illegible] in statu, verbo, fo'ma vel consuetudine vel aliquem in quo [illegible] temere p'sumpserint. Et [illegible] contra illas, vel aliquam illarum statuta edenda vel [illegible] rint vel consuetudines [illegible]

erint introductas, scripturis
ecrum consiliarios, execu
ium predicta minuerint
ommes & singuli hujusmo
ant sententiam incurrerint
facto qui scienter aliquid
be potest. Qui vero ignorat
ntes quindena a tempore
se cognoverint & arbitrio
plene satisfecerint, ne com
tunc hac sententia non sint
Eadem etiam sententia inno
omnes illos qui pacem domini
& regni presumpserint pturbar.
rei testimonium & memoriam
nostrum, nos solenniter sigilla nostra
durimus apponenda. Sententi
super chartas edita. An. 12. H. 3.

Cap. litera regia ordinarius dirigi
ei aliquos suos subditos excomu
nis vinculo innodarit, quo eos
ant infra certum die alioquin &
rint responsi quare eos excomu
erint. Respon. Nec decernit,
talis litera nunquam imposterum er
mittatur, nisi in casu quo possit
ni leedi per excomunicationē re
ertatem. Articuli cleri ca. 4.

Si aliqui de tenura domini regis
coram ordinariis extra paro
in qua degunt, si propter suā cō
manifestā excōunicentur, ac
dies p corum captiōe scribatur
sit se privilegiatos, quod extra
parochiā suā nō debent de
denegatur breve regiū p cap
eundem. Respōsio. Nunquā fu
um, nec negabitur in futurum
cleri ca. 9.

In statuto de tallagio nō cōcedē
that the bishops should
unicate those that did against
abridgement of ỳ statutes, it
An. 8. E. 3. in ordinatione p
made ỳ writes were ordey
diligens to accurse al & cūy of ỳ

perturbers of ỳ peace of holy church & of
ỳ king, felons, maintenours of felons
& conspirators of felony, false surrours
takers & maintenours of false quarels,
euery sonday and double festes, &c. in
the cathedral churche, and in euery col-
lege & parish churche, & to proceed & a-
gainst the according to ỳ canon lawes
And it is alleged in ỳ saide abridgement
ỳ the statute frō whence this writ was
fourmed, was An. 5 E. 3. statut. 2. cap. 3.
But I cannot find any of these statutes
be Attaint. 15. Champyle. 2.
Confirmacion. 3. Prouision. 19.
Fozell. 22.

¶ *Excommunicato capiendo.*

BE it enacted ỳ from and after the
first day of May next cōming cūy
writte of Excōmunicato capiendo
that shalbe graunted & awarded
out of the highe courte of Chauncerye
against any person or persons within
the Realme of England shalbe made
in the time of the terme returnable be-
fore the Queenes highnes, her heirs &
successours in the court cōmonly called
the kinges bench in the terme nexte af-
ter the Test of the sae writ, & ỳ ỳ same
writ shalbe made to conteyn at ỳ least
xx. daies betwene ỳ Test & ỳ retournie
therof. And after the sae writ shalbe so
mad & sealed ỳ the the said writ shalbe
forthwith brought into ỳ said court of
ỳ kingz Bench, & there in ỳ plence of ỳ
Justices shalbe opened, & deliuered of
Record to the shirife or other officer to
whom the seruing & execucion thereof
shal appertayn, or to his or their depu-
ty or deputies. And if afterwardes it
shall or maye appeare to ỳ Justices of
the same court for ỳ time being, that ỳ
same writ so deliuered of record, be not
duly returned before the at the day of ỳ
retourne therof, or that anye other de-
fault or negligēce hath ben vsed or had
in the not seruing & executing of ỳ said
writ:

Perill. Felony. Conspiracy. Surrours. Takers. Maynteners

wrytte, that the ȳ Iustices of ȳ said court
that ȳ may by auctorite of this act, assis
Amerciament. sesse amerciamente vppon the said shi-
rifte or other officer in whom such de-
fault shal appere as to the discretio of
the saide iustices shalbe thought meete
& conuenient, which amerciamēt so assi-
Estrete, sed, shalbee extreated into the court of
the Eschequer, as other amerciamentz
haue bene vsed.

Shirif. And be it further enacted by thauctorite
aforesayde, that the Shirife or o-
ther officer to whom such wrytte of Ex-
communicato capiendo or other proces
by vertu of this act shalbe directed, shal
not in anywise be compelled to bringe
the bodye of suche persone or persons
as shalbe named in the saide wrytte or
proces, into the saide court of the kings
benche at the day of the retourne there
Retutie. of but shal only retourn the same writ
and proces thither, withe declaration
briefely howe and in what manner he
hath serued & executed the same to thin
tent that thervppon the sayde iustices
may then further therin proceede, acco-
rding to the tenor and effect of this pre-
sent acte. And if the saide Shirife or o
ther officer to whome the execution of
the saide wrytte shal so appertain, do or
shal retourne, that the party or parties
named in the saide wrytte, can not bee
found within his Bayly wyke: that ȳ
saide Iustices of the kinges benche for
the time beinge, vppon entry so he re-
turne shal awarde one wrytte of Capi
Capias, as againſt ȳ said pſō or pſons named in
the sayd writ of Excommunicato capi-
endo, returnable in the same courte in
ȳ terme time, two monethes at ȳ leaſte
next after the Feste therof, wᵗ a pcla-
macō to be cōteined wᵗin the said writ
of Capias, ȳ the shirife or other officer
to whō the said writ shalbe directed, in
the ful cōtie court, or els at the gene-
ral assises & gaol delinery to be holden
wᵗin the sāe cōtie, or at a quarter seſſi-
ons to bee holden before the
peace wᵗin the same
ope pclamation ten dales
before the retourne, that the
ties named in ȳ said writ, shal
sixe dales next after such pc
yelde his or their bodye or bo
gaole & pson of the saide
their said officer, there to re
a pisoner according to the
effect of the first wrytte of Ex
cato capiendo, vppon paine of
of x.li. And thervpon after such
macion had, & the saide sixe da
& expired, then the saide Shire
ther officer to whom such wr
pias shalbe directed shal make
of the same wrytte of Capias
saide court of the kings bench,
he hath don in the execution ther
whether the partie named in the
writ haue yelded his bodie to p
not. And if vppon the return of
shiriffe, it shal appere that the
parties named in the sayde wr
pias or any of thē haue not yel
bodies to the gaole & pson o
shiriffe or other officer acco
effect of the same pclamacion
every such person that shal so
fault, shal for every such def
sayt to the quenes highnes, her
and succeſſours ten poundes,
shall likewise be extreated by
iustices, into the said court of
in such maner and fourm, as
amerciamentz there taxed and
are vsed to be. And thervpon
Iustices of the kinges benche
awarde forth one other writ of
againſt the persone or persons
shalbe retourned to haue
with such like pclamacion
teined in the first Capias
of xx.li. to be mēcioned in
writ & pclamacō. And the
other officer to whō ȳ

capias shalbe so directed, shal
execute the same second writt
in the manner and fourme as before
for the serninge and execu-
of the saide first writt of Capias
the shirife or other officer shall
upon the sayde seconde Ca-
he hathe made the proclama
uinge to the tenour and effect
writte, and that the partye
yelded his bodye to prisonne
to the tenour of the said pro
that then the said partie
make default, shal for suche bys
and default forfayte to the
highnes, her heires and succes-
the summe of xx.li. whiche sayde
of xx.li the saide Justice of the
che for the time beinge, shall
cause to be extreated into the
of Eschequer, in manner
aforesaide. And then the sayde
shall likewise awarde forthe
writt of Capias againste the
partie, with such like proclamaci
pain of forfaiture as was con-
the saide seconde writt of Ca
And the shiriffe or other officer to
the saide thirde writt of Capias
be directed, shal serue and exe-
saide third writte of Capias in
manner and fourme as before
in expressed and declared for
ing and executynge of the sayd
seconde writs of Capias. And
riffe or other officer to whom
on of the saide thirde writte
certayne do make retourne of
thirde writte of Capias that
bypon suche proclamacion
yelded his bodye accordyng as
to the tenoure thereof: that the
suche partie for enerye such con
and default, shal likewyse for-
the Queenes maiestye, her hei
successours, other xx.li. whi
of xx.li shall likewise be ex-

treated into the sayd Court of the Es-
chequer in manner and fourme afore-
sayde, and thereuppon the sayde Jus-
tices of the kynges Benche shall lyke-
wyse awarde forthe one writte of Ca
pias againste the sayde partye, wythe
like proclamacion and like payn of for
fayture of xx.li. And that also the said
Justices shall haue authoritye by this
acte infinitelye to awarde such proces
of Capias wythe suche like proclama-
cion and payne of forfayture of xx. li.
as is before limitted agaynste the said
partye that so shall make default, in
yeldynge of his bodye to the prysonne
of the Sheriffe, vntill, suche tyme as
by retourne of some of the sayde writ-
tes before the sayde Justices, it shal e
maye appeare that the sayde partye
hathe yeelded himselfe to the custodye
of the sayde Sheriffe or other officer,
accordynge to the tenoure of the sayde
proclamacion, and that the partye vp
pon euerye default and contempte by
him made agaynste the proclamacion
of anye of the sayde writtes so infinite-
lye to bee awarded agaynste him shal
incurre lyke payne and forfayture of
twentie pound which shal likewise be
extreated in manner and fourme a-
foresayde.

And bee it further enacted by the auc
thoritie aforesayde, that when any plō
or persons shal yelde his or their bodye
or bodies to the hāds of the shiriff or other
officer, vpō any of the said writtes of Ca-
pias: the then the saide partye or partyes
shal so yeld them, shall remaine in the
prison and custodye of the sayde Shirif
or other officer, without Bayle, Mai-
ton, or mainprise, in suche like manner
and fourme, to al intentes purposes
as he or they shoulde or ought to haue
done if he or they had ben apprehended
and taken vpon the saide writte of Ex-
communicato capiendo.

And bee it further enacted bye the

aucto-

auctoritie aforesayde, that if anye Shirife or other officer, by whom the saide writ of Capias or any of the, shal be returned as is aforesaide, do make an untrue returne vppon any of ỹ said writtes, that the partie named in the saide writte hath not yelded his bodye, vppon the said proclamations or anye of them, where in deede the partie hath yelde himselfe according to the effecte of the same. That then euery such Shirife or other officer, for euery such falfe and vntrue returne shal forfait to the partie greued and dampnified by the sayde returne, the summe of xl. li. For the whiche summe of xl. li. the saide partye greued shal haue his recouerye & due remedie by action of debt, bill, plainte or information, in any of the Queenes courtes of record in which action, bill, plaint or information, no essoyne, protection or wager of law shalbe admitted or allowed for the partie defendant Saueynge and reserued to al Archbishoppes & Bishops, & al others hauing auctoritie to certifie any person excommunicated, like auctoritie to accept and receiue the submission & satisfaction of the said persone so excommunicated in maner and fourm heretofore vsed, and him to absolue and release, & the same to signifie, as heretofore it hath ben accustomed, to the Queenes maiesty, her heires and successours, into the highe courts of Chauncerye, and therevpon to haue suche writes for the deliuerans of the saide persone, so absolued and released from the Shirifes custodie or prison as heretofore theye or any of them had, or of right ought or aught haue had. Any thinge in this present statute specified or conteyned to the contrarye hereof in anywise not withstandinge. Prouided alwaies, that in Wales, ỹ counties palatines of Lancaster, Chester, Durham, and Ely, & in the Cinque portes, beinge iurisdictions and places exempte out of the iurisdictions of the Kinges Maiesties courtes of Westminster, this acte or anye thinge therein conteyned shal not extende.

Fork.

Bishop.

Wales, Chester,

...me or default happening du... ...the time of nonage, impriſon... ...beinge beyonde the ſea or non ſa... ...me. And that by vertue of this ... parties greeued may pleade ... ſuche cauſe or matter in barre of ... the diſtreſſe or other proceſſe ... ſhalbe made for leuyeng of any of ... paines or forfaitures. And the ... offendor againſt whom any ſuch ... of Excõmunicato capiendo ſhall ... awarded ſhall not in the ſame writ ... Excõmunicato capiendo, haue a ſuf... ...ent and lawfull addicion according ... fourme of the eſtatute of Primo ... Henry the fifth, in caſes of certayne ... thereupon proces of exigend are ... awarded. Or if in the ſignifica... ...he not conteyned, that the excom... ...nicacion doth proceede vppon ſome ... ...obteinpt of ſome original mat... ...herein, or refuſing to haue his or ... ...child baptized, or to receiue the ho... ...communion as it is nowe commonly ... ...to be receiued in the ſaide Church ... Englande, or to come to diuine ſer... ...nowe commonly vſed in the ſaid ... ...urch of Englande or errour in mat... ...of religion, or doctrine nowe recei... ...and allowed in the ſaide church of ... ...glande, incontinencie, vſury, ſimo... ...ony, in the eccleſiaſticall courte ... ...olatry. That then all and euery ... ...s and forfaitures limitted againſt ... ...ſons excommunicate by this ... ...e by reaſon of ſuche writte of Ex... ...municato capiendo wanting ſuffi... ...addition or of ſuche Signifícauit, ...inge all the cauſes afore mencio... ...ſhalbe vtterly voyde in lawe, and ... ...y of plea to be allowed to the par... ...es. And if the addicion ſhall bee ... ...ſuper of the place, then in euc... ...ſuche caſe, at the awardinge of the ...piias, with proclamacion acco... ...to the fourme afore mencioned, ...writ of proclamacion (without any

payne expreſſed) ſhall be awarded into the countie where the offendoure ſhall be commonly reſiaunt at the time of the awarding of the ſaid firſt capias, with paine in the ſame writ of proclamacõ to be retournable the day of the return of the ſaide firſte Capias with payne, and proclamacion theruppon at ſome on ſuch time and court, as is preſcribed for the proclamacion vppon the ſaid firſt Capias, with paine. And if ſuch proclamacion be not made in the courty wher the offendour ſhal be moſt commonlye reſiaunt, in ſuche caſes of additions of Super, that then ſuch offendoure ſhall ſuſtayne no payne or forfaiture by vertue of this eſtatute, for not yelding hys or her body, according to the tenoure afore mentioned: Any thing before ſpecified to the contrary therof in any wyſe notwithſtanding. Anno 5. Eliz. ca. 23.

1 Execucion.

SEe boucher. 3. of execucion vppon recovery in value againſt the bouche.

2 CCum debitum fuerit recuperatũ vel in curi regis recognitũ, vel damna adiudicata, ſit de cetero in electione illius qui ſequitur pro huiuſmodi debito aut damnis ſequi breue quod vic. Fieri fac. de terris et cattallis debitoris, vel qd vic liberet ei oia bona et cattall' debitoris exceptis bobus et affris carucę, et medietatem terre ſue, quouſq; debit' fuerit leuat' per rationabile pretium et extenſ. Et ſi eiiciatur de illo ten, habeat recuperare p̃ bre no. diſſeiſine, et poſtea per breue reddiſſeiſin ſi neceſſe fuerit Weſtñ. 2. cap. 19.

Debt, Recouer Recogne

Fieri fac, Goodes.

Rediſſeiſin

3 CQuia de his que recordata ſunt coram cancellaria domini regis et eius in hac. qui recordum habent et in rotulis eorum irrotulat' non debet fieri proceſſ' placiti per ſum, attachiamenta, eſſon, viſus terre, et alias ſolemnitates cur, ſicut fieri conſueuit de contracto et

Recorded,

Proces

conuentionib⁹ fact extra cur, obstruan
dum est de cetero, quod ea quæ inuenta
fuit irrotulat coram his, qui recordum
hñt, vel in finibus content sine sint con
tractus, sine conuenciones, sine obliga
tiones, sine seruitia, aut consuetudines
recognite sive alia quecunq; irrotulata
quibus cur domini regis sive sue & con
suetudinis offensa, autoritate p̃stare
potest talem de cetero habeant vigorē,
nō non sit necesse imposterū de his pla
citare, sed cum venerit cōquerēs ad cur
dñi regis, si recenz sit cognitio vel finis
leuat videz, infra annū, statim habeat
bē de recutione illi⁹ recognitionis fac
te. Et si forte a maiori tempe transacto
facta fuerit illa recognitio vel finis le
uatus p̃cipiat vic. qđ scire faciat parti
de qua sit querimonia, qđ sit ad certum
diem coram iustic, ostēs si quid sciat di
cere, quare huiusmodi irrotulat, vel in
fine content execution habere non de
beant. Et si ad dē non venerit, vel for
te venerit et nihil sciat dicere, quare ex
ecutio fieri non debeat, p̃cipiat vic qđ
rem irrotulat vel in fine cōtent exequi
faciat. Eodem modo mandet ordinarie
in suo casu abseruat, nihilominus quod
sup̃adictum est de medio, qui per recog
nitionem aut iudicium obligat est ad
acquietandum. M. 2. ca. 46.

Plede,

Scire fac.

Ordinary.

Meene.

4 Se recogn. 1. 25. of execution vpō
statute marchant.

5 Pour ceo que diuerses gentes en
herites de diuerses tenēs creāces diver
ses bñs en money ou en marchandises
as plusours gentes du royalme donēt
lour tenemēz & chatenx a lour amiz per
collusion dauoir ent ley p̃fites a lour
volunte & puis senkuent la franchise de
Westm ou auk partin le graunde de
Londres ou auk tielx places p̃uileges
& illeoqz viuent longe temp̃z a graund
cōtinuance dauqz bñs & p̃fits des dites
tenēz & chatenx tanqz lez ditz creditourz
serrōt mult lez de p̃ndre vn petit parcel
de lour det & releisser le remānt, ozcelui est

Gilties.

Collusion.

Sanctuarie

Det.

& assentus qui sil purra esse t
tiein done solent illint fait, &
dites tenēs & chatenx amiz
nul tiel doñ nemy esse fait.
ca. 6. se a the statute. Det 5.

6 Se staple. 6. 32. of execution
a statute staple.

7 Se passages. 4. of execu
king of the communaltie, vpon
ment geuen against the comm

8 Se dies. 7. of execution of
pon landes in vse.

9 Se recoueries. 1. howe the
haue landes in execution maye
recoueries.

10 Wheras before this time
and sundry persons haue sued
ons, as wel vpon iudgements
geuen of their dets or damages
such statutes marchante, statuts
staple, or recognisances as haue
them before made recognised
iudged, & therupō such lands,
and other hereditamentes, as were
ble to the same execucion, haue
resonable extent to the deliuery
ecution for the satisfaction of the
dets & damages according to the
of this reame. Neuertheles it h
oft times sene, that such lands, te
and hereditamentes, so deliuered
in execuciō, haue ben recouered
fully de vested take away or re
the possession of the said recou
ligees or recognisees, their execu
assignees, before such time as they
ben fully satisfied & paide of the
dets & damages, wythout any
fraud disceit couin collusion
taut in ỳ said recouerers obligees
cognisees, their executours
realō wherof ỳ said recouer
& recognises haue ben ther
without remedy by any mean
the law to recouer or come by
part or pcel of their said det

ing lawfully warned, make default or appere & do not shalve & plede a sufficient matter or cause, other then the acceptance of the said lands, tenements, and hereditaments by the saide former writ of execucion, to barre auoid or discharge the said suyte for the residue of the said dette and dammages remayninge vnlevied or vnrecouered by ỳ said former execucion, then the lord chancellour, or other such iustice or iustices, be for ỳ whō such writ of scire facias, shall make effectes a new writ or writs out of the said former record of iudgement statute marchant, statute staple, or recognisace, of like nature & effect as the said former writ of execucion was, for the leuieng of the residue of al such dett & damage as then shal appere to be vnlevied, vnsatisfied, or vnpaid of ỳ whole summe or sums in the said former writ of execucion conteined: any law, custōe or other thinge to the contrary hereof, heretofore vsed in any wise notwithstanding. An. 32. H. 8. ca. 5.

Remayninge.

Justice.

Newe execucion

¶ The courts An. 33. H. 8. ca. 39. of execucion for the kinges dett, and that the king shal haue execucion before other, & what landz be liable to that execucō.

De Aliens. 1.
Assise. 5.
Attaint. 5.
Bankrupts. 2.
Chester. 3.
Clergie. 14.
Dammages. 6.
Drapery. 11.
Dette. 4. 5.
Eschaunge. 7.
Executours. 4. 5.
Fines. 7.
Fraunchises. 20.
Maintenance. 7.
Mill pōns. 8.
Proclamacion. 3.
Protestacion. 3.
Recogn. 1. 5. 6. 7.
Recoueries. 2.
Retourne of Shiriffes. 2.
Riottes. 3.
Shiriffes. 2.
Staple. 8. 32.
Tindale. 2.
Treason. 15.
Tryall. 14. 15.
Vouch. 3.
Vses. 7. 9.
Wales. 9. 12. 27. 32.
Wardes. 24.

Maintenance
Liueries,
Embracerie
Retainors
Shiriffes
Riots

The king our saide soueraign lord remembreth how by vnlawfull maintenances, geuing of liueries, signes, and tokens, and retenders by endentures, promyses, or othes, wrytinges, or otherwise embracaries of his subiectes, vntrue demeaninges of shiriffes in makinge panels and other vntrue returnes, by taking of money by iuries, by great riots, and vnlawful assembles. The policye and good rule of this realme is almost subdued, & for the non punishing of these inconueniences, and by occasion of the premisses, nothing or litle may be found by enquery whereby the lawes of the lande in execution may take litle effect to the encrease of murders, robberyes, periuries, and vnsurreties of all mens lyuinge and losses of their lands & goods to the great displesure of almighty god. Therfore it is ordeyned for reformacion of the premisses by auctorite of the said parlement, that the Chauncellour and treasorer of England for the time beinge and keper of the kinges priuye seale, or .ii. of them, callinge to them a bishop and a temporal lord of ỹ kings most honorable counsell. And the two chiefe iustices of the kinges benche and common place for the time being, or other two iustices in their absence vpon bil or informacion put to the said chancellor for the king or any other againste any person for any misbehauing afore rehearsed, haue auctorite to call before them by writ or by priuy seale, the said misdoers. And thei and others by their discretions by whom the truth may be knowen to examine, and further as they finde thein defectiue, to punishe them after their demerites, after the forme and effect of the statuts therof made in like maner and forme as they should & ought to be punished if they were therof conuict, after the due order of ỹ lay.

Chancellour

Iust of b,

Information

Call.

An. 31 H. 7. ca. 1. Be this next acte.

[illegible] Chauncellor, [illegible] England, and the president of [illegible] most honorable counsel [illegible] his most honorable person, [illegible] being, & keper of the kinges p[illegible] or two of them, calling vnto [illegible] bishop, and one temporall lo[illegible] kinges most honorable counsell [illegible] two chiefe iustices of the kinges [illegible] & the common place for the tim[illegible] or other two of the kinges Ju[illegible] their absence, vpon any bil or [illegible] tion hereafter to be put in: the C[illegible] cellour of Englande, Treasor[illegible] dent of the kinges said most ho[illegible] counsaile, or keper of the kinges [illegible] seale for the time being, for any [illegible] hauing before rehearsed, (s. in [illegible] .ca.1. before) from henceforth h[illegible] power & auctorite to cal before t[illegible] writ or priuy seale, such misdoer[illegible] & other by their discretion, by [illegible] truth may be knowē, to examin[illegible] such as they shal finde defective [illegible] nisshe them after their demerites, [illegible] the forme & effect of the said fo[illegible] tute & of al other statutes there[illegible] made, & not repelled & expired, [illegible] maner & forme as thei should [illegible] to be punished, if they were ther[illegible] uicted after the due order of the [illegible] lawes. An. 31. H. 8. ca. [illegible] Be [illegible] Affile. An. 11. H. 7. ca. [illegible]

Call singuler the iustices [illegible] within any shire, cite, burow [illegible] within the realme of Englan[illegible] or any other the kinges dom[illegible] perely at the generall assises [illegible] to be holden next after such [illegible] ter, after euery such writ [illegible] as they euery such writ [illegible] of their discretions, inherit[illegible] such iustice of peace as [illegible] afore, shall diligently [illegible] themselues, examin, [illegible] offendes & trespasses of [illegible] demeanes, & punish them [illegible]

laues & statutes heretofore
ordeined, enacted, ministred or in
vsed touchinge vacabondes, reteil-
ers, giuing liueries, signes, tokens or
maynteinance, imbracery, bow-
ers, archers, vnlawful games, for
regratours, ytaill, ytaylers,
ibolders, & euery of the & of all
& lawes made in this p̄sent ple-
touching ỹ same or any of the, & al
perusing and deliberate vnder-
ding of the said lawes, statuts and
ts, they shal deuise amongste
lues, how the same may be best
ue and iuste execucion: And for
ter proceading therin they shall
& seuer themselues, limitting &
inge alwaies the nomber of two
at the least, or more into ỹ hun
, inpentakes, rapes, commotes,
nber of townes and villages by
discrecions. And that the sayd Iu
so deuided, or two of them at the
shall in euery quarter of the yere
and after the saide feaste of Easter
ming, holde and kepe within
limittes of their deuiſiō, one sessiōs
the generall quarter sessions for
ce, the said one sessiōs to be kept
alwaies within the limittes
deuision, at & in one such day as
shal be appointed so that it be
bi. wekes at the leaste before
ter sessions. And that al proces
ings in euery of the said sessiōs
holden, shal be continued from
to sessions. And that the sayde
, or two of them at the least at &
such sessions shall haue power
ỹ to enquire, as well by the
men, inhabitāts within the
of their diuision, as by any in
geuen to them by any per-
persons, of al defautes, offences
ples done or committed, or
to bee done or committed a-
the dooms of any of the statuts
de and to heare and determine
the same, and shall also haue power &
auctorite vpon any p̄sentment or in-
formacion touching the p̄mysses or
ny of them to make proceste by Venire
facias, one Capias, & an erigent vnder
the seales of the same Iustices or two
of them, against euery such person and
persons, against whom any such infor-
macion or p̄sentment shal be had for
their apparance afore them in their ses-
sions to bee holden as is afore sayde to
aunswere to suche informacion or pre-
sentment as shalbe there had or made.
And if the person or persons accused bi
informacion or p̄sentment shalbe cō-
uict vpon any such informacion or pre-
sentment by confession or verdit of xij.
men that then the said iustices of peace
or .ij. of them, afore whom such conuic-
tion shalbe had shal haue full power &
auctority to geue iudgements against
euery such offendour & offenders so cō
uict. of such peines by imprisonment or
such peines losses & forfaitures of mony
or both, or any of them, as are limitted
in the said seuerall statutes for such of-
fences, wherof they shalbe so conuicte,
& cause execucion thereof to be made &
had accordingly. And also the said iusti-
ces of peace, or two of the, at & in they
said sessions so to be holden as is afore-
said, shal haue power & auctority to cor
rect & reform ỹ panels of iuries for any
inquirite to be made afore the touching
ỹ said statuts or ani of the, in like man
& forme as iustices of gaole deliuery &
of peace may do in their sessions, by ver
tue of a statute therof made in the third
yere of king Hery the .8. (*i.e. xij. whiche is in panel 4.*) & that the shiriffe & other
ministers hauing power to returne pā
nels, shal make his & their returnes, ac
cording to such reformacion & correctiō
of the iustices afore said, vpon the paine
limitted by the same statute. And it
is, &c. that if anye person or personnes
ber conuicted as is afore sayde, by

Y.iij. any

Proces,

Conuict.

Iugment,

Panel.

Shiriff
Returne,

anye informacion afore the saide iustices or two of them, within the limitties of their deuision, that then the moity of the paines, losses, and forfaitures of money of the offendours so convict, shalbe to the kinges maiesties vse, and the other moitie therof to the party that pursueth such informacio according to the tenour and effecte of the sayde seuerall statutes. And if any conviction be had by reason or vpon anye presentmente that then the kyngs maiestie shal haue the whole paines, fines, and forfaitures of the offendours, al which pains, fines losses, & forfaitures of mony, to be due to the king by reason of any conviction as is aforesaid, together with al issues, fins, and amerciaments, afore the said Justices within the limyttes of their deuision, shalbe leuied by the shiriffe or his ministers, by a scedule indented to be made betweno suche iustices or two of them. afore whom such pains, losses and forfaitures, fines, issues, amerciaments, shalbe lost and forfaite, and the saide shiriffe, the one part of the whych scedule shalbe certified by the sayd Justices or two of them yerely in ỳ terme of sainct Michael into the kinges escheker, to the intent that the shiriffe shall there aunswere the same to the kinges vse. Prouided alwayes, and be it. &c. that euery of the saide iustices of peace shal haue for holding of euery of ỳ sayd sessions, as is aforesayd. iiij.s. for theyr costes, and the clarke of the sessions by them to be appoynted for the makynge and writing of the proces and extracts of the sessions, for euery sessions. ij.s. to be paid by the handes of the shiriffe of the kinges part & portion of the paines losses, and forfaitures, and of the issues fines and amerciamentes afore sayde. Prouided alwaies, ỳ iustices of peace in Cities, Boroughes, and Townes corporate, not being shyres or cōties of them selues, shall assemble once in the yeare with the Justices of the shyre, wher such Cities or townes corporate be, and committed to execute this acte; but Citie, Borroughe, or towne where they shall be inflicts not els where. Prouided also informacion or presentmente hadde or taken by the sayde peace so deuided by authoritie acte, but for such offences, contempts as ben or shalbe in the limittes of their deuision. &c. that the said iustices of deuided, or two of them mittes of theyr deuision, shall power and authoritie to exam quire, heare, and determine, by mation and tryall as aforesaide. faultes and contempts, which seasle of the Natiuitie of our cōmynge, shall be done or com by anye seruauntes commonye yomen or gromes, husbondmen rers, and artificers, or anye of gainst the tenour, fourme and the statutes and lawes, made for sine apparell, and to correct and the offendours therein, beinge conuicte afore them, as is afore cordinge to such paines, forfaytu punyshementes, as is limytted sayde lawes and statutes of to be leuyed, payd and certified fore saide. And it is. &c. that as iustices of assise, as the iustices ster, and the kinges Justices of Wales and South Wales, in singuler theyr Circuites, shal authoritie and power by the this presente acte, to enquire of informacion, as by presentme them of the defautes, contempt sions, negligences, fauors, corrupcions, and other things soeuer they shall bee, of all guler the sayde Justyces of

Fork. Fork. Shirif. Cedule. Just. of p. Certefied. Escheto. Just of p. Fees. Townes.

ſhall not diligentlye, truly, and
put, and cauſe the ſaide good
ſtatutes, ordinances, and prouiſ-
to be put in vre, exercyſe, and per-
execucion accordyng to the effectes
of the ſaide ſtatutes heretofore
as of this preſent act, & to heare,
and determyne the ſame, as is
and to aſſeſſe ſuch fines vpon
Juſtices of peace, and vppon
them being conuict of any de-
negligences, and offences, as is
as to their diſcrecion ſhalbe
expedient for the qualitie and
of their offences. And be it ec
ſhyrifes, bailifes, conſtables,
boroughes, and all and ſynguler o-
officers and miniſters whatſoeuer
well within lyberties as without,
be attendant, ayding and aſſiſting
and ſynguler the ſaide Juſtices of
, in and for the due execucion of
acts, vppon payne to make ſuche
as by the ſayde Juſtices of peace
of them, ſhall bee aſſeſſed to the
ble by theyr diſcrecyons. Pro-
allwaye, that this ſtatute ſhal not
any Juſtice of peace, or of Quo-
aſſemble or execute any thynge
acte, or in any other ſhyre, cytie,
or place, then in ſuch ſhire, city
or place, where he ſhall be re-
and dwelling at the time when
aſſemble ſhall be made by vertue
acte. Prouyded alſo that ſuche
and other, whych being Juſtice
or Quorum, be or ſhall bee of
ynges priuie counſaile, attendant
his royal perſonne, or any prin-
officer of his highneſſe houſe, at-
vpon his office, and other,
ſhall happen to bee occupyed in
neſſe ſeruyce by his Maieſties
commaundemente, ſhall not bee com-
to aſſemble with the Juſtices of
Quorum, in any ſhire, citie, or
, or otherwiſe bounden to doe
or execercyſe by auctorytie of this acte, that
they be bounden to do afore the making
of this act, any thynge or thinges con-
teyned in this acte to the contrary not-
withſtandinge. Prouided alſo, that the
Juſtices of eyther bench, barons of the Juſt of b.
kinges eſchequer, the kinges attorney Barrons
and ſolicitour, and all other Juſtices,
officers, and miniſters, being bounden
to attende at the Termes ſhall not du-
ringe their ſuche attendaunce, be com-
pelled to holde or kepe any Seſſions in Not cõpelled
the lymittes deuided to them, vpon the
aſſembles of the Juſtices of peace, as is
aforeſaide. And to the intente that the
ſayde Juſtices, Barons, and all other
officers and miniſters aforeſaide, may
the better be once in yere at every aſ-
ſemble aforeſaid. It is ec. that the quar
ter ſeſſions, holden after Eaſter, ſhall Eaſter,
be yerely kept vpon the tweſday next
after lowe Sondaye in euery ſhire of
this realme, Wales, and other ye kings
domynions. Prouided allway that this
act, or any thyng therin conteined, ſhal
not in any wiſe extende to the countye Dyrham,
Palantine of Yerham, within the coũ-
tie of Northumberlande, ne to the coũ-
tie palantine of Elye, within the coun- Ely.
tie of Cambridge, nor to any towne cor-
porate or libertie wythin eyther of the
ſaide counties palantines, hauinge iu-
ſtices of peace, for or concerning the ex-
tractinge, retournynge, certifyinge, or Fynes
leuying of any iſſues, fines, forfaitures Iſſues.
amerciamentes, or penaltyes to be aſ-
ſeſſed or tared vpon any perſon or per-
ſonnes in anye Seſſyons to bee holden
wythin the ſayde Countyes Palan-
tynes, or eyther of them, or wyth in
anye towne Corporate, ſytuate, and
beynge wyth in eyther of the ſaid coun
tye Palantynes: but that the ſame iſ- Iſſues,
ſues, fynes, forfaytures, amerciamen- Fines,
tes, and penaltyes, and euery of them Forf.
maye bee Aſſeſſed, Tared, Extrac-

Leuied. red, retourned, certified, and leuied frō time to time here after in such maner & fourme, to all ententis and purpoles, as they and euery of them haue bene vsed to be assesed, tared, extracted, returned, certified and leuied at any time before the making of this act, or should be assessed, tared, extracted, returned, certified and leuied, if the said act had neuer bene had or made, this acte or anye thing therin conteyned to the contrary notwithstanding. Prouided allwaye &

Iust of p: be it &c that iustices of the peace within any shire of this realme of England & Wales, shal not be compelled by vertue of this acte to assemble themselues for the execucion of this act for this present yere, before the nexte generall assises to be holden within euery such cōty, before the feaste of saincte Michael the archangel nexte comming but that they and euery of them shalbe compelled vpon like paine, mencioned in this acte, to assemble themselues at the saide generall assises for the execuciō of ỳ same, for this present yere only, according to the purport, tenour, and true meaning of this acte, anye thynge in thys Acte to the contrarye not wythstandynge.

Not cōpelled

Prouyded allwaye, that this acte or anye thinge therein conteyned, shall not in any wise extende or be preiudicial or hurtful to the county palatine and duchy of Lancaster, or any towne corporate within the same county Palātine and duchy, hauing iustices of the peace for or concerninge the extracting, returning, certifieng or leuieng of ani issues fines, forfaytures, amerciamentes, or penalties, to be tared or assessed vpon anye personne or personnes, in any sessions to bee holden wyth in the sayde Countye Palantyne, and Duchye of Lancaster or townes corporate parcell of the same Duchy, by vertu of this acte, but that the same issues, fines, forfaitures, amerciamentes, and penal-

Lancaster.

Estres, Issue, Fozt. tyes, shall and may be extracted, tried, certified, or leuyed from tyme, in suche maner and fourme intentes and purpoles, as they sed to be extracted, retourned, and leuied at anye time before kinge of this acte, this act or anye therein conteyned to the contrary withstandinge. Prouyded alwaye be it. &c. that the iustices of peace rye of the shires in South Northwales and county Palantine Chester, according to their shall and may certifie all the fines them to be made in maner and as is aforesaide, to and afore such berlayne or chamberlaynes, chancellour or chauncellours, auditour ditoures, in suche place or places the kinges maiestie is or hereafter be appointed or assigned for determining of the shrifes accounts in euery of the sayde shires in or county Palantine aforesayde thinge in this act mencioned to the trary notwithstandinge. Prouyded waye that this act or any thing conteyned, shal not in any wise to the countie Palantine and of Durham, or to any towne within the same countie Palantine countie hauinge iustices of peace concernynge the extractynge, nynge, certyfienge, or leuyenge nye issues, fynes, forfaytures, cyamentes, or penaltyes, to be sed or tared vppon anye personne personnes in any Sessions to den wythin the sayde Countye lantyne, or Countye of Durham wythin anye towne corporate, and beinge wyth in eyther the Countye Palantyne or County that the same issues, fynes, tures, amerciaments, or penalties, euery of them maye be assessed, extracted, retourned, certyfied,

bodies politike or corporate for theyr heires or ſucceſſours or to the heires or ſucceſſours of any of them, for or concerninge anye theire lawfull rightes, titles, interelles, or clayme of, in or to anye maner of illues, fines, amerciaments, penalties, or other forfaitures, in anye wiſe to be aſſeſſed, loſt or forfaited before anye Juſtices of peace at theire ſeſſions hereafter to bee holden or kept in any ſhires, citie, borough or towne corporate, within this realme of England, by vertue or auctoritie of this act, but that euery ſuch perſone or perſons bodies politike and corporate their heirs and ſucceſſours, and y heirs and ſucceſſours of euery of them, and theire lawful deputies in ſuch behalfe ſhal and may at all tyme hereafter aſſeſſe, tare, extract, retourne, leuy, claim haue and enioy all maner ſuch illues, fines amerciaments, forfaitures, and other penalties and euerye of them to al ſuch vſes and purpoſes, and in lyke maner and fourme in euerye behalfe, as they or any of them haue lawfullye vſed to doe, and haue or might haue done and hadde at anye tyme before y makynge of this preſent act, by vertue of any graunt to them or anye of them heretofore made or graunted, or other wiſe by vertue of any cuſtome or lawfull vſage thereof heretofore vſed in euery behalf, this act or any thyng therin conteined to the contrary notwithſtanding. This act to continue to the latter ende of the next parliament. An. 33. H. 8. cap. 10. See here following. Anno. 37. H. 8. capitul. 26. howe this ſtatute is altered.

Interreſtes, Illues, Fines,

Fol.

Repelled,

4. ¶ The ſayde former acte made in the ſaide. xxviii. yeare of the kynges maieſties raigne (. 8. cap. 10. before 3.) and al ordinaunces, articles, proviſions, & thinges therin contained, ſhal be frome henceforth repealed, annulled, and vterlye voide and of none effecte, to all in-

time to time hereafter, in fourme to al intentes as they and euery of the ſaid to be aſſeſſed, tared, extracted, certified and leuied before the making of thys ſhould be aſſeſſed, tared, extracted, certified, and leuyed, if no act had neuer ben had or made or any thing therin conteined notwithſtanding. Prouiſed alwayes and bee it enacted that if any thig therin conteined ſhal extende to the barons or inhabitaunt of or within the fiue portes, or members, or to anye of them, to call or conſtraine them or anye of them aſſemble themſelues with any officers of the peace, out of theire ſeuerall limites or membres and the liberties of the ſame, or for, or concerninge the leuying of fines, illues or forfeitures amerciaments, to be ſet, loſt or aſſeſſed by vertue of this act vpon the inhabitaunt, but that they and euery of them ſhal & may aſſemble the ſame officers at ſuch place & places within theire liberties, for the executing of this act, as to them ſhalbee thought conuenient, & to deuide theſelues in ſuch fashion as they ſhall thinke moſt requiſite for the execution of this eſtatut in this act mencioned may and ſhal take ſuch fines forfeitures and amerciamentes euery of them as ſhal be ſet, loſt, & aſſeſſed by vertue of this acte, in ſuche fourme and to ſuch vſes, purpoſes and ententes, as they or anye of them ſhould, might or ought to haue done before the making of thys act or any thing therin conteyned to the contrarye notwithſtanding alway, that this act or anye thing therin conteined, be not at anye time hereafter in any wiſe preiudiciall or hurtfull to any perſon or perſons

intents and executions, and purposes.
And that all and every article therin
contained, shall bee by vertue hereof, in-
quired of, before all Iustices of peace, at
their next quarter sessions. And
that the same Iustices of peace at their
said quarter sessions, shall haue like
power and authority, by vertue hereof
to punishe and reforme all and every
such offence and offences in like man-
ner and forme as they might haue done
by vertue of the said former act made
in the fifth yeare of the kinges raigne.

Quarter sessions.

Power.

An. 33. H. 8. ca. 7.

Se Aliens. 4.
Assizes. 9.
Ieages. 4.
Courts. 1. 2.
Exigent. 6.
Gawging. 1.
Hatts and caps. 5.
Husband. 29. 5.
Kent. 1.
Labourers. 21. 29.
Lineries and re-

Saintours. 1.
Maintenance. 7.
Proclaim. 3.
Proullion. 12.
Purueiours. 28. 29. 31. 32.
Retogn in all.
Shelues. 9.
Shirifes. 30
Vacabondes. 5
Weights. 26. 29.

¶ Executours.

Executours.

HAbeant de cetero executores
breue de computo et eandem ac
cionem et processum per illud
breue, quale habuit mortuus si
haberet, si viuisset. Vet. 2. ca. 24.

2 ¶ An. 1. E. 3 ca. 3. Actions were gi-
uen to the executors of them that were
in the kinges quarell in the pursuite
against his father

3 ¶ Come auaunt ces heures executz
nount pas eue accion de trespas faits
as testatours come des biens et chatelz
des dites testatours emportes en lour
vie, et iissint tielz trespasses ount eu de
punis tanq; en cea. Si est accorde q; les
executours en tielx cases eient actions
diuers les trespassours pur damages
en tiel cas recouerer en mesme le man
come ceux qui executours illz sount aue
roient illz fussent en vie. Anno. 4. E.
3. cap. 6.

Trespas.

4 ¶ En vn briefe de dette
pluisours executours que les
tours ne nul de eux veut
auaunt apparance, a la
al attachement ne ayes
pent faire vn essone come
auerait iiissint q; vnes ne
cher q; ell ne auaunt
apparance et pur ceo q; toutes
crestoient la parsō le
on plein. Si ell auirit
dite que tout soit ceo q; illeont
a la sommons q; aleun deux
on il pust estre sommons
soit agarde attachement
le viscont respoign. q; il nad
quoy il poit estre attache soit
graund distresse iiissint q; le
retorne sur eux respoigne a la
ou ceux q; puissent apport
en court, et tout soit ceo que
apparu en court et face
que le graunde distres soit
les auters iademaines
ou ceux qui p; mes
a la graunde distresse
cas que iudgement
face le iugement et execue
aint pleines solonq; la ley
deuers touts les auters
dre des biens le testatour
ils vsent trestouts pleas.
tende que si nul en tiel cas
solonq; la ley qui ceo en
dite qui franche pleut le
nient countre cell estatute.
E. 3. ca. 5.

5 ¶ Executs des executors
cion des dets accompts et
pozts des p;misers testatours
cion des estatutes marchants
nisaunces faits en court de
mier testato; en mesme le
le p;mier testatour auera
die auri; accion du temps
de temps auerir, en touts cases
ment ne soit pas renue

non cōparerat ipse vel ipsa defaltam fe-
facientes vel facientes sint vel sit attinct
de felonia et si ofnes vel persona
ad talem diem cōparuerint vel cōparu-
at tunc iustic de dicto banco domini re-
gis habeant potestate in per ordinacio-
nem predictam coram eis tenendi talem p-
sonam vel personas sic comparentem
vel comparentes psone eisdem iuxta
discretionem dictorum iustic mo-
quodcūq dicti malefactores in banco pō
prefatis executoribus respondeant in
talibus accionibus quas les dicti execu-
tores versus ipsos seu aliquem ipsorū
per billam vel per bre priota capta
spoliationē pō declarare voluerint q
eēd acciones sint determinate. Ita pō
actiones pō prosequantur tam ex
et non remisse ea intencione ad dictas
personas vel personam in psona
custodiend. Et si huiusmodi persone,
vel person extra psonam pō sufficien-
cios fuerint vel inuenti elongat qd tūc
eedem persone vel persona intiens
vel inuenint sufficientes personas se-
cū obligand prefatis executoribus per
biā recognitionis in dict bāco p dict
tionem iustic ad custodiend tales dies
quāz ipsa vel ipse habebit vel habebūt
p eād cur. Et si custodes p̄dicti vel dc
plone vel plona cōmittent vel cōmitt
ipsas extra psonam auctoritate sua p-
pria absq consideracōe et ordinatione
rum potest elongare cunt. Tunc dic
tus custos quadragintas libras prefatis
executoribus forisfac et perdat et qud
nulla placita in aliqua actione sup ip
dinatione p̄dicti allocetur Anno
H.vi. xxxiii.

¶ And where part of the executors de-
med in any place resident or any such
person so refusing or forbidding any such
wille of anye testatours, concerning ye o-
ther necessaries, for the solde by
hys executorshyp after the decease of
anye such testatour, ye shall cause to
take upon him or them the administ-
tracions

Felons
Appete.

Impris.

Accountes.

Suertie,
Recogn.

Gayloue.

At large.

Fozf.

Part of the ex-
ecutors,

will.

Refuse.

truction and change of the same testa-
ment and last will, wherin they bee so
named to be executours, & the residue
Accept. of the same executours do accept & take
vpon them ỳ cure & charge of the same
testaṁt & laste will, ỳ then al bargais
Sales. & sales of such landes tenements & other
hereditamts so willed to be solde by ỳ
executors of any such testatour, as wel
hertofore made as hereafter to be made
by him or them only of ỳ said executors
ỳ so doth accept, or ỳ heretofore hath ac-
cepted & taken vpon him or them any
Good. such cure or administracio of any such
will & testament, shal be as good and
as effectual in ỳ law, as if al ỳ residue
of the same executors named in ỳ saide
testament so refusing the administra-
cian of ỳ same testamẽt, hadd joined wt
him or them in the making of the bar-
gaine & sale of such landes, tenemẽtes
or other hereditamẽts so willed to be
solde by the executours of any such testa
tour which heretofore hath made or de
clared, or that hereafter shall make or
declare any such will of any such lãds
tenements or other hereditamts after
his decease to be solde by his executors.
Prouided alwaies ỳ this act shall not
extende to giue power or auctorite to
any executor or executors at anye time
hereafter to bargaine or putt to sale a-
ny landes tenements or hereditamẽtes
by vertue and auctorite of any will
or testamt heretofore made otherwise
Comon law. then they might doe by the course of ỳ
common lawe afore ỳ making of this
act. An. 21. H. 8. ca. 4.

8 The rents, how executors or ad-
ministers shal recouer rentes services
due in the time of their testatour.

De Administers. 2.	Exemptitate no-
Wydges. 1.	minis. 2.
Condicions. 1.	Postmaine. 9
Courtes. 2.	Ordinaries. 1.
Det to the king. 2.	Probate of testa-
Fyll frutes. 9.	mentes. 3.

Receiuers. 2.	Recognisaunce. 2.
Recognisance. 7.	Rentes.
Rents. 2.	Wardes. 1.

¶ Exemption.

Scyorke. 1. of letters a
citizens of yorke to be
officers ther to be holde.

2 An. 4. H. 7. ca. 5. it
acted ỳ al letters patents
bottes and rulers of spiritual
be quite of and discharged of
of dismes and of ỳ gatherings
be holde.

3 The kinge remembreth
well his highnesse as diuers
nisors and predecessours, kings
Englande haue made and
as well vpon fained suggestions
therwise to diuerse abbottes,
gardeins, kepers, maisters, and
or soueraines of spirituall
to their successours diuers
grants and letters patents
and their successours and their
and seruants reseauntes vppon
landes and tenementes. And
lands and tenementes, goods
tals, of them and theire said
and seruants whatsoeuer
vppon theire said landes and
shalbe quite and discharged of
zemes and dismes other quotis
and tallages by the comunalte
his realme in anye wise
to bee graunted by colour of
graunte and letters patents
tees afore said now in late
ashed, and yet ashe
allowaunces at euerye
disme granted vnto the
greater and more excessiue
money than hath bene
ducted vnto them by reson
grants times passed, where
euery quinz time and disme
before this time granted
to bee graunted, is and

Exemption

Exigent & vtlary

Dash.

Remedy

Oyer & terms

Remedy

Remove

Scire fac.

Plede.

Deliuered

Pardon.

Puoyt.

Jnquis,

Mene.

Heirs fat.

Auerment
Sergeant.
Attorney,
Roy.

Wolles.

Conspiratours
Mayne.

Money.

Officers

Outlawrie

No proclam.

Reuerser

Auerrement

Errors.

Lancaster

Wales.

Shirifes Chester.

kinges

Proclam.

Next county.

Outlawed

Proclam.

Wales. Chester.

ye shirifes of other shires, or coun-
ye within this Realme of Englande
to haue, in either of the same
that all writs of proclama
and that shalbe deliuered vnto eue
deputie of recorde in the same
and also the fee shalbe payde
making every such writ of proclama
for recalling the same of re
as is limited in the saide statute
the fyue and fyftie yeare of king hē
the eighte. And be it ac. ye if any per
dwelling in any of the said coūties
Wales after the aforesaid first daie
April, shal be outlawed in any suit
action aforesaide, that then writs of
Capias vtlagatum Exigle Ca
vtlagarū, no molestand and all o
proclamacōns, for or against any person
outlawed, shall and may from thence
be directed to ye shirifs of anye of
counties in wales as immediat
vnto the kinges said courtes of ye
kinges benche, or cōmon place in ye be
and yt euery such writs may be deli
out of record to the deputie of suche
saide shirifes, to whome any suche
or perse shalbe directed, & ye sue
suche shirife shall make execucion &
due seruice of suche writte of pro
lamacōn directed vppon ye paine &
penaltie, as is aboue limitted. And bee
it that if anye suche writ or writs of
proclamacon hereafter to be directed to any
shirifes of any of the said shires in
wales, or to the saide palatin of Chest, or
citie of Chester, be deliuered vnto
the same shirifes for the time be
ing, or to their deputy, in maner
and forme aforesaid, & the same shirif or
shirifes, doe not make true returne of
suche writ & writs of proclama
cons, and such costes and costes out of
the said writ or writes of proclama
cons shalbe awarded for euery such
shirife or shirifes, for euery such
time being shal lose & forfaite vnto

ye one halfe therof shal be to our sou- Fort.
reigne lord the king, his heirs & succes-
sours, ye other halfe to any such persone
or persons as will sue for the same in an
action of det &c. Prouided alwaies that
this acte or any thing therin conteined
shall not in any wise extend, or be pre-
judicial to the same coūties of Wales
or to ye said coūties palatin of Chester
or of the citie of Chester, for or concer- K. anchelis,
ninge such liberties, franchises or pri-
uileges, as belong to the, or anie of the
or any ministers, or officers of the or a-
nye of the, other wyse, or in anye other
maner, then by the true meanynge of
this acte is before prouided & declared:
any thing in this acte mencioned to the
contrary notwithstanding. Prouided al
waies, & be it ac. ye this act, ne any thig
therī cōtained, shall not in any wise be
prejudicial, or hurtful to any lord mar-
cher in wales, but ye they & euery of the Lord marcher
& their heires, & ye heirs of euery of the
shal & may haue like libertie, interest, &
preeminence as they & euery of the had Libertie.
might or ought to haue had before the
making of this acte & as though this
acte had neuer been had nor made, anie
thing in this act mencioned to the cōtrarie
in anie wise notwithstādig. anno. 26. H. 8.

¶ Item it is ordeined & enacted, that
when & where soeuer any writ of ex-
igend, at any time after ye first daye of
April nexte cōming, shalbe awarded at
the suite of the king, his heirs or succes-
sours, kinges of this realme, or at ye suit
or suits of anye other persone or per-
sones pleyntife or pleyntifes, in anye
action, or suite in anye of the courtes
of the kinge, his heires and successors
kinges of this realme, commonly cal-
led the kings bench, & the cōmon place
against any pson or psons, dwellinge
within the colledge palatine of (S. of Lan-
caster) & then immediatlye vpon the a- Lancaster.
warding of euery such exigend, the Ju-
stice or Justices before whom any such
writ of exigēd vpon such suit, or action

Z.i. shal

Proclam. shalbe sued, shal haue ful power & au-
toꝛity, by vertue of this acte, to, award
one writ of proclamation according to
the tenour and effect of writtes oꝛ pro-
clamation, awarded vppon erigends &
cõmonly directed out of any of the said
courts into London, oꝛ into anye other
shires of this realme against anie per-
son, oꝛ persons, dwelling in other shire
oꝛ shires of this realme wher ꝑ kinges
writ doth renne according to the ordꝛ
& fourme of the said statute, made in ꝑ
vi. yere of king Henry the eight. ca. 4.
to be directed to the Shirife of the sayd
cõtie Palãtine of Lancaster, wher it
shall happen the said defendant against
whom any such acciõ shalbe sued as is
aforesaide to be dwelling and not to ꝑ
Adioining. shirife of any other shire next adioinig
to the sayd cõty Palantine, any lawe
custome, oꝛ vsage heretofore vsed to the
contrary not withstãding. And ꝑ euery
Proclam, such writ of proclamation so to be here
after awarded to ꝑ shirife of the sayde
Teste. countie palantine, shall haue the same
teste & date of returne, as the erygends,
Shirif. wherupõ euery such writ of proclama-
cion shall be awarded, shall haue. And
Proclam. ꝑ euery such shirife of the said countye
Palantine of Lancaster, to whome any
such writ & writs of proclamacõ shal-
be directed, shall make proclamations
of the said writ & writs of proclamacy-
on, according to the tenour of the same
Retorne & shall make true returnes of the same,
in such court and courts & before suche
iustices as the tenour of the same writ
Vtlaries. and writtes of proclamations shall re-
quire & demand. And ꝑ all outlaries
hereafter to be pꝛomulged oꝛ pronoũ-
ced against any person oꝛ persons, vp-
pon any suche erigend, oꝛ erigendes a-
warded against any person oꝛ persons
Lancaster. dwelling in the saide county Palatine
of Lancaster & no writ of proclamac-
ons awarded in fourme aboue saide, to ꝑ
shirife of ꝑ said cõty Palãtine of La-
caster, wher ꝑ party defendãt dwel-
ling
oꝛ is aforesaid dwelling, oꝛ not
to bee clerely void, & of none
force in the lawe. And be it
rye shirife of ꝑ said cõty Palatine
the time being, shall haue in
the saide courtes of the kinges
and of the common place,
deputy at the leaste, to receiue all
writtes of proclamations, which
bee hereafter directed to euery
rife of the said county Palantine,
whome the same deputie, oꝛ depu
shalbee appoynted, in lyke manner
fourme, and vppon like paine
former statute, & lawes of this
other shirifes of other shires, oꝛ
within this realme of England,
bounden to haue in eyther of the
courtes. And ꝑ all such writtes
clamations aforesaid, shalbe
red vnto euery such deputy oꝛ
of recoꝛd in ꝑ same courtes
the, & also like fees shalbe paide
hing euery such writs of pclam
foꝛ enrolling ꝑ same recoꝛd, as
ted in ꝑ same statut, made in
yere of king H. the viii. Be it
ny suche writ, oꝛ writs of
ons hereafter to be directed
rife of the said cõty Palatine
caster, bee deliuered vnto any
rikes of the said cõty Palatine
time being, oꝛ to his oꝛ thy
deputies, in warre and
and the same shirifs, shiriffes
make true returne of
& writes of pclamatiõs
& courtes, out of which
oꝛ writes of pclamatiõs, shall
ded ꝑ foꝛ euery suche default
courte euery suche shirife
being shall lose & forfait
wherof shalbe to the king
fiere foure, & the other half
any such pson oꝛ psons
same in one action of

Wales.21.25.27. Wardes.12
¶ Experte talis.
De Accountants.2.
¶ Expensis of knightes.
De Cambridge.1.
Parliament.4.7.15.17.18.

¶ Exposition of olde wordes.

Soh hoc est secta de hominib⁹ in curia vestra secund cõsuetudine regni. Sak hoc est placit⁹ & emẽda de trãsgr⁹ hominũ in curia vestra, quia sak Anglice est a chelon gallice, & dicit forsicke sak, idem quod pur q̃l a chelon: & sack dicitur p⁹ forfait.

Toll hoc est quod vos & homines vestri de toto homagio vestro sitis quiti in omnib⁹ mercatis de tolneto de rebus venditis & emptis. Them, hoc est quod habeatis tota generalionem villanorum vestrorum cum eorum sectis & catallis vbicunque in Anglia fuerint inuenta excepto quod si aliquis nativus quiet⁹ per vnum annum & diem in aliqua villa priuilegiata mãserit ita quod in eor colam vel gildam tanquam vnus illarum repertus fuerit, eo ipso a vilenagio liberatus est. Infangthef. Hoc est q̃d latrones capti in dominio vel in feodo vestro de latrociniis cõuicti in curia vestra iudicentur. Hanghwite hoc est quietum esse de latrone iuspensio sine iudicio vel certi custodiã vestrã evado. Out fangthef. hoc est quod latrones de terra vestra vel de feodo vestro extra terram vestrã vel feodũ vestrũ capti cum latrocinio ad curiam vestrã reuertantur et ibidẽ iudic⁹ Homoloken: hoc est quietum esse de amerciamentis de ingressu hospicior⁹ violenter & sine licentia, & contra pacem domini regis, & quod tenementis placita de huiusmodi transgressione facta in curia vestra et in terra vestra. Wythbrech, hoc est par domini regis fracta, quia peace Angl. grieche romane. Blodewit, hoc est quiet esse de amerciamentis de sanguine fusa

that this act or anything
nes, shall not in any wyse
be prejudiciall to the same
palantine of Lancaster, for or
concerning suche liberties, fraunchises or
as belong to the same, or to
officers or officers of the same
palatin, otherwise or in any o
wise: the by the true meaning of
any is before provided & declared,
ing in this act mencioned to the
not withstanding. Prouided al
it, y if any person or persons,
ling with the said countie palatine,
the aforesaide first day of Aprill,
outlawed in any such suit or ac
is aforesaid, y the all writtes of
capias vtlagatũ, single capias
agatũ non molestãdũ, & al other y
for, or against any person or per
so outlawed shal & may, frõ thence
be directed, frõ time to time, to y
Chancellour of the Duchy of Lancaster
who shal make lyke writs & prez therupon, & of like effecte, sealed with the
seale of the saide countie Palantine of
Lancaster, to be directed to y shirife of
the saide countie Palantine, for y time
as heretofore hath beene vsed &
accustomed in such cases an. 5. E. 6. ca. 26
The pces. 10. of vtlary gyuen in cer
taine actions.
action popu
Dowers.16
Forest.15.18.
Franchises.20.
Indictement.3.4.
Laborers.19.23.
Lancaster.1.3
Lete.1.
Liueries of com
pany.8.10
London.2.
Palmyrsle.2.
Proces.4.7.8
Prouision.2.3.
Tithes.1
Treso.12.18.19.20.

et que teneantur placita in curia vestr̃ & habeatis amerciamenta inde p̃uenientia, quia Iwite Anglice, miserico̱dia latine. Fletwit hoc est quiet esse de cõtencione & conuictis, & quod habeatis placitum inde in curia vestra & amerciamẽta, quia flit Anglice, tensone Gallice. Fledwite, hoc est quietum esse de amerciamentis cum quis vtlagatus, fugitiuus veniat ad pacem dñi Regis sponte vel licentiatus. Flemeswite, hoc est quod habeatis catalla siue amerciamenta hois vestri fugitiui. Lotherwit, hoc est quod capiatis emendas ab ipso qui co̱rumpit nativam vestrã sine licentia vestra. Childwite, hoc est quod capiatis gersummam de nativa vestra co̱rupta & p̃egnata sine licẽtia vestra. Fo̱rstal, hoc est quiet esse de amerciamentis & catallis arrestatis infra terrã vestrã & amerciamenta inde p̃uenientia. Scok hoc est quiet esse de quad cõsuetudine sine sicut de cõmuni tallagio facto ad opus vr̃e vel balliuo̱rum eius. Gelo hoc est quiet esse de consuetudinib⁹ seruilibus que quondã dari consuenerũt & ad huc dantur sic ho̱megelo hus similib⁹. Hidage, hoc est quietum esse si domin⁹ rer talliauerit totam terram per hidas. Carnage hoc est quietum esse si domin⁹ rer talliauerit totam terram suam per carucas. Dãgelo, hoc est quietũ esse de quadam consuetudine q̃ cucurrit ali quo tempo̱ quã quide Dani leuauerũt in Anglia. Ho̱megelde, hoc est quietũ esse de quada cõsuetudine eracta p̃ tal lag. per totam terrã sicut de quacunq; bestia co̱muta. Lastage, hoc est quietũ esse de quadam consuetudine eracta in nundinis & mercatis p̃o rebus carian dis, vbi homo vult. Stallage, hoc est q̃ etũ esse de quadã consuetudine erack p̃ platea capta vel assignata in nundinis emercatis. Shelwing, hoc est quietum esse cum attachiamento in aliqua cur̃ & co̱ram quocunq; de querelis offensis duocat. Ihitherting, hoc est de

esse de amerciamentis co̱ã [illegible] de in trãsgressionis p̃acta. [illegible] hoc est quietũ esse de trãsgressionibus factis in ciuitate vel in burgo [illegible] cem. Warwite, hoc est quietum esse denarijs vandis p̃o wandis factis. Hõdred, hoc est quet esse de [illegible] consuetudinib⁹ faciendis p̃positis hundredarijs Wapentak, hoc est quietum esse de quadam consuetudine eracta p̃o tabulis leuatis. Burghbote, hoc est quietum esse de aurilio dando ad reficiẽdos pontes. Burghbote, hoc est quiet esse de aurilio dando ad faciendũ burgũ castrũ, ciuitatem vel mercatum strata. Anerpeny, hoc est quietum esse diuersis denarijs p̃o anerago [illegible] gis. Tract de expositionib⁹ vocabulorum.

¶ *Extenta manerii.*

De Iuruicolours J.

¶ *Extortion.*

1 NUll viscõt nault mynister le roy ne p̃reign loyer pour faire son office mes soyent pris de ceulx parnoũt del roy, & qui le rendra le double & serr̃ punie a la volunte le roy. Wm. i. ca. 27.

2 ¶ Nulle clerke ne iustice de ceo ou denquirour nulle rien ne prenge liuer chapiks, forspris solemnel chiualers iustic̃ errantes en lour eires, & ceux & nient pluis de chescũ wapentake. Edw ou nulle qui respoigne p̃ roy solonq; ceo qui auncientm̃t fuit use fra, rẽdra le treble de ceo q̃l aura pris & p̃a le iuice sõ sire p̃ vn an.

3 ¶ Pur ceo que multes des gens pleignont des seriãtz, criours de fire, marshallez des Justices en eire, a tart deniers de ceux qui receyuent sin de terre, ou qui gaygnõt seurtes, reles, et de fine leue, & des issues les, prisoners, & des autres amerciaments pleers de la corone autrement ne duissent en multz des maners ceo quil ad pluis graund nũbre qui estre ne duist, per que le

tomes & subsidies, cõtrollours de mes-
mes customes dits customes subsidies
& du seurthe packers ou autres quel-
conques officers tous deputis ou seruantes
p lour cõmandement ou aut dõ en au-
cune manere tant ces gentz de
trespas encountre tiels iniuries & chescũ Trespas
de eux solonq la loy & a recouerer encountre eux & chescũ de eux en-
tiel cas conuenantz. Et les dits mar- Fol.
chaũtes, lour successours, et chescũ de eux
auxi grenes choses deuant ces dit, purs-
cuantz & pursuer le dit bref de trespas
encontes les dits malfaitours & chescun
de eux de tiels iniuries, distresses, ar-
restes, charges, & impositiõs auxi as-
saires come deuant est dit deuerez deux
moys proscheins apres tiels iniuries, dis-
tresses, arrestes, charges et impositiõs
affaires per duy ou aucun de eux come a-
uant est dit, & en cas les dits malfaitours
lour successours, ou ascũ de eux ne pur-
suent mye le dit bref de trespas de tiels
iniuries, distresses, arrestes charges,
& impositions de suisditz encounter les
dits malfaitours ne nul de eux devers
les dits deux moys q lour il lira a chescũ
auter plon de les lieges mie seignis roy
a pursuer le dit bref de trespas de tiels
iniuries, distresses, arrests, charges,
& impositions affaires come deuãt est
dit incounter tous tiels malfaitours et
chescũ de eux solonque la fourme de la
ley, & a recouer encounter ceux & chescũ
de ceux auxi de dreit conuenantz. Et il. Fol.
doit estre entendu q pursuer
herroyt ou herroient lancer moyne.
En. 28. Hen. 6. ca. 5.

Se Dampted. 3.
Clerke of the crowne. 1
Eraccion in all pleas. 1.
Purchaser. 16.

Ordinaries. 3.
Probate of testaments. 1. 3.
Proclamation. 3.
Protections. 2.
Rebell. 1. 18.

Z iij. False

¶ *False imprisonment.*

De incertinency Iudgements.

af pleds.

Marches.

¶ *False iudgement.*

NIllos de cetero (exceptis domi-
nico rege) tenent placitum fu-
re ſine de falſa iudicio facto in
curia ſua de falſo iudicio facto in
curia ſua ſpectant ad coronam et
dignitatem domini Regis. Mart. Ca-
pitulo 21.

Record. ¶ Dotcent recorde de court, le ſhi
recorde biēt en auct court, bē de faux
iudgement entre nulle party dit quod
recorde eſt enter ſi le enuoit ne recorden
ſoit ceſtem garrement pur bon garis et
Iurement, de ceux que fuerent preſent en le court
quant le recorde ſe fiſt, ſi files deignont
eſtre ſon garis ou pais, per retourn del
viconte ſi file ne deignent, ſoyt ſon queſt
pris pur bon pais. And. C. ca. 11. in
the Rayleder.

¶ *Falſifieng of recoueries*

De Cui in vita. and. A.

Dower. Reſ.

Recoueries. &c.

¶ *Faſting dates.*

De Holy dates & faſting dates in all.

¶ *Eſcuage*

De Hawkes in all.

¶ *Fealty*

De Fees. Homage in all.

¶ *Fee ferme.*

AStatute 3. E. 6. Cap. 5 an acte was
made for remitting for euery
of fee fermes made by ſuche corpo-
rate ſolwne or corporacyon vn-
dyuers clauſes concernynge y matter.
And after in Anno. 3. E. 6. ca. 18. y ſayd
remiſſiō of fee fermes was reſtrained
to one yere.

¶ *Fees.*

Marſhall. Wardes

DE meretricibus domini regis de
feeti camere regis, cuſtodia, hoſ-
tiorum ſuorum et ſeruitiis inſtice et ſeruitiis
tibus virginum portantibus ros

tuoz dessarij. De decemnal- hominū nihil ea pietate. Dechirographarius pro chirographo sumpno stat ꝙ quod de quatuoz solutis sint exceptenti. De clericis seu bentibus seu originalia et iudicialia statutum est quod pro uno breui de uno debito fiat contentio et inungit dominus rex cuiq; suum cuiq; iudici in sua curia quibus ei tenetur, quod ipse iudex ministris eius pre-dictum debitum in aliqua ecclesia vel extra ecclesiam non aliquo modo perquirat penam eis infligant rationabilem. Et si iterum deliquerint eandem penam infligant qua castigari merebuntur. Et si tertio deliquerint, et super hoc conuicti fuerint, si sint ministri de curia domini regis, nec redeant sine speciali precepto aut gratia domini regis. Si autem

Chirographers.

writes.

Scribe.

Bounds

Clerk.

Chirographer.

Fine.

Chirographer.

Forfait vnto

Franchise.

Clerke of the

Fines.

Gaoler

Gaoler.

Houses.

Husbandry.

Imprisonment.

Maintenance.

Merchant.

Office.

Parliament.

People.

Prison.

Recogn. 27

Assabonedes.

Delay.

Dilleisine.

Maintenance

Unknowen,

1. Wan. Wayne.

Hoyde,

Dilleies. Alne.

Feffements.

Item pur ceo que pleinte est fait au roy que pluseurs gētz de dis royalm̄e, sibien greinders cōe meinders eyēz poair̄ de veēir toutes choses as terres tenementz & rentz come en auter̄ actions personels soit touchāt le droit de lour droyt & actions per my ceo q̄ les occupiours ou defendaunts puēt aler̄ sa garrans & manacer les en lour droyt sont communement vexes & troublez de lour terres & tenementz qui sount en debate & de toutes auters choses, & chateus as sires & auters grandz de la roialme vers que ai les dites parties pur grand manace que lour est fait ne poēt ne oiesent fair lour pursuite, & auxint dount pluseurs pleintes est fait au roy que viscontes viscontes, baillifs, gentz de dilleisiont auters de lour tenementz & rentz & apres la dilleisin fait sount devenus alienacions & tenementz aceū sount as seignours & grantes du roialm̄ par maintenaunce auoit & aleun sount as plusours persones de qui no⁹ les dilleisies ne poient auoir deliuerance au tēs de lour seignē & delayez par divers fraudes les mesmes dilleisies et les auters dōs & lour heirs de lour tenēce & grāde anientissement & oppression del people, ordeigne & estable qe les dites dilleisies soient donc ou tenuz de terres, tenemēnz, ou biens sodēnez par tiel fraud ou maintenaunce. Et q̄ les dites soient mis en tiel mayn soient tenuz par nuls, & de nul value. Et ceux deins les dits dilleisies lour recouerer bref̄ & pleintes ou mesmes sibien de tenementz come de lour droit & de lour auncestres auoir regardz al heir alienacyons par tiels [illegible] les dilleisies [illegible] dount les dites parties [illegible] dilleisin fait. Et ou ordeigne est & establi q̄ cesti estatute teigne lieu en chescū

Mesne

Weingieterre & par auter̄ [illegible] terra a ceux & [illegible] veins franchises & de [illegible] roy, les seignours qui tenes [illegible] pour ceo ren̄ [illegible] roy ou autrement les roys [illegible] temps quils deuerent, & auxint [illegible] ceux que les ceux & les chefs [illegible] temps a eux gentz, & les dits chefs [illegible] ceux que les ceux [illegible] temps & les tenuerent tenuz [illegible] que chescū fist al contrarie [illegible] dites [illegible] ceux [illegible] chaunz, mesnes & dits rauz [illegible] mis [illegible] & [illegible] seignours les auncestres [illegible] & [illegible] auxint [illegible] auxint [illegible] auxint

Office.
Pipowders,
Action

Othe.

Conclude,

within.

with out the
feyre,
Triall.
Recule.

Office.

Fayt.

Proclam.

Fyeman London. Cary.

ware.

Fyne. Market Ordinances

Appoyde

Liberties.

Iudicet.

Fork.

Baker.

the leall of euery ſ̄ ſame horſes, mares
geldinges, as colte, in the tolleres boke
or in the kepers booke for that purpaſe
where no toll is due as is aforeſayde, &
also paye him theire toll, if they ought Haye.
to pay any, & if not, then ſ̄ hee to graū
one penny for the enteryall of their names
& executinge the other circumſtaunces
aforē rehersed to him ſ̄ ſhall write the
ſame in the ſaide booke, and if any horſ
mare, geldinge, or colte that is or ſhal Stollen.
bee theuilhlye ſtollen or taken awaye,
ſhal after the ſaide laſt day of Febuary
nexte commynge be ſolde, geven, ex-
changed or put awaye in anye faire or
market & not bleū in al pointes accord-
dinge to the tenour and entent of thys
eſtatut that the ſ̄ owner of euery ſuch Owner
horſe, mare, geldinge, or colte ſhal and
maye bye force of this eſtatute, ſeaſe or Seaſe.
take againe the ſaide horſe, mare, gel- Aceis.
dynge or colte, or haue any accion of de
tinue or repleuin for the ſame any ſaide
gifte, chaunge or puttinge awaye, of a
ny ſuche horſe, mare, geldynge, or colte
other then accordinge to this eſtatut in
any wiſe notwithſtanding the on halfe
of al which forfeytures ſhalbe to the Fork.
kinge and Quenes maieſties heyres
and ſucceſſours, and the other to him or
them that will ſue for the ſame before
the iuſtices of peace, or in anye of the
kinges and Quenes maieſties ordina-
rye courtes of recorde, ſuche bylle or
And be it further enacted by that the
Iuſtices of peace of euery ſhire and Iuſt of p.
countye as well within liberties as Fork.
without, ſhall haue auctoritye in
their ſeſſions within the limittes
of their ſeuerall commyſſions Determine.
to enquere, heare and determine
all offences againſt thys eſtatute, as
they may doe anye other matter
tryable before them. Prouyded alwaye Fayre,
that no fayre or market ſhalbe holden
or kepte within the cytie of London
or ſuburbes of the ſame, or within
the cytie of Weſtminſter, or within
the borough of Southwarke, or
by reaſon of the ſame, but by or per-

uilege

Repor.

Fee.

nolodge of the same / or else the the
lepet or keper of the bookes, touchig ꝯ
execucion of this p̄sent acte, shal take
no more of eache but one penny vpon e fore-exet
ry p̄tract, for his labors in writing the
entrey tonchig the p̄misses in ma-
ner and fourme as is before declared.

Anno.1.H.7. Alehouses.2. Stuffars.1.
Clergy.13. Vitelers.1.
Coyners.3. Murtetours.5
Def.4. Recogn̄.2.
Dyapry.1. Robbery.2.
Fyther.36 Shipes.13
Justices in eyre.4. Surtetours.1.
Lincoln.21. Wolf.1.
Kinne.1. Townes.6.
Marchant.17. Wolles.41.
Norman.4.

Felles.

Seculsome.&c. Staple.32.
Tares.in.31.
Merchantz.10.6.8. Weightes.8
Shippes.10. Welles in all.

Felonie.

Felons, Open,

Prison,

Felony. Breake prison.

Les felons estriers, e ceux sont ap-
pellez murtrers de malefaitours, e ceux
voyllent rester en enquelles de
felonies q̄ homes leur mettent suer
demaunt iustices, a la suit le roy, soyent
mises en la prison fort e dure cõe ceux
que refusent estr̄ a la comen ley de la tre
mes ceo nest mie a entender pur ceux
Traitors qui sont p̄sis pour leges suspicion
Ma.ca.13.

2 De p̄sonar̄ p̄sonā frangentiꝫ
hōdis rex vult e p̄cepit, quod nullus
de cetero, qui p̄sonā fregerit, o fuga-
tus vincūl vite del mēbri, p̄ reactiõe p̄-
sone fūt nisi cautus de quo capt⁹ e mitte
p̄sonat⁹ fuerit tale iudiciū requirat
si de illa secundum legem regni terre
fuisset convictus, licet tempoibus pre-
teritis aliter fieri consuerit. Statutū de
frangentibus p̄sonam regis. Anno p̄i

3 Statut de ceux que prisont
faisours de leur en autre
feront ẽprisonẽt e mainsmis p
leges nre seignour le roy p
pese coupẽt leur langes ou
ayes, ordines est e ẽstablies, que
ons les meffaisours qui en ly co
les langes ou desterdont les dits
des leges nostre seignour le roy
doyuent et trouues et prouez,
fuist fait de malice purpense,
gent la pein de felony. Anno.5. H.
pitula.5.

5 Anno.11.H.6.ca.34. it was
felonye for iij. yeares to ship m
vise of the staple in ampere.

6 Anno.28.H.6.ca.4. an act
made to endure for v. yeares to b
ny for taking, arresting or distra
of any persone or goodes in
or in the duchy of Lancaster e
them out therof.

7 Ate every suche time as
tion shall be made of anye viola
huntings by night or with pa
ces hereafter to be done to anye
kinges counsell or to any of the
of the kinges peace of the county
any such huntinge shalbe hab
persones to be suspecte therof,
bee lawefull to any of the same
or iustices of peace to whom any
informacion shall be made
vnder knit to the shiriffe of
ty or trange constable bayl
officer within the same county
and but efe the same persone
to whom any such informacion
made, shall have hi apere
here at suche day
lege for the or iustices of

...ede counseyler or iustices ...ers ben often times taken by misdoers Taken.
... whom such persone or p... contrarye to theire will. And after ma-
... brought by his discrecion ...ried to suche misdoers or to other bye
... power to examin him or them so their assent, or defoyled to the great dis
... of the saide huntinge and of pleasure of god, and contrarye to the
... doers in that behalfe. And if kinges lawes and dispergement of the
... persone wilfully conceile the saide women, and vtter beaulmes & dis
... tinges or anye persone in the rorp taste of theire frendes and to the e-
... come therein that then the saide uil ensaple of al other. It is ordeyned
... pee against euerye suche that what persone or personnes from hence-
... concealinge felony. And the forthe that taketh any woman so against her Women, wyfes. widdowe.
... ne to be enquired of and de- will, bola wefully that is to say maide,
... as other felonies within this widdowe or wife, that such takinge pro
... have vsed to be. And if he than curinge, and abbettinge to the same &
... round and al that he shall also receiuinge wittingly the same woman so taken against her wyll, & know-
... of and knowen in that be- winge the same be felony. And y suche
... the same offences of hun- misdoers takers and procratours to the
... dom don be against the kinge same & receitours knowinge the sayd
... nas enable by reason of the sae offence in fourme aforesaide be hence-
... at the perte general sessions forthe repuled and iudged as principall
... pere to be holden in y same cou felons. Prouided alway that this acte
... the kings iustice of the same sessi extende not to anye persone takinge a
... be sessed. And if any execucion women, ward.
... dance be made to any persone nye woman onelye clayminge her as
... authority to do execucion or iul his warde or bond woman. Anno 3. H
... any such warrant by any perso 8. cap. 2.
... so should be arrested, so that ¶ From hence forthe the stewarde Stewarde &c.
... of the same warrant therby treasorer and controller of the kynges
... that then the same persone house for the time being or one of them
... dance be felony semyable have ful auctorytie and power to enquir
... mishable as is aforesaide. And by xij. lad men and discrete persons of Triall. Kynges seruant.
... is, ordeyned that if any person or the cheker rolle of the kinges hono ra-
... ster be conuicted of any such ble houshold if any seruaunt admitted
... with painted faces, visours to bee his seruaunt shoome & his name
... pilgrimed to y entent they put into the Cheker rolle of houshold
... be knowen of vnlawefull what soeuer he be seruinge in any ma
... time of night, that the ner office or roome reputed hadde and
... persone or personnes so conuicted taken vnder the estate of a Lord make
... person as he or they should any confederacies compassinges con- Conspiracie. Imaginacions
... they were conuicted of fe- spiracions imaginacions, with anye p
... 7. cap. 7. sone or personnes to be slayn or murder Diffroy. Kinge. Lorde. Counsell.
... women as well maides the kynge or anye lorde of this realme
... and wiues hauing substa or anye other personne shoome to the
... goodes mouable & some kinges counsaile, stewarde, treasorer,
... tenementes, and some controller of the kinges house y it be
... apparaunt vnto their au found afore y said stewarde for y time
... there of suche substaun being by y said xij. lad men, y any suche
of the

of ỹ kinges lernid as is aboue talde said
ſedered, conpated conſpired or imagi-
ned as is aboue ſaid, ỹ be ſo found by ỹ
Answer, enquiry be put thervpon to answere
And the ſteward, treſorer, and control-
ter or two of the haue power to deter-
Trial, mine the ſame matter according to ỹ
lawe. And if he be put in trial, that ye
Challenge, ſhall be tryed by other xij. lad me of ỹ fa-
hoolhold. And ỹ ſuch misdoers haue no
challenge butte for malice. And if ſuch
misdoers be found guilty bye confeſſio or
other wiſe that the ſame offence be iud-
ged felony. And they to haue iudgment
and execucion as felonz attainted owe
to haue by the common lawe. Anno. 3.
H. 7. ca. 14.

Servant. 10 ¶ An. 21. H. 8. cap. 7. it is enacted (to
endure to ỹ nert parliament ỹ if any ſer-
uant to whom his maſter or maiſtres
deliuereth anye goodes of the value of
xl. s. to kepe go alwaye with thoſe good
des to thintent to ſteale or imbeſyl them
or conuert them to his owne vſe with
purpoſe to ſteale them it is felony, this
Prentices, acte not to extende to prentices nor to a
ny within age of xxiij. yeares. And af-
ter. An. 27. H. 8. ca. 17. it is enacted that
if any ſeruiteur ſelonioufely take any goodes of
his maſter or maiſtres, or if any to who
anye goodes ſhalbe deliuered bye hys
maſter or maiſtres, go away with the
ſame, or imbeſyll the ſame to conuerte
them to his owne vſe with the entente to
ſteale them, beinge of the value of xl. s
Clergy, be ſhal not haue his clergy or ſanctuary
Sanctuary. And aft an. 28. H. 8. ca. 2. theſe two actz
before made to continue for euer. And
after an. 1. E. 6. cap. 12. the ſayde acte of
27. H. 8. ca. 17. is confirmed And after
An. 1. M. 1. cceſſione as muche as is made
felony by any of theſe actes is repelled
by geñal worde. And after. 5. El. ỹ ſaid
ſtatut of. 21. H. 8. after. 19. is renued.

Bowdyck. 11 ¶ An. 22. H. 8. ca. 11. breakinge or cut
tinge down of Bowdick pleche or Ditc-
hes dyche in ỹ parliamde or any bankes
of the determinall part of ỹ ſeſſions
made felony with diuers
clauſes concernynge the ſame
is repeld by. 1. M. 1. ceſſione by
two ſes. And after. An. 2. 4.
18. the ſaid acte of 22. H. 8. and
in the ſame is renued. See al
ſtatute
22. H. 8.

12 ¶ An. 22. H. 8. ca. 4. buſhe
of the ordinaries priſon by a
vict of felony & eſcape therof
felony. But it is repelled by
ſione.

13 ¶ An. 23. H. 8. ca. 16. If
felony to ſel or deliuer without
licence any horſe mare or geld
to Scotlande, or in the batable
to ỹ vſe of a Scot or ſel any ho
or geldinge in Englande to
to be conueied into Scotlande
an. 32. H. 8. ca. 6. abouteſſe is
wardens of the marches to
determine thoſe felonies. B
E. 6. ca. 12. and by. 1. M. 1. ceſſi
acte made An. 32. H. 8. ca. 16. is re
and thereby this ſaid acte of
6. of no force.

14 ¶ Be it enacted that ỹ ſa
(by Buggary) be from henceforth
iudged felony, and ſuche order
of proces therein to be vſed a
offendors as in caſes of felony
mon lawe. And that the offend
of conuict by verdict, confeſſion
lawery ſhall ſuffer ſuche pein
& loſſes and penalties and pein
goods, cattels, debtes, landes
and hereditamentz, as felons
cuſtomed to do according
of the common lawes of
And that no perſone offen
offence ſhalbe admitted
And that iuſtices of peace
lower, and maiors within the
of theire cõmiſſiõs & iuriſdic
and determine the ſayd
doe vſe to doe in caſes

16 ¶ Anno.33.H.8.cap.8.deuisinge or practisinge, coniurations, witche crafts, sorcery, or inchauntementes and dyggynge by ol crosses, was made felonye, and the offender not to haue his clergye. But it is repelled by anno 1.E.6.ca.12. and by anno.1.M.1.cessione as appeareth here folowing.

Coniuracions with crafts, Crosses.

17 ¶ An.33.H.8.cap.12. stealinge of the kinges goodes of the value of xij.d or aboue or beakinges or enteringe the kynges house to thentente to steale it was made felonye and the accessorye also a felon (without clergye or sanctuarye and the trial therof there appointed. But these felonies be repelled bye Anno 1.M.1. cessione bye generalle wordes.

Kyng. Accessory Clergy Sanctuary.

18 ¶ An 33.H.8.ca.14. prophecynge vppon declaracion of armes, names or penalties or badges was made felonye, and the offender not to haue his clergie. But it is repeled by 1.E.6.cap.12. by 1.M.1. cessione by generall wordes.

Prophecying Clergy.

19 ¶ An.37.H.8.capitulo.6. burning of frames was made felonye, butte it is repeled by.1.E.6.cap.12. as her folowinge appeareth.

Burning.

20 ¶ An.37.H.8.cap.10. casting of fier workes billes was made felonye but it is repelled bye 1.E.6.cap.12. as hereafter appeareth.

Bylles.

21 ¶ Anno.1.E.6.capitulo.12. al offences made felonye by statut since.23.H. viij. Anno.1.E.6. not beynge felonye before and al paines and forfeyture ageinst the same hee from thence forth is pardoned. Wounded also and hee it

Poysoning.

wylfull murther, malice prepensed and the offenders therein thei aydours, abettours, procurours and counsellours shall suffer deathe

and

and forfait the euery behalf, as in other
cases of wilful murder of malice prepen-
sed. An. 5. E. 6. cap. 20. de partiens of a
Souldier, 22 ¶ An. 2. E. 6. cap. 2. de partiens of a
souldier was made felonye. See thereof
Felony. Capitain. 1.
23 ¶ All offences made felonye, or ly-
mitted or appointed to be within the
Premunire. case of premunire, by any acte or acters
of parliament, statute or statutes made
sithens the first day of the first yere of
kinge Henry the eyght, not being fe-
lony before, nor within the case of premu-
nire, is also at euery time the article &
clause mentioned or the same wolde declar-
ed in any of the same statutes, concer-
ning the making of any offence or offen-
ces to be felony, or within the case of pre-
munire, not being felony, nor within
the case of premunire before the al pain &
faitures concerning the same, or any of, the
Repele. shal from hencforth be repeled, & vtterly
Records. void, & of none effect. An. 23. Eliz. cap. 1.
24 ¶ The imbeziling, or embeziz-
Seruantes. lyng or auoidig of records to be felony
25 ¶ The executours &c. of felony of ser-
vantes takinge their maisters goodes
after their death.
Castell. 26 ¶ The faires and markettes &c. for
stollen tunlett.
Hunting. 27 ¶ The forfeites, that hunting was
not there felony.
28 ¶ The triall &c. of felonies done vp-
on the Sea.
29 ¶ Be it enacted that the lawes
made in the same parliament, viz. that
before is and euery clause, article, &
Reuiued. the sentence, & pronition therein con-
teined be from henceforth vtterly repeled
in this execution, any thinge therein
and meaning thereof, and from hence-
forth shal stande, remaine, & con-
tinue to euer. An. 1. Eliz. cap. 1.
See Attainte. Challenge. Coniuration.
Pardon. Treason.
Captaynes. 4. 5. Conuicte. Felon.
Challenge. 4. Coniuration.

Forgery. 2.
Forfeit. 10. 18. 19.
Forfaiture. 7.
Franchises. 10.
Perth. 3.
Incontinency of
priestes. 2.
Iustices of peace. 3. 8. 9. 15. 17. 19.
London. 6.
Mainprise. 2. 5. 6. 7.
Prisons. 1.
Parchmentes. 10.
Marshalsy. 1.
Poore. 19. 24.
Pursers. 2.
Pike. 7. 11. 18.
Oyer & terminer. 3.
Perdō. 10. 12. 13. 18.
Courtes. 2.
Custōe & pleages 2. 11. 18. 31.
Dodder. 5.
Egiptians. 1. 2.
Felon & prisoners. 5. 27.
Pledges. 3.
Proclamacion. 2. 3.
Fynes. 3.
Halfpenny. 1.
Ile of wight. 1.
Indictours. 3.
Leetes in all
Liuery & dailer
Pardon. 1.
Penalties. 1.
Pillory. 1.
Pety Treason. 1.
Pety Larceny. 1.
Pety Captaynes. 1.
Pety Constables. 1.
Pety Iustices. 1.
Pety Iurors. 1.
Pety Sessions. 1.
Pety Treasons. 1.
Pety Larcenies

…ner or possessioner of …ch the said fe… …parishes be so taken An… …Ca.n.H.8.ca.8. an act was mad… …to the laste date of the nexte p… …parliament prohibitinge anye to sel anye …dome or partriches except to the of… …ers of the kings, quenes and princes …ll be, &c.

Fetherbeds.

…pholsters in all.

Fieri facias.

…remion. 2.

Fifteene.

…Pines in all.

Fighting and quareling.

If any person what soener shal at a …y time after the first day of Maye …next comyng, by woords only quarel …ge, or braule, in any Churche or …rch yard, yᵗ the it shalbe lawful vn… …ordinary of the place where yᵉ saim… …shalbe done, & proued by twoe …ful witnesses, to suspende euerye …son so offending that is to saye, if he …laye manne. Ab ingressu eccle… …and if he bee a clerke, from the …ecution of his office, for so longe …as the saide ordinarie shall by his …discrecion thinke meete and conueni… …according to the fault. And further …ordeined, that if any pson or psõs, after yᵉ …first day of Maye, shal smite or lay …violent handes vpon any other, ei… …in the church, or church yard: that …then euery pson so offending, …shalbe deemed excommunicate, and …debarred from the felowshippe and …company of Christes congregacio. And …also ordeined, that if any person after the …first daye of Maye, shall malici… …assault any person, with any we… …in any church or church yard: or aft… …the same date of Maye, shall …draw any weapon, in any Churche, or Churche yard, to thentent to stryke an other with the same weapon. That weapon. then euery person so offending, & ther… …of being conuicted by verdict of xij. mẽ, or by his owen confession, or by vj. lawful witnesses, before yᵉ iustices of assise, iu… …stiᶜ of oyer & determiner, or iustices of Iust. &c. peace, in their sessions, by force of this act, shall be adiudged by the same Iu… …stices before whome suche person shall be so cõuicted, to haue one of his eares Eares cut, cutte of. And if the person or persons so offending, haue none eares, whereby they shoulde receiue such punishment, as is before declared yᵗ then he, or they to be marked and burned in the cheke, with an hotte yron hauing this letter. F. wherby he or thei may be knowen and taken, for fraye makers, and figh… …ters, besydes that, euery such parson to be, & stand in ipso facto excõmunicated as is aforesaid An. 5. E. 6. ca. 4.

Affraye.

He assaut and affray in all.

Fine for Alienacion.

Se Tenure 10. Wille. 2. 3.

Wardes. 23.

Fines.

QUia fines in curia nostra leuati finem litiᵇ debẽt imponere, & imponunt, & ideo fines vocant maxime cum post duellum & magnam assisam, in suo casu vltimum locum finalem te… …neant imperpetuum, tanque per aliqd tempus preteritum tam tempore clare memorie domini Henrici regis aui nri quam nostro partes eorundem finium Partes. & earum partium heredes cõtra legem Heyer. & contra regni nostri consuetudines an… …tiquitus vsitatas sup huiusmodi finib? adnullandum et euacuandum admit… …tebantur, proponent quod ante finem leuatum a tempore leuationis eiusdem, et postea petentes seu querentes aut eorum antecessores de tenemẽtis in ti… …pus contentis, aut de aliqua parte eorundem semper fuerunt seisit, & sic

finez hmoi rite leuati p iuratꝫ patrie fal
so suborn̄atos et maliciose p̄curatoꝝ
Uoyde, multociens euacuabāt & annulle bant
minus iuste, volentes super p̄missis
remedium adhibere in parliamentis nr̄is
ad Westm̄ statutum, quod dicit
Exceptions exceptiones seu respōsiones vel inqui
sitiones patrie super huiusmodi excep
tionibus seu respōsionibꝫ nullo mo
do contra huiusmodi recognitiones et
fines de cetero admittantur. Et nos
vero volumus, quod statut illud tam
locum habeat ad fines p̄cis leuatꝫ quā
inposterum leuandos. Et videant iu
Notes stic̄ quod note & finez in cur̄ nr̄a im
Leup. posterum leuandi publice et solemni
Proclam. ter legantur, et quod placita interim
cessent omnino, et hoc fiat per duos di
es in septimana secundum discrecion̄e
iustic̄ stat de finibus leuatis. Anno. 27.
Edwardi. 1.

2 CRex iusticiarijs suis de bāco sa
lutem. Cum nuper ordinauerimus qō
Leue. finis in curia nostra leuandi rite leuen
tur, quos nolumus in aliqua parte in
fringi seu de toto posse admitti volū
tatem nr̄am subscriptam vobis mit
timus firmiter obseruandam videlicet
Parties quod tam partes querentes vel petent
quam tenentes & defendentes, qui ius
vel ten̄ sua alijs cognoscere vel redde
re voluerint in placitis warrantie car
te conuentionis & alijs de quibus finez
sunt leuandi coꝝam vobis antequam
Psecut. fines illi tenentur, personaliter venien
Defaut, ti, vt earum partium etas statutas seu
quicunque defectus si qui sint, per vos
iudicari poterint, et discerni. Pꝛouiso
Olde. tū quod si quis senex aut etate decrepi
tus seu debilitat casualiter superueni
ente sic fuerit detentus & oppꝛessus, gō
coꝝam nobis ad curiam nr̄am, ali
qualiter non possit accedere, tunc in ta
li casu volumus, quod duo vel vnus
vestrum de assensu vestro de banco ta
lem sic oppꝛessum adeant vel adeat, et
Oppꝛess. suam recognitionē super placitū & coꝝ-

ma placitū, quod habeant
dē quo finis eadem
ad terum si
re vel milite vero side digno
me, scripta, et inde vos per
suum rebdant vel reddi
per ipsos vel ipsum omnibus
tem leuandam pertinent, plen
natis, et fines illi, vt pꝛedi
rite leuentur. Nolumꝰ etiam
liquis baronum scaccarij nr̄i
stic̄ nr̄oꝝ aliquos capiat
natos nisi tantum in placitis
que coꝝam ipsis & socijs suis in
& locis vbi per nos assignentur,
serint. Et eandem de acto
potestatem clericis et ministris
toꝝ baronum & iustic̄ dene
Ordinantes quod si aliqui atto
aliquem pꝛedictoꝝ alio modo
tantur pro nō admittiz teneantur
testate tamen cancellar nr̄i,
tempoꝛe fuerit, cui iurta discre
suam exhibere viderit admittend
am capitalis iustic̄ nr̄i, vt
in attornatis recipiendo semper
ta. Statutū de Carliol edit
15. Edward. 1.

3 CQuāt p̄ dēs oꝛiginal fou
des ptes denāt iustic̄, donꝫ
counk illint: sir iustic̄ counge
p̄ iustic̄ lui dirr̄, & dirr̄ sir Robert
mera vn̄ oꝛ ptes, donꝫ qil
agree de la sume dell pecune
al roy, dō ꝫ dirr̄ p̄ iustic̄, coment
& puis dirr̄ p̄ cōitour, Sire, &
tiel a vouz conge, q̄ William
feme, q̄ cy sōt recognisont
one p̄z appurtenance
estre doit p̄ roy cōe tel
done, a ali & ten̄ a luy
Wm. et Alice, et les heires
meign̄ rentes, seignories,
purchalez, gard, mariag,
tes, molyns, auoiloꝝ
autres franchises et

ters seueralx iours en chescun terme.
Et en meisme le temps que il est enfy li
en e proclaime toutes pleis cessent et
outre dut transcripte del meisme le fine Transcript
soit enuoies par les dytes Justices del
comen banke as Justices dassises de le Just. ok. ass.
countye lou les dytes terre tenementz
sont sis de faire lier et proclaimer le dit Proclame.
fine ouertiment et solemnent en chescū
iour sessions dassises a teniers meisme Sessions
lou, si lassises adonques tegnent, et
toutes les pleis en le meane temps de
cesser. Et auri il est ordeigne et estable
par la dit auctorite du parlement que
vn semblable transcript de le dit fine Transcript
ferra auri enuoies a les iustices de pe- Just. of p.
as de le counte lou les dits terres et te-
ments sont sis de faire ouert e solemne
proclamacion del dit fine as quatez gene- Proclam.
rals cessions de peas, a teniers meisme
lan, les dites iustices dassises, et
auri iustices de peas de certifier meisme Certifier
la proclamacion a les iustices de la cō-
mon banke du Roy, le seconde iour de
return del terme adonque prochein ent
ensuant, apres quel proclamacion e ive
fait, et certifie, le dit fine destre le dar-
reine e final fine et conclude si bien pr- Conclude
ues come estraunges al meisme lor spi-
ses femes couerts auterz que sont par-
tes a le dit fine, e chescun parson ou p-
sons adonques estreantes deins age, en
prison, ou hors de cest Royalme Den-
gleterre, ou nient de sane memorye al
temps de le dit fine leues. Et auri sa-
uant a chescun person ou persons au-
tieu droit, title claime et interesse, les Interest.
queux ils ount au ou en les dits terres
tenements, e auters inheritaments
au temps dautiel fine ingrosse. Issint q
ceux purrount lour dit droit title claim
ou interesse par voy daccion ou loyal
entre deins cynke auns prochein S. Patrick.
apres la dit proclamacion fait e ive
ou certifie. Et auri sauaunt tou-
tes auters parsons autiel accion de
droit, title, claime, et interesse Interest.

Aa.ij. en ou

Ten Methods of claiming then allowed to avoid being concluded by the
1. by Action 2. by entering such claim as ye record at the foot of
3. by Entry mette dauns. 4. by Continual Claim. The
is now in force under Stat 4 H. VII.

en ou a les dites terres tenementes et
auters enhereditamentes, lez queux ne
treffeirant, remaindront, ou descendront
ou deuendront, as eux puis le dit fine
engrosse p force dalcun doñ en la taile,
ou par alcun auter taule ou matter e-
we ou fait deuant la dit fine leues. Ql-
fint que ceux parsones pregnount lour
dits actions ou purfuient lour dit droyt
5. Yeerys e title accordaunt a la ley deins cynke
ans prochein apres tiels actions, fyte,
clayme, ou interesse as eux arrues des-
cendus, remaignes, ou deuenus. Et
auxi que les dites parsons e lour heirez
puissent auoir lour dit action enuers e
Parnour of, parnour de les profites de lez dites ter-
profits. res, et tenementes e auters en here di-
taumentes al temps de mesme laction
apprendres. Et si mesmes lez parsonez
al temps de tiel accion droit e tytle ar-
rues descendus, remaygnes, deuenus
a eux soient couertes de baron, ou de ls
age, en prisone, ou hors de cest terre, ou
hors de sane memorie. Ql est ordeygne
estable e enacte par lauctorite auant-
dit que lours actions, droyt, e title, soi-
ent reserues e saues as eux e lour hey-
res, lesques al temps ils deuignont e soi
ent a lour playnis age hors de prison d-
ins cest terre, discouertes, e de sane me-
morie, issint que ils ou lour heires pig-
nent lour dits actionz, ou lour loial en-
5. yeerys. tre accordant a lour droit et title deyns
cynk ans prochains apres que ils deig-
nent e sount a lour pleine age, hors de
prisons, deins cest terre, discouertes e d
sane memorie, e mesmes les actions
purfuient ou lour loyall entre preig-
nient ouesque effect accordaunt a la ley
dengleterre. Et auxint par lauctorite
du parlement auantdit il est ordeygne
estable et enacte, que toutes tiels per-
sonns quel soient couertes ne ent party
al fyne. Et chescun persone esteant de-
deins prison ou hors de cest terre ou
hors de sane memorie al temps deles
dits fynes leues et engrossés cest par
acte de parliament deuant [illegible]
ayauntes alcun droit ou title [illegible]
vark as eulx e lz auters [illegible]
ils ne e auters en herytaly [illegible]
lour heires pregnount lour [illegible]
ou loial entre accordant a [illegible]
e mile deins cynk ans prochein
pres que lez auant dites parsonz
nent e soyent de plein age, hors
discouertes, deins ce terr, e auter
e sane memorie. Et auxint a
actions sauant ou lour loial entre
nent e illint purfuiont contre
accordent a la ley du royalme
terre. Et en outre si ilz ne fait
nont pas lours dyts actions e
dit loial entre et le manier
auandit que lors adonques
concludes per les dites fines
res lours ensemblable fourme
sont queux sont pties et prises
fines, leues, et engrolles. Auxint
dit auctorite il est ordeigne
enacte que chescun fine que
pres serra leues en alcun court
sire seignour le Roy deuant
res tenements ou auters poss
lonque les maners, bsage et
fines ont esté leues deuant la
de cest act deuant cest il soit de
ble force, effect e auctorite com
ency leues sont ou serront de
salsaunce de cest acte, et il auter
auter acte en cest parlement
nient contrariant e
soit a sa liberte de leuer
pres lolonque son pleasure
et solonq la seisure contegnue
nes en e per cest acte ou
maners e forme auaun
1. Mz. ca. 7. [illegible]
Et toutes les leets
proutes auers biens
serront leues en temps
les bates de dedimus
cinq y soient ouesq
ses pcionts dit

parties the saide fine, and euery perſõ
them being within age of xxi. yeres, in Infant.
pꝛiſon, or out of this Realme, or not of Pꝛiſon.
hole mynde at the time of the said fine Out of Eng-
leuied nor parties to such fine. And land.
ying to euery perſon or perſons and to Monsane me
their heires other then the parties to mozie,
said fine, such right, clayme, or intereſt
as they haue to or in the said lãde tenemẽts
or other hereditamẽts at the time of such fine ingroſ-
sed. So that they pursue their title, clayme
or interestes by way of accion or lawe 5. yeares
full entry within v. yeares next after
the said pꝛoclamacions made. And
Sauing also sauing to all pꝛsons pꝛsentes Saning,
suche accion, right, title, clayme, and Titles,
interesse, in or to the saide lands, tene-
ments, or other hereditamẽts as shall
shall growe, remaine, or descende, or
come to them after the said fine ingroſ- After
sed and pꝛoclamacions made by force of
any gifte in the taile, or by any other
cause or matter had or made before the
said fine levied. So that they take their
saide right and title accordynge to the
lawe, within v. yeres next after such 5 yeares
accion, right, title, clayme, or interest,
to them accrued, defended, remained,
falten, or come, and that saide persons
and their heires made lawe their saide
accion against the pꝛsonne of the pꝛsts Parsonr of,
of the said lands, and tenements, and other
other hereditamẽts, tyme of the said
accion to be taken. And if the same pꝛ-
sons at tyme of such accion right, and
tytle accrued, descende, remained, or
came vnto them by coverture baron or
within age, in pꝛison, or out of this lãd
or not of hole mynde, that then it is or-
deined by the saide auctoritie, that
their accion right and tytle to bee re-
serued and saued to them and to their
heires vnto the tyme that come and be
at their full age of xxi. yeares oute of
pꝛison within this lande beeuerre or
of hole mynde so that they or their hey-
res take their accions of the lawfull

Aa.iij. entrie

5. yeares. entrie accordynge to their ryghte and title within v. yeares nexte after that they come and be at their full age, out of prison within this lande vncouert and of hole minde.

And the same actions, purlue, or other lawfull entrie take, accordinge to the lawe. And also it is ordeined by the authoritie aforesaide, that all suche persons as be couert de baron not parties to the fine, and euery person being within age of xxi. yeares in prison or out of this lande, or not of hole minde at time of the saide fines leuied and engrossed, and by this saide acte afore excepte hauinge anye ryghte or title, or cause of action to any of the said lands

Hereditaments And other hereditaments that they or their heyres inheritable to the same, take their saide actions or lawfull entrie accordinge to their ryghte and title within v. yeares nexte after they come and be of full age of xxi. yeares out of prison vncouert within this lande and of hole minde, and the same actions sue, or their lawfull entrie take, and purlue accordinge to the lawe.

And if they doe not take not their actions and entrie, as is aforesaide, that then and euerye of them and theire heyres, and the heires of euerye of them bee concluded by the saide fines for euer in like fourme, as they beene that ben parties or priuies to the saide fines. Hauinge to euerye person and personnes not partie nor priuie to the sayde fyne, their exception to auoyde the same fine, by that, that those that were parties to the fine, nor anye of them, nor no person nor persons to their vse, ne to the vse of any of them, had nothinge in the lands and tenements comprised in the saide fine at the tyme of the sayde fyne leuyed. And it is ordeined by the said authoritie that euerie fine that hereafter shall be leuied in any of the kinges courtes of any

Concludo.

Hauing.

Exception.

Nothing.

maners lands, tenementes, or possessions after the manner, fourme, that fines haue been forre the makinge of this act, force, effect, & auctoritie as fines ed be or were afore the makinge acte, this acte or anye other statute said parliamente made or to notwithstandinge. And euery be at his libertie to leuye any fine after, after his pleasure, whether will after the fourme contened deined in and by this acte, or manner and forme afore time vsed. 4. H. 7. cap. 24.

9 ¶ All singuler fines, all leuyed tofore leuyed as hereafter to be ed before the saide Justices (*Common place*) with proclamacions, dinge to the saide estatute, by any sion or persons of full age of xxi of any manours, landes, tenementes, or hereditamentes, before the the same fyne leuyed, in anye tailed to the person or persons linge the same fine, or to anye cetour or auncestoures of the sion or persons, in possession, remainder, or in vse, shall be atly after the same fine leuied sed, and proclamacions made, ed, accepted, deemed, and taken intentes and purposes, a barre and discharge for euer the saide person and personnes heires clayminge the same nementes, and hereditaments, parcell thereof, onely by force such entaile, and against all sons clayminge the same, or thereof onely to their vse, or of any maner of heire of the them, any ambiguitie, doubt trariositie of opinion risen upon the saide estatute to the notwithstandinge. Prouided that this acte nor anye

ments, or other hereditamentes, shall be of such like force & strength as the said Foyne,
& of none other effect, then if this present
so leuied or to be leuied, shall not haue
bene, if this present act had neuer bene
had or made any thing therein contei-
ned to the contrary not withstanding.
Prouided also that this statute or anye
thing therin contained, shal extende to
any fine or fines heretofore leuyed of
any manors, lands, tenements, or he-
reditaments now in suite, demaunde, In suite.
or variance in any of the kings courts
or where of any charters, euidences, or Euidence.
muniments concernynge the same be
now in demaunde in the kinges highe
court of chauncerye nor to any fines
fines heretofore leuied of any manors
lands, tenements, or hereditamentes,
which before the first day of this pre-
sent parliament haue ben recouered, gotten Recouerd.
or obtained by reason of any iudgment,
entre decree arbitrement, or other lawe
full meanes, contrary to the purporte,
intent or effecte of any such fine or fi-
nes thereof heretofore leuied nor to a-
ny fine or fines heretofore leuied, or
hereafter to be leuied by any person or
persons of any manours, landes, tene-
ments, or hereditamentes, before y ti-
me of the leuying of the same fine, graun-
ted, or alligned to the said person Granted
or persons so leuying the same fine, or
to any of his or their assignes in the
taile, by vertue of any tenors, graunts Leiks pattis
of our said soueraigne lorde, or any of
his progenitors or by vertue of any act
or acts of parliament, the reuersion whet Parliament;
of at the time of the same fine or fines Reuertion
so leuied, being in our said soueraigne
Lorde his heires or successors. But y In the kings
very such fine and fines shalbe of like
force strength & effecte, as they were or
should haue ben, if this act had not ben
had or made. Stat. 32. H. 8. ca. 36.

All & singuler fines which at
any time hereafter shall be leuyed or
knowledged before the iustices of our

Lancaſter.

Proclam.

Effect.

Palantine Chester

Proclam

Fine to the King.
Fishe and fishing.

A

Hauens

Salmon

Netts
Zugens.

Bankes.
Estreates.

Warne.

Impetf.

puniatur

pintaine par p̃sonam vel ap̃ [illegible]
Et sic multiplicata transgressio crud
cat pene afflictio. Mag. 2. cap. 4. Nisi per
like statute in ꝓxt haven. [illegible]

2 Cy̓ Harank soit vendu sacha
te en mear, sanz les pescheurs soient
ven⁹ en hauen̄ oue lour barque a la
cost de la nief soit trahe a la terre sanz
3. E. 3. sta. de Calice. ca. 3. [illegible]

Fyshers 3 Les pescheurs soient franks a
vendre lour harank, as toutes ḧ veig
Jernemouth nent a la faire de graund Jernemouth
sanz nul disturbance des lour hostiers
ou autres q̃conqs. Et quant ḧs dits
pescheurs voillent vendre en port
Hostes. lour marchandises, eient lour hostil
Hale. lers ouesq̃ eux ḧs y voylent estre. Et
e lour pleines e ꝑsence dauns marcha
tez e ayt, vedent lour merchés a ꝑ lour
pleins dit. E autres marchantes pleants
hostr auer ꝑport des dits marchandises
eit chesc̃ qui chalenra a part pur la pris
solonq; lafferant des ḧs les marchan
dises illint vend⁹ soit la dit vende sayt
du soleil leuant tanq; al soleil rescourz
Fest. e nemy deuant, ne apres, sur forfaiture
des ḧs les marchandises. Et que les
dits pescheurs soient seurtes da
Fishers chater lour victailes, et ceo lour besoign
victailes. ou lour pleera. Et q̃ nul hostiler nauer
Hostiler. achate nul harank pur prendre en mai
nonlty sonqz pondegrauen autrement, pluis
hant le fast que ils auera meins en tãt
coustg̃ si poit solonq; ceo q̃ ne plaunca at
cy̓ donc le vendour. Et que nul hosti
lier ne nul des lour valetz ne nul autr̃
quelqne le soit, lour ant a la dit faire,
nulle pr̃ce de, ne per menace de fayttal
Fayttall ne ꝓmyse ne ꝓmyt ne apport mais
que ils lour soit mis le soign̄ le quel ne
pois ne doygne en le hautrui. Et que nul
q̃ lour dongs achate de harank fresh der
rein le vendre de pescheurs q̃ parentes
Jernemouth. les franchises de Jernemouth; et de
Jmprs. Fest. ꝙ. Quar ceo serra p̃iudice a la
[illegible]

appelle pescher q̃ Lestoyes
ailleurs, nentre en la dit
encherer la faire, en
sur peine de forfaiture de
toutes lour chateux trouez
que toutes hostiers soient
nant les gardeins del faire,
sur grene forfaiture
der lour hostes bien et
de eux tyder et easer
nant de chescun last qui serr
autres marchantes que as
lres pl. n. Et que de harank
ins les hostiers de pride en
sons riens ne prendrons les
et ꝑ cause des profitz que
des victails vend⁹ as lour
e de vantage que ils ount plus
ters du cariage de harank
achate et vendus en lour mais
que les hostiers per cause
naunce ne refusant lour hos
receuent e tractent en bon
miable e de ils ont faits auant
rs. Et que ils pour lauantage
du last emprysent pur le
toute le harank qui serra
lour allent as quetquinez
soit le Cent de harank acom
vint; a la last pr. Et que
chauntes de Jernemouth, de
e ailleur vendent le mille de
au pr̃ soloncq; lafferante
de last. Et que deux lastes
harank freshe soient vendus
del afferant de lachate
haranke. Et que les gentes
mouth vende la last de
achate per ris freshe ou
ty pence pour nemy
et nemy ouster. Et que
Lounders peignantes
le last a mesme de Jer
Lounders per barmarke
nemye ouster. Et auxint
lastmans soblotter
dus pour le paies de last

Herynge.

Chancellour.

Stockfishe
Salmon
Wynes

Shippis.

Blackney.

Imprif.
Fort.

Fisher.

Lothelyshe

Dyzeys

Poissons & autres

Feyres Wakney.

Pzices.

Haberger.

Nettes.

Fysher.

Fox.

Meur sir homes, cinz quatre, trois,

ensy fassaunt lour dyt measure et auri
sur peine de forfeiture & pardicion ỻ iij
s. iij ỻ. pur chescun barel demy firkin
& firkin: de harenꝫ contrarie a cẽ acte
sonts couches ou packes. Auri que nul Eyles
tiel marchant ne pailingman vende ou
mette au ascun venꝫ angules p barel,
demy barel, ou firkin sinõ l' barel ateign Contentes
ne. xiij. gallons. Et demy barell et firkin
solonque mesme le rate. Ne que astũ ti
el marchaunt ne palinge man meseiet
mele ascun galbelton mozeinꝫ ou decor-
ries anguilles ouesque bons anguill's
mes que mesmes les bonꝫ anguillꝫ so-
ient bien et iustement packes, et ven- Packed.
dus per soy mesmes. Ne misrent ouel-
que les dits anguilles ou mette au bẽ-
de ascuns anguylles roughes sur pain
de forfaitur & perdicion de x.s. pur ches- Fort.
cun barrelle demy barrell & firkin en-
sy fayaunts lour dit measure. Et auri
sur peine & pardicion de x.s. pour ches-
cun barrel, demy barel & firkin ensy co
me est auauntdit mixtes, & contrarie a
cest act packes ou mise a vende. Auri ỻ
nul tiel marchant apres la dit fest, vẽ
ou mett au venꝫ ascun pellon barelles
sinon mesme le pellon soit bien & foial- Fyshe.
ment packes. s. laccomptables pellon
vulgarement appellꝫ tale fisshe per soy ũ
& les petites pellons appelles grilles,
per soy mesmes, sauns ascun mixture
de les dits pellons, ouesqꝫ degrosse pel-
son, & sauns mixture et packure ỻ tho- Packed.
kes, ou pellõ rõpus le ventre, ouesque
le dit comptable pellon ou petit pellon.
Et que ne accomptable pellon ne peti-
te pellon soit couche double en packuꝫ.
Et que chescun pellon comptable con-
teigne en longuꝫ del olle al fin al tierꝫ Length.
soutz del cowe xxvi. ponz au meins. Et
que les napes de tout tiel pellons bar- Nape.
relles ne soient pluꝫ longes que au pe- Bone,
tite olle que set sur le grosse fiñ. Et que
lolle de chescũ tiel pellon saile soit pylle
hors iesqꝫ le lumbil del ñ̃ le pellon, & ỻ
chescun tiel pellon soit plate ou ouert Opiat,

baꝫ

Forf. das ieſque au mayple del coẅ ſur pei de forfaiture & pardicion de iij. s.iiij.d. pur cheſcun barel de peſſon quel ou apres ſerra troues pâchs ſortes, murtez, hapes, couches, doubl, ou nient deoſſes ne ſplates ouertes accordant a ceſſiacte. Et auri en eſchuer de les comés damages & decrites auantdits, noſtre dyt ſeignour le roy ad ordeign & ynact. &c.

Mayre, Officers. Que toutes maires, bailifez, et gouerneurs des cities, billes, burghes, marches, et toutes autres lieux de ceſt ſon royalme pour le temps eſteantes, ſoubs ils ſount Mayres, bailifes, ou gouernours, ayent poyar et auctorite pour noſmer et eſlier deſcrete & expert pſone ou perſones duemẽt de ſcarcher & gauger toutes tiels veſſeaux, come deſuys ſont reherſes q̃ ceux ſoiẽt foialm̃t packes, et gardent lour foial meaſure & aſſiſe accordantes a les ordinances ſuſdites, lun moitie de toutes les finez forfaitures, et payns, & cheſcun deux ſoiẽt a noſtre ſeignour le roy, et lauter moitie ſoit a celuy ou ceux de ſes ſubgeetes qui en queux ſeiſeronte ou purſueront, Forf. Deliv. ſeiſerã ou purſuera pour le meſme, par accion de dit per bꝛief au comen lei per bille ou plainte, ſolonque la cuſtome di citie ou ville lou auiendꝛa en apres aſcuns tiels fines, forfaitures, ou paines de chier et eſtre: et que le defendant en aſcun tiel accion ne ſoit admis de gager ou faire ſa ley. Ne que aſcun pteꝛ ou eſſoine de ſeruice le roy pour aſcun tiel defendãt ſoit allowe. Purueu toutes foits que ceſt acte ne ſoit pꝛeiudicial a aſcun perſon ou perſons, eyant ou eiantes forfeitures des biens des felõs, fugitiues, et dampnes. Et auſſer ceo il eſt ordeins &c. que cheſcun tiel per ſon et perſones cient et enioiẽt ſemblables forfaitures de et en cheſcun de les pꝛemiſſes dedeins lour franchiſes, ſicome le roy ore ad en auũs lieux de hors Ar. 32. E. 4. cap. 2.

Liberties.

It may pleaſe the king. &c. ſo cõ- 7. E. 3. 21.

(s. an. 22. E. 4. ca. 2. & euery [illegible] rõprized. And ouer ẏ by ẏ ſame ſtatute it is ordeined & eſtabliſh ẏ euery gager, packer, & ſercher, ſais [illegible] for ganging of a barel ſam̃, [illegible] ring, barel ſilue, barel eles, half barel & firkin for euery piece ſo gauged a farthing, & for his labor for ſercing packig if it be nede of a barel ſmoked to hed i.d. & for his labor for packing & packing of a barel fisches nede i.d. & for his labor in ſercing packig of a barel hering frõ hed to it it be nedeful. ij. d. & for ſerching, packing of euerì barel of eles. ij. d. for ſerchig & packig of euery half of heringe frõ hed to hed. i. d. for half barel of eles ſerchig & packig. & for ſerchig & packing of euerye of hering if it be nedeful. ob. And that ẏ al & euery ſuch ganger, ſ & packer ẏ miſbehaueth or offen any thig geernig ẏ ſaid offices ger ſercher & packer ſtrary to t & ſo proued before any of ẏ ſaid baylifs, gouernors of any citis, burgh, market or any other pl this realme where he or they ſh gers, packers, or ſercherꝫ, gaug ker or ſercher ſhal loſe & forfait office, & the ſame frõ thẽceforth ger to enioy, anl leaſe, grant or therof made notwſtãding, & d punishment to haue and ſuffer ſon ſhal by the ſpace of xl. dais, baill or mainprize. Prouided the ſaid ſcarcher, & packer, a them ſhall nothing retaine of t ders by copie of their offices bu ſuche buts, barels, half barels, kinz as by them hereafter ſhall ciently ſerched & parked, & be ſufficiently parked. This pa to begi & take effect at ẏ feaſt of nexte couuentyge, & not before.

...an. 15. H.8. cap. 4. an acte was ...ynst for Mallyng & regratinge ..., & against byeing and selling of ... against marchants aduenturers ... Wut it is repealed by an ... 7.

...an. 15. H.8. ca. 7. an act was made ... for 10. yeares against the kil... taking of yong frie & spawne of ... salmons, & kipher Salmon, v... statutes there declared.

...an. 21. H.8. ca. 2. fishing of ponds ... or motes, with intent to steale ... betwene 6. a clocke in the euenig ... clocke in the morninge againste ... will of the possessor, & also vnlaw... ...ing of the heades of seuerall ... stewes, or motes by day or night ... fishe is taken or destroyed a... the wil of possessors is made fe... But those felonies be repelled by ... ca. 12. & by 1. M. 1. sessione. And in ... acte of an. 31. H.8. ca. 2. it is en... enacted that if any such euil dispo... ...ons, after ỳ feast before limitted, ... in the daye time, at anye other ... then is before rehearsed, in anye ... seuerall ponds, stewes, or motes, ... maner of nets hookes or baits, ... said, what kinde soeuer thei ... against ỳ will pleasure & minde of ... or possessors of ỳ same seue... stewes, or motes, not hauig ... right or colour of title so to doo, & ... be lawfully convicted at ỳ suite ... soueraigne lord the kinge of the ... ...ed: ỳ then ỳ saide parties so ... shal suffer imprisonment by ... ỳe monethes, & after the ... monethes expired, shal finde ... suertie for his or their good a... ...ers to remaine still in prison ... warde or mainprise, vnto such ... he or thei can finde suche suer... ...H.8. ca. 2.

An. 3. H.8. ca. 2. an act was mad... ...byeng of fishe of strangers vpō

the sea, or beyond the sea, to endure to the latter ende of the parliament. And after An. 37. H.8. ca. 23. it was renued, after an. 5. E. 6. ca. 17. it was cōtinued. And after an. 7. E. 6. ca. 11. it was continued. And after an. 1. M. parliamento. ca. 13. it was continued to the ende of ỳ nexte parliament & than it expired.

14. ¶ For almuche, as within these fewe yeares now last past there hathe ben leuied, perceiued, & taken, by certain of ỳ officers of ỳ admiralty of such mer- Admiraltie
chants, & fishermen as haue vsed and Marchantes.
practised the aduētures & iourneis into Iseland Newfoūdlād, Ireland and o- ther places cōmodious for fishing, and the getting of fish, in, & vpon ỳ seas, or otherwise, by wai of marchāt in those ptes diuers great exactiōs, as sommes Exaction.
of mony dole, or shares of fishe, & such other like things, to ỳ great discouragement, & hinderance of the same marchants, and fishermen, and to no lytle damage, to the whole common weale. And wherof al great complaints haue byn made, and informacion also yerely, to the kinges maiesties moste honorable counsayle, for reformacion wher of & to thintent also that the said marchants & fishermen may haue occasion the rather to practise, and vse the same trade of marchandise, & fishing freely, wout any such charges, or exactions, as is before limitted, wherbi it is to be thought ỳ more plenti of fishe shal cōe into this realme, & thereby to haue the same at more reasonable prices. Wee it ec. ỳ neither ỳ admirall nor any other Admiral.
officer or minister officers or ministers of ỳ admiralty, for ỳ time being shal l anywise hereafter exact receiue, or take Not exact.
by hiselfe, his seruant, deputy, seruāts, or deputies, of any suche marchaunte, or Fishermanne, any summe, or summes of money, Doles, or Shares, of fishe, or any other reward, benefite, or aduantage, whatsoeuer it be for a-

ny licence

ny licence to passe his Realme, to the
saide viages, or any of them: Nor vpō
any respect, concerning the said viages
Forf. or any of them, vpon pain of to forfait
for the first offence treble the summe or
3. value, treble the value of the reward, benefit
or aduantage, that any such officer, or
minister shal hereafter haue or take, of
any such marchant or fisherman. For
the whiche forfaiture ỳ party greued,
and euery other person or personnes,
whatsoeuer he or they bee, shal ẽ may
sue for the same, by information byll
plaint, or accion of dette in any of the
kings courtes of recorde, the king to
haue the one moyty, ẽ the party com-
plaining, thother moyty, in which suit
no essoyn. &c. ẽ for the seconde offence
the partye so offendinge, not onely to
Forfet office lose ẽ forfaite his or they office or offi-
ces in the admiraltie, but also to make
fine and raunsome, at the kinges will
and pleasure. An. 2. E. 6. ca. 6.

15 ¶ An. 4. H. 7. cap. 21. an acte was
made to endure to the beginninge of ỳ
nexte parliament, for the kepinge and
Fry of fishe sauing of the frye of fishe in the hauen
hauens of Orferde in Suffolke.

16 ¶ That no person or persons of
what estat, degre, or edition so euer he
or they bee, from and after the first day
of June next cōming with any maner
of nette iwele, but, rainig, kepper, lime
creele, raiwe, lagnette, trolnette, trim-
net, trimbote, stalbot, iweb lyster, seur,
lamet, or with any deuise or inginne,
made of here, iwolle, lyne, canuas, or
shal vse any heling net or trymle boat,
or by any other deuise inginne, caiwe-
tels, waies or meanes whatsoeuer,
heretofore made or deuised, or hereaf-
ter to be made or deuised, shall take ẽ
Spawne. kil any vōg brood, spaūe or frie of eles
salmō pick, or pickerel, or of ani other
fish i ani fludgate, pipe at ỳ taile of ani
mill, weare or in any streils, streames
brookes, riuers, salte, or freshe, within
this realm of England, Wales, [illegible]
woike, or the marches therof, [illegible]
and after the firste daye of June next
comming by any of the waies or mea-
nes aforesaide, or otherwise in any [illegible]
uer or place aboue specified, take
kyll any Salmons or Troutes, [illegible]
inge in season, being kepper [illegible]
or kepper Troiwtes, shedder [illegible]
And bee it further enacted by [illegible]
tie aforesaide, that no person or [illegible]
of what estate, degre, or condicion [illegible]
or they shall be, from and after the
firste daie of June, by any of the mea-
nes aforesaide, in any of the riuers
places aboue named shall take and
anye pieke or pickerell, not being
length tenne ynches fishe or more,
anye Salmon not beynge in leng-
xvi. inches fish ẽ more nor any Trou
not being in length viij. inches or
nor any Barbell, not beinge in
xij. ynches or more. And to the
the sayde younge frye, broade or
may bee preserued accordynge
true meaninge hereof. Be it further
nacted by thauthoritie aforesaid,
no manner of person or persons,
and after the firste daye of June
commynge shall fishe or take fish
anye maner of Nette, Tramell,
Wore, Hyule, Crele, or by any
ingin, deuise, wayes, or meanes
soeuer in anye Ryuer or other
boue mencioned but onely
or tramell, whereof euery
maske shalbe two ynches
broade, anglinge excepted.
neuertheless, and bee it
auctoritie aforesayde,
suche places where Smelts,
Minnies, Bulheades,
or Eeles haithe beene vsed
ken and kylled, that in
places, it shall be lawefull
the takynge of Smeltes,
Mynneis, Gudgions,

...and other engines,
...and meanes as herete-
...ded for the takinge of
...that such persone or per-
...by occupying such nets,
...as is said afore with-
...rine, hill, or destroye any
...with the said nets or engins
...the tenoure and fourme a-
...this statute conteyned. And
...enacted, that if any person
...after the aforesayde day,
...this present acte, offende in
...poynes before rehersed con-
...the tenoure, fourme, and par-
...parte of the same, that then
...such persone and persones so
...shall lose and forfayte for
...of hys or their offence the
...s, and the fishe so taken co
...the tenoure hereof, and also
...all such nets, engines, deuises &
...whatsoeuer they be, wher
...wherby such offences shal for-
...made committed, or doone.
...entente that a perfect execu-
...be hadde of this present acte.
...further ordeyned by aucthoritye
...that the Lorde Admirall of
...and the Maiour of the citye
...for the time beinge, and all
...other persone and persons,
...politike and corporate whyche
...or other lawfull wates or
...lawefully haue or oughte to
...conseruacion, or preseruacion
...ryuers, streames, or water, or
...ordres and corrections of offen-
...in any of them, shal haue
...and auctho:itie by vertue of
...enquire of all the offences to
...ded and done contrary to the
...true meaninge of this acte,
...or other such lawefull rule,
...iurisdiccion, and conserv-
...the othes of twelue men or
...to heare and determine all
...and euerye the same offences, commit-
...ted within his or their suche iurisdic-
...tion, conseruation, rule, and gouern-
...mente. And that all suche paynes and
...forfaitures, as shall rysse or growe by
...the reason of any such commission, for a
...nye the offences aforesaide, shall be to
...the vse of euery of the said p:sons
...beinge no body politique or corporate,
...nor heade of any body politique or cor-
...porate before whome suche commis-
...sion as is aforesaide, shal be hadde, and
...to the vse of euery suche body politique
...and corporate as here before hane law-
...fully had any fines, forfaitures, and a-
...merciamentes, for any offence, vnlaw-
...fully committed or doone in any suche
...their iurisdiction, or conseruacies, vpō
...conuiccion had before the heade of any
...suche body politique or corporate. And
...that alle the Lorde of euery lete within Lete.
...this realme of Englande, and Wales
...or the dominions of the same that haue
...full power and auctho:itie to enquire of
...al the offences contrary to the purport
...tenour and fourme of this estatute with-
...in the p:cinct of their saide lete, such in-
...quirie to be had in maner and forme
...after suche sort as comen amerciaments
...or other thynges, inquirable in they:
...courte lete haue bene lawefully vsed
...accustomed to be had and made. And
...that vpon euery such p:sentment had
...in any courte or lete, by the oth of xij.
...men or more, as is aforesaide of any of-
...fence or offences made contrary to the
...teno:of this estatute, that then all such
...forfaiture aboue in this estatute men-
...tioned and appointed for such offence, shal
...be vnto the lorde of the said lete for the
...time beinge to his owne vse for euer, &
...shalbe leuied in such maner and forme
...as amerciaments for other offences, commit-
...ted within the p:cinct of such lete haue
...ben vsed and accustomed to be leuied.
...And if any lete after the xx to shall be of
...June be kepte within the Realme of

England, or Wales, or the dominiõs thereof, and the ſte warde of the ſayde Leete, for the time beinge or other for him do not charge the Jurie ſworne in ſuch leete to enquire of all the offences doone within the precincte of the ſayde leete, contrary to the tenour and forme of this eſtatute: That then the ſteward of the ſaide leete to loſe and forfaite forty ſhillinges, the one moytie of wh̄ych forfaitures ſhal be to the Queenes maieſtie, her heyres and ſucceſſoures, and the other moitie to him that will ſue for the ſame. And if any Jurye ſworne in any leete, and being charged to enquire of the offences committed wythin the precincte of that leete, doe wilfully and willingly conceyle and make defaulte in preſentmente, or do not preſente the offences and offendours: That then it ſhalbe lawfull to the ſteiwarde, or bailly of the leete, or his or theyr deputy for the time beinge, to empanel one other Jurye within the ſaide leete, and to enquire of ſuch conceylement, defaut and non preſentment, and that vppon ſuch conceylement defaute or non preſentmente founde and preſented, enerye of the ſaide Jurors which ſo did conceyle make defaulte, or not preſent ſhal loſe and forfait for euery ſuch offence tiwen ty ſhillinges to the lorde of the ſaid leete the ſame to be leuied in maner & forme as is aforeſaid, for the other offences limitted and expreſſed. And it is further enacted by auctoritie aforeſaide that if the offences aboue mencyoned touchinge the takinge, killinge, or deſtroyinge of fiſhe, or frye and ſpawne, bee not preſented at the leete where they ſhall be committed, within one yere next after the offence committed, that the Juſtices of peace in theyr ſeſſions, Juſtices of Oyer and determiner, and Juſtices of aſſiſe in their ſeuerall circuits, ſhall haue full power and auctoritie to enquire thereof, and to haue and deter-

Conceile

mine all the offences co[illegible] trarye to the tenoure of [illegible] Sauyng allwayes to all [illegible] ſoyne and perſonnes, [illegible] and corporate, and enerye [illegible] ſuche right, title, [illegible] wledge, and conſeruacion, [illegible] rye and punyſhmente of [illegible] the offences aforeſayde, as they [illegible] of them lawfully haue and [illegible] of right ought to haue and [illegible] anye maner of meanes, anye [illegible] thys acte to the contrarye not [illegible] dynge. This acte to endure [illegible] of the nexte parlement.

Prouyded allwayes that [illegible] anye thynge therein conteyned [illegible] not extende vnto the fiſhinge of [illegible] uer or water of Seuerne nor to [illegible] uer or water whereof the Queene [illegible] ſtie is aunſwered of any yearly [illegible] or profite, nor to the owners, [illegible] and occuppers of ye ryuers of [illegible] Wye, in the county of Monmouth [illegible] anye fyſhe hereafter to bee take[illegible] up the ryuers or waters before [illegible] oned and expreſſed, but that it [illegible] lawfull at all ſeaſonable time[illegible] hereafter for ſuch as haue or ſhal[illegible] anye maner of intereſt therein, [illegible] and fiſhe the ſaide riuers and [illegible] in ſuche maner and fourme as [illegible] fore hath ben vſed and accuſtom[illegible] vſynge anye nette or ingine, [illegible] tentie willyngly to take, kyll, [illegible] troye the Spawne, breede or [illegible] dynge of any kynde of fyſh, [illegible] ſayde ſeuerall Ryuers or [illegible] acte or anye thynge therein [illegible] or conteyned to the contrarye [illegible] ſtandinge. An. 1. Eliz. ca. 5.

Be it therfore enacted [illegible] perſon or perſons after the [illegible] feaſt next comming, ſhal [illegible] by day or by nighte, vnlaw[illegible] out auctoritie, breake, [illegible]

...ye any hedde or heds, ...of any ponds, pooles, ...steles, or seuer al pits ...re or shall happen to bee ...ed withall, by the ow- ...ners thereof, or doe or ...fully fishe in any the saide ...pooles, motes, diches, ...pits, to the intent to destroy ...or steale awaye anye of the ...against the wyll, minde, or ...of the owners or possessioners ...not hauinge any lawfull ...authoritie so to doe, and therof ...lye conuicted, at the suit of our ...ygne Lady the queene her heirs ...sours, or the party greued, shal ...imprysonment of his or their bo- ...by the space of thre monethes, and ...pay, and paye to the party grie- ...trible damages, and after the ...the monethes expired, shall find ...sufficient suerties for his or their good ...aue against the Queene our so- ...ygne Ladye, her heyres and succes- ...and all her lyege people, for the ...of seuen yeares after, or els shall ...and continue styll in prysone, ...withoute bayle or maineprysse, vntyll ...such time as hee or they so offendinge ...shall finde suche sufficiente ...during the sayde terme and ...seuen yeares, as is aforesaide.

Be it further enacted by the au- ...this presente Parliament, ...persoune or persounes af- ...the xv. of Pentecoste nert cō- ...any time by nyght or by day ...aforesayd, wrongfully or vn- ...lawfully breake or enter into any park ...or any other seuerall grounde ...wall, pale, or hedge, and b- ...dinge, breedinge, and cher- ...Deare, and so wrongfully ...chase out, or take, kyll, ...Deare within anye suche ...parke or close grounde with- wall, pale or other enclosure, and shoote at Deare as is aforesayd, or do or shall take awaye any Hauke or Hawkes, or the egges of anye of them, by anye wayes or meanes vnlawfully, oute of anye the woodes or grounde of any persoune or persounes (not hauinge lawfull authoritie or licence so to do) and therof be lawfully conuicted at the suyte of our soueraygne Lady the Queene, or the partye greeued as is aforsayde, shall lykewise suffer imprysonmente of hys or theyr bodyes by the space of thre monethes, and shal yelde and paye to the partie greued hys treble damages. And after the saide three monethes expyred, shall fynde sufficyent suerties for hys or theyr good abearinge, for the space of seuen yeares after, against the Queenes maiesty, her heires and successours, and al her liege people, as is aforesaide, or els shall remayne and continue styll in prysonne, withoute bayle or maineprysse, vntyll such time as he or thei so offending can and shal finde such sufficiente suerties duringe the sayd terme of seuen yeres, as is aforesayd.

Prouided alwayes, that this acte or any thinge therein conteyned, extende not to any Parke or inclosed grounde heretofore to be made and vsed for deare without the graunte or licence of oure soueraygne Lady the Queene, her heires, successours, or progenitoures. Prouided alwayes, that it shall be lawfull for the partye greeued to sue, and take his further remedye against all and euery suche offendours and offendours for his losse and dammages, and to recouer the treble value of the same in this behalfe, as well before Iustyces of Oyer and determiner, Iustices of assise in their circuits, Iustices of peace, as els wher, in any other the Queenes

Bb.ij. courte

Parke.

Prison.

Suerties

Iust. of p.

contres of recorde, and that vppon the ful satysfaccyon of the sayde treble damages to the party greued, or vpon the confessyon and knowledge thereof by the same party before the said iustices in open sessions to be holde within the counties where the offence was committed, it shall be at the libertye of the same partye greued, to whome the saide offence was committed to release at his pleasure the saide fiue tithyppe of good abearing, at any time within the saide seuen yeres, or before. Any thing in this acte before specified or expressed to the contrary not withstandinge.

Iust. of all.

And be it further enacted by the auctoritie aforesaide, that the Iustices of Oyer, and determiner, Iustices of Assise in their circuits, and Iustices of the peace and gaole deliuery, in their Sessions, shal by vertue herof haue power and auctoritie to enquire, heare, and determine al and singuler the offences aforesaid, and to make and award processes thereupon, as well vpō indictements taken before them as by bil of cōplaint informacion, or anye other action, in which suit or accion, no essoine, wager of laine, nor protection shalbe allowed.

And be it further enacted by the auctoritie aforesaide, that if anye person or personnes, at any time hereafter shall refuse to be bounde before any of the Iustices before mencioned, to the queene her heires or successours, for his or their good abearinge for seuen yeares, according to the tenour of this act, and the same partye or parties so bounde, shall afterwarde within the said seuen yeres enter into the iurisdiction of the peace of the shire, Cyuntie where the saide offence was committed, or some of them in or pertayninge, and their in the saide open sessions confesse and acknowledge his or they said offence or offences, and be sorye therefore, and satisfie the partie or parties greued, according to the tenour of this acte, that then the same person so bounde, shall and maye be discharged of his recognisaunce by vertue of this acte, by the same open session, or in any other Sessions afterwardes to be holden before the saide iustices in the same shire with him the said terms of the same acte if it shall seme good to them so to discharge the saide Recognisaunce bonde so taken, and also the saide and parties so bounde: This act thing therin conteined to the contrarie therof, notwithstanding. An. 5. Eliz. c. 6.

Fine ports.

See Breakers of Assise. 6.
leages. 1.
Bridges. 2.
Cordiners. 6.
Custome. 13. 19.
Douer. 1. 2.
Execucion of statutes. 7.
Excommunicate

Fishe. 7.
Franchises. 2.
Horses. 8.
Labourers. 7.
Shipping.
Triall. 8.
Weights and

Money. 9.
New called.
Shippes. 8.
Surueiour. 4.
Tares. 3.
Tithes. 10.
Townes. 9.
Wittalles. 5.
Wast. 6.

A. 5. Eliz. c. 24. H. 8. c. 4. and as for so much as the following Statute hath not been duly put in execution, and the time to the same limited is now expired, and the supplement. And after the same is continued, that all such Statutes, and parts of Statutes, as were continued by the said Act, and should have continued to the last day of the next Parliament, and then it expired, it shall not be lawful to put in execution at any time hereafter

lia sua de cetib⁹ ex eundē viuant et sus- Familie.
tineant cum retenemento ostra
statuti aliquid, eo iure ratione uti tu
stodiat. ad opus ipsorum, quorum est Keper,
hem no potest rex [illegible] prouisū
tempus [illegible] Alien.
aliquo de cetis per cum ay opus fuerit.
Et si obiecit in tali casu [illegible]
dum de stirpe natur. ps admitt. ad custodiem
per communem [illegible]
[illegible]

Le Roy per son [illegible] Commen
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]

Remedied,

Fetments.
Discontin.

Mayne,

An. 15. E. 2. ca. 2.
Entres.

Hold with force.
Inst. de p.

que la party grieue en cel party ent al- Assise,
lie de nouel disseisine en briefe de tref- Trespas.
pas vers tiel pollessour. ¶ Si la party
grieue recouere per assise ou per accion
de trespas e trone soit per verdit ou en
autre maner p que la tenc̃ en ley que la
parte defendant entra ou faxe en ter-
res et tenemenz ou cuy per faxe apres
son entree licenciat, que le pl̃ recouera 3. Dalt.
les damages en briefe vers le defend Fyne.
dit ou en briefe vers ceux qui il face fine et raunceñ
au roy. ¶ Q maires, iuslices, ou iuslic Hayles
d peace dil e bailliz des citiez bullz e bur Tuttot p.
ghes, etãtz franc etẽt e les dittz citiez bil Ebrik.
lz e burghes autiel poiar de tiels enks
ou oustes, et en autres articles de suil-
dits entergents deins celles come oũt
les iustices de peace et biscounts en cõ- Mallard.
ties et pais suisdits. Purueu touts foitz
que ceux qui gardent per faxe laur pos Possession.
sessions en aleuns terres ou tenementz
dont ils ou lour auncestres au cuy que
estate ils ount en tiels terres ou tenẽts 3. perk.
ount continues lour possessions en tiel
lez per trois ans ou pluis, ne soient my
en damnage per faxe de cel estatute.
An. 8. H. 6. cap. 9.

Se assise. 3. 12.

Forcine.

Se arrestes. 1. Attaches. 11.
Det. 1. Moucher. 3.
London. 2. Mares. 12.

Forein plee.

Se Abiuration. 5. Hozes. 3.
Attaint. 10. 11. Walles. 25.
Trial. 6. 7.

Forein suite.

Se Attorney. 4. Writtes. 2.
Proces. 7.

¶ *Foreste, chaces, parkes, & pareni.*

1.

OMnes foreste, quas H. auus me Estets.
ausecellaueric, videant p bonos
& leg. hoies, e si boscum aliquē Wood.
aliud quam suũ dominicũ affo-

Defore-sted

Comon,

Iustic. Hom. Ducrits.

Woodes.

Defore-sted

Bishopps. Abbotts. Lorder Woodes,

Purpestaris Wastes. Assertis.

Rangers,

Dogges.

Renew,

Or.

retinere et de catallis suis, cum
cus inde fuerit testatum per duos vel tres
boscum suum pro suis necessa-
rii, remanerat foresta talis tota de pe-
agio et aliis in eadem foresta illis, q
prius eam habere consueuerunt Car-
ta de foresta. ca. 2.

2 ¶ Homines vero qui manent extra
forestam non veniant de cetero coram
Iustic nostris de foresta per com-
nationes, nisi qui implacitant vel pla-
gij attinctus vel aliquorum, qui attachi
ati sunt propter forestam. Car. de fo. 3.

3 ¶ Omnes autem boni qui fuerunt
afforestati per regem Ricardum auun-
lum nostrum, vel per regem Iohannem
patrem nostrum, vsq; ad primam co-
nationem nostram, statim de afforestant
nisi sit bonus bosc⁹ nr. Car. de fo. ca. 4.

4 ¶ Archiepiscopi, episcopi, abbates,
priores, comites, barones, milites, et li
beri tenentes, qui habent boscos suos fa
ctos in foresta habeant boscos sicut eos habuerunt
tempore primæ coronationis regis He-
rici avi nostri, ita quod quieti sint im-
perpetuum de omnibus purpresturis,
vastis et assertis factis in illis boscis,
post illud tempus usque ad principium
secundi anni coronationis nostræ. Et q
de cetero vastum, purpresturam vel as-
sertam sine licentia nostra in illis fece-
rint, de vastis, purpresturæ et assertis no-
rindeant. Car. fo. cap. 5.

5 ¶ Regardatores nostri eant p fo-
restã ad faciendũ regardũ sicut fieri con
sueuer tempore primæ coronationis regis
H. avi nri, et non alit Car. de fo. ca. 6.

9 ¶ Inquisitio vel visus de expeditatione
canũ existentium in foresta nostra, de
cetero fiat qñ fieri debet regardum, sc
de tertio anno in tertium annũ, et tunc
fiat per visum et testimonium legal ho
minum, et non alit. Et ille cujus canis
inuentus fuerit tunc non expeditatus,
vel p mia tres solidos et de cetero nul
lus bos capiat p⁹ expeditatione canũ.
Alis autem expeditatio fiat per alitã

nominatim assisam,
tres vicini adminimo
pedes antecedat. Et
de cetero nullus in fo
expeditari tempore p
predicti regis Henrici avi
de foresta. 7.

7 ¶ Omnes foresta
de cetero de catallis testatis vel
vel de aliis rebus,
vel aliquos, vel pro certos, qui
collectam faciat nisi per vi
rij. regardatorum qñ faciam
Dot foresta sit ponant ad fo
voluerit quod ad illas custodi
omnibus videbitur faciendum.
foresta. cap. 8.

8 ¶ Nullus de cetero
teneatur in regno nostro, nul
no, vel in principio ro. vicinum
fiunt. Et Charta Reginæ agilta
sit condemnatus ad voluntatem
bovem quando agistatores no
recipere pannagium nostrum. Et
dio suam inmota conuertant
peribant, et agistatores, et nul
districtionem. Et terram suam
teneatur in nullo ro. vicinum
foresta Johannis Baptiste, quam
statores nostri conuertunt pro
one bestiarũ nostrarũ. Et ad
nimorum tenend conaenerio
vicinum, et non alit per vi
Postrea singulis xl. diebus
annũ conuenient foresta vel
videndum attachamenta de
de vasto quam de venatione
sentationem ipsorum fo
rata ipsis attachiat. p
nimorum non reperiuntur
quod tenent foresta
[illegible] foresta p
[illegible] foresta
habeat pannagium suũ. Con
nam quod obtinuerant, liber
ponit porcos suos per commi

Hoſe, Mannage.

Merchants

Wyes.

Chimage,

Attaynted.

Pardo.

Pledges

Conſtable.
Bayliye.
Ple.

Foſter.

Merdayers,
Inroll,

Juſtices.

Parks.

Lordes,
Pylon.

Parks.

et hautes amendes solonq; le maner ō
cetus, et eit la pisonm̄t de trois ans, et
dilloq; soit reint a la volunte le roi sil
ad de quoy potit estr reint, e ioys troua
bon suertie q̄ tammais ne mesface. Et
sil neit dōt potit estr sillit reint apz la pi
sōm̄t de trois ans, trovm̄ ñ la suertie.
Et sil ne puis trouer la suertie suisd̄
le roialme. Et si nul de cesrette soyt
fugtiue et neit terre ne tente suffisant p
quoy il poet estr suffices si toll cōe le roy
aūa ceo troue p bō inq̄st, soit dō de cōū
ty en county, Et sil ne beign̄ soit vt-
lage. Purueu est ensement q̄ acro de q̄
si nul ne suill dedeins lan et le iour put
le trūg fait le roy auer le suit, et ceux q̄
trouera de ceo rettes p bon inq̄st, sey
ront punis p ū le maū en toutz poinz
sicōe de suis est dit. Et si nul tiel mes-
fesour soit attaint, qui il eit pris en ses
parkes, pesses, howses, ou auc̄ chose
en le maū de robbery, en venant, en de
murant, ou en returnant, soit fait de
luy cōmune ley, q̄ affiert a celuy q̄ e at-
teint de apert roberie e larceny aūbū
a la suit le roy cōe dank VII. i. ca. 22.

19 Cūi quis forestarius, pcarius aut
warrennarius in balli sua malefactor̄
aliquos inuenerit vagāt̄ e damn̄
ibū faciēt. Et q̄ se forestarij aut
warrennarij illis post clamorem et
huiesiū leuatū ad pacē regis ad stādū
recto reddere noluerint imo ad mali-
ciam suā exequendā e continuandū, p pa
cem regis distringend̄ fugā fecerint, et
dict̄ armis se defenderint, licet forestā
rij, parcarij e warrennarij illi, aut alij
quicunq; ad pacē dñi regis existentes i
comitatiua forestariorum, parcariorū
aut warrennar̄ illorum venientes ad
tales malefactores sic inuentos arrest-
and̄ seu capiendum aliquem seu ali-
quos huiusmodi malefactorū inflexerit
nō ppter hoc occasionetur coz̄ dño re
ge et iustic̄ ibidem aut alijs ballr do
mini regis seu aliorū quorūcūq; q̄ inf̄

libertatē aut extra [illegible]
tant̄ vitiuntur, neq; [illegible]
nam habeant, sed [illegible]
regis inde habeant sic bene [illegible]
restarij, parcarij, warrennarij
cunq; aut occasiōne [illegible]
dict̄ statutorū est aliquis [illegible]
tie seu q̄q; phabit̄ aliquam [illegible]
suas transeuntes malitiose [illegible]
quod occasione male faciendi [illegible]
uis suis intrant eū hoc nō fecerit, [illegible]
ipsos vagant̄ vt malefactores [illegible]
ficientes inuenerint, nec causam [illegible]
lefaciendi querentes sic eos [illegible]
Quod si fecerint, et de hoc [illegible]
uicti, stat de morte sit inflict̄ [illegible]
aliorum ad pacem dñi regis [illegible]
e put de iure et secundū cōsuetudinem
regni fuerit faciendū sta. [illegible]
tibus in parcis editum. [illegible]

20 Cōme ale gentz [illegible]
hount de lour [illegible] per le pur lieu, e
grandes hommes, queux a ceo [illegible]
eient requise a cel pleint, q̄ il [illegible]
tes de la pōsue et des choses [illegible]
resters lour dēmaundent sicōe [illegible]
quant faire. Ore sire le roy [illegible]
mes, que il ad grant la pusieurs
pleist bien q̄ il eloise auri cōe il [illegible]
ita soit ceo, q̄ la besoigne [illegible]
dō en maneis point vnes a [illegible]
tenū il et vost, que touts [illegible]
terres, q̄ party q̄ ils sont [illegible]
la corone, soient retournes p [illegible]
chets, en meme maner, q̄ [illegible]
franke chase, et de franke [illegible]
tiel mañ soient tenus et [illegible]
ceps par touts [illegible]
tout mañ de deins, qui ly plest.
doit de ceux q̄ ont terres et [illegible]
de la forest̄ y la dit̄ purlieu, [illegible]
mandōt dauer comū de [illegible]
des forests, mesmes [illegible]
sive le roy est, plusors [illegible]
ily claiment estr [illegible]
forestes, et que le bestes [illegible]
auer le bestia en lour [illegible]

Tre pass. Impriū. Kaunsome, Huertie,

Ibitur. Fleo.

Atlawd.

Yeare e day.

Name bestia. Robery.

Felony.

Forter. warck.

Wagernit.

Huy.

Flee Feyce.

Felony.

Purpreſtur.

Irrett.

Pleges

Irrett.

Pitches.

Irrett.

Inrole.

Houſebote.

Haibote.

Sett.

Dere,

Ded

Enquett.

Pledg.

Court hook

Poore folke.

Arrain.

Inrolls,

Greyhounds.

Haſtine.

Pledgett.

Dere,

Irrett,

Illdoers.

Arell.
Hup
Amerement
Wood ward.

Ded bell

Woode.

Wod ward.
Pledges.

wood.

Hoggs.

Agistment.

Pawnag.
Hoggs.
Piggs.

Wellos.
Welchos.

Shrike.

iustic̃ tuc. Si quis viderit aliquos male-
factos infra metas foreste aliquam fe-
ram capere vel spiare debet illos ca-
pere secundum posse suum. Et si non
possit, debet leuare hutesium e crie. Et
si non fecerit, remaneat in misericor-
dia domini regis. Si quis wodewardo
viderit malefactores in custa custodia, de
feram bestiam viderit mortuam debet
monstrare capitali foresta[rio], nec in
riaria. Et si non fecerit, et foresta[rius]
domini regis tale delictum i bosco suo
infra e wardum inuenerit, ille boscus
capiendo est in manum domini regis p
ceptum regis, vel capitale iustic̃ fuit
wodewardus attachiabilis est q[uia]
tuo[r] pleg. Si quis habuerit bosc̃ de
dominicum boscum domini regis, lici-
tum est et postquam dominice hale a
gistate sunt, habere tempore pannagij
vbi pot[est], quot boscus per bilum fore-
stat, viridat, regardato[rum] agistato[rum]
et alio[rum] probator[um] hominum possit
pari. Hoc fiat de exitu porcorum. Si
endum, q̃ tempore pannagij, quando
agistamentum debet fieri, debent fore-
starij, viridarij, agistatores assensum
tistimare iustic̃ forestę domini regis, et
inquirere de[bent] et fiat agistamen-
tum tam de dominicis, hais e boscis, fore
hanam in foreste, et secundum mul-
datum sum et tenorem literarum de
bet fieri agistamentum quas litteras
debet habere fore iustic̃ de foresta pr.
ministrantibus. Et preptum est quod de
inceps capiatur p quolibet porco quin-
tum potest ad opus domini regis pro
nagio, vt vid. vel duos denarios. De por-
cellis autem fiat sicut p[re]dictum est. Si
quis in alto cortilio posuerint, vel volun-
tarie pusierit murum suum de cinta mi-
las foreste[?] relineat tuncq[ue] per[mittat] ipsa foreste
sine pleg. Quod si non potuerit p[re]dictum
forest[e], debet dic[tis] ministris intimare. Et hoc sub
hoc ipso dilatationem habeat, quousq[ue] ipse
gios inuenerit. Si vt non fecerit, vt
hoc foreste hoc intimare iustic̃. Null' iusmodi

mellarius ducat secum
num ad ingressum foris
parvus catul, ad expeditum
opertum. De his qui
libertates sicut canes expe
porcarios, infra metas
facte dum sine warranto
vel iustic̃ suum. Nullus
tur nisi per visum
et visum dum in voluntate
rus, vulgariter nuncupatus
foreste, et habere
quia sufficienter inde
Deinde viridarii
vnus apponat sigillum
tulum teneat et sit de
tum vsq[ue] ad aduentum
mo die ipse et omnes
aut manucapto incurrat
chiatus p ramis cesis, placitum
et collect[a] attachiatus p querelam
fato ad pregrinū, ad alia
nam p[re]dictam, sed capiatur
pro communi
inuito bosco regis
rapiat rem
valeus, vastatus
ter Iustic[iarios], habitatores
quidem marcam. Conduct
Cheminis
Et hoc
rius, quod de
determinatione
fore[stę] infra quam

perius aſſi expreſſum. Quo ad illos ve-
ro qui tempore qua foreſta deafforeſ-
tata fuit, vam ſuper de viridi aut ve-
cione in foreſta fecerint deafforeſtati,
et vt ſententia excommunicationis in-
contra nescientes fulminetur quanquã
de noſtra bona voluntate minime p-
ceſſiſſet, quam quidem ſententiam de-
uimus papa poſtmodũ removeri. Et
quas conceſſiones, et deafforeſtationes
cauſis remotis et annullamus. Vo-
lumus enim, quod tranſgreſſiones hu
iuſmodi pardonentur tranſgreſſioni-
bus illis acceptis que in ea parte, que
foreſta remanſit, commiſſe fuerunt.
Ita tamẽ quod haie et foſſata fac̃ me
dio tempore proſternantur, et penitus
amoveantur adnihilentur. Voluis ar
rentationibus noſtris, quas ſecundum
aſſiſam foreſte volumus reſi. Waſtus
autem reſus et proſtratis amoveantur, et
boſcus ſtans remaneat in foreſta. Et
ſi forte aliquis talis boſcus vendi-
fit vendidtus, in foreſta remaneat, et ve-
dito, ſatisfaciat empt̃ ad iuſta quanti-
tatem pecunie boſcus ſtantis in foreſta
et taliter medio tempore venditi. Et qui
ceperit de eodem boſco aliquid quod
iuſtũ foreſte fuerit, dei eius loco teneãs
in plenitate. Volumus, et p aſſenſum
eiſdem habeat pdeſtatem capiendi fi
nes et redemptiones illorum, qui funt
indictati de tranſgreſſionibus eiſdem
dum ipſis, ita ut iuſtum fuerit expe-
dire. Volumus inſuper quod illi, qui
tenementa habent infra foreſtam ante
perambulationem factam habeant, et
qui funt poſſeſſionati in foreſta, quã-
que de dicta communia per pambula-
tionem predictam non impediti, ha
beant communiam ſuam de cete-
ro in foreſta ſicut prius, large et libere, ſicut
antiq̃ perambulationes pdictas habere ſolebant.
Volumus autem et firmiter pcipimus. Ne cu-
ius rei teſtimonium, &c. T. &c. apud weſtm̃
primo die Maij. Anno 24. Edwardi pri-
mi. Ordinatio foreſte.

Preſtes.

Excommunicat

Pardon.

Hedges
Ditches.

Woods.

Iuſt. de foreſt

Fines.
Inditements

Comen

23 Le

23 ¶ Le grand chē des franchises et le chē de la forest soient gards en toutz points, & q̄ la ponell q̄ estoit chiuache en temps le roy E. ayel le roy qui ore est se teigne en la fourme q̄ estoit chyuache & bonde & q̄ sur ceo soit chēe fait a chest tourn ou fait mye chiuach le roi voet q̄ en chiuacha p̄ bonnes & lieux et chē sur ceo fait chescun ens est dit. An. R. E. 3. ca. 1. Pusieps.

24 ¶ Pur ceo q̄ pluisours gents sont disherits rettes & distruntes p les souerainges gardeins des forestz de la trē & de la parties auls ministers encountr lestatut de la grand chart de la forest & encounter la declaracion que le roy. E. fits le roy H. fit en la fourme que ensuit. s. Nous volons & grātons pur nous et pur nous heirs q̄ le trās fayt en forest de vert & de venelon q̄ les fauetters des fuit baillifs tiels trespasser serront faits p̄sentent fits les trespasses au pleins siwantmais deuant forresters, verdoys regard eurs agistours & auls ministers de ū le forest q̄ p̄ tiel plentes deuant les forsetters, verdours regardours, agistours et auls ministrz sailliss p̄ sureshi ilon des chēes come dauns pers hōes et loialx, et nemy sur presones de plus bessnables et pl̄ p̄chen en tielx trespasses serront tenus p̄sents & en la bertie plus miels & plus pleinement pura estre enquis en tiel bertie enfy enquis soient tielx p̄sentments p̄ comen assēt et accord de touts les ministers auantdit, solemnement enfoxes, et de lour seal enseales et si en auter mañ soit fait nul enditement soit desoz pur nul temps. Trehas. Presentments Dits, Seale,

Et pour ceo q̄ les chiefes gardeines des forestes nomt mis la dit fourme tenus sesy en ceo, ceo voet et ordeigne q̄ desoz nul ne soit pris rēpcion pour vert ne pur venelon sil ne voit ou sil ne soit trone oue mayntz en le fourme auantdit endite, et donqs luy lesse le sourreigne garde del forest a mainprise Inquis, Mayntz

tesly al petre del forest sans [illegible] pour le deliuerance, et q̄ le [illegible] ne voloit, eit dēs en le ch[illegible] clement fait ordeigne pour [illegible] dites desle a mainprise sans [illegible] soz auonques eit le pl dēs en [illegible] cercle al dit court pattach le dit [illegible] sire deuant le roy tarteins [illegible] pender pur quoy il nad replev[illegible] quell enfy pris per bon mainp[illegible] sines des, deuours et nous de [illegible] pernours face deliuer as ūs [illegible] a respondre en cire deuant les [illegible] Et si le chefe gardein de ceo fait [illegible] soient agards as pleintifes [illegible] mages al treble et les gard a [illegible] q̄ents al volunte le roy. Et [illegible] soit escript as eux cōe as les [illegible] del forest pur ceo que iustices [illegible] cent illz estre en recoyde forsq en [illegible] 1. E. 3. ca. 9.

25 ¶ Nul forester ne gardein [illegible] rest ou de chase, ne nul auter [illegible] ne face ne coille putuñ vaut [illegible] bittailes ne nul auk chose q̄ [illegible] lour office counter nullay [illegible] deins lour baile ne de hors [illegible] que est due daumien dyott. [illegible] 3. cap. 7.

26 ¶ Nul mañ de fuk soit de [illegible] q̄ ast ministrer de la forest [illegible] cuny de trauailler de lieu en [illegible] des lieux ou lour charge lour [illegible] rencontre lour gree ne pr [illegible] manace ou auter duresse [illegible] dire lour verdit de trespaz fait [illegible] ament q̄ lour cōscience [illegible] voyra clerement enformer [illegible] lour verdit sur lour charge [illegible] celle charge lour soit donē ūs [illegible] dit. An. 7. R. 2. ca. 5.

27 ¶ Nul hōe soit pris [illegible] ministrer de forest sans [illegible] ou per mainoenere ou tres[illegible] la forest ou ailleurs ne soit [illegible] de faire obligacion ou [illegible] cien ministrer de forest [illegible]

Forfaitures parkes & warrens
Husbandry.4.3.4.
Monasteries.2.
Sextmaine.4.
Parson.18.
Riotes.21.
Robery.2.
Surveyours.
Wales.17.
Woodes.10.

Forfaiture.

vnum diem et tunc reddatur terre ille vltis feodorum. Pa carta. ca.23.

2 ¶ The assise.6. of forfeiture of ꝑ staple of a ꝑticuler tenant by alienacion.

3 ¶ The contra formam collacionis.1. holye Abbottes and religious houses shoulde forfeitte theire landes by alyenacion.

4 ¶ Item Rex habebit escaetas de terris libere tenentium archiepiscoporum et episcoporum, q̄ ipſi tenentes dampnati sunt ꝓ felonia facta tempore vacationis, dum temporalia eorundem fuerint in manu domini regis conferendi cui voluerit imperpetuum, salua seruicio q̄ ad dictos platos instituet et fieri consueuit. Prerogatiua regis.ca.15.

5 ¶ Item rex habebit, omnia catalla felonum damnatorum et fugitiuorum vbicunq; fuerint inuenta. Et si ipſi habeant liberū tenū, tunc illud statim capietur in manum domini regis, et rex habebit omnes exitus eiusdem per vnum annum et vnum diem, et tenū illud vastabitur et destructur de domibus, boscis, et gardinis et alijs quibuscunq; ad predictum tenū spectant, ereptis hominibus quorundā ꝓuilegiatorum inde per regem. Et postquam dominus rex habuerit annum, diem et vastum, tunc reddatur tenū illud capitali domino feodi illius, q̄ ꝓius faciat finem ꝓ q̄nto die, et vasto. De consuetudine tamen ꝓd̄o post annum et diem terre et tenū felonum in Kent reddentur et reuertentur illis quibus debuerant descendere, si felonia facta non fuisset. Et en Kent i Gauelkind. The father to the boughe, the son to the plough &c. ita hereditas ꝓcipi, et fratribus equis partibus debet diuidi, et Huntingdonie, Anglie non participabit cū masculis. Et mulier habebit post mortē viri medietatē ꝓ dote sua. Et si mulier conuicta in fornicatione, perdat dotē suā, vel si sit desponsata vxo. Prerogatiua regis cap.16.

Escheits Bishops.

Prerogatiue

Kings. Cattalles.

Frehold Escheate.

Issue.

Fere day and waste.

Lord.

Felons.

Gauelkinde

Brothers,

Dower.

Fornication.

6 In

6/ ¶ In the second volume of ȳ olde statutes is an ordinance intituled Statutum Hugonis le dispenser patris et filij, whereby they .ij. were disherited & banished, where is recited their ill doings. And then followeth an act of pardon, of felonies & trespasses done in the persecuting of them, which is entituled Que quis occasionaliter pro felonijs seu transgressionibus factis in persecutione ipsi le Dispenser patris et filij. And then followeth the summe of ȳ pardon, intitled Pro ijs qui certarum persequentibus Hugh le Dispenser patrem et filium concesserunt.

Hugh Spencer

Pardon

¶ Item dicit rex omnibus dilectis et fidelibus suis salutem. Sciatis, quod pro amore dei et in cur nostra coram iusticiarijs nostris de utroq; banco, aliisq; fidelibus nostris, quos ad certum negocium illud fecimus venire, quidam homo captus pro morte hominis vel pro alia felonia, pro qua debet imprisonari, dimittetur de terris et tenementis vel catallis suis, quousque conuictus fuerit de felonia, vel quo rectatus fuerit, seu quam cito captus fuerit per visum custod placitorum corone nostre et per dil. et fidelium balliuorum nostrorum et legaliū hominū vbicunq; tales catalla prędicta in hac parte habuerint, et talem custodiendum per balliuos ipsius capti, qui bonam securitatem nobis inuenerit ad respondendum iusticiarijs nostris de catallis, vel de pręcio, si ad eis ordinatur, saluo rationabili exitu ipsius capti, et saluo cuilibet domino libertatis, de cuius socin captus coram iusticiarijs nostris fuerit conuictus de felonia, tunc reddatur catallorum illa eidem domino libertatis, sicut regni nostri consuetudo nobis testatur, quousque dominus rex aliud inde duxerit ordinandum. Et si conuictus postea de felonijs sibi imputatis, tunc catalla sua nobis remanebunt forisfacta. Et ideo vobis precipimus, quod in omnibus dictis de terris et catallis, et redditu eiusdem hominis, quousque aliud inde duxerit ordinandum, sicut predictum est, habeatis. In cuius rei testimonium has literas nostras fieri fecimus patentes. Teste meipso apud Westm. xxvij. die Nouembris, anno regni nostri xiij. Et sciatis quod predictus homo captus pro morte hominis, vel pro alia felonia, pro qua debet imprisonari, dimittetur de terris et tenementis vel catallis suis, quousque conuictus fuerit de felonia, vel quo rectatus fuerit, seu quam cito captus fuerit per visum custod placitorum corone nostre et per dil. et fidelium balliuorum nostrorum et legaliū hominū vbicunq; tales catalla prędicta in hac parte habuerint, et talem custodiendum per balliuos ipsius capti, qui bonam securitatem nobis inuenerit ad respondendum iusticiarijs nostris de catallis, vel de pręcio, si ad eis ordinatur, saluo rationabili exitu ipsius capti, et saluo cuilibet domino libertatis, de cuius socin captus coram iusticiarijs nostris fuerit conuictus de felonia, tunc reddatur catallorum illa eidem domino libertatis, sicut regni nostri consuetudo nobis testatur, quousque dominus rex aliud inde duxerit ordinandum. Et si conuictus postea de felonijs sibi imputatis, tunc catalla sua nobis remanebunt forisfacta. Et ideo vobis precipimus, quod in omnibus dictis de terris et catallis, et redditu eiusdem hominis, quousque aliud inde duxerit ordinandum, sicut predictum est, habeatis. In cuius rei testimonium has literas nostras fieri fecimus patentes. Teste meipso apud Westm. xxvij. die Nouembris, anno regni nostri xiij. Et sciatis quod predictus homo captus pro morte hominis, vel pro alia felonia, pro qua debet imprisonari, dimittetur de terris et tenementis vel catallis suis, quousque conuictus fuerit de felonia, vel quo rectatus fuerit, seu quam cito captus fuerit per visum custod placitorum corone nostre et per dil. et fidelium balliuorum nostrorum et legaliū hominū vbicunq; tales catalla prędicta in hac parte habuerint, et talem custodiendum per balliuos ipsius capti, qui bonam securitatem nobis inuenerit ad respondendum iusticiarijs nostris de catallis, vel de pręcio, si ad eis ordinatur, saluo rationabili exitu ipsius capti, et saluo cuilibet domino libertatis, de cuius socin captus coram iusticiarijs nostris fuerit conuictus de felonia, tunc reddatur catallorum illa eidem domino libertatis, sicut regni nostri consuetudo nobis testatur, quousque dominus rex aliud inde duxerit ordinandum. Et si conuictus postea de felonijs sibi imputatis, tunc catalla sua nobis remanebunt forisfacta. Et ideo vobis precipimus, quod in omnibus dictis de terris et catallis, et redditu eiusdem hominis, quousque aliud inde duxerit ordinandum, sicut predictum est, habeatis. In cuius rei testimonium has literas nostras fieri fecimus patentes. Teste meipso apud Westm. xxvij. die Nouembris, anno regni nostri xiij. Et sciatis quod predictus homo captus pro morte hominis, vel pro alia felonia, pro qua debet imprisonari, dimittetur de terris et tenementis vel catallis suis, quousque conuictus fuerit de felonia, vel quo rectatus fuerit, seu quam cito captus fuerit per visum custod placitorum corone nostre et per dil. et fidelium balliuorum nostrorum et legaliū hominū vbicunq; tales catalla prędicta in hac parte habuerint, et talem custodiendum per balliuos ipsius capti, qui bonam securitatem nobis inuenerit ad respondendum iusticiarijs nostris de catallis, vel de pręcio, si ad eis ordinatur, saluo rationabili exitu ipsius capti, et saluo cuilibet domino libertatis, de cuius socin captus coram iusticiarijs nostris fuerit conuictus de felonia, tunc reddatur catallorum illa eidem domino libertatis, sicut regni nostri consuetudo nobis testatur, quousque dominus rex aliud inde duxerit ordinandum. Et si conuictus postea de felonijs sibi imputatis, tunc catalla sua nobis remanebunt forisfacta. Et ideo vobis precipimus, quod in omnibus dictis de terris et catallis, et redditu eiusdem hominis, quousque aliud inde duxerit ordinandum, sicut predictum est, habeatis. In cuius rei testimonium has literas nostras fieri fecimus patentes. Teste meipso apud Westm. xxvij. die Nouembris, anno regni nostri xiij. Et sciatis quod predictus homo captus pro morte hominis, vel pro alia felonia, pro qua debet imprisonari, dimittetur de terris et tenementis vel catallis suis, quousque conuictus fuerit de felonia, vel quo rectatus fuerit, seu quam cito captus fuerit per visum custod placitorum corone nostre et per dil. et fidelium balliuorum nostrorum et legaliū hominū vbicunq; tales catalla prędicta in hac parte habuerint, et talem custodiendum per balliuos ipsius capti, qui bonam securitatem nobis inuenerit ad respondendum iusticiarijs nostris de catallis, vel de pręcio, si ad eis ordinatur, saluo rationabili exitu ipsius capti, et saluo cuilibet domino libertatis, de cuius socin captus coram iusticiarijs nostris fuerit conuictus de felonia, tunc reddatur catallorum illa eidem domino libertatis, sicut regni nostri consuetudo nobis testatur, quousque dominus rex aliud inde duxerit ordinandum. Et si conuictus postea de felonijs sibi imputatis, tunc catalla sua nobis remanebunt forisfacta. Et ideo vobis precipimus, quod in omnibus dictis de terris et catallis, et redditu eiusdem hominis, quousque aliud inde duxerit ordinandum, sicut predictum est, habeatis. In cuius rei testimonium has literas nostras fieri fecimus patentes. Teste meipso apud Westm. xxvij. die Nouembris, anno regni nostri xiij.

Pardon

Arrest. Felon.

Landys.

Kept. Huertie.

peare and day

Attendant.

warres.

Treson.

Actes.

Voyde.

Declyne.

Question.

Robbe.

Burglary.

Slayn.

Indited, Appelled,

Robbe. Burglary,

Possession.

Fees. Officers. wares.

same euill doers shoulde at the daungier to be reade by nightes ¶ shoulde geue to happenig in such cases to slee any such psō, to anticipate & ꝑuent such murder or burglary. Also for the sauety of the said euil disposed psōs neyther of kill the goodes, & cattelles of the same as any other psō should haue, ¶ he that shall so slee should happē to kil or slee any other psō in his bi there defence. For the declaratiō of ¶ which ambiguity ¶ doubt be it ꝑpounded by authority ¶ statute that psons, at any time hereafter, be indited or appelled of or for the death of any such euill disposed psō or psōs. an. 24. h. 8. ca. 5

¶ The treaso. 15. of forfaitures of traitours landes & goodes to be real possessiō of the king vpon attaynte soundē therof whether they be attainted by course of the common law

19 ¶ The statute. 8. of forfaiture of fees, offices & kings grāte or grāted by ¶ king for not being attendāt on his ꝑson in his wares.

¶ Wher the Kinge shall haue halfe the forfaiture, & he that will saue the other halfe.

For the Aliens. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. Apparell. 5. 7. Apprentice. 2. Artificers. 3. Attorney. 31. Berwike. 1. Bochers. 2. Bolnes & towne of Graues. 1. Bretayne. 1. Buttes & shetes. 2. Caleis. 4. Calues. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. Certificat. 2. Citation. 2. Clothes & woll. 3. Cordwaines. 2. Courtes. 2. Crosbowes. 2. 3. Custume. 15. 16. 28. Dikers. 1. 4. 8. 50. 51. 52. 54. 56. 57. Drapers. 25. 29. 31. 32. 33. 35. 39. 40. 44. 44. 45. 46. 47. Exchaūge. 10. Alehouses. 2. Admiraltie. 2. Aliēs. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. Apparance. 2. Apparell. 5. 7. Apprentice. 2. Armour. 4. 5. 6. Artificers. 3. Arowheds. 1. Assise. 6. 15. Attaint. 11. 13. 15. Bankeruptes. 2. Berwike. 1. Bochers & Inmarget. 2. Bolnes & towne of Graues. 1. Bretayne. 1. Buttes & shetes. 2. Caleis. 4. Calues. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. Certificat. 2. Citation. 2. Clothes & woll. 3. Cordwaines. 2. Courtes. 2. Crosbowes. 2. 3. Custume. 15. 16. 28. Dikers. 1. 4. 8. 50. 51. 52. 54. 56. 57. Drapers. 25. 29. 31. 32. 33. 35. 39. 40. 44. 44. 45. 46. 47. Exchaūge. 10. Alehouses. 2. Admiraltie. 2. Aliēs. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. Apparance. 2. Apparell. 5. 7. Apprentice. 2. Armour. 4. 5. 6. Artificers. 3. Arowheds. 1. Assise. 6. 15. Attaint. 11. 13. 15. Bankeruptes. 2. Berwike. 1. Bochers & Inmarget. 2. Bolnes & towne of Graues. 1. Bretayne. 1. Buttes & shetes. 2. Caleis. 4. Calues. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. Certificat. 2. Citation. 2. Clothes & woll. 3. Cordwaines. 2. Courtes. 2. Crosbowes. 2. 3. Custume. 15. 16. 28. Dikers. 1. 4. 8. 50. 51. 52. 54. 56. 57. Drapers. 25. 29. 31. 32. 33. 35. 39. 40. 44. 44. 45. 46. 47.

¶ See more of forfaiture.

Assise. 6. 15. Attaint. 11. 13. 15. Attorney. 31. Berwike. 1. Bochers. 2.

Bankeruptes. 2. Berwike. 1. Bochers & Inmarget. 2. Bolnes & towne of Graues. 1. Bretayne. 1. Buttes & shetes. 2. Caleis. 4. Calues. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. Certificat. 2. Citation. 2. Clothes & woll. 3. Cordwaines. 2. Courtes. 2. Crosbowes. 2. 3. Custume. 15. 16. 28. Dikers. 1. 4. 8. 50. 51. 52. 54. 56. 57. Drapers. 25. 29. 31. 32. 33. 35. 39. 40. 44. 44. 45. 46. 47. Exchaūge. 10. Alehouses. 2. Admiraltie. 2. Aliēs. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. Apparance. 2. Apparell. 5. 7. Apprentice. 2. Armour. 4. 5. 6. Artificers. 3. Arowheds. 1. Assise. 6. 15. Attaint. 11. 13. 15. Bankeruptes. 2. Berwike. 1. Bochers & Inmarget. 2. Bolnes & towne of Graues. 1. Bretayne. 1. Buttes & shetes. 2. Caleis. 4. Calues. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. Certificat. 2. Citation. 2. Clothes & woll. 3. Cordwaines. 2. Courtes. 2. Crosbowes. 2. 3. Custume. 15. 16. 28. Dikers. 1. 4. 8. 50. 51. 52. 54. 56. 57. Drapers. 25. 29. 31. 32. 33. 35. 39. 40. 44. 44. 45. 46. 47.

Exigent. 67. Extorcion. 6. Fines. 2. Feyres. 4. 6. Gold & siluer. 8. 10. Hooles. 41. Husbandrie. Hauens. 10. Incontinuance. priestes. 1. Iurrours. 17. Money. 45. Passages. 4. Peticion. 8. Purueiours. Vniuersities. Walles. 49.

¶ See more of forfaiture.

Exigent. 67. Extorcion. 6. Fines. 2. Feyres. 4. 6. Gold & siluer. 8. 10. Hooles. 41. Husbandrie. Hauens. 10. Incontinuance. priestes. 1. Iurrours. 17. Money. 45. Passages. 4. Peticion. 8. Purueiours. Vniuersities. Walles. 49.

Frebote. 10.11.12.14.49.12.
23.24.
29.48.49.48.67.
48.
Murder. 21.
Mortaries. 8.
Newcastle. 1.
Newes. 44.
Norwich. 24.
Officers. 8.
Ouerseers. 8.
Parcelles. 3.
Parliament. 8.
Pardons. 17.
Penitentiary. 8.
Perdons. 28.
Perimine. 2.
Petitioners. 14.
Phisicion. 24.
Pilates. 12.
Poison. 40.
Prohibition. 24.
Proclamation. 8.
Prophecies. 21.
Prouision. 2.
Purueiance. 7.
Rectours. 2.
Rerdos. 7.
Rioters. 14.
Robberie. 4.
Rome. 4.
Sanctuaries. 4.
Seruice. 29.
Sacramentes. 3.
Sathe. 6.
Seuerne. 2.
Shewers. 8.
Shepe. 12.
Shippes and
shippinges. 12.
Shiriffes. 24.25
Stilly and Silly.
Southampton. 1.
Statutes. 8.
Sterlinges. 8.
Swannes. 1.
Stares. 47.
Tenthes. 7.
Tindall. 1.
Tithes. 7.
Taile. 1.
Taxes. 8.
Treason. 12.
Treasurers. 8.
Tributours. 8.
Vitailers. 2.4.
Vitis. 8.
Vsurie. 4.
Wales. 48.
Wardes. 9.24.
Wares. 41.
Warrantes. 8.
Weights. 8.10.
Wares. 3.5.8.
Wilfe sonne. 1.
Wines

Willnes.6.7.11.15.19.20.22.23.
Willoodes.2.
Willes.4.10.11.15.16.18.19.20.22.23.25.26.30.33.34.35.
39.42.43.
Willmott.3.
Willoughbies.4.6.7.8.
Yarne.12.
Yorke.
Forfeiture of marriage.
Yee money.1.
Yardes.4.10.

Forger of falſe dedes.

PEr la ou pluſors deſtreges ſont faitz en le roy, ſeis ſeit manours, tres ou tenementz, purchaſ ou deſcēt del heritage, ou en aſcū autr maner entendāt a eux pur eſtr en peace & tranquillitie en lour dit tenures che ils deſirent diuerſes maluais plons, aſcuns de lour teſtes demeſn, & aſcūs p faux cōſpiracie & couine ſubtilement imagināt & forgent de nouel diuſes faux faitz & munimēts & les foūt ſeallers, iuſtices, & viſcōtes, pur enueigler & changer les cours de Roy, gentz du pais, & pur auoir & troubler les poſſeſſions & titles de lez dits leiges noſtre ſeignior le roy p la dīt imagination & fauxitie, pluſiours de lez dits leiges de lour poſſeſſiōs ſont troubles & vexes & tenuz en diuers deſtreſſes de lour poſſeſſiōs & eſtate noſtr ſeign le roy eſt aduiſe & eſtablie, q̄a cele en ſy grene eſt ſa ſuit en ceo cas & recouer ſes damages, & auxi la ptie ſoūtr ſuit & raiſcō a la volūte du roy. &c. 3. 2

Poſſeſſion. Titles.

Dam. Fyne

Ande it enacted &c. y̆ if any perſon or perſons whatſoeuer, after y̆ firſt day of June, now next comming, vpon his or their owne head & imaginatiō or by falſe conſpiracy & fraud w̄ others, that wittingly, willingly, and falſelie forge & make, or ſuttellye cauſe, or procure to be allent to be forged or made, any falſe dede, Charter or writting ſealed, court roole, or y̆ will of any plon or perſon in writting, to y̆ intent y̆ the eſtate of freeholde of inheritāce of any plon or plons of, in, or to any lāds tenements, hereditamēts, frees holde or copy holde, or y̆ right, title or intereſt of any plon or plons, of, in, or to the ſame, or any of the ſhal or may be moleſted, troubled, vexed, recouered or charged, after the ſaid firſt day of June, ſhall cauſe or procure, publiſhe or ſhewe forth in any court ſuch falſe & forged dede, Charter, writtinge, court roole or will, as true knowing the ſame to be falſe & forged, afore ſaide, to y̆ intent about mentioned, ſhalbe reſted adiuged either vpon or actions of forger of falſe deades founden vpon this ſtatut, at y̆ ſuite of partie greued, or otherwiſe according to the order & due courſe of y̆ lawes of this realme, or vpon bill or information to be exhibited into the court of ſtarre chamber, according to y̆ order & diſcretion of y̆ court ſhall pay vnto the party greued his double coſts & damages, to be aſſeſſed by y̆ court wherin ſuch execution ſhalbe, & alſo ſhalbe ſet on the pillorie, in ſome open market towne or other open place, & ther to ſtande with both eares cut off, & alſo his noſe ſlitt & cut, & ſeared with an hot yron, as they may remayne for a perpetuall note or marke of his falſehead, & forfaite to y̆ Queene our ſouereigne lady her heires & ſucceſſors, y̆ whole profites of his lādes & tenementz durīg his life, & alſo ſhall ſuffer perpetuall impriſonmēt during life. The ſaide damages & coſts to be recouered at y̆ ſuite of y̆ partie greued, as aforeſaide to be leuied of y̆ firſt goodes & cattelz of the offendours, the iſſues & profitz of the ſame lāds, tenementz, & hereditamentz ſo vſurped, ayd & both the title of the ſame lāds vnto our ſouereigne Queene, her heires, or ſucceſſors ſame not withſtanding.

Ande be it further enacted by the authoritie aforeſaide, y̆ if any perſons, after the ſame firſt day of June, vpon his or their owne head & imaginatiō, or by falſe cōſpiracy & fraud w̄ any other ſhal wittingly & falſelye forge or make, or procure

falsely forge or make, or writ by byll, before the Queenes highnes
falsely, & falselie cause or assist her heyres & successours, in her Courte
& forged any false charter, cõmonly called the kinges Benche, or
writing to the intent ỳ any pson in the court of the Exchequer, i which
shal or may haue, or claime suites, no essoigne, iniunction or protec
or interest, for terme of yeres tion shalbe allowed for the ply defẽdãt.
to any manours, lãd, tenemẽts And be it further enacted, by the auc-
heriteamẽts, not being copy holde, ritie afore saide, ỳ if the party defendãt
annuitie in fee simple, fee taple, shalbe conuicted for any the offẽces a-
yme of lyfe, liues or yeares, or af- fore said according to the order & fourme
ter saide day, shal as is afore sayde, aboue limitted, & shall haue receaued
make, or cause, or assist to be mad theruppon punishmẽt corporal, accor-
any obligation or byl obliga ding to this acte: ỳ then he shal not eft
or any acquitãce, releale, or other sones be empeached for the same office
ge of any debte, accompte, actiõ And be it further enacted by the auc-
demaunde, or other thyng perso- ritie afore said, ỳ although the party or
if any person or persons, after parties plaintife, in any such action or
first date of June, shal ỹnoũce byll to be sued, as is afore saide, shal af-
ly, or giue in euidence anye suche ter verdict passed against the defendant
forged charter, deede, writinge, or defendantz, happen to release or dis- Releſe.
gation, bill, obligatory, acquitance charge the iudgement or execution vp-
or discharge, as true, knowing pon the same, or otherwise suffer the
same to bee false & forged, & shalbe same to bee discontinued: ỳ yet neuer-
conuicted, by anye the waies or theleſſe ỳ same release, discharge, or dis
mes afore said: ỳ then he shall paye cõtinuãce shal extend only to dis charge
the partie greued his double costs such costz & damages, as the same plai-
ges, to be sold & assessed in such tifes shoude haue had against the defẽ-
order the saide conuiction shal be daunt, & ỳ the Iudges before whome
shalbe also set vpon the Pillorye the said actiõ or suit shalbe taken, shall
open market towne, or other & make prede to Iudgemẽt, of, & vppon
ce, & ther to haue one of his ears the residue of the saide penalties & for-
& also shal haue & suffer imprisõ faitures, & to cõmande execution vpon
by the space of one whole yeare, the same, the saide release, discõtinuãce
baile or mainprise. or other discharge, had, made, done, or
Also be it further enacted by ỳ auc suffred by the partie plaintife in anye
afore saide, ỳ the partie & parties wise notwithstanding: This acte or a-
by reason of any of the offẽces ny thing therin conteined to the cõtra-
shal & may at his & their plea rie in any wise notwithstandinge.
& sue hys action of forger of And bee it further enacted, by the auc-
vpon this statut, against a toritie afore saide, that if any person or
offenours in the same, by origi persons, beinge hereafter conuicted or
out of the Queenes highnes condempned of any the offences afore
Chancery, & shall & may haue saide, by anye the waies or meanes a-
vpon the same as in cases bone limitted shall after any such
at the commõ law, or may or their conuiction or condempnatiõ
take his suite against a- eſſsones cõmit or perpetrate any of the
offenours, in any the princes, like offences.
saide offences in fourme afore sayde.

that then euery ſuch ſeconde offence or offences ſhalbe adiudged felony & the parties beeinge conuicted or attainted accordinge to the lawes of this realme, ſhall ſuffer ſuch paines of death, loſſe & forfaiture of their goodes, cattelles, lands & tenemẽtz, as in cales of felony by ẏ cõmõ lawes of this realme, ought to be loſt or forfaited, without hauinge any aduantage or benefite of clergy or Sanctuary. Hauing to euery ſon and perſones, bodies politike & corporate, their heires & ſucceſſours, other then ẏ ſaide offendours, and ſuch as claime to their vſes, al ſuch rights, titles, interſes, poſſeſſion, liberties of diſtreſſes, leaſſes rentes, reuercions, offices and other profites and aduaũtages, which they or anye of them ſhall haue at the time of ſuch conuiction or attaindour, of, in, or to any ẏ landes tenementz, or hereditamentes, of any ſuch perſon, ſo as is aforeſaide conuicted or attainted or at anie time before, in as large & ample manor to all intentes & purpoſes, as if this acte had neuer bene had nor made.

Felonye.

Prouided alwaies, and bee it enacted by the authoritie aforeſaide, that anye ſuche conuiction or attaindour of felonye, as is aforeſaide or anye forfaiture by reaſon of the ſame, ſhall not in any wiſe extende to take awaye the dower of the wife of any ſuche perſon attainted, nor to the corruption of bloude, or diſherilon of any the heire or heires of any ſuch perſon or perſõs ſo attainted: This act or any thing therin cõteined, or anye other ſtatute, lawe, vſage, cuſtome or thing heretofore vſed to the cõtrarie, in anye wiſe notwithſtanding.

Dower.

Diſherilon,

Prouided alſo, and bee it further enacted by the authoritie aforeſayde, that this acte or any thinge therein conteyned, ſhal not extende to charge any ordinarie or any their commiſſaries, officials, regiſters or any other their officers or miniſters, vnto anye the offices aforeſaid, for putting their Seale of office to any wil, to be exhibited vnto the not knowing ẏ ſame to be falſe or forged, or for writing of the ſaide will or probate of the ſame: This acte or anye thing therin conteined to the contrarie notwithſtanding.

Ordinarye.

And be it further enacted by the authoritie aforeſaide, ẏ al and euery Iuſtices of Oyer and determiner, & Iuſtices of Aſſiſe in their circuites, & euerie of them, ſhall haue ful power & auctoritie in euerie of their open & generall Seſſions, to enquire, heare & determine of all & euerie the offences aforeſayde, committed or done within the limittes of their Commiſſion, and to make proceſſe for the executiõ of ẏ ſame as they may do againſte any perſon being indited before them of treſpaſſe, or lawfullye conuicted therof.

And be it further enacted by ẏ authoritie aforeſaide, ẏ al other ſtatutes heretofore made and prouided for forgery of falſe deedes, Charters, muniments or writings, & all & euery penaltie appointed by ẏ ſame, ſhall from & after ẏ firſt daie of June, bee voyde & of none effecte in the law: Any ſuch ſtatute or thing therin cõteined to ẏ cõtrary in any wiſe not withſtandinge.

Prouided alwaies, that this act or anye thing therin conteined, ſhal not extende or be hurtful in any wiſe to any Proctour, Aduocate, or Regiſter of any Eccleſiaſtical court within this realme for writing, ſetting forth, or pleadinge any prorie made according to ẏ Eccleſiaſtical lawes or cuſtomes, heretofore vſed & alowed by ẏ eccleſiaſtical courtes of this realme, for ẏ apparance of any perſon or perſons, beringe cited to appeare in any of the ſayde courtes Eccleſiaſticall, nor to any Archedeacons official, for putting theire Antientes ſeale to ẏe ſaide prories, or prorie

…ter to any Judge eccleſiaſtical for
…ainyng of the ſame: Wut that they
…ne euery of them myght hereafter do in
…l matters concerninge the ſame, as
…ey nowe euery of them myght lawfull-
…y haue done, before the making of this
…te: Any thyng in this acte to the con
…rarye in any wiſe notwithſtandinge.
…rouided alwaies, and bee it further
…acted by the auctho…itie afo…eſaide, …
…f any perſon or perſons whatſoeuer,
…at hath of hys or they…r owne head, or
…y falſe conſpiracie and fraude with a-
…y other, wittingly, ſubtelly, and falſe
…y forged or made, or ſhall before the
…ys firſt daie of June forge and make
…ny falſe deede, charter, or ……itting ſea
…led, or the wyll of any perſon in wry-
…inge, or any Courtrolle, to the entent
…f the ſtate of free holde or inheritance
…r the right title or intereſte of inhery-
…taunce or freholde of anye perſons, of,
…n or to any manours, lands, tenemẽts
…r hereditamentes, beeynge freeholde
…r copieholde, or that by anye ſuch fo…-
…ged deede, charter, courtrol, or ……iting
…afore the ſaide firſt daie of June, ſhal
…ne be moleſted troubled, or deſea
…ed of any the ſaide eſtates of any lãds
…tenements or hereditamentes, beinge
…freholde or copiholde, or if any perſõ
…r perſons haue hertofore publiſhed or
…ewed furth in euydence, or before the
…ſaide firſte daie, ſhall publiſh or ſhew
…n euydence, for the proofe of any title
…any falſe and forged dede, charter, …rit-
…ing, wyll, or courtroll, as true know-
…ynge the ſame to be falſe and forged,
…r afo…eſaide, to the intente aboue re
…uired, and ſhalbe therof attainted
…r conuicted, accordinge to the order of
…he lawes of this realme, either in an
…ction of forger of falſe faites, or in
…n action vppon the caſe, at the ſuyte
…f the partie greued, hys heires, exe-
…utors or aſſignes that then the par-
…y ſo conuicted, ſhall paye and yelde
damages and coſtes of ſuite, to the
plaintiffe as ſhalbee aſſeſſed, according
to the order of the lawes of this realme
in anye ſuch lyke actyon or ſuyte, and
ſhall ſuffer impriſonment, and paye
fyne and raũſom at the pleaſure of the
Quecnes maieſtie, her heires and ſuc-
ceſſours. And if anye perſone or per-
ſons, ſhall after the ſayde firſte daye of
June, pleade, publiſhe, or ſhewe forth
in euidence, or otherwiſe, for the proofe
of anye tytle, anye falſe and forged
deede, Charter, writinge, wyll, or
Courtrolle, (heretofore falſelie made
and forged, or to bee falſelie made and
forged beefore the ſayde fyrſte daye of
June,) as true, knowinge the ſame
to bee falſe and forged, to the entente
to haue or clayme therebye any eſtate
of inheritaunce, freeholde, or leaſſe of
yeres, in or to any manours, lãds, tene
mẽtz, or hereditamẽtz or any ãnuitie, rẽt
or profite forth of any manours, lands
tenementes, or hereditamentes, or to
the entent to alter, defeate, moleſte,
trouble, charge, or recouer the eſtate
of inheritaunce, freeholde, or for yeres
of anye perſone, in anye manoures,
landes, tenementes, rentes, or here-
ditamentes: That then euerye per-
ſonne and perſonnes that ſhall ſo of-
fende, and ſhalbee thereof conuicted
in fourme fyrſte aboue remembred,
ſhall paye vnto the partye greeued,
double coſtes and damages, and ſhal
haue impriſonment, loſſe of eares,
ſlyttynge and ſcarynge of noſe, and
forfaiture of landes, in the ſame ma-
ner and fourme as aboue is ymitted
for anye perſonne that ſhall offende
by forgynge or publiſhynge of anye
falſe deede or writinge, as is afore-
ſayde, after the aforeſayde fyrſt daye
of June.

¶Prouyded alwayes, and
bee it enacted bye the auctho…rytye a-
foreſayde, that thys Acte nor anye

paine, forfaiture, or thing therin cõteined, ſhal extẽde to any attorney, lawier, or Counſelor, ẏ ſhall for hys client plede, ſhewe forth, or geue in euidence any falſe & forged dede, Charter, wyl, courtroll, or other writinge, for true or being not partie and priuie to the forgynge of the ſame, for the pleadinge, ſhewing forth or geuinge in euidẽce of the ſame: Any thinge in this Acte to ẏ contrarie notwithſtanding.

Attourney

Prouided alwaies, and be it enacted by the auctority aforeſaid, that this act or any thing therin contained, ſhal not extende to any perſon or pſons, ẏ ſhall pleade or ſhewe forth anye deede or writinge exemplified vnder the greate Seale of Englande, or vnder ẏ great Seale of any other Autentique Court of this realme, nor ſhal extende to any Judge or Juſtice, or other perſon, that ſhall cauſe any Seale of any courte to bee ſet to anye ſuch deede, Charter, or writting enrolled, not knowinge ẏ ſame to bee falſe forged: Any thinge in thys acte to the contrary notwithſtandyng. An. 5. Eliz. ca. 14.

Seale,

Judge,

He Counterfeting in all. Laborers. 38. Proces. 5.

¶ *Formedon.*

He Limitation. 3. Taile in all.

¶ *Forſtallers, regratours, and ingroſſers.*

3 Inſt. 195. 4 — 261 Jacob. Part. 20.

NVllus forestalarius in villa patiatur morari, qui pauperũ ſit depreſſor manifeſte, totius cõmunitatis & patrie public⁹ inimic⁹ q̃ blada piſces, halec, vel res qualcunq; venales per terram, vel per aquã ventes quandoq; ẏ terram quandoq; per aquam obuiando feſtinat prẽ ceteris emere, lucrum ſitiens vitioſum, pauperes oppreſſos, & ditiores deſpitiens, qui ſic & minus iuſte aſportauerat multo carius vendere machinatur, qui mercatores extraneos cum rebus venalibus

Oppreſſ.

Aliens.

venientes, circumuenit offerendo maiorem conditionem, & ſuggerens eis quod ſua carius vendi poterunt quam vendere proponebant, & ſic arte ſua nonnullos villam ſeducit & patriam: primo nictus grauiter amerciet, & auuitat ſic emptas, & hoc ſecundum conſuetudinem & conſtitutionem ville ſecundum habeat iudicium pillorij. Tertio incarceretur & redimatur. Quarto abiuret villam. Et hoc iudicium fiat de talibus & rys vniuerſis, et ſimiliter de his qui conſilium vel auxilium eis preſtauerint ſciẽter fauorem.

2 ¶ Et inquiratur, ſi aliquis ſenescallus, vel ballius, qui pro aliquo munere remiſerit iudicium pillorie vel tumbrelli adiudicatum, vel de iure adiudicandum. Sta. de pilloribus & braciatoribus & aliis vitelarijs.

3 ¶ Les forſtallers des vins, & autres vitailes marches & marchãdiſez q̃ viennent a les bones villes Dengleterre ou p eiwe, en dain noſtre ſeignior le roy & de ſon peple ſi de ceo ſoyt attaint a ſuite le roy, ou de la ptye deuant ſes bailifes, ou Juſtices a ceo aſſignes ou ayllours en la court le roy, & ſi ſoyt attaint a la ſuyt le roy per enquiſtrement ou en autre maner ſoient les choſes forſtalles forfaitz au roy, ſi lachatour eit fait gree al vendour, et ſil nel fait gree de tout, mes per arers, eucore lachatour la forfaiture de tant des biens forſtalles forfaitz amonte ſolonq; le value que il les auera ſi te ſil eit de quoy & ſil nẽpt de quoy ques eit la priſon de deux ans, & a la volunte le Roy ſans eſtre lez mainprizes ou deliuerer en autre manier. Et ſi ſoyt attaint a la ſuite de party, eit la partie lun moite des biens res forſtalles et forfaites ou le roy don le Roy, & le roy lautre moite. 25. E. 3. Ca. 3.

4 ¶ Leſtatute fait en temps le roy laiel lan de ſon raigne.

des forſtalles des vins, vitail
es, & merchandiſes quicunqs
ſegment a les bones villes deines
ſeine per terre ou per eawe, ſoit te
ſtatutz & ordinement gardes en toutz poin
& mis en due execucion pur le com
profit du royalme auauntdit. An.
3. cap. 2.

Whatſoeuer perſon or ploꝛs ỹ af
the firſt day of May next comming
by, or cauſe to bee boughte, anye
merchandiſe, victuall, or anye other
thinge whatſoeuer cõming by land or
water, towarde any market, or fair
be holde in the ſame, or comming to
or anye citie port, hauen, creeke or
of this realme, or Walles, frome
partes beyonde the ſea, to be ſolde
made any bargain, cõtract, or pmiſe
the buying & bying of the ſame, or a
part therof ſo comming, as is afoꝛe
before the ſaid merchandiſe, victu
or other thing ſhalbe in the market
citie, port hauen, creeke or rode re
to be ſolde or ſhal make any moci
on, woꝛde letter, meſſage, or other
to any perſon or plons for thẽhaũ
of the price, or derer ſelling of any
or things aboue mẽcioned, or els
make moue or ſtirre, any perſon or
ons, cõming to the market, or fair
anyne or foꝛbeare, to bying or cõ
any of ỹ things aboue reherſed,
market, faire, citie, port hauen,
or rode to be ſolde as is afoꝛeſaid
demed, taken, & adiudged, foꝛ a
ler. Further be it ꝛc. ỹ whatſo
perſone, or perſons, that after the
firſt day of May, ſhal by any mea
or gate obtayne, or get into his or
hands or poſſeſſion, in any faire
market, any corne, wine, fythe, but
candels, tallow, ſheep, labs
beaſtes, pigges, geeſe, capons,
hennes, chickins, pygeons, conies, or o
victuall whatſoeuer, ỹ ſhal
brought to any fair, or market with
in this realme, or Wales, to be ſolde, &
do ſel the ſame againe in anye faire or
market holdẽ or kept in the ſame place
or in any other faire or market, within
iiij. miles thereof ſhalbe accepted, repu
ted and taken, foꝛ a regratour, or regra — A Regrator
tours. And be it ꝛc that whatſoeuer p
ſonne or perſones, that after the ſayde
firſt day of May ſhal engroſſe, or gette
into his or their hands by bying cõtrac
tinge, or promiſe takinge, other thẽ by
demiſe, graunt or leaſe of land, or tithe
any corne growing in the fieldes, or a
ny other corne, or grain, butter, cheſe,
fiſhe or other dead victualz whatſoeuer
within the realme of England to thin
tent to ſel the ſame againe, ſhallbe ac
cepted reputed, & taken an vnlawefull — An ingroſſer
engroſſer or engroſſers. And if any per
ſone or perſonnes ſhal at any time, af
ter the ſaide firſt day of May, offend in
any of the thinges beforꝛe recited, & be
ing therof duely conuicted, or attainted
by the lawes of this realm, or after the
fourme hereafter mencioned, ſhall foꝛ
his or theire firſt offence, haue or ſuffre
empriſonment, by the ſpace of two mo — Imprſt. Waynprſe. Foꝛf.
neths without baile or mainprſe, and
ſhal alſo loſe and foꝛfait the valne of ỹ
goodes, cattals and victuall, ſo by him
or them bought or had. And if any per
ſon lawfullye conuicted or attainted,
of or foꝛ any the offences aboueſaid, be
thereof eftſones lawfullye conuicted,
or attainted that then euerye perſonne
or perſones ſo offẽding, ſhal haue & ſuf
fer foꝛ his ſaide ſeconde offence, impri- 2. Offence. Imprſt. Waynprſe.
ſonment by the ſpace of one halfe yere,
without baile or mainprſe, and ſhall
loſe the double value of all the goodes,
cattall, and victuall, ſo by him boughte
or had, as is afoꝛeſaide. And if any per
ſone beinge lawfully twiſe conuicted
or attaynted, of or foꝛ anye of the ſaid
offences, ſhall eftſones offend ỹ third 3. Offence.
time, and bee thereof lawfullye con
uicted or attainted that then euery ſuch
perſõ

Pillory.

Foꝛf.

Imprif,

Coꝛne.

Victaylers.

Retayle,

Reseruacion.

Vytaller.

Mittaple

Badger, Lader,

Iust of p.

perſon foꝛ the ſaide thirde offence, ſhal bee ſet on the pilloꝛy in the citie, towne oꝛ place, where he ſhal then dwell, and enhabite, and loſe, and foꝛfaite all the goodes and cattal, that he oꝛ they haue to theire owne vſe, and alſo be cõmitted to pꝛiſon, there to remaine, during the kinges Maieſties pleaſure. Pꝛouyded alwaies and it is. &c. that ẏ byinge of any ſuche barley, Bigge oꝛ Otes, as any perſon, oꝛ perſons (not foꝛſtalling ſhall bye to conuert into malt, oꝛ Otemeale, in his oꝛ theire owne houſe oꝛ houſes, and ſo ſhal be cõuerted in dede oꝛ the byinge of any ſuch thing, by any ſuch Fiſhmonger, Butter, oꝛ Poultre as concerne his oꝛ theire owne faculty craft, oꝛ miſterye (otherwiſe then bye foꝛſtallinge) whiche ſhall ſell the ſame agayne vppon reaſonable pꝛices by retaile, oꝛ the takinge of any cattal, coꝛne graynes, butter, cheſe oꝛ any other thig aboue mencioned, reſerued, withoute fraude oꝛ couine, vppon anye leaſe foꝛ terme of life, oꝛ likes, yere oꝛ yeres, her toforе made, oꝛ hereafter to be made: oꝛ the byinge of anye wyne, oꝛ other dead victual mencioned, beinge apte & mete foꝛ mans ſuſtenance, by any Inholder, oꝛ other victualler, to ſell ẏ ſam by retaile within his houſe, oꝛ to anye of his neighbours foꝛ their ſuſtenance, foꝛ reaſonable pꝛices oꝛ ẏ byeng of any dꝛyed, oꝛ ſalted fiſhe, herringe, oꝛ ſpꝛattes, (not foꝛeſtalled) and ſolde foꝛ reaſonable pꝛices, oꝛ the byinge of any coꝛn fiſh butter, oꝛ cheeſe, by any ſuche badger, lader, kydder, oꝛ carier, as ſhalbee alligned and allowed to the office oꝛ doynge by three Juſtices of peace, of the contrye where the ſaide badger, lader, kydder oꝛ carier ſhall dwel, whith ſhal ſell, oꝛ deliuer in open fayre oꝛ market oꝛ to anye other victualler, oꝛ to any other perſon oꝛ perſonnes foꝛ the pꝛouiſion of his oꝛ theire houſe oꝛ houſes, all ſuche coꝛne, grain butter & cheeſe, as anye ſuche perſon ſhal by oꝛ cauſe to be bought (& that within on moneth after he ſhal ſo by any ſuch coꝛn butter, oꝛ cheeſe) ſo that the ſame be bought without foꝛſtalling, any common pꝛouiſion made oꝛ ter to be made, without fraude by any perſone oꝛ perſonnes, the thinges aboueſaide, foꝛ any toughe, oꝛ towne coꝛpoꝛate, oꝛ uiſion of victuallinge of any tel oꝛ foꝛte, within ẏ kings dõ without foꝛeſtalling, which ſhal ployed onely to that vſe & purpoſe. the byinge & pꝛouiſion of any tualles aboue mencioned, neceſ requiſite foꝛ the furniture & pꝛ of the enhabitantes of Calleys nes, & other the marches of the oꝛ of the town of Barwike, Holy lande, oꝛ the Marcher of Engl gainſt Scotland, which without oꝛ couine ſhalbe tranſported and ueighed, aſſone as winde & may ſerue to ſuche of the places ſayde, foꝛ the whiche the ſame ſo pꝛouyded, ſhall not bee in any deemed, adiudged, oꝛ taken any contrary to this acte. And it is e. if any perſon oꝛ perſons, after the firſt day of Maye nexte comming uinge ſufficient coꝛne, & grain, pꝛouiſion of his oꝛ theire owne oꝛ houſes, & ſo wynge of their grain foꝛ one yere doe bye anye coꝛne in faire oꝛ market, foꝛ the chaunge oꝛ theire ſeede, and do not bring ſame faire oꝛ market, the ſame muche coꝛne as he ſhall ſo tume foꝛ his ſeede, & ſell the ſame & as the pꝛice of coꝛne theme the ſaid markette oꝛ faire: that uerye ſuche perſonne oꝛ perſons inge coꝛne foꝛ ſeede, ſhall loſe the double value of the bought. Oꝛ if any perſone oꝛ after the ſaide firſte daye of

manner of Oxen, Kyne, Stirkes, Beefes, Calues, Sheepe, Goates, or Hogges lyuynge & the same againe aliue onles he or his heyre and feede the same by the space of sixe weekes, in his or their owne ground, ferme ground, or elles the grounde, or groundes where they haue the herbage, or commō pasture, by graunt or prescription: ✠ euery person or persons so byeng things againe shal lose the double value of all, or things so bought & sold. The moitie of all which forfaytures recouered shalbe to the king & the other moity to him or the that wil sue for the whiche &c. Be it &c. ✠ the Justices of the peace in euerye countye within this realme or Wales, at their generall sessions, shall haue full power & authoritie by vertue of this acte, to enquire here & determine, al & euerye offences & offences perpetrated, cōmitted, or done, contrarye to this acte, within the countie where any such sessions shalbe kept, by inquisitiō, presentment, or enformacion before them to be had, & bye examinacion of twoe or more witnesses, or by anye of ✠ same meanes, bye the discretion of the Justices, & to make processe vpon, as though they were edicted before them by inquisition, or bye presentment of xij. menne or more vpon confession of the offendour, by information or sute of any other then the partie to make extractes of the one moitie of the forfaytures to be leuied to the kynges vse as theye vse to doe of other fines, and amerciamentes growen in the sessions of peace, and to a like execucion of the other moyty for the complaynant, or enformer against the offendour by *Fieri facias*, or Capias as the kynges Justices at Westminster may doe, and vse to doe.

If anye suche conuiction or atteyndoure, shall hereafter happen to bee at the kynges sute onelye, that then the whole forfaytures to bee extracted and leuied to the kynges vse onelye. And it is &c. that whatsoeuer personne shal at anye time hereafter, bee punished by vertue of this acte for any thinge mencioned in this acte, that then the same personne shal not otherwise bee vexed, troubled, sued, or putte to any payne or punishement for that thinge, wherfore he or they shal haue beene so punyshed Prouided alwais, and it is enacted by the authoritie aforesayd, that it shalbe lawefull to euerye persone or persons which shalbe assigned and allowed by thre Justices of the peace of the countie where he shall dwell, thereunto, to bye (otherwise thenne by forstalling) corne, grayn or cattall, to be trāsported or caried by water from anye porte or place within this realm, or Wales, vnto anye other porte or place, within the sayd realm, or dominions, if he or they shall withoute fraude or couine, shippe or embarke within xl. dayes nert after he or they shal haue boughte the same, or taken couenaunt, or promise for the byeng thereof, & with such expedicion & diligence, as winde and weather shall serue to cary and transport the same to suche porte or place as his or their cockettes shall declare, and there do discharke, vnlade, and sell the same, and do bringe a true certificate thereof, from one Justice of peace of the countye, or Mayer, or baylyffe of the towne corporate wher the same shallbee vnladenne, and also of the customer of the porte, where suche vnladynge shalbee, of the place, and daye, where the sayde corne or cattal shallbee disbarked, vnladen, and sold to bee directed vnto the customer & Comptroller of the porte, where the same was embarked, any thing mencioned in thys acte to the contrarye not

Corne. Cattell. Caried. Lodyng.

Coupne Lading. xl. dayes.

Vnladinge Certificat.

1. Punishm.

notwithstanding. And ouer that, that at al times hereafter when wheat shal be commonly at the price of. vi. s. viij. d the quarter, or vnder, malt, and barley at iij. s. iiij. d. ỹ quarter, or vnder. Otes, or Otes malted, at the price of ij. s. the quarter. Peale or beanes at the price of iij. s. the quarter, or vnder, and Rye or Pescelyn at the price of v. s. the quarter, or vnder (all whiche quarters shal be entended to be of London measure) that then it shalbe lawful to euery persone and personnes (not forestallynge to by engrosse, and kepe in his or their graineries or houses suche corne of the kynges aforesayde, as without fraude or coueine shal bee bought, at or vnder the prices aforesayd expressed, anye thinge in this act to the contrary notwithstandynge. Prouided alwayes, and be it &c. that this acte or any thinge therin conteyned, extend not to charge anye persone or personnes for any thoffences aboue mencioned, onlesse he or they bee sued for the same within two yeares nexte after suche offence done or committed, this act to endure vntil thende of the nexte parliamente. Prouided alwayes and be it &c. that it shalbe lawful to all and euery of the kinges maiesties subiectes, nowe dwellinge and inhabiting or that hereafter shal dwel or enhabit within one mile of ỹ maign sea, to by al manner of fishe, freshe, or salted (not forestallinge the same) & to sel the same agayne at reasonable prises, this acte or any thinge therein contayned to the contrary in anywise notwithstandinge. Prouided also and bee it &c. ỹ it shalbe lawful to al & euery persone and personnes knowen for a common drouer or drouers beyng licenced autorized, and allowed in writinge by three iustices of the peace whereof one to bee of the Quorum of the county or counties, where the same drouer or drouers, shal be most abydinge and dwelling, to bye cattel in such shires & cities where drouers haue ben vsed in time past accustomably to bye cattel of their fre libertie & pleasure, & to sell the same as is aforesaid, at reasonable prices, in common faires and markets distant from the place or places, where he or they shal bye the same fourty myles at the least, so ỹ the sae cattel be not bought by ỹ way of forestallinge, acte or any thing therin contayned to the contrary notwithstãding. Prouided alwaies that such licence of the Iustices of the peas shal not endure about one yeare, onelesse the same be perused by so many iustices as is aforesaid. Anno. 5. E. 6. cap. 14. And after 5. E. 6. cap. 11. this acte was continued to endure to the last day of the next parliament. And after. an. 1. P. 1. par. to cap. 13. this acte was continued to endure to the laste day of the next parliament. And after An. 1. & 2. P. & M. it is continued to the last day of the parliament. And after. an. 2. & 3. P. & M. cap. 21. and. 4. & 5. P. & M. cap. 9. & cap. 19. it is continued to the last day of the next parliament.

Coyne.

Price

Coyne,

Fyshe,

Drouer

3. Iust. of p.

2. peres.

De execucion of statutes. 3.
Coyne. 7.
Fishe. 3. 10.
Merchantes. 11.
Staple. 21.
Shippes. 13
Victailes. 3.
Weightes. 5.
Wines. 4. 8.
Wolles. 6.

¶ Partes &c.

De Castels &c. in al Treason. 8.

¶ Foundacions and erections of churches and scholes.

De ordinances & statutes in al.
Monasteries. 8.
Rome. 4.

¶ Founders

De Monasteries. 9. 11.

¶ Prayers

de roy & de royalme, nostre seignour le roy conſiderant les mischiefes qui dois que les dits ordinance soient firmement tenus & gardes, & mis en due execucion, forpris les priours aliens cōventuelx, & aurint touz autres priours qui ont institut. & fondu parrochiale ils soyent enfeoffiez & que ils facent chery quiltz ne discouerent ne secrent discouror le conseile ne les secretes du royalme An. 2. R. 7. ca. 7. Note well that the sayd statute of 17. R. 2. is not in the printed booke of statutes.

Rept. Aliens.

Huerty.

¶ *Franchiſes & liberties.*

COncellimus deo et hac presenti carta nostra confirmauimus pro nobis & heredibus nostris in perpetuum quod ecclesia Anglicana sit libera sit, & habeat omnia iura sua integritate, & libertates suas illesa, mag. cart. cap. 1.

Church.

2 ¶ Ciuitas Lond habeat omnes libertates suas atiquas & consuetudines suas quas habet consueuit. preterea volumꝰ & concedimꝰ, qꝫ omnes alie ciuitates burgi & ville, & baronie de quinq portubꝰ & omnes alij portus habeant omnes libertates & liberas consuetudines suas Magna carta capitulo. 9.

London. Customes. Townes. 5. ports. Customes

3 ¶ Salue sint archiepiscopis abatibꝰ prioribꝰ, templarijs, hospitalarijs, comitibus, baronibus, & omnibus alijs tā ecclesiasticis personis quā secularibus, omnes libertates & libere consuetudines, quas prius habuerunt. Omnes autem istas consuetudines & libertates (sc. in Magna carta.) quas concessimꝰ in regno nostro tenend, quantum ad nos pertinet, erga nos & heredes nostros obseruemus & omnes de regno nostro tam clerici quam laici obseruent, quantum ad se pertinent erga suos concessimus etiam eisdem pro nobis & heredibus nostris quod nec nos, nec heredes nostri,

Bishops &c. Customes.

nostri aliquid perquiramus, per quod libertates in hac carta nostra contente infringantur vel infirmentur. Et si ab aliquo cõtra hec aliquid perquisitũ fuerit, nihil valeat, & pro nullo habeatur. Magna carta, cap. 38

Quo warr. 4. Quia breuia de quo warranto & etiam iudicia super placitum eorundem reddendum diutius retinuerunt, dilationem, ex quod iustic in iudicijs illis reddendo, de voluntate domini Regis nõ fuerint hucusq; certiorati: Idem dñs rex ad parliamentũ suum post pascha, anno regni sui 18. de gratia sua speciali, & propter affectionẽ quã habet erga prelatos comites, & barones & ceteros de regno suo cõcessit, quod ões de regno suo quicunque fuerint tam de ligiosi quã alij qui per bonam inquisitionem patrie aut alio modo verificare poterint quod ipsi & antecessores eorum vel predecessores dñi fuerint libertatibus quibuscunq; de quibus per breuia predicta fuerint implacitati ante tempus regis Rich. consãguinei sui, aut tempore suo, & hucusque continuerit ita quod libertatibus illis non sunt abusi, quod partes adiornent liberi, & eque certũ diem rationabilem coram eisdem iustic infra quam dñm regem adire possint cum recordo iustic sigillo suo signat & redire. Et dñs rex cõfirmabit per litteras suas patentes statum eorũ. Et illi q non poterunt sectionam antecessorũ seu predecessorũ verificare eodem modo quo predictũ est deducant & iudicentur secundum legem & consuetudinem regni & illi qui habent cartas regales, secundũ cartas illas iudicent. Preterea dominus Rex de gracia sua speciali cõcessit, quod omnia iudicia, que reddenda sunt in placitis de quo warranto per iustic suos apud Wm. post Pascha fin, & pro isto dño rege si partes que amiserunt ad ipsum dominum regem reuertere voluerint talem habebũt remedium Dei gratia dominj regis sicut superius scriptum est. Concessit etiam idem dñs rex quod cendum mitt. ut experiri possit de quo suo, quod placita de quo warranto cetero, placiterũt in itinere iustic placita ad huc pendencia remaneantur in singulis comitibus in quibus uentum iustic in partibus illis fuit quo warranto reddi. An. 18. E. 1.

Delay.

5 Cum prelati, comites, barones alij de regno nostro, que diuersis libertates habere clamant, ad quas eorum & iudicandi ceteri huiusmodi prelati, barones, & alij dicti regni nostri coadunari & ordinatum esset quod prelati, comites, barones, & alij libertatibus vtantur in forma subscripta. Rex vicecomiti salutem. Cum pro parliamento nostro apud Westmonasterium per nos & consilium nostrum ordinato, & prelatis, comitibus, baronibus, & aliis fidelibus regni nostri diuersas libertates per progenitores nostros regni nostri habere clamant, ad quas eorum & iudicandi diem prefixerimus eodem parliamento, libertatibus taliter vtentur quod nulli fiat occupationem seu occupacionem aeris nec aliquid super nos occupare precipimus quod ões illos de libertatibus suis, quibuscunq; bilitet dñi sui, dñi & quidem in forma predicta, absque adventum nostrum per cos vel absque ad prorogandum adventum tit itinera ad omnia placita donec aliud inde preceperimus semper iure nostro cum inde linerimus. Teste &c. eadem eadem forma dirigantur alijs ballivis pro qualibet tare formã secundum berties quam quis Rex vic salutem per totam ballivam suam civitatibus quam in burgis & lis mercatorijs & alibi,

Abuses. Adiorned.

Record, Confirm.

Iuerment.

Charters.

Jugdit.

Quo warr.

Remedy

dere, tunc si quoquo modo constare poterit quod ipse de facto suo proprio aliquas libertates usurpauerint super regem vel predecessores suos dicatur eis quod statim respondeant sine breui, et ditetur eis recipiendi iudicium prout curia domini regis consuetudinem habuerit. Et si dicere ipsis dicant, quod antecessores sui inde obtinerint scilicet, statim audiantur, et statim veritas inquiratur, et secundum hoc ad iudicium procedatur. Et si constiterit quod antecessores sui inde obtinerint scilicet, tunc habeat ret breue originale de cancellario sub hac forma. Rex vic salutem. Sum̃, per bonos sum̃ talem, quod sit coram nobis apũ talem locum in proximo aduentu nostr̃ in com̃ proditio vel coram iustic nostris ad primam assisam cum in partes illas venerint, ostens. quo warranto tenet dimm̃ francpleg. in manerio suo de N. vel sic quo warranto tenet hundredum de N. in comitatu predicto, vel quo warranto clamat habere tholoneum pro se et heredib⁹ suis per totum regnum nostrum, et habeas ibi hoc breue Teste et Et si ad diem illũ venerint, respondeat et replicetur, et triplicetur. Et si non venerint nec essoñ fuerint coram rege, et ulterius moretur in comitatu illo scipiat vic quod faciat eos venire ad quartũ diem quo die si non venerint, et ret in com̃ illis extiterit fiat sicut in itinere iustic. Et si ret a com̃ illo recesserit, adiornent ad proximos dies, et habeant dilationes competentes iuxta discretionem iust. Sicut in actionibus personalibus. Et iam iustic itinerantes in itineribus suis faciant secm̃ ordinationem predictã et secundũ quod huiusmodi placita debuerunt in itineribus. De quarimoniis factis et faciend⁹ de ballivis regis et aliorum, fiat secundum ordinationes prius inde factas. Secundum hanc formam articulos subscripta in breui de communi summoni itinere iustic, ad communia

History. Judgement. Prescription Olde lawes. Writ. Quo warr. Iunkwer Just in eyre. Idiotes. Delayes. Policies.

nuntia placita, directa vñ &c. quod tales
Proclam. est. Rex vicecomiti salutem. Precipimus
Complayne. tibi quod publice proclamari fac quod
omnes conquerentes seu conqueri vo-
lentes, tam de ministris & alijs balli-
uis nostris quibuscunque quam de mi-
nistris & ballivis aliorum quorumcun
Just of all. que, & alijs veniant coram justiciarijs nos
tris ad primâ assisam, ad quascũq; que
rimonias suas ibidem ostendend & cõ-
petentes emendas inde recipiend se-cũ
dum legem & consuetudinẽ regni nos-
tri, & iuxta ordinacionem nostram per
nos inde factam, & iuxta tenorem, statu
torum nostrorum, & iuxta articulos eis
dem justic nostris inde traditos, prout
predicti Justic tibi scire fecerint ex par-
te nostr. Teste me ipso &c. decimo die
Decembris, Anno regni nostri 30. sta-
tut de quo warr.

Quo warr. 6 ¶ Del vse que est dit quo warran-
to estabilit, nostre seignour le Roye, le
iour de la Pentecost, lan de son reign
18. que touts ceux que se claiment auoir
quite possession de franchise, auant le
temps le roy Richa. sans interruptiõ &
ceo puissent monstrer per bon enquest
bien entoisẽt de cel possession. Et si cel
possession soyt demaunde per reas nre
seignoure le roy confirmera per statie.
Confirm Et ceux que ount vieux charters de frã
chise, soient cels charters adiudges se-
lonc la tenure & la fourme de mesmes
cels charterz. Et ceux que en ount par
due lour haunchise puis le paschs dar-
reine auantdit per lauantdit brew en
la forme auant dite en plee del auantdit
Restitutiõ. dit bruefe eient restitucion de lour fraũ
chise perdus & de rechiefe pledent solon
que la nature de presents constitucion.
Statut de quo warr nouum

7 ¶ Volumus & concedimus pro no-
bis & heredibus nostris, quod omnes
clerici & laici de regno nostro, habeant
omnes leges libertates, & liberas con-
suetudines suas, ita libere & integre si-
cut eas aliquo tẽpore melius & plenius ha-
bere consueuerunt. Et si
quocunque articulo in posterũ
tento statuta fuerint edita
cellores nostros del consul
troducte, Volumus, quod
suetudines & statuta harum
inperpetuum statut de tallag
cedendo.

8 ¶ Les cities, burges, & villes
chise, eient lour fraunchises,
& diagez. solonc ceo q̃ ils deuient
& soloient. an. 1. Edward 3. ca. 3.

9 ¶ Seint eglise est franch
et sanz empechement ou
que la cities, bozoughes du roy
gleterre, eiẽt toutz lour franch
sages que ils ount reasonablement
& dies en arriere an. 14. E. 3. ca. 1.

10 ¶ Toutz les franchise, &
grantes per deuant al dit clergy
confirmes, & tenus en toutes
An. 25. E. 3. pro clero cap. 2.

11 ¶ Ecclesia anglicana 'omnibus
bertatibus & liberis consuetudi
is plene gaudeat & vtatur. Ar. 5.
ca. 1. & an. 6. R. 2. ca. 2. cap. 1.

12 ¶ Seinte esglise eyt et enioi
tes ses liberties & fraunchyses,
entierment come ele les ad eue
ioye en temps de les nobles
tours nostre seignour le roy qui
Anno. 7. R. 2. capitulo 1.
capitulo. 1. Anno. 2. R. 2. statu
pitulo. 1.

13 ¶ Que seint eglise eyt toutz
liberties & fraunchises An. 5. R. 2.
tulo. 1. Anno. 8. R. 2. cap. 1. & Anno.
2. cap. 2.

14. ¶ An. 11. R. 2. ca. 1. al liberties
chises were confirmed, but this
was repelled by 1. H. 4. ca. 1.

15 ¶ Que seinte esglise eyt et
tutes les droitures liberties,
chises entierment, & sans
ment Anno. 1. H. 4. capitulo.
1. R. 2. capitulo. 2. Anno. 2. Ed
capitulo. 2.

...ſeint eſglise eſt toutes les li-
...franchiſes & que les ſeñrs ſpi-
...tempoxels & que touts les ci-
...ſ & villes enfranchiſes eiēt
...touts lour liberties et fran-
...ils ont duement vſes & lez
...ont due graunte des p̄xogeni-
...dit ſeignioux le roy et del con
...& due graunt meſme noſtre
...le roy. An.2.H.4.car.: An.H.
...An.7.H.4.ca.1.

Que ſeint eſglise eyt touts ſes li-
...franchiſes, & touts les cities,
...du roialme, eient & enioyent
...lour liberties, et franchiſes, q̄ ils
...graunt de les p̄xogenitours nr̄e
...xoy, le roy, & de ſon graunt dem
...mement, fo:p:is la fraunchiſe
...graunte a les eſcolers del vni-
...Dxfo:de. An.9.H.4.ca.1.& an
...4.ca.

Que ſeint eſglise et toutz ſes liber
...franchiſes, & que les ſeignioux
...uels et tempoxelx et les auters lie
...du roy eiants libertes & franchiſez
...les cities & burghes du roialme
...& enioyent toutes liberties & frā-
...queux ils ount des grantes des
...p̄xogenitours noſtre ſñr le roy, & de
...mement ñr nr̄e ſeignour l roy
...grant de meſne, fo:p:iſes touts
...franchiſes & diberties queux
...pelles en ceſte p̄xeſent parlemēt
...qui ſont repellables per la comē
...H.5.ca.1.

Que ſeincte eſglise, & toutes les
...ſpirituelx & tempoxelx & tou-
...liege du roy, eiantes liber-
...franchyſes, & auxi toutes les ci-
...burghes eient & enioyent toutes
...liberties & franchiſes bien vſes, et
...pelles ne per la comen ley re-
...An.2.H.6.ca.1.

Que dxre diuers of the moſt aun-
...prerogatiues and auctho:itie of
...ſpertayning to the imperyall
...of this realme, haue bene ſeue-

red and taken from the ſame bi ſundxy
giftes of the kinges moſt noble p:ogeni-
toures kinges of this realme to the
great deminuciō and detriment of the
royall eſtate of the ſame, and to the hin
derance and great delay of iuſtice. Fo:
reformacion wherof be it. &c. that no p̄
ſon o:̄ perſons, of what eſtate o:̄ degre
ſoeuer they be of, from the firſte daye of
Julye, which ſhalbe in the yeare of our
lo:de god. 1536. ſhall haue any power o:̄
auctho:itie to pardon o:̄ remit any tre-
ſon, murders, manſlaughters, o:̄ anye
kindes of felonies what ſoeuer they be,
no:̄ any acceſſaries to any treſons mur
ders, manſlaughters, o:̄ any vtlaryes,
fo:̄ any ſuche offences afo:eſaide, com-
mitted, perpetrated, done, o:̄ deuulged,
o:̄ hereafter to be committed, doone, o:̄
deuulged, by o:̄ againſte any perſon o:̄
perſons in any parties of this realme,
wales, o:̄ the marches of the ſame, but
that the kinges highnes, his heirs and
ſucceſſours kinges of this realme, ſhal
haue the hole and ſole power and auc-
tho:itie therof vnited and knitte to the
imperiall crowne of this realme, as of
good right and equitie it apperteyneth
any graunts, vſages, p:eſcripcion, acte
o:̄ acts of parlement, o:̄ ani other thing
to the contrary herof notwithſtanding.
And be it &c. that no perſon o:̄ perſons
of what eſtate, degre, o:̄ condicion, ſo e-
uer they be from the ſaid firſt day of Ju
ly, ſhal haue any power o:̄ auctho:itie
to make any iuſtice of Eyre, iuſtices of
aſſiſe, iuſtices of peace, o:̄ iuſtic̄ of gaole
deliuery, but that al ſuch officers & mi-
niſters ſhalbe made by letters patents
vnder the kinges great ſeale in ỹ name
& by auctho:ity of the kinges highnes, &
his heirz kings of this relme in al thir
coūt coūt palāt, & other places of this
realm, wales, & marches of ỹ ſame, o:̄
in ani other his dominiōs, at their plea
ſures & wils, in ſuch mañ & fo:me as iu
ſtices of eyre iuſtices of aſſiſe iuſtices of

Pardons, Treaſons Murders, Felonies

Vtlaries

Wales.

Kinge.

Make Juſtic

Lres patents

peace, and iustices of gaole delinery, be commonly made in euery shire of thys realme, any graunts, vsages, prescriptions, allowances, act or actes of parlement, or any other thinge or thinges to the contrary therof notwithstandinge.

writtes. Indictemēts

And be it. &c. that al original writs and iudicial writs, and al maner of enditements of treason felony and trespasse,

Proces,

and all maner of proces to be made vpon the same in euery county palātine and other libertye within this realm of England Wales, and marches of the same, shal from the said first day of July be made only in ye name of our saide

Kinges name

soueraigne lorde the kinge, & his heirs kinges of Englande. And that euerye person or persons hauing such countye palantyne, or any other such liberty to make such originals iudicials, or other proces of iustice shal make the Teste,

Teste,

in the said original writs & iudicial in the name of the same person or persons that haue such county palantine or liberty. And that in euery writ & indite-

Lordes name

mente, that shall be made within anye such county palantine or libertye, after the said first day of July nert comming wherbi it shalbe suppoſed any thing to be done against the kings peace, shalbe made and suppoſed to be done onlye a-

Peace,

gainst the kings peace, his heirs & successours, & not against the peace of any other personne or persons what soeuer they be, any act of parlement, graunt, customes, vsage, or allowance, in eyre before this time had graūted, or vsed to the contrary notwithstanding. Prouided alwais, that iustices of assise, iustyces of gaole delinery & iustices of peace

Justices

to be made and assigned by the kinges highnes within the county palantine of Lancaster shal be made & ordeined by

Lancaster

cōmission vnder the kings vsuall seale of Lancaster, in maner & forme as hath ben accustomed, any thing in this acte to the contrary notwithstanding. Pro-

uided also that al cities, boroughes, townes corporate within this realme which haue liberty power and authority to haue iustices of peace or gaole delinery, shal stil haue and vse their liberties and auctho[rities] behalfe, after suche lyke manner as haue bene accustomed, without any deteracion by occasion of thys acte, any thing in this acte, or in any article contained to the contrary therof notwithstanding. And it is &c. that all wards, bailifes, and other ministers of liberties or frāchises, which hereafter shall be passed haue vsed or ought to haue vsed vpon the iustices of assise, iustices of gaole delinery, & iustices of peace large in any county shalbe attendant to the iustices of assise, iustices of gaole delinery, and iustices of peace of the shire wherin such liberties & franchises be, and make due execution of all writs & precepts to them to be directed for minister on of iustice within suche liberties & fraunchises. And that also all such bailifes or their deputies or deputy shall geue their attendance & assistance to the shirife together with the shirifes at all courts of gaole delinery from time to time, for execution of prisoners according to iustice. Prouided alwais that the article nert aboue rehersed shall not in any wise bee preiudiciall to any wards or bailifs of any cities, boroughes or townes corporate set in any shire in this realme, which haue priuileges that they should not be compelled to attend or apere out of such cities, boroughes or townes wherin they inhabite, but that euery such city borough, & towne corporate shal vse their saide priuileges & liberties, as heretofore hath ben accustomed, any thinge in any of ye articles aboue rehersed to the cōtrary therof notwithstanding. And it is &c. that the kinges soueraign lord, his heirs & successours of this relme, from the said first day

ming, shal haue all man-
mercyaments & forfaitur
lost, forfait or assessed, by or
wardes, bailifes or any o-
ers or officers of any fraun
libertues for non execucion, or
cion or insufficient returns of
warrants, precepts or other
with to them or anye of them
their deputy or deputies shal
or for any contempt or other
maner whatsoeuer it be, con-
their offices in and for the due
or administracion of iustice,
or allowāce, or other thing
contrary hereof notwithstāding.
the amerciamentes for insuf-
returnes of writs or other pro-
by the stewardes or baylifes
ties or fraūchises hauing returne
and execucion of the same shal
and set vpon the heades of suche
or bailifes & not vpon the shi
Also furthermore it is enacted by
purueiours assigned by ỳ kings
for prouisions of his grace
& their children shal, & may
vitailes, come & other kinds
whatsoeuer it be, according
commissions, aswel within ly-
and franchises as without, any
allowances or other thing to
contrary or let wherof, not withstā-
Prouided alwaies that such pur-
shall obserue the statutes for
prouided in euery behalf. And o-
it is ment in all suche places,
soeuer the kinges highnes in hys
royall person shall come to
lable or make his repose wyth
realme or anye his domyn-
libertye or without, there
within the verge limytted and ac-
in his graces courte during
his abode, his grace his ste-
marshall, coroner, and all other
officers, shall and may kepe their
courts for iustice, and exercise their of- Courtes,
fices as shall appertaine to them acco-
ding to the lawes, customes & statutes
of this realme, aswell within liberties Within liber-
as without. And that hys graces clerkes ties.
of the market and none other, duryng Clerke of the
the same time, aswel within liberty as market.
without, shall exercyse the office of a
clark of the market, any priuilege grāt
allowance or other thing to the contra
ry hereof not withstanding. Prouyded
alway, that thys article nexte afore re-
hearsed, or any thing therin contayned
be not in any wyse preiudicial to the ci
tie of London, but that the same Citye London.
shal haue and vse such liberties as they
mought, if thys artycle had neuer bene
made. And be it enacted that all and euery
statute, acte and acts, heretofore made Statutes,
& beinge in force against shirifes their
vnder shirifs bailifs or other ministers Shirifes
of makinge or returning of panelles Ministers
or iuries, for due execuciō and seruinge
of any writtes or other proces, or for ta-
kinge of fees, or for reformacion of er-
roxcions, or for any other thinge or thin
ges concerning their offices, and al pe-
naltyes conteined in euery such statute
shal from henceforth be extended to all
stewardes, bailifs and other ministers Officers.
and officers of lybertyes and fraunchy
ses hauinge returnes of writtes and
executions therof in lyke maner forme
and condycion as they extende to Shi-
rifes they or vnder Shyrifs, Bailyfes,
and other ministers, and as if the said
Stewardes, Bailifes, and other mini-
sters or officers of lyberties and fraun
chises had bene specyallie and perticu-
lerly named and rehersed in suche sta-
tutes. Prouided alway that this article
nert aboue rehearsed shall not be preiu- Officers
diciall to anye Stewarde, Bailifes or
fraunchises or to their deputies or their
clarckes, for exercisinge and occupy- Aboue, 1. yere
inge their office ouer and aboue one
yeare, but that they and euery of them

may kepe and occupy their saide offices for so longe time as they be or hereafter shalbe geuen to them, as if this article nerte afore rehearsed hadde neuer ben made, any of the sayd actes to be expoũded & taken againste them or any of thẽ to the cõtrary therof notwithstanding

Justices

And it is ꝛc. that all such Justices to be made, as is afore rehearsed in thys act,

Sessions

shal haue auctorite and power to kepe and holde their sessions of peace, and to delyuer the same gaoles from tyme to time only wõin the same libertyes & frãchises, and in suche places, and in none other place, by reason and auctorite of

Commission Execute

that commission, and to do and execute all other things within the same, in as ample and large maner, as anye other iustices of peace and gaole deliuerye in any shire within thys realme may doe and haue auctorite to doe, anye acte, graunt, vse, custome, and allowaunce heretofore had, made, or vsed, or any article, in this present acte made to the cõtrary notwithstandinge.

Justices

Prouided alwayes, that all and singuler Justice of the peace, gaole deliuery, and assise hereafter to be made named and appoynted by the kinges highnes his heires and successours, within any liberty, wher any such Justice of peace gaole deliuery, or assise, or any of them haue bene made by any person or persons, by vertue or auctorite of any letters patents, of the gifte or graunte of, our soueraigne lorde the kinge, or hys most noble progenitours kings of this realme, or otherwise shall syt and kepe

Sessions

their sessions gaole deliueries and assises only in such place and places as the iustices of the said liberties lately haue bene commonly vsed wythin the sayde liberties. And that no person or psons, within the saide liberties or any of thẽ shalbe hereafter in no wyse compelled

Appere out

by auctority of this act, to appere out of the said liberties before any other Justices of Assise, gaole delyuerye, and peace, then before such iustices as shall be named, and alligned to sit within the kinges highnes hys heires and successours within the sayde liberties afore saide. And that this act shall not extend or be expounded or taken any other liberty, priuilege, or franchise, graunted vsed, or had to any persone or persones other then before in this present acte is expressed and plainly rehersed, any thing in this act to the contrary notwithstanding, as if thys act had neuer bene made.

Prouided alwaies that this acte ny thinge therein conteyned, be wise hurtefull or preiudiciall vnto Thomas Englefield knight Justice of the county palãtins of Chester & Flint, nor to his deputie or deputies, nor to ny of them, or for or concerning the office of iustice or iustices of the saide ty palantine and Flint, nor for or cerninge any fees, profits, or aduantages to the same office in any wise appertaininge or belonginge, but that the saide sir Thomas, his deputye deputies and euery of them, may fully haue, occupy and exercise the office, and also receue and take to their owne vse, all maner profits, cõmodities and aduantages, to the saide belonging or appertaininge according to the tenour purport and effect of letters pattentes, as before thys were vnto the same sir Thomas vnder the seale of the said county palatine, or vnder any other seal by our soueraigne lorde the kinge that now is, of, for or concerning the said office other the premisses, or any parcel of in as ample maner, as though the acte had neuer ben had ne made, any thing in this act conteined to the contrary in any wise notwithstanding. Prouided alway, that this act ne any thing therein conteyned be in any wise prei-

dicial

lantine of Durham for the time being
and euery of them shall from henceforth
be iustic. of peace within the same county
or palentine of Durham, & shall exer-
cise and vse all maner thinges within
the same county palantine, that apper-
taineth or belongeth to any iustice of
peace within any county of this realme
of England to do or exercise and vse by
vertue and auctorite that they be iusti-
ces of peace in as ample and large ma-
ner as any other iustices of peace in a-
ny countye within this realme haue or
might do exercise or vse any thinge or
things in this act conteined to the con-
trary notwithstandinge. Prouided al-
wayes and be it enacted, that Edward
now archbishop of Yorke and his suc-
cessours archbishops of Yorke & their
temporall chauncellor of the shyre and
liberty of Beuerley other wise called Bey-
uerlishame for the time being and euery
of them, shal from henceforth be iustic
of peace within the said shire and liber-
tie of Beuerley, other wise called Beuer-
lishame, and shal exercise and vse all ma-
ner things within the said shire and li-
bertye, that appertaineth or belongeth
to any iustice of peace within any coun-
ty of this realme of England to do, ex-
ercise and vse, by vertue and auctority
that they be iustic. of peace, in as large
and ample maner as any other iustic
of peace in any county within this reime
haue or might doe exercise or vse, any
thing or things in this act conteined to
the contrary notwithstanding. An. 27.
H.8. ca. 24.

21. ¶ Whether diuers & sundry site, cir-
cuits and precincts of late monasteries
abbathies, priories, nunries, colleges,
hospitals, & other ecclesiastical & religi-
ous houses & places, & diuers honours,
castels, mans, meanages, landes, tith
liberties, priuileges, franchises, and o-
ther hereditamentes, by diuerse and
sundry statutes heretofore made, bene

Dd iij. [assig-

Iust of p.

Bysshop of Yorke

Chancellor, Yerham.

Iust of p.

Monasteryes

Landes.

Surrey.

Augmtacios

Owners,

Remayne,
Really.
Kyng.
Surrey.

Augmtacios

Fynes.
Issues.
Profits.

Vsed.

Leuied,

Officers.

Intromit.

Heires,

Lieutenants

Parliament.

Graunt,

Do.iij. liber-

liberties, franchises, priuileges, pfitts, pfites, profyte, and commodities, whiche they haue had or vsed, or ought to haue had or vsed, in the same, or any thinge aboue specified, by reason of the priuileges of theyr courtes, charters, graunte, or confirmacion, or by reason of prescripcion, or custome, or by reason of any other grante or graunte made by the kinges highnes, his heires or successours, or by any other lawfull meanes, title, or cause whatsoeuer, and all the fees, annuities, profites and commodities, which they or any of them ought to haue had, or of right ought to haue had, in or vpon, or by reason of the saide sites, circuites, precincts, castels, harbours, manours, messuages, landes, tenementes, liberties, fraunchises, priuileges, and other the premisses, or in any parte or parcell of them, in as large and ample maner, fourme and fashyon, and condicyon, to all respectes and purpoles, as if this acte had neuer been had nor made, any thinge in this acte to the contrary thereof notwithstanding. And furthermore be it enacted &c. that the Chauncellour of the saide courte of augmentacion and reuenues of the kinges crowne, being, & euery of his successours being chauncellours of the same court, and the kinges generall attourney, and his graces attourney of the saide court of augmentacion for the tyme beinge, and euery of them and their successours, and the successours of euery of them shall haue full power and auctority by vertue of this acte, to take to the vse of the king our soueraigne lorde his heires and successours, all knowledges of all maner of fynes, recouerees, feoffamentes, gyftes, grauntes, and confirmacions, commonly vsed in the common place, or any other courte of record, or out of any courte of record, of any maner of landes, tenementes, or hereditamentes, being within any parte of the realme of England, or elles where within the dyuerse

Gaming.

Politics.

Chancellor.

K. Attorney

Concordats Fine.

Coms place

ministers of ꝯ countie Palantine and Duchye of Lancaster. And forasmuch as it is not fully, plenly, nor especially knowen or declared, howe & in what wise, & by what especial officers & ministers, ꝯ temporal liberties, priuileges franchises, & temporall iurisdictions, whiche the late owners of ꝯ said sites circuits, precincts, honours, castells, manours, maisuages, lands tenementes & other the premisses, had vsed or exercised, should be ordred, vsed & put in execution. Be it therefore enacted by the auctorite aforesaid, that al and singuler the same liberties, franchises, priuileges, and tẽporal iurisdictions which the saide late owners of ꝯ said sites, circuites, precinctes, honors, castelles, manours, and other the premisses law fully had, vsed and exercised by them selues, or by their officers or ministers or which they might haue vsed or exercised within three monethes, next before the same sites, circuites, precincts honors, castels, maners and other the premisses came to the possession of the kinges highnes, shall be by vertue of this act reuiued, & be really & actually in ꝯ kings highnes his heires & successours, & shalbe for euer in ꝯ rule, order surueye & gouernance of ꝯ said chancellour, officers & ministers of ꝯ said cou-
ty Palantyne & Duchy of Lancaster. And ꝯ the same liberties, franchises, priuileges & tẽporal iurisdictyons, & all maner of fines, issues, amerciamentes & other profits and cõmodities, of what kindes or natures soeuer they be, coming growing or ryshige by reason or occasion of the or of any of them, shall be vsed, exercised & reuiued to all purposes, ententes, conditions & respectes & shalbe claimed, iuried, collected, & take by such like parties, bailifes, and other officers and ministers, as shall please the kinges highnes to name & appoint to the same, in lyke maner fourme &
con-

Lancast.

Reuiued.
Really.
Kynge.

Lancaster.

Profits.
Cõmodities.

Vsed.

Leuyed.

condicion, as they or any of them were
seased, rescued, or wrongfully attached, dentith
obliged and taken before the came to
the handes, & possessions of our said so-
uereigne lorde. Item that the said Ste-
ward bailifs, officers & ministers, shal
be compelled to accompt for the same
held as the said chauncellour, officers &
ministres of the said county palantyne
& Duchy of Lancaster, as other officers
& accomptats in the court of the sayde
Duchye, heretofore haue done, or ought
so to. And be it er. ỳ the said stewards
bailifs, or other officers & ministers shal
be attendaunt & obedient to al other ỳ
kinges courtes, as well for all exerpti-
ons and retornes of writtes, warrantz
& preceptes, as for personall appearan-
ces & other duties of their offices, like
as ỳ officers and ministers of the saide
fauourances ought & ought to done, or
should haue done, by reason of theyre
saide seueral offices, before ỳ the same
liberties, priuileges, & temporal iurisdic-
tions did come to the possession of our
said soueraine lorde, & ỳ to be done and
obserued vppon al paines & penalties
by the lawes of this realme limitted,
& ordeined for any offence or default in
the same, & ỳ no shirife, vndershirife or
other officer or minister of any shirife,
or other forein officer or minister, shall
in any wise intromit or medle in, vp,
or vppon any of the premisses, otherwise
or in any other maner, or for any other
cause then they or any of the lawfully
might haue done before the same pre-
misses did come to the possession of our
said soueraine lorde. Prouided al waies
that this act nor any thing therin con-
tayned shall in any wise extende to a-
brogate, annull, diminish, or to take
away any liberties, fraunchises, priuile-
gis, iurisdictions, realties, or any other
rights, commodities, & auauntages, which
any the bar. belonging or in any wise
appertaining to any ỳ kinges enheris,

Account.

Lancaster.

Officers. Attendant.

Return of writs.

Fol.

Officer. Shrife.

Intromedel.

Abrogate.

Inheris.

honers, mainours, lordshippes, manors,
villes, hamlettes, possessions, reuercions, ser-
uices, courtes, leetes, views of frankpledge,
priuileges, profites, commodities, & auauntages
whatsoeuer, with their appurtenaunces, be-
longing or appertaining to the said duchy
of Lancaster, or either of them, or to any
such liberties, fraunchises, priuileges, iu-
risdictions, royalties, & all other hereditaments
& auauntages whatsoeuer, to the same duchy
or either of them belonging or appertaining,
or which at any time heretofore haue
been vsed & done as parcel, member, or
parcel of the said duchy of Lancaster, or
either of them, or to any of the officers
or ministers of the same duchy or either
of them, in their offices or by reason of
their offices, or to any of the tenants or
farmers of the said duchy or either of them,
for or concerning their tenures or farmes
of the same duchy or either of them, or
any parcel thereof, shal be vsed, occupied,
& enioyed, & shal remayne, stande, & be
in such like force, forme, & effect, to al
intentes, constructions, & purposes, as they
& euery of them were before the making
of this act, any thing therein contayned
to the contrary notwithstanding. Prouided
also that this act nor any thing therein
contayned shall extende to abrogate, annull,
diminish, or take away any liberties, fraun-
chises, priuileges, iurisdictions, or other
rights, commodities, & auauntages, which
any the bar. belonging or in any wise
appertaining to any ỳ kinges enheris,

Honers.

Leetes.

Tenants.

Farmers.

Abrogate.

Inheris.

Admiralty.
Aliens.
Allie.
Berwike.
Bridges.
Canterbury.
Chester.
Clergy.
Confirmation.
Counsaile.
Corporacions.
County.
Courtes.
Custumers.
Debtes.
Duchye.
Escheatours.
Estates.
Exchequer.
Fines.
Forfeitures.
Gaoles.
Gascoyne.
Guyen.
Ireland.
Iustices.
Iustices of peace.
Iustices of the one bench.
Iustices of the other bench.
Iustices of assise.
Iustices of gaole deliuery.
Iustices of oyer & terminer.
Iustices of the forestes.
Iustices of the peace.
Iustices of the chief iustice.
Iustices of the chief baron.
Iustices of the pleas.
Iustices of the rolles.
Iustices of the writtes.
Iustices of the writtes.
Iustices of the writtes

Ret.3.
Repleuin of catel.1
Ret of writes.11.
Rivis.4.8.9
Robery.12.
Shippes.30
Sanctuarie.27
Staple.19.
Toll.1.
Tolone.8.
Trial.1.
Vacabondes.2.
Villenage.1.4
Wast.9.23.25.32.
Warren.25.
Warrantye.14.18.
20.29.
Writes.18.
Writes.1

¶ *Freholde.*

Ius de cetero possit distrin-
gere liberos tenentes suos, ad re-
spondendū de libero tento suo
alijsbus ad libet cur sua
sine bre dñi regis nec in-
libet tenentes sues contra
hoc nullꝰ facere potest
dñi regis. Part. ca. 25.
ou roy deforc̄ tenant
ne ils tiegn pur nul voy-
apparoit devant le coun
ou dame pur ꝑ respondre
ne de chose q̄ touch̄ fran
nul autr chose tenal suspo
ela ley de la tre en act
greus en temps
obstinate ꝑ accorde, sue
fait pur le temps, et il ent
R. 2. ca. 11.

Et a art. fine ou dame ou ses liegs dis
roy fore a tenore, et ceo ge. li patet
de bine liberis decētes nisi le Roy.
An. 10. R. 2. ca. 5
De accusation
in all.
Affise.2.
Attaint.17.
Calles.5
Chester.4.
Courtes.2.
Forfeitures.5.
Frank fraūks.9.
¶ Freight.
De Custome.11.
¶ Frenchmen.
De Fraunce.1.
¶ Frye
De Fishe in all.
Paulus.6.
¶ Fryers
Ponders.4.
Halbanye.2.23.
Intrusion.1.
Labourers.18
Marshalsey.
Parliamentes.44
Staple.8
Victuylers.2.
Wyches.
Shippes.4.10

¶ *Fryers*

Anno. 4. H. 4. cap. 17. an act was
made against friers for fayning
and leping of children, which
act is perpetuall.

¶ *Fuel*

Anno. 34. H. 8. cap. 2. an act was
made for assise of fuell, but that
assise was altered by. 7. E. 6. ca.
7. which followeth here.

¶ No person or persones shall sus-
taine anye losse: paine, or penaltie, for
bying or selling of any table wood, bil-
les, or fagot in the ryuer, and made, al-
thoughe the same bee not of the assise
conteined in the same acte. 3. or 24. H. 8.
ca. 3. before. 3. anything conteyned in
same act notwithstanding. And that all tale
wood, billet, fagot, & coles to be made
& poted sale in the Cities of London &
Westm. or in the suburbes of the same
after

after the laſt daye of September nexte comming, ſhal kepe the aſſiſes here-after expreſſed, that is to ſaye, that euery lacke of coales conteine fource buſhels of good and cleane coales. And y euery tal ſhide conteine in length four foote beſides the caſke. And euerye tall ſhipe named one, to contrine in greatneſſe within a foote of the middeſt xvi. ynches about. And euery tall ſhide named of three to containe in greatneſſe within a foote of the middeſt. xvij. ynches about. And euery tall ſhide named of three to contein in greatnes within a foote of the middeſt. xvij. ynches about. And euerye tall ſhide named of four to conteine in greatnes within a foote of the myddeſt. xvij. ynches about. And euerye tale ſhide named of .b. to cõtain in greatnes within a foote of ỹ middeſt. xvij. ynches about. And euery billet to conteine in length three footes and four ynches. And euery billet named a lingie to conteyne vij. ynches di about. And euerye billette named to be a caſt, to conteine ten ynches about. And euery billet named of two caſke, to conteine xiij. ynches about.

And euery fagotte bende to contayne in length three foote And the bond of euery ſuch fagotte to be of. xvij. inches about, beſide the knott, whiche aſſiſes are little leſſe then the aſſiſes cõtained in the ſaide former acte, and alſo are much greater then ani aſſiſe that now is, or of long time hath bene commõly kept. And be it further enacted that it ſhalbe lawful from henceforth, for euery owner without daunger of any forfeitures to make billettes of two caſke

And that all billettes of two caſke from henceforth to be made and put to ſale, ſhalbe of the aſſiſe herein compriſed or more, & ſhalbe marked only within .vi. ynches of the middeſt therof. And that euerye billet of one caſke from henceforthe to be made, and put to ſale, ſhal be onelye marked within ſ[illegible] of the ende therof, vppon euerye marker, and euerye ſ[illegible] ſhall make anye ſuch billet, [illegible] and put the ſame to ſale to [illegible] uery ſhype of tall wood, billet [illegible] or ſacke of coales from henceforth to ſale lacking of the aſſiſe [illegible] iij.s. iiij.d. And that this p[illegible] onelye, and no other ſtatute of fuel or coales ſhall from [illegible] ſtande in force ne take place. And [illegible] aſmuche as by the greve oppreſſion [illegible] conſtrayneſſe of diuers perſonnes [illegible] coales, and wood [illegible] throughe fource or fyue ſeuerall [illegible] or mee, before it commeth to the [illegible] of them that for theire neceſſitie [illegible] burne or retaile the ſame. Be it [illegible] ther enacted, that from the firſt [illegible] daye nexte comminge, no perſonnes, ſhal buy any ſuche [illegible] coales, or fuel, but onelye ſuche [illegible] burne and conſume the ſame, and [illegible] perſonnes as ſhall ſell the ſame [illegible] by retaile, to ſuche as ſhall burne [illegible] conſume the ſame for theire [illegible] cupping, wythout fraude or [illegible] wharfingers, or bargeemens [illegible] payne to forfaite the treble value [illegible] ſuche woode, coales, and fuell, as [illegible] bes otherwiſe bought for anye [illegible] gayne. And that no perſonne or [illegible] ſonnes, ſhall alter anye marke [illegible] ſiſe of anye of the ſaide fuell, [illegible] or ciſed, accordig to this ſtatute [illegible] of lyke forfaiture, as is aforeſaide. [illegible] one halfe of all which forfeitures [illegible] contayned ſhalbee to the kynges [illegible] uerayne lorde and the other [illegible] him or them that ſyll [illegible] er. Prouided alwayes and [illegible] no perſonne or perſonnes ſhall [illegible] ne forfeit anye penalitye [illegible] ned, vnleſſe accion or ſuit be [illegible] ſed for ỹ ſame within one [illegible] after ỹ offence therof [illegible]

Aſſiſes.

Coles.

Hyppe.

Billets.

Fagotte.

Billets, ii ſortes.

One caſt.

...ny cuttter, or marker, as a ... other that shal forfaite any ... therein conteined shal not bee ... the such forfeiture or sumes ...saide, that then suche person ... convicted by witnesses or other ... set on the pillory in the next ... towne to the place where hee ... offende by a Justice of ỳ peace ... the kinges officers at. vi. ... suche vppon the market daye ... billet or fagotte bounden too ... parte of his body. And so to bee ... of the said forfaiture. Prouided ... enacted that it shal ... to euery pson ꝛ plõs, to buy ... and cutt billets for the only ... ỳ towne of Callice, and the ... of the same, so that they con- ... in length thirtie ynches at the ... hath bene there moste accusto- ... yeres last past wout forfeiture ... penalitye herein contained anye ... therein contained to the contrary ... notwithstanding. Anñ. 7. ... 7.

¶Fullers.

...9.15.29.31.41.56.

¶First fruites & tenthes.

...no.26.H.8.cap.3. An act was ... whereby the first frutes ꝛ ... tenthes of spirituall promo- ...ons, were geuen to the kynge ... and successours, and diuers ... are there at large, expressinge ... what wayes ỳ king should ... of those first fruites and ... and diuers other thinges con- ... the said first fruites and tithes ... first fruites of benefices ac- ... to be paied to the Bishoppe ... within that diocese, and to ... deacon of Richmond within ... deaconrye, or to any other p- ... this realme, or the kinges dominions, shal cease, and be extincte, and no lenger be paied but only to the king, his heirs and successours. These first fruites graunted to the kinge, bee extinct, and these tenthes graunted to ỳ king be discharged fro the King and Quene as hereafter appereth. An.2.ꝛ.3 P.ꝛ M.cap.4.

2 ¶An.26.H.8.Cap.17. was enacted that the lesses of spirituall persons bee discharged of paying of ỳ first frutes ꝛ tenthes, notwithstanding any couenant, contract ꝛc. Lesses,

3 ¶An.27.H.8.Ca.8. was enacted ỳ he ỳ paieth or compoũdeth for his firste fruites shalbe deducted of the tenth for ỳ yere out of his first frutes, ꝛ shal pay that tenthe.

4 ¶Anno.32.H.8.Cap.22. was enacted howe the bishoppes shoulde be discharged of the tenthe that they coulde not leuye, and how ỳ king should bee answered of ỳ tenthe of anye benefice omitted. ꝛc. Bishops

5 ¶An.32.H.8.ca.47. was enacted ỳ the bishop of Norwich shoulde collecte the tenthes in his dioces, and accompt for the same. Bishops.

9 ¶Anñ.34.H.8.ca.17. was enacted where the new erected bishops should paye their tenthes ꝛc. Bishops

7 ¶An.2.E.6.ca.20. was enacted ỳ by a certificat fro the bishoppe of none paiement of any tenth of any benefice, the incumbent should lese but the benefice onlye. Incubents

8 ¶Anno.7.E.6.ca.4. was enacted howe the Collectours of the tenthes should be bounde to collection. And a larger daye geuen for the paiement of the tenthes: and howe the king should be paied of the tenthe, for the time of ỳ vacacion of the benefice: And howe a patent of collectourship of the tenthes should be good, only duringe the tyme of the grauntour. Collectours

Patent

9 ¶All paiements of the furst fruites

(So.

(&.graunted by an.26.H.8.cap.3. was taken away from the crowne by one acte. An.1.3.P.& M. and afterwarde restored by.1.Eliz.ab, capitul.5. as followeth.

10 That the saide acte made in the seconde and thyrde yeare of the raygn of the saide late kinge Phillip & quene Marye, and all artic les, clauses, and sentences therein conteined, shalbee from and after the firste daye of this present Parlement, vtterly and clerely repealed, made voide and of no force ne effecte. And all auctorities and libertyes graunted, limitted and appointed in & by the said act, to the saide late Cardinal Poole, or made or derived by force strength, or colour of the same acte, by or from the said late Cardinal to anye other person or persons, bodies politik or corporate, to cease and bee vtterlye void and determined. And ỳ the saide firste fruites and al paiements therof, from and after the said first day of this parliament, shalbe revived and haue their being and continuance againe, & be demed and adiudged to all intentes constructions & purposes to ỳ queenes highnes most royal person, her heires & successours, and united, and annexed to the imperial crowne of this realme, of and in such like, and the same estate interest title, qualitie, sorte, degree, & condicion & in as ample and beneficial maner and fourme as the same was or were in the person or possession of ỳ said late Quene Marye, at and before the said eight day of August in ỳ said act of extinguishement mencioned and expressed. The same act of extinguishment or any letters patents, or any other matter or thing had, done or suffered by the said late Quene, to ỳ contrarye therof in anye wise notwithstādig. And also that as wel so much of ỳ said perpetual and annuall tenthe, and pēcion graunted by the said act made in

Lloyde.

First fruites.

Tenthe

the saide xxdi. yeare of the raygn of the said late king Henry the eight, as so much of the saide yerely rent reserued vppon the saide seuerall patentes nomine decime and many of the saide rectories pensions benefices imporpriat glebe landes thes oblacions pencions portions other profits and emoluments, spirituall and temporall aforesaide reuercion and reuercions thereof all rents, emoluimentes, and profites incident to the same, as were in ỳ and possessions of the saide late Mary, at and before the said eight of August, shal from the feast of Michael the archangel last past, be reuested adiudged and deemed actually reallye, in the seasine and possession our saide soueraigne Ladye Elizabeth, her heires and successours to all intents, constructions, purposes, of and in such like and the estate, interest order, degree qualitie sorte, and condicion, and as fully lye, largely, and beneficialli as were in the seasin and possession saide late Queene Marye, at ỳ same eight day of August. And aswell the said first fruites and ỳ order therof, as also the annual rents, reserued nomine decime the saide rectories, personages, tithes, glebe landes, tithes oblacions portions, & other profits, emoluments, Ecclesiasticall & spirituall aforesaide, and euery of them and euery reuercion & reuicions of them & of and profites, vnto the same or them incident or belonging, the saide order, surueye, rule and gouernaunce of the said court of eche & euery degree, sort, and condicion were (at and before ỳ saide eight of August) ỳ said act made in ỳ second & third yeres or any other act or thing to ỳ cōtrary therof

ſaning to all & euery perſon and perſons, bodyes politike and corporate, & their heires, executours, ſucceſſours, & aſſignes & euerye of them, other then ſuche perſons as be mencioned and named, in any letters patents, made by ỳ ſaide Queene Marye the ſaide eyghte daye of Auguſt, or at any time ſithen, or claiming only by or vnder the auctoritie and ſtrength of the ſame act, or letters patents or any of them, al ſuch right tytle intereſt, eſtate office, leaſes graunte annuities, pencions fees, corodies, rents and other perely profites and commodities as they or any of thẽ ought or ſhoulde haue hadd perceiued or enioyed, of, in, or by reaſon of any ỳ perſonages rectories or of any other ỳ premiſſes, in caſe the ſaide former acte nolwe repealed & thys preſente acte of repeale had neuer beene had ne made. Any thinge in the ſame actes or eyther of them conteynd or ſoundinge to the contrary therof in any wiſe notwithſtanding. And bee it further enacted by the authoritie afore ſaide, that from and after the ſaide feaſte of ſaynt Mychael the archangell laſte paſte, and ſo from thencefoorth from tyme to tyme, the ſayde pẽcions, annuities, rents, corodies, fees and other yearely paimẽts ſhall bee payed and payable onelye by oure ſayde Soueraygne Ladye, her heyres and ſucceſſoures, at the receyte of the Eſchequer, or in ſuche other places as the Quenes Maieſtye her heyres and ſucceſſoures ſhall appoynt to all and euerye perſonne and perſones that ought to haue and enioy the ſame in ſuche ſorte, order and fourme as the ſame ſhoulde or ought to haue beene payed and payable in caſe the ſayd act nolwe repealed, hadde neuer bene had ne made. Anye thynge therein or elles in thys acte contained to the contrary thereof in any wiſe notwithſtanding. And bee it further enacted by auctho-

Pentions.

Eſchequer

ritie

rytie aforesaid, that all and singuler incumbents proprietaries tenantes termours leasers & occupiers of ỳ premisses, or any parte of their heirs executz & assignes whiche at the saide first day of this present parlement were behind or in any arrerages of and wyth ỳ rētz fermes tenthes or other reuenues profites or duities by them or any of them due & paiabl' for or by reason of ỳ premisses or any of them shal and may be by thauctoritie of this acte, severallye chargeable accomptable, and answerable to the Quenes maiestie, her heirz & successours in & at the saide courte of thescheker, of and for the same arrerages and duities, as other accomptantz bene and shalbee in the same court, any thing in the saide act, nowe repelled in this act, or any other mater or cause to the contrary therof in any not withstandinge. And yet neuertheleelle the Queenes most excellent maiestye, at ỳ humble requell of her said subiects, of her aboundaunt grace and bountefulnes, is pleased and contented that it be enacted by thauctoritie aforesaid, that all and singuler vicarages, not exceeding the yerely value of ten poundes, after the rate and value vpō ỳ records and bookes of the rates and values for the first fruites and tenthes, nowe remaining in the escheker, or that shall hereafter come and remaine in ỳ same court. And also al and singuler personages not exceding the yerely value of tenne markes, after the like rate and valuacion, and the incumbents therof and of euery of them, their executors administratours, successours and assignes, and euery of them, from the saide feast of saint Michaell the archangell last past, shalbe free & clerelye discharged, and acquited for euer against the Queenes maiestie, her heires and successours, of and from the said first fruitz

Arrerages.

Vicarage of x, li.

Any thing in the saide act of first fruitz

and tenthes, made in the [illegible] of the reigne of the saide late [illegible] ry the eight or in this act [illegible] anye other act or acts before [illegible] the contrarie thereof in anye [illegible] withstandinge. Prouyded [illegible] be it enacted by auctoritie afo[illegible] if anye incumbent of anye such [illegible] cion spirituall as is aforesaid, [illegible] or chargeable to the paiement of [illegible] first fruites happen to liue to the [illegible] of one halfe yeare next after the [illegible] uoidance of the same, promotion [illegible] tual, so as he hathe receiued [illegible] out fraude or couine, might [illegible] haue receiued or enioyed the [illegible] profits of that halfe yere. And [illegible] ende of the other halfe yere [illegible] following, shal happen to dye, [illegible] lawfully enioied, remoued, or [illegible] the saide promocion spirituall, [illegible] gement in any accion at the [illegible] laiwe, wythout fraude or couin; [illegible] then euery suche incumbent [illegible] executours, administratours, [illegible] tiez, shal bee charged and [illegible] but onelye wyth the fourth [illegible] first fruites due to bee payde [illegible] his promocion, and with no [illegible] saide first fruites. Any thing in [illegible] contained, or any bond or [illegible] bee made for the paiment of the [illegible] first fruites, or anye other [illegible] cause to the contrarye not [illegible] dynge. And if it shall happen [illegible] incumbent to lyue by the space [illegible] whole yeare nexte after the [illegible] daunce of the same promocion [illegible] tuall, and after before the [illegible] halfe yeare then nexte following [illegible] fortune to dye, or too bee [illegible] uicted, remoued or putt from [illegible] promocion spirituall, by ingress [illegible] ny accio at ỳ cōmon laiwe, [illegible] or couyn. That then euery [illegible] cumbent, his heirs, executors, [illegible] ministratoures and assignes,

...resonable but anye suche ... fonde, and Cambridge, or to anye Col- Oxford.
...and spirituall of the first ... ledge or Hall in either of the saide vni-
...be payde for such his pro... uersities, and to the colleges of Win-
...all and with no more of ... chester, & Eton, and vnto euery or any
...fyrste frutes. Anye thinge in ... of them by our late soueraigne Lorde,
...determined, or anye bonde or ... king Henry the eight or anye other of
...writinge made for the ... the Quenes highnes progenitours or
...same fyrste frutes, or anye ... predecessours, or by acte of parliament
...graunte or caule to the contrarye ... for or touching the release or discharge
...notwithstandinge. And if it shal hap... of the saide fyrst frutes and tenthes or
...pene such incumbent to liue to the ... any part therof, shall bee alwaies and
...ende of a hole yere and a halfe, next ... remain in their full strength & vertue.
...after suche ordeyninge or fyrste pro... And that all suche lawfull conueiaun-
...motion spirituall and before the ende ... ces & assurances in the lawe, as were
...of the yeares then next followinge ... made or made before the makinge of
...after they shall be lawfully ... this acte, touchinge or concerninge the
...removed, or put from the pro... saide vniuersities of Oxford and Cambridge, or to Oxford.
...motion spirituall by iudgement in anie ... any Colledge or Hall, within anye of Chambridge.
...of the comon lawe without fraude ... them, by what name or names so euer
...or couine, then euery such incumbent ... they or any of them be incorporated or
...executours, administratours ... named, of any of the saide personages
...or assignes, shall bee charged & char... or benefices impropriate, or of anye part
...ged but onelye with three partes of ... of the same, or of any patronages, for
...the fyrste fruites of the same promotion ... the maintenaunce of students or learninge, shall bee as good and effectuall in the lawe, to all intentes, constructions, and purposes, as though this acte had neuer beene made. And bee it further enacted by the auctoritie aforesaide that the Deane & Canons of the free Chappell of S. George the Martier, within the Castell of Windesoure, & Windesor.
all the possessions and hereditaments of the same free Chappell, Deanry & Canons, by whatsoeuer name or names they bee incorporated or knowen, shall be exonerated & shal stand for euer discharged of the tenthes & fyrst frutes, before mencioned. Any thinge in this acte or in anye other acte or statute before mencioned to the contrary therof in anye wise notwithstanding. Prouided also and bee it enacted that all leases made before the xx. daye of Decembre laste Leases.
past, saue vi. yeres, or three liues at the ...
...bodies, politike or corporate, before the

Et.j. lawe-

lawfully stated, of, or in any of ꝯ saide
personages impropriat or of, or in any
other the premisses wont comunible to
be let, or set to farme, then beinge out
of leasse, or whereof there was not at ꝯ
time of the making of the said lease or
leases, vnder farmer deale to ensure a-
bout sixe yeres then to come at the most
And vpon which the lease or leases
the olde yerely rent accustomably wont
to bee paide, for ꝯ same by the space of
xx. yeres last before the making of suche
lease or leases, or more yerely rent re-
serued & payable during the said terme
& all other lawfull graunttes, by the or
anye of them her progenitors made of anye
office or offices in olde time, wonte com
monly to bee graunted, & all gyftes and
graunttes of any personage or persona
ges impropriate therevnto belonging
to the Archedeaconry of Welles, in ꝯ
counte of Somerset, or to the minister
of the same office or dignitie, or to the
incumbent of the same lately giuen &
reserued, shal bee as good & effectual in
ꝯ law, as though this act or any thing
therein conteyned had not bene had or
made. And be it further enacted by the
auctoritie aforesaide, that the sayd ar-
chdeaconry, and al rectories and spiry-
tuall promotions, gyuen, alligned, li-
mitted or appointed to the same. And
all and euerie incumbentes and incum
bent which hereafter shall bee presen-
ted, collated, preferred and admitted
vnto the sayde Archedeaconrie and the
Rectories and spirytuall promotions
thereunto limitted and appointed or ap
pertaining and belonging, shall stand
remaine and be charged and chargea-
ble with the paiment of the first fruits
& tenthes to the same to ꝯ queenes ma-
iesty her heires and successors, in suche
like maner & fourme as other spirituall
promotions, and the incumbentes of
the same be and shall be charged how
chargeable by reason or by any other
acte or statute before this present
bed all leases and be it further
by thauctoritie aforesaid, that all
of the sayde rectories, person
benefices impropriate, tithes
tithes oblations, and other
emolumentes ecclesiasticall
all, and entry of them & the
reuersions of them, & all rents
vnto the same or any of them
or belonging, as were at and
said eight daie of August, in the
or possessions of the same
party, and within the same
owne of the courte of the
called, shal be againe within the
seuerey, rule, and gouernement
saide courte, in suche and the same
nor and fourme to all intentes
des as they were at and before
eyght daie of August in the sayd
or three yeres of the raygne of
linge and Quene, any thinge in
acte or in the same acte of the
king and Quene to the contrary
of in any thing notwithstanding
prouided alwaies and be it
acted by the auctoritie of
ment, that no person or persons
sented, instituted, or induced
time sithens the first daie of
sent parlement, or that shall be
ted, instituted, indicted, or
scalle of the Exchequier
vntill next commyng to any
spirituall or temporall
chargeable to or with the
the first fruites or one yeres
such promocion, shall incur
nalty or forfeiture, by
nye of the saide spirituall
called promocions, or
profites growe or
not compounded
statutes therof, so that
sayd, or that any
the saide first fruites

Welles.

Rentes.3
Residens.5
Rome.4.
Tithes.7.
Union.1.

¶ Fustians.

NO Iron Instrumentes, nor any other vntrue subtill meane or sleight be from henceforth vsed vpon any fustian wtin thys realme, but onelye by the byrde sherre vpon forfaiture of xx.s. to bee leuyed by defaute of euery such persone or persons hereafter offendinge and by breaking such deceiuable instruments as aforesaid in manye wise: the one halfe of the forfaiture to bee to the kinge our soueraigne lord, & the other halfe to them & ye will sue for the same by accion of Debte, bill, or by any of the kinges courtes wherein the same may best be followed after the course of the same courte, and that the defendaunt in no wise be admitted to wage his law, nor that anye protection or essoyne bee in the same allowed. And moreouer this be it ordeined by the authoritie aforesaid, that no maner of person

Shiremen. London. Merch.

of the statute before the natiuitie of Iesus Christ; any thing in this acte to the contrarie notwithstanding: also that this acte or anye thinge therin conteined, shal not in anye wise extende to charge any hospitall erected, and the possessions employed to, and for the releife of poore people, or any frooes or the possessions or reuenues of them or any of them by the patmēt of any tenthes, or any thing in this acte before mēcioned to the contrary in anye wise notwithstanding. Anno primo Edw. Sexti.

¶ Gages.

An. 11. H. 6. ca. 5. an acte was made for redemption of Iewels and such thinges as Henry the fift had layed to gage.

¶ Gaile and gaillers.

He Det.14.
Labourers.28.
Pampile.16
Passage.4.
Philicions.7.
Pillon and pilloners in all.
Vacabunds.2

¶ Gaile deliuerie.

He Breaker of leages.1.
Iuell of Attile.9.
Iustices of gaile
deliuery in all.
Pamphile.7
Pillon and pilloners.39.

¶ Gascoigne and Gaion.

He Extorcion.4.
Maimes.15.

¶ Gaiel.

He Robbery.3

¶ Gateside.

He Durham.1.

¶ Gauelkinde.

He Attaint.12.
Customes and
plages.1.
Forfaiture.5.

¶ Gaging.

LEs estatutes sur ceo, faitz come dit est, soient tenus gardes e mis en due execucions, et en outre

Statutes. Execucion

Et.y. de

Mellels.

Penny.

Fees.

Officers.3.6.8.
Wl eightes.16.30.
Wlines.7.14.16.18.
¶ Gentlemen.
¶ Gernesey and Ierscy.
Wrolle.18.
¶ Girdlers.
Limeric of
panie.2.
¶ Glasengar.
¶ Glosier.

deliuers de faire amender le voluns
e grauimens, q̃ nous trouuerons nauers
des vessels des vins vendus ou trues et
dauters vins q̃lconq̃ come auecq̃ vessel
de vingre, oile medl, e de toutz au-
ters licours gaugeables q̃t desore vi-
endront deins le royalme Dengleterre
ou deins nos terres Dirlande, e gales
soient bñ e lotalmẽt gauges, e per no⁹
gaugeours a ceo assignes ou lour de-
puties, e si ascun mette debate ou ves-
turbance, e ne voille suffrer les vinz ou
autres licours suisdits estre gauges en-
tourge la peine e peine y les ditz auter
estatutes et en la le maner entourgẽt
les dytes gageours la peine compris
en mesmes les estatutes si defaute soit
desor trouue en eux ou en lour deputies
en cel partie. An.4. R.2.ca.1.

2 ¶ Le denier qui est appelt le gauge
penny ne soit pas a le gaugeor ne ascũ
auter en son nouñ tãque il ou son depu
tie eyt gauge les vines, e adonques luy
de prendre e receiuer son denier pour
ceo en gree saũs pluis encreas ou auan
tage pur ceo claimñ. Et auxit qui il soyt
prest, ou son deputie de faire loffice de
gaugeour en toutz lieux, quant il a ceo
per le partie son requis, et ceo deliz
obseruer per my tout le royalt Wen-
gleterr du roy sur la paine compzise en
lestatute fait lan. xvii. du nobl roy. E.
le tierce de gaugeour de vines rouges e
blanck duement deliz execute An.23.
H.6.ca.16.

De confirmacions.16.
Colwpers.1.
Filh.89
De Labrers.28.
De Extorcion.4.
Merchantes.44.

¶ Gigge milles.

NO manet or persone ny pertanet,
a ser the nett baye de Spale nert e

cõming, shall vse or occupie any of the
said Gigge milles, for the working
any woollen cloth or clothes, vpon
be made vott hin this realme
of forfaiture for euery cloth in
in, or by any of the said milles,
Gigge milles, v.li. The moitie
king, the other moitie to him
for wherin el. An.5. E.6. ca.22.

¶ Girdlers.

THuiz les Centuers dyrein
qui ouerent cintuares garn
de blanke mettaill purcis
er vsed et continuer lour
stier cest ascauoir de garniser les
tures de blanke mettaill come
entment solett nient cõtrister
chres ou patentz graũtes as ascũs
tures a contrarie. Et si ascũs chir
patentes soient faitz au contrary,
soient voidez et de nul force. An.
Cap.11.

De Coydiners.11.11.

De Selwers.16

De Labrers.28.

¶ Glouster.

AN. H.5.ca.7. an acte
concernyng conduites
reigne of the custome
ter for forfaiture

De Wiapers.12.
Cultomes and
vlages.3.
Forestalle.7.
De Labrers.28.

¶ Girdlers.

NUl ne pourra
louers de la reignalte

...nant nulle manner de bes-
...ste ne autre chose doyt vs dar-
...gent ne soit de bon & verray alay,
...ez de certain touche, & ar-
...gent del alaie del esterling, ou de meli-
...lour solonq la volūte de celuy a q̄
...ra ceste forme. Et que nul oure paire
...gent q̄ money. Et q̄ nul mañ de ves-
...sille dargit ne de partie hors dez mais
...ne ouvrs tanq ele soit assay per les
...gardeins de la mester & aurī q̄ ele soyt
...signe dun teste de Leopard. Et q̄ nul
...nour pier ne touche de paris. Et
...les gardeins du mestier allēt de shop
...en shoppe enk les orpheours assaiātz q̄
...ils tiel tome la touch auant dit. Et
...si trouvent nul pier q̄ la touche, q̄ lour
...soit fait au roy. Et q̄ nul ne face ane-
...ls, ne firmaux. Et q̄ nul ne mett
...pur mar, si ele ne soit naturell. Et q̄
...ardeins des aymans & des seaux ren-
...dront a chescun son poys dargēt et dor
...sil avant come ils le purront sauver
...lour loyaltie. Et les ioyaux dor que
...il vont ent mayns de veill oure, que
...ils en deliveront a plus tost que ils pur
...ront. Et sils achatent desore en avaūt
...la meins cell ouerayne, que ils lacha-
...ent pur defere & nemy pur revendr.
...Et touz les bons villez Dengleterr in
...ount orpheours que ils facent per ñ
...ostre, come ceux de Londr font. Et
...lour seigl de chescun ville pur touts a
...voier de quel lour certein touch. Et
...si nul soit attaint q̄ autrement
...ne que desus nest ore dein soit puny
...si par ñsom a la volūte le Roy.
...Et touz les choses de suis ditz & chel
...ne, dont le roy, & entēde il & so
...conseil q̄ cest ordeinment
...ayent lour droit & la seignorie de sa
...dite lour soyent y touz ez. Amē.

Item marchātz pryues & estrā-
...gers seuerement a mesñ & port
...de roialt & terrez place dar-
...gent tout auīk manner dor
...et tout manner dargent a noustre
...billon ou ne nous eschaungez que lor
...nous ferrons ordeigner as nous ditz
...estaples & ailleurs perdantz illeoques
...money de nostre coigne dor et argēt ō
...uenablement a la value. Et si nul voille
...prendre bon money dor & argent dan-
...tre coigne q̄ de nostr en paiments la pig
...ne sans empeschement si nul soit a ceo
...arte si ne voyle prendre de bone gree.
...Purueu touz foitz q̄ nul money ne eyt
...comen cours deins nous ditz roialt et
...tres forz q̄ la money dor & argēt de nre
...coigne, & q̄ nul ne porte hors dez ditz nos
...roialm & terrs la veill esterling nauk
...money forz nre nouell money, dor et
...argent, forspris les marchātz estrāgers
...q̄ apportent en nous ditz roialm & tres
...scū mañ de money & la voillēt emploi
...er cel money deinz nos roialt & terres
...q̄ les nous voillons q̄ ils puissent tout
...cel money ou quant ent de nostre nient
...emploie reporter en lour pais sauns em-
...pescheint, issint touz voies q̄ bō & loial
...serchent soit fait es les portes & auterz
...lieux ou arrivoalt y est, & q̄ tout la mo-
...ney q̄ chesc marchāt estrāge amesnera
...deins nos ditz royalm, et tres, soyt mis
...en escript p les serchours au fine q̄ nul
...marchāt porte plus qui il nemporte en
...nz les royalme & terres. Purueu touz
...foitz q̄ nul minister nature per colour
...de tiel serche ne face empeschement ne de
...surbāce a nul matchant estrange pur
...luy greuer non duement & que toutes
...les fauxes moneys q̄ purront estr trou-
...ues p serches ou en auter maner esploy-
...deins meisme nous royalme & terr en
...dorrēt de nre bon money, soīt forfaits
...a nos soiunq lordinācez. 27. E. 3. Stat.
...Stapula Ca. 4.

Item est ordeigné que orpheours
...silliers en la cite de Londres & ailleurs
...deins le roialme facent touz maūs des
...vessels & autres ouerages dargent dū &
...loialment de la ley de bone esterlinge
...et chescun maister orpheour en mar-

Wyrdes

rche pour iuges soyt le marche coun per
ceux qui serront assignes de per le Roy
de surueyr lour ouerages, & la ley q̄ que
les dites orpheours ne mettēt lour mar
ches sur lour ages tanque les dites sur
ueiours eyent faites lour assates come
serra ordeigne per le roy e son counsail
& lassaie fait mettent les sur ueiours le
marche le roy et puis lorpheour sa mar
che pur quel il bouder respondr. Et que
nul orpheour ne poigne pour vessell
blanck ret plaine pur le pois du liuer or
pheours, du prise de deux marks du
pois de pais que voit a Rome lieu fait a
Paris. Et q̄ nul orpheure fall̄ fait del
dit blanke ne soit mesle de suspoer ne ceux
q̄ sur ceux nus soy mellent de faire vess
sell blanck, et q̄ ceux serront en defaute
dorpheours encourgent la paine de for
fait au roy le value de mettail q̄ serra
trouue en defaute. An. 37. E. 3. ca. 7.

Gyld

Pzice.

Forf.

4 ¶ Que nul artificer nature home
quiconqz deforc auant sullozer ne sull
argent nul tiele firmail, anelr, bedes,
chādelers, gipserringes, chalices, hiltz,
ne pomelr des espies pouderbores, tic
nes ne burselr pur homaps faitz de cop
per ou de laton sur payne de forfaiture
au roy. Et a ceo soit ordeigne que il serr tro
nes coupable e de faire grose partye
pur les damages mes que chalices tout
dits preepts les dites artificers purront
fait et ouerer ornamentes de saint el
glise de coppe et de laton et les sailozer
& suisar gyter par enly tout soit que
en le pys ou en autre partie de chescun
ornament cuy affair soit le supper ou
laton plain au fine que home purra bel
er dont la chose ell fait pur eschiuer le
decelt auandit. Auncz [illegible]

Fyldes.
Dyngs.

Forf.

Ornaments

Fyldes.

5 ¶ Que toutz les orpheures Dengle
terre sailozent fruit & garnyssent que
del allay de sterlyng engings et queruble
pzeignāt pur la lucre de trois ou. xi. deniers
s, viij. d, a plus et de gurind pays et de
maundr. solonque la quantite e valle
rāt de meslno la sauerte quen chescun serra

Pzice.

per eux sullozē de lozs enamant de tout
nable pzis et non pas ercessif, & q̄ nul
orpheour face le contrarie de ceste
forfetera au roy le value de la chose q̄
sint vendue. An. 2. H. 5. ca. 4.

6 ¶ Que nul enoze en temps auenir
aleurs des geyns appellez [illegible]
mett fait sinon argent e les chalices
de saincte esglise ne argent nul vessell
rozs pris les espernaurs des chambres
et tout lopperaill̄ que appartient a la
ron et de suis cell̄ estat sur payne de
faitur au roy dir soits a tāt este lesdit
ille enoze soit de la value e [illegible]
seingt sonnit vun an. Et cient lez
tes de peas polar dent enquere et
reminū et celuy qui serra la suite par
roy en cell̄ partie eit la tierce parte
la dit peine petunitē. Pareeu que al
parcain ordinaunce commencera en
riy lieu a la feaste de Pasche prochain
auenir. An. 8. H. 5. ca. 3.

7 ¶ Pour encrece del dit blanke mo
ny q̄ nul home de cl estat ou condicion
quil soit deinz le dit royalūe nacheat ne
vend nul argent en plate de pell ne
maille ellcant il bon de lay coms lesterling ouelre. xx. s. la li. de troie ou la
cion sur la pain de forfaiture de la hui
ble value de tāt cōe il achatt ou vend
en cōtrarie de cell̄ ordinance, a quel
moitie soit forfait al orpz du roy et la
ter moitie al oeps de celuy qui deuera
& prober si la forfeiture. Parceo
soits q̄ ces q̄ allōt a la coign pulliz
& prendr del mistere de mi le engin
lonqz ces q̄ ell̄ loialment conuz
les endentures parentre le roy e
maistr ont faitz. Et auxi le maistr
le mine faitdit pur le elps eleuz pur
pōnoyer deliuer de bronc
nubens les dites enchaunt
pzendr pour leale et pfit du
people. An. 2. H. 6. ca. 9.

8 ¶ Que nul orpheour ne [illegible]
deinz la cite de Londres ne
ouer aigne dargent si ne soit

Justices de la peas mayres, et bailifes Justices.
& toutes autis ministres de justices de
peace pleine & entiere de justices de
peace pleine & entiere & determiner
per lestatut pluis ou en autre maner de
de touts actes que facent le contrary de
mesmes ordinances et en face due ex-
ecution solonc lour discretions. Pur-
un a tout ceux q̄ il le mostier voil mine Myrr.
qui ayt este ou qui pour le temps serra
esleu pur admeiour en son office de vyc
mint, que adonques soyt il receyue a iur-
tier solonc la fourm de les endentures
auantdits. An. 2. H. 8. ca. 14.

¶ That no knour of golde and Kynour
siluer nor parter of the same by fire or
water from hence forth alay nor fine sil- Alay.
uer nor golde nor none sell in anye o- Sell
ther wyse, nor to any person or persons
but onely to the officers of mints chaū-
ges, & goldsmithes within this realme
for augmentacion and amendynge of
coigne and plate as is aforesaide. And
that the maisters of myntes, chaunges,
and goldsmythes for all such fine gold
siluer commynge to them, to answer
the valour as it is worth accordyng as Aaiew.
it is nowe and hathe bene of auncient
tyme accustomed after the rate of fine.

¶ That no fine nor knowne parter Sell
nor parters sell to no person neither to
ons ne to other any maner of siluer in
masse mixton and alaied, vppon paine Waste.
of forfeiture of the same the kyng ther Forf.
of to haue thone halfe and the finder
that can proue, and voyll sue it in the
kinges Eschekier thother halfe. And
if any fineor or finors, parter or parters
of golde and siluer either by fire or wa- Sell.
ter, alaye or sell ante fine siluer or gold
other wyse than it is ordeyned in this Forf.
laste acte, he or they to loose the valour
of the same golde or siluer so alayed
or solde. The kynge therof to haue
the one halfe, and the finder that
can proue it and voyll sue it in the
kinges Eschekier the other halfe. Also

¶ Et iiij. all

Fine siluer. Al such fine siluer as shalbe parted & fined as is aforesaid, that it be made so fine that it may bee .ij. peny weight of a laye in a pounde weyght & yet it bee as good as sterling & rather better thē woyse. And ẏ euery finour put his seuerall marke vpō such fine siluer to beare witnesse of the same to be true as is aforesaide vpon the payne of the halour

Sterling

Marke.

Forf. foulde cōtrary to be forfeite. ẏ king then of to haue ẏ one halfe & the finder that can proue it & will sue it in ẏ escheker, the other halfe. Also that no goldsmithez

Gold smith. Melt. Alay. Amelles, within this realme melt or alaye any fine siluer, to ne for anye woykers of other intent but onely for makig of amelles, for diuers workes of goldsmithrie.

Plate. And for amending of plate to make it as good as sterling for better for ẏ cōmon weale of this realme. Nor ẏ they sell no fine siluer nor other siluer alayed molten into masse, to any person or persones whatsoeuer they bee nay one goldsmith to another. This ordinance

Sell Masse. Gold smith, to be kept by the goldesmithes in euery point vpon paine of forfeiture of ẏ same siluer or valure therof. The king therof to haue ẏ one halfe & the finder ẏ can proue it & will sue it in ẏ kinges

Forf. Escheker the other halfe. Also it is ordeined by the same aucturitie, ẏ all letters patentes and grauntes of offices

Leks patēts. Offices, belonging or appertaining to the mint of our soueraigne lord ẏ king exercised

Mynt. in the same with fees & wages thereto belōging, be from henceforth void and

Voyde, of none effect. An. 4. H. 7. ca. 2.

10 ¶ No ꝑson dwelling or inhabiting within this realme, from the said feaste of Purification. (An. 14 89.) paie or deliuer wittingly by waie of exchaunge or otherwise, to anye marchaunt or other person borne out of the kynges obeisance for any marchādise or ware

Merchant. Aliens. Money. Plate. Bullion, Iewells. or in any other wise anye maner peces of golde coigned in this realme or any other realm or any plate vessell masse bullion ne iewels of gold in masse or

bē wrought to forfeit and lose ẏ summe or double value of all such money of gold, coined plate vessell bullion or Iewelles of golde or

payd, deliuered or exchaunged contrary to this acte ẏ one halfe of the forfeitures to ẏ king our soueraigne lord & the other halfe to any of his subiectes ẏ will sewe it or sue for any such payment deliuerance or exchange made

to bee made contrarie to this acte, and ẏ it bee lefull to the kings subiectes this cause to sue for the said forfeture by action of dette, by writ or ẏ common laiwe, by bill or plaint, after ẏ custome of the citie, port or towne where

happē, any forfaiture to fall and be by informacion to bee made in ẏ Eschequer, and that no protection essoines be alowable in any such action or informacion. Anno. 4. H. 7. capitulo. 23.

11 ¶ An. 17. E. 4. ca. an act was made to endure for. 7. yeres againste Goldsmithes and sellinge of Golde and siluer.

He Custome. 1. Marchaunts. 2.
2.6. Money in all.
Exchange. 3. Pronision. 9.
Labourers. 15. 38.

¶ *Gonnes and gonners.*

He Armour. 8. Crossebowes.
Shippes. 13.

¶ *Corn.*

He Wares in all.

¶ *Gouernement.*

He Crowne. 3. 4. Sanctuaries.
for ẏ gouerning 2. 4.
of ẏ kings true. Treason. 2.

¶ *Grafton.*

He Honours. 3.

for

Surrender.

derations them mouinge, haue surrendred, and geuen vp, their sayd letters patents vnto ỹ Chãcery or other wise the same letters patents hath bene forfaited by attaindr, lost, cancelled, incancelled, or bye other waies or meanes haue come to the handes of the kynge Maiestie yps late father. And therupõ oftentimes the enrollement of ỹ same, hath bene made void and frustate, some time in parte & some time in the whole by reason whereof such yrps bodies politike or corporate, as haue hade interest, or title, in or to the same castelles mannoures, or particular portions or parcelles of the same so to them geuen or graunted, haue beene in tymes past and in time to come are like to bee disherited, or in daunger of losse of their interests, in, or to the same to their no title hynderaunce and perill. For remedy wherof be it ec. that all and euery personne or personnes, bodies politike or corporate, which laufully shal or maye claime by force of any pattente or patentes, made sithens the saide xiij. day of Februarye or hereafter to bee made by the kinges maiestie, his heires or successours, kynges of this Realm, or bye anye of them, and all other that nowe haue, or hereafter shall happen to haue, anye goode, or lawefull estate ryghte, title, rente, profite, interest, or possession, of, in, to, or oute of anye honoures, mannoures, landes, tenementes, hereditamentes or offices or of other thinges, to anye of the premisses appertayninge, or belonging, or to any parte parcell, or member of them or anye of them, by from or vnder any suche patente or patentes, or anye of them, or bye from, or vnder the heyres, successours, or assignes of them, or anye of them, or bye from or vnder the state or anye others whiche had haue or hereafter shal haue the state, title, or interest, of anye suche patente, or

Lefs patents Forf. Loft.

Enrolements. Made voyde.

Patents.

of patents, or by anye other meanes vn-
Under leſſes, Patentes. der the date of the ſame letters patentes
ſhal and maye at all tymes hereafter,
in anye the kynges courtes his heyres
or ſucceſſoures, and elſwhere, by vertu
of this preſent acte, make and conueye
vnto them ſelfe title, by way of decla-
racion, plaintz, awowrie, title, barre,
or other wiſe as wel againſt the kinges
highnes, his heires and ſucceſſours, &
alſoe of them as againſte anye other
perſon or perſons, vnto the ſaid honor
caſtels, maneurs, landes, tenementz, of
ficers, and other the premiſſes, or anye
parte or parcel of the ſame, vnto them
or any theire predeceſſors, or auncetters
or others, whoſe eſtate they haue in the
ſame, bye, from, or vnder the ſaide pa-
tentz or any of them or theire auncetterz
or aſſignez of any of them or otherwiſe
vnder the date of the ſayde letters pa
tents, compriſed and contayned in any
Explificatiõ Conſtat exemplificacion or conſtat thereof muſ
or to be made, bye the ſhewinge forthe
of the ſaide exemplificacion or conſtat
of the rolle, or of ſo muche thereof, as
ſhall ſerue for the matters in variance
vnder the great ſeal of England. And
ỹ ſame explificatiõ, or conſtat of the ſaid
enrollement ſo as is aforeſaide, plede &
ſhewed ſhalbe, of like & the ſame force and
effect, to all intents & conſtruccions in
the lawe, as the ſaid firſt letters patẽts
were, & ſhould bee of, if the ſame were
or ſhould be pleaded or ſhewed. An. 3. E.
6. capitulo. 4.

See Aide of the kynge. 2. Aſſiſe. 11. Appoynments 2 and priue ſeale. 1. Confirmations. 13. Conditions. 1. Dedes and writ tinges. 2. Fraunchiſes. 21. Husbandry. 5. Patents in al. Pencions. 2. 3. Queene. 2. 3. Rome. 14. Seales. 3. Shiriffes. 25. Wares. 31. Wits. 4. Monaſteries. 9. 11. 13 Wafe. 1. 2. Offices. 9. 12. 13. Worſhedes 4. Wardes. 11. 24.

¶ *Grauntes of reuercions.*

See Conditions. 1. Furſt fruits and tenthes. 9.

¶ *Greneſtede.*

See vnion in all.

¶ *Grenewiche*

A. 37. H. 8. ca. 11. an act is mad
al ỹ diuiſy of ỹ marſhes
bee cõtributory to ỹ
reparacions of the ſe
See Paſſages. 8.

¶ *Great maſter of the houſhold.*

See ſteward of the queenes

¶ *Greate ſeale.*

See Iorger. 2. Iuſtice & right. 1. Keper in al.

Labozers. 31. Lancaſter. 5

¶ *Habeas corpus.*

See corpus cum cauſa in al.

¶ *Halyfax*

See Walles. 44.

¶ *Hampton court.*

See Honours. 4.

¶ *Handguns and hagbutt*

See Armour. 8 Crolle bowes

¶ *Handye craftes.*

See Aliens in all. Artificers in al.

¶ *Harborow and lodgings*

See Monaſteries. 2.

¶ *Harines*

See Surueiours. 1. Wages. 79. Walles. 2.

¶ *Harnſole*

See Marchant. 48.

¶ *Harnis*

See Labozers. 38.

¶ *Hattes and cappes*

An.2.E.4.ca.5. an act was made for v. yeares, against purynge of hattes and cappes. And after, An.7.E.6.cap.8. the same remained for v. yeares.

An.4.H.7.cap.9. an acte was made for prices of hattes and cappes, but repelled by.3.H.8.cap.5.

There be no caps nor hats made nor wrought in anye partye beyonde sea, bought bye anye of the kinges subiectes, borne vnder ỹ kings obeysaunce except lordes & knightes vpon forfaytures for euerye hat so by them or any of thē bought, the one moitye of the same forfaytures to bee to the kinge our soueraigne lorde and the other moitye to him or them that will sue for the same in any det or other wise, in which suite the party defendant shal not bee admitted to wage his lawe, nor protection or essoin to be allowed in the same. Furthermore that no capper nor hatter, nor other personne, sel, nor put to sale any hatte or cap ỹ shalbe made within this realme after the feaste of Easter next cōming, but ỹ it be sufficiently wrought, and of a sufficient condicion in euery point after the goodnes and qualities of the wol, whereof theye be made, vpon paine of forfaiture of euerye cap or hat to the kinge vi.s.viii.d. ỹ capper nor none other person shall not take by him selfe or any other vnto his vse, for anye cappe of the finest Leominster woll, aboue.ij.s. nor for anye cap made of the second sort of the same Leominster woll, aboue.xij.d. nor for anye cappe of the third sort of Leominster woll, aboue.xij.d. And that no hatter nor any other person, shal take of any of the kinges subiectes, for any cappe made of the finest Cotelwold woll, aboue.ij.s. nor for any cap made of the second sort of ỹ same Cotelwolde wolle aboue. vi.d. And that al other cappes & hattes of other wol, to be sold at suche price as ỹ byer & seller may reasonably agree. The cap mad of the saide finest Leominster wol to be marked with lyning of the same cap with the a letter L. The cap made of the second sort of the same Leominster wol, to be marked with this marke L. R. The cappe made of the finest Cotelwold wolle, to be marked with the letter C. in the lining thereof. And the cap made of the second sort of Cotelwolde wolle to be marked withe this marke C. R. And the hatter capper, nor anye persone by him selfe, nor any other person to his vse, shal take of any of the kinges subiectes, for any hat of the best making, nor ingrained, more then. ij.s. And if any capper, hatter, or other person take more money for any cappe or hatte contrarye to this act he to forfait for euery cap and hatte for whiche he shal take more than is afore rehearsed xl.s. The moytie thereof to bee to the kinge our soueraigne lorde and the other moytye to the partye greeued, or any other personne that would sue for the same forfayture bye writte, byll or playnte at the common lawe, or after the custome of the citie or towne, where it shall fortune suche forfayture to bee by like proceße as is vsed in actions of dette, in court where it shalbe pursued. And that the defendāt in that behalfe be not admitted to wage his lawe, nor that any protection or essoine be to him alowed. And that al and singuler statutes heretofore made concernynge hattes, or cappes, bee frome hence forth repelled and annulled by vertue of this presente parliament. An.3 H.8.cap.11.

No manner person, nor persons what estate he or they bee, frome the feaste

Cotelwolde woll,

Hatte,

Hatt.

Prices.

Forf.

All statutes,

Repelled

feaſt of the purificatiõ of our lady nexte cummynge, to ſell or cauſe to bee ſolde within this realme to anye perſone or perſonnes anye woollen hattes or bonettes or woollen hatte or cappe, made or to be made in any place or places oute of this realme of Englande, in anye of the parts of beyõd the ſea, ouer or aboue the prices vnder written, that is to ſaye no ſuche cappe, or bonet to be ſolde aboue the ſumme of .x.s. ſterlinge & no ſuche hatte to bee ſolde aboue the ſum of .v.s. & no ſuche ſingle crowned cappe nor ſingle night cap, to be ſolde aboue the ſumme of .vi. d. vppon paine to forfait for euery ſuch bonet cap, or hatte, at any time after the ſayde feaſt, to bee ſolde ouer the price aboueſaide, contrarye to the tenoure of this acte .xl.s. ſterlinge, al which forfaiture ſhall extende onelye to the loſſe of the ſeller or ſellers thereof, & to none other, the one halfe thereof to be leuied & recouered to the vſe of our ſaide ſouereigne lorde, & the other halfe to the partye that will ſue for the ſame in any of oure ſouereigne lord the kynges courts by accion, of det byl, information, or otherwiſe, in which accion or ſuite no protection, wager of lawe, nor eſſoyne, ſhall be allowed or admitted. And be it &c. that euery perſonne or perſonnes, byeng or wearing any ſuche bonet, cap, or hat, made oute of this realme, may lawefullye, at al times hereafter, vſe, weare, or deteyn any ſuche bonet, cap, or hat caps, or hatz without ſeaſure of the ſame or ani dauger loſſe, or other forfayture, or penalty to bee had or ſuffred for the ſame. Any matter clauſe or other thinge cõteyned or expreſſed in this preſente acte or actes heretofore made to the contrarye notwithſtandinge. An .xl. H.8.ca.9.

¶ The ſaide acte made in the ſayde xrl. yere (S.cap.9 before.4.) and euery thing, article, clauſe, braunche and proviſo therin mencioned, ſhall ſtande in

Hactes. Cppeas, out of englãd.

Prices.

Forf.

Seller,

Detein.

without ſeaſure,

Confirmed,

full ſtrengthe, force, & effecte. And the better and more perfect, for the execucion of the ſaid act, hereafter to bee had, according to the true meaning and intent of the makers thereof. &c. if any ſuche bonets, caps, or foxtune hereafter to be brought into any the partyes beyonde the ſea, into any place or places within this realme or anye the Queenes dominions, before the laſt day of May nexte cõming then al ſuche bonnets, caps, and hatz ſhalbe brought by the owner of them or his ſeruant, to the cuſtomer or cuſtomers of euery citie, borough, hauence, or porte within this realme, for ſuche hattes, or bonnets ſhalbe landed, or diſcharged there to entre the cuſtomer or the cuſtomers ſhall the cuſtome for them & to pay ſuche tome for them, as by the lawes and tutes of this realme, they or any of them haue vſed or ought heretofore to pay vpon pain of forfayture of al ſuche & hats, as ſhal ſo be brought in, & not ſented to the cuſtome, as is aforeſaide the value of them. And be it &c. that ſon ſo bringinge into this realme, other the Queenes highnes dominions any ſuche hattes or cappes, ſhal or wiſe remoue cary, or conuey ſuche and cappes, or anye of them, from place, where they ſhal ſo be landed till ſuche time, as they ſhall be ſealed in maner & fourme, as hereafter is ſed, vppon payne of forfaiture of ry hat or cap, remoued or ſolde, ry to the meaninge of this acte. And be it &c. that the cuſtomers, his or their deputye or deputyes of euery citie, borough, hauen porte or creeke, where ſuche hattes, hattes, ſhal bee ſo brought into the alme, or other the Queenes dominions ſhal within two dayes after the of the ſame cappes or hattes in the mers bokes, geue, notice, and

Waiue et.

One dosen.

Salmon.

Mylpooles,

Nettes,

Salmons.

Lancashire.

Cõservators.

met and cutlomers, maiours, Shiriffe, Bayliffes, Conftables, receyuers, and o-ther the heade officers, that not fell no3 otherwise vtter aboue one do-zen of the faide bonettes cappes, o3 hattes to any perſon o3 perſons. An. 1. R. 2. parliamento cap. 11.

De Drapery 38. nouembr. 1.

Liuertes et retery. Basiliche. 2.

Of Hauens and riuers.

LE eſtatut (3. of. 22. cap. 48. *which is in fine*) ſoit firmement tenus & gardes auoucke a preſte que Salmon reuk ne ſoient pyles per le bit temps a tellanks de les moltins ne-zoures ſur mettre la paine. Et que nul le pleche our ne garchman ne nuill autre de quel eſtate ou condicion que il ſoyte ne mette veſoze enauant en les riues de Thamiſe Humber, Oſe Trent ne nulle autre riwe du royalme y le dit ſtatut ne per nul autre temps del an aſcuns rees appelles Stalkers nauters rees nengines quecunque per les que le frie ou broode des Salmons, Lampzais ou dr autre peſſan quecunques pourra en aſcun maner eſtre pris ou deſtruit ſur la peine ſuſdit. Et auſſint come contenus ſoit en meſme le ſtatut que toutes les riwes en queux ſalmons ſont pyles en le royalme ſoient miſes en defence quant al pyle des ſalmons del iour del natiuite de noſtre dame tanque al iour de feſtat Martine o3dines en l'aſſencion que les riwes de Sophe Dotre marſit Et Ouſe Leons autres riwes en le counte de Lancaſter ſoient miſes en defence quant al pyle des ſalmons del iour de ſaint Michel tanques al iour de la Purification de noſtre dame. Et en meſme le temps de lan accorde que les ſalmons ne ſoient pas teſſanables en les dits riwes per le dit temps ſuſdit. Et en parties ou les riwers ſont ſalent aſſignes. Et ſoient bonles conſeruatours de le eſtatute come en Oxeygne en le dit eſta-

estatut de W. q̄ ils puissent les trespassours solongs la leu̍ coustem̄ en tiel estatut sans aler auour ent faire. An. 13. R. 2. cap. 19.

3. Just. de p.

2. ¶ Les iustices de la peace en toutes les counties de engleterre soient conseruatours des dits estatutes en les cōtties ou ils sont iustices. Et q̄ eux & chescun de eux soutz les soits quant ils poient entendre sarueient lez mespriions & defautes a temps encountre les estatutes auantditz (*See sup. w. 2. cap. 48. which is in sube. 1. and sup. an. 13 R. 2. cap. 19. before it.*) Et auxint sarueient & serchent toutes les gorges en tiels riuers que ils ne soient trop estreits pur distruccion de tiel frye & blood mes de reasonable ouertur solong la leu̍ assise diez ou accustom. Et que ils les iustices au cellury de eux que trouue defaut ou mispriion encontre les estatutes auantditz facent. De ceux que sont trouis en defaut duy pu̍ idement solonques la contenue de dits estatutes. Et que mesmes les iustices mettrent bones et sufficiants south conseruatours de dits les estatutes de south enz̄ soient iurres de faire resonable iurrey serche et punishement sans ascun faueur ent auer. Et q̄ quant ce o mesmes les iustices en lour sessions enquergent si dieu de lour office come al informacion des subconseruatours auanditz de touts trespasses mespriions & defautes faites encountre ascuns des pointz auantditz & facent venir deuant eux qui soient ent endours & ils soient en estat conuictes eient emprisonment & ransom solonques la quantite de dits estatutes. Et si ceo soit al informacion dascun des subconseruatours auantdit est mesme le subconseruatour la mitie de ransom le Roi & la mitie a lui mesme. Et pur ceo q̄ grauntz enconuenients de Londres & les gentz de touts ces leignoux le temps q̄ ils porte reuoil & pesson issantes les riuers en les Countes de Middlesex & Sudreay & q̄ ils les pusshours ent en ley grantez

en cest present parlement de la quantite auantdit en grant que le maire & de Londres q̄ pur le temps est la conseruacion des estatutes auantditz. Et face ent due execution & resonable punishement come deuant est dit deyn des Justices de la peace en cheschune de Middlesex & Surrey. Et q̄ les maire & Londres & viscountes de Londres & les viscountes de Middlesex en la dit. citee de Londres soient conseruatours des estatutes auantditz come grannt est as autres conseruatours come deuant est dit. Anno. 17. Ric. 2. secundi. cap. 9.

3. ¶ La station des reys & engines pelles & trinkes & toutes autres manieres engines qui sont & soloient estre faites & attaches continuelment de nost & auant per certaine temps del an as gardes & postes bateir & arches a trauers le riuer de Thamise & autres riuers en mesme la station est cause & occasion de grande & plus destruccion del fry & frie de peson & destourbance de passage des batteir come sont les kideir ou nulles auls engines soient autrement defendus pour tout temps auenir. & que chescun qui les mettra de cheo deloz en auant as tiels postes & batteir ou arches ou chose semblable continuelment estouer sanz delay ent soit duement per cours de la quia. sa face au roy C. s. a chescun qui il enfra ou troue en defaut. Et q̄ touz q̄ biens tiels as postes batteirs & arches ou auls engines trouez & trahantz & conuictz per enquestes ou autrement pescheours ou autres q̄ les & nasses & auls engines auantditz ent facent & continuelment estouer de touz temps auenir sanz delay sur peine de forfaiture de touz tiels biens & catalx pescheries la leine. Statut. de cap. 15.

4. ¶ La chaunceller

Cōseruators

Eschetors, Meres.

Fythe,

Cōseruators

Serche.

Justices, Enquers

Impris. Fyne.

Cōseruators

London.

Weirs.

seruacion and rule, and the auctoryte in euerye of theis poe breaches, ar-
tes, and creekes and grounders to bp-
ned and ouerflowene as farre as the
water ebbeth and flowethe, and tou-
chynge the punicion for makyng vnlaw-
full nettes and other vnlawefull en-
gynnes in fishynge, that as he and
his predecessours haue hadde of hath
in the same water and riuer of Tha-
mys within the landes afore rehearse,
and to doe all theis correccion and
punishynge, there concernynge the
reformacion & redresse of vnlawefull
nets and engines, as he and his prede-
cessours haue vsed and owe to vse in
the saide riuer of Thamys. Prouy-
ded alway that the Mayre of London
or his successours shalbe forbyn the tyme be
ynge, haue not the correccion ne rule
ne auctoryte in anye of the said breā-
ches, illues, creek, and grounds so bp-
ned and ouerflowen within the kings
grounde or beynge within fraunchey-
ses of anye persone spirituall and tem-
porall as touchynge the punycion for
vsyng vnlawefull nettes and other vn-
lawefull engynnes in fishynge or to
doe anye correccion or punysheme
there concernynge the reformacion
and redresse of vnlawefull nettes and
engynnes as the sayde Mayre and his
predecessours haue vsed ans owe to
vse in the sayde riuer of Thamis. An.
4 H. 7. cap. 17.

Anno 3. Henrici 8. Capitulo 17. An acte is made for clensing and a-
mending of the riuer at Cauntorbury
fro Chartele to Fordiche.

Anno 23. Capitulo 18. An acte
is made concernynge the amendynge
of the Riuers of Vse and Wam-
bir, also for the puttynge downe
and auoydynge of fishe garthe, py-
les, stakes, and other thynges set in
the saide riuers.

Anno 23. Hen. 8. cap. 18.

Obstruct

Punicion.

Engynes,

London,

Kings.

Fraunchise.

Ground.

Canterbury,

Vse,

Humber

H.8

Act

Barnstaple

H.8. cap. 22. hathe two seuerall actes made of one effecte for the preseruacion of certaine hauens & portes of Plymmouth, Dertmouth, Teingmouth, Falmouth and Fowey, and other portes in Deuon and Cornewall, & that none should laboure in Tinworke nere the fresshe riuers of these hauens, and that they that laboure in Tinworke should so dispose that stones and grauel should not come into these hauens vppon a forfayture, and if any were sued or troubled in the Stanery for executinge this act, y thoselues should be bayle, & if he were emprisoned by y Stanery, he should be discharged by a iustice of the peace sauinge the liberties of the Stanery.

Deuon.

Cornewall.

Tynworkes.

Fort.

Iust of p. Stanery

10 Anno. 27. H. 8. cap. 18. an acte is made for the preseruacion of the ryuer of Thamis by London against them that annoy the streme making of shelues, dyggynge or castynge thinges in that ryuer or carienge alwaye of timber or other thinges fro the banks vppon forfayture of vli. the one halfe &c. and an order apointed for taking of balaste there, & that it shalbe lawfull to take away anye thing fro y shelues ther &c.

Thamys

Fort.

11 Anno. 31. H. 8. cap. 4. an act is made concerninge the mendinge of the ryuer of Exe & the town of Exeter, and that the Mairs and officers of Exeter may plucke downe & breake ryuers, sackes, sands grauel, and other lettes in y sayd riuer and in other places conuenient, & to do all other thinges necessary whereby vessels may haue recourse in that riuer to that citie payeng xx. yeares purchase for the dyggynge, or els money to be assessed as is expressed in the acte at the election of the owner of the ground vppon a forfayture & payinge to the occupiers for theire hurtes &c. with diuers matters at large for this matter.

Exeter.

12 Yf any person or persons after the first daye of Auguste next comynge do cast or vnlade out of anye vessell or shippe, craier, or other boate lyinge within any hauen, rode, ryuer, flowyng or runnyng to any towne, or to any citie borough or towne within this realme or any other the kinges dominions, any maner of ballaste, grauel or any other thinge vpon the land or the ful sea marke vppon payne of euery person and persons offendinge this acte to lose & forfayte for euery suche offendinge xl. shillinges the one halfe vnto our soueraigne lorde the kinge our heires & successours, and the other halfe therof to y use of euery person or persons that will sue for the same &c. in which suite or action no wager of lawe, no essoyne, protection nor priuilege, nor more than one imparlance shall be allowed, any statute or custome to the contrary notwithstandinge. Anno. 14. capitulo. 9.

Vnlade.

Passage and ... wages.

Canterbury 4.

Chester 9.

Deserue in ...

Southampton

Fryth. 441.

Triall. 8.

Instructions.

Wiers.

Prewenstell 2.

¶ *Haukes and hawkynge.*

Quicunq; person qui ... con terrelles, la iuer ou ... austres au outer sauin ... soit perdu & lieer ... q̄ maintenāt il la port al ... tis, & q̄ il face p̄clamatiō en ... nes villes du cōty q̄ il ad ... cū en garū. Et si le seignour q̄ ... ou ascū de ces hōes veign̄ pur ... ger & moue reasonablement ... seigno⁹, paye pour ses costages ... sauēō, & si nul veigne de ... moys pur luy challenge q̄ ... court eit le sauēō faisāt gres ... pass si soit simple hōe, & si ... homes de estate de auant ... court rebaille a luy le dit ... delay vsque ... auoient gyst. Et si ... cū le socle du ... sauenō ... de ces soit ... al seign̄ le pass̄ ...

to cause them to go to other courtes to
breede, nor slea them for anye hurte by
them done, but suffer them to passe at
their liberties, vpon paine of x.li. ye one Fox.
halfe thereof to the party that will sue
for the same by accion of det, by exami
nacion before iustices of the peace, in
formacion of other wise, and the other
half to the king. Prouided alway that
the moitie of the forfait aboue said ge
uen vnto the owner of the ground for
taking of swannes egges be vnto the Eggs.
owner of the said swannes and not to
the owner of the grounde. An.xi. H.7.c
capit.17.

De felony.15 Forest.18.
Fishe.17. Hunting.2.

¶ *Hey.*

De Labourers.38.

¶ *Heyres.*

De Abilitie in all. Limitacion.3.
Apparell.5.7. Mordant.1.
Auowson.1. Partition.12
Cessauit.2. Receiuours.2.
Coroners.3. Recognisance.2.
Courtes.12. Recoueries.4.
Customes & vsages in all. Rent.2.
Dette to the kig.3. Riots.9.
Discontinuaunce of right.1. Saile.1.
Dower.3. Treason.13.
Fines.1.9. Voucher.6.
Fraunchises.21. Vses.9.
Forses.7. Vsery.1.
Inrolments.3 Wast.1.
Wards.7.12.25.
Wast.7.

¶ *Hemp*

De Flare and heupe in all.
Husbandry.4.

¶ *Hereforde.*

A N.2.& 3.P.& M.ca.14.it is enacted ye Deane and Chapter of Hereford may recouer 4.milles where 4.milles destroied were Milles.
or neere thereunto, & to haue the water fishing pathes, & were as they had before to the other.iiij.milles. Fishinge, Were,

de Wales.18.

¶ Hereſie.

In An.25.H.8.ca.14.an act was made intitled an act for the punishment of hereſy. And by this ſtatute the ſtatute of 2.H.4.ca.15.was repealed.

¶ In An.2.H.5.ca.14.a ſtatute was made for the punishment of hereticks, commonly called the act of the 6.articles. But it was repeled by 1.E.6.ca.12.

¶ In Anno.34.H.8.ca.1.an act was made for the punishment of heretikes & prohibiting certayne ꝑſons to preach or teache, & to reade ſcripture in engliſh & againſt yll bookes. But it was repeled by 1.E.6.ca.12.

¶ In Anno.35.H.8.ca.5.an act was made concerning of qualifycation of ꝯ act of the vi.articles. But this act in 35.H.8.was repeled by 1.E.6.ca.12.

¶ In an.1.E.6.ca.12.theſe were repeled & from thence forth made voyd by generall wordes, all ſtatuts concerning doctrine or matters of religion. But by 1.& 2.P.& M.ca.8.the ſtatutes made An.5.R.2.ca.5.& An.2.H.4.ca.15.& An.2.H.5.ca.7.were reuiued & afterwarde repeled by An.1.El.ca.

Excommunicats capiendo.

de Citacion.

Commiſſions.8.

¶ Heſons.

de Hunting.2.

¶ Hertfordſhire.

de Execution.3.

¶ Hye wayes.

An.14.H.8.ca.8.an act was made authoriſinge George Gylford to lay out a newe hye way in his manour of Hampſted in Cumbroke in the weldе of Kent, & to take it ouer, and haue the olde hie way there. And that anyperſon within the weld of Kent way made of his owne lande by the ouerſight of two iuſtice of peace and ryders of that hundred, and other hundredes adioyninge, ane ſue ways

Kent.

Ju.3.of p.

more conuenyent in ſtede of the olde waie in ſuche maner. And alſo an.25.H.8.ca.7.

¶ In An.27.H.8.ca.2.is an act for the amending of the hye waye betwixt Cheſter called Huntington lane and Glouceſter with diuers other large rooted ſtrete that matter.

¶ The conſtable and churchwardens of every parithe ſhall yearely vppon the Tuesday or wednesday in Easter weke call ſo together a number of the parishians, & ſhal then elect and chuſe honeſt perſons of the parith to be ouerſeers & ordereres for one yeare of the workes for amendment of the hye waies in their parith leadinge to any market towne, the which perſons ſo chaſen ſhall haue auctorite by vertue hereof to order & direct the perſons & carriages that ſhalbe appoynted for thoſe waies by their diſcretions, & the ſaide perſons named ſhal take vpō the charge of their ſaide offices vpon paine of the makinge defaulte to forfeit. And the ſaid conſtable & churchwardens ſhall then alſo name & appoynte foure dates for the amending of the waies before the feaſt of the natiuite of S. Johñ Baptiſt then next following. And ſhal openly in the church the next ſunday aft Easter giue knowledge of the 4. dates & vpō the ſaid dates the ſaid ſhal ſende their ſeruants (ſo that the ſame ſeruants ſhalnot be charged with more ꝛa ſole wach) with tooles for euery plowland in the pariſhe that he or they ſhall occupye within the ſaide pariſhe and euery other perſon hauing there a dwelling-

of all and euery the offenders that shall be committed within the liberty for any day against euery paine and article of this statute, and to assesse such reasonable fines and amerciaments for the same, as shal be thought meete by the same stewarde. And in default of suche enquirie or presentment the iustices of peace of euery place or liberty shall haue authoritie to enquire of the same offences, which shal be committed within the limittes of their commission at euery their quarter sessions, and to assesse such fines therfore, as the ioynt two of them, whereof one to be of the Quorum shall thinke meete. And the stewarde of euery liberty shall make estreates endented of all the fines, forfaitures and amerciaments for the defaults presented before him and shall deliuer the one part therof sealed and signed by him to the bailife or bayliffe constable of euery hundred rape, lathe, or wapentake, within the which shalbe paied the other half to the constable and churchwardes of the pish where the saide waies was made, the same to be yerely deliuered within sixe weekes after the feaste of S. Michell tharchangell, and the clerk of the peace shall make the like estreates endented of the fines, forfaitures, and amerciaments for the defaults presented before the Iustices of the peace and shall seale, subscribe and deliuer the same in like sorte as is aforesaide, the which estreats and euery of them shal be a sufficient warrant to the said bailife or chiefe constable to leuy the said amerciamentes fines and forfaitures, by waie of distres. And if no sufficient distresse can be founde by the said bailife or heade constable, or if the saide offender shal obstinately refuse to pay the same amerciament fine or forfaiture or do not paie the same within two daies after a lawfull demaunde of the same by the said officer, that then euery

Enquirie.

Constable.

Estreates.

such plott to forfaite the double somme that he should before have paide. And be it further enacted, that euerye of the saide bailiffes, and heade constable shal at the lenste onee euery yeare betwixte the firste daye of Marche, and the laste daie of Aprill, make a true accompte & paiment of all suche sommes of money to the constable and Churchwardens of euery parishe wherein the offences was committed or to twoe of them, as he shall have collected vpon any of the aforesaide estretes, vpon peine to forfeit for euerie time he shal not so do xl. s. And be it &c. that all fines amerciaments, and forfaitures which shall be due for any offende against the pursuey of this statut, shalbe to ỹ churchwardens of euery parish wherein thoffences shall be committed to be bestowed of the highwaies in the said parishes & the said churchwardens shal have authoritie to call the saide bailifes & heade constable to accompt before the Justices of peace or two of them, whereof the one to be of the Quorum, by vyl of information or otherwise, the whyche Justices shall have authoritie to take the saide accompt and to commit the said bailife or heade constable to prison there to remaine vntil he shal paie all suche arrerages, as shall bee adiudged by the saide iustices, and euery of the saide bailifes and heade constables vpon their accompts shal have allowed for euery pounde he shal collect and paye. viij. pence for his owne peines and xij. pence for the fees of the clerke of the peace or Stewarde of the leete for the estretes endented of euery seuerall parishe that thei shall deliuer as is aforesaide, and the successours of euery Churchwardens shall have the like action of accompt againste theyre predecessours as is before appointed against the bailifes. This acte to continue for viij. yeares next after the begi-

Accompt.

Forf:

Just. of p.

Fees.

Recouite

ning of this parliament. And be it enacted by the auctoritie of the next parliament that this statute made in the xxiij. yeare of the reigne of kinge Henrye the viij. shall be voide and of none effecte. Be it &c. ỹ for hereafter it may be lawful to all & singuler persons & superuisours of the workes for the time being, by the advisement of the saide iustices thereunto elected and appointed, to dirige to the statute made in the saide xxiij. yeare of kinge Philippe & Queene Marye, for the better execution & amendment of the waies in their seuerall parishes and townes where thei shall be so made surueyours (if it shall be so to them thought necessarie) to take and carrie away the rubbishe or smallest broken stone of any quarrye or quarryes lying & beinge within the paryshe, which shalbe superuisours without any controllemente or impechments of owners, or owner, so much as by their discrecions shal be deemed and thought necessarie to the amendment of the waies. And that for defaulte of any quarrye or quarryes not being in their saide parishe or limittes, or for fault of rubbishe not to be found in any such quarrie or quarries that they may be lawfull to every suche person, or superuisours, for the purposes aforesaide in the seuerall grounds of any person or persons, being within the parish, and limittes where the said superuisours, and night workes to the waye or waies wherin such reparations shalbe thought meete & conuenient to be made, & wherin grauel, sande, or other is likewise to be found to be digged for cause to be digged for grauel, sande, or other, & likewise to gather stones vpon any lands or grounds lying & being next to the place or place to such purpose, & therof to take & carrie away so much as by discretion of the said surueyors shalbe thought meete &

...ymprouement of the sayde ...ny of the saide highe waies, into a-
...uy dyche or dikes of the seuerall grou-
...d soyl of any person or persons what-
...soeuer next adioyning to the said waies
...such Superuisoure, or ... in suchmaner and forme, as by the di-
...by vertue of this acte, crecions of the saide supuisours shal be
...rubbishe to be digged out thoughe meetest and most conuenient,
...re or quarreyes, but onely And be it further ac. that the hayes fe-
...e to such rubbishe as shal ces, dykes, or hedges next adioyninge
...there reyse digged by the on either side to any highe or common
...ioners of the saide quarrie fairinge way, shall from time to time
...es, or otherwyse by his or be dyked, scoured, repaired, and kepte
...ence and commaundements, lowe, and al trees and bushes growig
...not extende or geue anthori- in the highe waies cutte downe by the
...y Superuisoure or Superny- owner or owners of the grounde or
...ygge or cause to be digged a- soyle whithe shall be inclosed with the
...sande, or sinder in ỳ house, saide hayes, fences, dykes, or hedges a
...orchard, or medow of any ma- forsaide, whereby the said waies may
...or that it shal be lawfull by be open and the people haue more re-
...any such Superuisoure or bye and readye passage in the same. And
...ours to cause any more pittes be it enacted, that frō henceforth there
...ged for grauel in any seuerall shalbe yearely fiue daies, duringe the
...e grounde, then one onely, time and force of this estatut, obserued
...e same pytte or hole so digged vsed, and employed in reparation and
...ed as is aforesaid, shall not by amendement of the said highe waies,
...be in bredth or length above in like maner and fourme as the saide
...the mosse. And that eue- foure daies were limitted and appoin-
...ry Superuisour as shall cause ted to be obserued and kepte, by ỳ said
...pitte to be made and digged estatute made in the saide seconde and
...gravel, sand, or sinder, as is above thirde yeares of kinge Phillippe and
...shal within one moneth next af- Queene Mary.
...ter such deggynge or pytte made, And bee it further enacted by the au-
...same to be filled, and stopped thoritie aforesaide, that frō henceforth
...with earth, at the costes & charge all and singuler suche Superuisour, or
...of the ... ners, vpon paine to for- Superuisours, for the time being, with
...feite a peny and ... owners, of the one moneth nexte after defaulte or of-
...ground in any suche pytte shall be fence, made, done, or committed by a-
...digged, for euerye defaulte ny person or persons, contrarye to the
...forfeited to be recouered by accion pvision, purport, and true meaning
...of debt, or in other lyke cases of debt of the saide estatute made in the secōd
...accustomed. Be it therefore and thirde yeares of king Phillip and
...enacted, that from henceforth euerye Queene Mary or contrary to the pv-
...Surueyour and Superuisours uision, purport & true meaning of this
...of the parish, or limitts wher- pvsent act, shal pvsent euery such default
...of the saide supuisours, haue full or offence, to ỳ next iustice of peace, for Iust. of p.
...auctoritie to turne any such ỳ time beig, vpō pain to forfeit for euery
...or spying of water, being such default & offence, til such fort not by

them presented xl. s. And that euerye suche Justice of peace, to whome anye such default or offense shalbe presented as is aforesaide, shal certifie the same, presentment so to him made, at ỳ next generall sessions within the said countie then nexte after to be holden, vpon paine to forfait for not certifiyng of euery such presentment, of euery suche default or offence, as is aforesaid fiue pounde. And that the Justices of peace of euery county, where the said defaults or offences shalbe committed, shal immediatlys haue auctoritie to enquire of any suche default or offence committed within the limittes of theire commission at euery their quarter Sessiõs and to assesse suche fines for the same, as they, or two of them, whereof the one to be of the Quorum, shall thynke meete.

Session.

And be it further enacted by thauctoritie aforesaide, that euerye Justice of peace, shal haue auctoritie by thys statute vpon his owne proper knowledge in the open generall sessions, to make presentment of any high way not wel and sufficientlli repaired and amended or of any other default or offence committed or done within the countie and limittes of his commission contrary to ỳ purport & entent of this statute or the said statute made in the second & third yeares of king Phillippe and Queene Marye. And that euery such presentment, made by any such Justice of peace vpon his owne knowledge as is afore said, shalbe as good & of the same force strength, and effect in the law as if the same had bene presented, founde & indoged by the othe of xij. menne. And that for euery suche default so presented, as is aforesaide, the Justices of the peace of the saide countie shall immediatly at the saide generall Sessions, haue auctoritie to assesse suche fynes as to them or twoo of them, whereof

Present

the one to be of the Quorum, thought meete. shaning ... pleas, that shalbe touched ... plaintif, to haue his or their ... trauers to the same presentment ... might haue vpon any Indict... trespasse, or forcible entrie, by ... of this Realme, before the ... this statute. And ỳ all such ... tures, & amerciamentz to be assessed ... said iustices of ỳ peace, at their ... sessiõs in any the cases aforesaid ... be estreated by the clerks of ỳ ... ỳ said couñty, & shalbe leuied in ... ner & forme & employed to such ... ententz, as in ỳ said statut ... second & third yeres of king P... & Queene Mary, is limitted & ... ted. This act to stinne for xx. ... after the beginning of this ... sitte & frõ thẽce vntil the ende of ... ment then nert to be holden.

An. 5. Eli. ca. 13.

De Abiuracon. 3.
Bridges in al
Clergy. 26.
Distresses. 5.
Lete. 1.

Paning in al
Robbery. 2.
Shirburn
Stances. 1.
Vacabonds. 2.

¶ Hogges.

De Forest. 9. 21.

¶ Holborne.

De Paning. 2.

¶ Holly daies & Fasting daies.

An. 2. E. 6. ca. 19. is an act ... hibiting flesh to be eaten ... daies,

1 ¶ An. 5. E. 6. ca. 3. ... which daies should be kept ... & which fasting daies. And ... 2. Parliamente. ca. 2. ... repealed.

De Cloziners. 41. 5 Labors. ...
Feires. 3. 33.
Staple. 11.

2 ¶ Homage and Fealtie.

Quant franke home fra homage a son seignour de ḣ̄ tient en chiefe il tiendra les mains iointz les mains son seignour, et ieo deneigne voſtre homage en auaunt de vie e de terre honour, et foy ne ia del tenement que ieo teign de le foy que ieo doy a nostr̄ ancestres autres fins. Quant fra fealtie a son seign., il tiendra sa main dextre oultre le liure, et ceo oyes vous mon seign R. vous serra foial e leial, e foye ne ia del tenement ḣ ieo teign de loyalment vous fra les services, ḣ ieo le aie de vous, ou de voz heires, a vous rendre par an, si moye eyde dieu et ses seintz. Quant villaine fra fealtie a son seign., il tiendra sa main dextre oultre le liure. Et dira issint. Ceo oyes vous mon seignour R. que ieo W. de Q. vous serra feale e loyal de ore en auant de vie e de membre e de corps e de chatell, e ne ia del tenement ḣ ieo tiegn de vous en villenage et vous serra poztera del tenement ḣ ieo tiegn de vous en villenage et vous ſt̄ de corps e de chatell si moy dieu et les seintez. Stat. modus faciendi homagium. edit. Anno. 7. Ed. 2.

Partition. 1. 2.
Primer seison. 1.
Tenure. 20.
Wardes. 1. 25.

¶ *Homine Replegiando.*

See in al. Replevin of men in al.

¶ *Honors.*

An. 17. H. 8. ca. 18 an act was made for ye erectiõ of 4. honours. s. Wm. Fitzwilliam vpon Hull, Sr. Oliuer Dennington, e ye king had power to erect as many honours as he would, to annex landes to euerye of them, and that the free holders and copyholders hold as they did before.

An. 27. H. 8. capit. 27. an acte is made for making the manner of Anpthil with diuers landes to be the honour of Anpthill. Anpthill.

with diuers articles concerninge that matter and the landes appointed to ye survey of ye court of augmentacions.

An. 33. H. 8. ca. 28. an acte is made for making the maner of Grafton with diuers landes annexed to the same to be the honour of Anpthil with diuers articles concerning the matter, and the landes appointed to the survey of the court of augmentacion, except the landes belonging to the Duchy of Lancaster with certaine prouisions for sauing of offices and auctorities to the Justices, wardens, iis wardes, lieutenants, and clerkes of the Swanimots, e certeine orders for woodes, e woodsales e for paying and allowing of fees e wages e fewel, e reparations e house. &c. Grafton. Lancastre. Swanimots

An. 31. H. 8. ca. 5. an act was made for making the maner of Hampton court an honour e a chase made thereunto e diuers landes limited to be in ye chace e the chase to haue the libertie e preeminences of auncient forest chaces e warren e the offenders thereof be the lawes and ordinances of forest chaces e warrens to be punished as other offenders be in other forestes chaces and warrens. And the tenants freeholders e copy holders to enioy their liberties e profits, e to fere their ground while it is sowed with corne, e the freeholders to deduct yerely the third part of their rentes e the copyholders to paye halfe their fines e their suites, seuices, custõs and rents of the tenants not to be chãged, and diuers other clauses concerning these matters. Hãpton court Chase. Copy holders. Fyer holders.

See Tenure. 2.

¶ *Hoppe.*

See Husbandry. 76.

¶ *Horners.*

An. 4. E. 4. ca. 8. an act is made concerninge the horners of Lõdõ to haue ye choise of the horneș in

Serch. in 24. myle of London, and for ſerche of gonnes in certaine places with forfaitures. See the ſtatute.

Fork.

¶ *Horſebreade.*

Inholder. IT may and ſhalbe lawfull for euery holleler, or inholder dwelling in any towne or village beinge a thoroughfare or a common paſſage within this realme, & being no citie, towne corporate, or market towne, wherein any common baker exercyſinge the occupacion of bakinge and hath byn prentice at the ſaid occupacion by the ſpace of vij. yeares is dwellinge to make within his houſe horſebreade ſufficient, lawfull, and of due aſſife, according as the pryſe of the graines of corne that now is and hereafter ſhall be from time to time, any things or things mencioned in the ſaide actes or ſtatutz of king Richarde the ſeconde (8. An. 13. R. 2. cap. 8. which is in vi ſtatutes. 8.) or H. 4. (8. An. 4. H. 4. cu. 24. which is in vi ſtatutes. 10.) to the contrary notwithſtanding. And be it ꝛc. that if the horſebreade which the any of the ſaide hoſtilers or inholders, hereafter ſhal make, be not ſufficient, lawfull, and of due aſſife according to ye pryce of graines of corne, as is aboue ſaide: Then the iuſtices of the peace in euery ſhire, liberte or fraunchiſez within this realme, ſhal haue full power and authoritie to enquire, heare and determine the ſaide defaultes and offences of the ſaide hoſtilers & inholders hereafter to be committed againſt ye forme of this preſent ſtatute, and to aſſes ſuch fines and make the proffits thereupon as they commonly vſe to do upon preſentmentz of treſpaz againſt the peace And that alſo likewiſe the ſhiriefes in their turnes, and ſtewardes in theyr leetes and lawdaies, ſhall haue full power and authoritie to enquire and determine euery ſuche default and offence of hoſtilers againſt the forme of this preſent ſtatute hereafter to be committed within the limittes of their iuriſ-

Apprentice.

Aſſiſe.

Aſſiſe.

Iuſt. of p.

Fynes.
Proces.

Shiriles

dictions. An. 12. H. 8. cu. 4. See Mittimus 8.

¶ *Horſes, Mares, and Carelt.*

QVe nul deſore en [illegible] pigne nul tyel ch[illegible] beſt en cel manier, (ſ[illegible] ryde on hall ye m[illegible] or buſines. ꝛc.) contre le gree de [illegible] queur ils ſount. Et ſi aſcun [illegible] nelt ſigne ne auctoritie du roy [illegible] ſoit priſe & in priſon tanque il [illegible] ducint gre al pty An. 20. R. 2. [illegible]

2 ¶ From henceforth no [illegible] perſon ne perſons carry or conuey [illegible] horſe out of this lande without ſpeciall licence vpon paine of [illegible] of the ſame or any mare aboue the [illegible] lue of vi. ſhillings & 8. d. without ſpeciall licence vpon the ſaide [illegible] forfaiture of ye ſame mare the [illegible] therof or his depatie receiuing [illegible] ſame mare. vi. s. viij. d. at the [illegible] ſeiſour vpon the ſaide forfaiture [illegible] it to be not forfaite, and at the [illegible] ſeiſour of the ſaid mares or mare [illegible] ſhalbe praiſed by the head officer [illegible] towne where any ſuche mare is [illegible] & there openly to be ſold to ye beſt [illegible] and the halfe deale of the ouer [illegible] her beinge aboue. vi. ſhillinges [illegible] to be to the king, & the other half [illegible] that ſo ſeiſeth & the kinges part [illegible] to bee delyuered to the cuſtomer [illegible] ſaid port. And that no maiſter [illegible] or perſons hereafter carie or conuey [illegible] my mare or mares out of this [illegible] cept euerye of the ſaid mares ſ[illegible] be of ye age of 3. yeres at ye leaſt, [illegible] ouer ye pryce of 6. s. 8. d. paying to [illegible] forſeuery of the not aboue ye value of [illegible] 8. s. 8. d. to be taxed or aſſeſſed [illegible] port ſuch cuſtoms as hath be [illegible] before vſed. Alſo for euery mare [illegible] value hereafter by ye kyng licence [illegible] forme aforeſaid caried or [illegible] ye ſea, ye owner therof or his [illegible]

...shall pay vi.s.viij. ...of forfaiture of euery such horse, mare, ...owe & other cattels aforesaid, so bought ...sold vnto any such hauen, port or creke ...to be conueied out of this realme into ...the parties of beyonde the sea as is a-...forsaid. Prouided alwaies y^t it shalbe ...lefull to euery^e the kinges subiectes, ...which for reasonable causes shal entend ...to passe and repas into, and out of this Journey.
realme into any the parties of beyond ...the sea, to haue, take & cary with them ...out of this realme horses or gelodinges ...for their only occupacion, commodite & ...ease in suche their iourneis and not to ...the entent to sell the same in anye the ...parties beyond the sea, & that entent to ...be iudged by the othe of such the saide Othe.
subiectes that shal so doo ship such horse ...or gelding, which oth shall be take be-...fore y^e customers or any their sufficient Customers
deputies or searcher of the same porte ...wher it shalbe shipped before the ship-...ping therof. Prouided also y^t this act ...nor any thing therein conteined be in ...any wise hurtful or preiudicial to such
persons as shall conuey oxen, sheepe, or Cattell.
other cattel to the said townes of Calais Caleys.
& marches of the same for the only ...tailling of the saide townes & marches, ...so that alwaies euery such person and ...persons be bound before the customers ...or their lawful deputies of the port ha-...uen, or creeke, wher such cattel shalbe ...shipped by obligation to the kinges ble Obligation
in as great summe as the value of the ...cattel so to be conueied ouer, shal amount ...vnto according to the discretion of the ...same customer, that he shall not onlye ...conuey the said cattel to the said townes
or marches, there to be solde, or other- ...wise there to be distributed and spent ...for the victailling onely of the same, but ...also to bring or send to the saide custo-...mer a sufficient certificate, within .iiij. Certificat.
monthes next after the date of the said 4. monethes
obligation, the same certificate to be ...sealed and subscribed with the handes

of

of two of the kings counsell of the said
towne or marches and by the customer
or his deputie of the saide towne, ẏ the
said cattels haue ben truely brought
without fraude, and deliuered to some
of the kinges officers or subiectes, in-
habiting & abiding of the saide towne
of Calais or marches there to be spent
for the only vitailinge afore saide. And
after that such customer hath receiued
such certificat made, sealed and subscri
bed in due forme (as is afore said) he to
cancell the same obligation vpon pain
of forfeiture of the sum of the said obli-
gacion, & after to bring or send the same
obligacion so cancelled with the certi-
ficat therunto annexed, or els for lack
of such one certificat so to be made the
said customer to bring or send the said
obligacion vncancelled into the kings
eschequer at the time of making of his
or their accompt for the vere next af-
ter the time limitted in the said obliga-
cion, ther to remain vntill true knowl-
edge be had, whether the said cattel &
euerye parte thereof haue bene duelye
brought without fraude to the saide
towne or marches for vitailing of the
same as is afore said, so as for lacke of
such certificat not made accordinge to
the condicion, of the saide obligacion,
proces may be made in the said eschc-
quer for the recouery of the penalty in
the saide obligacion to the kinges vse
according to reason. And if any custo-
mer, serchcr, or controller of any port,
hauen or creke, win this realm, suffer
any such catels to be shipped in ẏ same
before such obligacion had, as is afore
said, or if any customer fail in bringig
or sending into the kings eschequer at
his or their accopt the said obligacion
by him to be take with the certificat, if
any be to him brought in forme as is
aboue said, ẏ then euery such customer
serchcr, & controller, suffering any such
cattel to be conueied ouer the sea contra-

Fort.

Oblig.

Proces

Oblig.

Customer &c.

Obligation

ry to this act shall lose & forfeit [illegible]
mes, as the party so shipping [illegible]
ing the same cattel shal haue [illegible]
of this present act, & for default [illegible]
tificat of any such obligation & [illegible]
cat according to the tenor aforesaid in
this act euery such customer shal [illegible]
for xl.s. p. poūd. And be it further [illegible]
ted, ẏ it shal not be lawful to any [illegible]
to cary or conuey any suche cattel [illegible]
ght out of this realm, to the said [illegible]
of Calais or marches oute of the [illegible]
towne & marches of the same, and [illegible]
of forfaiture for euery poll so [illegible]
out of the said towne & marches [illegible]
The one halfe of which forfei[illegible]
penalties, except the sūmes of [illegible]
conteined in such obligations to [illegible]
the king our soueraign lord, & the [illegible]
half to the partye ẏ shal sue as [illegible]
ẏ same, &c. wherin &c. And if any [illegible]
be pleded in any such actiō or [illegible]
triable in the realme, nor within [illegible]
such place, wher the kinges [illegible]
run, thā by authority of this act [illegible]
such plee if any sue be take of the [illegible]
shalbe tried by the verdit of xij. [illegible]
the shire or place, wher any such [illegible]
or sute shalbe cōmenced, any [illegible]
the cōtrary hereof notwithstan[illegible]
Prouided that it may be lawful [illegible]
kings coūsellers of the said towne [illegible]
marches of Calais to conuey [illegible]
this realme to the same towne [illegible]
ches such horses, geldings, [illegible]
for their own vses, as they shal [illegible]
expedient, not entending, at the [illegible]
ping of them to put them afore [illegible]
sale, wherby they should be [illegible]
out of the kings said towne [illegible]
& that entent to be iudged by the [illegible]
them, ẏ shal ship such horses, [illegible]
& mares to be taken before ẏ [illegible]
or searcher or any their deputies [illegible]
same porte, hauen nor creke, [illegible]
shalbe shipped. And that other [illegible]
of the said towne and marches [illegible]

To

lannes, speares on horse
horseback, & scourers,
to bry out of this realm
& geldings, as any of them
into this realme shall haue
with them, or leauinge suche
geldings, as they shal bring
realm, or comming hither wo
realme without anye horse or
may liberally cary & take wo
saide towne of Caleis and
other horses and geldings of
of this Realme for theire
within & without the same
marches, this act or any thing
contained to the contrarye not-
ding. Prouided alwaies that
any thing therin mencioned
wise hurtfull or preiudiciall
ster of the kings horses, now
ter to be for such things & com
as shal & do cõcern his office,
ing in this act to the cõtrary not
ning. Prouided also, that the
of the .v. ports now being, or
ter to be, may perely at his ple-
. horses or geldinges, and
within one yere, at one or di-
, upon like peine as is afore
any person or persons into the
ond the seas, being in amity
kinges highnes or his succes-
his act or any thing therin cõtai-
standing. This act to contj-
the last daye of the nert ple-
ided alway that it shalbe
of the kings subiects to ca-
to any parties of beyõd the
mares, wherof the price of a-
se so to be caried, bothe not
. dij.d. in like manner as
do before ỳ makinge of this
in this act to the cõtrary
standing. An. 22. H. 8. ca. 7.
An 28. H. 8. ca. 5. ¶ This acte
ed to the laste daye of the
ment. And after An. 31. H. 8.
cap. 7. this act was cõtinued to the last
day of the nexte ple-
mẽt. And after an.
37. H. 8. ca. 13. this act was cõtinued vn
to the last day of ỳ nert parliamẽt. And
after An. 7. E. 6. ca. 11. this act was re-
uiued & continued vnto the last day of
the nert parlemẽt. And after an. 1. P. M.
parliamento. ca. 3. this act was conti-
nued vnto the last day of the nert par-
lamẽt. And after An. 1. P. & M. parliamẽ-
to. cap. 13. this act was continued to the
last day of ỳ nert parlamẽt. And after
An. 1. & 2. P. & M. ca. 16. this act was cõ-
tinued to the last day of the nert parla-
ment. And after an. 2. & 3. P. & M. ca. 21
this act was continued to the last daie
of the nert parlament. And after an. 4.
5. P. & M. it was continued vntill the
last day of the nert parlament.

4. ¶ It shalbe lesull to euery parson
& persons being the kings subiectes, &
inhabiting in the forsaide marches for
againſt Scotlãd to arrest any Scottish
mã leding or cõueying any such horse,
gelding or mare, out of this realm in-
to the said realme of Scotlãd, and that
the moitie or one halfe of the price of ỳ
said horse, gelding or mare shalbe to ỳ
vse of the seisour and arrestour of the
same after due trial of the same made
and the other moity to the kings high-
nes. An. 23. H. 8. ca. 16.

Scotlande.

5. ¶ Euery person and persons, as wel
spirituall as tẽporal, of what estate, de-
gre or condition so euer he or they be,
which at this pẽsent time or at any time
hereafter shal haue any parke or grouñd
enclosed wt hedge, diche, walle or pale,
wherin any dere is, or hereafter shalbe
vsually kept for game, conteining the
quãtity of one mile in compas, is, or
shalbe seised therof in fe simple, fe taile,
or for terme of life, in possession to his
or their owen profit & behoue, that euery
such owner of euery such parke & grouñd
being in his owen hãd & euery fermer
of euery such parke or grouñd, being let

Parke.
Grouñd enclosed

ten

sten to ferme frō the first day of May, ꝓ
shalbe in the yeare of our Lord God,
1537. shal kepe for euery suche parke or
ground being enclosed, as is afore said,
as long as ꝯ same parke or ground en-
closed shalbe vsed & kept with dere inꝰ
same for games, two mares being not
spaied, apt and able to beare no foles,
eche of thē of the altitude or height of
xiij. handfuls at the least, to be measu-
red frō the lowest part of the houe of ꝯ
foted vnto the highest part of the shoul-
der, euery handful to conteine four in-
ches of the standard, vpon pain of for-
faiture of xl.s. for euery mōth lacking
the said mares cōtrary to this act. And
that euerye suche owner or farmer of
parke or ground, wherof the cōpas is
four miles and aboue vpon pain afore
expressed shal kepe for euer such park
xij. mares being not spaied, apt & able
to bear foles, of the altitude, or height
of xiij. handfull at the least to be measu-
red, as is afore said. Prouided, that if it
shall happen any of the said mares by
mischāce or casualtie for to die, ꝯ then
the lord, owner or owners of the saide
mares prouiding or bringe others of
like height and altitude, as is before li-
mitted, within xij. monthes next after
the death of the same mares, shal not
incurre the daunger & penaltie of this
estatute, any thinge before rehersed to
the cōtrary notwithstāding. And it is
also enacted by authoritie afore saide ꝯ
the lord, owners & fermers of all par-
kes & grounds inclosed as is aboue re-
hersed, limitted and appointed by this
act to kepe mares, shall not anye time
after the said first day of May, whiche
shalbe in the yere of our lord god. 1537.
willingly suffre any of the said mares
to be couered and kept with any stōned
horse, vnder the stature of xiij. handfuls
to be mesured in fourm afore rehersed,
vpon peine of forfaiture of xl.s. The
moitie of all which forfaitures shalbe
to the king our soueraigne Lord & the
other moitie therof to the
will sue for ꝯ same in any
said soueraign lord the king, by
&c. in which acciō &c. Prouided
ꝯ this act extend not to charge
owner or owners of anye
ground inclosed within the
Westmerlād, Cūberlād,
lād, & the bishoppryck of Dur
ny of them to kepe any mares
park or parkes, ground or
closed, as is afore said, lying in
counties of Westmerlād, Cūberlād,
Northūberlād, and the bishop
Durham, otherwise than they
might haue done before the
this act. Nor also shal extend to
the Lordes, owner or owners
parke or parkes or groundes
with the finding of any mares,
bage of which parke or parkes,
mon to the tenāts & inhabitants
townships next adioyning to the
park or parkes, any thing in
sent acte made to the contrary
notwithstāding. Ann. 27. H. 8. cap. 6.

¶ No cōmōs or cōmoners
ani forest, chase, moore marish,
mon waste ground nor any other
ficers of or win any of ꝯ said
chases, or any other pson or psōs
soeuer he or they be at any time
last day of marche, which shalbe
yere of our lord God a M.D.
haue or put to pasture in, to or
ny such ground forest chase,
rish, heth, commō, or waste gro
stoned horse or horses, being
age of iij. yere, and not being
titude and heighte of xij. hand
mesured frō the lowest part
of the forefote vnto the highest
wither, and euery handful
4. inches of the standerde,
fede or be in or vppon any
forestes, chases, cōmons,
ches, hethes, or waste grounds

him or the or any of them, in the kings behalfe, to go with him or the to bring euery such horse or horses, as he or they shal thinke to be there feeding & going, contrary to this statute, to the nert pound, & there the saide horse and horses to be measured by any of ỹ same officer or officers, in the presence of iij. other honest men to be named and appointed by the said officer, and if it is be found that the same horse or horses be contrary to this act, that thā it shal be lawful to euery suche person & persons that shall so chalēge and seale the said horse or horses as before is said to take and retain the same horse or horses, and euery of them, to his own vse as his owne proper goods & cattalles for euer, without let interrupcio, veracion, suit, or trouble, of the owner, or owners of the or any of the of any other plon or parsons. And it is further enacted by the auctoritie abouesaid, that if any of the said kepers, their deputie or deputies, bailiffes, constables hedborroughes, burlholders or tithingmē, or any of the said thre other honest men, which shalbe required to be at ỹ measuring of the said horse or horses, as is before said, do refuse to do, as is aforesaid or els do not truely measure such horse and horses, that then euery suche bailiffe, keper, deputy or deputies constable, hedborough burlholder and tything man and the said thre honest persons to be named, as is aforesaid, & euery of them not doing, and refusing to do his or their dutie in the premisses shall forfait & lose. xl.s, for euery time so refusing to do, or not doing as is aforesaid, the one half therof to be to the king, and the other halfe thereof to the party that will sue. &c. in which accion none essoigne. &c. Prouyded alwaye that this acte shal not extende to anye stoned horse or horses, that shal happē once in any yere after the said last day of

Pounde.
Measured.
Viewers.
Retaine.
Kepers.
Officers.
Refuse.
Not truely
Fine.
Stoned hors

Escape, of Marche, to breake escape or go oute of any seuerall pasture or grounde, a-gainst the wil and mind of the owner, or possessour of such horse or horses, into any of ỳ said forestes, chaces, mores, marishes, hethes, commons, or waste grounde, so that the said horse or horses so breaking, escaping or going out Not abide. do not remain or abide in the saide forest, chaces, mores, marshes, hethes, commons or waste grounde, or any of 4. dayes. them, by the space of foure dayes next Notice after sufficient and opē notice & knowlege geuē at the dwelling house of the owner of the said horse or horses, or Publication. after open publication therof made vpon a sōday, or other festiual day in the parish church wher the owner or possessour of such horse doth dwel. And be it ꝛc. that all forestes, chaces commōs Forestes mores, marishes, hethes, and waste grounde within this realme of England and Wales, and the Marches of Driuen. the same and euery of them shalbe driuen at the feast of S. Michael tharchangel next comminge, or within xv. daies than next after and so yerelye to be driuen bi the lordes owners or possessours of the said forest, chaces, or by the officers of the same, and by the constables, hedborroughes, bayliffes, burholders, and tithing men, within whose offices and precincts & limites, the commons mores, marishes, hethes & waste grounde, being out of forestes and chases be or lie, vpon pain of xl.s. Fine. to be forfaited to oure saide soueraine lord the king, by euery of the said officers, bailifes, cōstables, hedborroughes burholders, and tithing men as oft̄ and at euerye time as the saide dyffe shalbe omitted or lefte vndone or not effectually done within xv. daies after the said feast of S. Michael tharchāgel as is afor said. And it shal also be lawful to the said lordes owners & possessioners of the said forestes & chaces, by their officers of the same, & by the stables, Bailifes, Hedborroughes, tholders & tithing men, and them within ỳ limites of their to make like dyffe of the said chaces, cōmōs, mores, marishes, & waste grounde at any other time of the yere whansoeuer & as they shal thinke mete and conuenient. And furthermore be it ik in any of the said dyffs there found any mare, fily fole, or that thē shalbe thoughte not to like or like to growe to bee able to foles of reasonable stature, or like to grow to be able to do table labours by the discretions of dyuers aforesaid, or of the more of thē, than the same dryuer or dryuers shal cause ỳ same vnprofitable & euery of thē to be killed, and the dies of them to be buried in the ground or otherwise bestowed, as no therby shal come or growe to the ple, ther nere enhabiting or thither sorting. And it is ꝛc. that the iustices peace in euery shire, ridding, & place in their quarter sessiōs to be & holden by vertue of the kinges commission of the peace to them direct. al stewardes of letes & law dayes, same letes & law dayes, shal enquire thorittie by this act to enquire of all faultes cōtempts omissions & contrary to the effects aboue & euery of them. And al presentmentes therof to be founde in anye of the letes and law dayes shalbe certified the stewarde or deputye, or courtholder of ỳ same lete or law in the next generall sessions of the peace to be holden in the countie where presentment shalbe founde or had, into the custos Rotulorum of the shire, within xl. dayes next after presentment made which Justices peace in their quarter sessions of

…power and authoritie …hearc & determine euery …complaynte before themselues …any of the said letes or law …presented and certified, as …as well by examinacõ as …and if any such stewarde be- …stewarde or courtholder afore- …shall or conceale any suche pre- …shall not certifye the same …writti, euery of them, so of- …shall forfait and lose for euery …xl.s. Thone half of euery …same, and of euerie other of …mes afore written, to bee to …and the other half to the per- …sions that will sue for ỳ same, …the said iustices of peace in their …sessiõs by bil or informa- …which iustices shal haue ful pow- …authoritie by vertue of this act …and determine euery suche of- …sed by examinacion as other- …is before mẽcioned. And be it …enacted by the authority afor- …shall no persone or persones, after …of S. Michael the archeangel …coming, shal haue or put to pa- …ture horse, geldinge, or mare in- …to stable or maunge, in, to or b- …of the saide Forestes, chases, …marches, hethes, comõs, waste …or common fields: vpõ pain …for euery horse, geldinge, or …colt, pasturing in any of the …aforesaid ten shillinges, which of- …inquirable and presenta- …the Stewarde in euerye lete, …certain annoiaunces be. And …therfore to be to the lord …lete, where the said offẽces …presented. Prouided allwaye, …not any thing therein con- …shall not extend nor be preiudi- …any person or persons, hauinge …more horse or horses, vnder the …aforesaid sommes aboue mencioned, …for or cõcerning the hauing or puttig …any of the saide horses to feeding in or …vppon anye common or other waste …grounds, where anye mares, or fillies …be not vsed nor suffred to be fed, pastu- …red or kept. An. 32. H. 8. ca. 13. Vsed.

7 ¶ Euery archbishop & duke of this Archbyshop Duke.
realme from & after the feast of S. Pi-
chael the archãgel which shalbe in the
yere of our lord God. M.D.xliij. shall
haue, kepe, sustein & maintein of
their owne proper horses, & at their p-
per costes & expẽses. vij. stoned trotting vii. horses.
horses for the saddle euery horse of the
same to be in age. xij. yeres & vpwarde 3. yeres olde
in height. xliij. handfuls reconing & ac- 14. handfull.
coũting to euery handful. iiij. inches of
the stãdert to be mesured frõ ỳ nether
part of the hear of the houfe vnto ỳ vp-
per part of the widerfõs, ỳ is to say the
vpper part of the shoulders, vpõ paine
that euerye archbishop & duke lacking
the nũber of the saide horses to them a- Horses
bone limitted after the said feast by ỳ
space of. iij. mõths shal lose & forfait for 3. menethes
euery horse so lacking, as oftẽ as they Fort.
or any of thẽ shal so lacke them by the
said space of. iij. mõthes. rr. li. The one
moitie therof to the king and the other
moity to such as will sue for ỳ same by
bil. &c. in which suites. &c. And ỳ euery Marques
Marques & Earl of this realme, & also Earle.
euery bishop of this realme, the yerely Bishop.
value of whose bishopricks is al ỳ yere-
ly value of a. M. pound or aboue, shall
after the feast of S. Michael the arch-
angel, haue, kepe, sustein & main-
teine of their proper horses, & at their
proper charges and expenses, fiue ston- 5. Horse
ned trottinge horses for the saddle, of
thage and heighte aforesaide, vpon the
peine aboue specified, to be lost and re- Fort.
couered to the vse and in such form as
is afore remẽbred. And ỳ euerye other
bishop of this realme, whose bishoprik Bysshop.
is of the yerelye value of a M. markes
or aboue: And euery Vicount and ba- Vicount.
ron Barron

baron hauing landes, tenements, fees annuities, or offices for terme of his life, to the clere yerely value of a thouſand markes or aboue vpon like paine as is aforeſaid, ſhal after the ſaid feaſt of S. Michael, haue, finde, kepe, ſuſtain and maintaine three ſtoned trotting horſes for the ſaddle, of thage and height aforе mencioned, vpō the paine aboue ſpecified, to be loſt, forfait & recouered in maner as is aforeſaid. And that euery other bylhop, vicount and baron of this realme, not aforе mēcioned, and alſo euery ſpiritual perſone, hauing benefices, or promotiōs to the yerely value of fiue hundreth markes: And euery temporall perſon hauynge landes, tenements, offices, fees, or annuites for terme of his life, in his owen right or his wiues, to the yerely value of ſix hundreth markes, after the ſayd feaſt of ſainct Michael, ſhal haue, finde, kepe ſuſteine and mainteine two ſtoned trotting horſes for the ſadle in maner and fourme, & vppon the peine aforе reherſed. And that euery other ſpiritual perſon, being vnder ẏ degree of a bilhop, hauing benefices or promocions to the clere yerely value of a hundred poundes or aboue, and not to ẏ yerely value of fiue hūdred markes: And al and euery other perſon temporal not aforе mencioned whoſe wife, after the feaſt of S. Michael the archāgel next heareafter mencioned in this act ſhal weare any gowne of ſilke, or whoſe wife ſhall weare anye frenche hoode or bonet of veluet, with any habilemēt, paſt, or edge of gold, perle, or ſtone, or anie chain of gold about their neckes, or in their partlets, or in anye apparel of their body, ſhal after ẏ feaſt of S. Michael tharchangel, whiche ſhal be in the yere of our Lorde God a M. D. xlv. haue finde kepe ſuſtein & maintein, as is aforeſaid, one ſtoned trotting horſe for the ſadle, vpon the peine that euery ſuch ſpiritual perſon [illegible] the degree of a bilhop, hauing [illegible] tenements, benefices or [illegible] the yerely value of a C. pounds [illegible] to the yerely value of fiue C. [illegible] as is aforeſaid: And euery other [illegible] ral perſon [illegible] whoſe wife after [illegible] feaſt of S. Michael ſhal [illegible] goiyn of ſilk, or whoſe wife ſhal [illegible] any frēch hod, or bonet of veluet, [illegible] any habilument paſte or edge of [illegible] perle or ſtone, or any chain of [illegible] bout their neckes, or in their partlets [illegible] in any apparel of their body, ſhall [illegible] & forfait for euery time that any [illegible] ſhal want or lacke by the ſpace of [illegible] monthes one trotting ſtoned horſe [illegible] height and age aforeſaid, ten pounds [illegible] the one moitie therof to the king, [illegible] other to ſuch as will ſue for the [illegible] ſuch forme as is aforе mencioned [illegible] be it enacted by auctho̅itie aforeſaid [illegible] that the iuſtices of aſſiſes & Iuſtices of peace, ſhal haue power & auctho̅itie within the lymittes of their auctho̅itie, to hear and determine the [illegible] done contrary to this Acte, as [illegible] preſentmēt as informacion, & to make ſuche proces vpon anye preſentmēt or informacion aforе them, as in [illegible] ther caſes of treſpaſſes and contēpts done againſt the fourme of anye [illegible] tutes, & ſhal ſet no leſſe fine or [illegible] vpō ſuch perſons as ſhalbe [illegible] confeſſion or triall for offending [illegible] act, than is aboue limitted. And for [illegible] better obſeruaciō of this act, be it [illegible] ther ordeined by auctho̅itie aforeſaid [illegible] that euery Shiriffe in any ſhire [illegible] realme ſhal do his diligence and [illegible] indeuour, to ſearch & know by [illegible] of his office, al defautes done or [illegible] mitted by any perſon or perſons [illegible] lacking of horſes contrary to this [illegible] as ſhal happē within ẏ ſhire where [illegible] is ſhiriffe, and ſhall once in the [illegible]

Fort.

iii. horſes

Biſhop, Vicount Barron.

Spirituall. perſons.

Tēporal ꝑſon

vi. hundred. markes.

i. Horſes.

Spirituall. perſons.

One hundred poundes.

Temporall. perſons.

Apparell. Frēchwhoode Bonetale.

Chaynes

I. Horſe.

...ny suche sonne and heire haue lande, teñtz, hereditamentz, fees, offices, or annuities, for terme of life in hys owne right, or in the right of his wife, to the clere yerely value of. v. C. marks, that then such sonnes & heires hauing suche landes, teñts, hereditamentz, fees, offices, or annuities, to the clere yerely value of. v. C. marks as is afore said, shal finde, kepe, sustayne, & maynteine one trotting horse for the saddle in such me afore said, upon the paine of. xx. li. to bee lost and forfait for euery thre moneths that any sonne & heire shal lack & want a trotting stoned horse, as is afore said. And be it prouided & enacted by auctority afore said, that if the wife of any per son or persons weare any veluet in the lining or other part of her gowne, other then in the cuffes or purfyes of suche gowne, or els weare any veluet in her kirtle, or weare any petycote of sylke, ỹ then the husband of euery such wyfe, shal find one stoned horse of the stature afore in this acte recited, or shall incur the afore saide penaltye & forfaiture of. xl. li. to be leuyed and recouered as is afore declared. Prouided also that this act or any thing therin conteined shall not extend to charge any person or persons, whose wife or wiues shal weare any of ỹ apparel or things afore reher sed during the time such wyfe or wifes shal be denorsed from their husband or husbands, or shal willingly absent her self frō her said husband, & during such absence shal were any of the aparel or other things afore recited. Prouided al wais that heirs within age, being war des, whose lands, teñts, & hereditamēty amount to the yerly value of. cc. li. shal not be rēpelled by auctority of this acte til they come to their ful age to kepe a ny horses, although the wiues of such heirs within age weare any gowne of silk, or any french hode or bonet of veluet with any habiliment passe or edge

Heire.

v. hundred markes.

1. Horse

Fork.

Wyfe.

Veluet.

Gowne.

Kirtle

Petticote,

Horse,

Fork,

Denorced.

Absent.

Heires within age.

CC. li.

wife.

of golde, perle or stone, or any chaine of golde about their necke, or in their paretes, or in any apparel of their body, any thing in this act to the contrary not withstanding. Prouided also that if all or any the horses kept by vertue of this act, shal happen to be killed maimed or lost in the seruice of the kinges warres that then in euery such case the owner of such horse or horses so killed maimed perished or lost in the warres, shall haue liberty by the space of two yeres next after such chaunce of killing maiming perishing or losing their horses to prouide other horses in the steede & place of the horses so killed maimed perished or lost in the warres without any danger, losse or penalty of this act, any thing in this act to the contrary therof notwithstanding. Prouided also that cart horses or sumpter, shal not be taken, reputed or reckened for any such horse, which any person is or shalbe bounden to kepe by vertue of this act. An. 33. H. 8. ca. 5.

8. If any person or persons after ỳ first day of January next cõming do sel, exchange, geue, conuey, or deliuer into ỳ realme of Scotlandy to the vse of anye scottish man, or do cary, geue, exchange sell sende, conuey, or deliuer into any place beyond the sea out of this realme or the dominions of the same any horse geldinge or mare without special licẽce therefore to be obteyned of the kinges highnes or his heires vnder the greate seale of this realme or vnder the priue signet, or if any person or persons after the saide first day of January, do sel, exchaunge, geue or deliuer to any scottish man within this realme of England, or Wales, the towne of Barwik or the marches of the same, to thentent to be cõueied into scotland any horse gelding or mare, or do cõney or cary any horse, mare or gelding into any forein parties beyõd ỳ sea, wont like special licẽce obtained of ỳ kigs highnes or of his heirs vnder the great seale or priuy signet as is aforesaid, that then the ỳ persons so offending contrary act shall lose & forfait to the lord & his heires the same gelding so caried & conueied, & lose & forfait the same of. xl. li. such horse, gelding or mare, so caried & conueied by forme aforesaid of the one moitye to be to the kinge other moitye to him or thẽ ỳ shal the same, by informacion, action &c. wherin &c. And that also all person & persons so offending to this act, shal suffer imprisonment the space of one whole yeare. And further enacted by thauctoritie that it shalbe lefull as well to the & wardens of the East West march for the time being in their dein courts as also to all & euery ges Iustices of peace in euery wel in England as in Wales, quarter sessions, to enquire of all ry offence or offences hereafter petrated cõmitted or done, contrary this act. And that it shalbe lawful & euery person & persons being ges subiects, to arrest & imprison scottishman, & all & euery other or persons, which shal leade or contrary to the meaning of this ny suche horse, geldinge or mare, this realme into the said realme landé, or into any other forein yonde the sea other then such per hereafter shal haue sufficient by, or from the kinges highnes heires vnder his or their great priuy signet, according to the of this act. Prouided al wales, acted by thauctoritie aforesaid king our soueraine lord, his heires cessors at any time hereafter great seale or priuye signet, do cence to any person or persons, to conuey any horses, mares or into scotland, or into any other

Killed, Lost. Warres,

5. yeares

Cart horses

Scotland.

Beyonde the sea.

Licence,

Sell. Deliuer. Scotlande,

Entent.

Licence.

...to geue auctoꝛi-
...warrante to any perſon
...warrant, under the kin-
...to licence any other pr-
...perſons to carye, oꝛ conuey anye
...horſes, mares, oꝛ geldinges into Scot-
...into any partyes beyonde the
...ſhalbe leſull, aſwel to al
...perſon oꝛ perſons hauing
...licence under the kinges great ſeal
...ſignet, as to al and euery other
...and perſons hauinge lycence in
...under the ſeale of ſuch perſon
...to whom the king ſhal geue
...power, oꝛ commaundement
...aboueſaide, to lycence other
...perſons, to cary oꝛ conuey a-
...mares, oꝛ geldings into Scot-
...into any other partes beyond
...carye and conuey ſuch nũber
...geldings oꝛ mares, oꝛ any of
...into Scotland, oꝛ into any other
...partes beyonde the ſea, as ſhall be
...in any ſuche licences as be-
...ſpecifyed, any thinge mencioned in
...act to the contrary in any wiſe not
...ſtanding. Pꝛouided alwaies, and
...enacted by auctoꝛity afoꝛeſaid that
...any thinge therin conteined
...any wiſe extende to any perſon
...perſons, which at any time hereafter
...cary oꝛ conuey any hoꝛſe, mare, oꝛ
...into Scotland, oꝛ into any other
...partes beyonde the ſea, to ſeruc
...in his warres, with the ſame
...mares, oꝛ geldings, any thinge
...in this act to the contrarye
...wiſe notwithſtandinge. And to
...the kinges maieſty ſhall not
...be decerned in the number of
...mares oꝛ geldings, wheꝛby
...ſhalbe eaſed, & conueied into
...that the partie oꝛ wheꝛby hers
...obtaine any licence by foꝛce
...the cariage oꝛ conueiances
...horſes, mares, oꝛ geldings to be
...conueied into Scotland. Be it
...ther foꝛe enacted by the auctoꝛitie afoꝛe
...ſaid that all and euery ſuch perſon and
...perſons, which hereafter ſhal be lycen- Licenced.
...ced, according to this acte, to cary oꝛ con-
...uey any hoꝛſes, mares oꝛ geldinges in
...to Scotland, ſhal befoꝛe the ſame cary-
...age oꝛ conueyance, vppon the payne of
...foꝛfaytyre of the ſaid hoꝛſe, mare, oꝛ gel- Foꝛf.
...dinge, oꝛ the double value therof, wher
...of the one moity to be to the kinge, and
...thother moity to him oꝛ them that will
...ſue foꝛ ye ſame by ſuch like action as is
...befoꝛe ymitted in this act, ſhew his oꝛ Shew
...their ſaid licẽce to one of ye thre wardes
...of the thꝛe marches of England, to the
...intent that one of the ſaide wardeynes
...ſhall cauſe the number of the ſaide hoꝛ- Number.
...ſes mares oꝛ geldings ſo licenced to be
...conueyed into Scotlande, not onely to
...be kalendarde in a boke to remayne in Kalendard,
...his owne cuſtody, but alſo to be endoꝛ- Endoꝛſed.
...ſed and wꝛitten on the backeſyde of the
...ſaide lycence, and the ſame endoꝛſement
...to be ſigned with the hande of the ſaide
...wardeyne. Pꝛouided alwayes that it
...ſhall be lawfull to euery of the kings
...ſubiectes that ſhall paſſe ouer beyonde
...the ſea, to ſhippe and carye with them Cary
...hoꝛſes, oꝛ geldinges, foꝛ their onely oc-
...cupacion in their iourneys, and not to Journey
...the intent to ſell the ſame beyonde the
...Sea. And that intente to be iudged by Intent,
...the othe of hym oꝛ them, that ſo wyll ca- Othe.
...rye ouet anye hoꝛſe, oꝛ geldyng, which
...of he ſhall be takem beſoꝛe the Cuſto-
...mers oꝛ theyꝛ deputyes oꝛ Searcher of
...euery ſuch poꝛte, where the ſame hoꝛſe
...oꝛ geldynge, ſhall bee ſhypped, beſoꝛe
...the ſhyppynge thereof. Pꝛouided al-
...wayes, that the Wardeyne of the fiue Warden of
...Poꝛtes nowe beinge, oꝛ hereafter ſhal the v. poꝛtes.
...be, maye yearely at hys pleaſure, geue
...fyre hoꝛſes oꝛ geldinges; and no moꝛe vi. hoꝛſes.
...within one yeare, at one oꝛ dyuerſe ti-
...mes, vppon lyke payne, as is afoꝛe-
...ſayde, to anye perſonne oꝛ perſonnes,
...in the partyes beyonde the Seas, be-

ing in amitie with the kinges highnes
or his successours, this act or any thing
therin to the contrary notwithstãding.
Prouided also that this acte, or anye
thing therin mencioned be in any wise
hurtefull or prejudiciall to the maister
of the kynges horses, nowe and hereaf
ter to be, for such thinges and commo-
dities, as shall and doe concerne his of-
fice, anye thinge in this acte to the con-
trary notwithstandyng. Prouided also
that it shall be lefull to any the kinges
subiectes, to cary, or send into any par-
ties beyonde the sea, any Mares, wher
of the pryce of any one mare so to be ca
ryed, doth not exceade. x.s. in suche and
lyke maner as Mares being of the pry-
ses of. vi.s. viij. pece ben, or might haue
bene conueyed ouer the seas before the
makinge of this act, any thinge in this
acte, or in any other acte or acts hereto
fore made to the contrary hereof not-
withstandinge. An. Ed. 6. ca. 5.

Master of the horse.

Mares.

9 ¶ Where in the Parliament hol-
den at London the thirde day of Nouẽ-
ber, in the .xxi. yere of the raigne of the
late kinge of moste worthye memorye
king Henry the eight, and from thence
adiourned and proroged to Westmin-
ster, and ther continued by diuers pro-
rogacions, vntill the fiftene day of Ja-
nuary in the .xxiii. yere of the raigne of
the said late kinge, amongs other thin-
ges, there was one act or statute made
wherby the selling, exchaunging, or de-
liuery of any horses, geldinges, or ma-
res into Scotlande by anye Englishe
man should be felony, which acte or sta
tute is entituled, an act ỳ no Englishe
man shoulde sel, eschaunge, or delyuer
to be conueyed into Scotland any horse
geldinge, or mare, without the kinges
licence, as by the same acte and statute
more at large dothe and may appeare.
And although the same estatute was a
very good and necessarye lawe for the
maintenaunce of the strengthe of thys
realme, and for the due pol
the state of the same, yet the
by certaine acts of repele
in the time of the late kinge
the syxte, as also in the time of
Pary, was by certain general
repealed & made voide, by rea
of diuers wicked and euil disp
sons, haue of late tyme for
priuate gaine, conueyed diuers
geldings & mares out of this r
to Scotland, to the great stren
deninge of the Scottish, & woe
detriment & hinderance of this
Wherfore be it enacted by the
most excellent maiesty, with the
spirituall and temporall, and the
mons of this present parliament
bled, & by thauctority of the sam
the said act and statut made in th
rrij. yere of the raigne of the
king Henry the viij. & al & cun
sentẽces, articles, words, matter
clauses therin conteyned shal
first day of May next cõming,
maine & continu in ful force &
to al intentes & purposes, as ful
holy as euer the same was at any
heretofore, any act or statut of
any other matter or cause what
toỳ cõtrary notwithstãding. An.
10 ¶ Where in the parlements
at Westminster in the firste yer
raign of the late king Edward
brother to our soueraine lady
nes maiesty that now is, amo
uers other statuts ther was
statute made against the car
conueying of any horses, gel
mares out of this realme, in
amongst other things ther
also or braunch conteined in
des hereafter folowing. That
Prouided al waies that it shall
ful to euery of the kings subiect
shal passe ouer beyonde the sea,
and carye with them,

Hospitalles & Hospitallers.
Residence.2.
Purueiours.10.
Husbandry.7.
Fyrell.14.
Fleshe.1.
Felony.17.
Ely.ca.19.

& despendus en autres oeps soit plusours homes & femes, ont mouus en grande mischiefe pur defaut de aide viure & socourz al displesance de dieu & peril des almes dez tielx maiz despesourz. Le roy nre seignour treslouestraine cōsiderāt lz meritoiez & deuoutez entēts de lez foūdourz auantdits, & auri lez maluez insolents gouernāces en ieeux de la duise & assez suisoits ad ordein & estable q̄ quāt as hospitalx q̄ur sont d la patronage & foūdation le roy, lez ordinaries p̄ vertu des cōmissions le roy a eux adzesses enquergent de mañ & del foūdacō dez diez hospitalx & de la gouernāces & estate dicelx & de toutz autz maiz en ce party necessaries & besoignables, & ceficions ent p̄files certifient en la chācellary le roy. Et q̄ilz as autz hospitalx, si soient dauk foūdacion & patronage q̄ de roy lz ordinaries enchegerēt d la mañ des foūdacō eskate & gouernāce dicelx, & d cez autz maiz & choiez besoignables en ce ptie & sur ceo facēt entre cō & reformacō solōc les lets de seint eglz come a eux appliem. An.2.H.5.ca.1.

Patronage.
Ordinaries.
Comission.
Reformacion

¶ An.2.H.6.c.1, it was enacted y the hospital of S. Leonards of yorke, might gather thzanes & haue an actiō foz thē.

He Auowson.1.
Chauntries in al
Citation.12.
Corporacion.5.
Firll fruites.9.
Monasteries.9.11.13
Portmain.2.
Saint Johns.1.
Templers.1.
Vacabonds.2.7.8.

Hostilers hostreis and Inholders

He butter and
chese.3.
Custome.4.11.
Extension of
Rattes.3.
Filth.3.
Horsbred.1.
Furres.3.10.
Iustices in eyre.4.
Laborers.13.32.
Marchantes.26.28.
Money.12.13.
Purueiours.34.
Robbery.2.
Serchers.1.
Staple.22.
Vitalle.3.8.10.

Coyp hold.

Custome.

Fyſh

Maye. Burgeſſes.

Take.

Fyſh. Victuals.

Thoſe ſumes

An act was made for the partition of Yourſelf hethy. Wherein is appointed certaine peels to certain plonsto; copphold lands and that thoſe parcels ſhal bee ſet as coppe holde landes, or by leaſe for .xxi. yeres.

Hewſer of Religion.

the Poſſeſſeries in all.

Hull.

Anno.27. H.8.cap.3. An acte was made for takinge a waye the cuſtomes & tals taken by the maire & comunalty of the towne of Hull which they toke for ſithe brought into that towne. But this act in an.32. H.8. ca.32. was from thence forth repealed and it is ther further enacted that fro henceforth it ſhalbe lawful to ye maire & burgeſes of the kings ſaid towne upon Hull & their ſucceſſors, maiers and burgeſes of the ſame, and all other offi cers & miniſters ther for the time being, from time to time, at all times hereafter, to receive, haue and take of all & every the inhabitants and fiſhermen of the ſaide countries of Holdr. & Northe of all other places to the ſaid towne of Hull for ſuch beaſtes, fyſhes, ſalt fyſh & all other victuals by them or any of them hereafter to be brought to be ſolde into the kinges ſaid towne of Hull, ſuch ſumes of money as hereafter ſolo with, yt is to ſay, for euery laſt of herynges of euery perſone priuileged .xx.d. for ye laſt. And for euery hundred ſalt fiſhe .iij.d. for euery laſt of ſpratts .viij.d. And of euery perſon not priuileged for euery laſt of herings .xx.ſ. iij.d. and for euery hundred ſalte fiſhe .iij.d. for euery laſte of ſpratts .viij.d. as afore the ſaid act made in the .xxvij. yeare of the raigne of our ſaid ſouereigne lorde the kinge. And the ſaid maire and burgeſes haue vſed and accuſtomed to take any thing expreſſed or contayned in the ſaide acte to the contrary notwithſtanding. Prouyded alwais, and be it. &c. that this act or anye thing therin eſtabliſhed ſhal not extende nor be any cauſe of hurt, preiudice or preiudiciall to charge any citie, borough or towne corporate, or the inhabitants of them, for anye cuſtome, impoſition or polle then they by any of them were charged or chargeable vnto the makynge of the ſaide acte made in the ſaide .xxvij. yere, expreſſed or contayned in the ſame acte to the contrarye in anye wiſe notwithſtanding. And it is alſo enacted that the ſhippes, barkes, [illegible] Humber, the Hauens and riuers [illegible]

Hundredes.

Of Baylifs, Bailifes & ſeruauntes for mayntenaunce of Retentours.

Retentours de terre & ne ſeigneuries graūd ſumme d'deme, per ple ſoite greue de charge p faire a tiels termes.

Statutes.

So Conuenient Statutes.

Parliament.

7.8.

Robbery.

Wales.

Hunters & hunting.

Nul vnes actiſter, laborer

called deare hayes or
by the space of a yere next
that no such hayes or
hayes, or buckstalles &c.
son kno honestly stalke
ysons to stalke with
stalles to any deare belong
haye, forest, or lothyuit,
the shire his owne grounde,
parke without licence of
master of the game, or his
ground, stake, forell, or pale
or ground. And
er all statutes for euery time
shall be in force. And
persons with houte
ground sea, stake or caule
by meane of craft or engin,
without it be lost by hanking
be so, upon paine of
dairy deer taken or slain
That no person or persons
their owne ground take
persons out of the nest with
of the owner of the ground

NO person of what estate, degree
or condicion he be, shall haue any
house or houses, or any parke
within 2 yeres passed hath ben
tillage a husbandry
shall haue the tenth part of euery such
for his labour in that behalf
Also that no person or persons of what es-
tate, degree, or condicion they be, from
hence forth bere, kill, or haue in
his custody any dog, which ouer
lawe. And that the iustices of peace with
in euery shire at euery sessions of the
peace, or the wardes of leete shall haue full
authority and power to enquire of such
offendours. And after such enquisitions
found, the said iustices of the peace and
shall haue full
power by their seuerall warrantes to leuie
the said forfaytures of x. s. for
euery hare so killed, and xl. s. for
euery deare so killed, to the vse of the
king our soueraigne lord, his heires and
successours, to be leuied by the
iustices of peace in their sessions, and
to be so, upon paine of
forfaiture found in euery leete to be to
the lord of the leete. 25. H. 8. cap.

Dorsetshire.
Hauing in all
Monasteries.

¶ Huntingtonshire.
The hye wayes.

¶ Hertfordshire tillage.

house or houses, of any more
within 2 yeres passed hath ben
tillage a husbandry
shall be letten
20. acres of land at least
tillage.
houses, land be paid to keepe
the same. And that they
sustaine & maintaine houses and
in the same shall haue dayly vpon the said ground & land con-
tinually before the eyes of any person or persons conuersant & necessary for maintayning
the premisses & for the vpholding of the said tillage & husbandry
thereof in the parishe aforesaid. And if any such owner or owners of
any such house or houses & landes take,
or cause to be taken, any such house or houses
aforesaid, contrary to the tenor & effect of this acte, that then euery
such person so doing shall forfeit for euery such offence
to be committed to prison, and the owner or owners of the said
shall be bound in like wise to keepe

Houses

and maintaine houses and buildynge, vpon the said ground and land conuenient & necessary for the maintaynynge & vpholding of the said tillage & husbandry, & if any man do contrary to the premisses or any of them, that then it be lefull to the king if any such landes or houses be holden of him immediatly, or to the lordes of the fees, if any such landes bene holden of them immediatly to receiue yerely half the value of the issues & profits of any such landes wherof the house or houses ben not so maintayned & sustayned. And the same halfe dele of the issue & profits to haue, holde, & kepe to his or their owne vse, without any thing therefore to be paide or geuen to suche time as the same house or houses be sufficiētly builded or repaired again

Tyllage.

Kyng,

Lordes,

Receyue.

Half pfits,

Other vse,

Freholde.

And that no maner of freehold be in the king ne in any suche lorde or lordes by the taking of any such profites, or, or in any such lands, in no maner of tourne but only the king, & the said lord or lordes haue power to take receiue & haue the said issues & profits as is aboue said. And therfore the king or the said lorde or lords to haue power to distraine for the same issues & profits to be had & peeiued by them, in such tyme aboue said by auctority of this present act. A. 4. H. 7. c. 19.

Distrayne.

¶ All such tolons, villages, boroughs & hamlets, tithing houses, and other habitations in anye paryshe or paryshes within this realme wherof the more part the first day of this present parliamente was or were vsed & occupyed to tilling and husbandry by the owner or owners therof for their singuler profit auaile & lucre wilfully sithen the sayde first day be or hereafter shalbe suffred or caused to fal downe & decay, whereby the husbandry of the same tolons villages, boroughs, hamlets, tithing houses & other inhabitations & parishes within this realme ben or hereafter shall be decayed & turned from the said vse & or-

Towners decayd

cupation of husbandry and tillage pasture, shall be by the said owners, their heires, successours or assignes, or other for the, within the next after such wilful decay made again mete & conuenient people to dwel & inhabite in the same & haue, vse, & therein to exercise husbandry & tillage, as at the said first day of this present parlement, or sithen was vsed, occupied & had after the vsage of the country where such land lyeth, at the costes & charges of the same owner or owners their heires, successours, or assignes. And if the said first day of this present parlement any lands which at the same first day were commonly vsed in tillage then were commonly vsed in tillage ben enclosed, or from henceforth enclosed, be tourned onely to pasture whereby any house of husbandry in this realme is or shall be decayed, that then all such lands be by the same owner or owners their heires successours or assignes, or for them within one yere next the same decay put in tillage & occupied in husbandry as they were the same first day of present parlement or in any time after the mañer & vsage of the countrey where such land lieth. And if any or plons do contrary to the premisses or any of the, that then it be lefull to the king if any such lands or tenements holden of him immediatly, all fraudulent couin & colusion therof cleerly put away, & the same matter of record or estate, if any such lands or tenements holden of the immediatly by knight service therof had to heire

same wilbin this realme this act to contynue & endure tyll Aug. 7. H.8.ca.1.

Note ỹ in an. 6. H.8.ca.5. An act was made almost such like wise to this, to endure to Christmas that next followyng.

3 ¶ The king, his heirs, & successours from & after ỹ feast of S. Michaell tharchangel, which shalbe in ỹ yeare of our lorde God M.D.xxviij. shal take and have the moitie of all issues reuenues, rentes and profits comming and growing of all and singuler meses, landes, & tenures now & then remaining, inclosed, decayed, or converted from tillage into pasture, contrary to ỹ tenour and true meaning of ỹ said act made in the said fourth yere of king Henry the. viij cap. 19. before, and being at this present day so found already by office & verdyt of xij. men or which hereafter at anye time by like office & verdit shalbe found of whom so ever they be holde, whiche have ben decayed, & converted to tillage into pasture ỹ thre yeres next before ỹ saide fourth yere of ỹ raign of ỹ said noble king Henry ỹ viij. until such time as ỹ owner of the said meses landes & tenures, shall have builded & reedified again in & upon conuenient place all ỹ said meses, landes & tenures, to euery fifty acres, forty acres or thirtie acres of land, one sufficient tenement mete for an honest man to dwell in, & also until such time, as the same owners have converted or caused all ỹ saide landes so misused to be converted from pasture into tillage againe, according to the nature of the soile, and course of husbandry used in the countrey where any such landes do lye, and according to the true entent and meaning of the said acte. Prouided alwayes and be it enacted that if any owner of landes and tenements at any time after the last day of Aprill, in the yeare of our lorde God M.D.xxviij. shall make sufficient

Syng

Moytie

Inclosed. Decayed. Pasture

Office Verdit,

Until,

Redefied,

Conuerted. Tillage.

Owner.

Decay.

Vallure.

Lord.

Woyte,

with in 1 yere

Office,
Woyte,

Untill.

Reedyfied

Tyllage.

Freholde

Office,
Tillreym.

dentur vt tam ipsi quam omnes alij quorum
& singulorum hæc voluntas
nomina & cognomina dominorum,
fermorum & occupatorum eorundem
ibidem sub hac forma
Commissionarios ad huiusmodi tempus &
locum limitandos
Commissionarios
tibus & quod
presentimenta
mento indentato & sigillato
sigillis quorum
deliberand
& alterum
ficand
Cancellar
court of the Exchequer, there to remain
of record among the kinges mayelties
recordes of the same court of the Exche-
quer, to the intent that this statute shall
be the more diligently and indifferently
put in execution according to the
true meaning thereof. And be it enacted
such Commissioners as shall hereafter
be constituted by vertue of the kinges
Commission to put this acte in execu-
tion and that before suche tyme as they
shall sitte vpon the same Court
Lord Chauncellour of Englande or
keper of the greate seale for the
time being or before suche other perso
or persones as shall haue authoritie
by leaues Chauncellour of Englande or
keper of the greate seale for the
time being or before suche other perso
or persones as shall haue authoritie

Presentment
Names
Engrossed.
Certificat.
Exchequer
Exchequer,
Commissioners.
Oathe.

execucion of this statute, and of all and euerye thinge, concerninge the same, for the better maintenaunce of Tillage, and increase of corne to be hadde according to the true meaning of this acte. And bee it further enacted, that the saide Commissioners or those of them in the shire, shall have authoritie and power to direct their precepte to the shreife of the countie, being within the limittes of their Commission, commaunding suche and as many honest men of the beste sorte, as to him seemeth, by whome the truthe maye best be knowen to enquire, and true presentmente make of all and euerye the premisses, and to sett such reasonable fines illices, and amerciaments, vppon suche persons as shall make default of their appearaunce or making theire appearaunces, shall neglect to doe their duties in, and about the execucion of the premisses, as to the same Commissioners, or foure of them, shall bee by their discretions thought meete and conuenient, so that the same fine or amerciament for any one default exceede not the summe of twentye shillynges. And that the same fynes, illices, and amerciaments, so by them taxed, and sette, shalbee yearelye vnto and truelye shreated into the saide courte of the Exchequier, and there to bee leuyed to the kynges vse, as other fynes and amerciamentes, haue beene there accustomed and vsed to bee leuyed. Prouided alwaies, that the puttinge of any landes or tenementes hereafter from pasture to tillage, according to the fourme and effecte of this acte, shall not in anye wise extende vnto anye cause of breache, or forfeyture of anye bonde, couenaunte, paymente or bonde, nowe made, or hereafter to bee made, by reason whereof anye personne or personnes whiche in anye wyse is, or shalbee bounde vnto anye other personne or personnes in anye suche bonde, couenaunte, paymente or bonde, nowe made, or hereafter to bee made, shall forfeyte, or loose the benefite of the same bonde, couenaunte, paymente or bonde, nowe made, or hereafter to bee made, anye thinge therein conteined to the contrarye notwithstandinge. Prouided alwaies, that this acte, or anye thinge therein conteined, shall not extende to anye wyfe, executors or administrators of anye person or persons, that shalbe keper or keepers of anye parke, or parkes, or couine, onelye for the necessarye vse of the houses and hospitalitie of some of the same person or persons, nor to anye person or persons, that commonlye do vse to kepe anye sheepe to pasture, by the space of xl. yeares past, nor to anye waste grounde or heathes, nor to anye common downes, fennes, moores, or marishes, which haue not beene commonlye vsed to be tilled in fillage, within xl. yeares last past, nor to anye landes nowe being in warren, or nowe vsed and kepte for conyes, nor to anye grounde nowe or lyenge from wood, bushes, brakes, or fyres into the kynde of pasture, nor to anye landes nowe enclosed for parke, commonly vsed within the same, that bythout fraude or couyne, haue beene vsed for anye parke within yeares laste before this present parliament, nor to any pastures, nor to any marshes that haue lye within tenne yeres last past, surrounded, or otherwise kept for the pleasure of our soueraigne lorde the kinge, or any of his noble progenitors, nor to anye orchard, garden, or yarde, nor to anye pasture, that yearelye hathe been vsed or is to be mowen for hay, nor to anye landes or pastures, whereof anye landes without fraude, couyne, or deceipte, shall be yearelye solden, or to be solden, for the terme of three yeares next ensuinge the makinge of this acte, nor to anye landes, that shalbe vsed, or kepte for the necessarye vse, profite, or commoditie of the towne of Calleis, or the marches of the same, that shalbe vsed, or kepte for the necessarye vse, profite, or commoditie of the towne of Berwike vpon Tweede, or the marches of the same, that shalbe vsed, or kepte for the necessarye vse, profite, or commoditie of the towne of Barwike

anye tyme heretofore, shalbe ... or anye tyme or tymes ... anye decaye ... in any parish, town ... hamelett, or other place or ... of this realme, for the whiche ... persons haue already ... one yeare after the feaste of ... next comming, or within one ... after anye suche inquisicion ... to bee founde after suche con... arable ground into pasture ... shall tourne, or convert to til... arable grounde, as at the ... grounde, or lesse within the ... towne, tyllage, or ham... within anye of them, where ... lande so hath beene or here... tylled converted from tyllage ... and do suffer the same land ... from pasture to tillage, so ... in tillage, and be arable, ... keepinge the same so pasture ... longe as the landes tourned ... as is aforesaide shal be vsed ... Anye thing in this presente ... conteined to the contrarie hereof ... notwithstanding. And it ... as well as Commissioners, ... Justices of Oyer, ... as Justices of the peace in ... and none other, shall ... power and authoritie, to en... premisses, and shall certi... commenors that shalbe had ... into the court of Chaun... and thence to be treated in ... same into the Kinges court ... and that the partye gri... may haue, and tender his ... owing to the lawes of this ... the same court, whether by ... tenementes to founden ... inquisicion, bee holden of ... dually or not. Prouided ... that this acte nor any ... contained, shall or maye ... anye wise extende, to graunt any act ... to any Justice, Iudge, Officer, or ... anye other officer, Minister, or Officers ... to entringe, breake or enter into any ... libertie or liberties, for the execucio of Liberties. ... anye precepte or other proces, whyche Proces ... shalbee hereafter to him or them awar... ded by authoritie and vertue of this ... acte other wyse then hee or they might ... haue doone before the makynge of the ... same, anye thynge herein conteined to ... the contrary in anye wise notwithstandynge. Prouyded also that if ... anye person or personnes offending ... this acte, bee at anye tyme hereafter Offendors. ... impeched, or sued by force of this acte ... for anye offence or offences committed ... or done, or to bee committed or doone ... contrarye to this acte, that then the ... partye offending so sued, shall not be im... peched by the Kinge or by anye other Twise sued ... for the same offence, by vertue of anye ... lawe, acte or actes, statute or statutes, ... heretofore to have or made, for the reso... lucion of anye of articles or branches ... conteined in this acte. Anye thinge in ... this acte or anye other act or actes had ... or made, to the contrarye in any wyse ... notwithstanding. Prouyded also, that ... this acte or any thing therein conteyn... ned, shall not extende to charge any per... sonne or personnes, with anye penal... tye or forfeiture, for or concerning any ... offence done or to be done contrary to ... the tenour of this acte, vnlesse hee or ... they so offending, be sued or impeched Sued. ... for the same, within three yeres next Three yeres. ... after the same offence be founde by in... quisicion as is aforesaid. This acte to en... dure to fourteene yeres, and from thence vn... to the ende of the next parliament. An... Endure. ... the said act. 5. of mi. 4. H. 7. ca. 19. ... before rehearsed, euery branch therein shalbe ... kept, obserued, and put in due execucio, and re... mayne and continue in force for euermore. Confirm. ... And whereas the pursuyte in the said acte

doth

Houses.

hath and by reason to bee or have any house hav-
ing fower acres of land or more vsed
vnder the
occupacion of which words
some doubte hath risen. Be it &c. that the
said statutes of anno 4. H. 7. cap. 19. be-
fore & and the penalti and pvnicione
of the same shall from henceforth ex-
tende to houses to be decayed, y have or
hereafter shall have twentye acres of
ground or more to them lying or belon-
ginge, whether the same or anye parte
therof be hath been, or shalbee vsed or
put in tillage or not the saide xx. acres
to be accompted and measured after y
quantitie, rate & measure of the statut
or ordinance called y Statut treatinge
or ordinance, de terris mensuradis. and
not other wise. Any vsage, or custom,
or other thinge whatsoever to the con-
trary therof notwithstandinge.

Houses decayed.

20. acres Measured.

Werdikynge Houses.

And for a further provision for reedy-
fying of houses decayed, & for kynges of
pasture into tillage, and for encrease
of corne. Be it &c. y the king & Quenes
highnesse, & theires and successours of
y Quenes graces shal & maye at all
tyme hereafter, as often as to them shal
seme needful, & conveniet & ward their
highnes aboriion or commissions un-
der the great seale of England to be
directed to such pisones as to them shal
seme mete, hable and conveniet, wher-
of three at the least shalbe of y Quenes
counsaill, them thereby or fowre of
them at the least, whereof two to be

Commission

Quorum.

Executes

of the Quorum to execut & be executed
this present act according to the true
intent, effecte, and meaning of y same
the which Commissioners or fowre of
them at the leaste, whereof two to be of
the Quorum by vertue of the said Co-
mission, and of this y present acte, shall
have full power and auchoritie to en-
quire heare & determine, by the othes
of twelue menne, or by information

Determine

or other lawfull waies and meanes
as shalbe devised in other acte, in
and Quernes highnes
seall, record, all and singuler
and offences committed
the feast of saint George the
in the xx. yeare of the reigne of
king of famous memorie king
the righte or hereafter to be
or done, as well contrary to the
and effect of the saide former acte
trarye to ons other act made
liament holden in the seuenth
the raigne of the saide late king
the eight. cap. 1. before. intitule
act tanswide letting downe of
And also to enquire, heare,
determine by the saide waies
all grounde whatsoever, con
from tyllage to pasture, since the
feast of saint George the marti
saide twentye yeares of the said
of the saide king Henry the
hereafter to be converted from
to pasture, and also of all
or were any come fielde newly
imployed sithence the said feast
after ne lye ly to bee tyed,
converted to the kepinge of
not being lawfull warren
by any cause of anye prisonne
saunies other then the owner
counties, sithens the said feast
or hereafter shalbe decaid,
or consumed, and the said
ners or fowre of them, where
be of the Quorum shal and
order and direction, for the re
of such offences, decaies and
in maner and fourme follo
is to says that or fowre of
leaste whereof two to be
tyme shal and maye
saunce, in good sommes
bee knowledged to the
of our soveraigne Lorde
soveraigne lorde the
tes and successours,

same monethly deliuer or cause to be
deliuered the coppie of theise layde
ouer sygnes and sealed by them or iij.
of them to the tenaunt, termor or ten-
naunt keepynge, resiaunge or inhabi-
tinge the grounde or place for ẏ whych
the ouer shalbee made to the intent ẏ
same maye bee deliuered ouer, or de-
liuered to the saide owner or owners,
that shall or ought to bee charged by,
or with the same. And if the place, in
whiche anye such decayed house or
houses, hath beene, or shalbee situate,
shalbee founde in the handes of anye
persone or persones, other then such
persone or persones as shall doe suf-
fer or make the saide decaye, then the
saide commissioners or foure of them,
whereof twoe to bee of the Quorum,
shall and maye order and enioyne all
and euerye persone and persones hav-
ing the immediate and present title
enterest in the saide grounde and pla-
ces wherein anye of the aforesaide de-
cayes shall be founde as is aforesaide
to reedifye and buylde againe the saide
decayed house either in the saide place
where it was decayed or nere vnto
the same, which the same shall lone, pa-
rishe or hamlet, lordshi such tyme
and in such sorte as too the saide
Commissioners, or foure of them,
whereof twoo too bee of the Quorum
shall seeme reasonable and conue-
nient. And shall further assesse and tare
all and euery persone and persones
hauing anye particular estate in ẏ sayde
grounde, belonging to anye such house
decayed, for terme of life, yeares, or by
copy of court roll to be contributory to-
wardes ẏ said reedifficatiõ, & buylding,
in such sume or sumes of money to bee
paide to ẏ foresaid pties hauing ẏ imme-
diate & present enheritace, & being ordred
& enioyned to reedifie ẏ same, as to ẏ saide
commissioners, or four of thẽ, whereof
twoe

Copyy.

Fermors.

Owners.

Other hands.

Tax.

Reedifie.

Tax.

Particuler estate.

kyne to bee of the Quorum, shall seeme meete and reasonable, hauinge respecte and regarde to the seuerall estate and termes of all and euerye the sayde particuler tenauntes, and to the commodities, profites, and emolumentes thereto seuerallye and respectiuely belonginge, and also hauyng respecte to suche couenauntes graunted agreed and conditions as bee or shalbee contained in anye lawfull writyng made concerning the estate of any of the persones to bee charged for the saide reedification or for the contribucion of anye thinge towardes the same tree hold, estate, remaynder or reuercion, as is aforesaide, according to their seuerall interest, estates, commodities, and profites. And be it enacted by the authoritie aforesayde that all and euery persoune and persounes, bodyes politike and corporate that shall haue anie estate or interest in anye of the sayde houses, places or grounds, wherin anye of the aforesaide decaies, shall bee committed and found, or presented as is before saide, from or by anye person or persounes so ordered and enioyned as is aforesaide, shalbee charged & chargable according to his or their estate or estates, commodities and profits, in the same in like sorte and maner as he or they from whome or by whome the same estate or estates, shalbee by anye meanes deryued, or conueyed, shoulde or oughte to haue beene by force of the said couenaunt and iniunction. And also that the persoune or persons that shall bee appointed or charged by the sayde orders and iniunctions, or by this statute, to reedyfye anye of the decayed houses before saide, and not haue anye contribution, arte or summe of money, or other thinge of anye others towardes the same, shall and may by vertue hereof haue one accion of dette for the same against the party or par-

Heuerall estate. Termes Profits.

Couenauntes

Contribucio.

Grant. Charged

Contribucio.

Det.

ties appointed to pay the same and gainst their heires, executors or assignes in anye of the kynge & quenes maiesties ordinarye courtes of recorde or shall sue for the same by iniunction before the saide Commissioners, foure of them, whereof two to be of the Quorum. In whyche suite no iunction, iuager of lawe, protection nor essoine shalbee alloweed for the defendaunt. And if anye partye or parties that shoulde or oughte to paye or geue anye summe of money, or other thinge in contribution as is aforesaide shall vppon a reasonable request thereof to bee made, wilfullye refuse or laye to paie or geue the same, that then the pleintife vppon his suite may haue and recouer treble damages against the saide defendaunt. And further bee it enacted that if the saide grounds or grounds so conuerted from tillage to pasture, or vsed or employed to the keepinge of connyes, to the decay of corne as is aboue sayde, shall be in the handes or possession of anye one or persounes, other then such as doth conuert the saide ground tillage to pasture, or vse or employ the sayde grounds with connyes as aforesaide that then the sayde commissioners, or foure of them whereof two to bee of the Quorum, shall and may order and enioyne the occupier of the sayde grounds or grounds so conuerted from tillage to pasture or vsed or employed to the keping of connyes as aforesaid, to tourne the same againe to tillage, or to destroy or kill the said connies kept vpon the same within such time & vppon such paines by them shalbe limitted and appointed. And be it enacted that euery such order and iniunction aboue mencioned, shalbe entred of record, & the copy thereof written in parchemt, & signed and sealed by the sayde commissioners or suche

ters and breaches of orders and iniunc
cions that shalbee taken knowledged
or made before the said commissioners
or four of them and to assesse such fines Fynes.
and amerciamets as to them shal seme
meete & conuenient vpon the Shirife
and other officers and persones, what Officers,
so euer making default and for con-
temptes and other misdemeanours be
fore them. And shall haue authoritie
to returne xl inuanelles to be retour-
ned before the as the Iustices of peace
maie doe And further be it e. that eue
ry of the commissioners shall haue for Cõmissioners
euerie daie he shall sitte to execute this wages.
commission twelue shillings, and to the
clerke ꝑ shall serue and write al pro- Clerke.
cesse and other recordes before the said
commissioners, for euery daie he shall
attende vpon the said commissioners
three shillings and foure pence ꝑ same
to be paid by the Shirife or clerke of ꝑ Shirife.
court the fines, forfaitures, & amer
ciamentes, that shall aryse or be sessed
for any matter or default before ꝑ sayd
commissions, and the Shirife, to be al- Allowannce.
lowed vpon his accounpte for ꝑ same, Accompt
so ꝑ the same be noted & specified in Estretes
estreats signed by ꝑ sayd comissioners
or four of them, whereof two to be of
Quorum. Prouided al waies and bee it
enacted that the sayd commissioners or
any of them by vertue of this acte shal Not power
not haue power or auctoritie to do any
thing touching the offenders or defaults Contrary.
aforesaide contrarie to the ordinaunce
or purtenaunce of any statute herto fore
made or to the exclusion or taking a-
waye of any benefite or libertie per- Benefite.
mitted or graunted to any maner of perso
by any prouision in any of the saide
statutes or contrarie to the effecte of a- Lycence.
ny licence heretofore graunted by the
Kynge and Queenes highnes or the
Quenes highnesse or any of the aun-
cestours or successours of ꝑ Quenes
highnesse, so that the same lycence be

the lwes to them or foure of the vnder
sheale before execution of the sentence
or decrees aforesaid. Any thing also
sayde to the contrarye thereof in anye
wise notwithstanding. And for almuch
as it is lyke to bee that some bodies ha
uinge twenty acres of ground or more
to them lyinge or belonginge, bee de-
cayed without anye inwarding detayne
in them that haude the libertie taunce or
possession therof, as by tyze, breaches,
and surrounding of waters, or by des
truction of enemies or rebelles, or of
such as hadde particuler estates therin
for terme of life or yeares, or by
such other like meanes or wayes, and
that they whoe by the ordinance afore-
sayde, shoulde receiue the same, are of
suche powerye that they cannot not by
all enterwemende receiue or buylde vp
al the same houses againe. And for al-
muche also as some perchaunces haue
erected and buylded vp newe houses in
some other places vpon the same lands
lyinge to the sayd houses, or vpon some
other lande nere ther vnto in lewe and
place of the house decayed, which are
as auailable to the common wealthe
as the newe erectinge of the decayed
houses in the olde places shoulde bee,
in which cases equitie requireth, they
shoulde not bee punished for the said de-
cate. And forasmuche as it is lyke to be
that some ground conuerted from til-
lage into pasture to be vsed like ve-
rie te small parcells remaininge and
beeinge in dyuers and seuerall mens
handes, so that any one part will not
bee sufficiente to leye anye profite vp-
pon. And for that some grounds haue
beene tylled for certaine yeares, and
buthes, bounds, trees, hedges, and ditches
otherwise to be continued in tillage, and
such like. And that also some tenants
in the absence of landlords haue bene
denyed to sundrie occupiers who haue
tylled the same, not beeinge admitted

Decayed.
Not willfully

Erected

Conuerted
Parcells

Distreynge.

to be of the Quest, shall and may
consider the saide cases and such
lyke and vse their discretions in
ringe and qualifieng of the sai
said parcelmeale of this or any o
foresaide, former estatutes,
dering the sayde cases and
lyke and to inforce the execu
penaltie of this acte, and of the
former acte heerbyngiue,
tuisdomes and dill reeyons of
foure of them at the least
to bee of the Quest, shall
most necessarie. Wher also
saide former acte is in any part
standing. And shall haue
auctheritie to examine wytnes
taken before them, and
to them or to any
them, by vertue of
to bee of the Quest
diuerse
And it is further enacted
as also ground be
than to haue
from

tyng ten pays ame from tyme to tyme, as they shall thinke mete. And be it ena-
cted that if any such person or per-
sones as presently be ame hereafter
shall ame any houses buylded, or re-
edified, or to be reedified, or any grounds
to ber conuerted in tyllage, according
to the tenour and effect of this pre-
sente, or shall not obserue all and
singuler statutes that they the said person or persons
their heires or assignes shall within
three yeres next after the ende of this
session of this present parliament, diuise or
lette to ferme the houses already buyl-
ded or reedified within the same yeres
of grounde inclosed or else lawes with ap-
purtenaunce and lye in the same or ten
acres parell thereof, if there ber nowe
no more of the same landes in the re-
handen that ba the the houses buylded,
or reedified, or ought to ecedified same
as with in such other lordes lying ey
nyent for the said house, shall vnmis
ane lette to ferme the houses hereafter
to be reedified with in two yeres after
the same, shal bee so reedified with the
twenty acres of landes, or the tenne a-
cres parell thereof, or the like number
of acres as is aforesaide. And if any of
the saide houses and landes shall not
be so dimised or letten to ferme as is a-
foresaide: That then the said commis-
sioners or foure of them, or the lesse
thereof, two to bee of the Quorum,
shal have power and auctorite by ver-
tue of this acte to dymise and lette the
saide house and landes to any person
or persones, in maner and other forme
of tenementes in them the same ye-
right, not having any action or suite at
that Parliament against the owners
and ranuyshe the same for seuen yeres
at the most, for such reasonable
rente and vpon such reasonable cou-
nentes, as the saide commissioners
shall thinke meete for both the parties,
so that they take good assurance for

Feb. vj. the

Rediffied Conuerted.

Let to ferm. Leases

Commissioners

7. yeres. Rent

Assurance

the paiment of the rentes and performing of couenauntes, to the profyte of the same as they shall thinke conuenient, vppon which leas the owners of the house and landes, to letten their executours and assignes, and euery of them for the time being and also euery such lesse, their executours & assignes and euery of them, shall haue such remedy and actions vse the one against the other, as they themselues or might haue had if they themselues had only bene partie and parties to the same leases.

Owners

Actions.

And bee it enacted by thauctoritie aforesaid, that if any person or persons shall bee conuicted or charged with, or for any offence that he or they ought not to be charged withall, by this acte or by any of the aforesaide former statutes: That then the same partie and parties shall and may haue his or their trauers and remedye thereto in the Starre Chamber, before the councill there. And be it enacted that this statut shall not in the pleasures of the kinge & queenes maiesties, her heires and successours be put in execution, either by commissioners to bee appointed according to the tenour of this acte, or els by the commissioners to be appointed by their maiesties or the execution of certaine statutes thereof made in this sessions of this present parliament. Prouided allwaies &c. that this acte nor any thing therin contained, shall extende to anye house or buylding made or to be made by any tenant in Dower or other parties terme for terme of life without the assent of him or them in reuertion or remaynder of estate of inheritaunce, vnlesse the same house or buylding bee or shall be made and erected according to the intent and purporte of this statute. Any thinge in this statute to the contrarie not withstanding. Also be it enacted, that any person or persons, shall bee conuicted or condemned of or for any offence or forfaiture of

Offence.

Trauers, Starre chamber:

Cõmissioners

Dower.

Condemned

any recognisaunces, or other matter contained and specified in this acte, vpon any information as the lawe of the realme or partie or parties, that then the same of all such forfaitures and summes of money as shal be due for the same forfaiture, contained in the information, shall bee to the partie or parties that shall exhibite and prosecute the same. Any thing in this acte or in any of the aforesaide actes to the contrarie notwithstanding.

And bee it further enacted, &c. that the said commissioners or foure of them of the leaste, whereof two at least of the Quorum, shal inroll, or cause to be inrolled, of record all suche orders, prouisions, paines, penalties, forfaitures, fines, amerciaments, condemnations, and conuictions, as shall bee had, made, sette, taxed, lefte, or assessed, by reason, or occasion of any matter or thing conteined in this acte, or in any of the aforesaide former actes, and the same recordes to be well and truely kepte, in suche sorte and maner as the said commissioners or foure of them whereof one of the two to be of the Quorum shal thinke meete and conuenient. And be it further enacted, &c. that the said commissioners or foure of them of the leaste, shall by vertue hereof and auctoritie to make, or taxe & assesse procelle for the leuyinge of all suche amerciaments, fines, summes of money and forfaitures that shal bee due for payne, by reason of anye presentment, iudgement, recognisaunce, confession, attachement of goodes, or matter, whatsoeuer hadde, made, taken or done, according to the purporte and intente of this statute, before the iustices of peace maye doe for anye fines or forfaitures before them. And that the commissioners or foure of them of two to bee of the Quorum, shall yearely at the leaste of Saint [illegible] ther-

shall make, or cause to be made
estreates indented of all such forfay-
tures, penalties, fynes, amerciaments,
and summes of money, as shall be due
in the yeare next before the saide feaste
upon the forfaiture of any recognisãce
or by any of ẏ causes or offences aboue
saide, the same estreates to be subscribed
and sealed by the sayde commissioners
or three of them, whereof two to bee of
the Quorum, ẏ one parte therof to bee
sent into the court of the Eschecker, at
Westminster, within fourty dates af-
ter Michelmasse. And the other parte
therof to be deliuered to the Shiriffe of
the shire, which shalbe a sufficiẽt war-
rante to him and his deputie, to leuie ẏ
same in such sorte as hee ought or may
leuie the summes contained in ẏ estrea-
tes to the shirifes directed forth of the
courte of the Eschequer, and ẏ shirife
shall discharge therewith hys accounpte.
And bee it. &c. ẏ if any offendour, shall
once be cõdemned, and pate his Fyne
or forfaiture for anye of the offences a-
foresaide in any court before any Ius-
tices or commissioner hauyng auctho-
rite for that purpose: that then ẏ sayd
offendour or offendours, shall not eft-
soones be charged againe for ẏ offence
before passed, but shall and may plead
his former payment in barre thereof.
And be it further enacted that ẏ clarke
or clarkes that shal writte ẏ matters &
causes before the said commissioners
shall take for the entrie of plees and o-
ther his doinges such fees, and none o-
ther as shall be appointed by the sayde
commissioners, or foure of them, wher
of two to bee of the Quorum, & wrytē
in a Table, that shall bee fixed opē
in the place where the Sessiõs shal
be kepte, vppon payne that the same
clarke to offendynge shal lose and for-
feite to the party greued, treble the va
lue of that which was so taken, and he
or they that shall embesill any recogni-

saunce or recorde shall for euerye suche
offence lose and forfayte fyue pounde
and bee committed to prison vntyl hee
shall paie the said summe of fiue poũde
and also make suche other recompence
and satisfaction as the sayde commissio
ners or foure of them, whereof two to
bee of the Quorum, shall thinke conue
nient. Prouided allwaies and bee it &c.
that this acte nor any thing therin cõ-
tained shall extende to charge any per-
sone or personnes, that shall kere anye
grounde in pasture for the keepinge of
his or theyr owen houses, kyne, or other
cattel for the onelie victuall to be spent
in hys or their house or houses. And be
it &c. that this act nõr any thyng therin
contained, shall in any wise extende to
reedifie anye chiefe manour, place, nor
anye other houses, or buyldinges, but
such as shall bee meete and conuenyẽt
for the the fermours or tenauntes of a
ny other fermeholdes, or tenants for ẏ
maintenance of the grounded that bee
or shalbe assigned or layde to be occupi
ed with the saide houses, buylded, & to
be buylded, according to the intente of
this statute, by the discretion of ẏ said
commissioners or four of them, where-
of two bee of the Quorum, nor shall
extende to cõuert to tyllage any groũd
not exceding fiue acres, which is or shal
bee vsed and inclosed for any gardeyne
orchard, hoppiarde, rape seede, or for cõ-
neys, for the onelye prouision of anye
mans house and to bee spent in ẏ same
and not being hurtfull to the corne of
any persone or persons, other then the
owners of the saide connyes, so that ẏ
sayde gardeyne, orchard, hoppiarde, or
connye garth, shall lye adioyninge or
nigh vñ in one mile to dwellig house ẏ
of the owner thereof, nor shall extend
to conuerte anye grounde to tyllage,
which is, or shalbe lefte vntylled & not
sowen with corne, by reason of the
cuylnesse, barenes, or baronesse of the

Fort. Imprisõ.

Pasture Cattell pulsion

Manour, Place. Houses for, Fermors.

Cõuert Tyllage, 5. acres

pmission.

Gardeyn,

same, vntil such time as the said grou̅d shall be apt and meete for tyllage and to beare Corne againe, as by the said co̅missioners or foure of them, wherof two to be of ỳ Quor̄ũ, shalbe thought conuenie̅t this estatut or any other estatute to the cōtrarie notwithstandig. And bee it &c. That if anye person or persons at any tyme after the Session of this p̄sent Parliament shall conuerte or turne to pasture any grounde nowe being errable and kepte most cō monly in tyllage for the space of twenty yeares laste past before the Sessyon of this p̄sente parliament, and shall not eare and bȳke vppe to tyllage as much other grounde nowe being pasture within the saide lordeshippe or parishe where the said ground so conuerted doth lye within one yere nert after any suche conuersion, & shall not kepe the saide newe eared ground contynually in tillage after any such conuersion, vnlesse that for barronnesse therof hee or they shall conuerte the same to pasture vppon the like order of earing so muche other grounde beyng pasture within the sayde lordeshyppe where suche conuersion shalbee made, shall lose and forfeite for euerie acre conuerted into pasture cōtrarie to the fourme of this acte yerely. x.s. thone halfe therof to the king and Quenes maiesties and thother to hym or them that wyll sue for the same by byll, playnt. &c. wherein &c. This acte to endure to the laste daye of the nerte Parlyament. Anno. 2. & 3. P. & M. Capitulo. 2. This acte was continued. 4. & 5. P. & M. capitulo. 9. And. 1. Elizab. Capitulo. 9. to the ende of the nerte Parliament.

Conuert Pasture.

Fork.

6 ¶ The. 2. statuts. (4. and. 5. before) are repealed by the statut nowe folowinge. And yet by a p̄uiso in the laste ende of thys nerte statute so muche of the sayde two statutes is lefte in force as for byddeth conuertynge of tyllage to pasture in such cases wher the same is not forbidden by thys statute folowinge.

7 ¶ It is therefore ordeined, &c. that the sayde actes, and euerye of them. (*An. 4. H. 7 ca. 19. before. 1.*)(*An. 7 H. 7 ca. before. 2.*) and euery braunche and article in the same, and euerie of them ex teyned, shall from henceforth be put in due execucion, and remaine and continue in force for euermore.

And also where by an act made in the xrvij. yere of the reygne of oure late Souereaigne Lorde kyng Henry the eyghte, whereby dyuers and sundrye Relygious houses of Monkes, Channons, and Nunnes which might not dispende in landes tenements, hereditamentes, aboue the cleare yerelye value of two hundreth poundes were geuen to the sayde late kyng Henrie the eight, his heires or successours for euer: It is among other thinges enacted & ordeined, ỳ al and singuler persons, and bodies politik and corporate to whome the sayd late kyng Henry the eyghte, hys heyres or successours after the making of ỳ same act, shuld geue, grant, lette, or demyse any of their p̄cincte, w̄ the houses therein buylded, together with the demesnes of any Monasteries, Priories, or other religious houses, that shoulde be dissolued or geuen to the saide late kyng Henrye the eight by that acte, and to his heires successours, or assignes of euery such person, bodies politik & corporate shoulde, kepe or cause to be kepte an honest continual house and houshalde in the same citie or p̄cincte, and there occupy or cause to bee occupied pertayning as muche of the demeanes in husbandrie (that is to saie) as muche of the sayde demeanes whiche then were commonlye vsed to bee kepte in Tillage by the

...Abbotes, or Priours of the ... houses, Monasteries, or Priori... s, or by theyr fermour or fermours ...ynge the same, wythin the tyme ...thre yeres next before that acte, ... payne to forfayte to the kynges ...ste, for euerye moneth so offen... ...thre pounde. xiij. shillinges and ... pence, to bee recouered to hys ... in anye of hys Courtes of Re... And ouer that, by the same ... it is enacted that all Justyces ... peace in euerye Shire where anye ... offence shoulde bee committed ... them, contrarye to the true mea... and intente of that acte or sta..., shoulde in euerye quarter and ...all Sessions within the lymittes ... commission, enquire of the pre..., and shoulde haue, full power ...thoritie, to heare and determin ..., and to take and assesse no ... for euerye the sayde offences, ... before limited for the sayde of... and estreates thereof to be made ...tified into the Kynges Exche..., accordynge and at suche tyme ... terme, as other estreates of fi..., fines', and amerciamentes bee ... by the same Justyces, as by the ... more at large doth appeare. ... parte of the sayde Acte con... keepynge of house and hous... in the sayde Sytes and precyne... and occupyinge of such demeans ... same in tyllage, as is aforesaid ... and yet is thought verye be... to the common welth & moste ...ll to bee putte in due execu...

...it therefore enacted by the autho... aforesayde, that the sayde braun... and artycles of the sayde estatute ... aboue mencyoned, made in the ... fiuen and twentye yeare of oure ... late Soueraigne Lorde Kynge ...rye the eyght, and euerye penal... tye and thynge touchynge the same, bee also from henceforthe putte in due execution and shall remayne and contynue in theire full force and vertue, according to the good entente and meaninge of the same laste recyted Statute: Anye thinge in thys presente Acte to bee hereafter conteyned to the contrary, notwithstandinge.

And for asmuche as there hathe bene sythens the makinge of the saide Statute, certeine other lawes and Statutes made in the time of our late Soueraigne Lorde kinge Edwarde the Syxte, and in the tyme of our late Soueraigne kynge Phillippe and Queene Mary, for the reedyfyinge of decayed houses of husbandrye, and for the encrease of Tillage, whiche, beeinge in some partes thereof imperfecte, and in some places to milde and gentle, haue not brought to the decayed state of tillage, and of houses of husbandrie, that longe looked for remedie, whiche was then hoped for.

Be it therefore enacted by the authoritie aforesayde, that the sayde lawes and Statutes made in the times of the saide late kinge Edwarde the Syxte, and kinge Phillip and Queene Mary, touching and concerninge the decaye of houses of husbandrye, and for the encrease of Tillage, and euery article and thinge in them and euery of them conteined, shal be from henceforthe repelled and made voide to all intentes and purposes.

And bee it. &c. that from and after the feaste of Thannunciacion of our Ladye, which shalbee in the yeare of oure Lorde God, a thousande fiue hundred three score and foure: all suche landes and groundes, or so muche in quantity as in any Towne, Tillage, Hamelette, Lordeship, place knowen, or parishe within the realme of Englād or wales, haue ben eared, plowed,

and put in tyllage in anye one peace, & so kept in tyllage by the space of foure yeres, any time sithens the feaste of S. George the Martir in the twenty yere of the reigne of kinge Henry the eight (other then the said demeanes of ỳ said late Monasteries, Priories, and religious houses, geuen as is aboue rehearsed to the saide late Kinge Henrye the eight in ỳ said xx^ti. yere of his reigne) shal be eared, ploughed, bred, and kept in tillage or caused to be eared, plowed bred and kept in tillage for euer, according to the nature of the soyle and custome of the countrie, by the occupier or occupiers therof, without fraude or collusion, vppon paine that euerye offendour contrarie to thys acte, shall lose & forfaite yearelye for euerye acre tenne shyllinges, which forfaiture, shall goe and be in maner and forme following. That is to saie, to such persone or persones as beene nert in reuersyon or remainder thereof, for terme of lyfe, lyues, or in taile, theire executours or administratours. And that by thauctoritie of thys acte, it shal bee lawful for hym or them to leuie the same penaltie & forfaiture of tenne shillinges for euerye acre by dystresse, and to iustifie or make their auowries, or cognisaunces for the same, in such maner and fourm as any person or persones maye do for rentes reserued vpon estate, or estats, made for terme of yeares, of any land or tenementz, or otherwise shal & maie sue for the same penaltie and forfaiture by accion of debte, byll, plaint, or informacion in any court of Recorde of the Queene oure Soueraigne Ladye, her heires or successours, wherein no wager of lawe, essoine or protection, shal bee allowed or admitted for the partie defendaunt. And if they, or anye of them do not distraine, or otherwyse claime or demaunde the sayde yearelie and forfayture by anye the lawes or meanes aforesayde, within the space of one whole yere nexte after the offence done in fourme aforesaide, and pursue for the same with effect, without fraude or couine, and doe not recouer (& might haue recouered the same) with such speede as may be by the due order of lawe: That then after such default shall bee lawfull for him or thē to whō the reuersion, or remainder of the simple of the saide Landes shall appertaine theire executours or administratours to distraine, auowe, or make cognisāce, and iustifie, or otherwyse to sue for the sayde forfaiture and paines fourme aforesaid, at anye tyme within one yeare nexte ensuing anie such default. And in his or theire default, the saide penaltye or forfeiture, to goo and bee to the immediate lorde or Lorde of the fee or fees, of whome the said landes beene holden, to bee recouered in maner and fourme aforesayde so that he or they doe take and sue for his or their remedy therin with in one yere next ensuing any such default, in maner and fourme aforesayde. And in hys or theire default, the sayde penaltye and forfaiture to goo and bee to the queenes highnesse, her heires, and successours, to bee recouered by any of the meanes or remedies, aforesaide, at any tymes, at her or their wylles and pleasures or otherwise to any other persone or persones that will sue, as well for Queenes maiestie her heires and successours, as for him or themselues, for same paine and forfeiture, vpō lyke suyte, the one moitie shalbee and go to the Queenes Maiestie, her heires or successours, and the other to hym or them that so will sue for the same, by action of debte byll, playnte, or informacion in anye of the Queenes Courtes of Recorde, wherein no essoigne, protec-

For. 1.8.

ther wager of lawe, shalbe admitted
or allowed for the partie defendant.
Prouided that if any persone or per-
sones being an occupier and owner of
any suche landes and groundes as is a
tenante, of any estate of enheritaunce
shall offende against the fourme of this
act, That then the saide penaltie & for-
feyture, shal goo and be to the next ime-
diate Lorde, or Lordes of the fee or feez
simple, his or theire executours or ad-
ministratours, to be recouered by such
waies and meanes, as before is limit-
ted and appointed, so that he or they do
sue and take theire remedie for the
same offence aforesaide, within one
yeare after such offence committed
of any suche occupier and owner
beyng a Copyholder, or accustomarye
tenant, that then the said penaltie or
forfeyture, to goo and be too the Lorde
or Lordes of the manour, of whom the
same Coppye or customary tenementz
are holden, theire executours or admi-
nistratours, soo that he or they do pur-
sue and take theire remedie for the same
in suche maner and fourme, and with-
in suche time last before limitted. And in
case suche default of the saide Lord
or Lordes of the fee or fees, and of the
Lorde or Lordes of the saide mannour
or mannours as is aforesayde, or of a-
ny of the said penalties and forfeyture
soo made bee to the Quenes Maiestie
her heires and successours, or to such o-
ther persone or persones as shal sue for
the same, aswel for the Quene, her hei
res and successours as for him and them
selues, in such maner and fourme, as be
fore is declared. In euerye which suite
cause essoigne, protection, or wager of
law shalbee admitted or allowed for
the partie defendant. Prouided alwais
that this acte or any thinge therin con-
teyned shal not bee preiudicial, ne shall
extende to charge any person or persons
that he or they shal turne anye grounde
frome tyllage to pasture, & shal keepe
suche grounde in pasture whole & not
conuerted to tyllage, for the only main
tenaunce and keepynge of his or theire
owen Horses, Geldynges, Mares, or Horse
draught Oxen, or for the maintenance
or kepinge of kyne or other cattell, for Kine,
the onely victualles to be spent in hys Victuales,
or theire owen houses so that the same
persone or personnes hathe, or shal not
haue in his or theire possession, occupa-
cion, or disposicion, other sufficient pas
ture grounde for that purpose, within
fiue miles of his or their mansiõ house v. miles.
Prouided also &c. that no personne or
personnes that shal commonlye feede
and sell yerelye beeues or mottones to
a greater number then he or they shal
yerely spend in victuell, in his or their
owne mansion house or houses, or that
shalbee a common fatter of beeues or
muttonnes, or anye of them, as a com-
mon grasier or sheepemaster, to bee cõ
monlye solde in markettes and fayres
or to common Butchers, shalbe takẽ
expounded or vnderstande to bee suche
persone or personnes, as by this proui
so last aboue mentioned, maye kepe a-
nye grounde or pasture hole, and not
conuerted to tillage for the maynte-
naunce and keepyng of kyne or other
cattal for the onelye victuel to be spent
in his or theire owne houses, but bene
and shalbe excepted out of the same pro
uiso: Anye thinge in the same prouiso
conteyned to the contrary notwithstã-
dinge. Prouided also &c. that this acte
or anye thinge therein conteyned, shal
not extende vnto any laweful Park or
Parkes, or auncient warrens nowe v
sed with the Deare or Conies, or anye
Parke or Parkes heretofore laweful
lye vsed as Parkes, and beynge nowe
disparked, or to anye other grounde
that heretofore haue bene by anye her
highnesse progenitoures, or hereafter
shall fortune to bee made Parkes or

war-

warrēs by licēs of our soueraygn Lady ꝧ Quene, her heirs or successours, with sufficiente clause of dispensation for conuertinge of tyllage into pasture and ben or shalbe layed beklowed and imployed to the maintenance and keepynge of Deare & Connyes, withoute fraude or couine, and not to the kedyng or keepinge of any other cattel or beastes, butte onelye milche kyne for hym or them selues, or his or theire keeper of such Parke or Warren, for the provision of his or theire house or houses, or for kepinge for his or theire horses, geldinges, mares, coltes or swyne, ne shall extende to anye walste groundes, commons, heathes, downes, fennes, moores, commonlye vsed as common nor to anye heathes, fennes, moores, marysshes, beinge nowe vsed in seueraltie, and not commonlye vsed to bee sowen and put in tillage sence ꝧ sayde feaste of S. George, in the saide twentie yeare of the raigne of Kynge Henrye the viij. nor to anye freshe marshes beinge surrounded with water within the space of sire yeares nerte before the firste daye of this presente parliament, nor to any Orcharde, Garden, Poole or pond yarde, nor to any grounde set or sowen with Saffron, Hoppes, Garlyke, Onions, Flaxe, Woe or Madder or beinge without fraud or guile sowē with Acornes, or set with anye kynde of yonge woodes, nor to anye woodde groundes whiche bee not stubbed, or wherein the woode hathe ben felled or hereafter shalbe felled, and the rootes and stubbes thereof yet remaynynge vndigged vppe, nor any medowes or other groundes without fraude or couin accustomablye vsed to bee mowen for Haye once in the yeare at the least duringe such time as all & euery the same shalbee vsed or put to the vses and intentes before specified: Anye thinge in this acte conteined to the contrarye not withstandinge. And where in the last firste prouiso it is mencianed that thys acte or anye thynge therein contayned shall not extende or bee preiudicial to anye persone or persones for keeping of anye grounde in pasture or medowe for the onelye maintenaunce or keepynge of his or theire owen horses, mares, geldings or draught oxen, or for the maintenaunce or keeppynge of kyne or other cattel for the onelye provision or furnyshelling of his or their mansion or dwellinge house or houses: Be it declared and enacted by thauthoritie aforesayd, that if it shall fortune anye suche persone or persones to bee absente and not resident at, or vppon his or theire vsuall mansion or dwelling house or houses, with his familye or houshold for and by occasion of seruice or attendaunce to be done bye anye suche persone or persones bye the expresse commaundemēt of the Quenes Maiestie, her heires, or successours within the realme or without, or els hauinge twoo or three mansion or dwellinge houses, and shalbe resident and dwellinge with his familye but in one of thē, or shalbe within age: Then duringe and for the time of such seruice, attendaunce, minoritie, and absence (and one yere nerte after) sutche his saide dwellinge houses, and duringe and for the time that hee or they shalbee resident and dwellinge with his familye, but at or vppon anye of the shall and maye keepe suche grounde in pasture or medowe belonginge to euallye occupied with anye of the two or three houses and withe no other or others in his or theire owen hands or occupacion, or let it out to any other persone or persons, without incurring of anye daunger or forfaiture by vertue of this Acte, so that the same person or personne or personnes shall and do keepe the same mansion and dwelling house or houses vnlettē, and in good and

Walstes.

Gardein.
Filthe.
Saffron
Hoppes
Flaxe.

Woodes

...interpretacions, and meete and con... for him or them to repare ... vnto at al times for his or ... dwelling and abode: Any thing ... saide prouiso, or in any parte of ... to the contrarye therof in any ... notwithstandinge.

...alwayes, that the repeale of ... or statute nowe repelled bye ... acte, nor anye other mat... ...therein conteyned, shall ... ende, or be interpre... ...ed, or erpounded, to hinder ... or take awaye anye suite, in... ...or informacions exhibited, ... dependinge in the Quenes ... Courte of Eschequer, or in ... Courte of Recorde, for, or ... concernings the decaye of ... houses or tenementes of husban... ...ye the conuerting of any lands ... tenementes from tillage into pastur... ...ye to the fourme and effecte of ... statute or Statutes heretofore ... Butte that all and euerye such ... and informacions shall stande, ... and bee of as good force and ... in the lawe, to all intentes con... ...s, and purposes, as the same and ... of them were before the making ... acte. And that the said actes and ... nowe bye this presente acte ... shall for and in respecte onely ... saide informacions, and suytes ... euerye of them so nowe depen... ...stande, remayne, and bee in ... like force and effecte, as theye ... euerie of them were before the ma... ...of this acte Any thyng herein cõ... ...to the contrarye therof notwith... ...nge.

...where as some doubte and quer... ...hath heretofore, risen and ben mo... ...vpon certayne woordes contay... ...in the saide Statute made in the ... fourth yeare of the raygne of the ... kynge Henrye the seuenthe, that is to saye, vppon these woordes: house or houses letten to ferme, with twenty acres of lande at the least, or more liynge in tillage and husbandrie: whether the same twentie acres of lande or more, shoulde bee accompted and taken to be al carable land and wholye putte in tillage or not, and also what quantitie and mesure euery act should bee of, and conteyne 20 acres,

¶ For a playne and perfecte declaracion & interpretation whereof: Be it enacted and declared bye thauthoritye of this presente parliamente, that the sayde Statute is, and shalbee expounded and taken to extende to house or houses, that nowe haue, or hathe, or at anye time heretofore sithens the firste yeare of the raygne of the sayde late Kynge Henrye the seuenthe haue or hathe had, or that hereafter shal haue, twentye acres of grounde to the same house or houses liynge or belongynge or with the same commonlye occupied or vsed, althoughe the same grounde hathe not bene, is, or shalbee al wholye vsed as carable lande and putte in tyllage, butte onelye some parte therof and that the contente of euerye acte, shallbee taken and rated after the rate and measure limitted and appoynted in the ordinaunce or treatyse, De terris mensurãdis: Any ambiguitie dout or thinge, whatsoeuer to the contrarye therof notwithstandynge.

¶ Prouided alwaies, &c. that if anye personne or personnes hathe, or at anye tyme hereafter shall sustayne anye penaltye, forfaiture, or losse, for or bye reason of anye offence committed or done contrary to the tenour or effect of this act, or any other of ỹ acts before recited & confirmed: ỹ then he or they shal not be exclused, barred or impeched for the same office. Any thig in this acte, or in any other of the actes afore-

aforesaide, had at made the contrarye therof notwithstanding. And be it enacted that the lorde Chauncellour, or lorde keeper of the greate seale of Englande for the time beinge, shal haue full power & authoritye by vertue of this act frome time to time to awarde and Cõmission direct a Commission or cõmissions (vnder the great seale of England, into euery shere or county within this realm and Wales to such persons, as by hys wisedome & discrecion shalbe thought most mete & conuenient, authorisinge them, or foure of them at the leaste, by vertue thereof, and of this act to ẽquire and searche out within euery Towne Wyllage, Parishe, & Hamelet wythin theire cõmission, by the othes of vi. lawful and indifferent personnes, or other wise, according to their good discrecions, of the offences committed or done against this statute, or any other the statutes before mencioned, and bye thys acte confirmed, and whether anye persone or personnes to whom any penalty or forfaiture is geuen limitted or appointed by ỹ same or anye of thẽ, haue taken ỹ benefit or auantage of ỹ said forfaytures & paines, or not, according to the same lawes and statutes. And that within three monethes nert after euerye suche enquirie and searche the said commissioners, or foure of them at Certifie the leaste, shal make certificat thereof, & of theire doinges by vertue of the sayd Commission vnder theire handes and seales, into the highe Court of Chauncerye vppon payne of forfaiture of euerye suche Commissioner. rr. li. sterlinge to the quenes maiestie, her heires, and successours. And that the same commissioners, or two of thẽ at the leaste, shall haue authoritie and power bye vertue of this acte, to directe theire precepte to ỹ shiriffes of the county, being within the limittes of their cõmission, to warn as many honeste men of his bayliywik as the said cõmissioners shal [illegible] by whõ the truth in the premisses may be beste knowen, to enquire and true presentment make, of al and euery offences committed or done contrary to the said actes, or any of them, & to set reasonable fines and amerciaments vppon such persons as shal make default of theire apparaunces, or make theire apparaunces shal neglect in their duties in & about the execucion of the premisses, as to the same commissioners or foure of them shalbe by their discrecions thought mete and convenient, so that the same fines or amercimentes for any one default exceede the somme of rr. s. And that the fines & amerciamentes so by them set, shalbe yerely wel and truly ated into ỹ court of Eschequere, to be leuied to the vse of our soueraine Ladye the quene, her heires, and successours, as other fines and amerciaments haue been ther accustomed and be leuied. And that if the shirif such precept shalbe a warded, shall misse or negligent in seruing of the cept, and returninge of the same time and place appointed & prefixed the same precepte: that then the missioners or foure of them shall nery suche default, assesse and imp pon the said shiriff. r. li. and shall the saide into the said courte of quer, to be leuied to the Quenes ties vse, her heirs and successours afore saide. Prouided alwaies, shall not be laweful to anye sher der shiriff, or shirifs deputee, or enter into any liberties or fra for therecucion of anye such But shal make his mandatum Bayliffe of the fraunches or for therecutynge and seruinge same, and that the Bayliffe of such fraũches or liberty, shal seru ecute ỹ said precept according

in suche lyke manner and
shyppe houde or ought
ment. It be borne within thes
ded plain of to fasture of
shalbe builded in afore-
also that putting of
or tenements hereafter to
tillage, according to the tenor
this acte shall not in anye
to be any cause of breach
of any bonde, couenaunte
or condition made, or hereaf-
made, betwene any person or
houses politike or corporate
an ville is or shalbe depug-
parliament to this acte. Proui
that this acte or any thing
maynteyned, that not offende to
benefite, aduantage or liber-
person or persones, which at
tenens of the saide statute of
matter, hath conuented or en-
hereafter shall conuert or em
more ground to the keping
not being lawfull tourne
acres at the moste, and that
in one mile of his dwelling
also not noysome or hurtfull
of any persone or persones
me of the owner of the same
that hee or they putte and
tillage as muche or as manye
some proper grounde, ly-
the saide Manour, Lorde-
tenure, as the saide Tenygre
aboue the saide number
that hathe not heretofore
to be continued in tillage by
ing lawe or statute. Any thing
withstanding. Be it therfore enac-
person or persones whatso-
that hereafter shal haue
or houses of husbandrye
land or more belonginge
unto, or withe the same com-
occupied, bied, or demised, shal

frome and after the first day of this pre-
sente parliament, fewer or deuide the
laythe, xx. acres of lande or more, nor
any parte thereof, from any of the
saide house or houses, vnlesse the same
be kepte in tillage or otherwise for the
profite of husbandrye according to the
nature of the grounde or according to
the custome of the manours where the
same lande shal be, vppon the paine
and forfaitures contained in the saide
statut of Henry the seuenth, to be ta-
ken in such fourme as by the same sta-
tute appeareth, excepte he or they shall
laye and assigne to the saide house or
houses, or to any other house or houses
beinge within the same parish or Lord-
ship, or within fiue miles of the saide
houses, beinge also not bounde to bee
maynteyned and vpholden bye fourme
of the saide statute of king Henry the
seuenthe, as muche other lande within
the same parishe, Lordshippe or with
in fiue miles as is aboue saide, for as in
lieu of suche or so muche of the former
soyle of the saide lande, as ought to haue continued bye
mer house, and cannot conuenientlye
be retourned to the same former house
And be it ꝓuided, That if any such house or hou-
ses of husbandrie, and land be deuided or
severed the one from the other, by rea-
son of any lease or leases, for terme of Leases
lyke, lyues, or for terme of yeares made
or graunted before the first day of this
present parliament: that then whensa-
euer the saide lease or leases shall ende
determine by anye maner of meanes
so as the same house or houses, and lands house.
thereunto belonging, shalbe discharged
of al suche leases, the same house and
houses and landes so demised, shal not
afterwards be severed or deuided from
other but shall go, be kept and
occupied together at all times after, ac-
cording to the declaration before men-
oned, vppon the paines and forfaytures
laste

Decay. Houses

laste be fore specified, and to be taken al
so as in the saide Statute is mencioned
Except by the retournyng or reuntyng
of the same land to the saide house, wher
shall or maye growe anye manifest de
caye of anye other houses newelye edi
fyed, or of anye other farmes that hath
bene by meanes of distribution or seue
rance of the saide landes, or any part
therof, made or assigned to be signed
to be severall tenementes or holdes.

And where in the saide statute made in
the saide seuenthe yere of the reigne of
the said kyng Henrye the eight among
other thinges in the same it is enacted
that fiftenes the first daye of the same
parliamente any landes, which at the
same first day, or fiftes the same first day
were commonlye vsed in tillage, were
inclosed, or from thencefoorth should be
inclosed and turned onelye to pasture
wherbye anye house of husbandrye
then was or hereafter shoulde be decai
yed that then al suche landes shoulde be
by the owner or owners therof, their
heires successours or assignes or other
for them within one yere next ensuing
the same decaye, put in tillage and ex
ercised vsed and occupied in husbandrye
and tillage as they were the firste daye
of the same Parliament, or at any time
fiftenes, and after the maner and vsage
of the countrey where suche landes did
lye, as by the saide acte more playnelye
may appeare. And for asmuche as vp
pon the said part of the saide statute di
uers doubtes and questions haue bene
moued heretofore: Be it therefore enac
ted and declared by the auctoritie afore
saide, that if at anye time fiftenes the ma
kynge of the saide acte, and before the
saide feaste of Saincte George, in the said xi
yeare of the raigne of the said late kyng
Henrye the viij. anye landes belonging
to anye such house of husbandrye, as is
afore saide, haue bene turned from tyl
lage to pasture by any person or persons

that then the same landes, [illegible]
other landes be vnye [illegible]
parishe, [illegible]
heretofore vsed not [illegible]
anye lawe or statut to be kept [illegible]
shalbe turned againe into tillage [illegible]
in one yere next after the feaste of [illegible]
present parliament, and kept in tillage
forever, according to the [illegible]
the countrey and nature of the [illegible]
whether the said house wherevnto
saide landes doo belonge, be [illegible]
or no, or whether the same landes
enclosed or not enclosed, or whether
parte therof and not the whole,
kepte in tillage or not, vpon the
contryned in the same Statute
in the saide seuenthe yeare of the
of the said late kinge Henry the
Prouided that if any persone or
sones whatsoeuer hauinge any
breathe, waste, or barren ground
she hathe not bene heretofore
lye vsed to be eared or tilled
and yet neuertheles the same
or persones to thintent to better
amende the saide grounde and
ble the same for tillage, haue at
any time heretofore turned or
same tillage, or at anye time
shall turne or putte the same
lage, and hathe or shall kepe
grounde for that cause only
by the space of foure yeares
that this acte or anye thinge
tayned shal not compel any
sone or persones to continue
in tillage the said pasture, [illegible]
ren or waste grounde so turned
thinge before expressed in the
the contrary therof notwithstanding
Prouided alwaies that this act or
prouision, clause or article
tained, shal not be vnderstanded
pounded to extende or be in
iudicial to those parte or
grounds wherein any other

Monasteries.9. Shepe.2.
Rentes.2. Proclamacion.7.
Robbery.23.12.
Staple.3.
Wilds.22.

Idemptitate nominis.

Pour les grauns mischiefs q̄ sont auenus & veignent de iour en autre de iour q̄ les eschetours, viscōtes & autres ministers le roye font en les terres biens & chateux des plusours gentes surmettant q̄ ils ne sont bastages pur defaute de bone declaration des surnoms. Il est acord & de que si aūy soy pleignie en tiel cas eit bref d'idemptitate nominis en māer come il y ad eſte ble deuant ces heures. Et si terres, biens ou chateux de nully soient seisies en tiel cas p̄ eschetour, viscont ou autre ministre le roy trouis suerte deuant le ministre q̄ ad garrantie de seiser & respondre au roy de la value des tieux biens & chateux en case q̄ il ne poet discharger sans ries p̄iud de la partie, & si tiel ministre ne le face & de ces faite actaint en la partie le suite vers tiel ministre & recouerer ses damages au double & maintenant soit puny greuousement deūs le roy. An. 32. Eliz. ca. 2.

Eschetors
Shirifes
Seiſe.
Suerty
2. Dam.

Item tiel de Idemptitate nominis poet estre graūt & dell bon & maintenable pur les executours des eschetours semblablement de mesme le record & action de idemptitate nominis soit maintenable deuant cell partie vers aūy person in qui suist ou poit voit auoir eſte molestes ou greeue per cause ou colours dicelui tiel villagarie. An. 39. H. 6. ca. 14

Executors.
Damages.
Deputy of Eschetors.

De Eschetours. 15.
Fooles in all.

De Repleder. 1.

Se Fitz.3.7. Westreds.5.

¶ Ile of wighte.

Farmes.

NO manner of persone of what estate degree or condicion he is or shal be, take any seuerall fermes mo than one of anye maners, landes and tenementes persones ges or tithes within the said Ile of wight Ile of wight wherof the ferme of them al together shall excede the some of.x. markes yere ly. And if any seuerall leases afore thys tyme haue bene made to any persone or persons of diuers sundry fermholds ouer the said yerelye value of.x. markes Leases. then the person or persones that nowe holde the same to chose one or moe of ye said fermholds at his pleasure. So that the ferme of them al so chosen, bee not aboue the yerelye value of.x. marke to holde after the fourme of his leas, and the remnaunt from the feast of S. Michel tharchangel whiche shalbe in the yere of our lord M.CCCC.xx. to cease and be vtterlye voide. And the occupier and fermer of them from thence to bee Cloyde. discharged againste his lessoure of the Discharge of Rent rent reserued vpon ye same leases. And if anye person do hereafter the contrary of this acte that then the lesse, in that behalf forfet to the king for euery such Forf. taking.x.li. Prouided alwaies ye they whiche haue paid any fines or made any buildings or don great reparacio vpon any such ferme and bee put from ye said ferme by reason of this acte shal Recompence. be recompensed for such bildinges or reparacion as right & good conscience requires, that recompence to be awarded by the discrecion of the captayns of the Captayn of Ile. sayd Ile for the tyme being or his lieutenant of the same in his absence. an.4 H.7.cap.16.

Se Crosse bowes.22.

¶ Image.

Se Bookes and Images.

¶ Imbroderers.

Se Laborers.38.

¶ Impostion

Se exactions in all. Exaction.4

¶ Inclosures.

Se Husbandrye.3. Riotes.8.

¶ Incontinence of priests.

IT shalbe lawfull to al archebishops and bishops and other ordinaries hauing episcopal iurisdiccio to punish and chastise suche priestes religious men beinge within the dioces of their iurisdiction as shal be conuicted afore them by examinacion or other lawfull proofe requisite by the lawes of the churche of auoutrye, fornicacion, and incest, or any other kinde of incontinence by committing the offender in prison there to abide for suche time as shalbe thoughte to their discrecions conuenient for the qualitie & quantite of their trespasse. And that none of the saide Archebishops & bishops or other ordinaries afore said be chargeable, of, to, or vpon any action or wrongfull imprisonment, but he bee vtterlye therefrom discharged. Any of the cases afore saide by the statute this acte. An.1.H.7.ca.4.

2 ¶ An.2.H.8.cap.13. It is enacted that if a priest dyd carnallye know any woman to whom he hadde before contracted or openly kept company familiarite with her it should be lefull to him and the woman. And that any priest kept a concubine as by the law he ought, notwithstanding he may occupy, or otherwise gette or purchase his liuelihode & other possessions for the kinges vse his goodes cattel & chattal his goodes cattel & chattal after due triall & proues made, and be in prison for the space of.iii. monethes. And for the seconde offence that he bee felonye, and the woman likewise punished, but their children repelled by act. this sayd.

ed that if any ſuch offendour
ſ ſhalbe hereafter ſhal hap
to be lawfully conuicted or attainted
the falues mencioned in the foreſaid
ſt, of or vpon any of the crymes or
ſes aforſ written, that then euery
ſuch offendour ſo beinge conuycted or
ainted, ſhall from hence forth vpon
ſ firſte conuiction or attainder onely
ſ ſ loſe to the king, all his goods
ſ ſ dets. And if the ſame offender
ſ time of that his firſte conuiction
ainder haue any mo benefices or
eccleſiaſticall dignityes or promotions
, then the ſame offender ſo to
or attaynted, ſhall forfaite ſ loſe
ſ of his life all ſuche reuenues
ofits of all his ſaide benefices, or
ſ eccleſiaſticall dignities or promo
except one of the ſame benefices
ſ eccleſiaſticall dignities or pro-
.) And if it ſhall fortune anye
offender or offenders, at any time
ſ ſaide firſt conuiction or attain
to commit do or perpetrate anye of
ſaide offences before rehearſed, bee
of ſuche duely conuicted or at-
by the lawes aforeſaid that the
ſuch offender ſhal onely loſe and
to the kyng, all his goodes, cat-
and dets, and alſo during his lyfe
ſ ſuche and profites of all his lan
eccleſiaſticall dignities, benefices,
and promotions to be had leuy-
ſ and taken to the kinges
If it ſhall fortune any ſuch of-
offenders, at anye time after
ſ ſecond conuiction or attaynder
, doe or perpetrate any of the
ſ before written, ſ be alſo there-
conuycted or attaynted by the
ſaid, that then euery ſuche
ſ ſhall onely forfaite and loſe to
, all his goods, cattals, ſ dets,
during his life all the ſuche ſ
of all his lands and tenementes
all his eccleſiaſticall dignities, his
benefices, offices, and promotions, to be had, leuied, parceiued and taken to the kinges vſe, and alſo ſhall further haue and ſuffer continuall imprſonment of his bodye durynge his life. And euery woman being ſole and vnmaried with whom any prieſt ſhall ſo offende in any of the offences aboue written, ſhall forfayte for their firſte conuiction or attainder, or vpon anye of the crymes or offences aforeſayde, all ther goodes, cattalles, and dets. And for her ſecond conuiction or attaynder, of or vpon any of the crymes, or offences aforeſaide, all her goodes, cattalles and dets, and alſo the one halfe of all the iſſues, reuennes and profits of all her landes tenementes and hereditamentes, by all the terme of her life. And for her thirde conuiction or attainder, of, or vpon any of the crymes or offences aforeſaide, ſhe ſhal forfaite all her goodes cattelles and dets, and alſo durynge her life, all the iſſues, and profites of all her landes and tenementes, and alſo ſhal further ſuffer im-
priſonment of her body by al the terme of her life. And if the woma with whō any prieſt ſhall ſo offende in any of the offences aboueſaid be maried, that the for euerye her conuiction or attainder, of or vpon anye of the crimes or offences aforeſaide, ſhal haue and ſuffer im-
priſonment of her body by all the terme of her life at the kinges will ſ pleaſure. Any thinge contained in this ſaide former act to the contrary of the ſaide penalties in this acte mencioned in anye wiſe notwithſtanding. Sauinge to all and ſinguler perſon ſ perſons bodyes politike and corporate, their heires ſucceſſours and aſſignes, and to the heires ſucceſſors and aſſignes of euery of the, (other then ſuch perſons that ſhal here after fortune to offend contrary to the tenor of this act) all ſuche right title in-
tereſt poſſeſſion entre action reuocation rentes reuersions annui-

Imp.

Woman.

Forf.

1. offence

2. offence,

Forf.

Imp.

Wife.

Imp.

Sauinge,

Right.

ties, fees, commons, leases, liberties, & franchises which they or any of them haue, shal or ought to haue at the tyme of any such offence committed or done by any of the said offenders contrary to the tenour of this acte, in as large and ample maner and forme, to al intents constructions & purposes as if this acte had neuer ben had ne made, any thing in this act conteined to the contrary not withstanding. An 32. H.8. ca.10. Here if this statute be repelled by 1. & 2. P. & M. ca.8. by the generall wordes ỹ repelled al statutes made against the popes supremacy.

1 *Incumbents.*

LE dit estat (3. an. 25. E. 3 pro clero ca.3. which is in anowſon 5.) soit firmement ten⁹ & garde & ē ouk nre sr̃ le roy al reuerence ō dieu & seint eglise volt & grāt q̄ sil plent a aſcū benefice q̄ soit pleū dascū incūbēt q̄ le plentee du roy ne soit reseu p lordinar̃ a tiel benefice tanq̄ le roy eit recou̇ son plentee p̄ces du roy en sa court demesn̄ & si aſcū plesent du roy soit autrīment reseu & le incūbent ouste sans due p̄ces cōe deuiz dit cōmence le dit incūbēt sa suit deins vn an apr̄s la inductiō du plesent du roy, a plus large. An. 13. R. 2. ca. 1.

2 Come ordein soit per estatute fait lan. 25. le dit roy. E. aiel nre seignour le roy (8. pro clero ca.3. which is in anowſon. 5.) q̄ si le roy serra collacion ou plesentment a nul benefice ou autrey droit de title sur q̄ il se foudra serroit bien examine q̄ il serroit bray & q̄ke heure q̄ auant iugement rēdus le title soit troue p̄ bon informaciō nient verai ne ouste soit la collection ou plesentimēt ent fait repelles & annientis. Et en outre soit ordines & estables en estatute fait anno xxv en temps du roy E. (1 an. 13. R. 2. ca. 1. before) q̄ si le roy plesent a aſcū benefice q̄ soit plain dascū incūbēt q̄ le plēt & roy ne soit reseu p lordinarie tanq̄ le roy eit recou̇ so plentee p̄ces du leye en sa court demene. Et si aſcū plesent du roy autrement reseu & incūbent ouste sur du p̄cez come de suis est dit cōmence encūbent sa suit deins vn an apr̄s induction du plesentee du roy nre seignour le roy considerant le grand meschiefe du dit encūbent en tiel p̄cedinges & estables de lalent auant si aſcun tiel incūbent soit ouſti si ne mesne sans p̄cesse en la man sesine dit incūbent illint ouste sans p̄cez ille estr̃ a large & suit remedy p le statute & cōmencer sa dit suit en tre a q̄l tēps q̄ luy plerra de ins lan apr̄s a sa volūte & ceo sibien pour tēps p̄ tō pur le temps auenir nient contrestant le dit terme en sy lymitte per le estatute. An. 4. H. 4. ca. 22.

See Anowſon. 56. *Persions. 1.*
First fruites. 7. *Plesentment. 1.*
Leases. 1. *Prouision. 22.*
Monasteries. 13. *Tithes. 7.*

Indenture.

See Labrers. 38. *Shippes. 3.*

1 *Indicauit.*

QUia etiā lites in curia christianitatis hactenꝰ indebitas delatores multocies forcibantur p̄ hoc p̄ nostrū, qd̄ vocat indicauit iudicē cum licīa in initio earū dilatum sup hoc capitalis iuſtic̄ noster ad cōtationē sup tali p̄cella faciendā debito modo nequit p̄edere. Cōtū est, qd̄ tale breue indicauit aliꝰ cetero non cōcedat̄ antequā is in ꝛ̄ p̄sanitatis iuꝛ̄ p̄tes sucrit ꝛ̄ qd̄ p̄ inspectionem libelli exp̄ssi certioꝛetur super hoc Sta. de conſessatis editum. An. 34. E. 3.

See Anowſon. 1.

2 *Indicauit.*

QUia etiam plures malitiosi fingentes aliquos eorum reos in tanta dicatos de furtis & aliis malefactis p̄ut homines non culpabiles & bone opinionis ad mortem, & eos in p̄dicta pecuniā extorsisse, &

Encumbent Oute.

Plesentment

Repelled

chatels forfaites solonque ceo que la ley de la royalme demaunde, mes sil veigne et soy tende ou soyt prys per vscont ou per auter minister deuant le retourne de secunde capias adonque soyent les biens e chatels saues. Anno. 25. Ed. 3. cap. 14.

Forf.

4. ¶ Pur ceo que ore tarde enquestes fuerent prises a Westminster des personis as Justices denomyes sauns due retourne de le viscount des queux parsons aleuns fuerent bilages devaunt les dites Justices de record et aleuns fuerent al Sanctuary pour treasons e aleuns pur felony pour quel mes audit retrate per queux sibien plusieurs malfaisours estoyent endites come auters loyalx lyeges nostre dit seignour le roy nyent coulpables per conspiracye adez tement et fauls imaginacion de auterz persones pour lour especyall advauntages et lucres ppres encontre le touts de la commune ley devaunt ces heures vses et accustomes. Nostre dit seignour le Roye pour greinder eals e qui et de son people doyet et graunte que mesme lenditement sillint fayt que toutes les dependaunces dycelle soyte revokes, adnulles, voydes, et tenus pour nul pour touts iours. Et qui desore en avauant nul enditement soyte fayte per aleuns tyelx persones, eyns per enquis des loyalx lyeges nostre dit seignioure le Roy en maner come fuist vse en typs de ces nobles progenitours per les viscountes, baylliffes, duement retournes sauns aleun maner denompynacion as dites viscountes ou baylliyes des fraunchises devaunt faites per aleun person des neuns queux terrount per luy empanelles sil ne soyte per les mynisters des dites viscounts ou baillifes des fraunchises a ceo faire tires e conus e les auters ministers as queux ils appertient de ceo faire solonque la ley dengleterr. Et si aleun enditement soit fait en ceps auenire en aleun maneyr a contraye

Enquests.

Outlary.

Conspiracy

Royde.

Retourn

Shoare. Baylifes

soit anesme lenditement, aurint, voide
annulles, revokes, et tenus pour nul a
touts iours. An. 4. H. 4. ca. 9.

Lloyd.
Juit of p.

5 ¶ The iustices of the peace of every
shire of this realme for the time being,
maye doe to take by their discretion an
enquest wherof every man shall haue
landes and tents to the yerely value of
vl.s. at the least to enquire of the conceal
mentes of other enquestes taken afore
them and afore other, of suche matters
and offences as are to be enquired and
presented afore iustices of peace, wher
of complaint shalbe made, by bill or by
billes as wel within fraunchise as with
out. And if any such cõcelment be fond
of any enquest as is afore reherced, had
or made within ỳ yere after that same
concelement, every person of the same
enquest to be amerced for the same con
celements by discrecion of the same iu
stices of the peace, the said amercemẽts
to be setled in playne sessions. An. 3. H.
7. ca. 1.

Enquest,
Enquire.
Concelemẽts
Enquests.

Amerced.

6 ¶ From the feaste of the natiuity of
our lord god nert comming, these wor
des, vi et armis, videlicet, cum baculis
cultellis arcubus ⁊ sagittis, or suche o
ther like shal not of necessity be put or
compzised in any inquisition or indicta
ment nor that the party or parties be
ing hereafter indicted of anye offence,
shall haue or take anye aduantage by
writ or writs of error, ple, or other wise
to anull or auoide any such inquisition
or inditement, for that the said wordes,
vi et armis, videlicet baculis cultellis
arcubus et sagittis, or any of the same
or like wordes, shal not be put or com
prised in the said inquisicions or indicta
mentes, but that the same inquisicions
or indictements, and euery of them lac
king the saide wordes, vi et armis, vide
licet, bacylis cultellis arcubus et sagitti
tis, or any of them, shal krõ thencefoꝛth
by the auctority aforesaid, be taken, de
med, ⁊ adiudged to al intents, construc

Vi et armis.

Inditement

Error.
Auoide.

Lackinge.

tions ⁊ purposes, as good ⁊ effectual to
the law, as the same inquisicions or in
dictements, hauing the saide wordes
⁊ armis, videlicet baculis cultellis ar
bus ⁊ sagittis, compzised ⁊ put in
of ỳ same inquisicions and indict
were or heretofore haue ben taken, in
med, or adiudged, anye lawe, vsage
custome heretofore had ⁊ vsed to the con
trary notwithstanding, An. 37. H. 8. ca. 8.

Se Addition. 1.
Amendement. 3.
Apeles. 9.
Brekers of leges. 1.
Bridges. 1.
Certificat. 1.
Clergy. 8.
Conspiracy. 1. 3.
Coroners. 2. 3.
County. 5.
Crowes. 1.
Diſconf of prez. 1.
Dures. 3.
Englishry. 1.
Forcelt. 22.
Forfaitures. 17.
Franchiles. 20.
Heresy. 3.
Jurors. 6. 12.
Justices of eyre. 1.
Justices of peas
Justices of gaol delivery. 2.
Lancaster. 4.
London. 2.
Mainprise. 2.
Monasteries. 2.
Murder. 2
Ordinaries. 3
Prison. 2. 6.
Proces. 7. 8.
Prohibition. 8.
Rebellion. 24
Robbery. 4.
Shiriffes. 5. 17.
Staple. 7.
Treason. 1. 8. 9.
Trial. 8. 10. 15.
Turnes. 5.
Wales. 1. 32.

Infantes.

Se Age in all.
Auowson. 1.
Fines. 8.
Husbandry. 3.
Laborers 32. 35.
Limitations.
Prochein amy
Shere. 2.
Vsury. 1.

Infections.

SDit proclamacio fait sur bien et
tie de Lond cõ en aulx
ghes. ⁊ villz cõ de suig
dicio ñ il soit ne face mal ne
eauãt tiels anuãcez
ỻz ⁊ aurit alcũ autz
riũz elwez ⁊ autz
ỻface soit appelle
ỻr al suitz celui
troue ⁊ ul pabl

Houses.447.
Husbandry.5.
Linnen cloth.1.
Liueries & retey-
ners.900.
Mayntyse.7.
Tyndales.2.

Freholders.

Cofferers.1.
Cold and siluer.1.
Incontinency of
priestes.13.
Poyson and
prisoners in all.

Imprisonment.

Coroners.2.
Dukes of leges.1.
Kinges.1.
Dukes.12.
Confirmation.2.
Cardynal.1.

Inrolmentes.

Quod sic irrotulamenta factor
ceterorūq; munimentorū in ro
tulis cancellar vtriusq; ba
ronum & saccarii regis ante
hac tempora irrotulatorū & postmodū
penes dñi regis & regni in insurrectio
nem nup facta infra idē regnū sepissime
fuerint dilacerator sen alias elonga
ti sub magno sigillo dñi regis absq;
vllo sigilli inde saluādo in forma debi
ta exemplificent q̄dq; exemplificationes
sic habite eiusdem sint vigoris & effec
tus in omnib' sicut facta & munimenta
ipsamet si integra et illesa habita fu
issent. An. 6. H. 6. ca. 41.

Be it enacted. &c. that from the last
day of July, which shall be in the yeare
of our lord god. 1536. no maners, landes,
tenementes, or other hereditamētes shal
pass, alter or chaunge from one to an-
other, whereby any estate of enheritāce
or lyfe shalbe made, or take effect
to any person or psons, or any disher-
ison to or by reason only of any bar
gaine & sale therof, except the same bar
gaine & sale be made by writing inden
ted, sealed, & inrolled, in one of the kin
ges courtes of recorde at Westm. or els
within the same countye or countyes
where the same maners, landes or te-
nementes so bargained & sold, lie or be,
before the custos Rotulorū, & two iusti
ces of the peace & the clerke of the peace
of the same county or counties, or .ij. of
them at the least, whereof the clerke of
the peace to be one, & the same enrolāt
to be had and made within .vj. monethes 6. Monethes
next after ỳ date of the same writtinges
indented, the same Custos rotulorū or
iustices of the peace, and clarke, taking
for the inrolmēt of euery such writting
indented before them, where the landes
comprised in the same writtinge excede
not the yerely valuation of .x.li. that is xl.s.
to say .x.li. to the iustices, & xl.s. to the Fees.
clerke. And for the inrolment of euery
such writting indented before the, wher
in the landes comprised excede the sume
of .x.li. in yerely value, .v.s. that is to say v.s.
.x.li. to the iustices, and .x.li. to Enrolle.
the said clerke for the enrolling of the Clerke of the
same. And that the clerke of the peace peace.
for the time beinge within euery suthe
cōty, shal sufficiently enrol & engrosse
in parchmēt ỳ same writtinges
indented as is aforesaid, and the rolles
therof at thende of euery yere shall de- Deliuer.
liuer into the said custos rotulorum of
the same county for ỳ time being, ther
to remayne in the custodye of the sayde
custos rotulorū for the time beinge, a-
mongest other records of euery of the Records.
same counties where any such inrol-
mentes shall be so made, to the intente
that euery partie that hath to do there-
with, may resort and see the effect & te-
nour of euery such writting so enrolled.
Prouided allwaies that this acte nor
any thinge therein contened, extende to
any maner, landes, tenements, or here-
ditamentes, hyinge or being within any
citie, borough, or towne corporate with- Cities
in this realme, wherin the maires, reco- Townes
rders, chamberlaines, bailifes, or other
officers & officers, haue auctoritie or
hath lawfully vsed to inroll any

coueres, dedes or other writtings with
in their precinct or limittes, any thinge
in this acte conteyned to the contrarye
notwithstanding. An. 27. H.8. ca. 16.

¶ Where in the parliament holden
in the.xxvij. yeer of kinge Henry the. viij.
(is. exp. 28. which is in leases. 22.) It was
enacted by auctority of the saide parlia-
ment amongest other, that no fine, feoffement
or other act or acts, herafter to be made
suffered or done by the husbande onely
of manours, landes, tenements, or he-
reditaments, beinge the inheritance or
the freholde of his wife during the co-
uerture betweene the, shall in any wise
be or make any discontinuance thereof
or be preiudicial or hurtfull to the same
wife, or to the heires, or to such as shall
haue right title, or interest, by the same
by the death of suche wife or wifues but
the same wife & her heires, and suche o-
ther to whō such right shal appertaine
after her decease, fine & may then law
fully enter into all such manors landes,
tenements, and hereditaments, accor-
dinge to the rightes and titles therein.
Any such fine, feoffement, or other acte
to the contrary not withstandinge, fy-
thence the makinge of which act, diuers
doubts questions & ābiguities haue ri-
sen. That is to say, whether the recone
ries and dedes enrolled, which be in na
ture of fines and wherupon women co
uerte haue ben vsed to be examined, ta-
ken, had, or knowleged, as well with
in the city of London as in many other
cities boroughes, & townes within the
realme of Englande shoulde binde all
such women coueri, that should happē
to be examyned vpon the same recone-
ries and dedes enrolled. In auoydinge
therfore of all such ambiguities & doub
tes. Be it. &c. that all recoueries, dedes,
enrolled and releasses hertofore know
ledged and taken or at any time here-
after to be taken and knowleged, be-
fore the Maires, Aldermen, Recorders
Chamberleines, or other [illegible]
or officers, as well of the cite of L[illegible]
don, as of any other Citi, [illegible]
towne corporate within the r[illegible]
Englande, hauinge power [illegible]
ritye to take and receine the [illegible]
cording to the lawdable vsage [illegible]
tomes of the said cities boroughes
townes, & euery of them shalbe
and remains of like force, strength
effecte to all intentes and purpo[illegible]
they or any of the were before the
king of the saide acte, in the saide
yere of the saide king. Any thing
same acte to the contrarye in any
not withstanding. An. 34. H.8. ca.

Any acte.

Discontinuance

Wife.

Heyres.

Entre,

Doubtes.
Recoueries

London.
Townes.

Recoueries

The Admeasurement of passure. 1.
Attorney. 5.
Breakers of Ieages. 1.
Coroners. 23.
Courtes. 2.
Fines. 7.
Force. 16. 21.
Framhilles. 2.
Husbandry. 6.
Monalteries. 2.
Nisi prius. 13.
Recogn. 2. 7.
Shakeredoubles. 2.
Sheweres. 8.
Shirifes. 1.
Wardes. 24.

¶ Instrumentes.

The Dedes and writinges in all
Obligacion in all.

¶ Insurrection.

The Actiōs extinct. 1.
Durres. 4.
Foxible entre. 2.

Pardon. 25.
Rebellion in all

Wageres [illegible]

¶ Intrusion.

Quando aliquis, qui te[illegible]
net in capite in fata [illegible]
heres eius ingredi[illegible]
interesse fu[illegible]
die quo obiit antequā [illegible]
regi, & seisinā suā cepit p[illegible]
lū accrescit ei liberū[illegible]
situs p idē tēpus, vnor eius [illegible]
dotē de tēn illo, sicut tēnuit [illegible]
filia comitis Herford, [illegible]
maresehalli, qui post [illegible]

…glie fraris fuī cepit seisi…
…mercri de Scrogolf, & d…
…em castro antequam intras…
…regem, et seisiet ei homagium,
…datum fuit, quod vbz non
…tem, eo quod vir fuus non in
…legem immo per intrusionē,
…intelligat de socagio & par…
…Prerogatiua regis. ca. 13.

…monasteries. 1 Pleas. 1.
…Inuentory.
…plaint & testaments. 3.
…Iudges en assise.
…Plee. 11.
…Quarrantes & tenant ten comen.
…Plee. 9. Hute. 1.
…ment. 2. 3. 4. Waste. 8.
Ioinure.
…Pipes. 1. of right. 1.
…Countinuance Essoines. 4.

1 Irelande.

¶ The boke of Magna carta is an ordinaūce for Irelande concerning diuers matters entituled, Ordinatio pro statu terre Hybernie.

¶ An. 17. E. 3. a statute conteyning vi. articles was made concerning Irelād.

¶ Coutes marchaunts sibien marchaunts aliens, come marchauntes de nous pulsent venir en Irelande ouesq; lour marchandises, et de illeoques retourner sauntchementoue lourz marchandises & vitailles sauntz fine ou rauū…
…dedeux salues touts foitz au roy les auncients custoume & auters de…
…An. 34. E. 3. ca. 17.

¶ Coutes sibien religiouses come autres que dūt lour heritagerent en Irelande & lourz possessions puyssent lour beftes, bires, & vitailles a la …
…de Irelande & de illeoques remuer lour biens & marchandises en Engleterre sauntchement & sauns empechemente paiant lour custumes & deuoirs au roy. An. 34. E. 3. ca. 18.

¶ An. 4. H. 5. ca. 8. it was enacted that all Irysshe personnes shoulde voyde the realme within a time except & certayne there expressed, & that they that had benefice or office in Irelande shoulde dwell vpon them for defence of Irelande.

¶ Come ordeine fuist en temps de les progenitours nre seignour le Roy per estatute fait de la terre dirland, que nulles des irrois nacion serroit esleu p electiō de Erchevesq Evesq abbe prior, ne nul autre maner reten ne accept a nul dignitie ne benefice deins ī la terr̄. Et soit q̄ plusours tiels irroys p force des certaines letters des licences a eux faits per les lieutenaunts du roy illeoques daccepter & receiuer tielx dignities & benefices sont promotes & auāces es Erchevesques & evesq̄s, dedeins la dit terre les queux sont aux lour collations as irrois clerkes des dignities & benefices illeoques encounter la force & effecte du dit estatute. Et per la ou ils sont dites piers de parliament en ī la terre ils amenent ouesq̄ eux as parliaments & coynsayles tenus illeoques irrois seruaunts per ount ley priuities de les englois en ī la terr̄ ount este & sōt de jour en autre discouerers a les irroys gentes rebeix a roy a tresgraunde peril & mischief de les loialx lieges du roy en ī la terre. Nostre dit seignour le roy ad voet & graunter q̄ le dit estatute & tous les en sa entier force, & que bien & loyalm̄t soit garde & pleinem̄t executes sur sa grieuous indignation. Et en ouster ceo ad ordeīn & estably de lassent & requeste auantdits, que si aucuns tielx Erchevesques, Evesques, abbes, ou priours des irrois nacion, rebelx au roy sont de ceo enoauant ou ount faites en arere collations ou presentementes as benefices de sainte Esglyse en la dit terre de Ire-

Bishop.
Benefice.
Parliament
Priuities.
Peace
Bysshop, Abbot,
Presentment

Parliamẽts.

Tẽporalties.

Pardon.

Licences

Wayfe.

Huertie.

Vniuerſities

Teſmoignatz

Chancellers Vniuerſities.

Huertie.

Juſt of peace

land encounter la forme de ceſtatut
ne apeine ouſqz eux entre lez engloyz
as pliaments couſtaties ou autres aſſe-
bles deins ceſtre aſcuns irrois re-
beiſ pur conuſtre les priuiltiez et eſtatez
des dites engloys, e les reconeyer a les
rebeiſ, q adonqz ſoient maintenant de
temps en temps tontz lez temporalties
ſeiſies es mains du roy, e a demurer en
ycelſ tanqz ils eyant faites fines a roy
en cel party. Et auri q touts lez licute-
nants du roy e ſes heires en la dit terre
Dirland, ſoient tout auk'ment defenq'
e reſtreints deſore enauāt de theſcū ma
ner power auoir a doner ou graūter al
cuns tielz benefices ou pbons en lexas
as perſons irroiesement engloiſ, e que
treſtoutes tielz licences nient executes
faitz e grauntes per lez lieutenants du
roy en meſme la terre auant cez heurez
e auri per eux a grauntiers de ceſ enā
nant ſoient voidez e de nul force ne va
luis Ait. 4. H.5. ca. 6.

7 C An. 11. H. 6. cap. 2. an act was made
to auoide Iriſhe men out of Englande
except certain perſonz and they to finde
ſuerty of good abering. Et que de celf
feaſt de ſaint Johñ enſuant, nulles per
ſons nees en Ireland entre le roialme
Dengleterre a demurrer en les dit vni-
uerſitie Dorenforde ou de Cantebr ou
ailourz dedeins le roialme Dengleterr
ſil nappoꝛt mi au dit chaſtellr dēgleſr
autielz lettres teſmoinalz ſur peine de
punyſſonie rebell au roy ak ſeignour
An. 11. H. 6. ca. 2.

8 C Que les chancellers des vniuerſi-
ties Dorenforde e Cantebr pur le tēps
eſteants choiſcū de eux dedeins ſa iuriſ-
diction, pꝛeigne les ſuertes apprendre
des eſcolers deins lez dites vniuerſitees
e les certifient en la chauncell du roy,
e que les iuſtices du peuꝛs ordinez
e maires et baillifs deins cities e bur-
ghes enkeaunchiſſes, eint power de ap-
pꝛendre deuant eux tiel maner ſuertye
debonne pꝛis e de faire reſtitucion enſis

eux qui demurgent ou facent
la dit ordinance de ceſ enauāt.
H.5. ca. 8.

De Cuſtome. 19. Particion. 2.
Drapery. 2. 3. 4. Paſſage. 3.
10. 19. Recogñ. 11.
Marchātz. 19. 44. Staple. 12.
Money. 46.

¶ *Iron.*

FEer fait en Engleterre, et fo
meſne en Engleterre, q illeo
vendu, ne ſoite meſne hors du
terre Dengleterr, ſur peine
faiture de les deniers, le roy e ſeint
iuſtices allignes, power d'enquerr
laboꝛers e auters iuſtices queux le
vond'a aceo alligner power de
des ceux qui vendent la fra
pꝛice, e de les punir ſolonq la q
du tñs. An. 28. E. 4. ca. 4.

De Huſbandry. 7. Shippes. 11.
Laboꝛers. 35. 38. Weighters. 2.

¶ *Iſſues.*

De Admeſurment maine. 1. 2.
of paſture. 1. Liueries and
Attaint. 2. 11. 13. 15. treſpaſſe. 9.
Commiſſions. 6. 7. Vniuerſities.
Coꝛpus cū cauſa. 1. Queene. 2.
Clerkes of the Repleder. 2.
crowne. 1. Retournes of
Damages and writtes. 1.
coſtes. 1. Riottes. 4. 7.
Eſtretes. 1. Seiſures. 1.
Execucion of fin. 3. Shiriffes. 1.
Forcible entre. 3. Taile. 1.
Forfaiture. 5. Treaſon. 3.
Franchiſes. 11. Matabondes.
Huſbandry. 4. Tithes. 11.
Juroꝛ. 11. 14. 15. 17. 19. Wardes. 8.
Attegal. Wreſtes.
Reales. 1. Weighes. 8.
Liuere oultr le Writtes. 1.

De vpartenaunces. 1. 5. 7. 8. 11.

gtie

Difficult.

Parlament

Attaint.
Examin.

Opinion of
court.

Anowlson.1.
Bishops.4.
Charge.14.
Corpus cum causa.1.
Country.3
Courtes.2.
Dette.41.
Dilconter.1.
Elchetour.1.15.
Elloignes.1.12.
Execucion of statutes.3.
Extendours.4.
Franchises.4.
Ley.
Mainprise.3.
Monstrans de droit.
Office.
Pleas.
Prescription.
Prohibition.
Replevin.
Scrites.5.
Tythes.8.
Treason.
Trials.8.10.
Voucher.7
Waste.32.
Wardez.7
Warrante.5.6

per

per appliacion̄ tuerit suspense, et
postmodum rogam̄ scolle secular[illegible]
eadem̄ inter eadem̄ plenas iusticie
mon̄stetur, et placitur, p̄ cessat̄ vel silen-
menta, talis exceptis in foro seculari
nō admittatur. Responcio. Quando e-
adem causa diuersis rationibus roza-
tis judicibus ecclesiasticis et secularibus vē
ſilatur, vt supra patet de iniectione vio
ſenter mixtum tricesimam. Dicunt ip̄i
nō obstante ecclesiastico iudicio, cura
regis ip̄m tractat negocium, vt sibi ex-
pedire videtur.

Tempozall
cognte,

Articuli clerj capa[illegible]

2 ¶Come les dits plates ount mōc
ſplees trueby p̄ deuāt ꝑ les dits iustices
seculers a cea dient a eux comaunde de
hold̄ner des benefices de droit čl re-
ſidence et discussiō attient as iudges de
ſeint eglise et nemy a les iuges seculers
pry et graunt̄ p̄ma dits Justices de leur
receiuent tiels challenges faites en al-
kaires p̄ quelconqe plate da seint eglise
en cel party p̄ deuāt en facent droit e
reason. Anno E. 3. cp̄ clero. ca. 8.

Constances.
Benefices,

De Aliens.
Admiralcie.
Citacions.
Consanes.
Durham.
Ecclesiastical iu-
risdiccion.
Escheker.
Marchalsee.

Rome.
Seruice & sacra-
ments.
Staple.
Temples.
Tithes.
Trespas.
Vitailes.

1

EOd̄ modo sicut cōceditur hoīe
vtrū aliquod ten̄ sit libera elemo
sina alicuius ecclesie vel laicum
feod, tale fiat de cetero vbe vtrū
ſi libera elemosina talis ecclesia vel de
tenus ecclesie trāsferatur in, posse
nō alterius ecclesie. Anno. E. 25.

Rayster,

Fyldhalowlegh

Esseins.
Distreint.
Pleins & diuers

Dertis locis certis
bertatis ne ponantur
tenēs assisis
nitionibus aliquas
quod si adeo necessarium sit
mentum, qđ sine eis iusticia
non poterit haberi in magnis
in peramb[illegible]
scriptis cōsuetudinum, vbi
nouerint, qui in attornatis
sibus cōsimilibus iurare
na sibi alias libertat̄ et
pū. Mart. ca. 15.

2 ¶Non summoneantur in
sisa plures quātūlib̄. Senes
deliret vltra dr. annos
di vel tempore summonitionis
ti, vel in patria nō commorantes,
ponant in iuratis vel minoribus
sis. Nec ētiā ponantur in assi
ratis, sicut in proprio cōi cap
aliquis minus ētiā habeat q
tium magistratū vel dominū
si huiusmodi assise erunt
capi debeant, non ponantur in
qui sic minus ten̄ habēt quam
tiam quadraginta solidorum
bilis exceptis qui ipsis sunt
vel aliis scriptis, quorum
cessaria est, dum tamen
ad laborandum, nec debet
extendi ad magnas assisas,
oportet aliquando poni
patria non potentes,
militum dum tamen
in cōi. Et si pīs vel
habitui libertatum, contra
in aliquo articulo venerint,
cōmunē, restituāt damnum
& nihilominus sint in
regis. Et habeant
plani assignēt in cōi
statum audiendi querimonias
cōrentiū, que ad articulos
tuto cōetus, & iusticia in
bilem dū. Mar. ca. 29.

3 ¶Quilibet vir habens

Inditor.

Challenge

Panncll.

Officers. Punishe.

Take

Iurrors.

Fyne.

Dem. Imprisl.

Iurrors Def.

Reall Personall

xl.s.

Char ange

ſur les delitz auncyens ores endites de ſuis
cunde ſeſſions ſil ſoit challenge p reſp
cauſe y celuy q eſt endite. Anno 25. E. 3
cap. 2.

7 ¶ Cōtz pount p̄ latent faitz de ptie
ies prchetics gentz q̄ ne ſont pas ſuſpec
des ne partres. Et q̄les bill̄ iuroquets et
tonts autes miniſters qui font al encōt
ſoient punits deuāt les iuſtic̄ que la dit
enq̄ſt emprendront lo long la quantity
de louns t̄ns ſibū teūs le roye cōe ge⁹
la pty pur la quātitie des damū q̄ il au
ſuffrer en lei mañ. Anno 34. E. 3. ca. 4.

8 ¶ Chesc̄ pie dont lenq̄ſt ou laſſiſe
paſſe ſi eſt des gties bondza ſuer vers
alcūs des iurrours q̄ il eſt pris de ſō ay
pertaris ou de luy pur dire ſon verdite
ſoit oie e rit ſa pleint maintenant per
luy deuant les iuſtic̄ deuantd queux ils
iurerront. Et que le iurrour ne ſoit mis
a reſponder ſans nul delaye et ſil plē-
dent en patis que lenq̄ſt ſoit pris mal-
tenant. Et ſi nul home ault que la pty
bondza ſuer pur le roy vers les iurrours
ſoit oie e termine cōe deſuis eſt dit, ſ ſi
le iurrour ſoit attaint a la ſuit dauc̄
q̄ la party e ſuer ſine q̄ le party q̄ ſuyt
eit la moitie de la fine. Et q̄ les parties
al pie recouerent lour dammages per
taracion de lenq̄ſt. Et que le iurrour il
ſint attaint eit la priſon dun an q̄ en-
priſonēt le roy grant q̄ il ne ſerra par
don pur nul fine. Et ſi la pty bondza ſ
breues deuant aūs iuſtices eit la ſuit
en la fourme auantdit. An. 34. E. 3. ca.
p. tuf. 6. Be a like ſtatute in Decies tā
tum. 1.

9 ¶ Nul perſon ſoit admis de paſſer
en alcun enqueſt ſur trial de mort hōe
ne en alcun enq̄ſt percenter party e par
tye en plee real, ne en plee perſonelle,
dount le dot ou les dammages decla-
res, amountēt a xl. marks ſi meūn la
perſon neit terres q̄ tenements dan-
nuel value de xl.s. outr̄ les repriſes, di
teſle, ſount que ſoit challenge per la p
tye

tie, ꝙ aſſ̃ en parcell en ſ̃s les hault̃s gard
nipe tres un tenſ̃ trauuel value per l
ſ̃ouſſ̃ le charge che mant̃ dit. An. 2
H.5. ca. 2.

10 Pour ceo q̃ nr̃e dit ſ̃r le roy al
grie nous ſ̃plaint a luy fait p ces dits
voiſens en ſ̃ſ̃ le plement ad cõtes q̃ di
uerſes plonꝭs de treſgraund power tye
launs cõſtienee et treſdiſſolute gouer
nãte bze e lakarꝭ detenurãts en ſ̃s lieu
ſuſpect appell̃ les ſtewes en le bourgh
du ſouthwark en le cõtie de ſurr ſ
dõ̃ p precedẽt des comẽs ſeruꝭ, iavons,
homicidouꝭ e aduulterers, e be p mur
dres e pluſ̃s robberies, dõ̃ per eur ſ̃s
cõ̃ p pluſ̃s auꝭs lieuꝭ herbergeꝭ
ſ̃s peril lotaltie e bõ conſcience illeoq̃
faits, ont ſoeuent deuenus as grãdez
richeſſes p les q̃r ils quit pourchaces
grandz vilenoyes breſ e teſtes au tiel
graunds annuelx values e a cauſe de
lour ſuſſiſtence de leaux enſ̃ purchales
ils ont eſ̃ retorne p le viſ̃ du dit cõtie
e auꝭs baillifes es enq̃ſ̃ ſibñ pur felo
ny e treſpaſſ̃ le roy e la pꝛy, e pꝛy e
come en aſſiſes e auters pleez de terꝛ
deuant les iuges du roy en ſ̃s courtꝭ
e deuant les ſeneſchalles e marſchalls
de ſõ hoſtiel pont diuſes dithertickes et
iniuriouſes rõdemnacions des pluſ̃s
lotalx leges du roye ont eſ̃ eues e plu
ſ̃s murdrers e notoirs larons ont eſ̃
ſaues e grands murdres e roberies eſ̃
ſeſez e nient ponis, et com ils leyſ plo
ſeſpeez eur enhabitent en cbens hoſte
ries e tauernes en le haut chemine du
dit burgh, illeoq̃ receſſãs larons, cõ
men lees, e auꝭs meſſaiſoꝭs en ſ̃blablr
man cõe ils ſeſoient en ſ̃ dit ſuſpect lieu
de ſtewes. ꝙ dit ſ̃r le roy conſideres
les pmiſſes, e q̃ ſ̃dergents ſ̃s eſtaſſes
ſoꝭ enfamis, e ne poſt de leaux eſ̃ enſ̃
vns ables de pꝛ̃ teſmoignance de ver
tie la ou verite ſerroit enq̃ſ̃, ad oꝛdin
e eſtablie ſ̃a aſſ̃ tiel plõ ſoit retorne q̃
aſſ̃ pleſ̃ baile ou aut̃ miniſtre du roy en
le dit cõmẽ de ſurr̃ ou per aſſ̃ un

Stewes, Surr.

Retorne. Enquelꝭ.

Marſchalſie

Retorne.

mſſer deuant le ſeneſchalle mar
de hoſtiel le roy que ſ̃ſ̃
ceqꝭ pour la partie a
emauant ſ̃ſ̃ ceſtes challen
challenge en eſt pye allo
auant dit. Et auxi pur eſtabu
roberies, e murdries q̃ p
ray ſemblablem̃ tauant
nul tiel plon q̃ enſ̃ ad demurꝭ
dits eſtewes, ſoient ſuſſeꝭ de
cõmune hoſtrie ne tauerne en
deinz le dit burgh de ſouthwark
ſoldãtꝭ dits eſtewes, e q̃ ſ̃
du peace en cõ le cõuntie, eyent
denſ̃rer de toutes leur q̃ tagnãt
ries, tauernes, e de leur punir p
rauiceon e p enpriſonm̃t de lour
ſolonꝭ la diſcretion des dits
An. 11. H. 6. ca. 1.

11 Cheſcun iuſ a la teſt del
Trinitie ꝓchein veignant, ſ
e retourner devers le dit cour
q̃ dit en aſſ̃ de les dits contes
de les dites actions au cheſcun
ſour de retourne dicelle, ſoit de
e appelle, e q̃ touts perſons
es aſſiſes deſcurr̃ coſte aperount a
iour que lour apparaunce ſoit re
les entrer per la coukt̃ de lour
cies, ne pardent aſcun iſſues
en ycelx ſuite. Et ordeigne eſt
dit auctoꝛitie que la default, eſſo
cheſcun auter delaye daſcun
pleignaunt ou def. en aſcun
perſones per la doꝛdy deuant
voit ordinaunce ne ſoient
tolles en aſcun maner, mes
ges, adiornes e allowes en
large ſourmons comme ils
ſ̃ſ̃ de ceſt ordinaunce
nulls vſent contr illeuꝭ
ꝙ aſſ̃ bailliꝭ ne aut
ry enfruſt retorñ p auer
ſ̃ſ̃ toutes de
pers ou mis en ou ſ̃ſ̃
en aſcun de les dits

laties of all actions and suites wolye de-
pendinge, or that shal depende in any
of the saide courtes of escheker perso-
beinge citizens hauinge goodes to the
value of C. markes or aboue, to try the
issues ioigned or to be ioyned in euerye
suche accion or suite. And the persons
so returned, hauynge goodes to the
value of C. markes or aboue, shalbee
sworn & do in al such iuries i like wise
in euerye thinge, as other persones
shall dooe, hauynge landes and tene-
mentes of the yearelye value of xl. shil-
linges ouer all charges. And ouer that
bee it &c. that the shiriffes of the saide
citie, for the tyme being, shall retourne
vppon the firste distresse in euery such
accion or suite vppon euerye of the iu-
ries empanelled to trye the issues ther-
of xx.li. And vppon the second distresse,
vppon euerye of the same iurroures xl.li
pence. And vppon euerye distresse af-
ter that, vppon euerye of the same iu-
rours the double, tyll ful iurye be ue-
rye suche accion and suite shal appeare
and bee sworne to trye the issues ioyg-
ned in the same. And that the shiriffes
that shal make anye retourne vppon
suche distresse contrarye to the ioyning
aboue sayde, shall forfeit forevery suche
defaulte tenne pounde, the one halfe
thereof to bee to the kynge, and the o-
ther halfe thereof to the party that will
sue therefore. And that the defendaunt
in anye suche accion bee not admitted
to wage hys lawe nor protection ther-
in for hym allowed. Anno. 4. H. 8. ca. 2.

¶ The sayde acte bee erpounded
interpreted and taken, that the shirifs
for the tyme beinge bee bounde to re-
tourne at euerye firste distresse of xiil
pius to bee hadde at the saide l. Mar-
tins in euerye suche accion or suit, vp-
pon euerye of the iurroures empanel-
led to trye the issues therof xx.li. and
vppon the seconde distresse of xiil pi-
us, vppon euery of the saide iurroures
xl.li.

Issues,

Double issues

Fork,

Shiriffes

S. Martins.

rl.s. And vpon euery diſtreſſe of ſuch
pryus after y^e euery of the ſame iurors
the double, till a full iury in euery ſuche
acte and ſuite ſhall appere y^e be ſworn
to trie y^e iſſue ioigned in the ſame.

Iſſue

And that no chriſte of the ſaide citie or
other maye thing forfeit by force or vi-
lolde of the laide eſtatut, for any returne
to be made except only vpon returne
to be made contrarie to y^e forme decla-
ration interpretacion and expoſicion
of this eſtatut, that is to ſay vpō writs
of diſtreſſes before iuſtices or iuſtice of

Forf.

Juſt of Niſi prius

ſuch prius within the ſaide citie & that
vpon all other writs & perſles that hee
ſhalbe adiorned out of y^e ſaid courts
of eſchyker, it ſhalbe lawful to y^e chirifs
for the time beinge to make theire re-
tournes according to y^e order of y^e lawe
as y^e chirifes of London were wont to
dō before the making of the ſaide ſta-
tute, without any loſſe or forfeiture. Anñ.

Retorne

5. H. 8. cap. 5.

¶ Euery perſon and perſons be-
ing the kinges natural ſubiecte borne,

Citizen.

which either by name of a citizen or of
alderman or any other name doth en-
toy & vſe the liberties and priuileges of
any citie, burough or towne corporate
where he dwelleth & maketh his abode
beinge worth in moueable goodes and
ſubſtance to the clere value of xl. li. be-

40. li.

from henceforth admitted in triall of
murders & felonies in euery ſeſſions &
gailes of deliuerie to be kept & holden
in & for the liberties of ſuche cities, bo-
roughes, or townes corporate. Albeit
they haue no freehold, any act ſtatute,
vſe, cuſtome, or ordinance to y^e contrary
hereof notwithſtanding. Prouided alwaie

Knight. Eſquire

y^e this act do not extend in any maner
of wiſe to any knight or eſquire dwel-
linge, abyding reſortinge or repayre
ſuche citie or burough corporate, any
thing in the ſame act mencioned or de-
claced to the contrary hereof notwith-
ſtanding. An. 23. H. 8. ca.

.ii.

17 ¶ In euery caſe where
as ſhould paſſe vppon
iſſue ioined in any of the
of records, commonly holden
ought by the lawe to diſperſe
the vere, of free hold
y^e writs of venire fac
& after y^e firſt day of
ſhalbe awarded and direct
panelling of ſuch perſons as
the ſame iſſue ſhalbe in this
etc. Preciptmus etc. quod venire
ram etc. ry. liberos et legales
de viſu de 12. quor̄ libet hab
o xaginta ſolidoꝝ, etc
redditum y annum ad min
rei veritas melius ſciri poteri
nec etc. And ſo forth y reſidue
writ after the auncient forme.
euery caſe where it is not
the perſons that ſhal paſſe vppo
all of any iſſue ioyned in any
kinges courtes aforeſaide ſhal
rl.s. by the yeare of freehold, that
the writs of venire fac, that ſh
warded after the ſaide firſte day
paſſ, ſhalbe made after the forme
ſaide, omitting this clauſe, quor
libet habeat quadraginta ſolidoꝝ
tem, vel redditum per annum
nus. And that vpō euery ſuche
writs of venire fac they ſhall
ſaid clauſe, Quorum quilibet
rer or other miniſter or miniſters
whom the making of the pa
appertain, ſhal not return in
panel any perſon, onles he
rl.s. by yeare at y^e leaſt of eſtate
hold out of auncient demeane
coming, where y^e iſſue is
alſo ſhal not return any
y^e ſame venire fac ſufficient
ſours at y^e leaſt, if there be ſo
ordeours within y^e ſaid hundr
beneweth vpō paine to
euery perſon, beinge return
ſuche panel, that cannot

in euery ſuche writte of Habeas cor-
pora or Diſtringas with a Niſi prius, Niſi prius:
where a full iurie ſhall not appere be-
fore the iuſtices of aſſiſe or niſi prius,
or elſe after appearaunce of a full iurye
by challenge of anye of the parties, the
reſt ſo fewe remayne vntaken for Remayn
default of iurrours, that their ſame
iuſtices vpon requeſt made by the play-
nteintife or demaundaunt, ſhall haue
auchoritie by vertue of this act to com-
maunde the ſhirife or other miniſter or Shirife,
miniſters to whome the makinge of
the ſaide retourne ſhal appertaine to Retourne
name and appoint as often as nede ſhal
requyre ſo many of ſuch other able per-
ſons of the ſame counte than preſent at the
ſaid aſſiſes or Niſi prius as ſhal make
vp a full iurye, whiche perſons ſo to bee
named & impanelled by ſuche ſhirife or
other miniſter or miniſters, ſhalbe ad-
ded to the former panel & their names
annexed to the ſame. And that euery
of the partyes ſhall and maye haue his
or theire challenge to the iurrours ſo Challeng.
named, added and annexed to the ſayd
former panel by the ſaid ſhirife or other
miniſter or miniſters in ſuche wiſe as
if they had ben impanelled vppon the
venire fac̃ awarded to trie the ſaid iſſue.
And that the ſaid iuſtices ſhal & may pro- Proces,
ceede to the trial of euery ſuch iſſue w̃ thoſe
perſones which were before impanelled & re-
turned, & w̃ thalſe newely added & an-
nexed to the ſaid former panel by vertue
of this act, in ſuch wiſe as they might
or ought to haue done, if al the ſaid iur-
rours had ben retourned, vpon the writ of
venire fac̃ awarded to trie the ſaid iſſue.
And that al & euery ſuch trial had after the
firſt day of Aprill, ſhalbe as good & ef-
fectuall to al intents conſtruc-
tions & purpoſes, as if ſuch trial had be-
had & tried by the iurrours impa-
nelled and returned vpon the writ of
venire fac̃ awarded to trye ſuch iſſue.
And in caſe ſuche perſones as the ſaide

ſhi-

shirif, minister or ministers shal name and appoint as is aforesaid, or any of them after they shalbe called, be presēt and do not appese, or after his or their apparance do wilfully withdraw him or themselues from the presence of the court, that then such iustices shall and may set such fine vpon euery such iurrour, making default, or wilfully withdrawing himselfe as is aforesaide, as they shal think good by their discretiō the said fine to be leuied in such maner and fourme as issues forfaited and lost by iurrours for default of theire apparaunce at ỳ common law, haue beene accustomed to be leuied. And be it further &c. ỳ tohes any iury shalbe retourned by ỳ shirif or other minister or ministers, shalbe made ful by the cōmaūdement of ỳ said iustices by vertue of this ꝑsent act, ỳ yet nenertheleſſe such ꝑsōs as were retourned in the said panel by ỳ shirife or other minister or ministers to try any such issue that shall not appere, but make default, shal lose ỳ issues vpon them retourned in suche wise as though ỳ same iury had remained for default of iurrours. Prouided alwaye & be it enacted, ỳ vpon a reasonable excuse for ỳ default of apparaunce of any iurrour or iurrours, sufficiently ꝓued before ỳ Iustices of assise or Nisi prius at the day of their apparance by ỳ othes of two lawfull and honest witnesses, ỳ the same iustices shall haue auctorite by theire discrecions to discharge euery such iurrour of ỳ by suche forfeiture of issues vpon him retourned And that the shirife & shirifes or other minister or ministers, hauing cōmaūdement by ỳ said iustices to omitte the retourning of such issues as is aforesaid vpon such iurrour or iurrours, shalbee therin discharged of ỳ penalties aforesaid, for ỳ none returning of ỳ saide issues, & ỳ yet notwithstanding ỳ same retourne to be good & effectuall in ỳ law,

Not appere

Withdrawe

Leuied.

Lose issues.

Excuse.

Witnesses.
Discharge.

Retourne.

any lawe, plage or coſtome notwithstanding. Prouided also that ỳ said iustices, afore whom any should appere in the county where issue is to be tried by vertue of a Nisi prius, doe not come at ỳ place appointed, but ỳ the Nisi prius for that tyme shalbe discharged for not comming of ỳ iustices or for any other occasion, other then default & lack of iurrors ỳ the one of ỳ some iurrours shalbe charged for forfeiting of anye issues him returned in ỳ same iury. The shirife or other minister or ministers shalbe likewise discharged of ỳ forfeities of this estatut for ỳ none retourne of such issues, as are before limited by this act, any article or sentence therin contained to ỳ contrarie notwithstanding. And be it &c. ỳ if vpon any such writ of Habeas corpora or distringas Nisi prius, issues be retourned vpon hundredours iurrour or iurrours, the shirife or other minister or ministers who ỳ execution of the same writs shal appertain, wher as ỳ hundredours & iurrors shal not be fully summoned warned or distrained in ỳ behalfe: ỳ then euery such shirife or other minister or ministers aforesaid shal lose for euery such offence the double so muche as the same issues retourned vpō such hundredours or iurrors not lawfully summoned or distreined, shal amount vnto, ỳ of al which forfeitures retourned by this ꝑsent act, other then the issues shalbe to ỳ king, & ỳ other half of ỳ toll sute for ỳ same by action in which &c. Hauing to all intents & desires pollicie & effectes & effectuall interest, to haue such effect before and such lustil &c. at any time or times hereafter

right, title, & interest, as they
should or might haue
does to her losse & forfaited
this act had neuer been had
prouided also ỹ this act nor
therin contained shal not ex-
in any citie or townes corporate,
, minister or ministers in
for ỹ returne of any inquest
to be made & returned of per-
dwelling in ỹ said cities or townes
but ỹ they & euery of thē shal &
returne such psons in euery such
panel as before this time they
haue been accustomed to doe, &
same shall neuer been had or made
ỹ same shirif, minister or mini-
returne vpō such pōs as shall be
like iurez as are before mēti
in this act, any thing in ỹ same cō
to ỹ contrary notwithstāding. This
endure to thend of ỹ next parlīt.
3.ca.6. This act is continued. 27
.21. & after 2. E.6.ca.31. is made
all.

Be it enacted &c. ỹ frō & after the
of June next cōming ỹ Iusti-
shall & may ꝑforme & execute ỹ
shalbe made by vertue of anī
corporat or distringas vnto
where a full Iurie shal not
or after apperāce of a ful Iury
ỹ Iury is like to remaine vn-
default of iurrours, shal haue
by vertue of this act, vpō re-
for ỹ king & quene her heires
by any authorized there-
assigned by the Iustices of the
whōe ỹ said enquest shal
vpō request to be made by
likewise as well for ỹ king &
& successors, as for ỹ
penal statut or his or their
commaūd ỹ sherife or other
ministers, to whōe the ma-
said returne shal appertain is

name & appoll, as often as nede shal re-
quire so many of such either liable per-
sons of ỹ said cōtie, ther ꝑsent at ỹ sa
assises or nisi pri, & to adde & annexe ỹ
names to ỹ former panel as shalmake vp
a full Iury of xij. mē for ỹ trial of euery
such Issue, & ỹ al & euery clause sētēce,
article & pūto cōpled in ỹ said former
act (s. ỹ act in an. 35. H.8.) shalbe take, in-
terpted & expounded, to giue ỹ like & ꝑ
same aduantage & cōmoditie to ỹ king
& Queenes maiesties, her heires & suc-
cessors, & al & such pson & psons as shal
pursue any action, bill, plaint, or infor-
maciō for ỹ king & Queenes maiesties
her heires & successors, onely, or for thē
& the ptie, as ỹ partie plaintif in any o-
ther actiō should or might haue by ver-
tue of ỹ said act, in such forme & edicion
to al intents & purpoles, as if suche ac-
cions or suytes for ỹ king had ben spe-
cially & particularly mēcioned & declared
in the said act An. 4. & 5. P. & M. ca. 7.

19 Be it enacted that in euery of the
shires of Wales, ỹ is to say Pembroke
Karmarthin, Cardigan, Brecknocke
Radnor, Glamorgan, Mountgomery
Denbighe, Flynt, Perpoith, Anglie-
sy, Carnaruan, & in the countie Palā- Wales,
tine of Chester, & in ỹ said counties pa-
latine of Durham, & in the said countie Durham
Palantine of Lancaster, where a full
Iurye shal not appeare before the Iu-
stices of ye great sessiōn in any of the Session.
said shires or countye palantines, or
their deputties there, or els after any a-
rraine of a ful Iurye, by challenge of ei-
ther of the partie the Iurie is like to re-
maine vntaken, for the defaulte of Iu-
rours: that thē the same Iustices, in e-
uery of the said shires, and countie pa-
lentines for the time being, or their de-
putie or deputties, vpon request made
by the partie plaintif or demaūd and
shall haue full authoritie by vertue of
this acte, to commaūde the Sheriffe

Returne,

Challenge

Any lawe, vsage, or cu-
stome to the contrary not-
withstanding.

Also, ỳ ber it enacted by the
auctoritie aforesaide, that if the saydes
Iustices or deputies, afore whome a-
ny Iurye shoulde appeare in the
sayde Counties Palantines where
the same is to be tried, do not come at
the day & place appointed: that then e-
very one of the same Iurrours shalbe
amerced, for forfaiting of any Iuries
by him returned in the same writt.
And the Shirife and other Minister or
Officers shall be likewise discharged
of the penalties of this estatute, for the
not returning of suche Iuries, as are
before limitted in this acte: Any article
or sentence herein conteined to the con-
trary notwithstanding.

And also be it further enacted by ỳ auc-
toritie aforesaid, that if vpō any such
writtes of Habeas corpora or Distringas
shalbe returned vpon any hundred,
Iurrour or Iurrours, by ỳ Shirife
or other minister or ministers, to
whome the execucion of the same writt
or writtes shal appertaine where as the
hundredours & Iurrours shal not
be truelli sommoned, warned or de-
manded in ỳ behalfe: that then every
such Shirife or other minister or minis-
ters aforesaid, shall lose for every such
issue is committed, double so muche
as the issues returned vpō suche
hundredours or Iurrours not lawfull-
lie sommoned, warned, or distreined, shal
amount vnto the moitie of all whiche
issues conteined in this present acte,
and then the issues to bee returned
by the Iurrours as is aforesaid shal
be to the Queenes owne soueraigne La-
bour and succession, and the
other half, to him that will sue for the
same by action of det, byl, plainte or in-
formacion, in ỳ Queens her graces great
court vpon ỳ saide Countie where suche
forfaitures shal happen to be, before the
said Iustices, his or their deputy or de-
putes, in which, no wager of law, es-
soygn, or protection shalbe allowed ne
admitted. Saving to al maner of psons
& bodies politike & corporate, their hei-
res & successours, having lawful right
title, & interest to haue such issues to be
before any such Iustice or their deputies
at any time or times hereafter loste & for-
faited, all such right, title & interest, as
thei or any of them shoulde or ought to
haue had to such issues to be lost & for-
faited as though this act had neuer be
had or made. Prouided also that this
act nor any thing therein conteined shal
not extende to anye citie or towne cor-
porat, or to any sherif, minister or mi-
nisters in the same, for the retourne of
any inquest, or panell, to be made and
retourned of persons inhabiting in the
said Cities or Townes corporate, but
that thei & every of the, shall & may re-
turne such psons in euery such inquest
or panel, as before this time thei might
& haue be accustomed to do, & as if this
act had neuer ben had or made, so that
the same shirife, minister or ministers
retourn vpon such psons as shalbe im-
panelled, such like & reasonable Iuries
as thei ought to retourne, any thynge
in the same conteined to the contrarye
not withstanding. An. 5. Eli. ca. 25.

See triall. 4. 11. what straungers shall
and may be Iurrours.

See Attaint. 11. 12. 13. Forcible entrie.
5. 16.

Fozell. 22. 28.

Attourney. 2.
Freholde. 1.
Chalenge. 1.
Fereslie. 3.
Counce. 5.
Husband. 3. 4.
Decies tm. 1.
Iustice in eyre. 1.
Elcherours. 11.
Iustic of assise. 2.
Excōmengement. 5.
Lancaster. 4.
Execution of sta-
tutes. 1.
Parthalfy. 13.
Pill pryus. 1. 2

Panel.1. Treasure.15.
Phisitions.2. Trial.11.15.
Ryots.7 Wales.24.32.
Robery.2. Wrightes.11.5.
Sheriffes.1.25.

¶ *Iustice & right & Iustices.*

Seale. Delay. Right.

We mandes ne soit p̄ ỹ grād seale ne p̄ le petit seale a destourber ou delayer cōmen droit & mes que tielx

Sources.

mandemēts veignt, q̄ per tāt les iustic. ne surcellent pas de fair dit en nul poit

Ans.2. Ca.3. capitulo.9.

Obs. * 1 2 ¶ Vous iurez que bien & loialm̄t ꝑ toutes a nēz sur le roy & a lon people en iustice de iustic & que loialment counsellers nostre sr̄ le roy en ses besoignz

* 2

3 Et que vo⁹ ne counsellers ne assentiers a chose q̄ luy porroit turn̄ en dam̄, ou disherite per quelconqz voy ou colour.

4 Et q̄ vous ne saueres le dam̄ ou disheriteson de luy de que vous ne luy ferres garnir p̄ vous ou p̄ auter / & q̄ vo⁹

* 5 ferez obeir ley & execucōn de droit as toutes ses subgetz, riches, & poures sauns auoir regard a nul̄ p̄son. / Et q̄ vo⁹

6 ne prendres p̄ vo⁹ ne p̄ auter en p̄iue ne apert don ne reward de ne dargēt ne dauter chose q̄lconqz a vostr̄ profit pur̄ tenir sil ne soit manger ou boir et ceo de petit value de nul home q̄ aūa pl̄ ou proces pend̄ deuāt vous tāt cōe cel proces serr̄ ilūt pēdāt ne apres p̄ cel cause. / Et

7 q̄ vo⁹ ne prēdrez le temps cōe vo⁹ sires iustic ne robes de nul̄ hōe grād ne petit sinō a roy nr̄. / Et q̄ vo⁹ ne direz conseil

8 ne aidez a nul grand ne petit ē nul cas ou l̄ roy est ptie & en caz q̄ aleuns de q̄l estate ou condicōn q̄lz soient veigne ỹ uant vous en vo⁹ p̄sons a force & armes, ou autrement contre la peace ou

9 contr̄ la forme d̄l estatut̄ ent fait pur disturber execucōn de l cōmē ley, ou pour manasser les gents q̄ ils ne poient pursuer la ley q̄ vous ferres arrester lour cor̄ps & mettre en p̄son. Et ē caz q̄ ils soūt tiels q̄ vous ne l̄z poies arrester q̄ vo⁹ certifies le roy q̄ lour p̄sons & lour mispr̄ison hastiuement issint q̄ pusse ent ordeigne remedie conuenable & q̄ vous ne mainteinō p̄ vo⁹ ne p̄ autres en p̄iue nien appert, nul piers ne me querele pēd en le court le roy nul̄ ou en pais. / & q̄ vous ne delayeres a nul̄ ley commen droit p̄ letters du roy ne de nul̄ auter, ne p̄ autre cause quelconqz. / Et en cas q̄ alcūs lr̄es vous veignent contraries a la ley q̄ vous ne ferres mes ens̄ p̄ tielx letters cy eis certifies le roy de ceo et lr̄es auāt pur faire la ley ent contrestauntz nūz lez lettres & ceo que vous ferres et procures le plus hastiuement et de la cozone oue touts choses ou bien lez purres faire reasonablement. Et si cas q̄ vous soyes troue en defaut̄ de ceo soūt enauant en nul des points auantdits vous ses en la volunte du roy du corps terrez & daūoir de fait ent q̄ luy plerr̄ si dieu vo⁹ eid̄ & toutz saints.

An.18. E.3. sta. de sacro iusticiario.

3 ¶ Vous moues graundem̄t de conscience de cest mat̄r & per cel cause demorants tant pur pleasance de dieu & de quiete des no⁹ subgets, come pur saluer nostr̄ conscience & saluer et garder sēr sirement auātdit del assit̄ & grandes et autres sages de nr̄ counsel auons ordeignes et cōmādes estre sirement as touts no⁹ Justicez q̄ ils deboz oueil̄ ley & execucion de droit a toutz no⁹ subiectz, riches, & poures sauns auoir regarde a nul̄ person & de lesser de faire droit pour nul̄ brief ou maundemēt q̄ lour purroit deuant nous eu de nul auter ou p̄ auter cause q̄lconqz. Et en cas q̄ aleuns lettres du priuidements veignant & les iudgez du q̄ lour deputiez ā faire ley & droit solonqz lusage du royalme en defaut̄ de la ley ou derecution de droit as parties les dytes Justices et auters suisdits q̄lient auant & trouuer nent lour courtes et lour p̄cez, et q̄ les

per nře cousell en nostre chaunce lla-
rie deuant quel commission lour soit li-
uere. An. 20. E. 3. ca. 3.

De Accusacio i all. Iustices of gayle
Aide of ỳ king. 4. deliuerie in all.
Amendment. 2. 3. Iustices of oyer &
Apparance. 1. determiñ in all.
Armour. 4. Iustices of peace in
Attaint. 16. Poralteries. 2. al.
Attorney. 7. Newes. 4.
Butler. 1. Nisi prius. 1. 6.
Champertie. 2. Oier. 3.
Chester. 4. Panel. 1. 4.
Coroners. 3. Peace. 2. 3. 4.
Disseisie. 1. Pencions. 3.
Forger. 2. Phisicions. 5.
Iurrour. 17. Prison and prisoners. 6.
Iustice in eyre i al.
Iustic. of assise i all. Proces. 3.
Iustices of both Riots. 3.
benches in all. Wales. 22. 28.

¶ *Iustice in eyre.*

1 Iusticiarij itinerantes de cetero non amercientur villatas in itinere suo: eo qõ singuli. rij. annoꝝ noīr venerint coram vic. et coronat ad inquisitiones de robertijs, incendijs domorum, vel aliꝭ, ad coronam spectantibꝰ faciendum, dum tamen de villatis illis veniunt sufficientes, per quos inquisitiões huiusmodi plene fieri pñt, exceptis inquisicionibus de morte hominis faciend, vbi omnes rij. annoꝝ venire debent, nisi rationabilem causam habeant absencie sue. Mart. ca. 25.

Amerce.
Townes
xii. peres.
Shiriffes
Coroners.
Inditements
Iurrors

2 ¶ Pur ceo q̄ le comen fine e amerciament fesoit de tout le countie en eire des iustices pur faux iugement ou pour autre chose, et les parcels autrement assis qui estre ne duissent au dam du people, e plusors soitz sõt pases as bilcontz e barretours qui poiet ne l's acquitent. Purueu est et doet le roy q̄ de cetz fesormes en eire des iustices deuant eux deuāt lour departure soit tiel somme assis

Fyne.
Amercement

Pay.
Bequit.

per serement de chiualers e dez prodes homes sur toutes iceux qui escoter deueront, e les justices facent mettre lez p cels en lour estreits que ils leuerent al eschequer, et non pas la summe total

Assets,

Estretes. Escheker

Wl. i.cc.19.

3 ¶ Cum in itinere proclamatum fuerit, quod omnes qui breuia liberare voluerint, ea liberent infra certum terminum, post quem nullū breue capiatur, multi de hoc confidentes cum maiꝝ fecerint vsq; ad predictum terminum, et nullum bre super eos fuerit liberatum de licencia iustic recedunt, post quoꝝ recessum aduersarij sui ipsoꝝ absentiam percipientes breuia sua porrigunt in cena que aliqñ per fauorem aliquō per vic pro dono recipiunt, e illi qui secure credebant recessisse, ten sua amittunt, vt hmodi fraudi subueniat impostex statuit dominus rex, qō iustic in itineribus suis statuant terminum qui dem vel mensis minoris vel maioris t mini: secūm quod com fuerit maior vel minor, infra quem terminum publice proclametur, qō omnes qui breuia liberaē voluerint, ea liberent citra terminū illum. Et in aduentu illi⁹ terminī certificet dic capit iustic itinerantib⁹, quot bria habeat, e hoc quod vltra illū terminū nullum breue recipiatur quod si receptū fuerit, processus p illud fact⁹ pro nullo habeat errepto qō breue ea latum durāte toto itinere relevari poterit. Breuia etiam de dote de viris qui obierit infra summonitionem itineris assise vltime presentacionis, e quare impeō de eccleis vacantib⁹ infra summonicionem predictam quocuq; tempore ante recessum iustic recipiant in itinere. Breuia etiam nouę disseisine recipiantur in itinerib⁹ iustic W. 2. ca. 11.

Wrhirits

Proces,

4 ¶ Ad principium itineris iustic circa sacramentum scire debes quod in primo aduentu iustic in itinere suo breue per quod potestas eis concess. est in pna cur legi debeat. Deinde precipietur quod nihil efficiet in villa vel in com,

Orbe, Writte.

nisi fit coram iustic vel in [illegible] terra eorundem aduen⁹. [illegible] nulle nundine nec feria [illegible] quod com tenetur solumm[illegible] feros faciendos, sed in eo nullus citabitur placitum nisi breue [illegible] appellum de morte hominis. [illegible] precipietur quod nullum [illegible] hospicium, sed benientibus [illegible] cedatur. Sacramentum dic [illegible] ballinorum. Hoc serm prestabit [illegible] e subuit. Ceo oies vous iustices [illegible] loialment fra office, que est [illegible] a mon coūt e a moy cbe a [illegible] lerē pur riche ne poore, ne pour [illegible] ne pur hainñ, que loialm̄t le fra [illegible] moy aide e les saints. Istud sa[illegible] tum a ministris, vic. qñ eligunt [illegible] milites. Ceo oies vous Justice, [illegible] loyalment eslierra a deux chiualers [illegible] deux autres prodes homes del [illegible] de N. que ne sont appellors ne [illegible] ne maintenours des plz q touch[illegible] corone e que mieux sachent e [illegible] faire ceo que lour serra comm[illegible] par le roy et pur rien ne lerra, [illegible] ne fra a mon eslcit, si dieu moy [illegible] ses saintes. Istud sacrament p[illegible] a militibus electis per predict[illegible] linos. Ceo oies vous iustices [illegible] nous loialment eslirrouns [illegible] nous mesmes come des autres [illegible] homes de nre hundred, que mes[illegible] uent e voillent, e puissent ver[illegible] ceo q lem lour dōra de p le roy [illegible] sont appell nappelles, ne ma[illegible] dez plees, que touchent la corone [illegible] rien ne serra, que loialm̄t ne fra [illegible] cu moy eide et ses seintz. Hoc sa[illegible] tū prestabitur a xij. militibus [illegible] os eligunt. Ceo oies vous iustic[illegible] ieo loyalment dirre e loialm̄t fra [illegible] lem moy de mandra de par le roy, [illegible] counselz cetera, e pur rien ne [illegible] loialm̄t fra a mon eslcient, [illegible] Dieu, et ses saints. Hoc sacra[illegible] prestabit ab omnib⁹ ballivis [illegible] qui

...ceo oies vous Justices, q̃ ...
...ceo que a mon office ...
...councelz celeray, ne nul ...
...ge greueray, ne pur ...
...dieu moy eide & sez saintz ...
...rentur omnes articuli de ...
...ab⁹ cuiuslibet hu...rd, ...
...signabit eis temp⁹ veredic...
...di sub pena misericordie ...
...Et si non reddiderint amercia...
...secundum qd iustic melius vi...
...pedire. Articuli & sacramenta ...
...regis in itinere iustic.

...in the new printed booke cõ...
...called Magna Carta late prin...
...Richard Tottell. Anno. domini ...
...30. in a chapter intituled ca...
...ris, what things be inquirable ...
...Justices in eire, & diuers mat...
...cerning the eyres.

...rancia iuris. 2. Franchises. 4. 5. 20.
...ney. 2. Iurrour. 3.
...trader. 1. Linnen. 2.
...rmacion. 1. Odio et atia. 1.
...es. 3. Oier & terminer. 1.
...ctery. 1. Perdon. 1.
...ter. 1. Proces. 1.
...ter. 1. Prophecies. 2.
...ign. 2. Recoign. 2.
...ign. 2. 3. Redisseisin. 1.
...e. Staple. 3. 4.
...7. Tresspas. 1.
...3. Voucher. 1.
...3. Wines. 1.
...5. 24. Wolles. 6.

¶ *Iustices of Assise.*

De cetero assignentur octo iustic circumspecti & discreti ad assisas ...uratas, et certificationes capi...ndas per totum regnũ in cõi...m, Northumber', Westmerl', ...berl', Lanc', Not', & Derby. Et ...in cõi Linc', Leyc', Staff', Salop', ...ot', Oxon', Herford', & We...ton in cõi Cornub', Deuon', Sorr', Dorset', Wilt', Southt', Oxon', Berk', Suller, & Surr'. Et duo in cõi Banc'. Esser, Kanc', Hunt', Bed', Buck'. Et assise, iurate, & recogn̄ de cõi Midd' capiant coram iustic' d̄ Banco. Qui cd̄ octo iustic' dt̄ dictum est, assignati ad assisas et certificationes capiend̄ specialiter intendãt et assidue per totum annum videlicet locis, quibus melius et plus ad cõmodum populi viderint esse faciendum leminis statutis, in predicto ultimo stat' Westm' ad assisas capiend̄ nullatenꝰ obseruatis. Nec cõcedantur aliqua breuia de assisis iuratis, & recognitionibꝰ alicui coram aliis Justicijs quam coram prefatis Justic' assignatis, nisi de speciali gracia domini regis stat' de iustic' assignatis.

Midd.

Assise. Certificat.

Enquestes.

2 ¶ Les Justic' as assises prendre assignes eient commissions sufficiantes des tiels choses denquere et que ilz enquergent en lour sessions des viscontz & eschetours bailifes des fraunchises & lour southministers, et auters quecunque & aurint des maintenours comes assisours et iurrours en paiis. s. des dones regardes et auters profits queur les dits ministers preignent du peple pour faire lour office, et ceo que attrint a lour office, et pour larray des panels, mettants en icelles iurrours suspects, et de male fame, et de ceo que les maintenours assisours et iurrourz en pais parnent dones regardes, et lowers des parties, dont perdes & damages troꝰ grevouses aueignent au peple de iour en auter en subuersion d̄ la ley et de tourbaunce de comen droyt & de punir toutz ceux qui ent serront troues coulpables solonque ceo que la ley ou reason demaunde a la suite si bien d̄ nous come des parties. Anno. 20. Ed̄. 3. capitulo. 5.

Commission.

Shirifes. Officers.

Maintenors Iurrors.

Gifts.

3 ¶ Iusticiarij ad assisas capiendas et gaolas deliberandas assignati et assignandi, de cetero tenant

Sessions Chiefes Townes

sessiones suas in principalibus nec nō capitalibus villis singulorum comitat̄ vbi videlicet comitat̄ vor comitū tenē tur, ac etiam in posterum tenebantur. An.5.R.2.ca.5.

Diun contrey

4 ¶Quod nullus homo de lege sit ō cetero iustic̄ assisarū vt cōis deliberationis gaolar̄ in ppria patria sua. Et qō capitalt̄ iustic̄ ō cōmuni banco assignetur inter alios ad hūodi assisas capiendō & gaolas deliberandō. Sed quo ad capitalē iusticiariū de banco regis fiat sicut p maiozi parē centū anno⁹ priūs p̄teritoz fieri consueuit. An. 8. R.2. ca.2. Se here folowing.11.

Iust of gaole delevire, Chief Just,

Chauncellor,

5 ¶Le chaunceller Dengleterre pur le temps esteant, eit power dent metr & faire remedy per aduise des iustic̄ de temps en temps qñ mestier serr̄ nient contrestant lestatute auaunditt. (s. of an.5.R.2.ca.5.before.5.an.11.R.2.ca.22

Bitts,

6 ¶Quelconq; nauis du pays petit ne grand ne soit seiant en banke ouelconques les Justices as assises p̄ndre en lour sessions counties Dengleterre sur grieue forfaiture vers l' Roy, et ad chargez lez dits Justices que ilz ne soufrent le contrarie estr̄ fait. An. 20. R.2.ca.3.

Deliuer. Recordes,

7 ¶Justices des assises p commiss̄ nre sūr le roy en lz coūties du royal appndre assignes & assignerz desor̄ en auant facēt deliuer pleinm̄t en la treshor nre dit sūr le roy touts lez records des assises de nouell disseisin, de mordaunc̄ester, & de les certifications, one toutz lez appurtenances & appendantes deuant eux determinez, chescū second an aps q̄ le plee soit ent determine, & in gen̄l rend⁹ sanz pluiz delay, & q̄ lez recordz & lz pcesses dz plez reals & psonels des assisez ō nouel disseisin de mordaunc̄ester, & certifications, & dauters, doūt iugem̄t soit rendus & enrolles, ou chosez touchants tielx plees ne soit̄ en ascūn amendes nempeires per nouelle enk dez clerkez, ou p̄ recordz ou chose t-

Amend Entre.

tifie en tesmoignance ou ceux dascuns Justices quecunqes, ou terme apr̄z quel tiel iugement serra plees sont dones & enrollez An.2.R.2. Capitulo.3.

8 ¶An.13.H.4.ca.2. it was enacted to endure at the kynges pleasure the statute of An.8.R.2.cap.2. shall be kepte, and that no three Justices of the kings benche shulde be Justices assise but in the countie of Lancaster.

9 ¶La sessions des iustices assignes p̄dre et de gaoles deliuerr en la cite de cumberland, soit tenus entre de peace et de trieur en la dit cite Carlile & en nul auter lieu ou plees ins meisme le county, come il as estoie & accustome dauncient temps. 14.H.6.ca.3.

10 ¶Anno.11.H.7.ca.3. an act was made authorising iustices of assise Justic of peace, to heare and determine all offences done against many statutes, but it is repealed by.1.H.8.

11 ¶That noe iustice nor other man learned in the lawes of this realme shal at any time frō or after the feast of Easter next comming, vse nor exercise the office of Justice of assise in any countie where the saide iustice was borne or doth inhabite, vpon peine to forfeite for euery offence the contrary to the fourme of this present acte, one hundred pounde, the one moitie thereof to bee to the king, and the other moitie thereof to bee to the partie that will sue for the same in any of the kinges courts by bill. &c. in the which &c. Provided alway, and be it &c. that this act or ani thing therin contened shall not extend, bee construed, or interpreted, to touche, or concerne any person or persons that now are, or hereafter shall be clerke or clerkes of assises and that be associate to any Justices of assise in anye countie, citie or towne within this realm of England where

sum

ceiued, nor̃ d not vnto the iustices, iu-
stice, clerkes or clerk of assises within
the duchy, & roiall palatine of Lancas-
ter, nor̃ to any of the that nowe be, or̃
hereafter shalbe, but that the same iu-
stices, iustice, clerkes and clerk, & euery
of the, shall & may execute their offices
& euery of the, in such maner & fourm
as they or any of the haue vsed to do be-
fore the making of this present act, this
act, or̃ any thing therin cõteined to the
contrary therof notwithstanding. An. 32.
H. 8. Cap. 24. See be tyme. 4.

12 The Nisi prius of writinge of
iustices of assise & their authoritie with
association. See Amercim. 2. Husband. 4.
Aliens. 3. Iurrour. 2.
Apparel. 7. Iustice and right. 5.
Appelles. 7. Iustices of Gaol de-
Armour. 4. liuery. 2.
Artificers. 3. Iustice of peace. 8.
Assise. 11. 16. Liuen. 3.
Attorney. 2. Liueries and reten-
Commissions. 32. ners. 6. 7. 9
Conspiracie. 2. Maintenance. 7.
Coyners. 4. 8. 11. Merchantes. 4. 7.
Cozoners. 7. Money. 3.
Corporacions. 2. Nusters. 1.
Counterfaiting Nisi prius. 5. 6.
of letters. 1. Officers. 1. 2. 8.
Crown. 8. Parlemẽt. 8. 13. 15.
Diuorce of pro- Passage. 1.
ces. 2. Periure. 2.
Dures. 3 Prisoners. 1.
Execution of sta- Proclamation. 3.
tutes. 3 Prouisions. 2.
Fighting. 1 Records. 2.
Fines. 6. Riottes. 4.
Fishers. 1 Returne. 16.
Forcible entres. Seruice and sacra-
Forgers. 4. mentes. 4.
Franchises. 1. 20. Shiriffes. 1. 23. 33.
Gaulours. 1 Staple. 4. 25.
Hauens and ri- Treason. 9.
uers. 2. Wines. 3.

Pleas.

Plituers est. &c. quil les Justices du bank le roy a Westm̃ doyent pledr les pleas a termes a dn tour auaunt qui cion soit arrain on cõmẽce des pleas del iour enluyuãt ſaſpyts q̃ lour esloignes soiet entres, tiges & rendus, & per enchealon de ceo nulle home se amie, quil ne veigner au tour qui donie luy est. M. 1. cap. 46.

Robe Gift. Barons.

2 ¶ Nullus iustic. de banco regis vel de cõi bãco, nec aliquis baronũ de scacario, quãdiu in officio iustic. vel baronũ fuerit, capiat de cetero robã, feodũ, pensiones, donum, vel regardum de aliquo preterq̃ de rege, nec ecclesiã de aliquo preter erennium de tibo & potu quod nõ sit magni valoꝛ. Et q̃ de cetero non dent consiliũ alicui magno vel puo, suis vel negotijs in quib⁹ rex est pars, vel regem tangunt quoquo modo, & q̃ non sint de consilio alterius in aliqua causa placito, vel querela coꝛã ipſis, siue in aliquibus aliis eurijs vel placitis reatis pondẽte placito, sub pena amittendi officium suum, & faciendi regis finem & redeptionem. An. 8. R. 2. cap. 3. What this statute is repeled in An. 9. R. 2. cap. 3.

Repelled.

3 ¶ Anno 10. R. 2. cap. 6. It was enacted that Wellm̃ ap Holt, & Burgh, shall ben iustices & lwer by Ann̄. R. 2. Wanisht into Ireland, should returne & be enabled as the kinges subiectes.

Abilitie. Sergeantes Attorney. Fees.

4 ¶ The iustices, seriãts & the attorney of the king shall be paide in hande these wages by the treasoꝛer of Engld̃ foꝛ the time being at Easter & Michelmas by eũ paꝛciõs without any other suit. An. 10. R. 2. ca. per se. This is not in the printed boke of statutes.

Be Aduoun. ment. 1. Aliens. 1. Amendement. 1. Amercement. 2. Apparanet. 2. Assise. 1. Attourney. 7. Bankrupts. 2. Bokes and print. 1. Chauncerie. 1. Clergie. 14. Clerkes & reuen. 1. Commissions. 3. Conficmacion. 1. Conspiracie. 2. Coyners. 4. Corporations. 2. Dales in banke. 5. Escheatours. 1. Estretes. 2. Execution. 2. 3 Executours. 6 Fines. 3 Gaile. 4. Iustice & right. 1 Iustices of gaole deliuere. 1. Iustic. of p. 5

¶ *Iustices of gaole deliuery.*

Diuerſ iustices as deliuerant les gaoles, & a oyer & limin̄ oit & gits as gits peuers coũt la fourm del statute fait en tẽps le roy Edw. ne voꝛ le roy q̃ ore est, en ql est cõtenus les iustic. as assises p̃dict assignes soiẽt lais facẽt deliuerãces, & si lun clerk & laut layes, q̃ le dit lais allow luy bn aũt du payis facẽt la deliuer des gaoles p̃ q̃ accoꝛde est & estatu tiels iustices ne soient mes grantes ꝛe la fourme du dit estatute. Et q̃ les attein̄s & certificatiõs soient les denãt les iustic. cõmunes plees, qui soient bones gits, & lour nisãts del ley & nemy autres, solonc fourme dũ auter estatut fait en Mich. Et q̃ les oiers & terminers soient grantes foꝛs ou les iustic. bãke ou de aut̄ denãt iustic. assignes ceo pur leures & horribles treſpas del especial grace le roy, solõp la fourm del estatut de ceo oꝛdeigne en parlaiel & nemy autrement. Et. 2. ¶ Cõs gits & auts fayts p̃ les oiers & terminers si hõe les puisse trouer ent assignes en tonts les comitees gieterii apꝛes les assises iurees & certificatiõs, & q̃ deliuer les gaoles, & les dits iustic. signẽt les assises

Iustices of gaole deliuery.
Iustice of peace.12.
Maimprise.6.
Parlament.25.
Pardon.1.
Periure.2.
Plaies.4.
Records.4.
Robberies.4.
Sheriffes.19.25.
Triall.25.
Wales.25.
Oier and determine.
Parlament.15.
Staple.7.
Triall.5.

¶ Iustices of peace.

PAr le peas nr̃e seur garð̃ & maiteñ le roy voet que en chescun coũtie ꝙ bones gentz & loialx que ne soit mie maintenours des malueis bareť en pays, soiẽt assignes al garð̃ del peace. An. 1. E. 3. cap. 16.

¶ Deux ou trois meultz vallãts des counties, soiẽt assignes gardeins de la peas p cõmission le roy & ꝙ le heure ꝙ mistier serra, sire ceux vieux auts sages & apps de la ley, soient assignes p cõmissiõs le roy, doier & terminr̃ felõies & trespasses faits encountr̃ la peace en ius les counties, & punisurent faist rebellement solonq ley & reason & le mañ de fait. An. 18. E. 3. ca. 2.

Oyer & terminr̃

¶ En chescũ coũtie dengleterr̃ soit assignr̃ par la sauegarð̃ de la peace, dn̄s sire, & quesq̃ luy quatre ou trois de les meultz vanees du coũtie ensemblement ove ascũs sages de la ley & eiẽt power de restreindre les mistãtours, ridours, & touts auts barettours; & de les pursuer & prẽr pñ & chastier solonq lour trẽs ou mispriso, & de les faits p ceulx, & durãt punier, & solonc ceo ꝙ ils serrõt mieulx affaire p lour difference & bõ auisement. Et aurint de cux enquerer & deuãre de touts ceux qui ont esté pillours & robbours es pties deuers, estõt oye reuen̄, & doũt vagarãtes & ne doũt lẽt trauailler come ils soloient auannt ces heures, & de pndre & arrester toutz ceux ꝙ ils purront trouer p enditemẽt ou per suspection, & les mettre en prisõ & de prendre de toutz ceux qui ne sont de bone fame, ou ꝙ ils serrõt troues suffisãt suerte & maimprise de lour bõ port deũs le roy & son people; & les auters duement punier, au fin ꝙ le people ne soit per ceux notoirement troubles ne damages, ne la peas en bleimys ne marchants mariners pessants per les hautz chimins du royalme destrouble, robbeies, de perille, & purr auent de ceux malfaisours.

Sheriffes.
Bailiffes.
Constables.

Pleas of Oier and determine.

Sheriffes.27.

Triall.5.

Wales.25.

Wardes.

Warrantie.

Writtes.

Yeomen.

Yeomen of the Crowne.

Yeomen of the Garde.

Yeomen of the Guard.

Yeomen of the Kings Chamber.

Yeomen of the Kings Seller.

Yeomen of the Kings Wardrobe.

Yeomen of the Queenes Chamber.

Yeomen of the Queenes Seller.

Yeomen of the Queenes Wardrobe.

Yeomen Prouiders.

Yeomen Purueyors.

Yeomen Seruitors.

Yeomen Waiters.

Yeomen Ushers.

Yeomen Vshers of the Chamber.

Yeomen Vshers of the Hall.

Yeomen Vshers of the Kings Chamber.

Yeomen Vshers of the Queenes Chamber.

Yeomen Vshers of the Queenes Hall.

Yeomen Vshers of the Queenes Presence.

Yeomen Vshers of the Queenes Priuie Chamber.

Yeomen Vshers of the Queenes Priuie Lodging.

Yeomen Vshers of the Queenes Priuie Presence.

Yeomen Vshers of the Queenes Priuie Seller.

Yeomen Vshers of the Queenes Priuie Wardrobe.

Yeomen Vshers of the Queenes Seller.

Yeomen Vshers of the Queenes Wardrobe.

Yeomen Vshers of the Queenes Withdrawing Chamber.

Yeomen Vshers of the Queenes Withdrawing Presence.

Yeomen Vshers of the Queenes Withdrawing Seller.

Yeomen Vshers of the Queenes Withdrawing Wardrobe.

Yeomen Vshers of the Queenes Withdrawing Lodging

bonds is repelled by 3.E.6.cap.16. which is in vacabonds.) Et auxint doter & termi-
Felonies, Trespas
ñis a la suit le roy toutes maũs des felonies & trespasses faits en ſa coũtie
Oyer & determiner.
solonq les leis & custõs anãtditz. Et q̃ dñs doter & termiñ soiẽt grãt solõq
Inditment Enquerers
les statuts ent faits, mes q̃ les iustic. qui ent serrõt assignes, soient nosmez p la
Repete. Fyne.
court, & nemy p la ptie. Et le roy doet q̃ touts generalx enquerries auant ces
Commissions
heures grãtz deins sirs quinõq̃ pur les mischiefs & oppressions qui ont de faitz
Cessions
au people p tielx enq̃res, cessent ou-
ment & soient repelles. Et q̃ fines qui
sont affaires deuãt iustic. pur tñs fait
per aſcun person ſpient reasonables, &
iustices eiant regarde a la quantite de
tñs, & les causes pur q̃ les ilz sõt faits.
Anno. 34. Ed. 3. cap. 1.

4. ¶ En les cõmissions des iustic. de
le peas & des labazers soit fait expresse
mẽcõ, q̃ tñs les iustic. de la peas facẽt
lour sessiõs quat soits p an, cestassauoir
vn soitz deins les octaues de la epipha-
ni, la seconde deins la setiõde semaign
de deuie quaresme, le tierce entre les
festes de Peterosse & saint Johñ Baptist
la quart deins les octaues de saint Mi-
chel. Anno. 36. Ed. 3. cap. 12.

5. ¶ En chescũ commission des iustic.
6. Iustices Cessions
de la peas ne soiẽt assignes q̃ vs iusti-
res q̃ les iustic. dautres. Et que les dits
vs iustic. teignẽt lour sessiõs en chescũ
quart del an au meins, & ceo par trois
Councell
iours, si mestier soit sur peine destre pu-
nis solõq lauis du conseil le roy, al suit
de chescũ qui se voyra pleindre. Et enq̃-
gent diligentment entre autres choses
Officers
touchãtes lour offices & les dits maitz,
bailliis, seneschalx, & constables & au-
tres gardeins pur duement faire execuci-
on des dits ordinances des seruants &
Labazers. Vacabondes.
labazers mendiãtz & vagarãtes, & pu-
nissent ceux qui soiẽt punissables per la
dit peine de C.s. per vn la peine, & ceux
qui sont trouez en default qui ne soient
pas punissables p la dit peine, punis-
sent p lour discrecion, & p̃eigñ chescun
des dits iustic. pur lour gages &
lour pur le tẽps des lour
& lour clerke. vj.s. des vns
vns sourdants & prouenãtz
les sessions per les mains des
q̃ les seignours des fraunchises
contributours a les dits gages,
lafferẽt de lour part des fines
ciaments suisdits. Et q̃ nul
des seignours soit assign & des
millions. Et q̃ nulle associacõ
as Justices de la peas apres
mier commission. Et nest pas
cion de cẽ estat, qui le iustice de
ne de laut de les sergẽtz de le
cas q̃ ilz soient nosmez en les
millõs, soient tenus p force de
tute de tenir les dits sessiõs
p an, come sont les auts cõmis
qui sont continuelmẽt demurrãs
pais, mes q̃ ils le facent quãt ils
poyẽt bonemẽt entẽ. An. 12. R. 2.

6 ¶ Come contenus soit en le
darrain fait a Cãterbr. (*as in cap. 16. before.*) q̃ nul Seneschal de
nour soit assigne en commission de
stice de la peas, nient meins par
taines causes monstres en cel
ment, accordes est & assentus, q̃
stices de la peace soient faitz de
en toutes les coũties Dengleter
les pluis sufficiãts chiualers
& gent de loy des dits coũties,
trisseant le dit estatut. Et q̃ les
iustices soiẽt seremẽts de
sãs fauour garder & mettr en
toutes les estatutes & ordinances
chantes lour offices. An. 12. R. 2.

7 ¶ En chescun coũtie soit
oept iustic. de la peas, come est
nus en lestatut de Cantebr, en
seignours assignes en cest parlam
Et que les estreites des dites
soient doubles, et lun party
par les dits Justices al viscount,
leuer les deniers ent sourdants,
en pater as dits Justic. lour

per

pur les tẽps eſtreãts gardẽt, obſeruẽt, & executẽt la courte des ceſſions de peas deux foitz en lan au meins, & pluſours de tẽps ſil beſoigne, pur aſcun ryot ou forcible entr̃ fait deins vn le countie de Pidd, & ceo ſur la peine & forfaiture ſils ſiuuues come ſont pur ceo ordines p aſcũ ley fait deuãt res heures, au ſine & entent q̃ les dits comens & enhabitãts del dit coũtie de Pidd ne ſoĩt arrestes ne cõpelles pur apparer deuãt les iuſtices de peas de vn le countie pur le temps eſtreãtes, forſq̃ a tiel temps qui ſemblerant per les diſcrecions de meſmes les iuſtices du peas neceſſaries & beſoignables. Anno 14. H. 6 cap. 4.

Sessions.

Riot.

Fine.

10 ¶ Nulle Iuſtice du peas deins le roialm dengl̃ en nul coũte ſoit aſſign ou depute, ſil neit terres ou tenẽtes a la value de. xx. li. p an, & ſi aſcũ ſoit ordeigne en aps iuſtic. de peas en aſcun coũtye q̃ nad terres & tenẽtes al value ſuiſdit, q̃ il de ceo notifie le Chãceller Dengleterre pur le tẽps eſteant, le q̃l mette vn autre ſufficient en ſon lieu, & ſil ne face la dit notification come deuãt, deins vn moy aps ceo q̃ il ad receu de tiel cõmiſſion, ou ſil ſeie ou face aſcũ garrãt ou precpt p force de tiel cõmiſſion, q̃ il encourge le peine de. xx. li. Et nie nt meins ſoit ouſte del cõmiſſiõ come deuãt, & eit le roy lũ moytie du dit peine, & cellup qui voet ſuer pur le roy lauk moytie, & eit cellup qui enſy voet purſuer pur le roy & pur luy ſuy accion a demaunder vn la peine p bõe de det al comen ley. Puruen touz foitz que ceſt ordinaũce ne ſe extende as cities, billes, ou burghes, queux ſoũt coũties encorporates de eux meſmes, ne as cities, billes, ou boroughes qui ont iuſtice de peace de gents demurrants enfreſ p cõmiſſiõ, ou grauãte du Roy, on de ces progenitours. Puruen touz foytes qui ilz ne ſoient gentes ſufficiants eſtaunntes, terre & tenementes a le value ſuiſoit aprẽs en la ley, & de bon

Notice.

Monethy.

Fine.

Cities.

gouer-

Lawiers

gouernaunce delis aler ſet ſcomme ſ
le chaunceller dengleterre pur le reps
emalt eſt poair de mett auts diſcreet
apiſen lep en tiell cõmiſſiõ maiſ ils
ne tiem terre ne tenements a le value
ſuiſdit p la diſcretion. An. 18. H. 6. ca. 11.

Recognisans.

¶ Euery ye Iuſtice of peace within
this realme that ſhall take any recog-
niſaunce for the keping of the peace or at

Certifie.

the ſame ſeſſions certifie, ſende or
bring the ſame recogniſaūce at the next

Seſſions.

ſeſſions of peace where he is or haue
bene iuſtice, ſ the party ſo bounde may
be called. And if ſ party make default,

Default,

the ſame default ſhall ther be recorde-
red. And the ſame recogniſaunce with
the recorde of that default be ſent and

Certified

certified into the chaūcery or alſo ye
king in his bench, or into the kings ex-
cheker. An. 2. H. 7. cap. 1.

¶ Aland ſingulier commiſſion and

Commiſſions

cõmiſſions, graunted or to be granu-

Townes

ted, to any ſuche Citie or boiſme cor-
porate, not being as is aforeſaid, a coū-

Peace.

ty in it ſelf, for ſ keping of their peace,
e deliuery of the priſoners remaining

Gaole deliuery

in the gaoles of any ſuch city or toūn
corporate, not being a Cõty unto ſelf-
ſhal ſtād, remaine, e be good e effectu-

Effectuall,

ble e effectuall in the laiu to all intents,
conſtructions, e purpoſes, the graun-
ting of any like cõmiſſiõ of peace or
gaole deliuery, to any cõmiſſioner or
cõmiſſioners for the conſeruation of ſ
peace, or deliuerye of the priſoners re-

Yerely.

maining in ſ gaols of any ſhire, lathe
rape, riding or wapentake with this
realme of Engla, bearing date after
the ſaide commiſſion, or commiſſions,
graūted as is aforeſaid, to any ſuche
city or towne corporate, not being as
is aforeſaid, a coūty in it ſelfe, to the
contrary notwithſtandinge. An. 2. H.
7. Cap. 18.

The Abiuration. Apparell. Alehouſes and tipl. Apprentice. Armour. Faulc

Artificers. Artillerie. Attachment. Wages. Tailes. Captaines. Certificat. Clarke. Clergy. Commiſſioners. Croyders. Court. Croſſebowes. Crowes. Croſſyne. Diſcõtinuance of pleas. Diuerſyte. Egiptians. Eſcape. Eſcheators. Execution of ſtatutes. Faires and markets. Felony. Fighting. Fines. Filh. Forcible entre. Fraūciſes. Golde. Hauens. Haluiſes. Hereſy. Highwaies. Houſholders. Hoſiers. Hunting.

Kedels.

Kent.

Forfaitures.

Pictwaies.

the great seale of England.

Peace.
Iustes.
Iudgments
Executions

Labourers of the
Abilitie.
Lawes.
Liueries and re-
Aliens.
teiners.
Apropson.
Merchants.
Monasteries.
Challenge.
Mondane.
Condicion.
Mastwains.
Confirmacion.
Selues.
Courtes.
Othe.
Damages and
Patentes.
costes.
Prouision.
Eschaunge.
Protection.
Essoignes.
Queenes.
Felonies.
Repeale.
Forfaitures.
Selues.
Fraunchises.
Shiriffes.
Coine and siluer.
Treason.
Vsses.
Vsses.
Vsses.
Vsses.
Vsses.
Vsses.
Vsses.

IT appereth in the abridgemente of Statutes that Anno 1. Edwardi 3. Stat. 1. Capitulo 7. the king and all the greatmen of the realme in full parliamente ordeined to maintaine the peace, so large and sure the Iustices there where they came, and to helpe that the iudgemente and executions shal not be delated, but executed, nor that misdoers shal be by them couered. What I can not finde this statute in the booke at large

he Butler of the kingin all.

¶ Kingstone.

he Honors.i.

¶ Knighten.

xx.li.

Item cōcellit, q̄ si aliquis q̄stus fuerit in cancellario, eo q̄ distric⁹ fuerit.xx.s. q̄ non habeat.xx.li.terre in feodo vel in tenemēto vite sue, q̄ hoc velit verificare p̄ patriam, tunc dirigatur vicecomitibus vt venire ad p̄dictam inquisitionem capiend̄ faciant, & si p̄dicta inquisitio ita fuerit cōstiterit, fiat ei remediū, & cesset districtio. Item si aliquis implacitatus fuerit de tota terra sua vel etiā de parte & infideli, ita q̄ residuū non sufficiat ad valentiam.xx.li. & hoc poterit verificare tūc cesset districtio donec placitū illud terminetur. Item si quis eorū teneat in certis debitis afferminatis ad sēm ad certam summam, inde percipiendo per annum, & residuū terrarum suarū vltra p̄dictā summā & valoris.xx.li. annuarū non excedat cesset districtio, donec p̄dictū debitum fuerit solut. Et nullus distringatur ad arma militaria suscipienda, antēq̄ venerit ad etatē.xx. annorū. Nō nulli ratione hr̄e sue quā tenet in maneriis que nunc sūt de antiquo dominico coron̄ tanq̄ soke manus, & q̄ hē terra debit tallagiū, quādo dominica regis tallantur, distringat ad arma militaria suscipient. Item de illis qui terras suas tenent in soengis de aliis maneriis q̄ de maneriis coronē, nullum facientibus seruicium forense cum, scrutent rotuli de cācellario de tempore p̄decessorū dominī regis, & fiat secundum quod fieri consuevit.

Eodem modo fiat de clericis infra sacros ordines existentes laicum feodum tenentibus qui dicit es esse debent laici forent. Item nullus ostendat q̄ burgarius sit, q̄ valoris.xx.li. manigant aut plus. Nō quaerantur eos dit & non sunt, qui per modicum tempus terras suas tenuerūt q̄ similiter mi-

Knightes seruice.

Laborers and seruantes.

litēs qui tenuerūt membrorum seu medium vel on⁹ libere vel alias cautis necessariis dant adeant ad Robertum Anto. de Werk, & cōram eis ant quibus ea inimicum dum discretionis eorum fines admittāt de viris militibus editum. Anno.

he Apparel.5.	Liueres
Assise.1.	ny and
Castella.2.	5.6.
Chester.15.	Parliament.
Confirmacion.2.	13.14.16.17.
Cozoners.1.	Proclamacion.
Eschequer.2.	Relicke.
Fees.1.	Reasonable
Jurrour.2.16.	Wales.28.
Justice in eyre.4.	Wardes.

¶ Knights seruice.

he Estrange.1. Wardes.3.16.

Reasonable aid.1.

¶ Labourers and seruantes.

Quilibet homo & femina de nostro regno Anglie cuiuscunque condicionis fuerit, liber vel potens in regno, infra etatem seragintā annorum, diuersis in mistēriis artificiosis, nec habens p̄prios vnde vitā suam valeat sustinere, & ipsum vnde vitā suam valeat sustinere, & ipsum citra ciuitas nullus occupare, & alterū non licebit seruiendo in seruitio cōgruo considerato, fuerit requisitus illud qui ipsum sic requirit reddendum, & permittat de hiis articulis vbi seruire debet, & si quis contra regiā nostrā regii nostri annis cōmunibus quibus p̄precedentibus. Prouisum

…alijs in partibus vel … foysan aliquis ante ordinationē p̄sentē
…mentibus sic in suo ser… com aliquo de sic seruiendo p̄ro maiori
…ra tñ quod dicti domini salario cōuenerit, non teneatur ipse ra
…plures quā sunt eis ne… tione illi⁹ conuencionis ad soluendū vl-
…aliquis talis vir sic de ser… tra tñ quod alias talī consuetum est sol Couenant
…fuerit vel mulier sic uere immo soluere plus sub pena p̄ed̄
…requisita fuerit, hoc facer non p̄sumat. An. 23. E. 3. de stat. ca. 4.
…probato per duos fideles, 5 ¶ Item quod Sellary, Pelletary, Artificers.
…vicecomite, vel balli… Allucary, Hutoꝛes, Scillotes, Fabri,
…nt constabular vill' vbi Carpentary, Cementary, Megulary,
…contigerit, statim p̄ eos vl' per Batellary, Carectary, & quicunque a-
…aliquem capiatur, & committa- lij artifices & operary, non capiant p̄ro Wages
…gaole, & ibi moretur sub arc… laboꝛe, & artificio suo vltra tñ quod de-
…quoslque secum statem inue… to anno decimo & alijs annis cōib⁹ p̄-
…seruiēdo in forma p̄dicta. An. cedētib⁹ vt p̄mittitur in locis quib⁹ ip-
…ser. ca. 1. sos laboꝛare cōtigerit talib⁹ solui consu-
¶ Item messoꝛ, kalcatoꝛ vel alius o… evit. Et si quis pl⁹ ceperit p̄mie gaole Imprison.
…del seruiens cuiuscunq; stat⁹ modo quo p̄mittit committat. An. 23
…conditionis, in seruicio alicui… E. 3. de seruit. ca. 5.
…ante finem termini concoꝛ- 6 ¶ An. 23. E. 3. de seruit. ca. 7. It was Fort.
…seruicio sñi causa rationa… enacted that all the foꝛfaitures gmē by
…recesserit, penam im… this statute de seruientibus against la-
…subeat. Et nullus sub ea… boꝛers, should be leuied of euery of thē
…talem in suo seruicio recipe… & should be employed to the paiment
…nere p̄sumat. An. 23. E. 3. ca. of the. x. s. xd. then graunted, & after to
…cap. 2. the kinges vse, to bee leuied by certeyn Tenth.
¶ Nullus etiam badia liberationē… appointed in the statut. Neuertheless Fifteneth.
…seu salaria maioꝛa solito si… hee that would sue foꝛ these foꝛfaitures
…tum est, alicui seruienti solu… to haue them to hys owne vse.
…fraudē p̄mittat, nec aliquis a… 7 ¶ Charrettiers, Charuers,
…erigat vel recipiat, sub pe… Chacecours des charues, berchers, Husbandry.
…illius quod sic solutum fuerit poꝛchers, deys & toutz auters seruantez
…aut exactum vel recep… p̄teignent liuresons & lowers accusto
…de hoc se senserit granatū mes le dit an vintisme ou quater ans
…& nullo tali volēte p̄se… deuant, illiant q̄e en patis ou fourment
…cuiuscunq; de populo qui hoc p̄… soloyent estr̄ done p̄teignēt pur le bus- Wages.
…erit applicando & fiat huiusmo… sel. x. d. ou fourniꝛ a la volūte l' donour
…cionis in cuꝛ dñi loci quo talis tanq; auterfitz soit oꝛdeigne, & q̄ ils soi
…erit. An. 23. E. 3. de stat. cap. 3. ent alowes de seruir per an entier, ou By the yeare.
…vill villarū vel manerioꝛū per auk termes bluetz & neuy per iour Iourneys
…plurimum oꝛdinationem non… nes. Et q̄ nul p̄teigne en temps de sar- Hey.
…implerint venir per se ipsos cleer, ou keyn faire, foꝛsque vn denier le Wages
…suos in aliquo tūc in com… iour et falchour des p̄ees pur lacre. d.
…Trinity. vel alijs cuꝛ nris hu… d. ou p̄ le iourney. v. d. & sciers des blees
…penam tripli per eos vel mi… en la p̄mer semaigñ Maguilt deur de-
…soluti vel p̄ssulli in foꝛ… niers, et en le seconde troys deniers, et
…p̄ceptio contra eos. Et si … fist cāg̃a la fine daugust, & mayns en

pays ou meins y soloit estre done, sanz manger ou boire ou auk curtesy demãder, doner ou prendr, & que toutz oeuerours porent ouertement en lour maiz

Instrumentz

as villes marchantes lour instrumẽtz & illeoques soiẽt allowez en lieu come & nient prine. An. 25. Ed. 3. de serui. ca. 1.

8 ¶ Nul preign pur labak dun quarde fourment ou de segle oustre deux deniers obuk, & le quark dorge seuez poes & aueins vn denier obuk si taunt soloit estr done & en pays ou home soloit scier per certeines garbes, & batre pur certeins bussell, ne preign pluiz ne en auter maner que il soloit le dit an vintisme et deuaunt. Et que mesmes les

Thesher

Othe.

seruantz soient serementz deux foitz p an, deuant Seignours, Seneschalles, Baillifes, & Constables de chescun villas cez choses teigner et fair, et que nul

Depart

deur irra hors de la ville ou il demurt en yuer pour seruir en este, sil puisse auoir seruice en mesme la ville pernaũt come deuant est dit, saunes que lez gẽtz des counties de Staffordе, Lancaster, & Derby, et gentz de Trauen, et de la marth de gales & Deuise & auks lieux puissent venir en tẽps Daugust de labourer en auters countes, et sauement retourne come ils soloient faire auant

Retorne

ces heures, et que ceux qui refusent de faire tiel serement, ou de performer ceo q̃ ils ount fates ou empris, soiẽt mis en ceppes per les ditz seignours seneschalles & baillifes, & Constables des

Refuse

Stockes

Wylles per troiz iours ou plus, ou maũ des al procheine gaole a demurrer illeoques, tanqz ilz voilent soy iustifier, & q̃ ceppes soient faitz en chescũ ville p tiel encheson entr cy & le fest de Pentecost. An. 35. E. 3. de serui. ca. 2.

Impris.

Stockes

9 ¶ Carpenters, masons, tegulers, et auters ouerours des maisõs ne pign nent le iour pur lour oueraign forsque en maner come ilz soloiẽt cest assauoyr

Artificers

Wages.

maister carpenter trois deniers, & auters deux deniers, maist maso de frãke peer quater deniers, & auk

deniers, & lour seruauntes

obuk tegulers trois deniers, & les ceon vn denier obul. & auters dros et estrein troyz deniers, & ceon vn denier obuk. Anno 25. & seruiẽ. ca. 3.

10 ¶ Playsterers et auters des mures darzil, & lour gaine mesme le maner, sans manger ou s. del Pasq tanqz al feast de saint chel, & de cel tempz meines solang feraunt et discretiõ des Justices serront a ceo assignes. An. 25. E. 3. de ui. cap. 4.

11 ¶ Ceux qui sount cariages ou p eiwe, ne preignent pluis pour cariage faire que ilz ne soloyent le an vintesme & quater ans deuant. 25. E. 3. de seruientib. ca. 5.

12 ¶ Orpheours, sellers, ferrurs Chiualx esperudneurs tanners, ours, peletiels, taillours, & toutz ouerourz, artificerz & labourerz, auter seruantz nient especifiez, rements deuaunt les Justices & vser lour arts & offices en maner ilz soloyent le dit an vintisme, & deuant sans les refuser per cause ordinaunce et si nul des ditz seruant labourerz, ouerourz ou artificers tiel serement fait veigne contre ordinaunce, soyt puny per fines & seon & imprisone solonque la discre dez ditz Justicez. an. 25. E. 3. de sui.

13 ¶ Les ditz Seneschal. Baillifs Constables des ditz Villz soient ments deuant mesmes lez iustices quere diligentement p touts les voies que ilz purront dez toutz biendront counter et si ordinaunce, de certifier mesmes les iustices de nomes, as toutes les foits que ils dront en pays pur faire lour sessions, sount que les ditz Justices en cion de sus les Seneschalles, & Constables des nomes des rebelles

les

pyles. Anno. 25. E. 3. de serui. Capitulo. 8.

14 Et q̃ les Countes Constables, Bailliues, et gaoles, Clerkes des Justices, ou des dyscountes, nault ministers que cunques, riens ne preignent pur cause de lour office de mesmes les seruaunts pur lees lyuertie de pylon, nen aut maner et silz eyent riens pris en tyel maner, q̃ ilz lez facent deliuerer as coyllours dez disnes e quinzismes en eide de la coũ pur le temps q̃ les dysme et quinzisme courgent, auribien pur le temps passe come pour le temps auenyer. Et que les dites Justicies enquergent en lour session si les dites ministers eient ryen reseen de mesmes les seruauntes et ceo que ils troueront per tyel enquest que les dytes ministers aueront receu, facẽt lus lez Justicez leuer des chesez dez dites ministers, et lyuer as dites coyllours, ensemblement ouz lexcelle e fines et rauncons faitz. Et auynt lez amerciamentes des toutes ceux qui serrount amercies deuaunt les dytes iustices ou allegeaunce des Villes come deuis est dyt. Et en cas q̃ lexcelle troue en vn dylle passa la quantitye de la quinzisme de de mesme la dille, soyt la remenaunt de tyel excelle leue et paye per les coyllours e les plays poischeynes dylles poueres, en eyde de lour quinzisme per auysement des dytz iustices. Et que les fines et rauncons excelles, et amerciamentz dez ditz seruauntes, labourers, et artificers pour temps auenyer, corrant la dye quinzisme soyent lyuerez as dites coyllourz en la fourme suysdyt per endentoures affaires enter eux et les dits Justyces, issint que meismez les coyllours paiẽt estre charges sur lour accompte per mesmes les enditours, en cas que les dites fines, rancons, amerciamentes, e excelles ne soyent payez en eyde de la quinzisme auantdit, e cellaunt le qui n-

Officers. Shirikes

Take,

Justices Enquire Take.

Amerciament,

Coyners.

ziſme ſoit leue al oeps le roy & reſpoyg-
nant a luy per les viſcountes dez coun-
tees. An.25. E.3.de ſerui.cap.9.

Iuſtices Seſſions. 15 ¶ Les ditz Iuſtices facent lour ſeſ-
ſions en toutz les counteſ Dengleter-
re al meins quarte foitz per an.s a. la
feaſt del annunciacion noſtre Dame,
Seincte Pargaret, ſaint Pichel, & ſ.
Nicholas, & aurint as toutz les foitz q̄
il embeſoigners, ſolonque la diſcrecy
on des ditz Iuſtices, & ſi reux qui plent
en preſens des ditz Iuſtices ou auters
choſes facent en lour abſence ou pre-
Maintenance ſence, en abandiſemēt ou mayntenāce
des ditz ſeruantz, laborers ou artificers
a lencontre de ceſt ordināte, ſoient gre-
uemēt punitz ſolonq̄ la diſcrecyon des
ditz iuſtices. Et ſi nul dez ditz ſeruants
Artificers, Flee Shirik, Take. laborers ou artificerz ſen fue dun coūty
en auter p̄ cauſe de cē ordināce que les
viſconts des counties ou tielx futilz ſer
rount troues lez facent p̄dra al main
deuent des Iuſtices des counties dont
ilz ſerſuerent et les meſnent a la chiefe
Impriſ. gaol de ſi le county, illeoques a demur
rer tanq̄ as p̄cheins, ſeſſion de meſnitz
Retourne. lez Iuſtices. Et q̄ les viſcountz retour-
nent les dites maundementz deuaunt
meſnez lez Iuſtices as lours p̄rcheinz
ſeſſions. Et q̄ ceſt ordinaunce ſoit ten²
et gardz ſibien en le Citie de Lo̲ndo̲n
London. come en auterz cities & burghez & ayl-
lours per mye la terre ſibien deins frā-
Franchiſe chiſes come de hors &c. An.25. E.3.de ſ̄
uien.ca.10.

Franchiſes Fine. Amercemēts 16 ¶ Les ſeignoz dez franchiſes qui
ont illuez, fines, & amerciamētz p̄ point
de chāce ou en auter maū eiēt de ſoze en
auaunt les ditz fines illuez, & amercia-
mentez des laborers q̄ a eur apperte-
nent de droyt taunt come la iuſticierie
des laborers dure, iſſint tout voiez que
lz ſeigñ facent contributiō al paiment
des feez dez tielx Iuſtices dez laborerz
ſolonc laſſerent dez p̄fitz q̄ ilz empē-
dront An.31. E.3.ca.6.

17 ¶ Leſtatut des laborerz ſoyt auri-
biē ten⁹ en la citie & ſuburbes de
dres & en lez cinke portz & m
chiles quecūqz cōe ailleurs en
terre. An.31. E.3.ca.7.

18 ¶ Leſtatut dez laborerz
fait eſtoile en toutz poitz
naunce preuuiſ, quel deſore
lez laborerz ne ſoient pas
a xaun ſeonz. Et eſt aſſent
tut ſoit en foze en puniſſemēt
rers en la fourm̄ q̄ enſoit
des villez lez puiſſent p̄nd
ner per quinze iourz ſilz ne ſe
iuſticier, & adonquez iez mander
cheiñ gaole illeoquez a demurrez
ilz ſe voyllent iuſtiter per fourme
eſtat. Et q̄ les viſcountz, gaoles
miniſters ne luy leſſe a nul mainp
nen bailr. Et ſil faſ q̄ il pay au roy
& a la pty. C.s. ne q̄ lez viſcoūtz
nauter miniſter ne p̄eigne nul
portage de priſone, ne a ſon entr
a ſon iſſer, ſur meſm̄ le peyne.
en ceſtes ordinaunces ſoient
bien carpenkz & maſonz, come
terz laborers & artificerz et
lez carpenkz & maſonz p̄eignent
ſalaire pur le iourn & neuy
nē auk mañ & q̄ lez chiefz
carpenkz & maſōz, p̄eignēt
& lz aukz. iij.d. ou. iij.d. ſolonq
voillent & q̄ tontz aliancez
dez carpenkz, maſonz & cong
carpenkz ordinācez & ſerm̄
itz, ou affaitrez, ſoient p
nalles de tout iſſit q̄ chef
penk de ql condicion q̄ il ſoit
meiſſer & q̄ il ſert, q̄ il face
doueraigne q̄ a luy appent
frank peer, ou de groſſe p
chef carpēter en ſon degres
liſe achef ſeignour et
& couenant de lour ouerai
oue tielx laborers & artificers
lour pleyr, iſſint q̄ ilz
clz ouerayges byen et loyal
que la bargaine et couenāt
faitz

Commissions, Justices, Conferme. Artificers Statutes. Artificers Wittaylers Confirmacio Kept. Justices. Mayre &c. Stokes

soyent commissions faitz as Justices de la peace en chescun county, doier & terminer lez pointz de dit estatut, & de garder damages al suyt de party, solonq; la quantitie du trespasse. An. 42. E. 3. Cap. 6.

22 ¶ Labozers & seruantes est ordine & establie, que lozdinãces ent faytes le temps is dit ayes que cõmence. Quia magna pars populi &c. soit affirme et tenus pur estatut & que sibien cestestatute, cõe toutes autes estatutz & ordinãces faitz des artificers, labozers & seruantes auant ces heures, soient seruement gardes & mys en due execucyon. an. 2. R. 2. ca. 8.

23 ¶ Toutes lez estatutes des artificers, labozers, ſuantes, & vittailers faitz sithen en temps nre seign̄ le roy qui ore est, come en temps de son noble ayel, q̄ dieu assoill, ayent repelli, soient firmement tenus & gardes et duement executes. Et q̄ tes dit artificers, labozers, seruantes, & vittayllers, soyent duement iustices per lez iustices de la peace sibiẽ a suit de roy come de party solonq; lez ley gent des vits estatutes. Et q̄ lez maires bailife, & seneschalx des segnours & cõstables des villes, facent duement toutes offices touchãtz tielx artificerz, seruãtz, labozers, & vittailers. Et q̄ne cepz soyent en chescun villez a Justicier ceux lez seruãtz & labozers, cõe ordine est en lez statutes suisditz. Et ou lice ozdine, ellẽ attentus, q̄ nul seruant ou labozer, soit il home, ou feme, ne depart al fin de soñ terme hozs de le hundred, rape, ou wapentake ou il est demurrant pur seruir ou demurrer ayllours ou pr̄ colour dal q̄ler loignis en pilgrimage sil ne poyt ieit patent cõteignant la clause de son alee & le temps de son returner, sil doyt retourner de south le trale r̄ roy qui a cestoserra assigne & liuere en garde dascun prode home del hundred, rape, ou wapentake ou il est demurrãt cite ou burgh, solonque la discretion des iustices

de la peace, & garder, & loyalment faire
tyelx letters quant il besoigne, & nemy
en auter maner per son seremẽt, & que
entour le dit seale soit escript le nome
del county & a traūz du dit seale l'nome
del hundzed, Rape, lwapẽtake, citie, ou
burghe. Et auint si aukun seruaunt,
ou laborer, soit trouue en city ou burghe
ou aillours venaunt de aūtun lieu va-
garaunt sauns tiel letters, soit maine-
naunt pris per les dits Pairs, bailifez
seneschalx, ou Constables, et mys en
cepes, & garde tanque il eit trouue suerty
de retournor a son suire, ou seruer ou
laborer en la vyle dont il vient, tanq
il eit tiel letter a departier p cause rea-
sonable. Et fait a remembzer que ser-
uant ou laborer puisse franchemẽt de-
partez hozs de son seruise al fine de son
terme, & seruir ayllours, sillt que il soit
en certaine dout qui ad eit tiel letter cõe
deluis, mes nest pas lentencion de cest
ordinaunce, que nul seruaūtes que chi-
nachent ou aillent es besoignez de lour
seignours ou maisters, soient compzis
dedeins cest ordinaunce pur tempz de sa
la besoigne. Et si nul pozte tyel letter q
pzyt estre trouue fozge ou faux, eyt la pri-
son de. xl. iours pur la faurime, & outre
tanque il eit trouue suerty de retourner
& seruir ou laborer touts deuant ẽ dit.
Et que nul recepte seruant ou laboū
ayllaunteż hozs de lour hūdzedz Rape
ou lwapentake Citie ou bozoughe sans
letter testimonyall, ne vue letter, outre
du mote, si ne soit pour cause de mala-
die ou auter cause reasonable, ou que il
boet & puisse seruire & labourer illecqs
per meisn la testimoignance, sur peine
a lymiter per les Justyces de la peace.
Et q si dien artificers et gentez de mes-
tier, come seruantes et appzentiez qui
ne sount de graunde auoir et de quele
artificer ou meister lem nad pas graūd
besoigne en tempz Dangull, soient ar-
tez de seruir en sangull, de scier, coiller,
et entrer les blees, et que cesteux si a-

Vagarant.
Wacabondes.

Blockes

Letter.

Impzis.

Recene

Sykues.

Artificers
Appzentices

Husbandzy

tutes soient duement [illegible]
Baillifes, Seneschalls et [illegible]
dez villes, sur peyn a lymin[illegible]
y les dytes iustices de la p[illegible]
Sessions. Et que nul pzeig[illegible]
denier pur la dit letter faire [illegible]
& deliuerer. An. xx. R. 2. ca. 3.

24. ¶ Que le Baillife pour [illegible]
pzeigne per an. xiij. s. iij. & si [illegible]
soitz per an, pluis [illegible]
charett. x. s. bercher. x. s. boer. [illegible]
vi. bacher. vi. s. viij. d. pzocher. vi. s.
labourer. vi. s. deyr. vi. s. charr [illegible]
rur. viij. s. au pluis. Et que chi[illegible]
labourer & seruaūt soient [illegible]
& meyns en pays, ou meyns [illegible]
dones sauuce vesture curtely ou
regarū per couenaunt, Et que nul
uaunt des artificers ne des [illegible]
deins cities, burghes, nauters [illegible]
pzeigne pluis que les seruauntes
hourris de suis no[illegible]
estate, sauns vesture curtelie ou
regarde per couenaunt si come
dit. Et si nul done ou pzeigne per
nant pluis qui nẽ especifies per
que al pzemier soitz que il serra
atteints, payent si bien lez done
les gnoz le value del excelle
ou pzis. Et al seconde foytz de
teinder, la double value de tyel
Et a la tierce foitz la treble [illegible]
el excelle. Et si le pernour illi
nyt riens doūt paier la dit
la pzison de. xl. iours. [illegible]
pitold. 4.

25 ¶ Que les ordinances [illegible]
seruantes & laboxrs mendi[illegible]
garantes teignent lieu, & soient
tes, si bien as cities et burghes
auters villes & lieux deins
si bien deins franchise come
les dits dytz Pairs, bailifes, &
des gaoles, soyent tenus
rreteiner les dytz seruauntz
mendirantz et vagarantz, &
en la pzison en la sourme

en due execution. Et outre ceo que les iustices de peas eient poair de mandre lour bēs pur tiels laborers fugitifes a chescū visconte de coialme dengleterr̄ et de faire autiels proces̄es come le statut requiert pur eux amesner deuaunt eux a respondre a le roy, et a les parties des contempts et trespasses faits encoūter les ordinances et estatutz suisditz, en maner come les dits iustices ont poair de mander a chescun viscont pur les bēs deuant eux endites. Et auxi que toutes les estatutes & ordinances des laborers seruantes et artificers deuaunt ces heures faits et nient repelles, soient exemplifies de south le grande seale, & maundes a chescun viscount du royaume dengleterre dent faire proclamacīo en plein countie, & puis celle proclamacion ensy fait, que chescū viscount face del pucrer la dit exemplification a luy directe a les Justicez de la peace en son countie nosmes en le Quorum, ou a vn deux, a demurrer enuers eux iustices qui soūt ou serront pour le meultz mettre les auāt dits estatutz & ordinantes en due execucion. Et es counties ou diuerses commissions de la peas sount faits, soient a taunts des exemplifications des estatutes et ordinaunces auaunditz faits come sont commissiones de la peace en meismes les counties, et maundes a viscountz a faire proclamation, et les lyuerer come de suis est dit. Et que les Justices de la peas en chescun counte nosmez en le Quorum soyent resiauntes deyns meisme le Countye, exceptes Seygnoures nosmes en la Commission du peace, et auxi exceptes les Justyces de lune Banke et del auter, chiefe Baron del Eschequer, sergeauntes de la ley, et attournes du roy pour le temps que meismes les Justices chiefe Baron ou Sergeauntes et atturnes sount entendauntes et occupyes en les Courtes du nostre Seygnour le roy, ou ayllourz occupiers en le

Justices of p.

Proces.

Artificers Exemplified.

Proclam.

Justices of p.

Execucion.

Proclam.

Justices of p. Residentes Lordes.

Cessions

seruices du Roye, facent lour sessions quatre foitz per an, cestassauoir en la primer semaigne apres la feste de saint Michael, & la premier semaign apres le feste de Epyphany et en la premier semaign aps la clause de pasche & le primer semaigne apres la translation de saint Thomas la martier, & pluis souit si mestier soit. Et que mesmez les iustices teignēt lour sessions per mie tout le royalme Dengleterre, en mesmes les semaignes chescun an desoꝛ en auant,

Iust. of p. Examine.

Et auri que les iustices de la peaꝛ desoꝛ nes, eyēt poair deraminer si bien touts maners laborers seruants & lour maisters, come artificers p lour serementz,

Othe.

de touts matters & choses p eux faits a contrarie des estatutz et ordinaūces auandites, & p ceo de eux punir sur lour conisance, solonq leffect de les estatutz & ordinances auantdits, si come ils fuerent convictes per enquest. Et que les

Shirifes

viscountes en chescun countye du royalme Dengleterre, face bien & duemēt son office & celles parties, sur peyne de

Foꝛf.

perdre et foꝛfaire vers nostre seignour le roy. vi. li. An. 2. H. 5. ca. 4.

30 ¶ An. 4. H. 5. ca. 4. it was enacted to endure foꝛ. iij. yeres that the paynes in the statute of An. 2. H. 5. cap. 4. (which is before. 24.) cōcerning wages to seruants should onely vppon the taker.

Iust. of p.

31 ¶ Les iustices du peace en chescun county pur le temps estants, & l'maiꝛ del citie de Londꝛ pur le temps estеant, & les mairs & bailifs en chescē citie burghe ou ville, eient tiel power & auctoꝛitie de faire proclamaꝛ en lour plein cession vn foitz per an, & enly en chescū burgh, ville & marche dеyns lour iurisdiction, come bien chescun seruaunt de

Mayꝛe.

Proclam.

husbandꝛie prendꝛe pur son seruice pendant adonques prochein ensuant, & que ils facent deux foitz proclamaꝛ en deux sessyons per eux a tenеrs parenter les festes du Paiꝛ & sainct Michel. Et en chescun burgh, ville & marche cōe bien

Wages.

chescun artificer et marueyl le iour & p le semaigne, qu boiꝛ, ou sans manger & boire. Auguſt come en autē temps Purueu toutz foitz q̄ si alcun nu p la semaign pur husbandꝛie ter labour, q̄ il ne preign reuse festiualx iours en tiel semaign les demi iours pur vigils des Et que chescun proclamacion fayze soyt tenus come chose p Et si alcun seruaunt artificer rour face le contrary de tiel pꝛocla cion illint affaire, et de ceo soyt al suit de roy, quil foꝛface al roy temps le value de son loiuer, & doynt faire gree au roy quil ēt sonnent de. xl. iours sauns eſtre baile ou a mainpꝛise en alcū maiꝛ que les iustices du peace, mairs & lyes auantdits, adonques pur le tē eſteantz, eient poiuer & auctoꝛity & terminer tielz offrces, si bien a la du roy per suggestion et surmys, a la suit de pty qui soit en tiel cas ne, et sur ceo de fait & agarder bien capias a tantz dez foitz que lour ser ra bien affaire enuers tielz seruants tificers & oeuerours, a la suyt de ch person qui soy sent en tiel cas grie molest, returnable deuant eux ou deuaunt alcuns auterz iustices de peace, mairs & bailifes pour le tē eſteantz a certeine iour en lour fo a ꝯ iour si alcum tyel seruant ar ou oeuerour, beign denant les di tices de la peace ou deuant mairs bailifes per foꝛ̄ des tielx hyeres alcun auter mañ, que adōques mi lez iustices du peace, Mayꝛes, ou lifes pour le temps eſteantz, pleins poiuer & auctoꝛity pur exam peꝛ lour discrecion et conisaunce, bien tielx seruātz artificers & oeu come lour meisters, come bien tau per Jan per le iour, & per le semaigh,

ils

luy doet compeller de seruir. Et q̄ les ditz seruantz & celuy qui illint serra couenaunt ouc luy a le milieu de le dyt terme ou deuant garnisement le maister due dit seruant del dit couenāt illint de nouel fait, illint q̄ ñ le maister puisse puruoir vn autre seruant encountre la fine de son terme. Et si alcun couenaunt ouesq̄ alcū tiel seruant soit auēnt fait, ou q̄ tiel garnisement en mañ & fourme suisditz ne soit eu, q̄ ñ le couenāt soit void & que ñ le seruant soit cōpelle de seruir son p̄ñ maister pur le p̄ochein an, si nō que vn loyal & reasonable cause esteant ꝑ puisne tēps requirera le contrarie & auūnt q̄ les salairez & gages des seruantz, laboz̄ers & artificers nercedent paz lassessеance q̄ ensuit cesteassauoir le salaire dun baillisse de husbandzie p an. xviij. s. iij. ꝑ. & vesture p̄ce de v. s. ouesq̄ menger & boire, de vn chiefe hyns, vn charetter, vn chiefe berger. xx. s. & vestuē p̄is de quat. s. ouesq̄ manger & boire, vn comunē ſuānt de husoandzie xv. s. & vesture p̄is de xl. ꝑ. vn ferme seruaunt. x. s. & vestuē p̄is de quat. s. ouesq̄ mengier & boire, vn enfant deins age de. viij. ās. vj. s. & vestuē p̄is de. iij. s. ouesq̄ menger & boire, ñ la fourme soit obserue de salaries des ſuantz ouesque hostilers, vitaillers & artificers en citie burgh, & aillours esteantes. Et que tielz q̄ meins deseruente meins de p̄zender. Et auri en lieux ou meins est dise dessre donez meins dessē dones desoze enauant. Et que del feast de Pasche iesq̄ al feast de saint Michel les gagez dascun frank maison ou maister carpēter nercede pas per le iour. iiij ꝑ. ouesque manger et boire, & sans mānger & boire, v. ꝑ. obul. vne maister Tiler ou Slattoure vne roughe maison & meane carpenter & auters artificers cū seruantes edifiē. per le ioure. iij. ꝑ. ouesque manger & boire, & saūns manger & boire, iiij. ꝑ. obul & chescun autre laboz̄er p le iour. vj. ꝑ ouesq̄ menger & boire,

Warnynge Master
Couenant,
Hoyde.
Wages
Artificers.
Bayliof husband,
Carter.
Seruātof husbandry,
women.
Enfant,
Freemason.
Carpenter.
Tiler.
Slatour.
Rough mason

boire & sans mẽger & boit̃ .jy.d.ob. Et del feast d̃ Sᵗ Michel iesqz a la feaste de Pasche vn trãk malõ & vn master carpent̃ p le iour.tj.d.ouesqz mãger & boit̃ & sãs mãger & boit̃.tij.d.ob. Tyler mel ne carpent̃,rough mason & aũs artificers auantditz p le iour.tj.d.ob. ouesqz manger & boit̃,& sauns manger & boit̃. tij.d. Et chescun artificer & laborer p le iour.j.d.ob.ouesqz manger & boit̃,& sãz mãger & boit̃ tij. d.& queux meiz vserue meins de prendre.Purueu q̃ le dit assel seaunes nertend as laborers en temps dauste en q̃l les gages dun faichier ner ceda pas per le iour quater. d ouesque manger & boire,& sans manger & boit̃ tij.d.vn home messour on charetter.tij. d.p le iour,ouesqz manger & boire,& sãs manger & boire.v.d.vn feme laborer & autres laborers en temps dauste per le iour ij.d.ob.ouesque manger & boit̃, & sans manger & boire.tij.d.ob.& tielx q̃ sont dignes meins,meins de prendre, & en lieux ou ẽ vsee deliuer pris meis meis destre pris deloze enanant. Et que null artificer,ouerour ne labozer prẽigne as cun chose pur le iour festiual',ne pur le iour feriak',except solõqz la rate d̃l tẽps del iour en quel il laboz. Et si ascun persone refusa de seruir ou laborer accordant a les prẽmisses,que chescun iustic̃ de peace en lour counties eient poiar a chescun tempz dappeller eux a examination dicell' & tielx come ils trouant defaitz de committer a gaole illeoques a demurrer tanque ils ount troues sufficiant suerte de seruir & laborer en forin per la ley requis. Et si ascun seruaunt artificer ouerrer ou laborer face le contrarie a les prẽmisses ou denys son seruice,occupation ou labour p reason de non donance de gages ou salaries,contrarie a cest estatutes, que il pde al pty qui voit suer en cestz partz.xx.s. Et que les dits Justices de peace eient poiar doier & terminer toutes maners,offences faites encountre la fourme dicell estatute,si bien al suite du roy & partie & que chescun des [illegible] poit auer la suite enũs [illegible] q̃ offendera en ascun point [illegible] te estatut,& le prozes en icell' [illegible] vn capias & exigend. Auint [illegible] du peas affrent null fine sur [illegible] serra connict deuaunt eux de [illegible] encounk ascun estatut des [illegible] artificers ou p cell' cause luy [illegible] la bonne grace de nostre [illegible] seigñ le roy de soubz.tij.s.iij.d.& [illegible] les iustices du peas per my tout [illegible] alme deux temps chescun an, [illegible] estatutes des laborers,artificers, [illegible] lers,bitaillers,seruauntes,& [illegible] deuant cestz tẽpz faitz & niant [illegible] ouesque cestz estatute ouertenus [illegible] lour sessions facent destre [illegible] aurint q̃ per colour de tenour [illegible] teñtz que la husbandrie dicell' [illegible] continuell' occupacion dun home, [illegible] home soit excuse de seruir p lan [illegible] peine destre iustifie come vn [illegible] aurint que iustices du peas eient [illegible] de prendre toutz seruantz retenus [illegible] que ascun persone per coloure de [illegible] drie et nient duement occupies [illegible] icell' quelles seruants doient [illegible] destre seruantes de husbandrie, [illegible] la seruice de lour maisters,& de [illegible] peller de seruer en loccupacion [illegible] bandrie a tielx come enquirent [illegible] uice,& de iustifier eux en chescun [illegible] si come meismes les iustices ount [illegible] de iustifier vagarants. Et que [illegible] tute cõmence destre deloze & [illegible] en le feast de saint Michel q̃ sera [illegible] nostre sire Pill. CCCC.xlvj. [illegible] maner deuant. An.23.H.6.ca.13.

33 CAn. ij. H.7.ca.22. an act [illegible] for the wages of laborers and [illegible] and what houres they [illegible] Wnt it is repelled by 1 H.7.cap.

34 CAn.4.H.8.ca.5. an act [illegible] to endure to the next parliament [illegible] lyng penalties and forfaitures [illegible]

Wotorz

Reper. Carter.

Woman

Holidayes

Refuse.

Iust. of p.

Impyll.

Fort.

Iust. of p.

generes of wages to ser- labo?ers contracte to the An.12.R.2.ca.3.4.5.6. ...ellitie of husband?ie shall ...e the wages by yere aboue xx?d. ...clothinge v.s. with meate & ...ne, as a carter o? chief ...aboue.xx.s. by the yere, and ...inge.v.s. with meate and ...common seruant of husbā- ...?d.s.viij.d. by the yere, and ...ching iij.s. with meate and ...woman seruant aboue.x.s. ..., and for her clothinge.iij.s. ...ate and drinke. No childe with- ...iij. yeres aboue.vi.s. viij.d ...and for his clothing.iij.s. with ...drink. And that no artificer ...(hereafter named) take no ...greater wages, than in this ...is limitted, vppon the pain sel- ...lyable to the taker as to the geuer ...ser, a freemason, maister car- ...ingmason, bricklaier, maister ...ommar, glasiour caruer ne ioy- ...Caller to Michelmas euerye ...artificers aforesaid.vi.d. by the ...ute meate and drinke, and ...ate and drinke foure pence. ...Michelmas to caller.v.d. with ...and drinke, and with meate ...iij.d. And that the wages of ...ge from the feast of Candel ...the feast of saint Michel that ...shal not excede the fourme en- ...That is to saye a maister ship ..., takynge the charge of the ...inge menne vnder him, by ...s.d. withe meate and drinke, ...meate and drinke seuen ...other shippe carpenter, cal- ..., bye the daye, foure pence ...and drinke, and withoute ...drinke fyue pence. An able ...by the daye. iij.d. withe meate ...and without meat & drink ...An holder bye the daye iij.d. with meate and drinke, and withoute meate and drinke foure pence. A maist calker by the day foure pence wō meat and drinke, and without meate & drinke fyue pence. An other meane calker by ye daye three pence with meat and drink, and withoute meate and drinke v.d. A calker labouring by the tide for as lōg tyme as hee maye laboure aboue the water and benethe the the water, shal not excede for his wages for euery tide foure pence with meat and drink. And from the feast of Michelmas to Cādelmas the wages of a maister shipwright bye the daye foure pence withe meate and drinke, and withoute meate and drinke fyue pence. An hewer by the daye three pence withe meate and drynke, and withoute meate and drinke fyue pence. An able clincher by the daye twoo pence halfepenye with meat and drink, and withoute meate and drinke foure pence halfe peny An holder by ye day one peny halfpeny with meat and drinke, and without meate and drinke three pence A maister Calker bye the daye three pence with meate and drink and without meat and drinke fyue pēce An other mean calker by the daye two pence halfepenye with meat and drink and withoute meate and drinke foure pence halfepeny. Be it also enacted &c. that in suche shieres and countreys, where it hathe beene and is nowe vsed toe geue lesse wages then in those shieres and countreys, theye shall geue, and the taker of the sayde wages bee compelled accordynge as theye haue lesse vsed to take, this acte not withstandynge And the maister ma- son and maister Carpenter, whiche shall take the charge of the warke, haynge vnder him or them five men shall haue seuen pence withoute meate and drynke, and fyue pence by the daye withoumeate and drinke. And euerye personne and artificer spe- cifyed

Caller,

Tyde,

Caller,

Lesse wages.

Maisen Carpenter,

cified in this statut, being not reteined in any seruice for any warke be cõpelled to serue, euerye other personne for such wages as in this statut is lymitted. And that no artificer retayned in any seruice, to woorke with the kinges highnesse or any other personne, depart not from his said highnes, or from the saide other personne, till such time as the warke be finished if the person so retayninge the artificer, so longe will haue him and pay his wages, vppon payne of imprisonment of any personne so departinge by the space of a monethe, and to make fine of xx.s. Alwaies prouided & foreseue, that if the same artificer be desired too the kinges seruice and woorke that then he may lawfully departe, so that he entre and bee in the Kinges seruice & woorke. And it is further ordeined by the said authoritie that euery other laborer and artificer (not afore named shall take from Easter to Michelmas, for euerye daye that he so laboureth, except the feaste of harueste iiij.d. without meate and drink and two pence with meat and drink. And from Michelmas till Easter iij.d. without meat & drink and i.d. obul. with meate and drynke, & in ỳ sãe time of harneste euery mower shall take by the day iij.d. with meate and drinke, and without meate and drinke. vi.d. A. reaper and carter euery of them three pence by the daye with meate and drinke and without meate and drinke, fiue pence. A womanne labourer or laborers euery of them. ij.d obul by the daye, with meate & drink & wout meat & drink. iij.d. obul. And that no artificer nor labourer woorking but the halfe daye, take no wages but for the halfe daye and nothinge for the holy day. And if any Bailliffe of husbandrie, Hyne, Carter, shepperde, common seruaunt, womanne seruaunt, or childe seruaunt aboue specified, not retayned in anye seruice or woorke refuse to serue or woorke according to the ordynance aboue specified for same personne to bee commaunded Warde bye the Constable, or other headde Officer, wythinne the Towne, or Village, where suche person so refusinge is, at the request of him that will receyue suche vnaunte, there to remayne till he haue founde suertye to serue according to the ordynance aforesaide, or thermore if anye artificer, or Laborer, beinge not retayned in any seruice or woorke, refuse to serue after the rate of his estate, or take greater or more wages, than is limitted for the same artificers or labourers, or if anye artificer or labourer, take wages for the whole where hee woorke the hole daye, that thanne euerye such or Labourer offendinge in any of aforesaide Article, to forfaite for defaute as ofte as theye offende the sum of twentye shyllinges. And theye to be punished for euerye suche defaute by imprisonment afore the Justices of peace in Sessions, according to the course of lawe, or by examinacion of the Justice in the same sessions, or by examinacion of two Justices of peace, out of the Sessions in anye place within the shire, wherein theye beare offices, & wher such defaults shalbe

And that the sayde forfaite twentye shyllinges, to be leuied of theire Landes, Goodes, and Catales so offendynge. And further where diuers Artificers and Labourers, retayned to woorke and in the waste moste parte of the daye, and not deserue theyre wages, but in late commynge too their worke earlye departynge there from, and sittynge at theire breakefaste at dynner, and at theire noone tyme and longe time of sleepynge

Artificers
Depart,
Imprisonment.
Fine.
Kynges seruice
Mower
Reper.
Carter.
Woman.
Instruments
Halfe day
Hyne
Carter
Shepperd.
Seruant
Refuse.

of peace, as is afore ſaide. This acte to begin & take effect at the feaſt of Whit ſontide next comminge & in the meane tyme the ſame to be proclaymed in euery good citie, borough, & towne of this realme. Prouided alway that this acte ne any thing therein conteined, extend not ne be preiudicial to any perſone or perſonnes for mininge or digginge for anye cole called ſea cole, otherwiſe called ſmithes cole, or for makyng of anye glaſſe. Prouided alway that this acte, or any thinge conteined, extend not ne in anywiſe bee hurtefull or preiudicial to any miners, workers, or labourers of Tinne, Lead, Iron, or Siluer, or for any wages takinge aboute the digginge, ſetting, or findinge of ỳ ſame mettalles: this acte or any thing therein conteined notwithſtandinge. An. 6. H.8. ca.3. & an. 7 H.8. ca.5.

Proclaſt.

Cole.

Mynes. Tinne. Leade, Iron, Siluer.

35 ¶ All and euerye of the ſaid artificers. (S. free maſons, roughmaſons, brick layers, carpenters, ioyners, karuers, plaiſterers, daubers, tilers, hillers, plūmers glaſiers) labourers and theire ſaid apprentiſes, and ſeruāt working within the ſaid citie (S of London,) or within the libertie of the ſame, from henceforthe maye take for theire wages like wages as they did take before the ſaide eſtatute. (S. An. 6. H.8. cap. 3. before. 35) hadde or made the ſame former act notwithſtanding. And if the ſaid artificers and theire apprentices, worke oute of the ſaide citie of London and the libertye and fraunchiſes of the ſame, that than they and euerye of them take but onelie ſuche wages, as is comprized in the ſaide former ſtatute. And alſo that al ſuche artificers and labourers, as ſhall from hence forthe worke within the ſame citie and libertie of the ſame in the kinges workes, that they nor none of them take anye more wages but as it is expreſſed in the ſaid former ſtatute. And that the penaltie compri-

Artificers.

Apprentices

Wages

Artificers, Apprentices

Kiges workes

wages.

ſed

Taker.

sey in the said former statut, extend not but onely to the taker, and not to the geuer, the saide former acte notwithstãdinge. an. 7. H. 8. cap. 6.

Artificer

37 ¶ No person nor persons, occupyinge or vsinge, or that hereafter shal occupie or vse anye of the actes, misteries occupacions crafftes or sciences of a clothmaker fuller shereman, wayuer, tailor, or shomaker, shal after the feast of Pentecoste nert commynge hyre or retaine to worke in any of theire artes misteries, occupacions, crafftes, or sciences, any person or persons vnmaried as a Journey man, that is to saye, to worke or labour by the day or taille worke or by the great, or for any time or terme vnder the time and terme of on whole quarter of on whole yere. And that no persone or persones vnmaried, shal be hired or receyued with any of the persõ or personey aforesaide, to worke in any of the artes misteries occupacions, crafftes or sciences aforesaide for anye lesse time then for the space of one whole quarter of one hole yere, vppon payne of euerye persone offendinge contrary to this statute to suffer imprisonmente for one hole monthe without bayle or mainprise, & to forfeyt for euerye suche offẽce. xl. s. And be it ꝛc. that euery Journemanne of any the crafftes, occupacions, or misteries aforesaid, being required by any person or persones vsing ỳ misteries, occupacions, crafftes, or sciences aforesaide, or any of them, to serue by the quarter of the yere, halfe yere or hole yere, vpon such reasonable wages as betwene them shallbee agreed and in case wher the parties can not accord then for such wages as shall be adiudged and decreed bye one Justice of the peace, mayer, aldermanne bayliff or tereur, constable or tything man of the shiere, Cytie, Towne, Borough, village, hundred, wapentake or tything where anye Journemanne shallbe required to serue as is aforesaid, vpon ỳ such refusinge or refusall, shall in manner & fourme aforesaid, ꝛc. ther euery such offẽce of the so refusinge to serue as is aforesaide, shal suffer imprisonment by space of one whole monthe, as euerye time so refusinge. And be it ꝛc. that al and euery other persons that shal haue the mysteries or occupacions, shall retain kepe one journemanne, and no other apprentice aboue the number of the saide three apprentices, one journemanne vppon paine for euery defaut. x. li. the one halfe of the forfaytures shalbe to the king, and the other halfe to suche persone or persones as will sue for the same in any of the kinges courtes of record by bill or writte ꝛc. And it is ꝛc. that all and euery the offences aboue saide, shalbe hereafter committed or done contrarie to the tenour of this statute, shalbee inquirable and presented before the Justices of Oier and Terminer, Justices of assises, Justices of peace, and in all and euerie leete or lawe before the stewarde or stewardes and before any mayer, bailiffe or other head officer of any citie, towne, borough, corporate, and that the Justices, stewarde, maire, bailiffe, or other heade officer, shall haue power & authoritie from time to time to punishe and correct all and euery persone or persones offendinge contrary to the tenour of this present statute, ꝛc. ordinge to such punishmentes, paynes and amerciamentes as before time or them hadde or made. Prouided alwaies and be it ꝛc. that all seruauntes and labourers vnmaried, and widowes vnmaried, & all seruauntes and labourers vsing to labour in barges called lighters barges which are not

Hyre.

Journeyman.

A quarter of a yere.

Imprisõ.

Fork.

Journeman

Required.

Wages.

ſhall after the feaſte
ction of our ladye nexte
rius by the hole yere, and
e wages, vpon pain
ment as is conteyned
made againſte labozers
ſeruaunte ſhall after
gene theire maiſter and
quarters warning, againſt
departure out of ſeruice vp-
paine contained in the ſaid
E.6.cap.22.

thereſoze enacted &c. that
all the ſtatutes heretofoze
euerye braunch of them as
concerne the ſpring, keeping
wooztinge, wages oz oz
wozkemen, artificers,
oz labozers oz any of them,
penalties and fozfaytures con-
the ſame, ſhalbe from and af
day of September nexte en-
repelled and vtterlie void and
effect: and that all the ſayde ſta
euerye braunche therof, foz a
contained in them and not
by this ſtatut ſhal remain and
full force and effect, anye thinge
ſtatute to the contrary notwith
And bee it &c. that no manner
oz perſones after the afoze-
day of September nowe nexte
ſhall retaine, hyre oz take in
oz cauſe to bee reteyned, by-
into ſeruice by any meanz
in wooze foz any leſſe time
then foz one whole yere, in a-
ſciences, craftes, miſteries,
clothiers, wollen clothe wea
Fullers, clothwarkerz
Dyers, Hoſiers, Taillozs
Tāners, Pewterers, Ba
Glouers, Cutlers,
Furres, Courriers, Sadlerz
Turners, Cappers, Hat-
Felmakers, Bowiers,
Arrowheadmakers, But-

thers, Cookes, oz Pyllers.

And be it further enacted, that euery perſone beinge vnmaried and euery o ther perſon being vnder the age of xxx. yeares, that after the feaſte of Eaſter nexte ſhal marrye, and hauinge beene bzoughte vp in any of the ſaide artes, craftes, oz ſciences, oz that hath vſed oz exercyſed anye of them bye the ſpace of thzee yeares oz mozе, and not hauinge landes tenementes, rentz, oz hereditamentes coppyholde, oz free hold of one eſtate of inheritance, oz foz terme of anye life, oz liues, of the cleare yearelye value of xl.s. noz beinge wozthe of his owne goodes the clere value of x.li. and ſo allowed by two Juſtices of the peas of the Countye where he hath moſt cōmōly inhabited by ỳ ſpace of on whole yeare, and vnder theire handes & ſealez oz by the Maire oz other headde officer of the cittie, bozoughe, oz towne corporate, wher ſuch perſone hath moſt commonlye dwelled by the ſpace of on hole yere, and twoo Aldermenne, oz two o ther diſcrete Burgeſſes, of the ſame cittie, Bozough, oz towne corpozate if ther be no Aldermen, vnder their handes & ſeales noz beinge reteined withe anye perſon in Huſbandzie, oz in any of the afozeſaide artes and ſciences, accozdig to this ſtatute, noz lawefully reteyned in any other arte oz ſcience, noz beinge lawefullye retayned in houſeholde, oz in anye offyce withe anye noble man gentlemanne, oz others accozdinge to the lawes of this Realme, noz hauinge a conuenyente ferme, oz other holdinge in tyllage, whereuppon he maye employe his laboure: ſhall duringe the tyme that hee oz they ſhal ſo bee vnmaried, oz vnder the ſayde ago of xxx. yeares, vppon requeſte made by anye perſonne vſinge the arte oz miſtie wherein the ſayde perſone ſo requi-red hath benne exercyſed, as is afoze-ſaid be reteined and ſhall not refuſe to

Landes

Goodes.

ſerue

seruе acco3dinge to the tenо3 of this sta
tute vppon the paine and penalitie here
after mētioned. And be it further enac
ted, that no persionne whiche shall re
Put awaye tayne anye seruaunt, shall put away
his o3 her saide seruaunte, and that noe
persione reteyned acco3dinge to this sta
Depart tute, shall departe frome his master,
maistres, o3 dame, before the ende of
his o3 her terme, vppon the pain here
after mentioned, vnlesse it be fo3 some
reasonable and sufficient cause o3 mat
Justice of p. ter, to be alowed before twoo Justices
of peace o3 one at the least, within the
sayde Countie, o3 before the Maio3 o3
other chief Officer of ꝑ Citie, borough
o3 Towne Co3poрate, wherein the said
maister, maistres, o3 dame inhabite the
to whome anye of the parties greeued
shall complayne, whiche saide Justice3
o3 Justice, Maior chiefe o3 Officer, shal
haue & take vppon thē o3 him, the hea
rynge and o3deringe of the matter, be
twyxte the saide maister, maistres, o3
dame, and seruaunte, acco3dyng to the
equitye of the cause. And that no suche
maister, maistres, o3 dame shal putte a
way anie suche seruaunt at thende of
this terme, o3 that anye suche seruaunt
shal departe from his said master, mais
tres o3 dame, at thende of his terme,
Quarters warntage, without one quarter warnynge geuē
before thende of his saide terme, either
by the saide maister, maistres, o3 dame
o3 seruaunt, the one to the other, vpon
the paine hereafter ensuynge.

¶And be it further enacted bye the
authoritie afo3esaide, that euerye per
sone betweene the age of .xij. yeares, &
the age of three score yeares, not being
lawfully reteined, no3 appрentice with
Fisherman any Fisherman o3 Mariner haūtig
the seas no3 beinge in seruice with any
kidder o3 carier of anye corne grayne,
London. o3 meale, fo3 prouisiō of the citie of Lō
don, no3 with any husbandman in hus
bandrye, no3 in anye citie, Towne co3
poрate, o3 market Towne
the artes o3 trinites
ted by this estatute to hau
pрentires no3 beinge rete
yere o3 halfe the yere,
the digginge, dryngе,
tinge, melting, fyninge,
trig, makig of any Siluer,
Iro, Copper, Ston, sea cole,
Poore cole, o3 cherke cole, no
occupied in o3 about the mak
glasse, no3 beinge a gentleman
nor beinge a student o3 scoller
of the vniuersities, o3 in anye
no3 hauinge landes tenementes,
o3 hereditamentes, fo3 terme
o3 of one estate of inheritaunce,
clere yearely value of .xl.s. no3
woorthe in goodes and cattalles
valu of .x.li. no3 hauing a father
ther then liuinge, o3 other
whose heire apparaunt hee is,
uing landes, tenementes, o3
of the yerelie value of .x.li. o3
goodes o3 cattelles of the value
no3 being a necessarie o3 con
ficer o3 seruant lawfullie rete
is afo3esaid, no3 hauing a co
terme, o3 holding whereupon
o3 shall employ his labo3, not
otherwise lawfullye retei
dinge to the true meaninge
tute: shall after the fo3esaide
of September nowe next
vertue of this estatut, be com
bee reteined to serue in husba
the yere, with anye person that
husbādrie, & will require any
son so to serue within the
where hee shalbee so required.
it further enacted that if any
after he hathe reteyned anye
shall putte awaye the same
beefore thende of his terme,
be fo3 sōe reasonable & sufficie
to be allowed as is afo3esaid o3
suche master maistres o3 dame

refusing to serue for such wages, vpon complaint therof made by the master, maistres, or dame of the said seruant or by the party to or with whom the saide refusal is made, or promise not kept, to ij. iustic of the peace of the coũty, or to ỳ maior or other head officer of ỳ city, borough, towne corporate, & .ij. aldermen or .ij. other discrete burgeses of the same city, borough, or towne corporate, if ther be no aldermen wher the saide master, maistres, or dame, or the saide party to or with whom the said refusal is made & promise not kepte dwelleth, or ether of the said lords prisidents & counsell of Wales, & the Marth, the said iustices, lords prisidents & counsels & also the saide maiors or other head officers, & other persons of cities, boroughes, or townes corporate, or any of them as is aforesaid, shall haue power by force of this statute, to heare & examine the matter, & finding the said seruãt or the said party so refusing, faulty in the premisses, vpon such proofes & good matter, as to their discrections shalbe thought sufficient, to commit him or them to ward ther to remaine without bails or mainprise, vntil the saide seruant or party so offending, shalbe bound to the party to whom thoffence shal be made, to serue & cõtinue with him for the wages that then shalbe limitted & appointed, according to the tenour and fourme of thys statute and to be discharged vpon his deliuery, without paying ani fee to the gayler, where he or they shalt be so imprisoned. Prison.

And be it lykewise enacted, that none of the sayde retayned personnes in husbandry, or in any the artes or sciences aboue remembred, after their tyme of hys retenour expired, shal depart forth of one Citie, Towne, or Parish, to any other, nor out of the Lathe, Rape, wapentake or hundred, nor out of the coũty or shire where he last serued to serue Depart

in any other Citie, Towne corporate, Lathe, Wapentake, Hundred, Shyre, or County, vnlesse he haue a testimoniall, vnder the seale of the saide Citye or Towne corporate, or of the Constable or Constables, or other heade officers, and of two other honeste houlholders of the Citie, Towne or Parishe wher he last serued, declaringe his lawfull departure, and the name of the shire and place where he dwelled last before his departure, according to the forme here after expressed in this acte, which certificate or testimoniall shall be written and delyuered vnto the saide seruaunt and also registred by the Parson, Vicar or Curate of the parish where such maister, maystres, or same doth or shal dwell, takinge for the doinge therof .vj. d. and not aboue, and the fourme therof shall be as followeth. Memorand that A.B. late seruaunte of C.D. of E. husbandman, or Mayour &c. in the sayde County, is licensed to departe from his saide mayster, and is at his libertye to serue els where, according to the Statute in that case made and prouided. In wytnesse whereof &c. Dated the daye, moneth, yeare and place &c. of the makinge thereof.

Testimonial.

Registred.

And be it further enacted by the auctority aforesaid, that no persoune or persons that shal depart out of seruice shal be reteyned or accepted into any other seruice, without shewing before his reteynour suche testimoniall as is aboue remembred, to the chiefe officer of the towne corporate, & in euery other towne and place, to the Constable, Curate, Churchwarden or other heade officer of the same, where he shal be reteyned to serue, vpon the payn that euery such seruaunte so departinge without suche certificat or testimoniall, shall be imprisoned, vntyll he procure a testimoniall or certificat, the which if he can not doe within the space of xxi. dates next after the first day of his imprisonment, the said person to be whipped as a vacabonde, according to the in suche cases prouided. And that person reteyninge any suche seruaunte without shewinge suche testimoniall or certificate as is aforesayde, shall forfayte for euery suche offence fyue pounde. And if any suche persoune shall be taken with any counterfait or forged testimoniall, then to be whypped as a vacabounde.

Prison.

And be it further enacted by the auctorite aforesayde, that all artificers and labourers, being hyred for the day or worke, shall betweene the monethes of March and September bee and contynue at their worke, at or before fyue of the clocke in the morninge, and continue at worke and not to departe, vntil betwene .xi. and eyght of the clocke at night (yf it be in the time of breakefast, dinner, or drinkinge, the which times at the most shall not excede aboue two houres in a halfe in the day, that is to say, at euery drinkinge, one halfe howre, for dinner an houre, and for hys slepe he is alowed to slepe the which is in the middest of May, to the middest of August, half an houre at the most, at euery breakfast one halfe houre at all the sayde artificers and labourers betwene the middest of September and the middest of March, shall be and continue at their worke from the first day in the morninge, vntil the ende of the same day, except it be in the fore appointed for breakefast and dinner, vpon paine to lose and forfaite a peny for euery houres absence, to be deducted and defaulked out of his wages that shall so offende.

And be it also enacted by the auctoritye aforesaid, that euery artificer and labourer that shal be lawfully retayned in, or for the building of any

of any Church, Porte, Shippe, Mille, ther head officer within anye Citye, or
or euery other peece of worke taken in towne corporate wherin is any iustice
grosse or in grosse, or that shal of peace within the limits of the sayde
refuse take vpon him to make or fi- citie or towne corporate, and of the said
nishe any suche thinge or worke shall corporacion, shall before the tenth day
continue and not depart from the same of June nexte comming, and afterwards
vntill he be for not paying of his wages shall yerely at euery generall Sessions
thereof agreed on, or other wise lawful firste to be holden and kept after Easter,
cause appointed to serue y queene or at some time conuenient within sixe
her heires or successours, or for weekes next folowing curry of the said
other lawful cause, or without licence feast of Easter, assemble themselues to
of the maister or owner of the worke gether, and they (so assembled) calling
or of him that hath the charge thereof, vnto them such discrete & graue persons
before the finishing of the saide worke of the said county, or of the said citye or
some matter of imprisonmente by one towne corporate as they shall thinke
Iustice without baile or mainprise, & mete, & conferring together respecting
vpon the leuying of the summe of .v. poūdes the plenty or scarsity of y time, & other
by the partie, fro whome he shall so de- circumstances necessarily to be conside
parte for the which the said party may red, shal haue auctority by vertu hereof
haue his action of debte againste him within the limitts & precinctes of their
that shall so depart in any of the queenes several commissions, to limit, rate and
maiesties courtes of recorde, ouer and appoint the wages, aswell of such and wages,
aboue such ordinary costes and dama- so many of the saide artificers, handye
ges as may or ought to be recouered, crafte men husbandmen, or any other
by the common lawes for or concerning labourer, seruant, or workmen, whose
any like offence. In which action, no wages in time paste hath bene by any
protection, iuager of lawe, or essoigne, lawe or statute rated, and appointed,
shall be admitted. And that no other ar- as also the wages of all other laborers
tificer or labourer reteined in any seruice artificers, workemen, or apprentices of
or worke with the queenes maiesty, or husbandry, which haue not ben rated,
any other person, depart not from her as they the same Iustyces, Maiors, or
said maiestie, or from the said other per- head officers within their seuerall com-
son, vntill such time as the worke be fi- missions or liberties, shal thinke mete,
nished, if the person so reteining the ar- by their discretions to be rated limitted
tificer or labourer so long will haue hym or appointed, by the yeare, or by the
paye him his wages, or other duties day, weke, moneth, or other wise, with
for default of imprisonment of euery meate and drincke, or without meate
person so departing, bi the space of one and drincke, and what wages euery
moneth.

Item it is enacted that the Iustices of peace workemanne and labourer shall take
in euery shire riding, and liberty, with by the greate, for mowinge, reapyng,
in the limits of their seuerall commissi- or threshinge of Coyne and Grayne,
ons, or the more parte of them, beinge and for mowinge or makynge of hay,
there resident within the same, and the or for ditchinge, palinge, raylinge, or
Maior of that county, if he conuenient- hedginge, by the rodde, perche, lugge,
ly may, and euery Maior, Bailife or o- yarde, pole, rope, or foote and for any o-
ther kinde of reasonable labours or ser-
uice, and shal yerely before the xv. daye
of

of July, next after the saide assessement and rates so appointed and made, certifie the same, ingrossed in parchmente with the considerations & causes therof, vnder their handes and seales, into the Queenes most honorable courte of Chauncery, wherupon it shal be lawful to the lorde chauncellour of Englande or lorde keper of the great seale for the time beinge, vpon declaracion thereof, to the queenes maiestie her heirs or successors, or the lords and other of the priuy councel, for ỳ time being, attendant vpon their persons, to cause to be prynted and sent downe before the first day of September next after ỳ said certificat, into euery county, to the shirife and iustices of peace there, and to the said maior, bailifes and head officers, ten or mo proclamations or more, conteyning in euery one of them the seuerall rates appointed by the said Justices, and other head officers as is aforesaide, with commaundemente by the sayde proclamations to all persons in the name of the Queenes Maiestye, her heires or successours, straytghtly to obserue the same, and to all Iudices, Shirifes, and other officers to see the same duly & seuerely obserued, vpon the daunger of the punishemente and forfaytures lymytted and appoynted by this statute. Vpon receyte wherof, the saide Shirifes iustyces of peace and the Maior and head officer in euerye citye or towne corporate, shall cause the same proclamation to be entred of recorde, by the clarke of the peace, or by the clarke of the Citye or towne corporate, and the sayde Shirifes, Justices and other the sayd maior and heade officers, shall forthwith in open marketes, vppon the market dayes before Mychelmas then ensuing cause the same proclamacion to be proclaymed in euery citye or market towne within the lymittes of theyr commission, and the same proclamacion to be ed in some conuenient place of the Citye and towne, or in such of the occupyed market towns, as to the shirifes Iustices of peace, & to the Maior and head officer shalbe mete.

Certifie,

Lord chauncellour,

Proclamatiõ

And if the sayde Shirifes, Iustices of peace, or the Maior and head officers shall at theyr sayde generall Sessions or at any tyme after, within syx weekes then folowinge, vppon theyr meetinge and conference together, thynke conuenyente to retayne and keepe any yeare then to come, the rates and porcion of wages, that they should the yeare before, or to chaunge or fourme them, or some parte of them then they shall before the said daye of Julye, yearely certifye the sayde Courte of Chauncery their resolucions and determynacyons therin, to the entent that proclamacyons may accordingly be reuued and sent forth. And if it shall happen that there be nede of any reformacyon or alteracion of the rates of the sayd wages, but that the former shall be thought meete to be continued, then the proclamacyon of the yeare paste, shall remayne in force vntill newe proclamacions, vpon the rates concerning the saide wages, shall be sente downe, according to the tenor of this statute.

And be it further enacted by the authoritye of thys presente Parliament, that if the sayde Justyces of peace, or any of them within the Counties, where they are or shall be Justyces of peace, Maiors and head officers, do not before the tenth daye of June next comming, and after warde, yearely appeare and assemble at the sayde generall Sessyons, or within syxe weekes next after the sayde generall Sessyon, and tyme to tyme rate the wages of the sayde seruauntes and labourers, or shall not conforme themselues to the former Rates made by them or their

…ſhalbe altered and reſoure… that ſhall be aſſeſſed or appointed in the
…and fourtye aforeſaide, ſaide proclamacyons, that then euerye
…or remiſſe in the certi… perſonne that ſhall ſo offende, and be
…in fourme above written thereof lawfully convicted before a-
…ny Juſtyce of peace of the ny the Juſtyces, or other heade officers
…and euery Maior and heade above remembred, or either of the ſaid
…of the Cittye or towne corporate proprydentes and Counſelles, ſhal ſuf-
…any ſuche defaults or neglye… fer imprſonment by the ſpace of tenne Imprſ.
…ſhall be founde, beinge within dayes, without bayle or mayneprpſe,
…Countye, Cittye, or towne cor… and ſhall loſe and forfait fiue poundes,
…the tyme of the ſayde next a… of lawfull money of Englande. And
…or at the tyme of the ſayde ſe… that euery perſonne, that ſhal be ſo re-
…at the tymes of the ſayde rates teyned and take wages, contrarye to Take more wages.
…to be ſette, within fiue weekes thys ſtatute, or any braunche thereof,
…after euerye ſuche Seſſions, and or of the ſaide proclamacion, and ſhall
…with any ſuche ſyckeneſſe, be thereof convicted before the Juſtices
…not tranayle thyther with aforeſayde, or anye two of them, or be-
…and danger of his lyfe, or not fore the Maior, or other heade officers
…any other lawfull and good aforeſayde, ſhall ſuffer imprſonment
…bee allowed by the Juſtices, by the ſpace of .xxi. dayes, without baile
…aſſembled for the rayſynge and ter… or mayneprpſe. And that euery reteyne-
…wages as is aforeſayde, or by ner, prſumpſe, gyfte, or payment of wa- Contracte.
…parte of them, vppon a corpo… ges, or other thinge what ſoeuer, con-
…and affiuanit to be taken and trary to the true meaninge of this ſta-
…openly before the ſayde Juſtyces tute, and euery writinge and bonde to
…the holy Euangelyſtes, by ſome be made for that purpoſe, ſhalbe vtter-
…perſonne, aſſeſſed and taxed in ly voide and of none effect.
…of Subſedie in that Countie And be it enacted by the aucthoritie
…cleare value of fyue poundes at aforeſaide, that if any ſeruaunte, worke-
…or by ſuch other perſonne as man or labourer ſhall wilfully or ma-
…parte of ſuche Juſtices ſhall liciouſly make any aſſaulte, or affrays
…and accepte to take ſuche othe, vpon his maiſter, maiſtres, or dame, or
…in ſuche defaulte or negligence, vppon any other, that ſhall at the time
…vnto the Queenes Maieſtye, of ſuch aſſaut or affray, haue the charge
…and ſucceſſours, ten pounds or ouerſighte of anye ſuche ſeruaunte,
…money of England. workeman, or labozer, or of the worke
And be it further enacted by the auc… wherein the ſaid ſeruaunt, workeman
…aforeſayde, that if anye perſon or labourer is appointed or hyred to
…the ſayde Proclamacyon ſhall be worke, and being thereof conuicted be-
…be done, and publyſhed, ſhal by fore anye two of the Juſtices, Maior, or
…wayes or meanes, diuer… head officer aforeſayde, where the ſaide
…reteyne, or keepe any offence is committed, or before either
…workeman, or labourer, or of the ſayde Lordes prſyuye counſell
…any more, or greater wages before remembred, by confeſſi-
…commoditye, contrarye to the on of the ſayde ſeruaunte, workeman,
…and purpoze of this Sta… or labozer, or by the teſtimony, witnes
…contrary to the rates or wages and othe of two honeſt men, that then

euery such offender, shall suffer imprisonment by the space of one whole yere or lesse, by the discrecion of the two Justices of peace, if it be without a towne corporate, and if it be within any towne corporat, by the discrecion of the maior or heade officer of the same towne corporat, with two others of the discreetest persons of the same corporacion at the leaste. And if the offender shall require further punishment, then to recease such other open punishment, so as it extend not to lyfe, nor limme, as the Justyces of peace in open sessions, or the more part of them, or the said Maior, or hedd officer, and fyve or foure at the leaste, of the discreetest persons of the same corporacion, before whom the offence shall be examined, shall thinke conuenyent for or for the qualitie of ỹ said offence so done and committed.

Punishment.

Prouided alwaies and be it enacted by the auctority aforesaide, that in the time of hey or corne harnell, the Justyces of peace and euery of them, and also the constable or other head officer of euery towne shippe vpon request, & for the aduoyding of the losse of any corne, graine, or hey, shall and may cause all such artificers and persons, as be mete to labour by the discrecions of the saide Justices or constables, or other head officers, or by any of them to serue by the day, for the makyng, reaping, shering, getting, or mininge, of corne, graine, & hey, according to the skill and quality of the person, and that none of the sayd persons shall refuse so to do vpon pain to suffer imprisonment in the stockes, by the space of two daies and one night. And the Constable of the towne, or other heade officers of the same wher the sayde refusall shall be made, vpon complaint to him made, shall haue auctority by vertue hereof, to set the saide offendoure in the stockes, for the time aforesayde, and shall punyshe hym accordingly, vpon paine to lese and forfeit for not doinge thereof, the summe of x. shillinges.

Harnell.

Prouided also, that all persones of the Countyes where they haue vsed & accustomed to goe into other shires for harnell worcke, and hauinge at that time no harnell the worcke sufficient in the same towne nor countye, where they dwelt in the winter then last past, bringing with him or the a testimonial vnder the hande and seale of one of the of the peace of the shire, or other head officer of the towne or place ỹ he or they came from, testifyinge the same by which he shall pay not aboue a penny (other then such persons as shall be reteyned in seruice, according to ỹ of this estatute) may repaire and go in harnell of hey or corne, from the tyes wherein they or dwellinge place are, into anye other place or Countye for the onely mowinge reapynge, gettynge of hey, corne, and graine, for the onely worckinge of harnell worckes, as they might haue done before the makinge of thys estatute, and herein conteyned to the contrary notwithstanding.

Pollon.

And be it further enacted by the auctoritye aforesayde, that if two Justices of peace, the Maior or other head officer of any Citie, borough, or towne corporat, and two aldermen, or two other discrete Burgeses of the same Citie, borough, or towne corporate, if there be no aldermen, shall and maye by writinge hereof, appointe any suche woman, as is of the age of twelue yers, and vnder the age of xl. yeres, and vnmaried, & not of seruice, as they shall then be mete to serue, to bee reteyned or serue by the yere, or by the weke or day, for such wages and in such reasonable sorte and maner as they shal thinke meete. And if any such woman shal refuse to serue, then it shalbe lawful for the said Justices of

peace

head officers to consult
to labor, until the shall
serue, as is aforesaid.
It is enacted that every person
householder, and having and
a plough lande at the least
may have and retein an ap-
prentice person above the age of
and under the age of eighten
service in husbandry until his
yeares at the least, or until
yeares, as the partyes
and the saide reteynour and
of an apprentice, to be made
indenture.
It is further enacted that every
being an householder, and xvij.
olde at the leaste, dwellinge, or
ynge, or which shall dwell and
in any Citie, or towne corpo-
dyinge and exercisinge anye
craft, or manuell occupation,
shall and maye after the feaste of
John Baptist nexte commynge,
the time that he shall so dwell
in any suche City, or town
, and vse & exercise any suche
craft, or manuell occupation,
and retayne the sonne of any free
occupying husbandry, no bee-
labourer and inhabitinge in the
as in any other Citye, or towne,
is, or here after shall be, and
incorporate, to serue and bee
as an apprentice, after the cus-
and order of the Citie of London
yeares at the leaste, so as the
and yeres of such apprentyce
or determine afore suche
shall bee of the age of xxiij.
the least.
alwaies and be it enacted,
not be lawfull to any per-
in anye Citye or towne
incorporate, vsing or exercising
mistries, or crafts of a mar-
traffique or trade,

into any the parties beyond the sea, Mercer.
Mercer, Draper, Goldesmith, Ironmonger Draper.
Embroderer, or Clothier, that doeth or Goldsmith
shal put cloth to making & sale, to take Ironmonger
any apprentice or servant, to be instruc- Embroderer.
ted or taught in any of the artes, occu-
pations, crafts or misteryes, wherein
they or any of them do vse or exercise,
except suche servaunt or apprentice be
his sonne, or els that the father or mo-
ther of such apprentice or servant, shall
have at the time of taking of suche ap-
prentice or servant, lands, tenements,
or other hereditaments, of the clere yer-
ly value of xl. s. of one estate of enhert-
aunce, of freeholde at the leaste, to be
certifyed under the handes and seales
of three Justices of the peace, of the shire
or shyres where the saide landes, tene-
mentes, or other hereditaments, doe or
shall lye, to the Maior, Bailife or other
head officers of such citie or towne cor-
porate, and to be enrolled amonge the
recordes there.

And be it further enacted, that from
and after the said feast of Saint John
the Baptist nexte, it shalbe lawfull to e-
uery person beinge an householder, and
xxiij. yeres olde at the least, and not oc-
cupying husbandry, nor beinge a labo-
rer, dwellinge or inhabytinge, or that
shal hereafter dwell and inhabite in a-
ny towne not beinge incorporate, that
nowe is, or hereafter shal be a market
towne, so long as the same shalbe lawe-
ly vsed and kept as a market towne, to
vse or exercise any art, mistery, or
manuel occupation, during the time of
his abode ther, & so vsinge & exercisinge
such art mistery or manuel occupation
as aforesaide, to have in like maner his
apprentice or apprentices, & children or singl. Apprentice.
other any other artificer or mistery,
not occupying husbandry, nor beinge a
labourer which now is or hereafter shal in-
habite or dwell in the same or in any other
suche market towne, and shall be

mon lity. sue as ap

apprentise or apprentyces, as is aforesayde, to any suche arte, misterie, or manyall occupacion, or hath bene vsually exercysed in any suche market towne where such apprentice shal be bounde, in maner and fourme aboue saide.

Market Towne.

Prouyded alwayes, and be it enacted that it shall not be lawefull to anye personne, dwellinge or inhabitinge in any suche market towne, shinge, or exercisinge the feate, misery, or rate, of a marchaunt trafficquinge or tradyng into the partyes beyonde the seas, Mercer, Draper, Goldsmith, Ironmonger, Embroderer, or Clothier, that doeth or shall putte clothe to makinge and sale, to take any apprentice, or in anye wyse to teache or instructe any person in the artes, sciences, or misteries last before recited, after the feaste of Saincte John Baptist aforesayde: excepte suche seruaunte or apprentice shalbe his sonne, or els that the father or mother of such apprentice, shall haue lands, tenementes, or other hereditaments, at the time of taking of such apprentice of the clere yearely value of three poundes, of one estate of enheritaunce, or freeholde, at the leaste, to be certifyed vnder the handes and seales of three Justices of peace of the shyre or shyres where the sayde landes, tenementes, and other hereditamentes, doe or shall lye, to the heade officers, or heade officer of suche market towne, wher such apprentice or seruaunt shal be taken, there to be enrolled by such head officers, allwaies to remayne of recorde.

Home,

And be it further enacted, that from and after the sayde feaste, it shalbe lawfull to any person shinge or exercisinge the arte or occupacio of a Haunter, wheelewright, Bowyer, Fletcher, Arrowe gryder, Plaiyster, Salter, Lyme burner, Wicke maker, Wicketayer, Tyler, Slater, Thetcher, Tilemaker, Linnen weauer, Wynder, Couper, Pyllers, Fuller, Walker, burner of ayre, Thatcher, or Shingler, forever he or they shall be bounde to haue or receaue the sonne of any person as apprentice, in maner and fourme aforesaide, to be taught and instructed in these occupations onely and in no other, albeit the father or mother of such apprentice haue not any lands or tenements or hereditaments.

Artificers,

And be it further enacted, by the authoritie aforesaide, that after the first day of May next comming, it shall not be lawefull to any person or persons other then such as nowe be lawfully vsed or exercise any art, misery, or occupacion, to set vp, occupye, vse, or exercise any craft, misery or occupacion now vsed or occupied within the realme of Englande or Wales, except he haue bene brought vp therin, or haue serued as apprentice, as is aforesaid, or at the leaste as apprentice, in maner and fourme aboue saide, nor to set any person on worke in such misery, art or occupacion being not a workeman at this daye, except he shal haue bene apprentice as aforesaide, or els hauinge serued as an apprentice, as is aforesaid, shal be become a Journeye man or hired by the yere, vpon paine that every person offendingly offending or doing the contrary shal forfait and lose for every tyme xl.s. for euery moneth.

Prouided alwaies, & be it further enacted, by thauctoritie aforesaid, that no person or persons vsing or exercising any misery of a wollen cloth weuer, other then such as be inhabiting within the Citie of London, Westminster, Lane, weauinge frizes, Cottons, or other cloth only, vsualling & weauing such cloth, commonly solde or to be solde by any clothyman or clothear, shall not

…ntice, or shall teache, or … instruct any person or per… science, art or occupacio… …said, in any village towne … (Cities, townes corporate, … market townes onely except) vnlesse … pay be his sonne, or els that the … or mother of such apprentice or … shal at the time of the takinge … person or persons to bee an ap… or seruant, or to be so instruc… landes and tenements, or o… hereditaments to the clere yerely … of three poundes, at the least, of … of inheritance or free hold, to … vnder the handes and seales … Justices of peace, of the Shire … where the saide landes, tene… and other hereditaments, do or … The effect of the indenture to … within three monethes in … wher such master shal dwell … paye for such registringe iij. li. … paine of forfeiture of xx.s. for eu… …that any personne shal otherwise … any apprentice, or sett any such p… …worke contrarye to the meanig … article.

And be it further enacted, by the auc… …saide, that all and euery person or … that shal haue three apprenti… in any of the said crafte, misteries … occupacions, of a clothmaker, fuller … shearman, Weuer, tailer or shooma… shal retaine and kepe one Journeymā … euery other apprentice, aboue the … of the saide three apprentices, … other Journeman, vpon paine for e… …default therin tenne poundes.

Prouided alwaies, that this act nor … thing therein contained shall not … to prejudice or hinder anye li… …heretofore graunted by anye … of Parliament, to or for the com… …& occupacion of Worsted ma… …and Worsted weuers within the … of Norwich, and els wher within the … Countie of Norfolke, which liberties be in force, vntil the beginning of this present Parliament. Any thing herein contained to the contrary in any wise notwithstanding.

And be it further enacted, that if any person shalbe required by any house holder, hauing & vsing halfe a ploughe land, at the least in tillage to be an apprentice, and to serue in husbandry, or in any other kind of art, misterie or science before expressed, & shal refuse so to doe, that then vppon the complainte of such housekeper, made to one Justice of the peace, of the countie wherin the said refusall is or shalbee made, or of ſurthe householder inhabitinge in anye Citie towne corporate, or market towne, to the Maior, Bailife or head officer of the said citie, towne, corporate, or market town, if any such refusall shal there be they shal haue full power and auctorite by vertue hereof, to send for the same person so refusing. And if the saide Justice or the said mayor or hed officer, shal think the saide person meete and conuenient to serue as an apprentice in the art, labour, science, or misterie, wherin he shalbe so then required to serue. That then the said Justice, or the saide Mayor or hed officer, shal haue power & auctorite by vertue hereof, if the said person refuse to be bound as an apprentice, to commit him vnto warde, there to remaine vntill he be contented and willbee bounde to serue as an apprentice shoulde serue accordynge to the true intent & meaning of this present act. Justices of p. peace.

And if anye suche maister shal misuse or euil intreat his apprentice, or if the saide apprentice shal haue any iust cause to complaine, or the apprentice do not his dutie to his maister. Then the said maister or prentice, being greued & hauing cause to complaine, shal repaire vnto one Justice of peace, within the said Countye, or to the mayor or Complaint.

other

other head officer of the Citie, towne corporate, market towne or other place where the said maister dwelleth, who shal by his wisdome & discrecion take such order and direction betweene the said maister & his apprentice, as ẏ equitie of ẏ cause shal require. And if for want of good conformitie in ẏ sayde maister, the said Justice of the peace, or ẏ said Maior or head officer, cannot compounde and agree ẏ matter betweene him & his apprentice, then the said Justice or the said Maior, or other hed officer, shal take band of the said maister to appere at the next Session, then too be holden in the saide County, or within the said citie, towne corporate or market towne, to be before the Justices of the said countie, or ẏ maior or hed officer of the said towne corporate or market towne, if the said maister dwel within any such, and vpon his appearance, and hearing of ẏ mater before ẏ said Justices or ẏ said maior or other hed officer if it be thought mete vnto them, to discharge ẏ said apprentice of his apprenticehode, ẏ then the said Justices or four of them at the least, whereof one to bee of the Quorum, or the said Maior or other head officer, with ẏ consent of either of his brotherne, or men of beste reputacion within the said Citie, towne corporate or market towne shall haue power by auctoritie hereof, in writting vnder their hands & seales to pnounce and declare, ẏ they haue discharged ẏ saide apprentices of his apprenticehod & the cause therof, & ẏ said writting so being made & inrolled by ẏ clerke of ẏ peace, or towne clerke, amonges ẏ records ẏ he kepeth, shalbee a sufficient discharg for the said apprentice against his maister his executours and administratours, the indenture of ẏ sayde apprenticehode, or any lawe or custome to the contrari notwithstanding. And if ẏ default shalbe founde to bee in the ap-

Sessions.

Discharge

prentice, then the saide [illegible] saide Maior, or other [illegible] the assistentes aforesaide, shall such due correction, & punishement be ministred vnto him, as by their discrecions shalbee thought meete.

Prouided alwaies and be it enacted by auctoritie of this presente parliament that no person shal by force or vertue of this estatute, be bounde to entre to any apprenticeship, other then such as be vnder the age of xxi. yeares. And be it enacted &c. that the iustices of peace of euerye county, deuiding themselues into seuerall limittes, and likewise euery maior and head officer of euery citie or towne corporate, shal yerely betweene the feast of S. Michaell the Archangel and the Natiuitie of our Lord, and betweene the feast of the annunciation of our Ladye, and ẏ feast of the natiuitie of saint John the Baptist, by al suche waies and meanes as to their wisedoes shalbe thought meete, make a special and diligent enquire of the branches & articles of this estatut, and of the good execucion of ẏ same and where they shal finde any faulties to see the same seuerely executed and punished without fauour, affection, malice or displeasure.

And it is further ordeined & enacted &c. ẏ euery iustice of peace, Maior, or head officer for euery day that he shal sitte in, & about the execucion of this estatut, shal haue allowed vnto him xx. shillinge, to be alowed and paide vnto him, or vnto the said maior or hed officer, of ẏ fines and forfeitures of the paines & penalties ẏ shalbe forfeited & due vnto ẏ Quenes Maiestie, her heires or successors, by force of this estatut, in such maner & forme, as ẏ said Justices haue ben heretofore cõmonly paid for their cõming & charges at ẏ quarter sessions for ẏ sitting of ẏ said iustices

...head officer, but not at a... ...in open audyence in Guyldhall, & for ...ed in this estatute ... ...be enacted by auctoritie afore ... ...the one halfe of al forfaitures ... ...expressed & mencioned in ... ...other then suche as are ex... ...otherwise appointed, shalbee ... ...to the Quenes ma... ...heirs & successours and the ... ...to him or them that shall ... ...same in any of the Quenes ... ...courtes of record, or before ... ...Justices of oier & terminer, ...any other iustices or prisidēt ... ...before remembred, by action ... ...information bill or complaint ... ...wise, in which actions or sutes ... ...wager of law, or essoine ... ...allowed, and that the saide iusti... ...two of them, wherof one to bee ... ...Quorum, and the said Presidents ... ...Counsel as is aforesaid, & the sayd ... ...other hed officers of citie or ... ...corporate, shal haue ful power ... ...auctoritie to here and determin al ... ...every offence & offences, that shal ... ...committed or don against this estat... ...or against any braunch therof al... ...shall vpon indictment to be taken be... ...them, in the Sessions of the peace ... ...vpon information action of debte ... ...bil or plaint, to be sued, or exhibited ... ...them. And shall and may by ver... ...therof, make proces against the de... ...dant, and award execucion, as in a ... ...other case they lawfully maye by ... ...the lawes and statutes of this re... ...alme, and shal yerely in Michaelmas ... ...terme, certifie by estreat the fines and ... ...amerciaments of every the offences cōteyned ... ...in this estatut, that shalbe founde ... ...before them, into the court of the Ex... ...chequer, in like sort and fourme, as they ... ...be bounde to certifie the estreates for o... ...ther offences & forfeitures to be lost be... ...fore them. Any thing in this statut co...

...tayned to the cōtrarie notwithstanding.

Prouided alwaies that this act or any thing therin contained or mencioned, shal not be prīdicial or hurtfull to the cities of London, & Norwich, or to the lawful liberties, vsages, custōmes or priuileges of the same Cities, for or concerning the hauing or taking of any apprentice or apprentices, but that the citizens & Freemen of the same cities shal & may take, haue and retaine apprentices there, in such maner & forme as they might lawfully haue done before the making of this statute. This acte or eny thinge therein contained to the contrarie in anye wise notwithstandyng. London. Norwich.

And bee it also further enacted that al Indentures, conuenants promises, & bargaines, of, or for the hauinge, taking, or keepinge of anye apprentice, or otherwise hereafter to bee made or take̅ then is by this statute limitted, or deyned and appointed, shalbee clerelye voide in the law to al intents and purposes, and that euery person, that shal frō henceforth take, or wilfully retaine any apprentice, contrari to the tenour and true meaning of this act, shal forfaite and lose for euery apprentice so by him taken, the summe of tenne poundes. Fol.

And be it enacted, by auctoritie of this present Parliament, that all and euery such person or persons, that at any tyme or times from henceforth shalbe bounden by indeture, to serue as an apprentice, in any art, science, occupac̄ or labor, according to the tenor of this estatute & in man & forme aforesaid, albeit the same apprentice, or any of the, shalbe vnder the age of xxi. yeares, at the time of making of their seuerall indentures shalbee bounden to serue, for the yeres in their seuerall indentures contained, as amply & largely to euery entent, as if the same apprentice where of full age at the

tyme

tyme of the making of such indẽtures
Any lawe, vsage or custõe to ỹ cõtrarye
notwithstanding.

Prouided alwayes, and be it enac-
ted by the auctoritie aforesaid that the
inhabitants, nowe dwelling or inhabi-
ting, or that hereafter shal dwel or in-
Godalminge. habite within the towne of Godalmig
wõin the county of Surrey, within the
limittes of the iwatch of the said towne
maye vse and exercise such artes, mis-
teries and occupations, and take ỹ vse
apprentices and seruaunts, in such ma
ner ỹ fourme, as the inhabitants wõin
markette townes by this statut maye
lawfully doe.

Prouided alwayes, ỹ bee it enacted
by the auctoritie aforesaide, that al ma
ner amerciaments, fines, issues ỹ for-
feitures, which shal rise, growe or come
by reason of any offences or defaultes
mentioned in this act, or any braunch
thereof, within any citie or towne cor-
porate, shalbe leuied, gathered and re-
teined by such person or personnes of
the same Citie or towne corporate, as
shall be apointed by the maior, or other
head officers mencioned in this sayde
act, to the vse and maintenaunce of ỹ
same citie or towne corporate, in suche
case and condition, as anye maner o-
Fine. ther amerciaments, fines, issues or for-
feitures haue bene vsed to bee leuied ỹ
Citie. implored, wõin the same citie or towne
corporate, by reason of anye graunt or
charter from the Queenes Maiestye ỹ
nowe is, or of any her graces noble pro
genitours, made ỹ graunted to ỹ same
Citie, borowe, or towne corporate, any
thing or clause before mencioned ỹ ex-
pressed in this act to the cõtrary notwi
standing.

Prouided alwaye, ỹ this act or anye
thing therin contained, shal not extende
Retainynges to any lawfull reteinings or couenãts
had or made before ỹ makinge of thys
act, but ỹ al ỹ cũy ỹ pties to such retey
ninges or couenants, shall
ỹ same ỹ like auantages of
ninges ỹ couenãts ỹ of ỹ
toforе in that behalf prouided, as if
act had neuer ben had nor made.
clause of repeale or other matter
soeuer in this act to ỹ cõtrarie in any
wise notwithstanding.

And be it further enacted by
rities aforesaid, ỹ if any seruant or ap
prentice of husbandry, or of any
science, or occupacion aforesaid,
fully depart or flee into any other
ỹ it shalbe lawfull to the said
of peace, ỹ to the said Mayor,
ỹ other head officers of Cities
corporate, for the time beinge
of peace there to make ỹ grant
of Capias, so many and such as
be needeful to be directed to the
of ỹ Countries, or to other head
of the places, whither such seruants
or apprentices shal so depart or
take theire bodies retournable
them, at what time shall please
so that if they come by such proces
they be put in prison til they shal
sufficient suertie, wel and honestly
serue theire maisters, maistresses,
dames, from whome they so depart
or fled, according to the order
lawe.

Prouided alwaies, ỹ it shalbe
full to ỹ high constables of hundr
in euery shire, to holde, kepe ỹ
petie Sessions, otherwise called
Sessions wõin the limittes of their
thorities, in all shires wherin such
sions haue ben vsed to be kept, in
maner and fourme as heretofore
ben vsed and accustomed, so as
de by them done therein cõtrarie
pugnãt to this present act. An. 5. Eliz.
cap. 4.

Se Altens. 3.6 Armour. 4
Apparell. 7 Artificers. 1
Apprentice. 1. 2.

Confirmations.9. Tithes.10.
Justices of peace.5. Victuallers.3.
Juries.16.

¶ Lancaster.

A.9.H.5.ca.2. An act was made to endure till the kings retorne from beyond the sea, concerning ỹ forfeiture of psonnes outlawed in Lancaster.

1 ¶ A dit ordinance en le maner et forme is dit an. ix. (1. anno 9. H. 5. ca. 2 hujus) fait ỹ la mort le dit nadgaire roy Henry quint come aſcuns entēdēt ordin, e nient auſtant repelle, ſoit et de mayn etreatual e batiable eſtatut e ordinance en ley a durer tanq̄ al xpheine parlt, e de lors imperpetuitie, ſi iſſint ſoit ỹ pentr̄ cy e ñ le xphein plament, nul tiel indotinuance auenḡ en cē pty par la ġle, il ſeblera au roy e les ſiens du poeple a perill tēps, ꝟ il ne ſoit expedīēt. Ordinānce a endurer plus lōge tēps q̄ le xpheine plemt. Anñ. 18. H. 6. ca.

2 ¶ An. 20. H. 6. ca. 2. An act was made to endure for. vij. yeares, concerning ỹ forfeiture of psons outlawed in Lancaſter. Anno. 31. H. 6. cap. 7. an act was made concerning ỹ forfeiture of psons outlawed in ỹ county palantine of Lancaſter. but An. 33. H. 6. ca. 2. ỹ act was repeald, & it is enacted as followeth.

4 ¶ Quodlibet indictamentum tempore futuro capiendum coram aliquo iuſtic̄ dñi regis infra dictū coñ palatinum lancaſtr̄, aut coram aliquo de iuratis ſuis in coñ p̄d̄ p qd̄ aliqua perſona vel plone ſuppoſite p̄ idem indictamentum eſſe vel fuiſſe inhabit̄ ſiue conuerſant̄ extra dict̄m coñ lancaſtrie infra aliquem alium coñ infra regnū angl̄ capiēd̄ e habebit̄ p̄ veredictum duodecim virorum, quilibet eorum habēt terras e ten̄, aut aliqua alia perſona vel plone ad eorum vſum infra eundē coñ lancaſtrie ad annuū valor̄. C. s. et nul' perſius fiet extra aliqd̄ huiuſmodi indictamētum aliq̄ debite inqrak e examinet eorā iuſtic̄ dñi regis infra dict̄m coñ lancaſtr̄ p tēpe exiſtenk, vtrū p̄d̄ indictatores, et eorū q̄libet tempore huiuſmodi indictamēti terras e ten̄ infra dictū coñ lancaſtr̄, ad annuū valorē. C. s. vltra oia onera habuerunt et habuit. Et ſi inueniat̄ p̄ examinat̄ dictorū iuſtic̄ p tēpe exiſtēn infra dictum coñ q̄ indictatores p̄d̄ et eorū quilibet tempore huiuſmodi indictamēti ſic capti fuerās et ten̄ ad annuum valorem ſupra dictū non habuerūt, q̄ tunc idem indictamentum quo ad huiuſmodi plonam vel plonas ſic inditat̄, ſuppoſit̄ p̄ p̄d̄ indictamētū eſſe inhabitant̄ e conuerſāt extra dictū coñ lancaſtr̄, vacuū e nullius effect̄ eriſtat. Ac etiam idē dñs rex etc. voluit etc. q̄d̄ quodlibet indictament tempore futuro capiend̄ infra aliquem coñ dicti regni ſui e extra dictū coñ lācaſtrie, coram aliquo iuſtic̄ vel viz in turno ſuo, p quod aliqua plona vel plone ſupponit̄ p̄ id indictamētum eſſe vel fuiſſe habitant̄ vel cōuerſātem infra dictū coñ lācaſtr̄, et extra talem coñ vbi huiuſmodi indictamenta capi cōtigerit capiet̄ p veredictū duodecim virorum, qualibet eorū habente ſras et ten̄, aut aliqua alia plona vel plone ad eorū vſū infra eund̄ coñ vbi indictamēta p̄d̄ capiunt̄, ad annuum valorem centum ſolid̄. Et q̄ nullus proceſſus fiet extra aliqua huiuſmodi indictamenta anteq̄, debit̄ examinet̄ e inquirat̄ coram iuſtic̄ ipius dñi regis, habēt̄ib⁹ poteſtat̄ adiudicandi aliquē proceſſū inp huiuſmodi indictamenta, vtrū indictatores p̄d̄ e eorū quilibet tēpore huiuſmodi indictamētorū captorū habuerūt terras e ten̄ aut alique alie plona vel plone ad eorū vſū, ad annū valorē C. s. infra eund̄ coñ vltra oia onera vbi h̄moi indictamēt capi cōtigit. Et ſi inueniat̄ coram dño rege, vel coram aliquo iuſtic̄ ſuorum q̄ dñi indictatores aut aliq̄s iporum tēpore h̄moi indictamenti ſic capti nō habuerunt

Examined.
Jurrors, Inditamēts.
Inditements
Royd.
Inditements
Jurrors
Proces.
Examined.
Inditement

buerunt vel non habuit, nec aliquis ad
eorũ vſum habuit terras & tenta ad va
lor. T.s. per annum, quod tunc indic-
tamentum predictum quo ad aliquam
huiuſmodi perſonam vel perſonas, ſup
poſitã p hmodi indictamentum eſſe vel
fuiſſe inhabitant ſine conuerſantẽ infr̃
dictum coñ lancaſtrie, vacuum et nul-
lius effectus exiſtat. Anno. 33. Henrici.
6. cap. 2.

Voyde

Landes.

§ ALl honours, caſtels, lordſhips, ma
nours landes tenementes, poſſeſſions
and hereditaments, wtin this realme
of England which at anye time ſence
the xxviii. daye of January, in the firſt
yere of the raigne of our ſaid late ſou
raine lorde king Edward the vi. were

Parcell.

parcel of ye poſſeſſions of ye ſaid Duchy

Vnited,

of Lancaſter, or whiche were vnited &
annexed to the ſaid Duchy by auctori-
tie of parliament letters patents, or o-
therwiſe: And whiche at anye tyme
ſẽce ye ſaid xxviij. day of January haue
bene geuen, graunted alienated, bar-
gained, ſolde exchanged, or otherwyſe

Severed

ſeuered, from ye ſaid Duchy by our ſaid
late ſoueraine lorde king Ed. the vi. or
by our ſaid ſoueraine lady ye Queene
ye now is, or by our ſaid ſoueraine lorde
& lady ye king & Queenes maieſty that
now be, to or with any perſon or plõs,
& which ſaid honoures, caſtelles lord-
ſhips, manours, landes, tenementes &
hereditaments, ſince ſuch giftes, grãts
alienations, bargaines, ſales exchan-
ges, or ſeuerance thereof ſo made as is

Reteyned,

aforeſaide, bene comen or retourned a
gaine to the handes of our ſaide late ſo
ueraigne lorde king Ed. vi. or to ye hãds
of our ſaid ſoueraine Lady the queene
or to ye hãds of our ſaid ſoueraigñ lorde
and lady ye kinge and Quene, or to the
handes of her maieſtie, her heires and
ſucceſſours in poſſeſſion, reuerſion, re-
maider or other wiſe by attaindre, eſ-
chete, forfeiture, purchaſe, eſchange, or
otherwiſe. And whiche nowbed or re-
maine in the handes of our ſaide late ſo
raigne lorde & lady ye kinge & Quene
maieſties, of any eſtate of inheritance
ſhall from the tyme the ſame came &
reuerted againe to the handes of our
ſaide late ſoueraigne lorde king Ed.
vi. or to the hands of our ſaid ſoueraine
Lady the Queene, or to the handes of
our ſaide ſoueraigne lorde and lady
king & Queene, by auctoritie & force
of this acte be vnited and annexed
euer vnto the ſaid Duchy of Lancaſter
ſhalbe adiudged, demed and taken to
euer, for, & as parcelles and members
of the ſaid Duchye of Lancaſter, and
al ſuch, and thoſe of the ſaide manours
lands, tenements and hereditaments,
which be lying within the countie pa
lantine of Lancaſter, ſhalbe of ye ſame
nature, quantitie, kind, and condition
to al intents conſtructions and pur-
ſes, as others the auncient poſſeſſions
of the ſaid Duchy lying and being wi
the ſaid countie palantin of Lancaſter
be and ought to be, and al thoſe & ſuch
of the ſaide manours, landes, tenemẽ
& hereditamentes, which be lying wi
of the ſaide countie palantine of Lan-
caſter ſhalbe of the ſame nature, qua
litie, kind, and condicion to al intents
conſtructions, and purpoſes, as other
auncient poſſeſſions of the ſaide Du
chy lying and being out of the counti
palantine of Lancaſter be, and ought
to be, and ſhalbe in the letting, fetting
order, rule, ſuruey, receipt, and gouer
naunce of the chaunceller, counſel, and
officers of the ſaide Duchy of Lanca-
ſter for the tyme being, for euermore in
like and ye ſame maner and fourme, to
all intentes and purpoſes as other ye
ſaide auncient poſſeſſions belonging
to the ſaide duchy, bene, haue bene, or
owen to be. And that all the ſaide ho
nours, caſtelz, lordſhippes, manours,
landes, tenementes, and hereditamẽts
ſo vnited, and annexed, to the ſayde Du-

chy

dye of Lancaſter, by auctho̅itie and
dze of this acte, and all and ſinguler
gifts, graunts, leaſes, letters patents
and wrytinges thereof, o̅r of any par-
cell thereof hereafter to bee made by ẏ
kinge and Queenes highneſſe, o̅r by
theires and ſucceſſoures of her maie-
tie, ſhall fo̅rthermo̅re paſſe & be made
vnder ſuche of the ſeales of the ſayde
Duchye, as other the auncient poſſeſ-
ſion of the ſayde Duchye, haue vſed to
paſſe and be made, and not vnder any
other ſeale o̅r otherwiſe, and with the
like and the ſame liuerye of ſeaſon at-
tornementes, ceremonies, o̅rders, &
circumſtaunces in the ſame, and in the
ſame maner and fo̅rme, as other the
auncient poſſeſſion of the ſaid Duchye
haue the letters patentes, charters and
wrytinges thereof heretofo̅re of aun-
cient tyme made, haue vſed & ought
to bee made, and paſſed, and not other
wiſe no̅r in anye other maner & fo̅urm
anye lawe eſtatute, vſage, o̅r cuſtome,
to the contrarye thereof in anye wyſe
notwithſtandynge. And bee it &c. that
our ſaide ſouereigne lo̅rde and Lady
the kinge and Queene that now been
and the heires and ſucceſſoures of her
maieſtie, may from tyme to tyme here
after at theire liberties and pleſures,
by theire graces letters patentes to be
ſealed wyth the greate ſeale of Eng-
lande, vnite, anner, limitte, aſſigne, &
appoint anye other theire honours ca-
ſtelles Lo̅rdſhippes, manours, landes
tenementes, and hereditamentes, ly-
ing and being within this theire ſaide
realme of Englande, vnto their ſaide
Duchye of Lancaſter, fo̅r the further
augmentation, hono̅r and eſtate of the
ſaide Duchye at their willes and plea
ſures. And that all and euerye ſuch an
nexinge, limittinge, aſſignement, and
appoinctment made o̅r to bee made by
our ſaide ſouereigne lo̅rde and Ladye
the kinge and Queene, o̅r by the heirs
and ſucceſſours of our ſaide ſouereigne
Lady the Queene, of anye theire ho-
nours, caſtelles, lo̅rdſhippes, manors
landes, tenementes, and hereditaments
vnto the ſaide Duchye of Lancaſter, by
anye theire ſaide letters, patentes, vn-
der the greate ſeale of Englande, ſhal
bee as good and auailable as if it wer
done by auctho̅itie of parlament. And
that al ſuche honours, caſtelles, lo̅rd-
ſhippes, manours, landes tenements,
and hereditamentes, lying and being
within the ſaide countie Palantine of
Lancaſter, whiche ſhall happen to bee
vnited and annexed to the ſaid Duchy
by fo̅rce of anye ſuche letters patentes
that from the teſte of the ſaide letters,
patents, wythin the o̅rder ſurvey, rule
gouernaunce, iuriſdiction, ſetting and
lettinge of the ſaide Duchye of Lan-
caſter, fo̅r the tyme beyng as other the
poſſeſſions of the ſaide Duchye, lyinge
and being within the ſaide county pa-
lantine of Lancaſter, haue vſed and
owen to bee. And that all other ho̅nor
caſtelles, lo̅rdſhips, manours, landes,
tenementes and hereditaments, lying
and being out of the the ſaide Countye
palantyne of Lancaſter, whiche ſhall
happen to bee vnited and annexed to ẏ
ſaide Duchye by fo̅rce of anye ſuch let-
ters patentes, ſhalbee from the teſte of
the ſaide letters patentes within tho̅-
der ſurvey, rule, gouernaunce, iuriſ-
diction, letting and ſetting of the ſaide
Duchye of Lancaſter, as others the
poſſeſſions of the ſaid Duchye of Lan-
caſter lying and being, out of the ſaide
county palantine of Lăcaſter, haue v-
ſed & owne to be. Sauing to al & euery
pſon o̅r pſons, bodies politike & co̅rpo-
rate theire heires, ſucceſſours aſſignes
& to ẏ heirs ſucceſſours & aſſignes of e-
uerye of them all ſuch right, title inte-
reſt, entries, co̅ditio̅s occupatio̅s, poſ-
ſeſſio̅ leaſe & leaſes, fees, annuities of-
fices, rentes, ſeruices, commons, pro-

Great ſeala.

United

Surucy.

Out

United

Sauinge

Right.

fites

fittes, commodities, eaſements, actions ſuites, demaundes thing and thinges, whatſoeuer which they or anye of the ſhould, might or ought to haue had in, to or out of any ꝑmiſſes before ꝑ making of this acte in like, & in the ſame maner, fourme, & condicion to al intēts cōſtructions & purpoſes, as if this acte had neuer ben had or made, any thing in this acte to the contrarye in anye wiſe notwithſtandinge. Prouyded alwaies & bee it &c. ꝑ this acte or anye thing or things therin contained ſhal not in any wiſe extende to enhable or geue any libertie to our ſaid ſoueraine lord & lady the king & queene, nor to ꝑ heires & ſucceſſors of our ſaid ſouerain lady the queene to vnite and anner to the ſaid Duchy of Lācaſtr, by their letters patents ani honours, caſtels, lordſhips, manours, lands, tenemēts or hereditamēts, being any part or parcel of the auncient inheritance of ꝑ crowne, or of the ꝓncipalitie of wales nor of ꝑ Duchy of Cornewall, or of ꝑ Earledō of Cheſter, or any theire honours, caſtels lordſhips, manours, landes, tenements or hereditamēts, ſett, lying or being win the counties of Cheſter and Flint, or either of thē, nor to geue annexe, or aſſigne to ꝑ ſaid Duchy of Lancaſter, any honours, caſtels, lordſhips, manours lands, teneſits, or hereditamēts, exceding & amoūting in ꝑ whole aboue ꝑ yerely value of vj. thouſand. li. any clauſe, article, or thing in this acte rehearſed conteined or ſpecified to the contrarie therof in any wiſe notwithſtanding. An. 2. & 3. P. & M. ca. 20.

Vnite,

Crowne.
Wale.s.
Duche of cor-newell
Eriedome,
Cheſter

2. Thouſand pondes.

¶ An. 37. H. 8. ca. 16. An act is made for the annexing of certein landes to ꝑ Duchye of Lancaſter.

Se Armor. 8.
Augmentaciōs. 1.
Caſtels. 5
Certificat. 1.
Cheſter. 3. 6
Clerk of ꝑ ſignet. 1.
Courtes. 2. 3.
Cordiner. 4.
Cuſtos rotulorū. 2.
Eſchetours. 11.
Execucion. 3.
Exigent. 5. 7.
Fines. 10
Franchiſes. 20. 21
Furſt fruites. 9.
Hauens. 9.
Honors. 3
Iurours. 19
Iuſtice of aſſiſe. 11
Iuſtice of peace. 8
Lancaſter 6.

¶ *Laſt of hering*

Se Fiſh. 3

¶ *Laton*

Se Wrach in all.

¶ *Launceſton.*

Se Sanctuaries. 4.

¶ *Lawes eccleſiaſticall*

Se ſpirituall lawes in all,

¶ *Leages*

Se Breakers of Treues in all. leages in all.

Liuries of lāds &c. ¶ Maſterſhip. 9. Monaſteries. 2. Patents. 14. 15 Reſidens. 5 Riot. 5. 6 Sewers. 8. Wales. 2 Wardes. 14. 15 Weightes. 9

¶ *Leaſes*

A Anno. 28. H. 8. ca. 11. It was enacted that no leaſe made by ſpirituall perſonnes to any layman, or perſonne, of any perſonage or vicarage or other ſpirituall promocion, during as is declared in that acte ſhalbe void by reſignacion or other meanes of the benefice, by the onelye act of the leſſour, but that the leſſee and his executours ſhall enioye the termes for yeares if the leſſours doe ſo long liue and the leſſee do ſo long continue, and the ſucceſſour may diſtreine for ꝑ rent or haue an accion of dette, & all other aduantages as the leſſour might haue if the leſſour die, the leſſee to hold to the end of the yere wherein he is then entred if the leaſe ſo long continue paying the rents &c. & the ſucceſſour within ſixe moneths warning to haue ꝑ mēſion houſe & glebe land not ſolde, bededucting of the rent to the value. Anno. 28. Parcel. 6.

cap.

reuoked by 1. E. 6. [illegible]
[illegible] hereafter to bee made
[illegible] landes, tenements, or
[illegible] by writting inden-
[illegible] for terme of yeares,
[illegible] of life by anye person or
[illegible] being of full age of xxi. yeres,
[illegible] any estate of inheritaunce ey-
[illegible] in fee simple, or in fee tail, in their
[illegible] right, or in the right of their
[illegible] Churches, or wyues, or iointlye with
[illegible] wyues, of any estate of inheritãce
[illegible] before the couenture or after, shal
[illegible] be good & effectual in the law againste
[illegible] the lessors, their wyues, heires,
successours, and euery of them, accor-
dyng to suche estate as is comprised
& specified in euery suche indenture
of lease, in like maner and fourme, as
the same shoulde haue bene, if the les-
sors therof, and euery of them, at the
time of the making of such leases, had
ben lawfully seased of the same landes
tenements and hereditamentes, com-
prised in suche indenture of good, per-
fect & pure estate of fee simple therof
in their owne only right. Prouided al-
wayes, that this act or anie thing therin stat
shal not extende to anie leases to be
made of anie manors, landes, tenements, or
hereditamentes, beinge in the handes of anye
maior or fermers, by vertue of any old
lease, vnles the same olde lease be ex-
pired, surrendred, or ended within one
yeare next after the makinge of the said
newe lease, nor shal extend to any grãt
or lease of any reuersion of anie ma-
nors, tenements, or hereditamẽtes
by any lease of any manors, landes
tenements or hereditaments, whyche
haue not vsually commonly been letten
in ferme or occupied by the fermoures
therof by the space of xx. yeres next before
the same lease made, nor to any lease
to be made about impechment of waste,
nor to any lease to be made above the
number of xxi. yeares or iij. liues at the
[illegible] from the day of the making ther-
of. And that euery such lease, ther-
in to be reserued yerely during the same
lease, due and payable to the lessors,
their heires and successours, to whome
the same landes should haue comen
after the deathes of the lessours, if no
such lease had bene therof made, and
to whom the reuersion therof shal ap-
pertaine, according to their estates, &
interestes, so muche yearely ferme or
rent, or more, as hathe bene vsually ac-
customably yelden or paied for the ma-
nors, landes, tenementes, and hered-
tamentes, so to be letten xxi. yeares
next before suche lease thereof made, &
that euery such person and persons, to
whome the reuersion of such maners
landes, tenementes, or hereditaments
so to be letten shall appertaine, as is
afore saide, after the deathes of suche
lessoure or their heires, shall and may
haue such like remedy and auauntage
to all intentes and purpoles againste
the lessees therof, their executoures
and assignes, as the same lessour should
or might haue had against the same le-
sees. So that if the lessour were seased of
any especiall estate tayle of the same
hereditamentes, at the time of suche
lease, that the issue or heire of that spe-
ciall estate shall haue the reuersion
rents, and seruyces, reserued vpõ such
lease, after the death of the said lessour
as the lessour himselfe might or aught
to haue had, if he had lyued. Prouided
alway that the wife be made partie to
every such lease, whiche after shall be
made by her husbande, of any maners
landes, tenementes, or hereditaments
beinge the inheritaunce of the wyfe, &
that euerye suche lease bee made by in-
denture in the name of the husbande
and his wife, and the to sealethe same
And that the ferme and rent bee refer-
red to the husbande, and to the wyfe, &
to the heires of the wife, according to

Inuite to surrender

Reserued yerely rent

Enowerp. Remedy.

Tayle, Issue.

Wyfe. Partie.

Indenture. Names.

Rent reserued

Notaries.

Rent.
Coverture
Fine.

Rent.
Remaine,

Woe leases.

Person, vicar

3. yeares,

Indented

Inheritaces

Possession.

her estate of inheritace in ye same any ye
the husbande shall not in any wise a-
liene, bitchange graunt or gyue awaye
the same rente reserued or anye parte
thereof, longer during the coverture
without it be by fine levyed by ye saide
husbande and wife. Wt that the same
rente shall remaine, bilcende, reuerte,
or come after the death of suche husbād,
unto suche person or persons, and their
heires, in suche maner and sorte as the
landes so leased shoulde haue done if no
such lease had therof bene made. Pro-
vided also, that this acte extende not to
geue any libertie or power to any per-
son or persons, to take any moe fines
leases, or takings of any manors, lāds
tenements, or hereditamentz, than he
or they shoulde or might lawfully haue
done before the making of this act, nor
extend to geue any libertie or power
to anye person or vicar of any cuerche or
vicarage for to make any lesse or grāt
of any their mesuages, lāds, tenemtz
tithes, pfitz or vicariages hereditamtz
belōging to their churches, otherwise
or in any other maner, than they should
or might haue done before ye makinge
of this act, anything contained in this
acte to the contrarie notwithstanding
And furthermore be it &c. that all lea-
ses at any time within ye space of three
yeares next before the xii. day of Apryll
in ye xxii. yeare of our soueraigne Lord
the kinges reigne, made by writtinge
enuented under seale by any person or
persons of full age, of whole memorye
not vnlawfully coueted, nor being co-
uert baron, for terme of yeares of any
manors, landes, tenementes, or other
hereditamētes, wherof the lessoure or
lessours were seased of an estate of in
heritance, of and in the same to their
owne only vse at the time of making
anye suche lease therof and wherof ye
lesses, their executours or assignes be
now in possessiō by vertue of the same

lease, and no cause of
ture therof had nor
into entreatie in the
lessours their heires
and the heires and
rye of them according to
articles and agreementes
euery suche indenture
wales ther des reserued
payable during the
saide lessours their heires
or to suche other as shoulde
to haue had the same
tenementes, or hereditamentes
sed after the decease of suche
in case no such lease had
made, as much yearly rente
as was at any time therfore
paide within xx. yeares next
making of any such lease, or
leases to be of no other vse
then they were before the
this present act. And moreouer
tene consideracōn be it &c. that
fourtement, or other acte or
after to be made, suffered or
the husbands onely of anye
landes, tenementes, or hered
being the inheritaunce or
his wife, during ye coverture
them, shall in any wise be
discontinuance therof, or
cial or hurtfull to the saide
her heyres or to such as shall
title, or interest to the same
of suche wife or wifes
same wyfe, and her heires,
other to whome suche
pertaine after her decease
then lawfully entre into all
nours landes tenementes
tauentes, according to
titles therin, anye suche
ment, or other acte to the
notwithstandynge: Anes
husbande and wyfe
wyfe is party and

Leases.
Legacies.
Lepe yeare.
Leets.
Liberty.
Liuerie.
Lodgers.
Lords.
Lyes.
Lyons.
Maiors.
Mannors.
Marchants.
Marches.
Marriages.
Marshalsea.
Mastiues.
Mayhem.
Meadowes.
Merchandize.
Merchants.
Messuages.
Mills.
Mines.
Ministers.
Monasteries.
Money.
Monopolies.
Mortgages.
Mortmaine.
Murder.
Musters.
Nauie royall.
Nauigation.
Nauy.
Nauy royall.
Nauy royall.
Nauy royall

Pledges. Douzeins.

verite vaillent e qe ne sont my. Et
si toutes les chiefes pleges sont vemis
ou sont douzeins, e qil ne sount my.
Et si toutes les douzeins sont en las-
sise nostre seignour le roy e queux ne
sount myes, e que les reiseites. Et sil e-
stoit nul des villeins le seignour tiel
avoues maunt que en les dowelnes
le roy, de tous ces tot dens les dewel-
nes le roy et que ne sunt mie esle vn an
e vn tour. Sil est nul de villeins le seig-
niour allours en franke pledge qui ei
ceste court. Des custumez e services de
es a ceste court estreites vonient e per
que, et en cestuy de quel baillie. Des
purpestures faits en terres, boys, et
en ewes a nusance. Des mures meas-
sons, fosses et hais leues ou abatus a
nusaunce. Des bounder fastretes e ens
ports. Des voies et sentes amenus ou
estoppes. Des eawis destornes ou e-
stoppes ou amenusez hors de lour droit
cours. Des bruisours des measons et de
lour receitours. De common larrouns
e de lours receitours. Des petites la-
rons coide des dolbes, gelins ou gardin
Des larouns queux faient draps per
my fenestres e pareis.
De ceux queux vaunt en messages des
larons. Des hues leues e nient pursu-
es. De sans espleis, e de fray fait. De
eschape de larun ou de felon. Des plai-
ges repeites sans garraunt le roy. De
rape de femme que nest my prestre de
nant le cozoner. De tonder des deis et
fauseourz de la money. De tresour tro-
ue. De assise de pain et de ceruoise en-
freint. De faux measurey coime de bus-
seis, galons, verges, aunes. Des fau-
ces balances e pois. De ceux queux oūt
double measure et achatent per le gret
der measure, e vendent per le meindre
De ceux queux assoudement bautent
tauernes, et home ne fait doune e bien
De ceux queux bosmein les iewes e bes
lent les punis e mengent bien e beuet
e rien nom. Des oubours des draps

Hue, Bloodshed. Eschaps. Utlawe.

Rape.

Money. Treasure: Assise, of bred

Measures. e weightes

Tauerne keepers,

Draps,

e entrons des queux
villes marchalsies. Deuz
en temeteriz en eglise, e pus
sans faire que appent. Des
pyssonus, et puis lours fins
tyes. De tout dus purueit
pender per faire in pei engres
tous ces vous nous terrez
le terme q vous nous mez fait e
de vilz franceplegy eds. An. 8. E. 2.

De Apparell. 7. Fish. 16.
Apprentice. 2. Hye waies. 4.
Artificers. 31. Hunters and
Couenties. 1. lings. 3.
Cozoners. 13. 22. Hukers. 2.
Crosbowes. 2. Residence. 2.
Crownes. 1. Riots. 9.

q Lether.

De Cozoners. 8. Tares. 2.
11. 13. 17. 18. 22. Trauers. 4.
Custome. 1. 2. Weights. 2.
Lete. 1. Wolle. 7. 11. 14. 17.
Staple. 32.

q Lettres of mark.

De Wyuers of marchants. 2.
leages. 2. Wars. 29.
Denmarke. 2.

q Lettre patent.

De Alien. 4. France & Ireland
Exes. 2. Portmotes. 2.
Courtes. 2. parents in

q Libell.

A Quele heure la copie de la
est grantable q la lei q
de Iudicials. Magna
De villenage. 1. Statutes
De Franchises & libertes 2. Sheriffe
Appellors. Coroners. 2.
Appropriations. Cozoners. 2.
Writes q pleie. Custome. 1.

Cul

Pedlary and Tinkers.1.
Pewterers.3.
Plaies & game l.2.3
Prouision.10.11.
Residens.2.
Shippes.9.13.
Staple.6.32.37.
Tenure.10.
Vacabondes.5.7.8.
Victaillers.13.
Wines.17.
Woode.2.
Wolles. 18. 24.26.

¶ *Litchfielde.*

H.8.ca.20. an act is made confirming the auctoritie of the Deane & Chapter of Lichfilde in makinge leases, grauntes, and other writings.

¶ *Limitacion.*

De narratione discensus in breui de recto ab antecessore, a tempore H. regis sentencia An. & die prouisum est quod de cetero nō admittatur de tam longinquo tempore a tempore H. regis aui nostri & loquela habeat ista prouiso ad Pentecosten anno regni domini regis nunc 21. nisi extra, et breuia prius impetrata prosequantur. Breuia mortis antecessoris de natiuis & de ingressu non recipiendo nisi de antiquo redditum domini regis de Hibernia in angliam: & loquela habeat ista prouiso &c. vtl. Breuia de dote. non excedant primā transl. regis que nūc est in Vascoñ, et loquela habeat ista prouiso a tempore prō pacis inter partes interpretata procedant. ca.8.

Cest pur ceo que le temps est mult plus q̄ les briefs de south noſiñz auncestoirs limmittez. Purueu q̄ cest coūtant de discent & bee soit nul. ne soit il ose de counter de son auncestour de pluis longe q̄ le temps le roy R. vncle le roy H. pier le roy qui ore est. Et qui le brief de nouel disseisin & de purparty qui est appelle. Nuper obiit etiam le tearme puis le prime, passage le Roye Henry, pier le roy q̄ ore est en Gascoign mez nemy auāt, & lez biēz de mordaunc̄ & colinage, & ayel, de entr̄, & bee de nieft eient le time del comencemēt en le roy Henry, & nemy auant, mez q̄ touts les biēs ore apeēr̄ purchases, ou a purchaser entre cy & la saint John en vn an. soiēt pledes dū temps que auant solent estr̄ pledes. W.1.ca.39.

Nuper obiit.
Mordd.

3 ¶ No maner of person or plōz shall from hencefoorth sue, haue or maintain in any writte of righte, or make any descripcion tytle or claime of to for anye manors, landes, tenements, rents, annuities, cōmons, pencions, porcions, corrodies, or other hereditaments, of ỳ possession of his or their auncestour or predecessour and declare & alledge ani further seasō or possessiō of his or their ancestour or p̄decessour, but onely of ỳ season or possession of his auncestoure or p̄decessour, which hath ben or now is, or shalbe seased of ỳ said manours, landes, tenemēts, rents, annuities, cōmon pencions, porciōs, corrodies, or other hereditamēts, wiñ 3. score yeares, nert before ỳ teste of ỳ same writte, or nert before ỳ saide p̄scripciō, title or claime, so hereafter to be sued, cōmenced, brought, made, or had. And bee it &c. ỳ no maner plon or plons shal here after sue, haue or maintain any assise of Mordaunceſtour, Colinage, Ayle, writ of entre vpon disseison done to any of his auncestours or p̄decessourez, or any other acciō possessary, vpon the possession of any of his auncestours or p̄decessors, for any manors, landz, tenemēts, or other hereditamēts, of anye further seasō or possessiō of hiz or their auncestour or p̄decessour but onely of ỳ seison or possessiō of this or their auncestour or p̄decessour which shall be hereafter shal be seased of the same ma-

Writ of right.
Prescription.
Title
Claime
Possession of the ancestor. or p̄dec.
60. yerrs.
Mordd.
Colinage.
Ayle.
Entre ſ disſ.
Auncestors or predecess.

nourȝ lādȝ tenemēt, or other hereditamētȝ wōin 50. yeares nert before the test of the originall of the same writte here after to bee brought &c. And bee it. &c. that no persōne nor persōnes shall hereafter sue, haue, or maintaine anye accion for anye manours, landes, tenementes, or other hereditamens, of or vpon his or their owne season or possession therin aboue thirtye yeres nert before the test of the originall of ȳ same writte hercaftter to bee brought. And bee it &c. that no persōne nor persons shall hereafter make anye anowȝy, or cognisaunce for anye rent, suite or seruice, and alledge anye season of anye rent, suite or seruice in the same anowrye or cognisaunce in the possession of his or their auncessours, or predecessour or predecessours, or in his owne possession, or in the possession of any other whose estat he shal ꝑtend or claime to haue, aboue 50. yeres nert before ȳ making of ȳ said anowȝy for cōisaūce And ouer that bee it &c. that all formedones in reuerter formedonnes in remainder, and Scire facias vpon fines of anye manours, landes, and tenementes or other hereditamentes at anye time hereafter to bee sued, shalbee sued, bled & taken within fifty yeares nerte after the title and clause of accion fallen, and at no tyme after the said fiftye yeares passed,

And bee it &c. that if anye persōne or persones at any time hereafter do sue anye of the saide accions or writtes of any manours, landes, tenementes, or other hereditamentes, or make any anowȝye, cognisaunce prescripcion tytle or claime of or for anye rente, suite, seruice or other hereditamentes, & can not prouc that he or thei or his or their aūcestors or predecessours were in actuall possession or season of and in the same manours, landes, tenementes, rentes, suites, seruices, annuities, cō-

mons, pencions, paxions, [illegible] other hereditamentes, at anye [illegible] times, within the yeares before [illegible] ted and appointed in this present [illegible] and in maner and fourme as is [illegible] said, if the same be trauersed or [illegible] by the partye plaintife demaun[illegible] or anowant, or by the partye [illegible] or defendaunt, that than & after [illegible] triall therein hadd, all and euery [illegible] person and persons and their [illegible] shall from henceforth bee vtterly [illegible] red for euer of all and euerye the [illegible] writtes, accions anowries cogni[illegible] prescripcion, title and claime [illegible] to be sued hadd or made, of and [illegible] same manours, landes, tenements, hereditamentes, or other the [illegible] or anye parte of the same: for [illegible] the same accion writte anowȝy [illegible] saunce prescripcion title or claime [illegible] after shalbee at any time hadd, [illegible] made. Prouided alwaies and be it [illegible] that all and euery person and [illegible] whiche nowe haue anye of the [illegible] cions, writtes, and anowries, [illegible] clais cōisaunce prescripcions, [illegible] claime dependinge, or that here[illegible] shall sue commence make or bring [illegible] nye of the saide writtes or accions, [illegible] make anye of the saide anowries [illegible] saunces prescripcion titles or claime, [illegible] any time before the feall of the [illegible] of our lorde god which shal bee in [illegible] yeare of oure lorde god. 1546. shall [illegible] ledge the season of his or their [illegible] tours or predecessours, or his or [illegible] session and season, and also haue all [illegible] ther like aduauntage to al intents [illegible] purposes in ȳ same writs actiō[illegible] ȝies cōisāces ꝑscriptiōs titles & claime [illegible] as he or thei might haue hadd at any [illegible] time before ȳ making of this [illegible] this act or any thig therin contained [illegible] to ȳ cōtrary notwithstādige [illegible] also & be it &c. that if any plon or [illegible] being nowe vōin ȳ age of xxi. yeares [illegible]

50. yeres,
Down possess. 30. yeares.
Anowȝy. Rent. Suite. Seruice,
50. yeres.
Formedon. Scire facias
50. yeares.
Actions
Prescription. Anowȝy Claime.
Actual possessions.

...or out of this ſāce p̄ſcripciō title or claime, to decease Die.
...of England, now hauig cause within age, or being couert as is afore
...to commence make or bring said, or during the time that he or they
...the same writtes, actions, or to shalbe in p̄ison, or out of this realme,
...ing anowries conisaunces p̄- or to decease within six yeares nert af-
...titles or claimes, that it shal ter such persone or persons shall accō-
...lefull to suche person & persons plishe his or their full age, or shalbe at
...within age couert baron, in p̄- large within this realme, or shall be-
...or out of this realme, to sue com- com sole, and no determinaciō or ende
...or bringe anie of the saide writ- ment hadde of suche titles, actions or
...or actions, or make anye of the rightes so to them accrewed, that then
...anowries conisaunces p̄scrip- ỳ nert heire or heyres of such persone Heir.
...or claimes at ani time win or p̄sonnes being in p̄ison or out of
...yeares nert after suche persone or this realme, or within age or being co
...nowe beinge within age, uert baron so dying, shall haue and en
...shall accomplishe the age of.xxi. yeres ioie all and euery suche liberty aduan- Enioye. Aduantage
...within six yeare nert after such per tage, to sue demaunde anowe declare
...or persons nowe being couert ba- or make their said titles claime or pre
...shall bee sole, or within.vi. yeares scripcions within six yeares, nert after 6. yeres
...after such person or persons now the death of suche person or personns,
...being in p̄ison, shall be at his liberty now imp̄isoned or beinge out of this
...within vi. yeares nert after such p- realme, or within age, or couert de ba
...or personns nowe beinge out of ron, in such or like maner and fourme
...realme, shall com and bee within to al intētes and purposes, as ỳ same
...realme, And that euery such per- infant after his ful age or the said wo
...and persones in their said accions man couert after the death of her hus-
...anowries conisances p̄scrip- band, or the same person being oute of
...titles or claimes to bee made sued this realme after his repaire or com-
...commēced within the said six yeres ming into the same, or the said person
...abridge within the saide six yeres imp̄isoned after his enlargemēt and
...of his or their auncestours cōming out of p̄ison should or might
...auncestours, or of his owne posses haue had within vi. yeares then nexte
...of the possession of those whose ensuing by force and vertue of the p̄so
...he shall then claime. And also ỳ uision last before rehearsed, any thing
...same six yeares shal haue al and in this acte conteined to the contrarye
...like aduauntages to all intēts therof in any wyse notwithestanding
...purposes in the same, as he or thei Prouided also, that if anye personns
...haue had before the making of or personnes, beefore the sayde feaste
...at, and as though this act had ne- of the Ascencion of oure Lorde god, Ascencion.
...had ne made. This act or any whiche shalbee in the sayde yeare of 1546.
...therin contained to the contra- oure Lorde God, a thousande fyue hū
...notwithstanding. Prouided also ỳ dred fortye and six, commence, and sue Comence
...the saide person or personz anye of the sayde actions or wrytes
...being with age, or couert baron, or make anye anowrye p̄scription, Anowry. Claime
...or out of this realme, hauinge tytle or clayme and the same atteyne,
...sue, cōmēce make or brig any write anowry conisaūce p̄scripciō title
...the said writes acciōs anowries coni- or claime happē by ỳ death of ani ỳ p- Die.

Abate. lies of ꝯ ſame, to be abated before ingment or determinacion thereof hadde, that then the ſaide perſon or plons being demaundantes or auowantes, or making any ſuch conuſance, preſcripcion, title, or claime being then on life, & if not then the nerte heire or heires of ſuch perſon or perſonꝫ ſo deceſſed, may commence and purſue his or their action & ſuite & make his or their auowrye, conuſaunce, preſcription, tytle, or clayme for or vppon the ſame matter within one yeare nert after ſuch action or ſuite abated, and ſhall haue & enioy al and euerie ſuche libertie and aduantage to ſue demaunde auowe declare or make their ſaide titles, claymes, or preſcripcions within ꝯ ſaid one yeare as the demaundant or demaundantes in ſuche writ or ſuite abated or as ſuch as did auowe or make conuſaunce, tytle, clayme, or preſcripcion, ſhoulde or myght haue done, had, vſed, made, or enioyed in the ſaide former action or ſuyte, any thinge in this act to the contrary notwithſtanding. Prouided furthermore, that if any falſe verdit happen hereafter to bee geuen or made in any of the ſaide actiõs ſuites auowries preſcripcions titles or claimez, that thẽ the partie grieued by reaſon of ꝯ ſame ſhall and may haue his attaint vppon euery ſuch verdit ſo geuen or made, & the plaintife in the ſame attaint vpon iudgement for him geuen, ſhall haue his recouerye, execution and other aduauntage in like maner and fourme, as heretofore hath bene vſed and accuſtomed, any thing before in this act cõtained, to the contrary therof notwithſtandig. Anno. 32. H. 8. ca. 2.

Heir.

Comence Purſue.

Within 1. yere

Aduantage.

Fals verdit

Attaint

32 H. 8. ca. 2

4. ¶ The ſaid former acte made in the two and thirtie yeare of the raygne of the ſayde late kinge Henry. (ſ. ca. 2. before.) or any article, clauſe, ſentence, or matter therein contained, ſhal not extende to anye writte or righte of auowſon, quare impedit, or affiſe of darreine preſentment, nor Jure patronatus nor to anye writte of right of ward, writte of rauiſhment of warde, for the wardſhippe of or for the wardſhippe of the caſtles, honours, manours, landes, tenementes, or hereditamentes holden by knightes ſeruice, nor to the ſeiſer of the wardſhip of the body of any warde or wardes, or to the ſeiſer or wardſhip of any caſtels, honour, manours, landes, tenementes or hereditaments, holden by knights ſeruice, but that all and euery perſon and perſons, bodies politike, and corporate, their heires & ſucceſſours, theires, and ſucceſſours of euery of them, ſhal and may haue maintaine and purſue al & ſinguler the ſaide writtes of right, of auowſon, quare impedit, aſſiſe of darraine preſentment, Jure patronatus writtes of right of warde, rauiſhment of warde, and alſo ſeale the wardſhip both of the body and of the caſtels, honours, manours, landes, tenements, and hereditamentes holden by knights ſeruice, in like maner and forme, to al intentz, conſtructions, and purpoſes as they or any of them ſhould or might haue done, had, or purſued before the making of ꝯ ſaide acte made is the ſaide xxvij. yeares, though the ſame acte had neuer been had or made any thing in the ſame former act to the contrarye notwithſtandinge. An. 1. M. 1. parli. ca. 5.

Auowſon Quare imp.

De Age. 3, Triall. 11.
Aſſiſe. 7. Vacabondes. 2.
Repleuin. 2. ¶ Lincolne.
De Attaint. 8. 9.

¶ Linne.

An. 33. H. 8. cap. 34. It is enacted by the kinges letters patentes dated 7. July. An. 29. H. 8. made to the towne of Lin of ij. faires or markettes to be holden yerely in ij. towne, be maide voide & of none effect, ſaue

all other their liberties & ſaid thirde daye of Nouember, the xxi-
other thinges comprised in any other pere of ỳ reign of our ſaid ſouereigne
Statute paſſed. Lord king H. the 8. An. 28. H. 8. ca. 4.

1 Anno H. 8. ca. 9. an act was made 2 ¶ Wher certain euil diſpoſed and
for the repairing of the towne of Linne deceitful perſons, vſing to bye and in-
the Weſtrodes. 8. groſſe into their handes, great ſtoze of
¶ *Linnen cloth.* linnen cloth, doe vſe to raſte the peces
A. 2. H. 8. cap. 14. it is enacted that of cloth ouer a beame oz peace of tym-
none ſhal bring into Englande a- ber, made foz their purpoſe, and do by
ny Linnen cloth, called Dowlas and ſondry deuiſes, racke, ſtretch, & dzawe
Lokerã not conteining the length and the ſame both of lengthe and bzedth, &
breth declared in the ſtatute, vppon that done, do thẽ with bateldozes, pe-
paine of foꝛfaiture. And after an. 28. H. ces of timber and wod & other things
8. 14. this act is repelled, & it is there ſoze bete the ſame euer callinge there
enacted, that no maner of perſon eng- vpon certein diſceitful liquozs migled
liſh nor ſtraunger, denizen, nor alien, with chalk & other like things, wher-
put to ſale any hole pece oz half of the by the ſaid cloth is not onelye made to
ſaid linnen cloth, called Dowlas and ſeme muche finer & thicker to the eye,
Lokerams, onles there be mencio̅ ex- than it is in deede, but alſo the thzedes
preſſed vpon euery of ỳ ſaide hole pece therof be ſo loſed & made weak ỳ after
& halfe pece of the ſaide linnen clothe iij. oz iiij. waſhinges, it will ſcarcelye
called Dowlas oz lokerã, ſo put to ſale holde together, to the great diſceit, hin-
as is afoꝛeſaid, the hole and entier nũ- deraunce, & loſſe of the ſubiects of this
ber of the yardes, oz elſ ỳ is conteined realme. Be it therefoꝛe enacted by the
in euery ſuch hole pece oz half pece, v- auchoꝛitie of this preſent plemẽt, that
pon paine of foꝛfaiture of the ſame hole if any perſon oz perſones ſhall hereaf-
pece oz halfe pece, not conteininge the ter willingly vſe oz cauſe to be vſed ỳ
nũber of yardes oz elles ſo mencioned afoꝛeſaid deceites, oz any other acte &
in euery of the ſaid hole pece oz halfe actes, meane oz meanes, to, in, oz with
pece ſo put to ſale as is afoꝛeſaid: The any kinde of linnen cloth, wherby the
one half of euery ſuch foꝛfaiture to be ſame ſhal be deceitful oz woꝛſe, to and
to the king our ſouereign Lord, and ỳ foꝛ the good vſe thereof, that then the
other half to him that ſhal ſeaſe & will ſaid cloth ſhalbe foꝛfaited & the offen-
ſue foꝛ the ſame by accion of dette, bil, der therein to be puniſhed by one mo-
plaint, infoꝛmacion, oz otherwiſe, in nethes impꝛiſonment at the leaſt. And
which accion, ſuite, oz infoꝛmacion, no ſhal pai ſuch fine as ſhalbe aſſeſſed foꝛ
wager of law nor eſſoigne ſhal be ad- his oz their offence oz offences by the
mitted oz allowed. Pꝛouided alwaies Juſtices befoꝛe whom he oz they ſhall
that this act oz any thing therein con- be condempned accoꝛding to the tenoꝛ
tained, be not pꝛeiudiciall ne hurtfull of this acte. And bee it further enacted
to any perſon oz perſones, that befoꝛe by the auchoꝛitie afoꝛeſaide that all
the firſt daye of this parlement hathe and euerye the Juſtices of Oier and Juſtices
made any leaſe, oz put in anye infoꝛ- determiner, and Juſtices of aſſyſes in
macion into any of the kinges courtes all their ſeſſiõs, and al Juſtices of peace
for anye maner of foꝛfaiture done oz in euery coũtie & place of this realme,
committed by any perſon oz perſons, oz three of them at the leaſte, wherof
contrary to the ſaid eſtatute, made the one to be of the Quoꝛum ſhall haue

full

ſul power and auctho̅itie to enquire, heare and determine the offences afore ſaide in their ſeſſions by info̅macion, inditemente, o̅ vppon the trauerſe of anye p̅ſentemente o̅ Inditemente, found before the ſaid Juſtices o̅ anye of them. And be it further enacted by the auctho̅itye afore ſaide, that if anye perſon o̅ perſons, ſhal at the next ſeſſions of the peace, after the ſaid ſealer, to be kepte within the ſhire o̅ place, where the ſealer was made, o̅ before twoo Juſtices of peace, whereof one to be of the Quo̅rum, make due info̅macion of the offence and of the ſealer of the ſaide cloth o̅ elles ſhall p̅cure the offendours to bee thereof indyted, at the ſaide next ſeſſions after the ſaid ſealer. And ſhall alſo be bounde before the ſaide Juſtices by recognizaunce o̅ Obligacion to the vſe of the Queenes Maieſtie her heires and ſucceſſours, in ſuche ſo̅me as the ſaid Juſtices o̅ anye of them, ſhall thinche meete fo̅ the greatneſſe of the mater, and to purſue the ſame matter with effecte, & to geue euidence as of right appertaineth, and alſo to pay and geue the moytie of al that he o̅ they ſhall ſo recouer, and receiue to the ſhyriffe o̅ other accomptante, to the vſe of the Quenes Maieſtie, her heirs and ſucceſſours, and the one halfe of all the fo̅faitures & fines of and fo̅ the p̅miſſes to be vnto the Quenes Maieſtie, her heires and ſucceſſours, and the other moitie to hym o̅ to them that ſhal make info̅matiō o̅ p̅cure inditements, of and fo̅ the p̅miſſes & ſhal folowe the ſame with effect. And further be it o̅deined and enacted by the auctho̅itie afo̅ſayde, that the Juſtices before whō any ſuch offence ſhall be tried, ſhall certifye the ſame by their eſtrete, vnto the exchequer, at the leaſt yerely at Michelmas as they be bounde to do other their eſtretes, and vppon that certificate the Warōs of the eſchekier to haue full power and auctho̅itie to make quietā fo̅ ſo much therof, as by this ſtatute ſhal appertaine to the Queenes Maieſtie, in like maner & fourme as they only do fo̅ any other fines and amerciamentes, ſo certified before them. An. 1. Eliz. ca. 13.

See Apparell. 5.

¶ *Liuerie & ouſtre le mayne.*

CVm inquiſiciōes per eſcaetores ſuos capte per quecunq; breue Regis in cancellaria ſuū to̅mini regis fuerint retorn̄, & p̄ eaſdem inquiſiciones compertum fuerit, quod nihil tenetur de ipſo do̅no rege, per quod cuſtodie terrarū & tal huiuſmodi ratiōe inquiſitiones in manū dn̄i regis per ipſos eſcaetores capt̄ ad ipſū dn̄m regē nullo modo p̄tinēt: quod ſtatim & abſq; dilatiōe aliq̄ mādetur p̄r breue dn̄i regis de cancellar̄ p̄cipiendō quod eſcaetores de tr & tenemētis ſic in manū dn̄i regis p ipſos capt̄, manū ſuā amouerant eo̅no, & cr̄itus ſi quos leuauerint de ip terris & ten̄ ſic in manū dn̄i regis p ipſos capt̄ de tempore quo terre & ten̄ ſ la in manum dn̄i regis extiterint, ingre reddāt ipſi vel ipſis cui vel quib p inquiſitiones p̄tus p eoſdē eſcaetores capt̄ cōpertum fuerit, quod tam tenemēta illa debeāt remanere: libe ſemper dño regi, quod ſi poſt̄ eſcaetores ſui manus amouerint, per breue ipſius dn̄i regis, vt p̄dictum eſt, aliq̄ quid cōtigerit inueniri in cancellaria vel ad ſcaccarium, vel alibi in curia p̄fat̄ dn̄i regis, p quod cuſtodia terrarū ant ten̄ eo̅rundem, de quibus eſcaetores manus ſuas amouerint in forma p̄dicta dño Regi p̄tineant, quod fiat p̄munitatur ille, in cuius ſeiſina tenementa p̄dicta fuerint per breue de cācellaria, quod ſit ad certū diem coā

domino

2 ¶ A ouleschetour ou le viscõte seisit en la main du roy nos terres, la ou il nad raison de seisir, & puis quant trouue cest la non raison, les issues du mesne temps ount este reu en arrere retenus, & neinpt rendus, quãt le roy ad la main ouste uoet le roy que celes mes, la outerres sount illint seisies, & puis la main ouste, pur ces que il nad raison de seisir ne tenir soient les issues pleinement rẽdus a celuy, a q̃ la terre demourer, & aurra la dam̃ receu. Articuli sup cartas. cap. 19.

Escheator. Shirife. Seisie. Issues. Seisie. Issues.

3 ¶ Par ceo que eschetours ou autres ministres le roy, qui oũt faitz liuer̃ per maundement le roy de sa chaũcellaris des terres & tenementes qui esloyent p̃yses en la maine le roy per la mort des tenantes, qui tiendront de luy a lez heires, & autres as q̃uy les dites terres & tenementes deuerayent de scendre, reuerter, au remaind oũt este chargos en l escheker des fermes & des rentes doũte les termes des payments esloyent auenir apres la iuure fait par le rate & lafferãt du temps que mis les terres ou tenements esloyent en le main le roy. Accorde est & establi que de manoirs, cyties, burghes, villes, hũdreds fraũchises, & touz auks terres & tenementes dount p̃yntes sourdent de cẽps en temps perm̃y la coine des molyns, herbage, tolne, piers, et purchaces de courte, ou autres tiels issues & profites chescun escheatour & auters ministers qui tiels terres et tenementes auerõt seysis al oeps le Roy, soyent tenus a respondre au Roy pur la rate et lafferant du temps solonque launcien cours de leschekier. Et que dauncienes fermes & rentes qui sunt a payers as certeins termes, come rent secke & rent seruice dõt mul̃ plytz courdra tanq̃ au iour du payemente, soyent tiels rentes & fermes pates as ceux q̃ ont ouncle la iuure hors de la maine le Roy as termes du

Escheator. Rate. Eschequer. Fermes.

dit paiement des dits termes & rentes qui ensuent apres tiel liuer fait si bien du temps passe come de temps auenir. An.28.E.3.ca.4.

Escheker.10. Tenure.6.10
Escheteours.7. Treason.1.
Monasteries.13 Wiles.9.
Mayhem. Wards.8.24.

1 ¶ *Liueries of company and retainours.*

Pur ceo que pluisourz gentz de petit garison de terre rente ou dautres possessions, font grãde retenue des gentes sibien des esquiers come des auts en pluisours parties du royalme, donaũtes a eur chaperõs & autre liuere dune suite p an. pr̃eignãtes vers eux le paine dicelle liuere ou per cas le double value p tiel couenãt, & assurannce que chescun deux maintiendra autre en toutz querelz, soiẽt eles resonables ou nõ resonables, a graũd mischief & oppressiõ de proplc pr̃deigñ est & attentes que les estatutes & ordinãces faitz en tiel cas auãt ces heures, soient gardes & duemẽt executes, & ostre ces le roy de fende estreitment que desoꝛmes null̃ tiel liuere ne soit done a nully pur maintenaunce des querelx nauters confederacies, sur paine demprisõmẽt & grevous forfaiture au roy. Et enquergent diligialment les Justices dassises de toutz ceux qui se coillent ensemble en fraternities per tiel liuer affaire maintenance. Et ceux qui ent serrõt trouez culpables soient duemẽt punis chescun solonꝫ la quantitie de sa desert. An.1.R.2.ca.7

Hatteg.
Maintenãce.
Execute.
Liuery
Imprisõ. Forf.
Just. of ass.
Fraternities.

2 ¶ Null̃ yomã, ne null̃ aut de meindre estate que esquier, desore en auãt ne vse ne porte nul liuere appelle lyuere de compaignie dascũ seignours deins le royalme, sil ne soit meignal & familier continuellement demurrant en lostiel de son dit seigñ. Et que Justices de la peas eient potar denq̃re de ceux qui soit a lencoũ & de les

ptoman.
Esquies
Just of p.

que lour discrecion. An.20.R.2.ca.1.

3 ¶ Lestatut fait lan de ſi regne (8.cap.7.before.) des liueries des chaperõs, soit tenus & garde sur la paine cõtenue en meſm lestatut sur payne destre empriſones & de fine & raunceon au roy. An.20.R.2.ca.1.

4 ¶ Vadelettez appelles yomen nul autr de meindre estate, que ne vse ne porte nulle signe de liuere pelle liuere de cõpaignie, dascun seignour deins le roialme, sil ne soit meignal & familier ou officer continuel de dit seignour. Et que les Justices de la peas eyent poyar denquerre de ceux font a lencoũ, & de les punir solonꝫ lour discrecion. An.20.R.2.cap.1.

5 ¶ Nul seignour de quele estate condiciõ que il soit, vse ne donne liuere de signe de compaignie a Chiualler, Esquier, ne vadlet deins royalme suisdit, sauãt toutz foits seignor le roy donera tantsoulement honourable liuere a ses seignours porteir queux luy plerra. Et sauant que nre dit seignour le roy, son dit honourable liuere as ses vallers & esquiers qui sont de sa mue, & pr̃eignent de luy lour fee elle pur terme de vie. Et ouſt ordres est & assentus p nostre seignor le roy, & ses seignours & comes que les dites chiualers & esquiers ne sent aſcunement lourz dits lyuer lour pays ou counties es quelx ils rereants, ou demurrants, deyns le royalme hors du port roy. Et ſi aſcun seignour face trarie, & ceo duement prouue, fine & raunceon a la volunte Et ſi aſcun chiualer ou Esquier le contrarye et de ceo soyt attaynte, parde son liuere, & son dyt fee, pur toutes ses iours. Et ainsint que null̃ Vadlet yoman pr̃eigne ne vse nul liuere

mõn seigñr le Prince purra doner son honorable liuere del signe as ditz seignours e a lez menialx gẽtilz. Et que lez dits seignours le puissent vser cõe ils vsent la liuere du roy. Et q̃ les menialx du Prince le puisse vser come les menialx du roy e en la fourme e sur les parties auaunditz. An. 2. H. 4. ca. 21

Prince.

7 C Si bien cel estatut (*S. an. 1 H. 4. ca. 2 before. 5.*) come lestatut de liuere des chaperõs, fait en tẽps de roy Richard second (*S. ca. 7. de vn. r.*) soyent fermement tenus e gardes, e mis en due execucion, adiouste a yceulles, que si aſcũ chiualer, ou aſcun aut̃ person de meindre estate, done aſcũ tiel liuere de drap ou des chaperons comme la fourme des ditz estatuts, q̃ il encourge la peine de C. s. pur chescun tiel liuere de drap ou des chaperons a paiers au roy a tẽtz des foytes, que il ferra la contrarye de ceste ordinance ou estatut. Et que celuy que receyue aſcun tiell liuere de drap ou des Chaperõs, encourge semblablement la paine de vi. s. a payers au roy come de suis est dit, e cil celuy qui vorra suer en ceo cas le moitie des tielx paines par son trauail, e ne soyẽt tielx paines aſcũment pdones. Et outr̃ ces acordes est que nul congregation ne cõpaignie se face de tiel liuer̃e de drap ou des chaperons as collages ppets de cells congregac. ou cõpaignie, sur pein q̃ chesc. hõe dicelle congregac. ou cõpaignie q̃ face le contrari de ceste ordinãce ou estatute pay au Roy. vi. s. viii. d. Et q̃ les gildes e fraternitees e aut̃ lez gẽtes de mestire des cytes e burghes deinz le royalme q̃ cõ fondes ou ordeines a bon entẽt e purpose tãt soulement exceptz. Et oyẽt les iustic. as assises pur̃ poair denquere de tiels enterps en lour sessiõs de les maleires suisditz, e de ceo certifier en le bãk du roy. Parueu outr̃ ceo q̃ en tẽps de guer̃, deme lise as seignors, chiualers, e eſquiers qui trauaillẽ dont en tiel guerre deposons lour liuer̃e de vessuf ou

Execution.

Knights

Fort.

Fort.

Congrigatiõ

Fort.

Towns.

Iust. of ass.

Warr.

Knight

Fait.

Iust of p.
Iust. of all.

Determin.

Mat endite.
Maintenãce.

Iustices.

Pcocets.

dis chapons toit e en ciel guild y come
deuant est fundera pur temps de tiel
guerre, sans aliumment estr molestes
ou enquietes ceo partis y forge sur ber-
tuz de ce estatut. An. 7. H. 4. ca. 14.

¶ Come les dits estatutz. &c. dan. 13. H.
4. ca. 7. before. 7. & An. 7. H. 4. ca. 14.
before. 7. & an. 11. R. 2. ca. 7. before. 2. soient
tenus & garde, & mise en due execucion, solõ
que le forme & effect dicelles. An. 13. H.
4. ca. 2.

¶ Come ordine soit p diuses estatu-
tes faites en tẽps des nobles progeni-
tours nre seignr le roy, que nul chan-
celer nascũ auk de meindr estak doneroit
ascũ liuere des draps ou des chaperõs
as autres que as ses menials officers,
& hommes appelles de lun ley & de lauk,
sur peine de C.li. desliuer leures de le do-
nour & quarant iours de le pernour a
tauntz des foitz que ils facent le cõtra-
rye. Et celluy qui doet auer eit la moi-
tie de la dit peine, apres ten que ils ent
soient duement cõuicts. Et que les iu-
stices des assises prendre, & iustices de
peas en chescũ cuntie dengleterr eiẽt
poar de tẽps en temps de lour sessiõs
dequerre des dits matters & les oyer &
terminer come en les dits estatutes &
ordinances pleinment appiert, les dit
estatutes & ordinãces nient my esse
duerunt gardes, a cause que icelles de fa-
cẽt le contrary des dits estatutes & or-
dinances deuant les dits Justices ne
poent estr endites pur grandes main-
tenances en cel partie vie. Nostr seig-
nour le roy voillãt tiel mayntenaũce
oustre, ad ordine per auctorite suisdit
q nuls les iustices suisdits, eient poar &
en lauctorite sibien a la suit de nostre
seign le roy come de ptie de garõ, bre-
ues dattachemẽt & diuses enuiers touz
iceux, qui desore en auant facent le
contrarye des dits estatutes & ordiñ-
ces suisdits en les counties ou ils teig-
nent lour sessions, directes as viscoũtz
de meismes les counties, returnables
deuant les dits iustices en lour sessiõs
te ẽ effectes en lour sessiõs. Et q
soit y les dites viscoũtes qui
q̃ les dits briefs illeoques
adonq soyent agardes
pias, & erigẽde, en mañ come
enuers qui sont endites
du peas des trespasses faits
& armes, encountre la peas
nour le roy. Et sils apparent
des dits briefs rient, les dits
poar y auctorite suisdit pren
des matters suisdites, & com
uent per examination qui en
contrarie des dites estatutes
ces, encurgent la peyne en les
statutes & ordinances countre
ass nostre le seignr le roy q
rl. s. a tant de foitz que
icarye, en manẽr & forme
isient, come sils fuissent per
duement deuant les dites Ju
uistes, issint que les dits estat
dinances soy retendrent
aminaciõ as liueres de pois
nolwel prochein auent
tre la forme des estatutes
heurs ent faits. Purueu que la
dinance se retende sibien
ties de Cestre & Lancastre
cion & proces come deuant
Justice de Cestre ou son
illeoques, come per examinac
Justices del counte de L
sye affaires encontra
ferront le contrarye des
tutes & ordinances
Purueu auxi que toutes
& ordinances deuãt faites
pelles des liueres des
nous dones, ou a dones
forme de ẽs les estatutes
estoisent en lour force. Et
tyte ne se extende mes
de examination as
dres, Payes pur le temps
officers, sergeantz de la ley

ꝓuaunt cestle temps faires encontre al-
cuns personas pur donation ou recep-
cion des liueries & signes soit pleine-
ment obsernes & gardes, & outre ceo & Obseruid
nul person de quel estate, degree ou con-
dicion que il soyt, per soye ne, ou alcun
autre pur luy, a la fest del natiuitie sᵗ.
John Baptist, qui serra en lan nostre
seignour Dieu. M.CCCC. xxiij. de-
ne aseū tiel liuery ou signe, ou reteign Household ser-
alcun persone auēt qui son menial ser- uants
uaunt, officer ou home appᶻes en lun Lawier.
ley ou lautre, per alcun escripte sere-
ment ou ꝓmes, & si alcun face le cō-
trary, qui lors il encourge peine & for- Forf.
faiture pur chescū autiel liuere ou sig-
ne dones. C.s. & le reteignour ou accep
tor dautiell seremente, escriptes ou ꝓ-
mes ou reteignour per indenture pur
chescun autiel reteynaunce ou accep-
taunce dascun tiel serēmt, ou ꝓmes,
ou reteignaūce p endenture, encourge
peine & forfaiture de C.s. pur chescun Forf.
moys qui alcun persone est ensye re-
teignez ouesq luy per seremēt escript,
endentur ou ꝓmes. Et auxi qui ches-
cun persone ensy reteignes p escripte,
endenture, seremente, ou ꝓmes, pur
chescun autiel moys pur quel est ense
reteignes forface, & parde. C.s. & pluis Forf.
auaunt le roy. &c. Ad ordeigne qui si
bien deuaunt le roy en son banke, cōe
deuaunt les Justices del cōmen bāke, Justicies.
Justices du peas, en lour commen ses-
sions, Justices doyer & terminer, &
gaole delyuerer, les iustices du roy en
ses counties Palantine de Lancastre
& Chester, pur le temps esteantes, en
chescun les courtz royaulx auāditz de- Courtes
uant eux ou alcūs deux & en la regalie
& court del archeuesq de Deuerlwyke, en
Peramshire deuaunt les iustices illeo
ques, & en la Court del Euesque de
Durresham en les Counties Palan-
tines de Duresme, deuaunt ses iustic
illeoques chescun persone qui fuer

ou

on pleind voet enders aſcun perſõ en
pleins enemitãt, ou fuſſent enquerẽ la
fourme de celle act̃mainer; ou aſcun
ait de les p̃emiſſes, ſoyt adonc̃ p̃ diſ-
crecion de les Iuſtices en chelcũ dicteur
courtes de doner enfoꝛmacion pour le
roy en icelle daſcũ de les p̃miſſes, deis
la iuriſdicc. de chelcũ de les dits courtz
fait ou cõmence, & chelcun tyel enfoꝛ-
mour ſil voyle ſoyt admis de purſuer
pur le roy & luy en acciõs ou accion en
icelle ſur la vñ p enfoꝛmacion a doñ ou
affait en aſcũ de les courtes auãtdites
encers toutes tielx offendours p ou en
vn byl ou enfoꝛmacion a noſm come il
voet qui enſy enfourmet, & cel enfoꝛ-
macion enſy done eſtoit, & ſoit en lieu
du ville ou bꝛe oꝛiginal, & qui ſur le vñ
tout autiel p̃celle ſoit eue & fait, come ẽ
eſwe ou fait ſur bꝛe oꝛiginal de tiz fait
enconk la peas du roy, q̃ ſi aſcun de les
offendoꝛs ſoit p̃ſent en aſcun de les
dits courtz celluy p cõmaundement de
chelcũ de les iudges en vñs les courtes
ſoyt meſne & mis a reſpond a tiel ville
ou villes, p autiel enfoꝛmacion p ſere-
vñt p̃mierement aſſeiꝛ ſur vn liuer p
lenfoꝛmour deuant aſcun de les dits
iudges ſa cõpleint eſtꝛ doꝛt, ſans aſcũ
aut̃ pces puis outre en icelle. Et q̃ vñs
les iuges & chelcun deux en chelcun de
les dits courtes eient poyar en lour ſe
uꝛal iuriſdiccion deraminer toutes p̃-
ſones defendauntz & chelcun deux ſur
chelcũ tiel enfoꝛmaciõ, & daoinger luy
ou ceux cõuict ou attaint, cõuicts ou at
taintes ſibien par tiel infoꝛmacion ou
autremente, ou par tryal come le caſe
requirra, ſolonque la diſcrecion de les
iuges ou inge, & auꝛint ſoient charges
& ſoit charge par iugemẽt en tiel al p-
ſone pleignant ou enfourmour, en cel
party de toutes coſtes en icelle eues p
diſcrecion de les iuges & iuge en icelle.
Et auꝛi meſme la partie pleignẽt da-
voiꝛ la moitie de toutes foꝛfaitures a-
uantdits, & le roy dauoiꝛ lauꝛ moytie,

Inſoꝛmation.

Accion.

Pꝛoces.

Pꝛeſent.

Anſwere

Othe

Examint.

Moytie

& tout tiel execuc. deſtꝛ ...
iuer en tiel cõe eſt eue ou ...
ziue es recourtes du deſ ...
ſtꝛ, & q̃ nul eſſoine ou p̃tenꝛ ...
lotve ſur aſcun tiel enfoꝛmation. ...
en nul viſcont ou coꝛoner retuꝛn ...
aſcũ p̃ſone ſufficient defendr ...
ſuit ſolidus ne de aſcun de les ...
retournes ſufficiẽt, aſcũ ...
ſues q̃ xx.s. al p̃mier tour de ...
al ſecond tour. xx.s. & au tierce ...
s. Et enſy au chelcun tour ...
x.s. en illues, & ſi aſcun diſdit ...
face de ceo le cõtrarye que ...
face pur chelcun tiel retuꝛ ...
foꝛme auãtdit fait. xx.s. & ...
nes eſt q̃ en chelcun cytie, burgh, ...
& poꝛt reſty royalme coꝛpoꝛes, ...
les maire, viſcontes, ou viſcont, ...
liffe ou bailliffes ou autre chief ...
dautiel cytie, burgh, ville ou poꝛt, ...
ou ad poiar doier & determiner ...
perſonelx, ſins les maires viſcon ...
viſcont, bailliffe ou bailliffes, ou ...
officer en court deuãt eux ou aſcũ ...
ten⁹ deins aſcũ tiel city burgh ...
poꝛt, ayent & ait tout ſemblable ...
auctoꝛiti de reſceiuer tiel enfoꝛ ...
cõe doier & termiñ ſibien p exami ...
come p trial par lour diſcrecion, ...
choſes cõcernãt les p̃miſſes fait ...
as enhabitãtes deins la iuriſdicc ...
celx court, & ſeiꝛ & meiꝛ ceſt ...
en exꝛecucion, en ſemblable ...
fourme ſicome il eſt de ſuis ...
Et que nꝛe ſeignr le roy aiet ...
del foꝛfaiture, & lenfoꝛmer ...
les maire viſcontes, ...
bailliffe ou chiefe officer dautiel ...
bourgh, ville, ou poꝛt lautre ...
owelment entre eux ſiꝛe deuis ...
te la parte pertenignante a les ...
viſcounts ou viſcoũt, bailliffes ...
liffe, ou chiefe officer deſtꝛ ...
oeps dautyel Cytie, bourgh, ...
poꝛte. Et que toutz reteindoꝛs ...
reteindoꝛe per endenture ou ...

affaire, p force de cest ordinance estatut. Et si aucun soit agarde ou de Vtlagary.
latgar sur cea plaintie, en ascun inuocation suit ou procesus auant p force de cest ordinance come deuant est dit, que lour autiel vtlagaries soit tout enterment voyde et de nul force neffect, saunz ascun Voyd
suit per bree derrour ou autrement. Iaunz ceo ordinance nentende pas au ascun liuer home ou a doner al coronation de nostre seignour le roy, ou ma- Coronacion
dame la roign, ou a lestallacio del Cheueslp ou cueslp ou eryccion creacion ou mariage dascun seign ou dame de Estallation Creation, Mariage
tate, ou au creacion de les chiualers de la bath, ou en ascū commencemēt dascū clarke en ascun vniuersitie, ou au crea- Vniuersitie
tion des Sergeauntes de Ley, ou a don p ascun Gilde, Fraternitie, ou mestier Sergeantes Gyldes, Mayer &c.
enrolles, ou al Maier e viscounte de la cite de Londres, ou ascun autre Baillifs, viscounte, ou autr chiefs officer dascū cite burgh ville ou port de cest royalme Dengleterre pur le temps esteantz durant cel tens, e pur lour office ou occupatyo executant. Ne as ascūs lignes ou liuers
a doners en la terre de Gales de cest Kynge,
royalme dengleterre, ne as ascūs chiualers e Marschall de au ascun dent, pur ascū seigne ayder ou tolleir per cur a doners as ascuns acts darmes affaires deyns ce royalme. Ne as ascuns de les gardeins Marches
de les marches dentre Escoce, por ascū liuere signe ou tokēn pur cest a doner de vitail entz le Marche a cest temps tat soulement come serra necessary de lour people pour le defence de les dits marches ou ascun dent. An. 8. E. 4. ca. 2.
u. An. 12. E. 4. ca. 4. an acte was made that p[ri]nce Edward myght gyue liueries and reteyne. Notwithstandyng Prince.
statutes.
u. An. 19. H. 8. ca. 14. an acte was made againste retenters and gyuinge of liueries & badges. to endure during Badges
y kinges lyfe.

Ellectours.f. Peter.g.
Execucion of the proclamacion.f. gates.g.
Gaingeuers.f.

¶ Lodging.

Of Gentlemen.f.

¶ Lyuerie.

Of Lumbardes.f.

¶ Eslurdes.

Of Marchy in all.

¶ Lombardes.

Of Merchantes.f.

¶ London.

Rents.

PRomittim est per dominum regē & iusticiar suos, & q̄ ciuibus Londō competebant, quod arreragia prop. ēpti cōit, haberēt, & alig̃ q̄d̄ fuit recept in ciuitate Londō, & in aliquib' ten̄ redditus illi a retro fuerit, nec reddit illos possunt recuperare, q̄d bene liceat eis tenentes suos distringere p arreragus suis, quamdiu aliquod inuenatur in eod, per quod distringi possit: & si nihil inuenat in feodo p̄d distrigi possit: & tūc ipsi tenentes inplacitent de quieto clamato p quod vic de cōi. & Fiat quod ben̄ fieri potest per loserremos corum in hustingo, & sit atos q̄d restitutio fiat eis ad quod dampnū. Et quod si tenentes cognouerit seruicia sua statim & in distractione satisfaciant dominis suis de arreragijs suis. Si autem statim sua eis denegauerint petentes statim nominabunt sectā suā, sex, duos testes et abbreuiabuntur, et habebunt diem coram eis ad quem diem si testes p̄ducerint, & p eos in plena curia ostenderit de tallu suo & audit q̄d ipsi requirentes aliquand̄ perceperunt reddit suos petunt de quos tenebantur, tūc ipsi tenentes amittant feoda sua per iudicium cur, & querētes recuperabūt ten̄ sua in dñico

Distreyn

Gauelet, Customes & seruices

Hustingez.

Witnesse

Jugement.

Et que la payn de ceux des citees villes
& burghes qui en ceo ferront au citees
soit ajuge par discretion des iuſtiſ qui
a ceo ſerront aſſignes. Ar. 28. E. 3. 28. 10.
De here ſolebatur. 4

CAn. 42. E. 3. cap. 7. it was enacted,
to ensure to the next parliament ꝑ L.
towners and none other might ſel by re
taile victailes. Victuylers

4 CLes peyns ſibien les myſt mar
ces come de les deux mill marcs & del
ſeiſin del franchiſe compris en le dit e-
tat (5. Ric. 2. c. 3. 4. 5. 10. Ar. 1.) ſoient mys
limitees en certain, mes q̄ la paine en
ceo cas ſoit a vous & diſcretion de iuſ-
tiſ a ceo aſſignes come autres citees et
burghes ſont deinſk roialme, & q̄ le re
menant de ſi leſtatut & proces deceſſ
eſtoiſet en leur force. An. 2. H. 4. cap. 15.

CAn. 15. H. 6. c. 10. an act for the
for the reparig, making and amendge
of the Conduites in London. Conduites

De Aliens. 3. 4. 5
Apprentice. 3
Attaint. 13. 15. 16
Bochers. 2
Chalenge. 21
Coydners. 9. 11.
13. 17. 18. 22.
Come. 2.
Colupers. 2.
Cuſtome. 13. 19
Dain. 2.
Drapery. 5. 19.
32. 33. 52.
Eſtrepements
Erigent. 5
Feyres. 5
Fylhe. 3
Franchiſes. 2
9. 20. 21.
Fuſtians. 2
Gold & ſilver &c. 1.
Haucns. 2. 6.
Jurolments. 3.
Jurrour. 14. 15.

Labozers. 16. 17
Liueries of com-
pany and retay-
ners. 9.
Mainprile. 7
Marchaunts. 5.
7. 17. 27. 28.
Officers. 8.
Oyer et termi-
ner. 3.
Oyle. 1.
Paſſages. 8.
Paulag. 3. 4.
Phillicon. 1. 2. 3
4. 5.
Plaies and ga-
mes. 2.
Rerogn. 27.
Recoyt.
Shipping.
10.
Whitlers. 17
31.

Dd. ij. Vict-

Hillarod.7
Mares.7.
Mitchell.8.9.10
Marchelsea.7.8.
Witailes.4.6
Mennes.4.7
Londyn.1.

Alking lows vnchanged & relented by parliement.

Parlement

Aliens.3.
Amerciament.1.
Appareil.5.
Appelowrity.1
Arreches.1.
Aqueurs.2.
Auowry.1.
Baillarey.1.
Clergy.21.
Conspiracie.1
County.2.
Coyners.8.11.13
Crosbowes.23
Croisin.8.
Dikes.1.4.
Execucion flat.3
Felony.9.
Foyell.4.11.17.
Foykaiture.5.1.3
Freholdes.2.
Husbandry.2.
Iustices of peace.
6.7.8.
Laboyers.1.4.29.18.
Liueries of
comp.4.6.
De Eschetours.
De Fooles.2.
De Fooles.2.
De Admiralty.2.
Mennes.4.
Lewnske.
Fooles.2.
Maden.
Maine.
Appellis.3.

Statute de terris datis ad proles procreandas.

Mennes and
trespas.1.
Clerkes allowe
Signo dei vero
Gentleme arestat
Fooles.2.
Maden.
Maine.

Justices.

Mayoz, &c.

Justices.

Prisoners.

Sessions.

Certifie.

Gayles
Felony.
Certifie.

Calendred,

tice deputes et ches les countes citees ou
ville, et auxi quatre, pluis par sa discre-
cion de feller tiels prisoners a pees
sons illint arrestes en bayle ou mayn-
pris, en semblable fourme come mes-
mes les prisoners a persones ent fuit
estats per reson devant mesmes les Jus-
tices en lour sessions. Ano. 8. H. 6. Cap. 9.
This act is repelled by 2. H. 7. Cap. 9.
as appereth here following.

¶ The Justices of the peas in eue-
ry shire, citie, or boyne, or two of them
at the least, whereof one to be of the
Quorum, haue auctorite and power
to let any such prisoners arrested main-
pernable by the lawes that bene impry-
soned within the ir several countie, ci-
tie or towne, to bayle or mainprise in-
to the nert general sessyon, or into the
nert gaole deliuerie of the same gay-
les in euery shire, citie or towne, al-
bee within fraunchises as without, wher
any such gaolles beene or hereafter shal
bee. And that ye said Justices of ye peas
or any of them so taking any such baill
or mainprise do certify the same at the ny
nert generall sessyon of ye peas or ye nert
generall gayoles deliuer[illegible] of a-
ny such gayle within euery such countie
citie or town next following, after ano
such baille or mainprise so taken, upon
peine to forfaite vnto the king, for eue-
rie default therupon vnexcused, 40 li. Prouided
ouer that it is not hereby ment that this
act of fraunchise, and euery other perteyn
hauing auctoritie or power of kepinge
of gailes or of prisoners for felonie, in
like maner and fourme do certifie the
names of euery such prisoner in their
kepinge and euerie prisoner to them
committed for any such cause at the nert
general gaile deliuerye in euery coun-
tie or fraunchise wher any such gaile
or gailes beene or hereafter shalbe, then
to be calendred before the Justices at ye
deliueraunce of the same gaile. Wher-
by they may aswell for the king as for

Procede,

Fol.

Moyde.

Just. of p.

Not replevie

Mislaughter
Felony.
Suspecion.

Opē sessions.
Just. of p.

Presēt.

Certifie.

the parties procede to make delyuerāce of such psoners as accordyng to the lawe, ꝺppoynted to restaūt vnto the Kynges fayr enery defaute ther receyued an C.s. And that the forsaid acte (Statute 1. R. 3. cap. 3.) nothyng notwithstandyng, power & the peas by hymselfe, be in that be halle lyuerlie voide and of none effect, by reasō of this present parlement. An. 3. H. 7. ca. 1.

So the first article of this statut altered by Anno 3. H. 7. ca. 1. here followyng.

Item, From and after the fyrste day of Aprill next commynge, no Justice, or Justices of peace, shal let to baile by mainprise, any such person or persons, whych for any offence or offences, by them or any of them committed be declared not to be replevisshed or bailed or forbidden to be replevied or bailed, by the statute of Westminster primer. (1. Edw. 1. cap. 15.) made in the parlement, holden in the thyrd yere of the reigne of kyng Edwarde the first. And furthermore, if any person or persons arrested for mā slaughter or felony or suspecion of mā slaughter or felony, being bailleable by the lawe, shall not after the sayde fyrste daie of Aprill be letted to baile or mainprise, by any Justice of peace, if it be not in open sessions holden by two Justices of peace at the least, whereof one to be one of the Quorum, and the same Justices be present together at the tyme of the saide bayleme or mayneprise, which bailement or mayneprise they shall certifie in writynge, subscribed, & signed with their owne handes at the next generall gaole delyuerie, to be holden within the countie, where the said person or persons shalbee arrested or suspected. And that the said Justices or one of them bringe of the Quorum where any such prisoner is brought before them for any mans slaughter or felony, before any bailleme or mayneprise

shall take the examinacion of the prisoner and informacion that bringes him, of the fact and circumstances thereof, and the same examinacion, as shalbe materiall to the proofe, shall putte in writynge before they make the saide bailleme. And the same examinacion together, before the said bailleme, the same Justices shall certifie at the next generall gaole delyuerie to be holden within the same countie, upon any inquisition before them, whether any person or persons be indicted for murder, or manslaughter, or as accessaries or accessories to the same before the murder or manslaughter was committed, shall put in writting the evidence geuen to the jury before them, being materiall, & as well the examinacion of the wytnesses, as the saide coroner shall have, and shall certifie by this acte, to bynde all suche persons by recognisaunce, or obligacion, as they shall thynke conuenyent, to appeare at the next generall gaole delyuerie, to be holden within the same countie, or within the libertie, where the saide murder or manslaughter was done, or elsewhere, as the cause requireth, to geue evidence, as well on the behalfe of our Soueraigne Lorde the Kyng, as for the prisoner, and to do and receyue further, as to the Justices of peace in their discretion shall be thought requisite. And if any of the saide recognisaunces be not certified, as aforesaid, that then the same recognisaunce, so not certified, shall be of the same force and effect, as if it had been certified, and the partie refusing to be bounde by the same, to be committed to the next gaole delyuerie, there to remayne, vntyll he be thence delyuered by the order of the lawe. And if any person or persons, which shall be bounde by recognisaunce, as aforesaid, to geue evidence, or to appeare at the next generall gaole delyuerie, to be holden within the countie, where the murder or manslaughter was done, or elsewhere, as is aforesaid, doo not appeare accordyngly, but make default therein, that then the recognisaunce of every such person so making default, shalbe certified into the Kynges Benche, or before the Justices of gaole delyuerie of the countie, where the same shall be taken, to the intent that processe may be awarded forthwith against every such person, so making default, for the estreating of the same recognisaunce, vnto the Kynges vse, according to the course of the Kynges Benche, or the order vsed in the countie palatine of Lancaster, or Chester, or elsewhere, as the case shall require, any thyng in this present acte to the contrary notwithstandyng.

pillon.6. Ann.2. 27. p.1. ch.12. a like
statute for prisoners that bee taken for
suspecions of felony and bee not bay-
led.
De Account.2
Apparell.7
Appriser.1
Clergie.5.
Coroner.3.
Corpus cum
causa.1.
Det.4
Fish.9.12
Forest.14.
Forstallers.5.
Heresy.3.
Husbandry.5
Justice of gaole
delivery.2.
Labourers.18.25.
Parchantes.2
Pardon.2
Odio.1.
Perdon.12.
Plaints.11.
Prison and pri-
soner.19
Possession.4.
Ryots.4.9.
Seruice and ap-
prentises.2.
Shiriffes.125
Staple.
Tythes.5.
Tindale.3
Villenage.3.
Wales.28.32

¶ Maintenance.

QVI nul clerke le Royene des Justices reteru desormes pre- Prestitment
sentement de Eglise, dount
plee ou contehe soyt en la
court le Roye, sauns especiall conge le Roy, Licence
et ceo defend le Roys sur peine
de pardre la eglise, & son seruice. Et
qui nul clerke del Justice, ne de lyf-
court ne maintegn partyes en qu-
eels nen besoignes queux seront en la
court le Roy, ne stand ne face, pour ceo
nen doyture delaier ne dyslumber. Et
a nul le fait, il serra punye per la payne Punishment.
prothemment dit ou per plus grevous
si le trespasse le requierit. Wi. 1. Capi-
tulo. 29.

¶ Pur ceo que le roy desire & comen
doit soit fait y as tauty auxiliers as pa-
uers come as richelle il commaunde et
defend & nul de ses counseillers ne nul Counsellers
de sō hostyell, ne nul de ses autres mi-
nysters, ne nul grauntz de la terre

put luy ne puissaunter par mandement nyl
libs, ne autre chose, ne nul qui de roi
ait petit ne grand, sur peyne de
mainteign querels ne parties en pais,
en disturbaunce de la comen ley. An. 1.
E. 3. ca. 14.

3 ¶ Nous auons ordenades, e defen-
dons tout outrement, que nul de nostre
hostiel ne de ceux que sont entour nous
nauters qui sanz droiters nostre auantdite
terre compaign la reygne ou nostre fitz
prince des Galeys, du deuerz nos coustz
Prelatz, Conntz, Barons, e autz gran-
des nos pueples de la terre de quel estate
ou condicion qil sy soient ne emprein-
gnent au medlier querelx autrez qui lour
propres, e nos les mainteignent per eux
ney auts en point ne en apert ou dom, p
melle ne annulle faux ou heyn, ne pur
nul autre cause en disturbace de la ley,
ou arrerillement du droit e reale, sur les
peynes suisditz, eins que chescun home
puisse estre franche de soi droit suir e de
tenu en nous courtz e aillours solonz
la ley. Et si auions comades estrenet a
nostre dit fitz, e as diuerses contez e gu
uez grandes e freantz deuant nos, que
ils facent garder de lour parte cest ordi
nance, sanz defaut, e que ils ne soeffrent
pas nul qui sont denies eux rien faire
countrepl countre mesme lordynace par
quelconque voie. An. 20. E. 3. ca. 1.

4 ¶ Nous les grandes voullons de
par nous estaunis de lour reygnace, ses p
robes, dotz ycels meignours e maysie-
rours de pays, sanz nul cause e pre-
uauntz ou faire a aun dobze en quelcon
mane. Et oultre ceo nos auons ordeigne de
fait bener deuant nous a cest cen iour,
ou deuant ceux queux nous deputerons
de nre counsell tieux meignours e mai-
sieres de chescun countie, et de ceux
fait demander attentiuement, qui ils
ount este deins de cest maintenace ou
autres pactes fait en pays, en
damage de nostre people e ceo sur griefs
nouels peine que lour serront mostrez

Prince
Prelates
Lords

Retainors

Maintenance

Ann. 1. E. 3. Ca. 5.

2 ¶ Nul counseller
naute ouer seignur
du realme Dengleterr
condicion qil soient, ne
seize ou sulleyment aucun
tenace en pays, nailloms
peine, cestassauoir les
lors e grands des affiers
pur serra ordeigne par le
del auisle des seignurs de
les autres meindres offe
le roy, sibien les chiefs
autres courtz e places
maign sur peyn de perdre lour
sentales, et deste imprisone
estre reintz a la volunte
deuz solonc lour degree, selon
e toutez autres persons per
aime, sur la peyn dempriso
reintz come les autres suisditz.
ca. 4.

3 ¶ Pour la grieuous plaint
des maintenours des querels
pertours, est ordeine et assen
estatutes ent faitz en les ans
le. ¶ Auel nostre seignour le
prenter (S. ca. 4. before.)
wherby is in effect prou
en lan de nostre seignour
est prenter (S. ca. 4. before.)
ont gardes, et duenst eyrer
points. Anno 7. Richardi

All statutes heretofo
rning maintenance, shall
ainteyne, or any of them
dinge and hering in the
any tyme, shall be put in
accordynge to the tenure
the same statutes. And
pon per son or persons, p
degree, or condicion soeu
bee, shall from hensforth
bye, or sell, or by any
men, obteyn, get or haue any
sue, rightes or titles of
graunt or couenaunt to

they be do hereafter vnlawfully retein
for maintenaunce of any suite or quar-
rel of any persone or persones, or embrace any
fauteners or inquirors, or suborne any
witnesse by letters patentes, promy-
ses, or by any other sinistre labour or
meanes for to maintein any matter to
be vse, or to ꝑ disturbaunce or hindraunce
of iustice, or to the procurement or pro-
cion of any manner of periury by false
verdite or otherwise, in any maner of
courtes also vnlaide, vpon paine of for-
faycure for euery suche offence x.li. the
one moitie thereof vnto the kinge, and
thother moitie to him that will sue as in
which action no essoigne, &c. Prouided
alway and be it ꝛ ꝑ it shal be lawfol
to any person or persones being in lawe
ful possession by takinge of the profites
ferme, rentes, or profites, of any
manoure, lande, tenements, or here-
ditamentz to bye, obteine, get, or haue
by any reasonable way or meanes ꝑ ꝑ
sented right or title of any other person
or persons, hereafter to be made, to al
or in such manours, landes, tenemts, or
hereditamts, whereof he or theye shall
so be in lawefol possession, any thinge
in this act conteined to ꝑ contrary not-
wtstandinge. And for the due execucion
of this present act, be it ꝛ. that ꝑ iustice
of assise of euery circuit within this re-
alme, & elsewhere within ꝑ kinge domi-
nions, shal in euery cointy within their
circuites kepe twise in the yere, that is
to saye, in the time of their sittinges for
ꝑ taking of assises or delinery of ꝑ gaol
oles, cause open pclamacion to be made
aswel of this ꝑsent act & of euery thing
therin conteined as also of al other sta-
tutes heretofore made against vnlaw-
ful maintenance, champerty, embracery
or vnlawful fauteinours, to thentente ꝑ
no maner of ꝑsone or ꝑsons hearing
the same shoulde pleade ignorant or any
cognisaunce of ꝑ dangers & penalties
therin conteined & specified. Prouided al-

way,

Retayns.
Embrace
Suborne
Witnes
Iuries and
Periury
Fork.
Possession,
Rents,
Profites
Buye
Get
Title
Execucion,
Iust. of. all.
Proclam.
Statutes,

way, & he that so shall not settle
to charge any plaint or plaints to any of
the penalties mencioned in the same acte
for any offence by him or them commit-
ted, contrary to the said acte except he
plaint or plaints so affirming, doe shew ther-
of by action of dette, bylle, plainte or in-
formation in any of he kings courtes wt-
in one yere next after the same offence
by him or the committed as is aforesaid
An.21.H.8.cap.5.
he Chapperty.2.4.
Compleynty.2.
County.3.
Dettes tēū.2.
Ecclesiastical.5.
Execucion of sta-
tutes.1.3.
Exigent.7.
Feoffementes.1.
¶ *Maires, baillifes, and bedd officers of ci-
ties boroughes and townes.*
he aburacio
on.4.5.
Aliens.3.4.5.
Apparel.5.7.
Apprentice.2.
Armour.4.
Arrowheddes.2
Artificers.3
Attaint.2.
Bowes and bow-
staues.2.
Butler of he king.1.
Captain.2.
Cordiners.4.6.
12.13.
Cowpers.2.
Courtes.2.3.
Crowes.2.
Dyapry.2.5.19
31.41.51.52.54.
Fishe.8.
Foxible entre.3
Hats & cappes.5.
Italyners.23.
Fellowes.
Forestallers.
Fraunchises.
Fraudulent.
Fraye.
Fruterers.
Fullers.
Fysshe.
Gardeners.
Gentlemen.
Glasiers.
Glouers.
Goldsmythes.
Grocers.
Haberdashers.
Hatmakers.
Hewers of wodde.
Hoppes.
Horsses.
Hostelers.
Hostes.
Hucksters.
Husbandmen.
Inholders.
Ironmongers.
Ireland.
Ireland.
Ireland

¶ *Mariners.*

¶ *Marke.*

¶ *Marke mens.*

¶ *Marshal and criers.*

Marshalsye

Pleyn.

Freehold

Contract

Verge,

Trespas

Determine.

Cesse,

Det.

Voyde,

Felony.

lonices pandimus le verge, mes, le coron del hostill le roy qui est passant, de quel ille nad mie ville fait en due mais ne les felonz mile en erigeñ ne dirrees, ne riñ de ceo pient en eire, q̃ ad este a graund dam du roy e a meisñ garñ ỏ sa peas ordeiñ est q̃ reformes en cas de mort de

Coroner hõe, ou office de coron appent a viewes e enquestes de ceo faire, soit mauvais coron del pais qui ensemblement ove le coron del hostille le roy facs lettices q̃ appent, e le mett en role. Et ceo q̃ ne pur ra my demurt le seneschal estre termin pur ceo q̃ les felonz ne purra estre attaches ou p̃ auk enchelon demoerge a la

Pleces. comen ley, sillint q̃ les erigeñz, dilagarriez, e p̃sentiñz en eire soient dẽe fait p̃ le coron du pais auri cõe dz auz felonies faitz hors de le vergermes pur ceo ne soient lesse q̃ les attachementz ne soiẽt faitz freshdt sur les felonies faitz. Articuli super chartas cap. 8.

Verge. Attach.

2 ¶ En chescũ cas ou enquestes sont a ꝑuẽz devant seneschal e marshal del hostiel le roy, q̃ les enquestes soiẽt prises p gentz du pais enuiro e nemy p gentz del hostiel sil ne soit dez contractz, e couenantez ou trespasses faitz p gẽtz de riñ hostiel dũ part e dauk part e ceo en riñ hostiel solõz vn auk estak e auter soitz fait en tẽpz riñ le roy laiel. An. 5. E. 3. ca. 3.

Jurrors

3 ¶ En chescũ cas enquestes sõt apñdz devant seneschal ou marshal de hostiel le roy q̃ enquestes soiẽt prises e gentz du pais enuiron e nẽ p gentz del hostiel le roy sil ne soit des contractz, couenants ou trespasses faitez p gẽtz riñ hostiel dun part e dauk, e ceo en riñ hostiel solõe vn auk estak ent auk soitz fait en tẽpz riñ le roy laiel. An. 10. E. 3. ca. 2.

Jurrors

Pleas

4 ¶ Pleez e aukz gẽtz de la Chiglise prises en la marchallie de hostiel, mokr sur le roy, paient lieur fees cõe les gẽtz laies paient reasonablement, e nient plus. An. 8. R. 2. cap. 5.

5 ¶ La court de seneschal e marshal del hostiel du roy ne aurit la iurisdiction

Jurisdiccion. ne passe le sesance de deux le

enté le tuel du roy n

2. cap. 3.

6 ¶ Item ceo q̃ la marshal

shalls de court hostiel n

tẽpz le roy R. aiel nõ

e deuant soloit

chesl q̃ viẽt p cau

soit lelle a maiñ tẽz

e de chescũ q̃ est ipse de

deur maimpnors pur garñ

que au riñ du pleñ pẽñ pur

del. ij. s. e de chesl chmis

ñiz de seneschal

iij. d. de chescũ deliñe de

chescũ seloñ lelle a maimpris

iij. s. ẽur fees soloiẽt este

en plein court cõe le roy sibñ

p le cõpleint des dits cõens

plesit riñ re sur le roy pur

durelez e oppressiõ affaires

encoũk les bones vlagez e cus

e vies en tẽpz de ses ꝑgenitors

nis e allẽt des liñz espirituels

reir, e a la supplicaciõ des

nes, ad ordines e establies q̃

relhal, ou ses ministerz de south

ns ou p̃eignẽt auks fees q̃ de

declares, q̃ riñ le marshal e chesc

dits ministz, parde e pardẽt

e pay ou paient trebies dauk

griene, e q̃ la ptie greue eit

nãt le seneschal du dit court

estẽt. Et aurint ordines

q̃ nul seruitour des villes

lon de meisme la court, ne

chescun leuke del court

il ferẽ son office plus

aurt pour xij. lenkes. cy

er l' denir tak xij. homez

de meisme le court

cums des dites seruitours

face a contrarye, quil soit

sonment, e face fine au roy

discrecion la seneschalle

e soit forjuge la court e

poiur de faire proclamacion

Dower

Treson Pardon.

Prohibit

Mariage,

Lawfull.

Goodes lawe

Precontracty

or bower. And yt is treason to maynteyn that mariage, wherin is a pardon to al the yt haue comitted treaso or rebellion or treason in speaking or doing agaīst ỹ mariage. See Treason. An. 25. H. 8. ca. 22. of degrees of mariages prohibited.

¶ An. 28. H. ca. 7. mariages within certaine degrees there expressed were prohibite. But by 1. & 2. P. & M. as much of that act as concerneth prohibition to marie with those degrees is repealed.

¶ That frō the first daye of the moneth of July next cōming in the yeare of oure lorde a thousand fiue hundreth & forty, al & euery such mariages as within this church of England shal be contracted betweene lawful persons as by this acte we declare al persons to be lawful, that bee not prohibited bye Goddes lawe to mary, suche mariages beinge contracte and solemnised in the face of the church, & consummate with bodilye knowelege of frute or children or childe, being hadde therein betweene ỹ parties so maried, shalbe by authoritie of this present parliament aforesaid demed, judged and taken to be lawful, good, iust, and indissoluble, notwithstandinge any precontracte or precontracts of matrimonie, not consummat with bodilye knowelege, whiche either of ỹ persons so maried, or bothe, shall haue made with any person or personnes before the time of contractinge that mariage, whiche is solemnised & consummate or wher of such frute is grauen or may ensue as afore: and notwithstandinge any dispensacion prescription, lawe or other thing graunted or confirmed bye acte or otherwise: And that no reservacion or prohibicion, goddes lawe except, shal trouble or impeache any mariage within the iesuitical degrees. And that no person, of what estate, degree or condicion soeuer he or she bee, shall after ỹ said first day of ỹ moneth of July, afore said, be admitted in any of ỹ spirituall

tuall courtes within the kinges realm
or any his graces other lawfull mi-
nistres to any processe, plee, or allega-
tion contrary to this aforesaid acte. An.
32. H.8. cap.38. This article in this acte
concerning precontractes, is repelled by
2. E.6. and the residue was repelled by
1. & 2. P. & M. but it is reuiued bye 1. El.
capitulo. 1.

4 ¶ An. 2 E.6. ca.21. It was enacted
that all lawes and ordinances positiue pro-
hibiting priestes mariages, & all paines
& forfaitures therein should be voyde.
And after, An. 5. E.6. cap.12. It was e-
nacted that priestes mariages, should
bee lawfull, and their children legiti-
mate and enheritable, and the priestes
to be tenat by the curtesy, and the wiues
to be endowed. But after those twoo
actes were in 1. & 1. parliamento ca.2.
repelled.

Mariages

5 ¶ All and every decree, sentence, &
iugement of diuorce and seperacion be-
twene the saide king youre father, and
the saide late Quene, (S. Quene Katherine.) youre mother and al the processes
commenced, folowed geuen, made or pu-
nulged by the said Thomas Cranmer
then archebishop of canterbury, or by a-
ny other person or persons, whatsoeuer
whereby the same most iust, pure, and
lawfull mariage, betwen the said late
king youre father and the said late quene
youre mother was or is pronounced, or
in anywise declared to be vnlawfull or
vniust, or against the lawe of God, be &
shalbe frome the beginning and vtterly
voyde of no force, valloyde, or effecte but
be vtterly naught, voyde, frustrate and
annichilate, to al intents, constructions
and purposes as if the same had neuer
bene geuen or pronounced. And be it
ac. that al & euel the said acte of parlement
intituled an act declaring the stability
ment of the succession of the kinges most
royal maiestie of the imperiall crowne
of this realme, made in the 25. yeare

nulled.

of the raigne of the king
(S. Henry 8.) be repealed
of none effecte, as also
suche statutes, ordinan
maters conteined
saide acte of parlement
twenty yeare of the
King youre father (S.
ther act or acts of parlem
youre highnes is made or
illegitimat or the said mariage
the said king youre father
youre mother, is declared to
the worde of god, or by any
lawfull shall be, & be repeal
beside & of no force nor effect
tentes, constructions & pur
the same sentence or acts
had neuer bene had ne made
the saide mariage hadde solem
twene said most noble father
ry, & youre said most noble mo
ne Katherin, shalbe definitiue
ly, & absolutely declared, deme
iudged to bee & stande bind
and his most holy worde, & to be
ted, reputed, & taken of good
ualoire, to al intentes & purpo
ne 1. & 2. parlementa cap. 1.

Abilite. 5.	Rome. 4.
Appelles to	Liberte. 1.
rome. 1.	Tithes. 21.
Come. 7.	Tell. 2.
Crowne. 3. 4.	Treson. 14. 15.
Dispensation. 2.	Warres. 17.
Laborers. 38	Warres. 4. 5.
Queene. 2.	11. 12. 14. 15. 16
Resonable aide. 1.	Women. 13.

¶ Merchaunts and marchaun

Omnes mercatores (nisi
antea prohibiti fuerint)
sint salui in et recedant
tum extra de Anglia, (
in Angliam et morari & ire per
am, tam per terram quam per

Et ſi tiel diſtourbance ſoit fait as tyels marchaunts, ou as autres en bilis ou lieux ou fraunchiſe eſt, le ſeignior ſi ſoit preſent ou bailiſe conſtable ou autre gardeine des dites villes et lieux, en abſence des ſeignours en requis de faire droit ne le facent, et de ce ſoient attaintz rendēt les damages au pleyf au double auxi come de ſuis eſt dit. Et les diſtourbours en lū cas et en lautre, auxibien deins fraunchiſes come de hors, ſiz ſoient attaintz eient la paſſion dun an et ſademeins ſoient reintes a la volunte le roy. An. 9. E. 3. cap. 1. Diſturb. Impriſ.

3 Qui alien ou denizein ſur meſne les poynes, ne oit diſtourbe que il ne puiſſe fraunchement achater les chiefs ſuiſnoſmes es lieux ſuiſditz, et carier la ou luy pleira, a ſon oeps demeine, ou al profit du roy et des grandes et du people du dit roialme, ſauvis aus les marchaunts aliens namelyēt biens hors de meſme le royalme come eſt contenus en loure chēt: et ordeyne eſt et eſtablie que les dites choſes, ſoient tenus gardes et fermes, en chefcun Cite, Burghe, Mille Porte, de meare et autre lieu, deins le dit royalme nyent contreſtaunt chēs de fraunchiſes as eux graunt au contrarie, ne blage ne cuſtome ou iudgement rendus ſur loure chēt es blages ou cuſtomes, qui leur pourra alleger, les queux chēt es blages et cuſtomes ſi nuls ſoient pour le ſeignour le Roye, prelates, countes, barons, graundes, et comunalties, auauntdits teignente de null force come choſes graunte dites ou accuſtomes, au damage du roy, prelates countes barons et graundes de ſon roialme, et oppreſſion de ſon people, ſauves toutes voies au roye et as autres les cuſtomes deuers des dites marchandiles. An. 9. E. 3. ca. 1. Straunger Diſturb. Buy Carie, wynes. Fraunchiſis Mot force. Chaocellour. Juſtices. Enquire

4 Les chaunceller treaſorer, et Juſtiz aſſignes a tenir les pleis le roye eſtus, ou ils beignent enquerer de

de lieix dilturbances & greuances et
facent punissement celonq ceo quelx a
uant ayount serement mains q̄ le roy luy
Commission. assign̄ par mesne lo grand seale cest
gentz ou q̄ quant luy pleera, denquerr
de les tiels dilturbances & greuances, &
de faire punissement come desus est dyt
Rot. Parl. n.

Aliens. 5 Et q̄ toutz marchants denizens & fo
reins, forspris ceux q̄ sont de nre en
Enimies Sauf condut nemitie puissent sans dilturbance, sal
uement venir en le dit royalme dengle
terre, ouc lour bñs & marchandises, et
Franchises saluement demurrer & saluement retorn
par, sauntz les cultomes, subsidies & gurs
portes reasonablement ent dues, ils
sint tout foitz q̄ franchises & frākes cul
tomes reasonablement grantz p nous
London, & per nous auncestres en la citie d Lon
dres, & autres cities, burghes, & bones
villes de nre royalme dengleterre, lour
soient saues, Ant. 14. Ed. 3. Mar. prelats
cum cap. 2.

Sell Wyt 6 Et apres le dit statut de saint Michel
chescun de roialme, marchant et autre
franchement puisse vendre & achat par
ser le meere outre lour marchandises
Woolles. des lenus, & des toutes autres choses,
paiant les cultomes ancieinment vses,
solonque les estatutes enis ces heures
faitz al darrain parlemēt ten̄ a westm̄
an. quarelme. an. 18. Ed. 3. cap. 5.

Confirm 7 Et le dit estatute (Stat. 9. E. 3. ca. 1. be
fore. 14.) en toutes points & articles ren
ten̄ en telle, soit ten̄ gardes & main
tenus. Et que si nul estatut, charter, let
tre patente proclamation ou maunde
ment, usage allowance ou iudgement
soit fait a contrarie, soit ouertement re
Contrary. Repelled pelle annulent & tenus pur nul et outre
ceo q̄ chescun marchant ou autre, de q̄
condition q̄ il soit, auxibien alien come
denizein, qui a mesme bins, chars, pel
sons ou autre manr des vitailles, dra
pes, pealx anoir du pois ou quecōques
autr marsh marchandises ou mertes,
London. a la cite de Londres ou autres burghes

& bones villes dengleterre
mieux le purra franch
chalenge ou empech
bendre en gros ou
celles a sa volunte a q
q̄ les vendront achat, mes
quecunques franchises
the vies ou queconq
contrarie desconq̄ tout
diages sont en la corone
& de son people. Et q̄ nul
lisse, cachepol, minuter, ou
se mesle de la vende de nul
faite vendable mesmes ou
ties, borroughes, nautre ville
nemercche forlouement celuy
vitailles sount & q̄ plantacion
fait de nouel en toutes les
gleterre, & en la citie de Lon
toutes autres cities burges
les portz du mear et ailleurs
royalme dengleterre ou mes
Et q̄ le roy sur ceo fait ass
tices toutz les foitz q̄ luy pleera
tier soit, denquerre de touts
endront counit cest ordinance
facent a lencountre, & ds les
lonque la paine contenue en
tatut fait en lan nocturne. Et
cun qui vendra vier devers
eit bziet en la chauncellarie
cher ce dilturbour de la
luy eit faite deigner a re
court le roy. Anno. 27. E. 3.
nis cap. 2.

8 Pour ceo q̄ pluisours
atin, q̄ ont fait contractes
q̄ sont nosmes des copaignes
en mesme le royalme, les
barbes apres q̄ ils ont fait
gacions as loutz creancers
doignement eschapes bes
sans gre fait as dits creanc
ceit & grand damage de
eit & attenta, que il nul
ci copaignie come ser oblige
ner, que compaignon

10 ¶ Que toutes marchants si bien a-liens come denizeins, puissent achater leins, quirs, peaux, launts, & plumbe per toutes nous royalme et terres sans co-veigne ou coillusiõ pur ameiner le prise de les dites marchandises, issint toutz foites que ils les amenent a lestaples, et que nul marchant engleis Irreis ne gallois, ne passe nul maners des leinz, quirs peaux launts ne plumbe hors des dites roialme et terres, sur peine de vie & de membre, et de forfaiture des dytes marchandises, & des toutes lour autres biens & chateux deuers nous et de forfaiture des toutes lour terrz et tenementz deus les chiefz seisirs, et oyent les chiefz seisirs brief de eschete en le cas et q̃ nulles estringes marchātz p̃ comun ne ascun autres marchantes Engleis, Irreis, ou galoies, auncienement hors de royalme et terres auantdites, au profite des Englois, Irreis, ou gallois en partye ou en tout ne que nul marchaunte estraunge daunceinte lour leins, quirs, et peaux, launts, ou plumbe as parties de dela, hors du royalme et terres auantdits, soubz les noms des marchaunts estrangers, nemoient ne teignent lour seruaunces, ou autres lour attourneis es parties de de la hors des nous dites royalme & terrs pur vendre ou surueier la vent des lour dites leyns, quirs, peaux launts ou plumbe sicomes ou de receiuer les deuers p̃uenaunces de la dit vent des dytes leinz quirz peaux launtz & plumbe ne que nul Engleis Irreis ou gallois, p̃ lui ne per autre p̃eigne paiment ou ne donne ascun autre chose, en recompensacion ou commutacion, ou en noun de paiments parties de dela hors du royalme & terrez auantdits, des marchandises venuz en Engleterr, Irelande ou en gales, touchant lestaple, mez soit tout cel paiment fait en or ou en argent ou marchandise en englesse Irelande ou gales ou le cõtract se fist sur les forfaitures a paine prheinz auantdites, ne ascun marchaunt

Staple, Englishe, Irelony.

Fell.

Fort.

Aliens.

Englishe.

Paiement

Fort.

Aliens.

Companie. Confederacie

Foyl.

Wolles.

Estaple.

Packing

Sell. Grosse, Retaylle

Forstaller.

Foyl.

Robbe, Spra

Supte,

estraungers ne viendrons faire vnion ou
vn point ne vn appoint en desogne ne vn
seurete ne fraude ou deceit du estatut
naunce ne que nulles mayntaigne per
gaigne ne aider ne mayntener en tiel fraude
ou deceit faire sur meines les paines e
forfaiture, et tout biens faits ne prendre
que celuy q̄ les fra in present loar leine
poises, quirs, peaux, launes, e plombe
a destaple a vendre illeoques sans estre
arte de les vender en pais. Et que chef
tous marchaunt qui vendra les leins a de
staple soit tenus a garrantier la vin
pulence des mesmes leis leins. An. 27. E
3. stat. stapule. ca. 3.

¶ Toutes marchauntz alienz e denil
zens, estrangers qui arriverrunt des leinez
et autres marchandises quelconque que
conque que ceux soient, a destaple deinz
burghes, et lieux illoeques en les pays du
mayne deins nous dytes royalme e ter
res les puissent saunement et sanz chal
lenge ou empechement de nully ven
dre en grosse ou a retaile ou per parcelx
a toutz deluntz, as quelconques gentes
qui les vendront achater. Et que nul
marchant privie ne estraunge, nautre de
quel condition que il soit, aille per terre
ne per eawe dencounter tiels vitz, mer
ces, ou merchandises deignātes ces nous
dites royalme e terres, ne mettre ne aple
lours pour les forstaller, achater, ou en
autre manere en terres, auant que ils deig
nent a destaple, ou ils poyent ou ils soient
discharges, ne entre les vieles per tiel
cause, tanque les marchandises soient
mises a la terre pour les vendre sur les
peines e forfaitures contenuz en mesme
la tierce article quantdit. An. 27. Ed. 3.
stat. stapule ca. 11.

¶ Si aleun marchaunt privie ou e
straunge soyt discrobbe de ses biens sur
mear, e les biens ensi desrobbez, deign
nes aleun parties deins nous royalme
e terres, e voet suer pur les dits biens re
couerer, soit resceu de prouer les dits bi

ens estre les soens per
sa ouer ou coniecte, ou p
marchaundes prinis ou
per tiels proces soyent
deliuerles au merch
soit fait a dun les
nistres illeuinks vos
et terres du deygnant
tem pest, ou per auter
sient sur les costures de
deignent au terr, qui ne p
vit wreke, soyent maint
fraude ou mal engin de
chaunters as queux les
leurz seruaunts per tiel
uant est dit, payant a
rounit salues e garde
pour loar trauaille a
lesteuntes e baillifs
nisters, as lieux gelo
nyons qui nont point
plaintife e allent des
meliorz ou pluz suffisiants
dun pais, a si ceo soit deins
nauters seygnours a
les seruitutes et baillifs
mesmez les franchisis
quaters ou ils poyer
come de suis est dit, sanz
27. Ed. 3. stat. stapule ca.

¶ Qui marchaunt e
emplede ou emperbe
ou pont nuiter deste
dettour, pleyg
ueu baillez soits qui
tes marchants, ou mier
mages per aleun seign
ges terres du loar
seignouries soyent
voit de tous dites
ley du marche, e
este dit saunnt
ou male engine.
sourde (que dieu
aleuns seignours
res si ne voyllons
et marchaunts de la

Confirmacio

Deliuer.

Custome

Imp.

4. Mich.

Aliens.

Carry out

walles.

Aliens.

Come in.

Cities.

Ibide.

Safeconduit.

Sell,
Coyns.
Victuales.
Spices,

London.

Enemies
Wines.

Grosse,

Marchandise

London,

sauement et surement veigner deyns le
royalme dengleterre et en quelconques
cities, burghes, ports, ou mear, fetres,
marches, ou autres lieux, deins mesme
le royalme, deins franchise et dehors,
e demurrer oueque lour biens e mar-
chaundises quelconques sonthe le saue-
garde et protection nostre seignour le
roy tant e si longement come lour plet
rra, sauris dilligeaunce ou countrevie de
quelconque person q̄ ffacent icelle mar-
chaunts aliens come denizens quelconq̄
et chescun de eux qui achater ou vender
vollent biens, chateis, pellins, et touts
maneris dautres draps de viers e aus
tut tout maners de spicerie, de fruit,
de pulture ou des manury, e petits mar
chaundise soy, file dor, et dargent, coyn
chefes, e autres tiels petites mercerie
les puissent deloyr franchement e sauis
countrebit ou destourbaunce quelconq̄
ffacent en la Cite de Londres, come en
touts les autres cities burghes ports
de mont, feirs marches et autres lieux
deins le roialme, vender et achater en
grose et per perceels, a qui et de qui qui
lour plerra, loyrra, e denizen, forpris les
enemies nostre seignour le roy, e hors-
pris que touts maneris des vins, sidien
douces come autres qui serront denduz
per les dites estraunges en gros, e per
vessels entiers, sicome ils sont ametiz
deins le royalme, e nemy a retaile per
nully es dites cities burghes ou autres
bones villes enfraunchiles, sinon soule
ment p les inhabitants et enfraunchi-
ses en icelles. Et quant a toutes autres
grosses mercerie come draps de, e ar
gent de loy de sterle, de napery de ling
pols, canevas, e de autres tiels grosses
mercerie, e auxint touts maners dau-
tres grosses marchaundises entre-
pelles, per deins quis quelconques qui cel-
les soient les puissent vender sidien aux
cuns denizens tant en la dit cite de Lon
dres come es autres cities burghes ports du
mear, foires, marches e ailours p-

my le roialme auant
e deheors a quelconques
denizen qui achater
les enemies du roy et
fraunchement et sauis
que vender en gros
p bayle dun, ou per les
a lour pleasure, e non
pers de loyalt dicelle
soleint les citizens e
ps cities e burghs, en
burgz e autes bones
ghur e a nul autre estrange
lour fraunchise sien
sauis impechement
trencher en icelle
burghs, les grosses
ters grosses mercerie
icelles come vins e aues
quelconques illeoques
e a retaile a lour pleasance
tes voies les coustomes
nient contrestaunts
res chefs iugements
e gages faits ou soeffrez
letz queux chefz e franchises
ent, sont ousfrement, re
les come chose fait vie
counter comen
people sauant touts
seignours du roialme
libertiez e franchises
lour possessiones et
e autres leurs
soient faite
les ordenaunces
de Staple de Calis
forte e certu. De
nre seignour le roy,
estraunges ou denizens
chater e vender
merces draps
es citees, e
cell estaunts
vender e achater
du a retaile come
riens.

loiz, ou autres telles charges ne des-
chargez, e puissent franchement ven-
dre leurs marchandises a quy leur
plera e mener come dessus est dit, e illeo-
ques recharger leurs dites vessell; dez leinz
quitz peals laines plumbes estein e des
autres marchandises de l'Estaple, e fran-
chement ils amenent en toutz pitis ports
le west, paiantz as portes ou ly les char-
gerount toutes maneres des custumez sub-
sidies e autres droitz de Calez auant
auant cous ent paiez ent ils amenallent
mesmes les marchandises a lestaple de
Calez, pervillint que ils troyssent lez-
dites suffisiantz sur tiels, auxquelx ils
vorrent drecer le vaill, ou nul pt ailleurs
deuers le Eall, si non que a lestaple de
Calez si par cas ils y vorront aller sur
la peine de forfaiture auant ces heures
ordeine. Am. 2. R. 2. ca. 2.

29 ¶ Toutes maners des estrangers
marchantes de quelconques nacion
pris que ils soient estraunts de nostre
seignour le roy et de son royalme
soient bien venus e franchement ve-
nir purront deins le royalme Dengle-
terre et ailleurs en le poyar nostre dyt
seignour le roy sibien deins franchise
come dehors e illeoques conuerser ma-
chaundier e demurrer si lour plest a
lour bon lour semblera come cestz ly quelx
trestouts nostre dit seignour le roy per
le tenor de ces pfte en sa protection et
sauvgarde de ces lour biens, marchan-
dises e familiers que lui quelx, e p tant
voet le roy e commaunde que ils et ches-
cun deux soit e soient bn amiablement
e marchantablement trete et demenes
toutes parties deinz lez dites realme e
poyar ou ces lour marchandises e biens
quelconques e soient valer e deuers eu
lour propre pais paisiblement et franch
sauns destourbance ou empeschement de
nulluy. Am. 5. R. 2. Rat. 1. ca. 1.

30 ¶ Les dytes estatutes (*1. of anno. 9. Edw. 3. capitulo 1. 2. 3. before. 2. 3. 4. and anno 2. Edwardi tertii. capitulo 2. before. 7.*) [illegible]

Kept.

ent deforen auant fermement tenus gardez maintenus & plainement executz en touts points & articles dicelles nient contrestant q̃lcun estatute ordinance, chr̃e, letters patents franchise proclamacion, mauuement vsage allowãce ou iugement fait ou vse au contrarye. Et que si aucun tiel estatute ordinance, chr̃e, letters patentes franchise proclamacion, mauuement vsage allowance ou iugement fait soit fait ou vse au contrary, soit ausi reuerse repelles, anientis et tenus pur nul. An. 11. R. 2. ca. 8.

Kepte

Kepyde

22 ¶ Marchauntes estraunges repayantes en le royalme dengleterr̃ soient bien & rychelyement & honestement heurez traitez & gouernes en le dit royalme, affin que ils eient greyndre courage de repairer en ycel. An. 14. R. 2 ca. 1.

Treated.

Alien. Sell,

23 ¶ Nul estrange merchant alien ne vende nachate merchãdise deins le royalme, eueskque autre estrange merchãt alien pour tiel deuẽdre ne que nul estrange merchaunt alien vende a retaille deins mesme le royalme ne ne trenche a vendre nulles maners marces ne merchandyses forpris vitres vitailles, et que touts aliens vendent aurint vins p̃ vessels entiers et spicery par vessels & bales entiers & nemy en autre maner. Et que nul maner despicerie, apres q̃ ele soit porte en le royalme soit amesin hors de mesme le royalm̃ pr̃ alien ne per denizein, sur peyn de forfait dicel. Et en outre le roy veot q̃ les statutz suisditz (*s. an. 18 E. 3. ca. 4. (vel s. an. 19 E. 3. ca. 2. here fore 27. & an. 27. R. 2. ca. 8. hereafter 20.*) soient en touts lour autres articles & pointes fermement tenuz & gardez. An. 16. R. 2. ca. 2.

Retaile.

Victelle. Wines Spices.

Carieout

Forf.

24 ¶ Et q̃ dit estatut (*s. of an. 2 E. 3. ca. 15. which is in Fol. 31.*) soit tenus & gardes en touts points & duement executez nient contrestant aucun ordinance ou vsage a contrary. An. 20. R. 2. ca. 4.

25 ¶ Touts les marchaunts aliens estranges & denizens que amesnent merchandises en engleterre & les vendent

deins le royalme dengleterr̃ quel estate ou condicion q̃ils soient veignants demurrants ou repairants deins le roialm̃ dengleterr̃ soient en manier, soyent ou resident touts les marchaunts denizeins & forreins deins mesme le royalme dengleterr̃ soient tretes et demenes en tout en nul autre maner. Et que forfait au roy touts les biens des dits marchaunts aliens denizeins ilsoient mesmement des corps de marchants aliens. An. c. 2.

26 ¶ Pour meulx garder & gouerner deins le royalme dengleterr̃ lestat & encrease de les commodities du royalme ordinez est & establiez que touts les draps qui ent faits au darrain parlement tenus & gardez & mis en due execucion soient visitez & enseallez par deux visitours & contrôlers nostre seignur le roy en toutes les portz dengleterr̃ sufficient suerty par serementz de marchandises ameines per les dites aliens et estraunges & repairantes es dites portz en la manier plus au plein declarez en les dites estatutz. Et que nul estrange ne face employer ses draps en nul autre royalme sanant tout les custumes & subsidies come en le dit estatut plus au plein. Et que nul estrange ne face vendre ses draps en gros ne en detail deins le royalme dengleterr̃ forspris en la ville de Caleis & marches de mesme la ville. Et que nul estrange ne face vendre ses draps a nul autre estrange ne denizein deins le royalme dengleterr̃ forspris en la ville de Caleis & marches de mesme la ville. Et que nul estrange ne face vendre ses draps a nul autre estrange ne denizein deins le royalme dengleterr̃ forspris en la ville de Caleis & marches de mesme la ville. Et que nul estrange ne face vendre ses draps a nul autre estrange ne denizein deins le royalme dengleterr̃ forspris en la ville de Caleis & marches de mesme la ville.

…yerl coyalmey fur
…t money. Et q̃ nul
…e estrange vende nul
…aile a auter marchãt
…r sur peine de forfaiture
…merchandises. Et sur
…estables, que en chescũ
…du mear dengleterre,
…rchants aliens ou estrã-
…rount repairants, soyẽt
…les marchant̃ suf
…per les maires, viscountz,
…dits citees, villes, & portz
…les dits marchant aliẽz
…ne soient demurrants en
…sinon sucheque les dits villes
…rs. Et que meismez les citz
…rs, paignent pur lour tra-
…come y fuit accustumez en
…An. 5. H. 4. ca. 9.
…ordinance (Stat. An. 5. H. 4. ca
…) que tout bois & avoirdupur
…. Et que les marchaunts a
…straungers, soient a lour liberal
…de vendre lour dits marchã-
…sanz fuerrent devant la
…ordinance. Saulves toutes
…franchises & liberties de la city
…, & pareillement auri touts foits
…marchants aliens & estrangez
…ne facent amener ascune
…de realme ascuns marchan-
…venus en le coyalme pur
…aliens & estrangers amãt
…

…a la grievous compleint
…fait en yeesmez sotte
…dount dauncien temps vses
…, & sibien draps & ten
…de quelqz lieu de roy-
…, & esluantz a la city de
…autres merchantz oue di-
…cõe de vin, feer, oile,
…appurtenãtz as mer
…, repairantz & cõtin
…chatus & vend̃ en
…aliens come denzeins

…dez draps & autres merchãdises sont ditz
…n lour valure & pleasure, pleasants en cel
…party tant solemt custumes & autres de
…mes ent resonablement duez & prisez par
…ẽ le temps ne fuerent deschargez ou en
…strum manner impeche de vendre ou a-
…chater en gros oue marchãts aliens ou
…denzeins de lez draps et marchandiez
…a lour valure & pleasure, mes soleint a
…retaille. Et la seyent sibien les draperes
…come les dites autres marchants suisdi
…tes par les maire, viscounts, aldermans
…draperes & marchantes de Londres del-
…tour hy de iour en autr de vendre & achat
…en le mair suisdit, sibien en gros come a
…retaile & grenousment & continuelment cõ
…straints de vendre lour draps & merchã-
…dises suisdits tant solement as merchã-
…tes et autres inhabitants la dit citie a
…singuler avauntage & profite de ycelle
…Londres, & sibien come dammage et de
…perde des seignieurs esperitualtie & tem-
…porelx, & les coniens du royalme come
…de les dits draps & merchants enly gre-
…ues, auient ensample et occasion as ycelx
…draperes & marchants enly grevous
…de lour retraher de la dit citie enauant
…si remedy ne soit pruveu de plus toller en
…cell party. Ordeignes est & estables, que
…sibien les draperz & vendours des draps
…come autres marchant oue autres lour
…diverses merchandises, come de vin, fer
…oyle & tere, & autres choses appurtenãt
…tes as merchandises soient frankes de
…vendre en gros lour marchaundises &
…lour draps, fer, oyle, tere, & autres lour
…merchandises, sibien as quelqz liegez
…du roy come a les citizens de Londres,
…nonobstant aucun liberty ou franchise
…grantes a contrary. An. 7. H. 4. ca. 9.

29 CAnno 4. H. 5. cap. 5. It is enacted
that the statute of An. 5. H. 4. c. 7. before
25. concerning the treating of merchãt
strangers, & the statute of An. 5. H. 4. ca
9. before 26. concerninge the bookes of hoste,
merchaunt straungers shalbe kept and
put in execution.

Yy. iiij. Cstul

Alien.

Couenaund
Payment.

Refuse.

Fork.

Sell.

Redy payment

Fork.

Sell
Aliens.
Clothes

Hurueyours

Aliens,
Burgoyn.

30 ¶ Nul marchaunt alien ne forra
ster ne lire aucun dez liegez du roy par
pact, couenaunt, ne liegeance ne fait pa
yment en roy ne en autre maner de vne a lui
apres estre dust, ne refuse de receiuer pa
yement en argent pur aucun manner de tiel
dette ou de tiels fait prins de vendre tiels
biens. Et auxi pur ceo que le grant pe
ril que touz les persons de cest roialme
sont en de lour marchandi
ses as marchantz aliens qui ont estors
de ceste isle de leur en autre parigoun
seignories. Ordeine est quen cel en
glois ne estrange deins cest roialme ne fa
cle vendre de cell iour en auant a nul
marchant alien, nul mais des marchā
dises, mes soulement pur pell pelment
en money ou autrement en marchandi
ses pus marchandises, pur estre portes e
contrat en autre isle prins de forfaiture
dicel. An. 8. H. 6. ca. 24.

31 ¶ An. 9. Hen. 6. ca. 2. it was enacted
to endure at the kinges will that En
glish marchāts might sell their clothes
to marchant strangers upon lendinge
for a conuenient tyme of monthes clothes,
notwithstanding the statute of An. 8.
H. 6. ca. 24.

32 ¶ An. 8 H. 6. ca. 4. an act was made
to endure for .iij. yers, concerning mer
chants strangers to haue hostes and
suruetours, and to sel their wares with
in .iij. monthes, and to employ the mo
ney therof vpon english goodes &c.
See Custome. An. 20. H. 8. ca. 5. that cus
tomers and other officers shall not oc
cupy marchandise.

33 ¶ An. 27. H. 6. ca. 2. an act was made
to endure to the next parlement against
bringing of marchandises made & gro
wing in the landes of the duke of Bur
goin, except they resorme an ordinance
made against vttering of englishe clo
thes in his countre.

34 ¶ An. 27. Hen. 6. cap. 3. an act was
made to endure to the next parlement

for marchants strangers
of englād to employ
tōmodities of y realme
any money golde or
any such wares.

35 ¶ An. 8. H. 6. ca.
to exid me for, by
ging it of a marchaūt
ting in the plaints of the
goin, except he resorme
made against vttering of
thes in his countre.

36 ¶ An. Hen. 4. of
ctures taken by pirates
and ransoming them for the
37 ¶ An. 4. Ed. 4. ca. 1. it was
that no marchādises made
in the duke of Burgoins
other countres beyond the
med should be sold &
land vpon paine of forfaiture.
duke of Burgoin should
nation of an ordinaunce that
made for banishing of
out of his countreys, this act
at the kings will, saueing the
the staple.

38 ¶ An. 4. Ed. 4. cap. 6. m
made to endure to the next
concerning customes and
to take surety of marchant
for employinge of the mo
should receaue for their
vpon English commodities.

39 ¶ Nul marchaunt
seignour le roy demeyn
alein auter person,
Michael parliament
nuesne maūdeins
aine sicer maunder
une cells roialme Dengleterre
noury de Galles ascuns
rez, loares, ou choses
cell allanoit ascuns
euing deappez launez
den, sur ceste de saye, a de
syle, saye, a syle, saye, ou

...mence en nul lieu, mes q̄ les puissent
...tie et bertenus deins cest roialme Wengt
...en Galles, cest ordinance ou estatut ne
...que obstant. Pourtant auxi toutes
...q̄ toutes wares et chateux faits q̄ ore
...resonablement deins Yrelond ou Galles pus- Ireland
...sent estre amesnes, q̄ vendus en le dyt Wales.
...tolaige. Mes q̄ ceuxs ne soient de
...nant la dreine de estre amenes ou
...tenus en cest obeissance ou estatut ne
...stant. Et auxint tiele poyar, prigi
...estableis p̄ cestes q̄ autres estatuts
...q̄ sont faits ou grantes par le dyt Wardes of
...eschaunge de chose apres q̄ tiel en chesteux.
...roialme, burgh, ville, q̄ village, ou ait
...tiel avowerie de cest dites ou autres,
...eyent sufficient poair q̄ auchoryte en
...chescun tiel Cittie, burgh, ville ou vil-
...lage dun corps le temps dessaunz ser-
...vant meistres ou gardeins de lour dit
...arz ou mistiers, et le Maire mistrel temps
...ville, borogh ou village pour le temps
...estaunt si a le Maire y soit, ou les Bay-
...lifs, ou bailife mistrel citie, ville burgh
...ou village pur le temps estaunts si au-
...cuns bailifes ou bailife y soit ou soient
...q̄ mist maire ou sergeant, ou a le autre
...estiers avant assignes p̄ les dites wares
...bailif ou bailifs en chescun cittie, ville,
...burgh q̄ village tout a tiel art ou mes-
...tier est dites ou auxi quiel nulles
...tiels maisters ne gardeins de nul tiel
...art ou mestier soient q̄ les maisters ou
...gardeins des dites arts ou mestiers de la ci-
...tie, ville, burgh, ou village a tiel jour, p̄
...chein adjoygnant. Et le constable dun
...tiel Cittie, burgh, ville ou village ayet Merch.
...poair q̄ auctorite de sercher en lour p̄o
...pres arts, mestiers, q̄ en toutes autres
...arts q̄ mestiers deins lour dit bail
...aitrins de les mauvais chaitares fait
...deins citees, burghes villages de
...cest realme Dengleterre q̄ Gales, come
...devaunt les libertes et
...franchises, mesmes les Cities burghs
...villes q̄ villages a tout temps reasona-
...ble p̄ lours arts, mistres q̄ mistiers,

shopz

Chapp̃ douerte, q̃ ioure houssh̃ tous mar-
chãs tiele chaffers, ioures et marchã-
dises q̃ chefe de tout ꝑpt actes q̃ mes-
tiers appurtenants, q̃z ferront faits o
aſc̃ alien artificer, homme ou femme, ou
aſc̃ q̃ plein ou persons deins mesme
cesse roialme Dengle ou Galez, du q̃z
aſcun temps sarront enemples q aſcũ
des mesmes ioures artes, ou mestiers en
quelq̃s maners q̃ ils puiſſẽt eſtr̃ trouez
ꝑ aucuns ꝑ les dits maisters, gar-
deins e suls en la dit ordinance nosſ̃
dessr̃ serchours ne entrent pas en aſc̃ũ
lieu exempt p̃ ꝓr priuilege franchise,
ou custome ne faire en tiel aſc̃ serche
come deuant eſt dit, sinon p suruenu dal
con officere de chefe ou tiel lieu illint ex-
empte lou aſc̃ tiel serch nosſ̃re fait aui-
nadam. Et q̃ les dits serchours ꝑ ou
le serche serront q̃ tiels chaffers, ioures
ou marchandises, ou aſc̃ part ent
ne soient vn̄ seit pares, loials et stables
chaffers, ioures, ou marchandises, et
droitement fait et sc̃ueres, sicom̃ les
dessr̃ dits eſtre ꝛ̃ea duement ꝓpose, que
adõq̃ p̃ lier ꝛ̃a as dits serchours de ẽ
droz̃ seiser cõe chose forfait toutes ma-
tiels chaffers, ioures, et suls marchan
dises, ou eſtiſſint serront trouez ny ent
bones, pures, loiaux ou stables, ne droit
ment ouerez: lun moitie de tel forfay-
tur̃ ent dessr̃ poiez al oeps nr̃ dit sr̃
le roy, et laut moitie ent au tiel mai-
ters ou gardeins q̃ illint serront serche
et ceo trouerront. Et que tell̃ present or-
dinance ou estatut les dites Artificers
concernants estoies ꝛ soyt en sa faxe
aurt longuement cõ̃ y pleera a nosſ̃r
tressouerayne sr̃ le roye. Parmey
aurt toutes fois, q̃ ne cest ordinance e
act ne nul autr ordeignes ou act fete
ou affaire ne cest ꝑsent parliament ne
tenuz, ne soit en aſcun maner ꝓiudici
all ou damage ous a Robert Stillig-
ton clerke, Dean del franke chapel du
roy nosſ̃re tressedout seignour le roye
de Seint Martin le grande de Lon-

dres, ne aſes sur eſsuers
ou appes pour le temps
aſcun maner, ne a la
et Chapiter de meisme la
en et par toutes maners
bertes, franchises
as sur appelle
uer deuant meisme
Et al aſcun per sin ou per
raunts ou inhabitaunts
pres demurrant ou inhab
le sanctuarie a procinct de
chappell, et spesialment
appell̃ comunement saint
Stin. 2. E. 4. ca. 4.

40. ¶ Chescun marchaunt
chesaun viteller et autre estra
esteant denzein, q̃ resortera
lieu ou port de cest roialme
ous sauvandit cest de paie
playe tout la money q̃ lui estra
deins aſcun part due cest
gales sur marchandises ou au
modities de cest roialme, ou
straunge mitte ceo il ou bne p
liegers du roy deins cest roialme
lopliement enpayement
yer y le marchaunt alie, vitaller
estranger auaunt son depar
de meisme le port per estrange
chaunt ou marchants, a q̃ ou
dit marchant alien vitaller
estrange ad employs ou
ney y luy restoit pur ses
ses meisnes en cest terre
luy ad enfyfait per tiels
semblers, resonable al cus
trelsour de ẽ le port, a me
ou auter chefe gouernant
Cest̃ Burgh ou ville ou
sur peine de forfeiture des
estraunge deins cest roialme
emprisonn̄t dum̃ un semi
a tiel eſt tiel marchãt dit
gy as resonables costages
del dit chef gouernour
del port ou lieu ou tiel mar-

At the kings will.

Ꝙ marchers

Calais,

marches

Proclam.

To endure for 7. years

Prest. Wales Cornewall. Ballantine.

Palace Ed.

Prest.

au e de la ville de Calais e marches de
cell, ne as dominances e adiacences
del ih, par aſcun money e en oel aſcu
deur deſtre ẽuoies ou tariez as aſcuns
lieux ou pais hors del dits ville e mar-
ches, auter q̃ la money de cell roialme
ou money dauter pais appelez hors du
cell roialme, e q̃ par due notice auoit
as lieges du roy en cell partye. Et es de
proclamacion de soudy la seal du roy p̃
ce ordenances soient faits a chescũ coũti
de cell royalme et autres lieux neces-
ries en toit son hall, cell ordenance
tendurer e la soit cell de Walsy tanq̃ el
fine de sept ans donez procheines en-su
ants. Pureu auxi q̃ cell acte estend
pas la part dascun forfeiture en le con-
tenus q̃ le au roy poet pertenir, ne-
tend pas a donez par aſcun tiel part de
tiel forfaiture deſtre eſue ou fait deyns
la principalitie de gales duchy de Corn-
wall, Erledome e counties palantine
de Chester et Flint ne aſcun deux. Et
ordeignes est per lauctorite suisdit, que
le treshoble et excellent prince Ed. le
fits premier engendrez du roye, prince
de Gales, Duke de Cornewal, e coũty
de Chester, aiet, pertue e entoye a luy e
a ses heirs, paines de gales Duke de
Cornewalle, e countye de Chester, ſ-
teants p̃mes fits engendrez du roye
Dengl, tout a chesc̃ tiel part des forfai
tures q̃z serront faits ou forfeits deins
les auantdits principalitie, duchy erle
dome, countes palatines ou aſt parcel
dasc deur en ſy ample e large fourme
come le roy doit ou poiet auoir tiel pte
de forfaiture en aſt aut lieu per reaſo
dasc act en cell p̃sent pliament fait, aſt
act, ou ordinaunce au contrarie fait ou
affaire en cell p̃sent parliament nient
obstant. Pureu auxi que cell act, par
la diuision ou plicion dasc forfaiture en
dro contenues, nentende pas a ou par
aſcun forfeiture deſtre eſue ou fait de-
yns les liberties ou fraunchises de Wil-
liam leuesque de Dureſme. Et ordeine

est

Durham

eſt per la dit guarantie q̄ ſoit leuesq; de
Durafm, e ſes ſucceſſors, ouesq; de Dur-
reſme, a entiers touts lour particūs e pos-
ſeſſions q̄ils auiendront deuns lendits li-
bertes e franchiſes, en ſi large fourm
come le roy aūs ou doit aū en aſt auāt
lieu p̄ vertue de ce p̄ſent act. Pourueu
touts foitz q̄ ne ceſt ſute, ne nul autre
ordinance ou eſtatut fait ou affaire
en ce p̄ſent parlement extend al dam ou
p̄iudice ne en aſt̄ maū ſoit damageous
ou p̄iudicial a le Abbot del monaſter

Weſtm.

de Weſtm pur le tēps eſteant, ou al ab-
bot e couēt de le monaſterie pur le tēps
eſteāt, ne au aſt̄ p̄ſon ou p̄ſons pour le
tēps demurrants reſeants ou eſteants
deins ūn monaſtery, ou deins aſt lieu
ou lour p̄teignts al dit monaſterie, ou
de deins aſt auk lieu ou lieux deins le p̄
cinct ſes ou franchiſe del dit abbot ou
del dit couent ne nul aſt des droits p̄e-
uileges, libertes, franchiſes, immuni-
tes ou aūtres choſes q̄ le roy ou aſcun de
ſes grantors, p̄deceſſors ou poſſeſſors
del roiale eſtate e Corone Dengl, e ab
bot et couent del dit monaſterie e lour
ſucceſſours ioinctm̄ ou ſeueralm̄et en
aſt̄ maū ey deuāt grantz ou en aſt ma
ner ey deuant apertenāts. Et auxi pur

Weſtm.

dem q̄ le abbot du dit monaſtery, e le co
mēt de ſu le monaſterie, e lour ſucceſ-
ſors aient teignēt et entoiēt entierm̄et
franchiſat cometteūt, e effectuoulm̄et
touts les dits droits droitures p̄uile-
ges, libertes, frācheſes, immunities, et
tout autre choſe en fourme ſuſdit as eux
grātz, p̄cēz noū ou nouns de ſeuer al
mēt ou appelis ioinctm̄, ou ſeueral
mēt en aſcūs lres en eſcript ou faits

Franchelis

aſt̄ act, ordinance ou eſtatute fait ou e
fait en auk maū, ou choſe contrary ni
ent cōtriſeāt. Pourueu touts iours q̄ ceſt
act, ne nul aūt act ordinaunce ou eſtat
fait ou affait en cē p̄ſent eſcrit al dam
ou p̄iudice, ne en aſt̄ maū ſoit damage
aous ou p̄iudicial al deān pur le temps
& Martyns eſteāt del frāk chapel de roy de ſ. Mar-

tin le grāt de lōdres ou
pit pur le tēps eſteāt
& al ſeiſon ou p̄ſons pur le
nēt e reſeants deins le
le chapel, ou deins aſt lieu
tins le p̄cinct de, ou ſeruāts
deān ou des dits deān e chap
cun des dits lres, p̄uileges
frāchiſes immunities
roy ou p̄ aſt de ſes p̄decē
ſors ou poſſeſſors de
corone Dengl, as deāns
dit chapel e lour ſucceſſors
ſeuerallm̄ en aſt maū gra
aſt maū ey deuāt apertenāts. Et
pur ceo q̄ le deāne del dit
deān e chapel de ūn le chapel
nēt et enioyent entierm̄t fra
mer teūt, e effectuoulm̄t
p̄uileges, libertes, frācheſes
ties, e tout auk choſe e forſ
grāts p̄ cēz noū ou nouns
noſm̄ ou appelles ioinctm̄ ou
mēt en aſcūs lres ou eſcript
aſt̄ act ordinance eſtatute
fait en auk maū ou choſe
ēt cōtriſeāt. An. 17. E. 4. ca.

4.1 ¶ An. 11. R. 3. ca. 8. an act
ÿ marchāts of Italy ſhould
marchādiſes within eight
employ ÿ money bȳ Engliſ
diſe, & ÿ no marchant ſtrāger
haſt or ſoiorne wᵗ any ſtrāger
ther vētrey &c. vpō penaltie, &
ticles againſt bying of ſoall
And an. 11. R. 3. ca. 8. is a part
againſt ſtrāgers for bying
but. alſmuch of the ſtatute
thoſe maūs, is repeled by

4.2 ¶ Nul marchaūt eſtra
le feſt de paſq; ou puis
mes ſi ceo eſt encontre
dus aſt maūs ceūtaines
nilles ou autres pur retourner
res de quir, lumbes, pouches,
gantz, coſtes, hāgers, forrs
tettes, appelles bukram

to grãt to his said beseechers, Marchãts of Italy, his letts of safe condut & letters patents suerly to be enioyed, according to the tenours therof the aboue said act & actes notwithstãding, in as ample wise as though they had neuer ben had nor made. And ✠ 7 ca. 10 [illegible] 44. ¶ The saide acte made the 7th yere of king E. the fourthe, 1. 441. before 40. with al thinges compriſed in the same touching the prentices. (1. in the saide act of 17. E. 4 ca. 1. before 40. and eny prouiſion made in the same be good, & effectual and to endure for euer. Also it is enacted by the saide auctoritie, that eny marchant of Ireland, Jernesa & Garnesa, that bringeth any marchandiſe into this realme, shal emploie the money receiued for the same marchandiſe his reſonable expenſes deduced vpon the commodities of this lande, or els without fraud put the same money in due payment within this realme. The said emploiment or paiement to be proued as is aforesaid. (1. in the said act of 17. E. 4 ca. 1. before 40.) vpon paine of forfeiture of the value of the marchãdiſe so brought into this land. And it is ordeined by the said auctoritie, that euerye cuſtomer or controller shall take ſufficient ſuertie, for euery of the said marchant vitailer or other eſtranger, to employ the value of the same marchandiſe, or to putte the same money for the marchandiſes receiued in due payement his reſonable expẽſes al way deducted, vpon paine of forfaiture of the value of the said marchandiſes thone halfe of the said forfaiture to the king, thother halfe to the wiue that will ſue. This to begin & take effecte at the feaſt of Chriſtmas next comyng an. 3. ✠ 7 ca. 3. [illegible] 45. ¶ Euery Engliſh man being the kings true liege man, from henceforthe haue free paſſage, reſorte, course & entercourſe into the saide coſtes of Flanders, Holland, Zelãd, Brabãt, or other pla-

ces

Nettes

Cuſtome,

Irelande &c.

Employ,

Paiement,

Forf.

Cuſtomer,

Suertie.

Paiement,

Fort,

Free courſe

Martes

dell

without exaction.

Marckes

Exactiõ.

Marck of Fork.

Triall,

ties thereto nigh adioyninge vnder the
bollace of ȳ said archebiskis to ȳ martes
ther hereafter to be holden, with his or
their marchandiles goodes and wares
there to bye and sell and make their or
changes freely as his or their plesure
wout exaction, like imposicion, extor-
cion, or contribucion to be had, levyed,
taken or preued of them, or of anye of
them roboye or by any englith perſone
or plons to his or their avoide vſe, or to
the vſe of the said fraternitie or felowſhip
or of any other like, except only x.
marckes sterling. And ȳ no plone En-
glish as is above rehersed, hereafter take
to his p̄one vſe or to the vſe of the said
fraternitie or felowſhip therof any o-
ther English perſon of what estate de-
gree or condicion that he be of, to al way
ȳ he be the king our soueraigne lordes
true liege man, any time, exaction, im-
posicion or contribucion for his liberty
or fredome to bye and sel any goodes,
wares or marchaundiſes in or at anye
of ȳ said martes more or above ȳ sum
of x. marckes sterling onely vpon paine
of forfeiture to our said soueraine lord
for euery time ȳ he doth the contrarye
of this act, xl. li. also to be lait to ȳ pey
greued in this behalf. x. time; so much
as he contrary to this p̄sent act taketh
of him. And ȳ the saide peties so greued
shal haue in this behalf an accõ of det
for the said forfeit ate ofr. tymes in a-
ny of ȳ kinges courtes, within this re-
alme by bylle, plaint, bill, or informa-
cion. And suche pres to be made in the
same as is or ought to be made in or
vpon an accion of det, at the comon law
and the triall therof to be had in suche
shire citie, towne or place where ȳ said
accion is cõmenced or sued. And ȳ the
defendant in any such accion be not ad-
mitted to longe ȳ his layne, nor none ef-
foin or protection be for such persõ at an
martes at the tyme in ȳ behalfe. And

46 ¶ An. 25. H. 8. [illegible]
ȳ the king during his [illegible]
clamation by his letters [illegible]
repele ȳ act made. And [illegible]
ȳ bringing in of wynes, [illegible]
made since ȳ beginninge of [illegible]
ment for the restreint of Engl[illegible]
chaundiſe to be caried out of the [illegible]
ȳ for the restreint of outward [illegible]
diſes to be brought into this realm, [illegible]
also to reuine those statutes &c.

47 ¶ That it shal not be lawfull [illegible]
for any person or plonnes [illegible]
from, and after the first day of [illegible]
ber next comminge, to lade or [illegible]
cause to be taken or put, aboorde [illegible]
wharfe, keye, or other place [illegible]
into any ship, vessell, crayer, [illegible]
bottome, any goodes, wares [illegible]
chaundiſes wthin this realme [illegible]
your highnes subiects only [illegible]
to be transported in any place [illegible]
ties beyonde ȳ sea, or into the [illegible]
of Scotland, or to take up, discharge
lay on land or cause or procure to be [illegible]
up or discharged, out of anye [illegible]
ship, Crayer, vessel or bottome [illegible]
not in a leke or wake, and [illegible]
any goodes, wares or marche[illegible]
whatsoeuer. ¶ Wille taken by [illegible]
your highnes subiectes, & [illegible]
cepted, to be brought from [illegible]
beyond the sea, or the realme of [illegible]
land, by way of marchandiſe, [illegible]
lyen in the day light, ȳ is to [illegible]
forth day of March, vnto ȳ last [illegible]
tember, betwixt the same [illegible]
sonne setting, & from the last [illegible]
ber, vnto the first of March, [illegible]
houres of seuen in the morning [illegible]
done at the discrecion, iudge[illegible]
some such open places, keye[illegible]
places, keyes, or wil harbo[illegible]
highnes, your heires & [illegible]
shall in thiſ yere the sayde last [illegible]
September, wherfore all [illegible]
point by vertue of your [illegible]

...ions, within youre ...of London, Southamp... Rye, Winchester, Salve... the suburbes of the same & ...ham and in some opē place, ...Hauen, places Keyes, or ...all other portes, creekes ...Roades, Hull onelye ex... a Customer, comptrol... Surueyor of suche Portes Ha... Creekes or Roades, and euerye ...or the seruauntes of anye of ...by the space of tenne yeres, ...beene accustomably resident ...shalbee resident vpponne ...forfeiture of all suche goodes ...or marchaundises so laden or ...contrarye to the true mea... ...this acte or the value thereof. ...be it further enacted by thauc... aforesayde, that no maner of per... or persones, after the sayd day ...receyue or take into any ship, cra... other vessell, any goodes, wares ...marchaundises (except before excep... ...be transported into any place ...the sea or into the realme of ...by waye of Marchaundise ...shall discharge and laye on lande ...anye shippe, Craier or other bes... goodes, wares or marchan... (except before excepted) beynge ...from anye place beyond the ...out of the realme of Scotland, ...of marchādise in any other place ...or at anye other howers or ...then is before limited and ap... vpponne paine that the o... owners maister or maisters, ...persone or persones, which ...charge or guydynge of anye ...shippe, Craier or Vessell, or of ...goodes, during and for ...shal forfait & lose for euery ...C li. of lawfull money of ...And bee it further enacted ...aforesaide that no mai-

ster shipper, or purser, or other persone or persounes, taking charge of the vi... age, or of the marchauntes goodes, shall after the saide daye, receiue or take into anye shippe, Craier or other vessell anye goodes, wares or mar... chaundise, (except before excepted) to be caried or transported into any of the parties beyond the sea, or into the re... alme of Scotland before he shall haue signified to the Customer of the Port, wher he ladeth, and other officers ther in the open Custome house if any such bee there, or els where the saide offy... cers theire deputies or seruaunts or a... nye of them bee or shalbee vsually re... sident, that hee entendeth too lade, and to what place hee intendeth to passe, nor shall after his or theire ful lading departe out of the Porte, Creeke, or Streame where he shal so lade, before he dose in like maner signifie vnto the Customer and other officers as is a... foresayd, of his ladyng and what mar... chauntes and other persons shal haue lading with him, or in his ship, Craier vessell, or Bottome. And further true... lye doe aunswere to such questions as shalbe ministred to him or them bi the customer or other officers cōcerninge such wares or marchaundises, as hee shal haue laden being examined vppō his or their othe, or otherwise in the o... pen custome house, or otherwise as is aforesaide, vppon paine to forfeit for e... uerye sythe defaulte not truelye aduer... tisinge nor aunsweringe as is afore... sayde a hundred pounde. And be it fur... ther enacted by the auctoritie aforesaid that no owner, maister, purser, or o... ther person taking charge of any ship, craier, vessell or bottome, wherein a... nye goodes, wares, or marchaundy... ses, except before excepted, shalbe ladē and brought into the parties beyond the Sea, or the Realme of Scotlande, shall

Maister ship... per.

Deputie,

Depart

Customer,

Question

Othe.

Examined.

Commence

Declare.

Names.

Port.

Denizen, Stranger, Carre.

that after the saide daye discharge into any lighter or bottome, & lay on lande or procure, cause or willingly suffer to be discharged into any lighter or bottome, & to be laid on lande out of suche ship, craier, vessel or botome any goodz wares or marchandise whatsoever before such owner, maister, or purser, or other person or persones, taking charge of the ship, Craier, Bottome or vessell, or the marchants goodes, for the viage shal haue signified & declared to the customer or other officer of the port, haue or Creeke, wher he arriueth, the names of euy of the marchants or laders. And shal haue truely answered to such questions & interogatorie, touching or concerning such goodes, wares or marchandise, as shalbe then laden in anye such shippe, vessel, or bottome, as shal be to him ministred by suche customer or other officer openlye in the custome house, or in suche other places as is aforesaid, upon his or their othe, if nede so require, upon paine that euery suche maister purser, or other plon or plones taking charge of such ship, craier, or other vessel, for that viage shal forfeite & lose for euery such defaut not truely answering or answering as is aforesaide an hundred pounde. And be it further enacted by the auctorite aforesaid that from & after the said day, no plon denizen ne straunger doe take upon him to enter or doe, or cause to be entred in to bookes of any customer, or other officer or officers, of any port or hauen, win this realme, or his or their deputie or deputies, fermar or fermars anye maner goodes, wares or marchandises whatsoever, comming or broughte into your highnes realme from any parties beyond sea, or from the realme of Scotlande or going or to bee transported out of the same youre highnesse realme, into any the partes beyonde sea or into the realme of Scotlande, in the name or names of any [illegible] or persons them the bere [illegible] or officers of the same [illegible] or marchandises being [illegible] gained or contracted, for or [illegible] ne other person or plons, [illegible] entre, or before the arrival of [illegible] wares or marchaundise in the [illegible] beyond the Sea, upon paine of [illegible] ture of the value of the goodes [illegible] tred. And be it further enacted by the auctorite aforesaid, that if any [illegible] ger, crane kepe, sercher, [illegible] weighter or other officer, [illegible] to the subsidie custome, or [illegible] doe at any time after the said daye [illegible] sent or knowe any offence or [illegible] be committed or done contrarie [illegible] true meaning of this act, or any [illegible] therin contained, & do not [illegible] moneth next after knowledge [illegible] had, disclose the same to the [illegible] tomer or other officer of the port [illegible] or within whose office or charge [illegible] such offence shalbe committed [illegible] or els to the Lord Treasorer, [illegible] cellour, under Treasourer, or [illegible] Barons of Thescheker or the [illegible] generall for the time being, shal [illegible] ry such concelement, or not [illegible] such offence as is aforesaid, shall [illegible] lose C.li. of good and lawful [illegible] Englande.

And be it further enacted by the auctorite aforesaid, that the custome Hull, shall haue a seruaunt or [illegible] continuallye resident at the [illegible] Poole, and euerye other Custome comptroller, and sercher of euery [illegible] shal from and after the day [illegible] assigne and appoint, two and [illegible] of the places above mentioned, [illegible] all and euery Port, Creeke or [illegible] where the seruant or anye of the [illegible] bene continually resident by the [illegible] of teinne yeares, or hereafter shall [illegible] is aforesaide, one able and [illegible]

…t at the leaſt, and that …ery of the cuſtomers, …erchers as all & euery …tie or deputies, ſeruãt …hal from time to tyme, …their diligent attendance …times and places afore …awel in the cuſtome houſe …where, as it ſhalbe moſte expe…dient for ỳ ſpedy diſpatche …chant and his goodz, wares …dyſe, and for the due exe…cucion in ſuche thinges as to …them ſhal appertain wout con…ſent, or conſenting to any thing …things, which may be to the hurte …damage of youre highnes, youre …ſucceſſours in the iuſte aunci…ent of your highnes due cuſtomes …subſidies, vpon paine that euerye …cuſtomer, comptroller & ſearcher, …forfaite and loſe for euery offence …by them committed or don, his …or their office or offices, and a n…other pounde of lawfull money of …England, the moitie of all which for…feitures ſhalbee to youre highnes youre …heires and ſucceſſours, and the other moi…tie to them that will ſue for the …ſame in youre highnes courtes …of eſſoine, protection, wager …of iniunction ſhalbee admitted …or allowed. And where of late yeres …there hath bene much greater quanti…tie of wynes brought into thys …realme then in times paſt, hath bene …vſed, which bene alſo brought into …the ſame place, where the wine …called malueſey, is brought …of the ſame nature of grape. And …leſt either by negligence, ig…norance or corruption of the officers, …there may not bene ſuche cuſtome and …ſubſidie paied for the ſame, to ỳ vſe …of youre highnes, & your progenitours …as hath ben ought of berye ryghte to …be paied for ſuche ſweete wynes, cõ…ming through the ſtraygh̃tez, commõ…ly called the ſtraightes of Marroke, o…therwiſe mallegaye, to the grete loſſe …and hinderance of your highnes and …the burden of vs your louing ſubiec…tes, for thauoiding of al ambiguitye …and doubtes, and to thintent the offy…cers may more certeinly know what …they ought to receiue for ſuche kynd & …nature of marchandice. Be it enacted …and declared by this preſent act, and by …thauctoritie aforeſaide, ỳ like cuſtome …and ſubſidy, is of very right to be paid …and ſhal from henceforth bee paide for …ſuch ſweete wines as is aforeſaide, as …is, & hath bene accuſtomed to be payde …for Malueſles, any negligence, none …paiment, vſage or cuſtome, to the con…trary in anye wiſe not withſtandinge. …Sauing to al and euerl Lord marcher …and other perſon or perſons, whatſoe…uer body politike or corporate all and …euery ſuche right, title and intereſt, as …they or any of them, haue and of right …ought to haue in ỳ paiment or hauing …of anye fraunchese, liberty cuſtome & …ſubſidie, or any of them any thinge in …this act to the contrarie notwithſtan…dinge. Prouided alwaies and bee it e…nacted, that it ſhall bee lawfull to ſhip …lade and tranſport into the portes, be…yond the ſea, all maner of Corne and …Graine out of the counties of Norfolk …and Suffolke & ether of them, at ſuch …places as heretofore hath bene accuſto…med and betweene the holders in this …acte appointed, when the ſame corne …and Grayne ſhall not exceede the ſeue…rall prices, mencyoned in the ſtatute …made in the fyfte and firſt yeare of our …late Soueraygne Lorde Kynge Ed…warde the firſt intytuled an act againſt …regrators, forſtallers, and engrollers, …the cuſtomes and ſubſidies therefore …due, beelnge well and truelye payde, …anye thynge in thys acte or anye other …acte or ſtatute to the contrarye notwi…ſtanding

Cuſtome. Subſidie.

Carry.

Angleley. Carnarnan. Flynt.

standinge. Prouided alwaies that this acte, nor anye thinge therin cõtained be not prejudiciall or hurtefull, to the Ile of Angleley the shires of Carnarnan and Flinte, in Northewales. But that the inhabitaunttes thereof & euerye of them, maye receyue, lade, & discharge, accordinge to their olde aũcyente vse, customes or lyberties, graũted to them or anye of theire predecessours, by the late kinge of famous memorye, Kinge Henrye the eighte, or anye other his progenitours. So that they and euerye of them paye the customes and subsidies that shalbee due and discharge, and lade wõin the times and howres, before mencioned, anye thinge in this presente acte to the contrarye notwithstandynge. An. 1. Eliz. capitulo. 11.

48 ¶ It maye be enacted .&c. that yt shall not bee lawefull to or for anie maner person or personnes what socuer, from and after the firste daye of Maye nexte comminge, to make anye peltes, that is to saye, to pull, sheare, clipe, or take awaye the woll of anye Sheepe skinne or lambe skine or too bye anye skine of any Stagge Hinde, Bucke, Doe, Goote, Faune, or Kidde, or the peltes or skinnes of anye of them, vnlesse suche personne or persons so making anye peltes, or byeng such skines as is aforesaide, do make or cause too bee made therof tawed or lawfully tãned leather or parchemente, or otherwise conuerte the same into semities paneles, or other their owne necessaries, vppon paine that euerye person so makinge peltes or byenge anye of the skinnes or peltes aforesaid, contrarye to the meaninge of this acte, shall forfaite and lose the value of all suche peltes or skinnes so made and bought and .x.s.vi.d. for euerye skyne or pelte so boughte, or pelte so made, as is aforesaide. And beit further enacted, ỳ it shall not bee lawefull too any personne or personnes whatsoeuer from and after the feaste of the Natiuitie of our Lorde God next comminge, to lade or cause or procure any shippe, or conuey, or cause or procure to bee shipped or conueyed, in any shippe boate, or vessell, on the sea, or in or vppon anye riuer, creke, or place, within the dominions of Englande and Walles, or anye of them, anye maner of sheepeskinnes, woolles, shorelinges, morelinges, or skinnes of anye stagge, hinde, buck, doe, goate, faune, or kydde, or the or skinnes, of anye of them or the fleshe made of them or any of them thentent to transport or cary the into anye the partes beyond the seas there to bee vttered, bartred, or by waye of marchandise or otherwise vppon payne of forfaiture of all skinnes or peltes, boughte laden shipped or transported contrary to the meaninge of this acte, or the value them, and also .iii.s.vi.d. of lawfull money of Englande, for euerye skinne, morelinge, pelte or skinne saide, boughte laden shipped, or ported, contrarye to the true of this presente acte, the moytye which forfaitures, shalbe to our moste dreaded soueraine Lady the Queenes highnes her heires and successours and the moity to him or thẽ that will sue for same by accõ bil, plaint information or otherwise, in any of ỳ Queenes highnes courtes: In which accõ ignc, ptecciõ or iniũcion shalbe graunted or allowed. Prouided alwaies shal & may be lawful to ỳ maior of ỳ staple, ỳ marchaũts of the staple vpõ Tine, Hartilpole, and Berwike their seruãts, factors & attornies ry of thẽ to cary & trãspo all such lawful wares as here to for they haue accustomed & lawfull might in this act to ỳ contrarye notwithstandinge.

anñ 5. Eliz ca. 2. Se Eliz 2 ca

Money.2.
Passage.6.
Purueiours.11.
Recog.1.2.3.5.7.
Repele.3.
Robery.5.
Safeconduites.2.
Sca.1
Shippes.5.6.10.
Staple.1.7.11.12.
4.6. 16.18.21.
4. Tares.31.
7.8.14. Tythes.10.
Vitailes.1.
14. Wines.6.9.10.
10. 15.23.
3. Wolles.5.9.30.
38. 43.
¶ Mercers.
Oyers.38.
¶ Meſne.

In capitales domini diſtrigũt
feodum ſuum p̃o conſuetudini-
bus et ſeruicijs ſibi debitis, & me
dius ſit qui tenentem acquietaꝫ
cum non iaceat in oꝛe tenentis
quam diſtrictionem replegiauerit
vere demandam capitalis domini
qui aduocat in cuꝛ regis iuſtam diſ
tionem fieri ſuper tenentem ſuum
per medium, multi per huiuſmo-
diſtrictiones hucuſq; grauati extite-
runt, per hoc qꝺ medius licet haberet
quod diſtringi poſſet magnas fecit
moras antequam ad curiam bene-
ſi reſpondeꝝ huiuſmodi tenenti-
ſui de breue de medio per hoc eti
quod hoc ius fuit in caſu qñ medi⁹
habuit, in caſu etiam quando teñ
ſolebat facere capitali domino
conſuetudines erack & capitaꝯ dñs
et conſ. debitas renuebat peꝛ
manum alterius quam p ma
ſuum tenentis sui, et ſic amiſe-
runt huiuſmodi tenentes in dominico,
terraꝫ ſuaꝝ aliq̃n ad temp⁹
non tempoꝛe ſuo, nec fuit antea

aliquod remedium in hoc caſu pꝛouiſũ
oꝛdinatum eſt, et pꝛouiſum in hoc caſu
remedium impoſſt̃ ſub hac foꝛma, qꝺ
quam cito hñodi tenens in dominico,
habens medium inter ipſum et capita
lem dominum diſtringitur, ſtatim per Diſtrein.
quirat ſibi tenens bꝛeue de medio. Et Writte.
ſi medius habens terram in eoꝺ̃ coñ Proces
diffugerit uſque ad magnam diſtricti-
onem, detur querenti in bꝛeui ſuo de
magna diſtrictioñ talis dies, ante cuⁿ
aduenium duo coñ teneantur et pꝛeci
piatur uic. quod diſtringat medium p Diſtreine.
magnam deſtrictionem, pꝛout in bꝛe-
ui continetur, et nihilominus dic̃ in
duobus plenis coñ ſolempnit̃ pꝛocla- Proclaime.
mare faciat, qꝺ hñoi medius ueniat
ad diem in bꝛeui cotent̃, reſponſurus
tenenti ſuo, ad quem diem ſi uenerit,
pꝛocedat placitum inter eos modo con
ſueto. Et ſi non uenerit, amittat huiuſ
modi medius ſeruicium tenentis ſui, & Forfeyndge.
amodo non reſpondeat ei tenens in a-
liquo, ſed omiſſo illo medio reſpondeat
capitali domino de eiſdem ſeruicijs et Seruices.
conſ. que pꝛius facere debuit pꝛedictus
medius. Nec habeat capitalis domin⁹ Lord.
poteſtatem diſtringendi, dum pꝛedict̃ Diſtrein.
tenens offerat ei ſeruicia debita et cõ- Offer.
ſueta. Et ſi capitalis dominus exigerit
plus quã medi⁹ ei facer̃ debeꝫ habeat More.
tenens in hoc caſu recꝛcionẽ quam ha Tenant.
beret medius. Si uero medius nihil ha
buerit in poteſtate regis nihilomin⁹ p
quirat tenenꝫ bꝛeue ſuum de medio ad Writte.
dic̃ illius coñ in quo diſtringit̃. Et ſi
vicecomes mandauerit qꝺ medius ni-
hil habet unde poteſt ſummoniri: nihi-
lominus ſequatur bꝛeue de attachia-
mento. Et ſi dic̃ mandauerit quod ni-
hil habet per quod poteſt atachiari. ni-
hilominus ſequatur bꝛeue de magna Proces.
diſtrictione, et fiat pꝛoclamacio in foꝛ- Proclame.
ma pꝛedicta. Si uero medius non ha-
beat terram in comitatu, in quo fit diſ
trictio, ſed habeat terram in alio coñ,
tũc ereat bꝛeue oꝛiginal̃ ad ſũmonẽꝺ Proces.

medium ad dic illius coñ in quo ſit diſ
trictio. Et cum teſtificatum fuerit per
illum vicecoñ, quod nihil habet i coñ
ſuo, ereat bzeue de iudicio ad ſum me-
diũ ad vicecomit illius coñ in quo teſ-
tificat fuerit quod habet teñ, & fiat ſec-
ta in illo coñ, quouſque peruenia tur
Pzoclame, ad magnam diſtrictionem, et pzocla-
macionem ſicut dictum eſt ſupza de me
dio habente terram in eodem coñ, in
quo ſit diſtrictio. Et nihilominus ſi
at ſecta in comitatu, in quo nihil habe-
at, ſicut dictum eſt ſupza de medio nihil
habente, quouſq; peruenia tur ad mag
nam diſtriccionem & pzoclamacionem
et ſic poſt pzoclamacionẽ in vtroq; coñ
Foziuge, factam, adiudicetur medius de feodo &
ſeruicio ſuo quietus. Et cum aliq̃n con
tingat, quod tenens in dominico feof-
Tenant. katus eſt ad tenend per mín' ſeruici-
um quam medius facere debet capita-
Pzoclam. li domino cum poſt huiuſmodi pzocla-
macionem attornatus ſit tenens capi-
tali domino, medio omiſſo, neceſſe ha-
Tenant. bet tenenz reſpondere capitali domino
Seruicis. de ſeruiciis et conſ. que medius ei pzi-
us facere debuit. Et poſtquam medi-
us veneř in cuř, et cognouerit, quod ac
Acquite. quietař debet tenentem ſuum vel ad-
iudicetur ad acquietand, ſi poſt huiuſ
modi cognitionem aut iudicium quere
monia peruenia t, quod medius non ac
Pzoces. quietat tenentem, tunc ereat bzeue de
iudicio, quod vicecomes diſtringat me
dium ad acquitand tenentem et ad eſ-
send cozam Juſtic. ad certum diem, ad
oſtendend quare pzius eum non acqui
etauit. Et cum ad diſtrictionem vene-
rit, audiatur querens, et ſi querens ve
rificare peterit, q̃d ipſum non acquieta
Dam. uit, ſatiſfaciat de dannis, et per iudici
Foziuger. um recedat tenens quietus de ſuo me-
dio et attornetur capitali domino. Et
ſi ad pzimam diſtrictionem non vene-
Pzoces. rit, ereat bzeue de alia diſtrictione, et
fiat pzclamacio, et poſtquam teſtificat
fuerit, pcedatur ad indiciũ ſicut ſuperi

us dictũ eſt. Et ſciendum eſt, quod pz
hoc ſtatutũ nõ excluduntur tenentes quos
habeant warrantiam, ſi de feodo ſuo
implacitentur ſuper medios ſuos & no
zũ heredi, ſecundũ quod pzius habuerunt
nec etiam excluduntur tenentes qui
ſequi poſſunt verſus medios ſuos, ſed
dum conſuetudinẽ pzius vſitatã habu
rint quod pzoceſſus eozũ plus valeat
antiquam conſ. quã par iſtud ſtatutum
Et ſciendũ eſt, quod per iſtud ſtatutum
non pzoudetur remedium quibuſdam
que medijs, ſed ſolummodo in caſibus
ſit vn⁹ mediuz tantũ inř dominũ &
tringentẽ & tenẽtẽ, & in caſu quando
diuz ill' eſt plene etař, & in caſu quo
nẽs ſine pjudic alteriuz quã medij
toznař ſe poteſt capitali dño, quod
eſt p mulierib⁹ tenentib⁹ in dot, &
nentib⁹ p legẽ Anglie, vel alíř ten
minũ vite, vel p feodũ talliatũ, ſ' p
liquib⁹ cauſis nõdũ eſt pviſum
diũ ſed deo dãte aliaz pvidebit in
He execucion. 3.

¶ *Meſengers.*

He hozſes. 1. Merchantes. 4.

¶ *Meſures.*

He Lete. 1.
Weighes and meaſures in all.

¶ *Middelſex.*

He Exigent 5. Juſtices of pa
Vtlarie. 5. Painpſile. 7.
Juſtice of allſe. 2.

¶ *Milez.*

He appzowmẽt. 2. Perſorde. 6.
Pzohibicion. 4.
Dzapzy. 56. Saple. 22.
Fozeſt. 12. Surueiours. 2.
Giggemilles. 1. Weres. 8.

¶ *Mint.*

He Eſchange. 6.
Golde & ſilner. 8. 9. Money in all.

Misprision.
Imprisonment. London.2.
Treason.18.19,
20.23.
Triall.10.11.
12.14.
Moderata misericordia.
*Inducement.*1.

Monasteries, Abbeis, Priores Colledges, Chapelles, hospitales Chaunteries, and their Abbotes priours & governours, and their possessions & goodes of the premisses and religious personnes.

Depredaciones vel rapine aliq̃ fiant abbatibus, vel aliis prælatis ecclesiasticis, et ipsi⁹ sun̄ de hu iusmodi depredacionibus prosequi fuerint, et mortę pręueniantur an finem iudicium inde fuerint assecuti heredes eorum habeãt actiones ad sua ecclesie sue de manibus hutusmo di tranſgr repetenđ. Similem insuper habeant actionem suck de his qui do mui sue et ecclesie recent ante obitum predecessorum suorum per hutusmodi delictum fuerint subtract licet prędicti predecessores sui tus suum prosequi non fuerint in vita sua. Si autem in terris et ten̄ hutusmodi religiosorũ, in quibus eorum prælati obierint seisit de iure ecclesie sue, aliqui se intrudant tempore vacationis, successores, de quibus habeant de seisina sua recuperationis, et adiudicentur eis damna sua sint in nova disseisina adiudicari consuerunt. Marle. Capitulo. 19.

Cl. Quet le roye et commaunde que la pees de seinte Eglise, et de la terre soyt bien garđ et mainten en toutes poynts, et qui comẽn̄ proyt suck soyt fait a toutes, auci bien as poures come as riches, sauns, regarđ de nully et pour ceo que les abbes, et les religious de la terre sunte eliys surcharges et greues malement par la venue des graundes gentes et dauters, que lour byens ne sufficient a eux meismes, par que les religious sounte cy abbatus et enpoures quil̃z ne potent eux meismes sustenir ne la charyte quyl̃z soylent fayre. Purueu est que nul beigne maunger, herberger, ne giser a meason de religion ou dautre auowson que ỹ le sien, al costages de la meason, sil ne soyt prye par le gouernour de meason auaunte quil beigñ. Et qui nul a ses costages ỹ mesñ ne entre ne beigñ giser encount la volunte ceux de la meason. Et par cel estat nentenđ pas le roye, q̃ grace de hospitalite soyt sustreite as beloignes, ne qui les auowes des measones les puissent per lour souent venus, sur charger ne destrue. Purueu est enement qui nulle graunde ne peti per colour de patente, ou despecialty, ou par auter affiaunce, ne per auter enchesõ ne courge ẽ aukē parke, ne pesche ỹ aut biuer, ne beigñ maliger de herberger en mesõ ne en mañ de plate ne de hõe de religion, ne dauter encounter le volunte le seignour ou le bailiffe, ne as costages le seignour, ne a son colle demesne. Et sil beygne ou enter par le gree ou sans le gree le seignour ou le bailiffe, nulle seruñ huis ne fenestre, ne nul maner de terrñ ne fait ouerer, ne ỹ pescher par soy ne par auter, ne nulle maner de vitaill ne auter chose prę igñ par colour de achate ne autrement. Et qui nul face batter blee, ne prender ble ne nulle maner de vitaill, ne les auks biens de nulli prælate, home de religiõ ne de auter ne de clerke ne de ley, par colour de achate ne autrement encoster la volunte et le cõge de celuy a qui la chose serra, ou de gardein deins villez marchandez ou ỹ boz. Et que nulle preigne chinalz, boeffes, chares, ne charettes, neffes, ne bateur, a fair cariage sauns le boñ volunte ỹ celuy a que les choses serront. Et si il par la bone vo-

Lodgings
Destroyed
Parke, Hunt, Lodge,
Lode.
Open Fyshe Vitaile. Puruieours.
Corne, Vitaile.
Boyles Vessell. Cariage

Payement, lante de celui le face, lors maintenañt face son gree, solonque le couenaunte fayte enter eux et ceux qui viendrount encountre les establysshementes auãdits, et de ceo soyente attaynts, soiẽt

Imprisk. adiudges a la prison le Roye, et illonques soient reintes et punis solonque la quantytye et le maner du trespas, et solonque ceo que le roye en sa court verra que bien soyt. Et fait allauer que

Trespas. si ceux a que le trespas soyt fayt, voillent suer les damages que ilz auerõ receu, lour serra agarde et restoye au

s, Dam. double. Et ceux qui le trespas aueront fait soient ensemente punis en le maner auauntdyt. Et si nul ne voill' suer eit le Roye la suite, come de chose fayt encounter son defence, et encounter sa

Enquere. peas. Et le Roye fra inquire de an en an, si come il quidra que bien soyt, que ũ gentes eient tyel trespas fayte. Et

Endite ceux, queux serrount enditez par celz inquestes, serrount attaches et distreignñ

Dyocess. par le graunde distresse de vener a certayne iour, qui conteignñ lespace dune moys, en la court del Roye, ou la ou luye plerra. Et si ceux ne veigne a cell iour, ils serrount auterfoites de rechef distreignñ par mesme distrẽ de veñ a vn autre iour que conteignñ lespace de sire semaignes. Et si ceux adonques ne vepynount, soient aiudges come attaintes et rendente le dauble, per le suit del

b. Dam. Roy, a ceux queux le dañ aueront receu, et soyent greuemente reintes solone le maner del trespas. Et le Roye defendñ et cõmaundñ, qui nul deformes

No hurte ne face mal, dañ ne greuaunce a nul home de religion, parson de sainte Esglise, ne auter par encheson ou ceo que ilz eient denye lostell' ou le mañgeour a nully, ou par encheson de ceo que ascun soyt pleint en Courte de ceo quil soyt greue des ascuns choses auauntdites, et si ascun le face, et de ceo soyt

Lodgiage. attainte soyt encurrue la payne auañdit. Et est purueu ẽ les pointes, auañ-

dites lient auri bien nous [illegible]
Justices de foxestes, et [illegible]
tices, come auters gentes. Et [illegible]
pointes auauntdites soient [illegible]
nes, garders, et terus. Si [illegible]
sur le greue forfaiture qui [illegible]
abbe, priour home de religion, [illegible]
dascun de eux, ou de aut[illegible], ne [illegible]
home encounter la fourme [illegible]
Et que null' ennoier meañ ne [illegible]
noir de religion ne de auter [illegible]
cheuals, ou chiens a soiourñ, ne [illegible]
receiue, et qui la fra pur ceo que [illegible]
encounter la defence et le com[illegible]
dement le roye il serra punis [illegible]
ment. Encore est purueu que [illegible]
ne herbergent oue nully ou[illegible]
que sinke ou sire chiuals, ne que [illegible]
greuent la gente de religion ne [illegible]
par lour souent venir, ou giser a [illegible]
meaſons, ne a lour manors. [illegible]

3 Petit, quod dominus rex et [illegible]
magnates non onerent domos [illegible]
osas, vel ecclesiasticas personas [illegible]
zodijs, pensionibus vel perhen[illegible]
nibus faciend̃ in domibus religiosis
aijs locis ecclesiasticis, carens [illegible]
quis sibi mittend̃, cum per hoc [illegible]
domus depauperentur, cultusque [illegible]
ninus hac parte diminuatur, et [illegible]
ter huiusmodi onera compellantur [illegible]
pissime presbiteri et alij ministri [illegible]
stastici diuinis officijs deputati a [illegible]
recedere suprad̃. Responsio. Placet [illegible]
mino regi quod super contentis in [illegible]
rione de cetero inuebite non [illegible]
tur. Et si per magnates aut alios [illegible]
tra fiat, habeant inde remedium [illegible]
formam statutorum tempore [illegible]
E. regis patris domini regis nunc [illegible]
torum, et fiat consimile remedium [illegible]
corodijs, et pensionibus per [illegible]
nem eractis de quibus non fit [illegible]
in statutis. Articuli cleri. Ca. [illegible]

4 Anñ. 25. E. 1. a statut [illegible]
intituled. Statutũ de asportat religiosorũ edit Anno 25. E. 1. apud [illegible]

ꝙ that no payemente
bee paide or sente by a
house to anye superiour
of England, nor that anye reli-
shall goe oute to a visitacion,
any religious out of Englād
anye tare or payne vpon a-
religious house in Englande vp
of all that they may for
to religious aliens their
in Englande &c. And in ꝑ
matter concerninge the seales
of Cisterciens and ꝑor
ordinaries.

Par ces que Erchevesques euel
abbeys, priours, dames de religi
autres ounte esse auaunte ces
graundement greues par pri-
des roys qui lour ounte pries per
maces pour lour clerkes
lour seruauntes pur grasles
pensions, prouendres, esglises, & co
mint que ils ne poyente rien do
ne soyge as ceur qui lour auoyente
ne as lour amys a graūde char
dāh de cur, le Roy ne voet deso
pries, mes la ou il deuer. An. 1. E. 3
fol. 1. ca. 10.

Estatute nadgaires fayte et
a kardolles. 6. (s. an. 31. E. 1. be-
4.) que les religiouses, ne facente
ouk le mear, soyt maintenus
et temi en touts poynte Anñ
1. E. 1. ca. 3.

Un estatute fayte a kardolles
temps meisme le roye apel. (s. an. 35
1. de roy. 4.) en quel est cōtenus, que
de religion ne facent apporte
en son royalme, soyt tenus gardes et
en toutes poyntes. Anno.
1. ca. 4.

Un. 4. H. 5. ca. vltimo, it is enac,
that the kinge shall haue the pol
lions of priors aliens if they be no
denizened.

This maiesty shal haue & ēioy to hi
& to his heirs for euer al & singul' suche

monasteries, priories, and other relig-
gious houses of monkes, Chanons, &
Nonnes of what kindes or diuersities
of habites, rules or order, soeuer, they
be called or named, which haue not in
landes tenements, rentes, tithes, por-
cions & other hereditaments, aboue ꝑ
clere yerely value of CC. pound. And CC. li.
in like maner shall haue & enioy al the
sytes and circuites, of euery suche reli-
gious houses, & al & singuler ꝑ manor
graunges, meses, lands, tenemts rents Landes.
reuersions, seruices tythes, pensions,
churches chappels, aduowsons, patro-
nages, annuities, rightes, condicions, Rightes
and other hereditaments, appertayninge
or belonging to euery suche monaste-
rie, priorie, or religiouse house, not hau-
ing as is aforesaid, aboue ꝑ said clere
yerly value of CC. pound in as large
and ample maner as the abbottes, pri
ours, abbesses, & other gouernours of
such monasteries, priories, & other reli
gious houses nowe haue or ought too
haue the same, in the rights of theire
houses. And that also hys highnes
shall haue toe hym and toe hys heires
all and singuler suche monasteryes,
abbeys, & priores whiche at any time Abbeis &c.
within one yeare nexte before the ma- One yere.
kinge of this acte hathe beene geuen
and graunted toe his maiestye by any
abbotte, priour, abbesse, or priorelle,
vnder theyr couent seale, or that other
wyse hathe beene suppressed or dissol-
ued, and all and singuler the manors
landes tenementes, rents reuersions, Landes.
tythes, pencions porcyons, churches,
chappells, aduowsonnes patronages,
ryghtes, entries, condicions, and al o- Rightes
ther interesse and hereditamentes, to
the same Monasteries, Abbeis, and
priories, or to anye of them apperteyn-
ning or belonginge. To haue and toe
hold all and singuler the premisses w̄
al their rights ꝓfits iurisdiciōs & cōmo

Qq. iij. dities

vities vnto the kinges maiestie and his
heires and assignes for euer, to do and
vse therwith his and their owne willes
to the pleasure of almightye God, and
to the honour and profit of this realm
And bee it &c. that all and euerye per-
and persones bodies politike whiche
nowe haue or hereafter shall haue any
Lres patēts letters patentes of the kinges high-
nesse of anye of the sites, circuits, ma
nours landes, tenementes reuercions
seruices, tithes, pensions, porciōs, chur
ches chappels, aduowsōs, patronages
tithes, entries, condicions, interest, or
other hereditamentes, whiche apper-
tayned to anye monasteries, abbeyes,
or priories heretofore geuē or graūted
to the kiges highnes, or otherwise sup
pressed or dissolued, or whiche apper-
tayneth to anye of the monasteries, ab
beis, priories, or other religious houses
that shall bee suppressed or dissolued,
by auctorite of this acte, shal haue and
Enioye. enioye the said sites, circuits manors
landes, tenementes, rentes reuersions
seruices, tithes, pencions, porciōs, chur
ches, chappelles, aduowsōs, patrona-
ges, tithes, entres, condicions, interest
and all other hereditamentes, contai-
ned & expressed in their letters patents
nowe beeinge therof made and to bee
contained and specified in any letters
patentes, hereafter to be made, accor-
dinge to the tenor, purporte, and effect
of anye such letters patents. And shal
Accions. also haue all suche accions suites, en-
tries and remedies, to all intentes and
purposes, for anye thinge or thinges
conteined in euerye suche letters pa-
tentes nowe made, or to be contyened
in suche letters hereafter to bee made,
in like maner, fourme and condicion,
as the abbottes, priorres, abbasses, pri
oresses or other chiefe gouernours of a
nye religious houses, whiche hadd the
same, might or oughte to haue hadde
yf they hadd not ben suppressed or dis-

solued. Hauinge to euerye per-
sones, & bodies politike, their
and successours (other then the
priours, abbasses, prioresses,
chiefe gouernours of the said
houses especified in this acte,
Countes of the same, and their
sours, and suche as pretende to be
bers, patrones, or donours, of
ligious houses, or of anye lands
mentes, or hereditamentes, belong
to the same, and their heire and
sours) all suche right, title, interest
sessions, leasses, for yeares, rents,
uices, annuityes, commodities,
liberties and liuinges, pencions,
cions, corodies, stipendes, prores,
other profites, as they or anye of
hathe, oughte or myghte haue had
or to anye of the saide monasteries,
beyes, priories, or other religious
ses or in or to anye manours, lands,
tenementes, rētes, reuercions,
pencions, portionz, or other hereditā-
mentes, appartaynunge or belonging
or that appertained to anye of the said
monasteries, priories, or religious houses
ses as if the same monasteries, priories
and other religious houses, hadde not
beene suppressed by this acte, but had
continued in their essencyall bodyes
states that they nowe bee or liuen in
prouided alwaies and bee it enacted
that for as muche as diuers of the chief
gouernours of suche religious houses
&c. haue lately, and fraudulently, and
craftely, made feoffamentes, estates,
giftes, graūtes, and leases, vnder their
couent seales or suffred recouryes of
they manours, landes, tenementes,
and hereditamentes, in fee simple, fee
tayle for terme of lyfe or lyues, or for
yeares, or charged the same with rentes
tes or corodies to the greate hinderaunce
dymynucyon of the howses that all
suche craftie and fraudulente meanes

fyrst

tes, estates, gyftes, tino hundred pounde, so that his highe
leases, and euery of the nesse may lawfully geue, graunt and
of the saide chiefe gouer- dispose them, or anye of them at his
religious houses vnder will and pleasure to the honor of God,
leases, within one yeare and the welth of this realme, without
the making of this act, shal further inquisicions or Offices to bee
void and of no effect. Proui- had or founde for the same. Prouided
ded, that such person and per- alwaies that this acte or anye thinge
sone to haue leases for terme of life or therin conteined, shall not extend nor
yeres, whereupon is reserued the olde be preiudiciall to any abbottes, or pri-
rentes, fermes accustomed, and such oures of anye monasteries or priories
olde fees, offices, or annuities, being certified into the kinges Eschequer to haue in possessions and pfites
spirituall and temporal aboue the said
clere yerely value of. CC.li. for or con-
cerning such Celles of religious hou- Celles.
ses appertayning or belonging to their
monasteries or priores, in which celles
the priours or other chiefe gouernours
thereof be vnder the obedience of the
abbotes or priours to whō such celles
belong, as the monkes or chanons of
the conuent of their monasteries, or pri-
ories, and can not sue nor bee sued by
the lawes of this realme, or by theyr
owne proper names, for the possession
or other things appertayning to suche
Celles, whereof they be priors and go-
uernours, but must sue and be sued in
& by the names of the abbots or priors
to whom they be nowe obediencers, &
to whome such Celles belong. And al
so be priors or gouernoures, datife or Datife.
remouable from time to time, and ac-
comptes of the profittes of such Celles
at the onelye pleasure and will of the
abbotes and priours to whom suche
Celles belonge, but that euerye suche
Celle shall be, and remaine vndissol-
ued in the same estate, qualitie and
condition, as if this acte had neuer be
made, anye thinge in this acte to the
contrarye hereof notwithstandinge.
Saning alwaies and reserving vnto Saninge.
euerye person and personnes, beinge
founders, patrons, or donours of any Founders.
abbeis, priories, or other religious
houses

houses that shalbe suppressed by this act, their heires any intereste, all such right, title, interest, possession, rentes, annuities, fees, offices, leases, commons and al other profites, whatsoeuer they be, which anye of the haue, or should haue had wont stand or couen by any manner of meanes, otherwise then by reason or occasion of the dissolucion of the said abbeis, priories or other religious houses, into, or vpō any the said abbeis, priories, or other religious houses, wherof they be founders, patrons, or donoures, or into, or vpon any landes, tenements, or other hereditaments appertening or belonging to the same in like maner, fourm, and condicio as other persones and bodies politike be saued by this act as is afore rehearsed. And as if the saide abbeis, priories, or other religious houses had not bene suppressed & dissolued by this act, but had cōtinued stil in their essencial bodies & estates as they be nowe, any thing in this acte to the contrarye hereof notwithstanding. And further be it. &c. that all and singuler persons and bodies politike and corporate, to whom the kinges maiestie, his heires or successoures hereafter shall geue, graunte, let, or demise any site or precinct, with the houses thereupon builded together wt the demenes of anye monasteries, priories, or other religious houses, that shall be dissolued or geuen to the kinges highnesse by this acte, his heires, successours, or assignes of euerye suche person, bodye politike and corporate shalbe bounden by auctorities of the acte vnder the penalties hereafter, to keepe or cause to be kept an honest continuall house and household in the same site or precinct, and to occuppe yerelye as muche of the demenes in plowing, and tilling of husbandry, that is to say, as muche of the said demenes, which nowe bene commonly vsed to be kept in [illegible] gouernours, abbotes, or [illegible] same houses, monasteries [illegible] by their farmer or farmers, [illegible] the same within the time of [illegible] next before this act. And if any [illegible] or persons, bodies politik or [illegible] that shall be bounden by this act [illegible] not kepe an honest household [illegible] dry and tillage, in maner and [illegible] as is aforesaide, that then he or they [illegible] offending, shall forfaite to the [illegible] highnesse for euery moneth of [illegible] vi. li. xiij. s. iiij. d. to be recouered [illegible] die in any of his courts of record [illegible] ouer that it is. &c. that all Iustices [illegible] peace in euery shire, where any [illegible] offence shalbe committed & done [illegible] trary to the true meaning and [illegible] of this present act, shall in euery [illegible] ter & general sessions within the [illegible] of their commission, enquire of the [illegible] misses, and shal haue full power [illegible] authoritie to heare and determine [illegible] same, and to taxe and assesse [illegible] fine for euery of the said offence, [illegible] afore limitted for the same offence [illegible] effretes therof to be made and [illegible] ed into the kings eschequer, according [illegible] & at suche time and forme, as other [illegible] fretes of fines, issues, & amerciaments [illegible] bene made by the same Iustice. And [illegible] H.8. in an acte by it selfe not printed. [illegible] And in this acte bee certaine articles [illegible] that the abbots and priors. &c. of [illegible] houses and their fuerties, be discharged of their first fruites. And that [illegible] king will prouide pensions for them [illegible] and that the couentes shal haue [illegible] cities, or be putte into greater houses. [illegible] And that the bishops & other [illegible] ble for the collection of the tenthes [illegible] spiritualties shalbe discharged of the [illegible] lection of the tenthes for the same. [illegible] And that the king shal pay al the [illegible] dets of these houses, and that the king [illegible] may declare by letters patents what [illegible]

Right. Interest. Leases.

Grauntes. Leases

Hospitalitie Household.

shall continue, &c. And
to this acte, whiche I
because the tenne of this is
they concerne certain par-
all & singuler letters pa-
made vnder the great seale
of any manours, landes, te-
hereditamentes beloging
belonging to any of the said hou
in the said acte (27 H.
) & committed to the surueye
court (of augmentacions,) to
persons, or body politike
estate of enheritence, ther shal
reserued to the kings high
his heires and successours, & te-
by knights seruice In capite, and
rent of the tenthe parte of the
value of the landes to be cõpi-
vnder seled letters patents, accor
in lyke rate, as the same manors
& tenementes geuen, shalbe er-
to be of yerely value in ỹ same
patentes, any thinge or clause
to warrant to the contrarie
notwithstanding. And that the
so reserued vpon any such e-
duelie answered and paied to the
of the said court of the kinges
according as other reuenues there
geuen. And that none auerement
or admitted by or for the
any other person, ỹ the same
landes, and tenementes be
yerely value than in the same
patentes shalbe declared. An.
cap. 27.

Free wilfes

4. Februarie.
27. H. 8.

Granted.

Colleges.

To the kinge

Where diuers & sondrye abbots,
ladies, prioresses, & other eccle
gouernours & gouernesses of
monasteris, abbathies, priories
colleges, hospitals, houses of
other religious and ecclesiasti
& places, within this our so
to the kings realm of Eng-
landes, of the crowne free and
voluntary mindes, good wylls, and ly-
uerees, without ony constraint, councell or
compulsion of any maner of person or
persons sithen the xiij. day of Februa-
ry, the xxvij. yere of the raigne of our
moste drad soueraigne Lorde, by
the due order and course of the cõmon
lawes of this his realme of England,
and by their sufficient lettres patentes of re-
cord vnder their conuents and common
seales haue seuerally geuen, graũted
and by the same their lettres seue-
rally confirmed al their said monaste-
ries, abbathies, priories, nonries, col-
leges, hospitals, houses of Friers, & o-
ther religions and ecclesiastical houses
and places, and al their site, circuites
and precinctes of the same, and al and
singuler their manoures, lordshippes,
granges, meases, landes, tenements,
medowes, pastures, rents, reuercõs,
seruices, woodes, tithes, pensions, por-
tions, churches, chappels, aduowsons
patronages, annuities, rights, entries
cõdicions, commons, leetes, courtes, li-
berties, priuileges and franchises ap-
pertaining, or in ani wise beloging to
any such monastery, abbathy, priory,
nonry, colledge, hospitall, house of fri-
ers, and other religious and Ecclesia-
sticall houses and places or to ampe of
them, by whatsoeuer name or corpora-
cion, they or ani of them were tha na-
med or called, & of what order, habite,
religions or other kinde or qualitye so
euer they or any of the were reputed
knowen or taken. To haue and to
holde al ỹ said monasteries, abbathies
priories, nonries, colleges, hospitals,
houses of Friers and other religious
and Ecclesiasticall houses and places
site, circuites, precinctes, manoures,
landes, tenementes, medowes, pa-
stures, rents, reuersions, seruices, and
al other the premisses to our said sou-
raign lord, his heires and successors for
euer, to ỹ same their said monasteries

abbas

abbathies, priories, nonries, colleges, hospitals, houses of freers, & other religions, & ecclesiasticall houses and places, sites, circuits, precincts, manors lordships, graūges meales, lands, tenements, medowes, pastures, rents, reuersions, seruices, & other the premisses voluntarilye as is aforesaide, haue renounced, left and forsaken, & enerye of them hath renounced, left & forsaken.

Renounced.

Be it therfore. &c. that the king our soueraine lord shal haue, holde, possesse, & enioy to him, his heires and successors for euer, al and singuler such late monasteries, abbathies, priories, nonries, colleges, hospitalls, houses of freers & other religiouse & ecclesiastical houses and places, of what kindes, natures, qualities, or diuersities of habits, rules professions, or others, they or anye of them were named knowen or called, which sith the said.xxj. day of Februarye the.xxvij. yeare of the raigne of oure said soueraine lord, haue ben dissolued, suppressed, renounced, relinquished, forfeited, geuen vp, or by anye other meane come to his highnesse, & by the same auctoritie, & in like maner shall haue, holde, possesse and enioye all the sites, circuites precinctes, manoures, lordshyps, graunges, meales, lands, tenementes, medowes, pastures, rentes reuersions, seruices, woodes, tithes, pensions, portions, personages appropried, vicarages, churches, chapels, aduocations, nominations, patronages, annuities, rightes, interests, condicions commons, leetes, courtes, liberties, priuileges, fraūchises, & other whatsoeuer hereditaments, which appertained or belonged to the said late monasteries, abbathies, priories, nonries, colleages, hospitals, houses of freers & other religious or ecclesiastical houses & places or to any of them, in as large & ample maner & fourme, as the late abbottes, priours, abbesses, priorelles, and other ecclesiasticall gouernours & gouernesses of such late monasteries, priories, nonries, colleges, hospitals, houses of freers, and other religious ecclesiasticall houses and places, hold or occupied, or of right ought to haue had, holden, or occupied in right of their said late monasteries, abbathies, priories, nonries, colleges, hospitals, houses of freers, or other religious or ecclesiasticall houses or places, at the time of the said dissolucion, profession, renouncing, relinquishing, forfaitting, geuing vp, or by anye maner of meane commynge of the same to the kinges highnesse vnto the day of February aboue specified. And it is. &c. that not onely all the said monasteries, abbathies, priories, nonries, colleges, hospitals, houses of freers, & other religious & ecclesiastical houses & places, sites, circuites, precinctes, manours, lordshyps, graunges, meales, landes, tenementes, medowes, pasture, rentes, reuersions, seruices, and al other the premisses, forthwith immediatly and presently but al other monasteries, abbathies, priories, nonries, colleges, hospitals, houses of freers, & al other religious and ecclesiastical houses and places, which hereafter shal happen to be dissolued, suppressed, renounced, relinquished, forfeited, geuen vp, or by any other meane come into the kinges highnesse, shall also all the sites, circuites, precinctes, manors, lordshyps, graunges, meales, lands, tenements, medowes, pastures, rents, reuersions, seruices, woodes, tithes, pensions, portions, personages appropried, vicarages, churches, chapels, aduocations, nominations, patronages, annuities, rights, interests, entres, condicions, commons, leetes, courts, liberties, priuileges, fraūchises & other hereditaments whatsoeuer they be, belonging or appertaining to the same, or to any of them

Hold to the kinge.

Abbeis &c.

4. Februarie. 27. H. 8.

Landes,

In as large

as sone as they shalbe of friers & other religious & eccleſia-
ſuppressed, renoūced, relin ſtical houses & places, which hereafter
quished, forfaited, giuen vp or by any shal happen to be dissolued, suppressed
other meane come vnto ỹ kings high- renounced, relinquished, forfaited, ge-
nesse, shall be vested, demed & adiudged uen vp, or come vnto the kinges high-
by auctorite of this present parliament, nesse, & al the manours, lordships, gra-
in the very actual & reall season & pos- ges, lands, tenements, medowes, pa- Landes,
session of ỹ king our said souerain lord ſtures, rentes, reuerſiōs, seruices, woo-
his heires & successours for euer, in the des, tithes, porcions, pencioūs, persons
like estate & condicion as they now be, & as ges appropriate vicarages, churches,
though all the saide late monasteries, chapels aduousons nominaciōs patro-
abbaies, priories, nonries, colleges, nages annuities rights interesses, en-
chantries, houses of friers, & all other tries condiciōs commons letes courts
religious & ecclesiastical houses & pla- liberties, priuileges, frāchises, & other
ces dissolued, suppressed, renoūced, hereditamēts whatsoeuer they be, be-
relinquished forfeited, geuē vp, or come longing to the same, or to any of them
to the kings highnesse, as is aforesaid, (except such thereof which shall happe Except.
with the said monasteries, abbathies to come to the kinges highnesse by at-
priories, nonries, colledges, hospitals, teinder or attainders of treaſō) shalbe Attainder.
houses of friers, & other religious and in the order suruey and gouernance of Suruey.
ecclesiastical houses and places, which our said souerain lord the kings court
hereafter shal happen to be dissolued, of Augmentacions of the reuenues of Augmentaciō
suppressed, renounced, relinquished, his crowne, & of the chancellor, officers
forfeited, geuen vp, or come vnto the and ministers of the same. And all the
kinges highnesse scites, circuities, pro- fermes illues reuenues & profites, cō-
cinctes, manours, lordships, granges, ming & growing of the premisses, and
medes tenemētes, & other the premis- of euery part therof (except before ex-
ses whatsoeuer they be, & euery of the cept,) shal be ordered, taken & receiued
same in this present act, specially and to the kinges vse by the said chauncel-
particularly rehersed, named & expres- loure, ministers & officers of the same
in the expresse wordes, names, titles, court, in such and like maner & fourme
& natures, & in their natures, kindes as the monasteries, priories, scites, cir
and qualities. And be it, &c. that all the cuits, manours, graūges, meses, lādes,
said late monasteries, abbathies, prio- tenements, rents, reuerſiōs, seruices,
ries, nonries, colleges hospitals houses tithes, pencions, porcions, aduousons,
friers, and other religious & eccleſi- patronages, rightes, entrees, condici-
astical houses & places which ben dis- ons, & other hereditamēts late apper-
solued, suppressed, renoūced, relinqui- taining or beloūging vnto the monaſte-
shed, geuen vp, or come to the kinges ries, abbathies, priories or other reli-
highnesse, by any maner of meanes as gious houses, late by auctority of par
is aforesaid, & al the manoures, lorde- liament suppressed, ben ordred, surui-
shippes, graūges, lands, tenementes, and ed, and gouerned. Sauing to al & eue- Sauinge.
other the premisses (except such therof ry person or persons, and bodies poli
as be comen to the kings hands by at- tike and their heires & successours, and
teinder or attainders of treason.) And the heires and successours of all & eue-
of the said monasteries, abbathies, prio- ry of them other than the said late ab- Other then.
ries, nonries, coleges, hospitals, houses bottes, priours, abbesses, prioresses, &

other

Gouernours. other ecclesiasticall gouernoures & gouernesse of the said late monasteries, abbathies, priories, nonries, colledges hospitals, houses of friers, and other religious & ecclesiastical houses & places & their successours, and the successours of euery of the, and such as pretende to be founders, patrones, or donours of such monasteries, abbathies, priories, nonries, colleges, hospitals, houses of friers and other Ecclesiasticall houses and places, or of anye manours, messuages, landes, tenementes or other hereditaments belonging to the same, or to any of them, their heirs and successours, & the heirs and successours of euery such founder, patron or donour, and the now abbots, priours, abbesses, prioresses, & other ecclesiasticall gouernours, & gouernesses of such monasteris, abbathies, priories, nonries, colledges, hospitalles, houses of friers, & other religious and Ecclesiasticall houses and places, which hereafter shall happen to be dissolued, suppressed, renounced, relinquished, forfaited, geuen vp, or come to the kings highnesse, & such as pretend to be foūders, patrons, or donours of such monasteries, abbathies, priories, nonries, colleges, hospitals, houses of friers, and other ecclesiastical houses and places, of any manoures, messuages, landes, tenements, or other hereditaments to the same belonging, or to anye of them, their heires and successours, and the heires and successors of

Founders.

All such right &c.

Rentes,

to all intentes, respects, and purpoles, as if this act had neuer beene had ne made, rentes, rentes secke, and al other seruices suittes only except. Prouided alwaies, and be it. &c. that if anye late abbot, priour, abbesse, prioresse, or other religiasticall gouernoure or gouernesse bouesaid within one yere next before the dissolution, suppressiō, renouncing, relinquishing, forfeitinge, graunting ouer, or comming to the kings highnesse of his late monasterie, abbathie, priorye, nonrye, college, hospitall, house of friers, or other religious or ecclesiasticall house or place, hath made any lease or graunt vnder his conuēt or cōmen seale or otherwise, for terme of life, or for terme of the yeares of life, or within and precinct of his saide late monastery, abbathy, priorye, nonrye, college, hospitall, house of friers, or other religious or ecclesiasticall house or place, or of any part thereof, or of anye manours, messuages, granges, landes, tenements, personages appropriate, tithes, pencions, portions, or other hereditaments which belonged or appertained to his saide late monastery, abbathy, priory, nonry, college, hospital, house of friers, or other religious or ecclesiasticall house or place, which manours, messuages, granges, landes, tenementes, personages appropriate, tithes, pencions, portions, or other hereditaments were not before the same lease commonlye vsed to be set not to ferme, but kepte and reserued in mannarance tillage, or occupation of the saide gouernour or gouernesse, for the maintenance of hospitality & good house keping, or within one yere as is aboue saide, hathe made anye lease or graunte for terme of life, or for terme of yeres of any manoures, messuages, landes, tenementz, medowes, pasture woodes, personages, appropriate, tithes,

[illegible], portions, churches, or any of their predecessors had or held of the gift, graunt, or confirmation of our said soverain lord, or of any of his highnes progenitors, or of the whiche monasteris, abbathies, priories, nõries colleges, hospitals, houses of friers, or other religious & ecclesiastical houses or places, our said soverain lorde was founder or patron, or which manours meses, lands, tenements, or other hereditaments wer of the auncīt or old foundacion or possessiõ of the said late monasteries, abbathies, priories, nonries, colledges, hospitals, houses of friers or other religious or ecclesiastical houses or places, shalbe vtterly void & of none effect. And it is &c. that if anye abbot, prioure, abbesse, prioresse, or other ecclesiastical governour or governesse of any monastery, abbathy, priory, nonrye, colledge, hospitall house of Friers or other religious or Ecclesiasticall house or place, whiche hereafter shall happen to bee dyssolued, suppressed, renounced, relinquished, forfeited, geuen vp or come to the kings highnesse within one yere nexte before the first day of this present parliamēt, haue made, or hereafter do make any lease or graunt, vnder his couent or cõmon seale, or otherwise for terme of yeres or life or lives of the site circuit, & procinct of his said monasterye, abbathy, priory, nõry, college, hospital house of friers or other religious or ecclesiastical house or place or of anie part therof, or of any manours, mesuages, lands, tenemẽtes, personages appropriate, tithes, pencions, porcions, or other hereditamentes belonging or appertaining to his said monastery, abbathy, priory, nonry, colledge, hospital house of friers or other religious or ecclesiastical, house or place, whiche manours, meases, grãges, landes, tenements, personages appropriate, tithes pencions, porcions, or other hereditamentes,

Voyde.

Abbot.

Hereafter.

Within 1. yere.

Leases

Used to be let

ments, whatsoeuer they be, were not before the same lease commonlye vsed to be set nor let to ferme, but kept and reserued in the manurance, tillage, or occupacion of the said gouernour or gouernelle for the maintenaunce of hospitalitie, & good house keping, or now be in the manurance, tillage or occupacion of the said gouernor or gouernelle, for the maintenaunce of hospitalitie & good housekeping, or within one yere nert before the first daye of this present parliament, hathe made, or hereafter shal make any lease or graūt for term of life, or for terme of yeres, of any manours, meases, landes, tenemēts, medowes, pastures, woodes, personages, appropriate, tithes, pencions, portiōs, churches, chappels, or other hereditaments, whatsoeuer they be, whereof, & in the which any estate or interest for terme of life yere or yeres, at the time of making of any such graunt or lease than had his being or continuance, or hereafter shal haue his being or continuaunce, & than was not determined, finished, or expired, or that the time of any such lease to be made, shal not bee determined, finished, or expired, or within one yere nert before the first day of this present parliament hath made, or hereafter shal make any lese or graūt for terme of life, or for terme of yeres, of any manours, meſuages, lands, tenements, medowes, pastures, woodes, personages appropriate, tithes, pencions, portions, churches, chappelles, or other hereditaments, whatsoeuer thei be, vpon the which leases & graūtes, the vsual and olde rentes, and fermes accustomed to be yelden and reserued by the space of .rr. yeares nerte before the said first day of this present parliament, is or be not, or hereafter shal not be thereupon reserued and yelden. Or if any such gouernoure or gouernelle of any such monastery, abbathy, priorie, nonrie, college, hospitall, house of friers or other religious or ecclesiastical call house or place, whiche hereafter shall happē to be dissolued, suppressed, renounced, relinquished, forfeited, geuen vp, or come to the kinges highnesse, within one yere nerte before the first day of this present parliament, hathe made, or hereafter shall make anye bargaine or sale of his woodes, which woodes bee yet growinge and standing, that than al and every such leale, grant bargain, and sale of woodes or woodes, shal be vtterly void, and of none effect. And it is, &c. that al fines, ments, fines, & recoueries had, made, knowledged, or suffered, within one yere nert before the first daye of this present parliamēnte, or hereafter to be hadde, made, knowledged, or suffered by any gouernour or gouernelle of any monastery, abbathy, priory, nonry college, hospitall, house of friers, or other religious or ecclesiastical houses or place which hereafter shall happen to be dissolued, suppressed, renounced, relinquished, forfeited, geuē vp, or come to the kinges highnesse, without the kings licence vnder his great seale, of any manoures, meases, landes, tenements, or other hereditaments, whatsoeuer they be, which the said abbots, priours, abbesses, priores, and other ecclesiastical gouernoures and gouernelles, which hereafter shall happen to be dissolued, suppressed, relinquished, forfaited, geuen vp, or come into the kinges highnesse, as is aforesaide, or anye of them, or anye of their predecessours had or held, or haue and hold of the gifte, graunte, or confirmacion of our saide soueraigne Lorde, or of anye of his highnesse progenitours, or of the whiche monasteries, abbaties, priories, nonries, colleges, hospitalles houses of friers or other religious or ecclesiastical houses or places, euery

Estate not determined.

Olde rent.

said

UMI

Abbot.

Lese for lyfe

Lese not expired,

Old rēt reserued.

Copyhold.

Good, Olde rēt reserued

Lease by the Augmētatiōs

Lease Fermer

Prouided also &c. that if any abbotte prior abbasse prioresse, or other late gouernour or gouernesse within one yeare next before any such dissolution, suppression renouncing relinquishing forfaicting giuing vp or comming vnto the kynges highnesse of the premisses or of any parcel therof, as is aforesayd haue made any demyse, lease or graūt to any person or persones for terme of lyfe or lyues of any manours, meases, landes tenemētz, personages appropriate, tithes, pensions, porcions, or other hereditamentes aforesaid, which persone or persons, or any of them at the time of the saide demise, lease or grant hadde and holde the same for terme of life or lyues, or for terme of yeres than not expired: that then the saide person or persons, to whome any such lease or graunt hath beene so made shall haue and holde the same for terme of their life or liues, so that olde rent be therupon reserued. This acte or any other thinge therin contayned to the contrarye therof not withstanding.

Prouided also &c. that all and singuler leases and grauntes, made by copy to any person or persons of any of ỳ sayd mesuages, landes, tenementes, personages appropriate, tithes, pensions, porcions, or other hereditamentes, aforesaid for terme of life or liues which by the custome of ỳ countrey hath benebied to be demysed, letten or graunted by copy of court rolle, shal be good and effectuall in the lawe, so that the olde rent be serued by and vpon euery such lease and leases: this act or any thinge therin contained to the cōtrary in anywise notwithstanding.

Prouided alwaies &c. that al leases here tofore made of anye the premisses by auctoritie of oure soueraygne lorde the kinges court of augmentacions, of ỳ reuennes of his crowne al such leases fermentes, & woodesales made by ỳ sayd

Mr.) sayd

said gouernours & gouernelles, or any of the, vnder their couent seales or vnder the couent or common seale of any of them, within one yeare next before the dissolution, suppression, renouncyng relinquishyng, forfaitting, giuing vp or comming to the kyngs highnes, of the said monasteries, abbathies, priories, nonries, colleges, hospitalls, houses of friers, or other religious, or ecclesiasticall houses or places, which said leases graunties, feoffementes, & woode sales haue bene examined, enrolled, decreed or affirmed in oure said soueraign lord the kinges court of augmentacions, & the decre of the same put in writinge, sealed with ỳ seale of ỳ sayde court of Augmentacions, shall be good & effectuall according to the same decree, any clause or act, heretofore in thys present acte, to the contrary not withstanding.

Enrolled Decreed. Affirmed.

Good.

Prouided alwaie &c. that if any person or persons haue iustly & truly, without fraude or couyne, payed or giuen anye somme or sommes of money to any the saide late gouernours or gouernelles, for the bargaines & sale of any woods being & growing in or vppon any manours, landes, tenements, or herditamentz which appertained or belonged to the said late monasteries, abbathies priories, nunries, colleges, hospitalles houses of friers or other religious or ecclesiasticall places, or vnto any of the, which bargaine & sale by auctority of this acte, is made voide & of none effect and by meanie therof, the kinges highnes maye haue and take the commoditie and profite of suche woodes, so bargayned & solde: ỳ then the Chauncellour and other officers of our said soueraigne lord the kings court of Augmentacions, or three of the, whereof ỳ chauncellour for the time being shall be one, of our said soueraigne lord the Kynges treasure, remaining in the treasory of the same court, shall iustlie & recopense euery such person & persons

Money payd

Woodes,

Kirkepence.

of money, or other re
same Chauncellour & c
of them, whereof the said C
shall be one, shall think mete
ent. And if any other person
shall happen to take profite &
by reason of auoidyng of such
sales by auctorite of this acte,
euery person or persons which
shall take any such profite sha
red for satisfaccion to be made
ties, that shall happen to be gr
this acte by the said Chauncell
other the officers of the same
Prouided also &c. that all & every
and yong their heires & assignes
sithe the said vij. daie of Feb
licence, pardon confirmacion
sent or consent of our sayde lou
Lorde the Kynge vnder his gr
heretofore gine had or made or
ter to be hadde or made, ha
or purchased by indenture, fine
ment recouery or otherwise
late abbots priours, abbesses
ses, or other gouernours or
ses of any suche monasteries
es, priories, nunries, colleges
les, houses of friers, or other
or ecclesiasticall houses or place
monasteries, priories, colleges
talles, manours, landes, tene
dowes, pasture, woods, ha
pels, personages, tithes, pen
cions, or other herditamen
& enioy the same according to
tinges & assurances as bene
fore the daye of this present
hereafter shalbe hadde or made
to all and euery person & p
dies politike theire heirs &
& to the heires & successours
them other then the said late
abbesses priours priorisses
uernours & gouernelles
cessours, and the successours

landes tenementes rentez reuercions, seruices, and other his hereditamentes by his highnez obtained or had as is aboue saide. Wee it therefore enacted by the authoritie aboue said, that our said soueraigne lord the king his heirs and successours, shall haue, holde, possesse & enioy all suche honours, castelles, manours, landes, tenementes, and other hereditaments, as his highnes sith the saide iiij. daye of Februarye, the xxxvij. yere aboue said, hath obteined & had by waie of exchange bargain purchase or other whatsoeuer means or meanes according to the true meaning and intēt of his highnes bargaine exchaunge or purchase, misrecital misnamig or non recitall or not naming of the sayde honours castelles, manours, lands, tenementes and other hereditaments comprised or mēcioned in the bargaynes or writinges made betwene the kynges highnes and anye other partie or parties, or of the Townes or Counties, where the saide honours, castells, manoures, landes, tenementes, and hereditaments lye and bene, or any other matter or cause whatsoeuer it be in anye wyse notwithstandinge.

& Right to Hoy. his purchase

Misrecitall.

Sauinge to all and euerye persone and personnes, and to theyr heyres bodyes polytyke and corporate and to theire successours and to euerie of them other then such person and persōs, and theyr heires and theyr wyfes and the wiues of euerye of them, bodies politike and corporate and theyr successours and euerye of them, of whome the kinges highnesse hath obtayned by exchange gyfte bargayne fine feffement recouerye, deede enrolled or otherwyse anye suche honours, castelles, manoures, landes, tenementes, and other hereditamentes, as is aforesayde, all suche right title vse interesse possession rētes charges annuities commodities fees and other profites (rentes seruices and

Sauinge

Right &

rentes seeks onely except) which they or any of them haue might or ought to haue had in or to the premisses or obteined & had, or in or to any parcel therof, if this act had neuer beene had nor made. This present acte, or anye thing therin contained to the contrarie not withstandinge. And where it hath pleased the kinges highnes of his most abounddte grace & goodnes as wel vpō diuers & sundry considerations his mattellie specially mouinge, as also otherwise to haue bargained, solde, changed or geuen & grāted by his graces seuerall letters patentz indētures or other writinges, as wel vnder his highnes great seale as vnder ỳ seale of his highnesse duchy of Lancaster, & the seale of the office of thaugmētacions of his crowne vnto diuers & sundry of his louyng and obedient subiectes, diuers & sondry honors castels manours monasteries abbathies prioryes landz tenementz rētz reuersions seruices personages appropriated, aduoulsons liberties tithes oblacions porcions pēcions frāchises priuileges liberties & other hereditamēts cōmodities & profites, in fee simple fee taile for terme of lyfe, or for terme of yeres. For anoidinge of which said letters patentes & of ỳ cōtents of ỳ same, diuerse sondry & many ābiguities doubtes & questions might hereafter arise be moued and stirre, as wel for misrecital or non recital, as for diuerse other matters thinges or causes to be alleged obiected or inuented against the sayd letters patentz as also for lacke of finding offices or inquisicions, wherby ỳ title of hys highnes therein ought to haue bene founde, before the making of the same letters patentes, or for misrecital or non recital of leases as wel of record as not of record, or for lacke of the certeintie of ỳ values, or by reason of misnaming of the honours castels manors monasteries abbathies prioryes landes tenemēty & other hereditamēty & mencioned with in the same letters patentes or of the rents & reuenus of the same honours castelz manors monasteries abbathies prioryes landz tenementz rentz & other hereditamēts bene, as for diuerse & sundry other suggestions and surmises, which might happen to be moued surmised or procured against the same letters patentes: albeit the wordes in effect conteined in the said letterz patētz be according to the true entēt & meaning of the most roial maiesty. Be it therfore enacted by the auctority of this present parliamēt ỳ as wel al & euery the said letters patentes indentures or other writinges & euery of thē, vnder the seale or seales aboue said, or any of thē, made or graunted by the kings highnes, sithē the xxiij. day of February, ỳ sayd xxvij. yere of his most noble reigne as al & singuler other his graces letters patentz indēturs or other writingz to be had made or granted to any plon or persons within three yeres next after the making of this present act of anye honours castels manours monasteries abbathies priories nūries colledges hospitalz houses churches houses or places sites circuitz precinctes lāds tenemēntz pfonages tithes pensions portions aduoulsōs nominacōs & all other hereditamēntz & possessions of what kind, nature or qualitie so euer they be or by whatsoeuer name or names they be called or any of them bee named knowen or reputed, shal stand & be good effectuall & auaileable in the law of thys realme to al respectes purposes cōstructions & intentes against his maiestie his heires & successours, without any other licence dispensacion or tollerance of the kyng highnes his heirs or successours or any other person or persones whatsoeuer they be, for anye thing or thinges conteined or hereafter to be cōtryued in any

Patents.

Misrecital

Offices not found.

such letters patentes indentures or o-
ther writynges any cause consideracyō
or thing material to the cōtrary in any
wise notwithstanding. Sauing to al &
singuler persons, bodies politike & cor-
porate, their heirs & successors and the
heirs & successours of euery of them,
other then his highnes hys heires and
successours, & the said gouernours, and
gouernelles & their successors donours
founders & patrons afore named and
their heires and successours, and all o-
ther persons claiming in their rightes
or in their vse, or in ỳ right or to thuse
of any of thē all such right title claime
interest possession reuersiō remaynder
rentes annuities rent charges & com-
mons which they or any of them haue,
might or mought haue had in or to a-
ny of the said honours castels manors,
monasteries, abbathies, priories, lāndes
tenementz & other hereditamētz in the
said letters patents made, or hereafter
to be made, comprised at any tyme be-
fore the making of the sayd or such let-
ters patentes. This act or anie thinge
therin contayned to the contrarie not-
withstanding. And wher diuers & sun-
dry abbotes priours abbesses priores-
ses & other ecclesiasticall gouernours
gouernelles of the said late monaste-
ries abbathies priories nunryes colle-
ges hospitals houses of friers, & other
religious & ecclesiasticall houses & pla-
ces, haue had possessed & enioied diuerz
and sundrye personages appropriated
rectories pencions, & portiōs, & alio were
acquited & discharged of & for the pay-
ment or paimentes of tithes to be paid
vnto or for their said monasteries abba-
thies priories nūriez colleges hospitalz
houses of friers & other religious & ec-
clesiasticall houses & places, manours,
graunges landes tenemētz & hereditа-
mentz. Be it therfore enacted by thaue
tie aboueſaid, ỳ as wel the king our
soueraigne lord, his heirs & successours
as all & euery suche p̄son & p̄sons, their
heirs & assignez, which haue or here af-
ter shall haue anye monasteries abba-
thies priories, nunries colleges, hospi- Landes.
tals houses of friers, or other ecclesias-
ticall houses or places, sites circuitz p-
cinctz of the same or of any of them, or Personages
any manors mesnages, p̄sonages ap- Appropriate
propriat, tithes pencions, portions or Tithes.
hereditamentz whatsoeuer thei be which
belōged or appertained, or which now
belong or appertaine vnto the sayd mo
nasteries abbathies, priories, nunries
colleges hospitalls houses of friers, or
other religious & ecclesiastycall houses
or places, or vnto any of thē shal haue
holde retaine keepe & enioy as well the Enioye.
said personagez appropriat tithes pen-
cions & portions as the said monasteri-
es abbathies, priories, nūries, colleges
hospitalz houses of friers & other reli-
gious & ecclesiasticall houses & places
sites circuites, p̄incts manours mea-
ses lands tenemētz & other hereditamētz
whatsoeuer they be & euery of thē, ac-
cording to their estates & titles, discharg Discharged
ged & acquited of paiment of tythes as of tithes.
freely & in as large & ample maner as
ỳ said late abbottes, priours, abbesses,
priorelles & other ecclesiasticall gouer-
nours & gouernelles, or any of thē had
helde occupied, possessed, vsed reteyned
or enioyed the same, or any parcel ther
of at the dates of their dissolutyon sup-
pressiō renoūcing relinquishing forsay
ting geuing vp or comming to ỳ kingz
highnes of such monasteries, abbathi-
es priories nūries colleges, hospitalles
houses of fryers, or other religious or
ecclesyastycall houses or places, or
at the day of the dissolusion, suppressi-
on, renouncing relinquishing, geuing
vp or comming to the kingz highnes of
any of thē this act or any thyng therin
contained to the contrary notwithstā-
ding. Sauing to ỳ kinges highnes hys Sauinge,
heirs & successours al and all maner of

rentes, seruyces, & other duties what-
soeuer they be as if this act had neuer
bene had nor made. And be it. &c. þ such
of the said late monasteries abbathies
priories nũries colleges, hospitalz hou-
ses of friers, or other religyous and ec-
clesiasticall houses & places, & all chur-
ches & chappelz, to thẽ or any of the be-
longing, which before the dyssolution,
suppression, renoũcing relinquishinge
forfaiting geuing vp or comming into
Exempt: the kings highnes were exempted frõ
the visitacion or visitaciõs and al other
iurisdiction of the ordinarie or ordina-
ries within whose diocesse they were
situate or sette, shal from henceforth be
within the iurisdiccion & visitacion of þ
ordinaries, within whose dyocesse they
within the v̄ſ sitacion, or any of them be situate & sette, or wĩn
the iurisdiccion & visitation of such per
sones, as by the kinges highnesse shal-
be limitted or appoited. This acte or a-
ny other exemption libertie or iurisdic-
cion to the contrarie notwithstanding.
And wher before this time it hath plea
sed the kinges maiestie, at the contem-
placiõ and humble peticiõ of the right
noble . Thomas Duke of Norff. to
Duke of nor. geue his roial assent and licence by his
graces wordes with out any maner of
letters patentes or other wrytinge to
purchace and receiue to him and to his
heires for euer, of William Flatbery,
W. Flatberie late Abbot of the monasterie of Syptõ
Abbot of, Dipton in the county of Suff. and couent of the
same late monasterie now being dissol
ued, al the same monasteryes together
wt all & singuler manours, lordshipps,
landes tenementz woods waterz com-
mons, courtes leetes aduowsõs patro-
nages pſonages vicarages chauntries
free chapels tithes porcyons of tithes,
pencions, annuitiez rentz suitz seruicez
reuersions remaiders, & all other thigz
which wer þ hereditamẽtz or þ posses-
ons of the said late monasterie wherso
euer they lay or were within þ realme
of England. And in like wise our
souereigne lorde gaue his
his graces wordes vnto the
rable George lorde Cobham,
chace and receiue to his heires
of the late master and brethren
colledge or chaunterie of
the countie of Kent, now bein
ly dissolued, the syte of the same
or chanterie, and all and singuler
hereditamẽts and possessions, as
temporall as ecclesiasticall
uer they laie or were wythin
of Englande. Wee it therfore
by thauctoritie of this present
ment, that the act above wrytten,
ny thing therin contayned shall
in any wise preiuditiall or hurtful
saide duke and lorde Cobham, or
ther of them or to the heirs or
of either of them: but that the
Duke and lorde Cobham and
them sundrily, and the heirs and
nes of either of them, shall
haue, holde, receiue, and enioy
milles by them sundrilye purch
receiued, according to the purp
effectes of such euidences, wr
conueighances as they or any
sundrilye haue causeb to be
made to them, or to theire
same. Sauing alwaies and
to all and singuler persons and
politike and to theire heirs and
sours, other then the saide late
and couent, and their successours
saide late master and brethren,
successours, and the soundours
same monasterie or of the said
or chantrie, and the heires of
thẽ and all honours, grantors
menters of thẽ, or of either of
heirs & assignes of eyther of them
suche rightes tytles possessions
seruices, fees annuities
ries leases and al other their
restes, profites, and commodities

thē of them hadde shoulde or of the said late kinge, nor in the actual
right in hande, &, to, or in anye of the and reall possession of oure soueraigne
possessions lawfully purchaced or recey- lorde the king that now is: and also al
ued by the late Duke or Lorde Cob- annuel rentes, profitz, and emolumētz Profittes
ham, if this present acte neuer beene at any tyme within fiue yeres next be-
made or made: Any thing in this same fore the beginning of this present par-
acte to the contrarie being in any wise lament employed payed or bestowed,
notwithstanding. An. 31. Henrici. 8. ca. 13. towarde, or for the maintenaunce, sup
(Anno. 37. H. 8. cap. 4. an acte was portacion, or finding of any stippenda- Pyell.
made that all colleges chauntries free rie prieste, intended by any acte or writ-
chappelle &c. shalde in the kinges dispo- ting to haue continuaūce for euer, shal For euer
sicion during his life in which act be di by the auctorite of this present parlia- Easter.
uers articles concerning those chaūte- ment immediatly after ye feaste of Eas-
ries &c. but Kinge Henry duringe hys ter next cōming bee adiudged and dee-
dayes not much by force of that acte, med, and also be in the very actual and Real possessiō
as I do not putte that acte here. reall possession and season of the king
All maner of colleges free chap oure soueraigne lorde & hys heires and
pelles and chauntries, hauing beinge successours for euer, without any office
or shalbe, within fiue yeares next bee- or other inquisicion therefor to bee had
fore the first date of this present Parli- or founde, and in as large and ample In as largly
ament, whiche were not in actual and maner & fourme, as the prieستes war- Hyells.
reall possessions of the sayde late king, deins maisters, ministers, gouernours
but in the actuall and reall possession rulers or other incumbentes of them
of the kinge oure soueraigne Lorde ye or any of them, at anye tyme wyth in
kinge is, not excepted in the said former fiue yeares nexte beefore the beegin- 5. yeres.
acte in fourme aboue saide. (5. 37. H. 8. ca. ning of this present parlament hadde
before.) other thē such as by ye kings occupied or enioyed, or nowe hath, oc-
dispositions in fourme hereafter men cupieth or enioyeth the same, and as
tioned shall bee altered transposed, or though all and singuler the sayde col-
changed, and all manours landes te- ledges, free chapelles, chauntries, sti-
nementes, rentes, tythes pencions por- pendes, salaryes, of prieستes, and the
cions and other hereditamentes, and said manours lands tenemētz hereditaments and other the premisses what
soeuer they bee, and euerye of them,
were in this present acte specially, par- Particularly
ticulerlye, and certeinlye rehearsed,
named & expressed, by expresse wordes
names surnames corporacyons tytles
and faculties, and in theire natures
kindes and qualities.
And ouer that be it &c. that where anie
manours landes tenementz tythes pē- Landes
cions porcions rentz pfitz or other here Tenēts
ditamentz by any maner of assuraūce
cōueighāce will, deuise, or otherwise at
any time hertofore had made sufferred
knowleged or declared, wer ginē, assig

Rr. iij. en

ned, or appointed, to or for the maintenance, sustentacion or findynge of one
Priestes yeres. priestes, or of diuers priestes, for terme of certein yeares yet cõtinuyng, & that any priest hath bene mainteined, sustei-
f. yeres ned or founde with the same, or with ỳ reuenues, or profittes therof within fiue yeares last past, that the king from the said feast of Easter next cõmyng shall
During such tyme haue and inioy in euerye behalfe for & during al such time to come euery such & like thinges tenemẽtz hereditaments profites & emoluments, as the priest or priestes ought or shoulde haue had for or towarde his or their maintenaunce sustenaunce, or fynding, and for no lõger or for further time, nor for anye other profite, aduantage or commoditie therof to be taken. Prouided alwaies &c. that when and assone as the tyme assigned, for the maintenance, sustentacion or findinge of the priest or priests
Expired shall be expired & rũne: that thẽ it shalbe lawful to euery person & persons to whome any manours, lands tenemẽtz tithes porcions pencions rents & other hereditamẽtes or any of thẽ should haue belõged or apperteined, if the said former act & this act had neuer beene had or made to enter into, take peeiue haue & enioy the same without anye mancr
Lyuery &c. of liuerie oustre le maine petition or other suit to be made to the king, in like maner fourme & condicion to al intẽtez constructions, & purposes, as thoughe the said former act & this act had neuer bene had, or made, & as though ỳ kyng had neuer hadde any season or possessiõ therof. Any thing in the said former act or in this act to the contrary in any wise notwithstanding. And bee it &c. ỳ
Easter, the king our soueraigne lord his heirs & successours vpõ ỳ saide feaste of Easter next comming, shal haue, holde perceiue and enioy for euer, al lands tenemẽtz rentz & other hereditamẽtz which by any maner of assurance conueniãce

willes, wille, deuise, or otherwise a-
ny tyme heretofore hade made, de-
red knowledged or declared, from
uen assigned, or appointed to or
employed wholly to the findig or mai-
tainance of anye anniuersary or obi
or other like thing entent or purpose
of any light or lampe in any church
chappel to haue continuaunce for eu
which hath bene kepte, or mayntained
within fiue yeares next before ỳ first
first daie of this present parliament.
And also that where but parte of ỳ
sues or reuenues of any manours
tenementes, rentes or other hered
mentes hath by anye of the wayes
meanes aboue sayde bene giuen
ned, or appoited to be bestowed or em
ployed to the findinge or maintenau
of anye anniuersary, or obite or
lyke thing, intent or purpose or
lyghte, or lampe in anie church
pel and to haue continuaunce for eu
that then our soueraigne lord ỳ kyng
shal from the said feaste of Easter
comminge for euer haue, percey
and enioy euery suche summes of
ney, that in anye one yeare within
yeares next before the firste day of
present parlyament hath bene exp
and bestowed about the fyndyng
mayntenaunce of anye such ann
sarye, or Obite, or other lyke thy
intente or purpose of anye lyghte
lampe to hym, hys heyres, and
sours for euer, as a rente charge
payde yearely at the feastes of
Michaell tharchaungell, and the
nunciacyon of oure ladye saint
the Virgin, by euen porcyons
Kinges courte of Thaugmentacion
and reuenues of hys Crowne, or
ny other court or courtes as the kyng
hereafter shall appoint.
And that it shalbee lawfull to
sayde soueraygne lorde the King
heires & successours for non paiment

any such leasure or summes of money of misteries, or crafts or anye of them Crafts,
to assigne in the said maners, landes being in England, Wales, and other
and tenements, of the issues, and reue- the kings dominions, as by the maisters
nues thereof the said anniuersary, or and wardens, gouernoures, or other of
obite, or other like thinge, or any suche ficers or ministers or by ỳ maister war-
light or lampe was founde sustayned den, gouernoure or other officer or mi-
or maintened. And that for lack of suf nisters of them, or any of them toward
ficient distresse, in or vppon any of the or about the findinge, mayntenaunce
premisses whereof any of the said rere or sustentacion of any priest or priestes Priest,
rentes, or summes of money shalbe of anye anniuersarye or obite, lampe, Obite.
paide by the space of one monethe next light or lights, or other like thing as is Lyght.
after that any of the saide rents should aforesaide, to oure saide soueraign lorde
be paide, and be not paide, within the the king his heires and successours for
same monthe: that then it shalbee lawfull euer to be paid yerely, as a rent charge Rent charge
to, and for oure soueraigne lorde at the feaste of saint Michael the archā
the kinge, his heires and successoures, gell and the annunciacion of our La-
by vertu of this present act to entre in dy, by euen portiōs, in the kings court
and to haue and possede, as muche of the of augmentacions, and reuenues, of
landes tenements, and hereditamentes, his crowne, or in any other courte, or
whereof the saide rent, or rents, should courtes, as the king hereafter shal ap
be leuied, or paid, as ỳ said rent, or rēts point. And that it shalbe lawful to our
that shoulde be leuied or paide oute of saide soueraigne lorde the kinge, hys
the same, doth or shal amount or come heires and successours for none paimente
to in yerelye value, and the same landes of any suche summes, or summe of mo-
tenementes, and hereditamentes, too ney profite, commoditie or emolument
holde and kepe and to haue to our sayd or for none paiment of anye of them, to
soueraigne lorde the kinge, his heyres distreigne in all the manoures, landes Distreayn
and assignes for euer or for suche estate and tenementes, of euery suche crafts cor-
as our soueraigne lorde the kinge his porations, guildes, fraternities, cōpani
heires or successours, hadde, or ought to es, or felowships of misteries or crafts
haue had, of, or in the saide rent, or ren or any of them, by whom, or by the mai
tes. And it is also &c. that our soueraig- sters, wardens, gouernours, or other of
ne lorde the kinge, shall from the sayd ficers, or ministers or maister, warden
feast of Easter nexte comminge, haue gouernour, or minister of the which a-
perceyue, and enioye all and singuler ny such summes or summe of moneye
such summes of money, profites cōmo- profite, commoditie, or emolumēt haue
dities and emolumentes, whyche by ver or hath bene paide, bestowed or employ
tue of any maner of assurāce, conueigh ed: And that al and euery of the sayde
ance composition will deuise or other- summes of money, profites commodi-
wise heretofore haue bene geuen assig ties, and emolumentes, shal frome the
ned and limitted or appointed to haue cō feaste of Easter nexte comming, with-
mence for euer which in any on yere out any maner of inquisition, or office
within fiue yeares nexte before the be- to be had or founde be iudged and dee-
ginninge of this present parlemēt haue med to be in ỳ actuall and reall possession Real, possessiō
been paide bestowed or imployed bye of our said soueraign lord ỳ kig in like
any maner of corporacions, guildes, maner and fourm, to al intents, construc
fraternities companies or felowships tions, and pourposes, as yf the same

had

had bens particularly and specially mẽ
cioned in this p̄sent acte. And further
moꝛe be it ꝛc. that the kinge our souerai
gne loꝛde, shal from the saide feaste of
Easter nexte commynge haue and en-
ioye to him, his heires and succeſſours
foꝛ euer, al fraternities bꝛotherheddes
and guildes, beinge within this realm
of Englande and Wales, and other ẏ
kinges dominions and al manours lã-
des, tenementes, and other hereditã-
mentes, belongynge to them, oꝛ to any
of them, other then such coꝛpoꝛacions,
guilds, fraternities, companies, and fe
lowshippes of misteries oꝛ craftes, and
the manours landes, tenementes and
other hereditamentes perteinynge to
the saide coꝛpoꝛacions, guildes, frater-
nities, companies, and felowshipps of
misteries, oꝛ craftes aboue mencioned
and shal by vertu of this acte be iudged
and demed in actual and real possessiõ
of our saide soueraigne loꝛde the kinge
his heirs and succeſſours, from the said
feast of Easter next comming foꝛ euer
without inquisicions oꝛ office therof to
be had oꝛ founde. And also be it ꝛc. that
oure saide soueraigne loꝛde the kynge,
his heires and succeſſoures at his and
theire wil and pleasure may directe hiz
and theire commissions and commissiõ
vnder the greate seale of Englande to
suche persones, as it shall please hym.
And that the same commissioners, oꝛ
twoo of them at the leaste shall haue
ful power ẏ auctoꝛitie by vertue of thiz
acte, ẏ of the saide commission, as well
to surueye all ẏ singuler lay coꝛpoꝛacy-
ons, guildes, fraternities, companyes
and felowships of misteries oꝛ craftes,
incoꝛpoꝛate, and euerye of them, as all
oꝛher the said fraternities, bꝛotherheds
ẏ guildes withiñ ẏ limites of their cõ-
mission, to them directed. And al the e-
uidences cõpositions bokes ẏ acceptes
of other writtings of euery of thẽ, to the
intẽt thereby to knowe, what moncy, ẏ
other thinges was paid, oꝛ bestowed
the finding oꝛ maintenance of any
oꝛ priests anniuersary, oꝛ obit, oꝛ
like thing, lighte oꝛ lampe by them, oꝛ
any of them: as also to enquire, search
and trye, by al suche waies ẏ meanes,
as to them shalbe thought meete ẏ con-
uenient, what manours landes
tes, rentes and other hereditamentes,
profites, commodities, emolumentes,
and other thinges bee geuen, limited,
oꝛ appointed to oure saide soueraigne
loꝛde the king by this act within the li
mites of theire commission. And also
the same commissioners oꝛ twoo of th
at the leaste, by vertue of this act, and
of the commission to them directed shal
haue ful powꝛ and authoꝛitie to assig
ne, and shal appoint in euery such pla
where guilde fraternitie, the p̄ciꝛ ẏ
incumbent of any chantrie in esse, the
first day of this p̄sent parlement by
the foundacion oꝛdinaunce, the first in
stitucio therof shonld, oꝛ ought to have
kepte a grammer schole, oꝛ a preache
and so hath don sithen the feast of
Michael the archangel last passe, and
tenementes, and other hereditamen
of euery suche chantrie, guilde, and fra
ternitie, to remaine ẏ continue in suc
cession to a scholemaister, oꝛ preacher,
foꝛ euer, foꝛ, and towarde the keepyng
of a grammer schole oꝛ preaching, and
foꝛ suche godly ententes, ẏ purposes
in such maner and fourm, as the same
commissioners oꝛ twoo of them at the
leaste shal assigne, oꝛ appoint: And also
to make and oꝛdein a vicar to haue p
petuitie foꝛ euer, in euery parish chur
che the first day of this p̄sent parlia
beinge a colledge, freechappel, oꝛ chan
try, oꝛ appꝛopꝛiate, annexed, oꝛ belon
to anye colledge, freechappell oꝛ chan
trye, that shal come to the kings hands
by vertue of this acte, and to endow
euerye suche vicar sufficiently having
respecte to his cure and charge

Fraternities Guyldes

Landes.

Crattes.

Real possessiõ

Commission

Surueye.

Euidences Writings.

To knowe

...ment to be to euerye such ...ge, and to his successours for euer ...out any other licence, or grante of ...e kinge the bishoppe, or other officers ...e diocesse. And also the saide com...ssioners, or two of them at the least ...al haue auctorite by force of this acte ...o assigne in euery great towne, or pa...ishe where they shal thinke necessary ...o haue mo priestes then one, for ye mi...istring of the sacraments, within the ...same towne, or parish landes and tene...mentes belonging to anye chauntrie, ...chappel or stipendarie priestes, beeinge ...within the same towne, or parishe the ...first day of this present parlemẽt, to be ...to such persone or persones, as the sayd ...commissioners or two of them at the ...least shal assigne or appoint to continu...e successe for euer, for, and towards ...the sufficient finding, and maintenãce ...of one, or moe priestes within the same ...towne, or parishe, as by the saide com...missioners or two of the shallbee thou...ght necessarie, or conuenient. And as...well to make ordinãces and rulers, cõ...cerninge the seruice, vses and demea...nours of euery suche priest and schoole ...master, as is aforesaide, to be appoin...ted as also by what name or names he ...and they shal from henceforth be na...med and called. And also that the saide ...commissioners, or two of them at the ...least shall haue ful power and auctori...te by vertu of this acte, and of the said ...commission to them directed to assigne ...as well to euery deane, Maister. Mar...ner, Prouoste, and other incumbente ...and minister of any of the saide Colled...ges, frechappelles, or chauntries, bee...ing within the limittes of theire com...mission, whiche hereafter shallbee dis...solued, or determined by vertue of this ...acte, as to euery stipendarye priest and ...other priest, hauinge salarye the kynge ...shalbe intituled vnto by this acte, as to ...euerye fellowe and poore personne ha...uinge yerely reliefe out of anye of the saide Colledges frechappelles or chau...tries being within the limittes of their commission, such seuerall yerely annu...ities, pentions, or other recompenses, during theire seuerall lifes as to ye saide commissioners or two of them shallbee thought meete and conuenient. And o...uer that the saide cõmissioners, or two of them at the leaste shal haue full po...wer and auctorite bye vertue of thys acte and of the commission to them di...rected to enquire and trie by such wai...es and meanes as they shal thinke me...te and conuenient, what money, profit and benefite, any poore persone, or per...sones by vertue of any conueighaunce assuraunce, composition will deuise, or other wise heretofore had or made intẽ...ded or meant to haue continuance for e...uer, had or enioyed, within fiue yeares nexte before the beginninge of this pre...sent parliament out of any college fre...chappell, or chantrie, and other the pre...milles geuen, limitted, or appointed to the kinge by this acte, beinge within the limites of their cõmission. And ther...upon to make assignementes and or...ders in such maner and fourme, as all and singuler suche sayde moneye, pro...fite & commoditie shalbe paid to poore people for euer. Accordinge to such said assurannce, composicion, wyll, de...uise, or other thinge hadde or made for the same and to assigne and ap...pointe landes, tenementes or other he...reditamentes, parcell of the premilles for the maintenance and continuance of the same for euer and also to appoint to fraternitie, brotherheddes and guil...des landes, tenementes, and heredi...tamentes, parcell of the premilles to wardeynes and for the mayntena...unce of pyers, surtries, Walles, ban...kes, against the rages of the Sea, ha...uens and creekes. And that all and singuler annuities, pencions, and other

Tri-,
Profite
Poore,
5. yeres,
Assigne,
Order,
Poore,
Landes
Cõtinuãce
Fraternities
Pyeres.
Walles.
Sea

recompenses, shalbe haise yerely payd to the persons, to whō the same ought to be paide by the kings receiuoure for the time beinge, of his landes commōly called the suppressed landes, or other his reuenues, lieng in the countie, or citie where suche college, free chappel or chauntrie, or other the premisses geuē limitted or appointed to the kinge, bye this act the first day of this present parliament, were or remained without any fee, or rewarde therefore to be paid The first payement to beginne at the feaste of saint Michael the archangell nert commynge. And that euerye suche receyuour, vppon his accompte, shall haue full and due alowance of al suche annuities, pencions, & other recōpēses by him paide, by vertue of any such assignement to be made by the said commissioners or twoo of thē at the leaste And it is &c. that the saide commissioners, & euery of them that shal take vpon him therecucion of any of the sayd commissions, shalbe bounde as he will answere before God to execute the cōmission, to him and other directed, beneficiallye towards the deanes, maisters wardens, prouostes, & other incumbētz & ministers aforesaide, and towardes ỳ poore people concerning the said assignementz, & also towarde the maincte-nance of piers, tutties, walles, or bāks against the rages of the sea, hauens & creekes: And that al maner of assignementes, and ordinaunces to bee made by the saide commissioners, or twoo of them at the leaste and certified vnder theire seales or the seales of two of thē at the leaste into the kinges courte of the augmentacions & reuennes of hys crowne or to any other courte or courtz by the kinges Maiestie to bee made or assigned, shal by vertue of this act, and of the saide commissioners, beene good and effectual in the lawe to al intentes constructions and purposes as though the same had bene assigned and ordered by auctoritie of this present parliament by expresse and apt wordes, termes, and sentences. Prouided also that suche annuities, pencions, or other recōpenses, that the saide commissioners or any of them shal assigne or appoint to be paide yerely to anye suche deane, maister, warden, gouernour, or other incumbent, felow, or minister shal not extende to any more clere yerely value then suche deane, maister, warden, gouernour, or other incumbent fellow, or minister or his predecessour lawfullye had or enioyed in money, meate drinke, liuerie, or allowance of the sayd yerely, within fiue yeares nerte before the beginning of this present parliament Prouided also that if anye of the sayde maisters, wardens, prouostes, gouernours, or other incumbentes, felowes or minister shal at any time hereafter during his life, be promoted by the king to any benefice, or other spiritual promocio, beig of a better clere yerely value then his saide annuitie or pencion, or other recompence shalbe of: that then the annuitie, pencion, or other recompence of any such dean, maister, warden, gouernour, prouost, or other incumbent, felowe, minister, that so shal be promoted shall haue, shall immediatlye after such promocion had, cease, and vtterly determine. And be it. &c. that the sayde commissioners, or two of them at the least, to whom any commission by vertue or meanz of this act shal be directed and deliuered shalbe bounden vppon the forfaiture, euery of them of a hundreth pounde to make certificate vnder theire seales or the seales of two of them at the least into the said court of the augmentacions, and reuenues of the kinges crowne, or into any other court as is aforesaid within one yeare nexte after the commission to them directed, of all mannoures, landes, tenemen-

tes

Without fee

Allowance,

Comissioners

Execute

Benefitially

Assignēts.

Assignments

Ordinances

Certified

Effectuall.

to the college of Elie, nor to the parish churche commonly called the chappel be the sea in Ely stret, within the Isle of Elie, in the countie of Cambridge, nor to any mesnours, landes, tenents or hereditamentes, to them or to any of the pertenynge or belongynge nor to any chappel made or ordeined, for the ease of the people dwellynge distante from the parishechurch, or suche like chappell whereunto no more landes, or tenementes then the churchyarde, or a litle house or close, doth belong or pertayne, nor to any cathedral churche or college where a Bisshoppes seate, within this realme of Englande, or in Wales, nor to the manoures, landes, tenementes, or other hereditamentes of any of them, other then to such Chauntries, obites, lightes and lampes, or any of them, as at any tyme within fyue yeres next before the beginning of this present parlemente, haue ben had vsed or maynteined, within the said Cathedral churches, or with in anye of them or the issues, reuenues or profites of any of the said Cathedral churches to whiche chauntries, obites, lightes, and lampes, it is enacted by the authoritie aforesaide that this act shall extende. And it is. &c. that our soueraigne lorde the kinge, at any time during his life (Whiche God longe preserue) may at his will and pleasure, aulter and chaunge the name or names of all and singuler chauntries, and the foundacions of the same, beinge in anye of the colleges, hostelries or halles of any of the saide vniuersities accordinge as to hys godly wisdome shal be thought meete and conuenyente. Sauinge to all and euery persone or personnes bodies politike and corporate theire heires and successours, and the heires and successours, of euerye of them other then the maysters, wardeins, ministers, gouernours, rulers, priestes, incumbentes, felowes, and brethren of the saide colledges,

Ely

Elie

Chappel of ease

Cathedrall Church Bishoppes sea.

Chauntries Obits. Lightes

Chaunge the names,

Sauing

Wardens

Incumbentes

ledges, Chaunteries, frechappelles, and
lyes the premisses, geue licence and
appointe to the kinge by this acte
the successours of them, and other then
such as be of pretence to be foundours,
patrons of honours of the premisses, or
any of them or of any parte of parcell
thereof, and the heires successours and
assignes of euery of them: and
other then suche as be by lawe feoffees
recouries, comisses, graunties, or depu-
sees, of any of the premisses, to or for a
nye of the vses, purposes, or ententes a
bone mencioned, or to the vse of any of
the saide colledges, frechappels, Chaun
tries or other the premisses, geuen, by
mitted, or appointed by this acte to the
kinge or to the entente to employe the
rentes, or profites thereof to the vse of
masters, rulers, incumbents, or minis
ters of them, or any of them: and other
then suche person and persones, & bodi
es politike and to their heires
successours and assignes, as clayme or
pretende, to haue estate, right title inte
rest vse possession or condicion, of, in or
to the premisses, or any parte or parcel
thereof, by reason of any feoffement, fine
bargain and sale or by any other lawis
meanes, or conueighance to the made
of any estate of enheritaunce, without
sent or agreement, and without the licence
assent or agrement of the kinges ma-
iestie that nowe is, by anye of the sayd
deanes, masters, wardens, ministers
gouernours, rulers, priestes or incum-
bentes or by the foundours, donoures,
or patrons of them, or of anye of them
al suche right, title, clayme possessiō, in
terest, rentes, annuities, commodities,
commones offices, fees, leases, liue
ries, liuinges, pensions, debtes, duties,
and other profites, whiche they or any
of them lawefully haue or of right ou-
ght to haue, or might haue hadde in,
of or to any of the premisses, or in, of,

Foundours Patrons

Fefees &c.

Bargaine.

without licēce

Right title.

Leases &c.

or to any part or parcell thereof
like manner, fourme and
all interestes, respectes, conditions
purposes as if this acte had not
had not made, and as though the
chauntries, colleges and other
promocions, had still continued
mayned in their full being: and
to all and euery patrone, Donour,
dour, or gouernour of any such
chauntrie, frechappel, stipendes
stes, and other the premisses
mitted or appointed to the king by
act, and the donour, feoffer, and
of the aforesaide landes, tenements
hereditaments to them or any of them
or to any vses or purposes before
cioned, al suche rentes seruices,
secke, rentes, charge, fees, annuities
stes and offices: and also leases by
me of like liues and yeres, wherupon
the accustomed rente, or more, is
ued as they, or any of them lawefully
had, perceiued and enioied in, out
any the said promocions, or out of
of the saide landes, tenements,
ditaments before the first day of
sent parlement. And ouer that it is
that all and euery persone and
beinge in like wise
anye summe of moneye to
payde, bargayned or solde,
nours, landes, tenementes,
hereditamentes aforesayde,
to the kynge or souerayne
entytuled by vertue of this act,
repaye to suche persone, as
any of the saide mannoures,
tenementes, or other
or to his executoures or assignes,
pon a requeste therefore made
in three monethes thenne
ynge the same requeste,
neye as hee or theye
sale of anye thynge
solde. And for

and persones as partha
to the saide landes, tene
and other the premisses, or any
and theire executoures,
executours, shalbe enhabled
by auctoritie of this present par
and maintaine an acti
at the comon lawes of
against suche persones or
as so bargayned or solde to
them, or to theire testato; anye
premisses belonginge to any col
chauntrie, frechappell, or other p
spirituall, in whiche acion of
ne reloigne, protection or iun
law shalbe admitted, or alowed
it be ꝑfet that all and everye of the
chauntries, colledges, and frechap
and other the premisses geuen, li
or appointed to the kynge bye
and all the mansion houses ma
landes, tenementes, possessiõs
hereditamentes, and other the pre
whatsoeuer theye be geuen, ly
and appointed to the kynge bye
acte, and euery part and parcell of
whiche by auctoritie and vertu
acte, beue vested adiudged,
or shalbe in the kinges maie
possession, and handes or whiche
shalbee entitled vnto by vertue
acte, shalbe in the ouer surueye
gouernance of our soueraign lord
and reuenues of the crowne, or in such
other waies as the kynge at anye tyme
shall assigne, name or appoint
and maye be graunted, let
or sette to farme by the chancel
treasorer, tresuillers of ye sãe court
other court to be appoynted, i
forme as other landes
appointed to the same
augmentacions and reuenues
graunte, volume or other course to
be made, beue to bee graunted or
that all the termes, issues,

reuenues and profites comynge and
growinge of the same premisses, and
of euery parte thereof shalbe taken and
receiued to the kinges vse, by the offi
cers and ministers of the same courte
or courtes, in suche maner and fourme
as is vsed and hadde of other manoures
landes and tenementes, and of the is
sues reuenues and profits of the same
committed to the ouer vewe surueye and
gouernaunce of the saide courte of the
augmentacions & reuenues of ye kinges
crowne, or any other courte so to be ap
pointed, any acte, statute, ordinaunce,
custome or vse heretofore had made, or
vsed to the contrary notwithstandinge
And it is ꝑfet that if any of the saide mai
sters, wardens, ministers rulers, go
uernours, prieste, incumbents or ow
ners of any such college, chauntrie fre
chappell or of anye the premisses geuen
lymitted or appointed to the kinge bye
this acte or of any of them sithens the
xviij. day of Nouẽber in the xxvij. yere
of the raigne of the said late king haue
made any lease vnder his or theire com
mon seale or otherwise for terme of ye
res, life or liues of theire said colledges
chantries frechappelles or of other the
same premisses or of any manoures lan
des tenements, possessions or hereditа
mentes whatsoeuer they bee to them or
to any of them vnited or annexed belõ
ginge or appertayninge, beyng the wht
the leases, the wunll and olde rentes &
fermes accustomed to be yelden and re
serued or more by the space of twenty
yeres, next before the saide xviij. daye
of Nouembre not reserued and yelden,
shal bee vtterlye voyde and of none ef
fecte: and that all other leases, and gra
tes heretofore made of any the premis
ses geuen lymitted or appointed too
the kinge, by this acte, shalbee as good
and effectuall in the lawe
to all intentes, construcions and pur
poses, as if this acte hadde neuer bene
hadde

Reuennes.

Augmentacion

Gouernours

21. Nouember. 37. H. 8.

Leese,

20. yeres.

Voyde.

Good,

Landes.

Gouernours.

Diuysible.

Not vnited

Landes.

Pencions

Not vnited

Gouernors

Fo[r]yle.

Patron.
Founder

[illegible] any thinge in this acte
[illegible] shall extende any lands or hereditamentes of any
[illegible] to the contrarye thereof notwithstandinge
[illegible] notwithstanding, prouided alwaye that
[illegible] that this acte or any thinge therein conteined, that
[illegible] extende to any maneres, landes, tenementes, possessions
[illegible] or hereditamentes, which the said maisters, wardens, ministers, chauntry pri-
[illegible] incumbents, or other the saide gouernours, officers ministers or rulers
[illegible] of the premisses or of any of them, hath
[illegible] is, or hereafter shal haue or be possessed, or seased in fe simple, fe talle, gene-
[illegible] call or speciall, for terme of life, terme
[illegible] of yeares, or otherwise to his or theire
[illegible] owne proper vses, by inheritance or pur-
[illegible] chase, and not being at any tithe, vnyted or annexed, to his or theire said col-
[illegible] leges, frechappels, chaūtries or other
[illegible] premisses, geuen limitted, or appoin-
[illegible] ted to the kinge by this acte nor shall ex-
[illegible] tende to any maneres, landes, tenemēts
[illegible] possessions, rentes, annuities & yerely
[illegible] pencion, or pencions, or to any yerelye
[illegible] summe, or summes of money beynge
[illegible] not vnited, or parcel of anye the sayde
[illegible] colleges, and other the premisses afore
[illegible] saide, or of any of them heretofore gy-
[illegible] uen or graunted by the said late kinge
[illegible] or geuen or graunted or hereafter to bee
[illegible] geuen or graunted by the kynge our so
[illegible] uereigne lorde to anye of the said Dea-
[illegible] nes, maisters, wardens, ministers chā-
[illegible] trie pfectes, incumbentes, gouernours
[illegible] or rulers of the premisses, or of anye of
[illegible] them, for terme of life onely vnder his
[illegible] greate seale of Englande, vnder the
[illegible] seale of the court of the augmentacions
[illegible] and reuennes of the kinges crowne or
[illegible] any other of the kinges seales, or anye
[illegible] of this couertes, any thing conteined in
[illegible] this acte to the contrarye in anywyse
[illegible] notwithstandinge. Prouided alway &
[illegible] that al well all and euery patrone, do-
[illegible] nour, Folder and gouer of any of the
[illegible] said pfmotions, or premisses, or ge-
[illegible] nerall, dowour, or kooper, of any
[illegible] lands, tenementes, possessions
[illegible] hereditamentes, as at euery
[illegible] persons bodies politike and
[illegible] which before the makinge of
[illegible] lawefully without fraude
[illegible] had or enioyed any maner
[illegible] ther yerly profites to be take
[illegible] ned or had of any chauntries
[illegible] frechappelles or other the
[illegible] uen limitted or appointed to the
[illegible] by this acte or out of any
[illegible] tenementes or other possessions
[illegible] or any of them that haue any
[illegible] same in like maner and fourme
[illegible] should and oughte to haue done
[illegible] saide colleges chauntries frechap
[illegible] e other the premisses, geuen
[illegible] or appointed to the kinge by this
[illegible] still remained and continued in
[illegible] full being any thing in this acte
[illegible] oned, or the contrarie in anywise
[illegible] withstanding Prouided also
[illegible] any suche gouernour, ruler,
[illegible] maister incumbent, minister
[illegible] hauing any of the said spiritual
[illegible] cions, or incumbentes haue or
[illegible] pounde for the first fruites of
[illegible] spirituall promocions, according
[illegible] lawes and statutes of this realme
[illegible] the dues of payment of any
[illegible] of, not expired before the feaste
[illegible] this parlemente that all
[illegible] money to be vnd and paide
[illegible] sayde first daye of this
[illegible] shall cease any bee not
[illegible] uyded: anye bodie
[illegible] sance, surrye, or other
[illegible] made to the contrarye
[illegible] standinge. Prouyded
[illegible] bee it enacted that all suche
[illegible] profites, and other
[illegible] money payable out of
[illegible] premisses, or any of them
[illegible] reuenue of his Exchequier, shall
[illegible] and be continually and yerely
[illegible] charged, or payde in the same

chauntry prieſtes, wardeins, maiſters, rulers gouernours and other haueinge any of ỹ ſaid promotions, & their ſucceſſoures, and the ſucceſſoures of euery of them, as alſo againſt the foundours, donoures, and patrons of the ſame, & the ordinary of them, and euerye of them, and the heires and ſucceſſours of euery of them, any lawe, ſtatute, ordinaunce, or other thynge to the contrary thereof notwithſtandinge. And were diuers & ſundry biſhops, deanes, archedeacons, treaſorers, p̄bendaries, chaũtry prieſtes maiſters, prouoſtes, rulers, gouernours of any deaneryes archdeaneries treaſorſhips, prebēds, free chappels, chauntries, or colleges within this realme of Englande, and other the kinges maieſties dominions, or any of the patrons foũdours, donours of any of the biſhoprickes, treaſourourſhippes, deaneries chauntries, free chappels, or other the ſaide ſpirituall promotions, of their voluntary wylles or myndes, for diuers good and reaſonable cauſes and conſideracions, by deede or dedes, enrolled, or by other writinges or conueyances, heretofore geuen and graunted to the late kinge of famous memorye Henry the eight late kynge of Englande, and to hys heyres, or to once Soueraygne lorde the kynge that now is, and to his heyres, dyuers of they' deaneries, archdeaneries, treaſourourſhips, prebendes chappels, chauntries, & colleges, or any other eccleſiaſticall or ſpirituall p̄mociõs laſt before remēbred, & all, or ſome part of ỹ manors, lands, tenements, tithes, pencyons, annuityes, rentes, reuercyons, and other reuenues, hereditamentes, poſſeſſions, emoluumentes, and profites, to the ſame Biſhopprickes, Deaneryes, Archedeconries, treaſourourſhippes, Prebendes, Chappels, Chauntryes, Colledges, and other lyke promocyons, benefyces, offyces, and dygnityes, or to any of them belongynge,

Gouernors.

Voluntary.

Graunted.

appertayninge, vnited and annexed, or which the said bishoppes, deanes, archdeacons, treasourors, chauntry preists masters, prouostes, rulers, gouernors, and other ecclesiasticall or spyritual officers or ministers of any of the sayd patrons owners or foundours, or any of them had or enioyed in thy right or by reason of any of the same promotions offyces or dignities. We it. &c. that all & euery gyftes and grauntes heretofore made to the saide late kinge, and to his heires or to our Soueraygne lorde the kinge that nowe is, and to hys heyres by any archebishoppe, bishoppe, deane, archdeacon, treasourour, prebendarye, master, prouost, gouernour or other the saide ecclesiasticall or spirituall person or personnes, or by anye patrones, donour or foundoure of any of the sayde Deanries, chauntryes, or other of the sayde spirituall or ecclesiastical promotions, or of all, or any of the manours, landes tenementes, tithes, rentes, reuercions, pencions, porcions, annuities or other hereditamentes, reuenewes, emolumentes, profites or commodities, to any of the sayde benefyces, offyces, prebendes, promocions, or dignityes, belonginge, appertayninge, vnited, or annexed, or which any of the same archbishoppes, bishoppes, deanes, archdeacons, treasourours, masters, prouostes prebendaries, rulers, gournours, officers, or ministers, patrones, foundourz or bonoures, had or enioyed, or haue or enioye, or oughte to haue or enioye in the righte, or by reason or meanes of any of the same promotions, offices, or dignities, shalbe good and effectuall in the lawe, to all intentes and purposes: Sauing to all and euery personne and personnes, and bodies politike and corporate, their heires successours and assignes, and to the heirs successourz and assignes of euery of thē (other then the archbishoppes, bishops, deanes, archdeacons, treasourers, prebendaries, rulers, gourernours, wardens, gruers and grauntours of any of the premisses, and their heires and assignes, and other then such spirituall or spiritual persones, politike or corporate as are or pretende to be foundours, bonours, patrons, ordinaries of the premysses, or any of them) such rights, titles, interestes, fees, entrees, rents, reuercions, rentes, leases, offices, annuities, landes, tenementes, hereditamentes, profites, commodities, and emolumentes, as they or any of them haue or should or might haue had, of, in or to the premisses aboue mencioned, or any parte thereof as if this acte had neuer bene had made, any thinge in this act to the contrary in anye wise notwithstanding. Prouided alwaies that this act or any thinge therin conteyned, shall not in any wise extende to make good or effectuall any gift, graunte, bargaine, or alienation made by any person or persons, of their personages, or vicarages, or of any part or parcel therof or any thinge to them or anye of them belonging or appertaining. Prouided also that this act or any thing therin mencioned, shal not in any wise extende to the hurt, or prejudice of George Broke lorde Cobham, his heirs or assignes, or concerning the late College of Cobham in the county of Kente, or the honores landes, tenements and possessions therof, any thinge aboue mencioned to the cōtrary in any wise notwithstandinge. Prouided also that this present act or any thing therin contayned shall in any wise extende or be preiudiciall or hurtful to the generall corporacion of any citie, borough or towne in this realme or any other the kynges dominions, ne shall extende to any landes or hereditaments of them, or any of them: Any thinge herein

Graunt

Gouernour

Effectuall.

Sauing

...ne in anye wise not- ny thynge in thys acte to the contrarye
...Prouided also. &c. that in any wyse notwythstandynge. Pro-
...of the sayde colleges, fre chap- uyded alwayes. &c. that the kinges ma-
...Chauntryes, and other the pre- iestye at any tyme when it shall seeme
...longe appointed and geuen to to hym good, maye geue auctho̅ity to
...his highnes, by the auctho̅itye certeyne hys graces commissioners, to Commissioners
...this acte, as be within the duchye of alter the nature and condycion of all alter
...Lancaster, and all manoures, landes, manner of Obites, as well within the Obites
...tenementes, hereditamentes, perte- vniuersities of Oxforde and Cãbridge
...nynges belongynge to the same Col- as in anye other place within thys
...ledges, free chappels, and chauntryes, hys Graces Realme of Englande and
...after the said feaste of Easter next Wales, being not suppressed, ne anni-
...nynge, bee within the surueye and hilat by vertue of this present acte, and
...ayde of the courte of the duchy of Lan- the same Obites so altered, to dyspose
...caster in suche maner and fourme, as to a better vse, as to the releefe of some Releefe
...the premysses bee assigned o̅ ap- poore men beinge studentes, o̅ other
...pointed by auctho̅ity of this act, to be in wyse. Prouided also. &c. that it shall not
...the rule and o̅der of the court of the be lawfull to any person o̅ persons,
...possessions and reuenewes of the bodyes politike o̅ corporate, by reason Remaynder
...sayde courte, o̅ other courte by the of any remaynder, vse, o̅ condic̃on, to Vse.
...same to be assigned, and that all com- entre into claime, or challenge any lan Entre,
...mens that hereafter shall be awar- des, tenementes, o̅ hereditaments, for Clayme,
...ded by vertue and force of this act con- the non doyng not naming, o̅ non fin-
...cerning suche colledges, free chappels, dynge of any suche prycste o̅ prieستes,
...chauntryes, and other the premisses, as o̅ poore folkes, as is aforesayde, obite,
...be within the sayde Duchy of Lancas- anniuersarye, lyghte o̅ lampe, from
...ter shall be awarded vnder the greate henceforth to be founded o̅ doone, any
...seale of Englande, and shall bee certy- thynge therein conteined, to the contra
...fied to the same courte of the Duchie rye in any wyse notwythstandynge.
...of Lancaster, any thinge aboue sayd to Prouided alwayes that thys acte, no̅
...be contrary in any wyse notwithstan- any thynge therein conteyned, shall in
...dynge. Prouyded alwayes. &c. that this any wyse extende to any landes, Landes.
...acte, or any thinge therein conteyned, mentes, possessions o̅ hereditamentes
...shall not extende to the college o̅ chan- whatsoeuer, that any maister, Deane,
...trye of Attleborough in the County of Prebendary, Wardein, o̅ Chauntry,
...Norffolke, which the sayde late kynge o̅ any Stipendary prieste of any Col-
...of ryghte gaue to Robart late ledge, Chauntry, Prebende, Fraterni
...Lorde Hastyngs, and to his heyres, but tye, Gylde, o̅ any other Corporacions
...to Henry nowe Earle of Sussex, son haue, o̅ holde of any personne o̅ per- Copyhold.
...and heyre to the sayde late Earle, hys sonnes, by coppye of Courte rolle, o̅ at
...heyres and assignes shall and may by wyll, accordinge to the Custome of
...the auctho̅itye of thys acte, haue and anye manoure, o̅ manours: no̅ geue
...enioye the sayde College and Chaun- o̅ graunte any Coppye holde landes to
...tryes, and all manoures, Landes, Tene- the kinges highnes.
...mentes, Reuersions, tythes, pentions, And also prouyded that the kynges
...portions and other hereditaments ther- hyghenesse, hys heyres o̅ Succes-
...vnto belongynge o̅ appertaynynge, a- soures, shall not in anye wyse haue,

holde, enioye or take by vertue of thys acte or any artycle therein conteyned, any maner of copyhold landes tenemēts possessiōs or hereditamēts whatsoeuer they be, but that all and euery the saide persons and incumbentes, shall haue holde and enioy the same, during their liues to their pencion and yere ly liuinge, paying their rentes, and doing their customes and seruices therof due and accustomed, any thinge in this acte to the contrary notwithstanding. Prouided alwayes that thys acte shall not extende to any landes tenementes or hereditamentes assigned, appointed or intended for the fyndynge, or maynteynaunce of any chauntrey preest, or any stipendary preest, which by any former righte, and good tytle, wythoute fraude or couine, were lawefully recouered from the possession of any suche chauntry preest or stipendary preest, before the firste day of October, the sayde xxxvij. yere of the raigne of the said late kinge Henry the eyght, which landes tenementes and hereditamentes were not charged, nor chargeable to the payment of the perpetual tenth, any thing in this acte to the contrary herof notwithstandinge. Prouided alwaies and be it. &c. that all and synguler graunts licences, confirmacions and letters patents which our late soueraigne lorde king Henry the eyght, or our soueraine lorde the king that now is, haue made vnder the greate seale of Englande to any person or persons, bodies polityke or corporate, of any colledge, chappell, or chauntry now beinge in esse, or standyng, or nowe not being in esse, or not standynge, or of any lordeshyppes, manoures, landes, tenementes, and hereditamentes, annexed, vnyted, belonginge or appertaynynge to any college chappell, or chauntry, nowe beinge in esse, or standinge, or nowe not beinge in esse, or not standinge, or of any other thinge or thynges mencioned or expressed in thys acte, and all and euery matter and thinges mencioned or conteyned in any such graunte confyrmacion, or letters patentes from hence forthe be demed, taken pounded and adiudged good and effectuall in the lawe, according to the dedes, sentences, meanynges, effectes, fourme and effectes of the same graunte, lycences, confyrmacions, and letters patentes to all ententes, constructions and purposes, as if this acte and the saide acte made in the xxvij. yere of the saide late kynge Henry the eight. (3.ca.4. before.12.) had neuer ben made. And that this act or the acte made in the said xxvij. yere of the reigne of our saide late soueraigne lorde Henry the eight. (3.ca.4. before.12.) clause, article, sentence, or other thinge therein conteyned shall not extende to any Colleges, Chappels, Chauntries or other thinge or thinges mencioned in this act, nowe beinge in esse, or standinge, or to any manours, landes, tenements, possessions, reuenewes, hereditamēts annexed vnited or belonging or apperteyning to any College, chappell, Chauntry, or other thynge mencioned in this acte nowe beinge in esse or standinge, or nowe not being in esse or not standynge, or to any other thynges mencyoned or expressed in this acte, which any person or persons bodyes politike or corporate haue or obtayned by the assente, lycence confyrmacion, graunte, or letters patentes, of the sayd late kynge, or the kinges maiesty that nowe is, may extende to any manours, landes, tenementes, reuenewes, possessions, hereditaments or other thinge or thinges mencioned, expressed, or conteyned in any suche licence, confirmacion, graunte, or letters patents but that euery such person and persons, bodyes politike

Copy holdes.

For lyfe

Landes

Preest.

Wout couin Recouered

1. October, 37. H. 8.

Tenth.

Graunts Confirmacios Let. patents.

heires and successours
heyres successours
every of the, shall haue,
all and every the same
Chapelles, chauntries, ma-
tenementes, reuenues,
and other hereditamentes,
any other thinge & things
by them had or obtay-
Confirmacion,
letters patents of the sayde
or of the kynges maiestye
according to the wordes
effecte, meaninge, &
the same licences, confirma-
and letters pattentes,
said act made in the said
of the raigne of the said late
Henry the eyght, or any clause,
matter or thinge men
or contained in any of
to the contrary thereof
notwithstanding. An. 2. E. 6. ca. 14.

Tithe. 5. 7. 8. First fruites. 9
Hospitals. 1.
Husbandry. 7.
Incumbent. 3.
Person. 1.
Pensions. 3.
Impropriacions. 2.
Physicions. 3.
Protection. 12.
Prouision. 16
Purueyours. 12.
Rome. 4.
Saint Johns. 1.
Shyriffes. 4.
Tyral. 2.
Vacacions. 1. 4.
Waste. 1.

Money.

Thesaurer ley damages & les pe-
nalties sont auenus ceo en arere, &
pleas auenir de la money Den-
gleterr, il iuint ordeigñ q̄ il soit crie

& defendu de par le roy par tout le roy-
alme en toutes les villes marchauntes
que nul home sur greyne forfaiture ne
soyte si hardy despendr, receyuer, mett
mony dauter coygne q̄ de coigne le roy Other coyne.
Dengleterre, de Irlande et de Escotle.
Uncore que il soite defendu de p̄ le roy, Bryngr.
nas nul apporte deniers en ceo patis, si
ceo ne soite par ses dispences, ne soite si
hardy de arriuer en Engleterre si force Arriue.
de turnement ne luy force per bon tel-
moignance, forpris a Douyr, ou a Sād
wich, a Loundres, & saint Botolfe, et a
Southampton, & as autres communes
portes. Et quaunt il viendra en aleun
de ceur lieur, que il bien et loyalmente
monstre les deniers a celuy que serra Shewe
assigne de par le roy sauns nul concele
ment, & ceo sur forfayture de corps & de Fayl.
auoir, & que dillogs ne apport ne aloign
le auoir par luy ne par auter ieshues a
tant que a money soit viewe et examin
par celuy q̄ le roy assignera. De le chef
que il soit crie defendu de par le roy, sur Forf.
forfaiture de corps et de auoir, que nul
ne soyte si hardye de mett money entre In cloathes
draps en fardeur, ou en hales ou en au
ter maner, dount suspection poet estre
de nul concelement. Et si nul eyel soite
troue, celuy que luy trouera eyt quatre
deniers de la liuer, & le remenant soyte
au roy. Et uncore que il soite crie & com
maunde de par le roy, que si aleun tra- Other coyne.
ne denier ferru de auter coigne, que del
coigne le roy Dengleterr, de Irlande,
& de Escoce ou denier retondu, que il le
perte. Et q̄ nul ne soit si hardy de cōtre
dire de sur grenous forfaiture, & que le Breake
troue faux, que il le disperse. Le denier
perce soit rendu a celui a quel il est, & le
faux soit pelee sans rendre. Et le corps
celuy, en q̄ mains le faux denier ou re- Imprif.
tondu apperr troue, soit pris & ten' ies-
ques a tant que il troue son garrant, si
soit home suspecious. Et pur ceo q̄ mutts
des gentz poures & riches, ne sciauent co-
gnistre les legers deniers & les retondes

Right. Nest a dreigne que de ſoymes celuy qui deuera reſceyuer ou liurer deniers, les reſceiuer et deliuerer y les poys de cink ſoules en auount et de cinque ſoules en auaile per tumbrel liuere par gardeyn del eſchaunge merche del marke le roy, auri coume ſount les meaſures. Et bien lyſt a chelcun de percer le denier que ne paſſera le tumbrell, et le denier dautre coygne que del coygne le Roy Dengle terre, Wirlande et de Eſcoce. Les poyſes ſerra auri bien lineres et marches par le gardeyne del eſchaunge come le tumbrel. La v. our et la garoeyne de la money que vendre de la outre quaunt il ſes auera regarde al oyle, il les poyſera, et ſil troue des noueur deniers que la lyuer ne poyle nye vinte ſoules par noumbre de quatre denyers, donques regarde par le tumbrel la ou la defaute ſerra. Et ſil doet deniers que mult ſoyent bles, ſi touts entrent en la liure de xx.s. vi.d. ialemeincs ſoient liueres a celuy qui les auera poyt ſauns contradit. Et ſi plusours entrent, face auri ō ceur coume dez autrs. Et le gardor auaunt dit ſe preigne, de bon garde, que il ne preygne, done, ne lolver pour faire nul maner de deſpoyte, ne erroycion ne face, ne coigne nul maner de delay, ſicome il doet ſauer ſoy e ſes biens. Stat de moneta magnum:

Weye

Tumbrel,

Fait.

2 ¶ Edwardus dei gratia, rex Anglie, dominus Hibernie, e dux Aquitañ, vic. Lincolñ ſalutem.

Merchantes, Quia mercatores alienigeni, e etiam quidā hoīgini regni noſtri dedte in diem deferunt in idem regnum de partibus tranſmar monetam noſtram retō ſam, et aliam de diuerſis cuneis contrafactam, monete noſtre communitatm, negociantes et mercantes de eadem moneta in noſtri damnum, et tocius populi noſtri non modicum, ac etiam in ſubuerſionem totius monete noſtre. Nos ſuper hoc, ne fortaſſis per tollerantiam, longiorem periculum malis ſumine-

Where,

nt, remedio adhibere d
cipimus ſicut alias, quod
ſuo, et in ſingulis ciuitat
mercatoris eiuſdem
ri et publice proclamari fa
catos alienigena, vel qu
huiuſmodi, monetam noſtr
ſam, ſeu etiam aliam de alie
contrafactam de cetero in
rat, vel etiam ea in mercan
negociando vtantur, quod
prima vice, que ſuper hoc de
erint, monetam illam retan
tiam aliam contrafactam
ſi idem iterum in conſimili
prehenſi fuerint monetam il
am alia bona ſua ſecum inue
tant. Et ſi tertia vice idem
commiſerint, et deprehenſi fuer
corporibus ſuis, et etiam de
bonis et catallis ſuis nobis
incuratur. Alii autem qui
non fuerint, et monetam
tonſam, vel aliam contrafactam
erint, ſtatim eam perforent, et
bium noſtrum tranſmittant
ſub cuneo noſtro cudendo. Alie
quorum manibus huiuſmodi
reperta fuerit, nobis ſit penitus
facta. Et niſi hoc mandatum
plene exequaris, nos ad te et tu
ter capiem. T. W. de Barchia
noſtro xvi. die Junii. Anno regni
xv. ſtat de moneta parvum.

3 ¶ In the ſecond volume of the
ſtatuets is a title entituled. Ar
moneta, vnder which be ſeuen
concerning falſe money.

4 ¶ Nul home de religion ne
nempoyte ſterlyng hors du roy
Engleterre, ne argente en plate
vellell, de or ne de argent ſur la
ture de la money, plate, ou vell
empoytera ſans eſpecial conge
Anno. 9. Edwardi tertii ſtat
ta. cap. 1.

tes & ailleurs ou nul maner darrinaille eſt, per bones & loyalx iurez, ſi en nouns de nous facent diligentment ſercher q̄ nul de quel eſtate ou condicion q̄ il ſoit poꝛt money delterling, argent ou plate nen veſſel doꝛ ne dargent, hors de noſter royalme ſauns conge de nous & ne poꝛte deins noſtre dits royalme & potar money faux et counterfaite lelterlynge come auaunt eſt dit, ſur les peynes & ſuꝛ faitures auauntdits. Et que la money veſſell, ou plate enly foꝛfait ſoit ipuere as les eſchanges per enderture, dount lun party demourge dourꝛs les ſercheꝛs, & ſoit liuere al eſchequer. et per ceſt ſoite le gardein del eſchaunge charge de ceo que il auera reſceu. Ibidem. capitulo. 9.

Sercht. Plate. Gold. Siluer Fork. Enderture. Sercher.

11 ¶Que les ſerchours eient de noſt don le quart denier pour lour trauayle de quaunt que ils trouerount illint foꝛfaite. Et que ſi les ſerchours facent reles ou deſpoꝛte a nully, et de ceo ſoient attaints ſoient a la foꝛfaitur de quant que ils aueront en biens. Ibidem. Capitulo. 10

Fork.

12 ¶Les Hoſtielers en cheſcun poꝛt, ou paſſages eſt, ſoyent ſerementes de faire les ſerches ſur lour hoſtes en le maner que les ſearchours ſerront, et eynte de ceo que ils trouerount illint foꝛfaits le quart denier d ceo que ſerra illint foꝛfayte a nous, come aueront les dytes ſercheours. Et eſt le entencion de nous que les dites ſerchours eient poyar a ſercher les hoſtieꝛ, et de ſoy enſourmer des faites des Hoſtilers. Et que les Hoſtilers en cas que ils ſoyent troues, en defaut countre les dites choſes, ſoyent punis. Et que ils encourgent les foꝛfaytures ſuyſoytes. Ibidem ca. 11.

Hoſteliers. Sworne, Serch. Sercher, Hoſtilers. Fork.

13 ¶Que nul home ſoit art de prendre la nouel money doꝛ et argent que noſt Seygnioure le Roye ad ordeygne daller en rayment a certayne pꝛys deins

le summe de xx. s. Et auxint que mony
doꝛ & dargent soyent faits en la cite de
Cuerthik et ayllours ou le roy voudra
ordeigner en le maner come home fait
en la Tolwze de Loundꝛes. An. 18. E. 3.
cap. 6.

Mynt,

16 ¶ Que la money doꝛ & dargent que
ore court ne soit pas empeire en poys
nen alegeance, mes soit q̄ home poet trouꝛ
bien doꝛe que le soit mis en launcien es
taut cõe en lesterling. An. 25. E. 3. ca. 13.

Empeyꝛe.

17 ¶ Que les monyours & autres gar
deins & ministers del money receyuent
plate doꝛ & dargent par poys. Et en ceo
le maner deliuerent les moneis, quant
elles serront faites, per poys, et nemye
per nombꝛe sans nulluy taxer. An. 25.
E. 3. ca. 20.

Weight.
Golde.

18 ¶ Que nul empoꝛte hoꝛs du roialm̃
oꝛ ne argent en plate, nen money: Sal
ues les vitailers au pessoun, qui pessent
barank & auter pessoun, & ceux qui mey
nent pessoun deins le roialme es petites
vessels qui ne soit mesterlonk dauter mar
chãdyse, & ceo solõq; larbitrem̃t du chã
celler. An. 38 E. 3. ca. 3.

Vitaile.

19 ¶ Est accoꝛde que la money de qua
tre d̃, descoce soite mis a courger en va
lue de iii. d̃. de meindꝛe money, solonq;
la quantity, & si per cas cel mony des
coce soit empeir, soit celle money illunt
empeire mis a meindꝛe pꝛice, solonqs
la quantity dempeirement. An. 47. E.
3. ca. 2.

Scottish.

20 ¶ Le roy defende as touts maners
de gents marchants clerkes & autres si
bien estranges come denizeins, de que
cunque estate ou condicion que ils soiẽt
sur peine de quant que ils purront foꝛ
faire, que nulluy deux sur la dit peine en
nulluy nen apport, enuoy ne amelie, ou
face enuoir ou amelier hoꝛs du roialm̃
auantdit oꝛ ou argent alcun en money
lulliõ plate, vessell ne par eschaunges
affaires nen auter mañ dcunq; foꝛpris
les gagez de Caleis, & des autres foꝛtre
ses ou roy de par dela, & exceptez per es

Fort.

Golde,
Siluer.
Eschange,

palles plates, seignaun
me le roialme a les quex
cun soits neecessairement
tes de par dela q̄ de celles
solement purrount ils fai
Engleterr̃ y bones & sũ
chants pour pater de par
mitrement sur ceo especial
de nostre seignour le roy
eschangours, come pount la
deuera faire la paiment
some en expresse qui serra
ge. Et est allentus que le
qui ensy ferront les dits esch
ent deligentment examines
lour pꝛoyzes per soris a taunt
come ils aueront la dit licẽce,
au oierent de pardela alcun m
ne dargent, south colour de
change. Et si apꝛes la pꝛocla
ceste oꝛdinance alcun per son
duement attaint que il auera
noyer ou empoꝛte de par dela
gent alcun, encountre ceste
oꝛdinance, foꝛface deuers le roy
la sume illint emparte ou
5. R. 2. ca. 2.

21 ¶ Que le grote de le money
courge en value tant solement
deniers engleis, & le demy g
ce en valu vn denier engleis,
descoce en valu dun mail engl
mail descoce en le valu dun
gleis, & si la money descoce soit
que le value cut soite abbaiss
laffrant, & q̄ comunillons
per my le roialme denquere
ount poꝛt ou enuoy la money
re en descoce pur y fair bullion
descoce ou pꝛendre & bo
du roialme. An. 14. R. 2.

22 ¶ Que la dit ordi
Reperti certis capitulis
fermement tenus et gard
est ordynes et allentus que
ne deuye grote soyt
luy poure vessells

la pain. Et que nul
nul deſcoſe ne des
la la mer, ſauuez ne
ſont paine de rauiſſ. De-
ſes pax a la bullyon
en la caigne Dengl. ſur
ſome diuiſe, et deuiſe
ſace et rauue. de celluy qui
Et que nul paxe nuy
Dengl. en eſcoce pur
en money ou pur money
paine pchein auant dit. Ou
ſi deſcoſe auauant aſcū ſer
ſeuer ſe rouer dau aſſet
ſe ou ſe ſoffant en ſon paſſage
ſur ou de ſell pour aler hors
pur hauen pur rche de rauiſſ
ſe ſeſtial ſonge du roy tout celle q
ſoit ſoffait au roy ſoffaites
ſeruices expreſes auenz il ſerra
le conſeller et diſcouerer main
auec qui a ceo faire il ſoit gar
ſeruices ger meſme le ſerchour
tout celle money en ſy cō
ſoffait au roy. Puruey toutes
marchandiſes eſtraunges
ſous marchandiſes deins
Dengl et la moitie del mo
Dengleterre reſceiue pur meſmes
marchandiſes emplotant ſur aux
marchandiſes due Roialme puiſſent
apporter hors dicel lau
de la dit money, per rouages
ſtatut eſt fait. Et a. H.
Tout la money dor et argent
de Flaunders e de toutes
et pays pardela et auer
Deſcoce ſoit tenus hors du
Dengleterre ou quis a roine e
deins meſme le roialme p
de Calys pur paſſer hors
de la coigne de Flaunders, ou des au-
ters terres, ou pays de parcela ou de
la terre deſcoce le mettront a la bullion
de Calays ſauns lapporter en coigne
deins roialme Dengl. Et ſi les mar-
chaunts ou auters de ſoit en auaunt
portent aſcun tiel money deins le dyt
roialme Dengleterre que ils ſoffacent Fozf.
meſme la money au roy. Et outre ceo
accordes eſt que bon e conuenable ſerch Serch.
ſoit fait ſibū a Calays come de ces le
mieux en chelcun poxte et ailleurs ſur
la poxt del money auāt dit. An. 2. H. 4
Ca. 6.

C Que la tierce pty de tout la mo
ney darget q̄ ſerra poxt a la bullio ſoit Half-fute,
fait as mailes et ſterlings et que de cell Farthinge,
tierce pty la moity ſoit fait es mailes
e lauter moitie es ſterlings e accō fair
e perfourniz ſoit le coignour iures en
eſpecial. Et que nul orfeour, nauter Goldſmith.
perſone, quelconque face fouinder aſcuns
tiels mailes ou ſterlinges ſur paine de Fozf.
paier au roy le quatreble de ceo q̄ enſy
ſerra fouindue encounter le fourme de
ceſt eſtatute, Anno. 4. Henrici 4. Ca-
pitul. 10.

C Ann. 4. H. 4. ca. 10. an. acte was
made to endure ta the next parliement
y money Golde or ſiluer caried ouer Gold.
ſhould be forfeit. Fozf.

C Les dits galphalpens lammes Galphalpences
ne courgent en paiement, ne en auter
maner deins le roialme Dengleterr Fozf,
ſur peine de forfaiture dicelles. Et en
outre que les galphalpenz en q̄ maiuz
q̄ ils ſerront trouez deins le dit roialm Fozf.
ſoient forfaits a noſtr. dit ſire le roy a
pres les deux mois procheines enſuiatz Proclame.
la proclamacion du ceſt eſtatut. Et en
outre ceo boet meſme noſtre dit ſeign Statutes.
le roy que toutes leſtatutes et ordina-
ces faits deuant ceſt heure a luy ou a
ces nobles ancestres nyent repellez,
ſoient de la money deſcoce cōe de la mo-
ney pays roialmes a parties de par- Other realms
dela le meure ſoient tenus et garez a
tenus

mys en due execucion. Anno. H. 4. cap. 5.

28 ¶ An. H. 4. ca. 6. it is enacted y this laſt ſtatut of An. H. 4. cap. 5. ſhal be kept & put in execucion.

Galhalpences Hulkins.

29 ¶ Les Galyhalpens, & la money appelle Hulkin & Holkins ſont mult de money de latton & laitgre, ſoient de tout oules & ne courgent en apres pour null paiement deins le roialme Dengleterre

Proclame.

autoriſant a ycelle q̄ proclamacion ſoyt fait per touts les counties Dengleterre deins franchiſe et de hors et ailleurs q̄ toutes qui eyent Galyhalpens, Hulkins ou Holkins, les apportent a les eſchaunges noſtre dit ſire le roy pareſtre cy et le feſt de Pask prochein ame nir par eſtre illeoqs deliuriles, & ceo que eſt trouv bon argent pour eſtre illeoqs ferres & coignes en maſſes engloys, et touts ceux qui apres le dit feſt ou ils que aſcuns Galyhalpens, Hulkins, ou Holkins facent coigner, ou achatent ou apportent en le dit roialme Dengl pour les vendre & mettre en paiement en meſme le roialme, & de ceo ſoient at teints ſoient adiudges come felons nſ fiſt le roye, et que ils forfacent touts lour terres et tenementes biens & chat teux. Et que les ſeignours des q̄ell tielx terres & tenementes ſoient tenus eyent et enioyent les forfeitures come en autres cales de felonye. Et ſi aſcun liege ou lieges du roye ou aſcun auter perſon accept Galyhalpens, Hulkins ou Holkins en paiement ou receiuaſt en paiement deins le roialme Dengle terre, & de ceo ſoient duement atteints forfacent chefcun fois que ils ſount tiel payements ou receit. Et ſi doubt ne ſeignour le roy eyt lun moitie, & tolus q̄ voet ſuer par noſtre ſeignour le roye pour les ent attaindre deuer inſtiye.

Felons. Fait.

Galhalpens Hulkins.

Fait.

Juſtices de p.

Et que ſibien les Juſtices de la peace deins toutes les counties Dengleterre, come mayres, baſſiles, deins eſtles, burghes & ſeneſchalx des ſeigsours en

Maires &c.

leure de franchiſe [illegible] quere p bones enquiſ[illegible] apperteyns de toutes [illegible] mainſnoltes. Et que les [illegible] baſſiles apres les dits [illegible] eux prises meſmes les [illegible] dent demaine les Juſtices [illegible] des counties es quelx [illegible] burghes ſount eſtables [illegible] de la peace des counties [illegible] bien de les dites inquiſitions [illegible] mant lyels maires & baſſiles [illegible] devaunt les dites juſtices [illegible] eſt apertenaunts come [illegible] ſelons devaunt deſſines [illegible] la peace en lour ſeſſions [illegible] touchaunts les maires [illegible] de faire proces, et garder les [illegible] & eſtreigt et toutes les maires [illegible] terminer ſolonq̄ lour diſcret[illegible] en aulx cales de felonies & tr[illegible] adeke ble devaunt les heures.

E.3. H.4.

30 ¶ Que tiele tenſure [illegible] (Proſ Engliſe money) ſoient [illegible] treaſon, et ceux qui tondent, [illegible] fiſſent la money de la terre, ſoient iuges traitours a roye et [illegible] et encourgent la peine du treſ[illegible] 3. H.5. cap. 6.

De Treaſon. this ſtatut repeal[illegible] general wooyoer.

31 ¶ Que les Juſtices du roye [illegible] ſes prins & aſſignes et aſſig[illegible] toutes les counties Dengl[illegible] ar per tenuſmiſſions de roy [illegible] miner en lour ſeſſions ſibien de [illegible] terr ſaiſeure, et de la poyte de tiel [illegible] money en Dengl, ceo de tollar [illegible] et chefun auter ſtatutis du [illegible] & q̄ les Juſtices de la peas p [illegible] aſſine eſtent paſar & [illegible] deuſhe de touts tiels trailes, [illegible] faire proces & Capias tauntſoit [illegible] ceux q̄ deuant eſtoient en [illegible]

3. H.7. ca. 7.

31 ¶ Anno. H. 7. cap. 6. an act [illegible]

the kinges plesure,
be at Caleys.
ille del test de Nouel
ausunt nul liege due
money dez Engleiz
y le pois du roy, ñ
tant que grand pti
curant au paiemẽt
naturelle pois ne de bon
les a grande perde
subgites du roy sil ne luy
en ceo cas. Et ad nr̃o
seignour le roye de sa
remis, et pardon a touz
parentre eux et le dit test
ount auuet de nouelle a
du roy de cuis la Tolnez de
lour money dez qui ne sayt ñ
ne de bõe allay, cest assauoir
a luy appertient, pour celle
mage de tiel oꝛe come de suis
tout faites a le meistre de la
et ses autres officers dicell ceo que
appertient resonablemẽt. Anno.

Que touts les estatuts et ordy
qui ount este faites en temps
progenitoꝛz du roy touchãz
et sole gouernance de ses mo
et dargent nient repelles soi
et fermement gardes e tenuz
points. Anno. 9. H. 5. statut. 2.

Item le roy terra ordiñ en quãt
poet bonement ses eschaun
money dez e dargent ne la Cl
et aillours, deins le roi
sale de son peple qui serrõt
lieux ouertes en hauts rues.
ceux q̃ vaillent venir a
endꝛes pur y auoir mo
coyne, ils auerount mo
et liuerront deliuerez deis
le verray value de
auerount illeoc, paiants
e cunage dez, lasserãt
le de tolwer, a pur les
seignourage e cunage dargent, cest
a la libꝛe de tour, sans puis. Et q̃ ceux q̃
ne serront auncher a la tour a ẽ faire,
mes voꝛront ent estre deliuerez a les
eschanges paient pur eschãge de lasse-
rant de noble vn denier e pur deuy no
ble obulum, et pur la quart pty du no
ble vn sterling ouesqz les seignourage e
cunage cõe deuant est dit Anno. 9. H. 5
sta. 2. ca. 3.

36 Item que les meistrs e ouꝛours
de la money et aury les estrangers en
toutes les lieux ou money serra coine
fait au chaunge, soient tenus de liue-
rer et paier a la people tout ceo que a
eux doit appertenir par tiel eschãge
de bon et loiall money Dengleterre p
et de touit pois ou per nombre del elec-
cion de celuy persone q̃ le receuera sãz
aũ delaye ou difficultie quelconq. Et
si y eas il aueign q̃ aũ notable defaut
en pays du money, ou en allay soyt
trouc, q̃ bien defende, sur la deliuerãce
ou paiemt affaire a la tour suisdit ou a
les eschaunges suisdits q̃ bien lirra a
chesc q̃ trouera tiel defaut, deuant que
il passe la place ou il receuera de refu-
ser ẽ q̃ soit defectif. Et q̃ l' meistr ou les
eschangeours soit tenus de luy deliuer
sufficiant money pur scell sanz delaye
e de faire soundr ẽ q̃ ensy serra trouc de
fectife. An. 9 H. 5. sta. 2. ca. 3.

37 Item que ceux qui serrount gar
deines et surueiours et ministrs p les
eschaunges hoꝛs del tour, soyent tenus
et obliges dapporter tout loꝛ e argent
que ils receiuerent per voie deschange
ou achateront per colour de lour office
a la tour de Loundꝛes pour y estr̃ fũ
dus et fait en money au augmentacõ
du roialme e cesse du peopl sãz estr̃ ve-
nus alienes ou mis a nul aut oeps. An.
9 H. 6. sta. 1. ca. 4.

34 Item que la mint due roye so
yt entre et tayt a Caleys en maniꝛe
come ad este fayt et gouerne a la tour
de

Deliuer.

Weight.

Def.

Reuiew.

Deliuer,

Exchanges.
Golde,
Syluer

Mynt,
Calles,

de Londres. Anno. 9. Henr. 5. statut 1. ca. 5.

39 Item que tout la money dor et dargent q̄ serra fait a la tower de Londres e a Calets ou ailours deins le roialme Dengl̄ e p̄ auaunt ces heure fait de auri bon allaye e loual poiz come il est a la tower ad p̄sent fait. Anno. 9. H. 5. stat. ca. 6.

Allay. Weyght.

40 Que les seignours du counsell du roy pur le temps esteants purront assigner p̄ lauis a ceste vne dite parlemēt maisters e ouerours astall money dor e argent a tenir les eschanges du money sidien en la cite deuer dite come en la ville de Westm̄. Et aury en tarits des lieux come semblera as dits seignours bon e necessarie, solonc lour bones aduys e discrecions, ascstatut ou ordinace fait a contrary non obstāt Ann. 1. H. 6. ca. .

Eschange

41 Que mesme le statute. (5. an. 9. H. 5. stat. 1. ca. 1. before. 18.) soit tenus e garde e mis en due execucion. Et en outre ordines est et estables que nul or nargent soit apportes hors dun roialme al contrarie du dit estatut, si ne soit pur paiment des guerres et souldours du roy de pardela sur paine de forfeiture de la valus de la somme de money, que issint soit apport hors du roialme, desire le ue de celuy qui lamesnera e aportera ou enuoiera hors dicell. Et que celluy qui le soiera e enf serra notice au counsell, ou a trescher Dengleterre, auera la quart party de la forfeiture enli dites au roy forp̄is les rauncons pour finaunce des p̄soners Englois p̄ses et apprendres de pardela, et la money que les soudeours emporteront quelle eur pour lour reasonables custages, et auri pur chiualx boeles harbes, e aux choses achates en Estre, apportes e amesneres es parties adioignaunts issint que la money a remoier pur finās des dits p̄soners ou a emporter p̄ les dites soudeours as parties de pardela

Gold, Syluer. Carieout

Forf.

ne soit fait fraude effectu rope. Et pour ceo que h̄ la money dor du roialme hors dicel per marchaunts denes est e estables que les seculiers trouent facies tellarie, chescun compaignie de la compaignie, q̄ nul hors del roialme nul or nar ter la fourme de dit estatut de forfeiture dicel or ou ar value dicel. Et si aleun tra e ceo duement p̄ue sy faisaunt soit ales outre ques les pleiges de la co ent au roy la dit forfeiture qui lauera e̅spiees, et le dont a tresourer ou a counsell du ra la quarte partye come deins 2. H. 6. ca. 6.

42 Que p̄clamacion soit toutes les counties Dengleterre franchises et de hors, e deins les, burges, et ailours, q̄ toute appelle blankes soient au tou e toutes hors du realme deu de s. John le Baptist prochein en outre q̄ nul home apres le paye ou receiue pur paiment manier deins le dit roialme ney appell blanks, sur mesme contenus et forfeines per estatut lan tierce le roy Henry, pier fitz le roy. (1. an. 3 H. 5 ca. 1. before.) counter toutes ceux que paie ceiuent pour paiement la pelle galyhalpens tinkins deins le roialme Dengl̄ 2. H. 6. ca. 9.

43 Que le meister de son allaie en la tellance ney, solonc la fourme de Et q̄ mesme le meister per son qui portera ale mesme largent a la terre il bailt solonc mesme le de paier le double dam

...que cest ordinaunce ... realme ou Gales a nul partye aleun maner de money de coigne de cest royalme ne money ne coigne dalcuns autres realmes terres ou seignioryes nul Plate Vessell malle Bullion aneaux dore oueres ou nyent oueres ou dargent sauns licence du roye si non tiels personnes come sount dispensus deinz la auaunt dit estatute fait lan. vj. suisdit du dit Henri le 6. (8. cap. 6. before. 41.) & en auter diuers estatutes sur payne del felony, et destre adiudges & reputes come felonye mesme le felonye oyer et terminer en semblable maner et fourme et deuaunt tiels personnes ou personne come autres felonies dauaunt sount oyes et termines deyns cest realme. Anno. 17. Ed. quarti cap. 1 This acte was made to endure for vij. yeres. See this statut continued here to lowing. 45. E. 47.

Plate. Bullion Jewels. Golde Syluer, Felony.

45 The saide statute made in the saide xvij. yeare of King Edward the fourth. cap. 1. bee and stande a statute good and effectuall wyth all the premisses in the same, and bee obserued, kepte and put in due execucion from the feast of the Purificacion of our Ladye that shalbee in the yeare of our Lorde God. M. CCCC. lxxii. and to endure vnto the ende of xx. yeares nexte ensuynge. And ouer that by the same auctoritie it is ordeined and enacted, that no persone dwelling or inhabiting within this realme from the saide feaste of the Purification, paye or deliuer wittingly by way of exchaunge or otherwise to any marchaunt or other psone borne out of the kinges obeisaunce for any marchaundises or ware or in any otherwise any maner peces of golde coined in this realme or anye other realmes or anye Plate, Vessels, malles, Bullion, Juels of golde wrought or vnwrought to forfeit & lose the double sum or double value of all suche money of golde coyned, Plate, Vessell, Malle, Bul-

Confirm

Exchaunge Straunger

Golde, Plate. Bullion. Jewels, Forf.

Bullion or Jewel of Golde or Silver paied deliuered or exchanged contrary to this acte. The one halfe of all the same forfeiture to be to the kinge our soueraigne lorde, and the other half to anye of his subiectes that will seaze it or sue for anye suche paiement deliuerance or eschange made or to be made contrarie to this acte, and that it be lefull to the kinges subiectes in this case to sue for the saide forfeiture by accion of dette by writte at the commen lawe, by bill or plaint after ꝑ custome of the citie porte or towne, where it shal happen anye forfeiture to fall and bee, or by informacion to be made in ꝑ kings eschequer, and that no protection nor essoygne bee allowable in anye suche accion or informacion. Anno. 4. H. 7. cap. 23.

Sues

Coyne, Golde.

46 ¶ All maner of Gold of ꝑ coyne of a soueraigne, halfe soueraigne, royal, halfe royal, and the fourth part of a royall, angell, halfe angell, and euerye of them beyng Golde, hole and weight, shal goe and be currant in paiment throughe all this realme for the summe that they were coined for. And also as well al maner grotes of Englishe coyne, and of the coyne of other landes now currant in this realme for grotes or for xiij. d. beinge siluer, & not clipped, minished, or otherwise impaired, except reasonable wearing, al bee it they bee craked as all maner of grotes or pence of two pence of Englishe coyne, or of the coyne of other landes, now currant in this realme, for halfe grotes or twoe pence not clipped, minished, or otherwise impaired beinge siluer, howe bee it they be cracked shal in likewise goe & bee currant throughe all the same realme for the summe as they were coyned for. And ouer that, that all maner of pence beinge siluer hauinge the print of the kinges coyne shal haue course and be currant for paiment as well to the

Syluer

Cracked,

UMI

fine and raunsome at the kinges will.
And in like wise, that no maner perso
bring nor cause, nor cause to be brought
nor conueied anye maner of coyne of
Golde or Siluer aboue the somme of Golde.
iij.s.iiij.pence of the coyne of Irelande Irelande
into this Realme, vppon paine of for- Fort.
feiture of al the same coyne aboue the
saide somme of iij.s.iiij.d so brought
into this realme. And to haue impri- Imprit.
sonment, and make fine and raunsom
at the kinges will. And that it shalbe
lawfull for euery of the kinges subiec-
tes to take and sease all such money of Seaſe.
the coyne of Irelande hereafter to bee Irelande
brought or conueied into this realme,
ouer and aboue the saide somme of iij.
s.iiij.d. and to bring it into the Kinges
mint, there to leuye the same into the
kinges vse. And euerye persoune that
so shall bringe anye such Irish money Irish mony
to the saide mint, shal haue the vale of Mynt.
the one halfe of all suche Irishe money
by him so brought to the saide mint at
the same tyme deliuered to him to hys
owne vse by the maister of the mynte
for the tyme beinge. Anno. 19. Henrici
7. cap. 5.

47 ¶ Anno. 1. H. 8. ca. 13. Anno. 3. H.
8. cap. 1. two seuerall actes were made
to endure to the nexte parliament, that
the foresaid statut of. 17. E. 4. ca. 1. before
44. shoulde stand good except the pe-
naltie of felonye, and that who shoulde
carye anye of the things specified in the sta-
tute cõtracte to these statutes, shoulde
forfeit the double value. Fort.

48 ¶ All such coyners as shal coyne Coyners.
and make anye money at anye minte
within this realme of Englande, shall
make a coyne of euery hundred poundes
worth of Golde they shal strike into Halfe angels
coyne. xx. li. in the coyne of halfe angels
commonly called pieces of Golde of xl.
pence. And of euerye hundred poundes
worth of Bullion, Plate, or Siluer,
that they shall stryke into coyne

83

as manye grotes as shal amount to ỳ
some of fiftie pounds sterling as manye
halfe grotes called pence of two pence
as shall amount to the somme of xx.li.
Pence. sterling, as many pence as shal amoũt
to the some of xx.li. as many halfe pẽce
Half pence. as shal amount to the somme of tenne
marks sterling, and as many farthings
Farthinges as amount to the somme of v. marke
sterling. And that any tyme that anye
coyners in any Mint within the realm
shal doe contrarie to this act, ỳ maister
keper of that Mint, for the time beig
Forf: shal forfeit and lose x.li. Whose moitie
therof to be to the king our soueraign
lorde, the other moitie to the parti that
shal sue for the same, by bill, informa-
tion, action of dett, or otherwise, wher
in the said matter shal not bee admit-
ted to doe his lawe ẽ no protection ne
essoine to be allowed for the defendant
And for as much as at this present time
Farthinges farthinges and halfe pence be stricken
Half pence. al with one coyne, so that the common
people of ỳ Realme, many tymes take
these that be farthings for halfe pence.
Bee it therefore enacted by auctoritie
aforesaid, that al such farthinges, that
from henceforth shalbee made within
this realme, shall haue vppon the one
syde therof, the print of the porte colyce
ẽ vpon the other syde therof, the printe
of the Rose, with a crosse, vpõ like pain
And furthermore bee it enacted by the
auctoritie aforesaid, ỳ al maner plones
Mynt. reserving to the saide mynt with anye
Plate or Bullion, vnder the value a-
bouesaide, to be coyned, shall haue and
receiue at ỳ saide Mint the tenth parte
Half pence. Farthinges of al such place ẽ Bulliõ in halfe pence
ẽ farthinges.

Prouyded alwaye, that this act or a-
nye thinge contained in the same, bee
not in anye wyse preiudiciall to the coi
Coyners Mureslme Porke. Cantterbury ners and Mint maisters of Porke,
Mureslme, and Caunterburye, ne too
anye of them, for any money to be coy-
ned there, other then hereto-
fore hath
beene accustomed. This act to begin
to take effect at the feast of
shall the Archaungill next
and not before, Anno. 4.
cap. xx.

49 The Exchaunge. That
solde aboue the value proclaimed
bee forfait.

50 Anno. 7. Edwardi. 6.
6. it is enacted that ỳ saide statu
Anno. 17. Edwardi. 4. Capitu
forc. 44. and euerye article
tence, or prouision therein con
shalbee affirmed ẽ enacted to be
and effectual from the first day of
nexte commynge, and to endure
ende of. xx. yeares then next ensuyng
Prouided alwayes, that if anye
Lordes of the Parliament, or anye
the yeers of this Realme for the
breynge, shall fortune to be endic
anye of thoffences limitted in the
act, made in the saide xvij. yere
Edwarde the fourthe, that then
and euerye of them, shall haue
theire triall by theire piers as hath
vsed heretofore in cases of high
An. 6. E. 6. ca. 6.

51 Anno. 17. Ed. 4. ca. 1. an act
made to endure for seuen yeares,
ynste Irishe money to bee curr
England.

52 In the newe printed book
monlye called Magna carta, fol
ted by Richarde Tottell. Anno
ni M.CCCCC.lvi. fol. 167. is
loweth. Musa multorum regum
poribus prouisum fuit, quod
pauperes denarius argenti, c
noir, sterlingus, quoties
postulat diuidere
et parte domini Regis
pitur, quod quicunque in
et benedictionibus obulum
drantem legalis metalli, et
habentem formam recusare

regie maieſtatis con-
ſtatur, et in carcerem de
preceptum eſt etiam quod
pillorij.

Perchatz.24.34.
40.41.44.
Probate of teſta-
mente.3.
Prohibicion.1.4.
Prociſion.9.
Shipping.4.
Treaſon.1.9.14.
15.18.21.24-26.
Vacabondes.2.
Wardes.24.
Wynes.11.

¶ *Mordaunceſtour.*

Si heres aliquis poſt mortem an-
teceſſoris ſui infra etatem ertite-
rit, et dominus ſuus cuſtodiã ter-
rarum et tenementorum ſuorũ
habuerit, ſi dominus ille dicto heredi,
cum ad legittimam etatem peruene-
rit terram ſuam ſine placito reddere
debuerit, heres ille terram ſuam per aſ-
ſisam mortis anteceſſoris recuperabit
cum dampnis ſuis que ſuſtinuerit
propter detentionem illam, a tempore
quo fuit legittime etatis. Et ſi heres a
dicto tempore mortis anteceſſoris ſui
infra etatis fuerit, et ille heres, appa-
rens et pro herede cognitus et inuen-
tus fuerit in hereditate illa, capitalis do-
minus eam non ejiciat, nec aliquid ibi
capiat vel amoueat, ſed tamen inde
ſeiſinam habeat pro recog-
nicione domini ſui, vt pro domino cog-
noſcatur. Et ſi capit dominus huius-
modi heredem extra ſeiſinam ſuã ma-
nere teneat, propter quod breue mor
anteceſſoris vel conſanguinitatis
ipſum impetrat tunc dampna
ſua recuperet ſicut in aſſiſa no. diſſ. De
hominibus autem, que de domino
rege tenentur in capite ſic obſeruand.
eſt vt dominus rex primã inde habeat
ſeiſinã, ſicut prius inde habere conſueuit

Primer ſeiſ.

Nec hec nec aliquis alius in hereditã-
tem illam ſe intrudat priuſquam illã
de manibus domini regis recipiat, pro
ut huiuſmodi hereditas de manibus ip-
ſius et anteceſſorum ſuorum recipi cõ-
ſueuerit, temporibus elapſis et hoc in-
telligatur de terris et feodis que racio-
ne ſeruicij militaris, vel ſeruantie ſiue
turis patronat⁹, in manibus domini
regis eſſe conſueuerũt. Mart. cap. 26.

Intruſion.
Lyuerie.

2 ¶ Purueu eſt enſement que ſi hom
mourge et eſt pluſiours heires doũt lũ
eſt fites ou fiz, frere ou ſoer, neueu ou
nece, et les autres ſõt en pluis longe
degree, toutes les heires deſormes ey-
ent recouure per briefe de Mordaunc.
Glouk ca. 6.

Perteners.

De Aſſiſe.1.4.9.	Paimprise and
Coſinage.1.	baile.7.
Damages and	Limitation.1.2.3.
coſtes.1.3.	Plui prius.1.
Diſconk of procez.2.	Redditeſiin.1.
Eſſoine.12.	Tithes.7.
	Warranty.1.

1 ¶ *Mortmaine.*

Nec liceat de cetero alicui dare ter-
ram ſuam alicui domui religio-
ſe, ita quod illam reſumat de
eadem domo tenend. Nec lice-
at alicui domui religioſe terram alicu-
ius ſic accipere, quod tradat illam illi
a quo eam recepit tenend. Si quis an-
tem de cetero terram ſuam alicui do-
mui religioſe ſic dederit, et ſuper hoc
conuincatur donũ ſuũ penitus caſſetur
et terra illa domino illius feodi incur-
ratur. Ma. chark ca. 37.

To holde.
To de holde
Forf.

2 ¶ Cum viri religioſi, et alie perſo-
ne eccleſiaſtice implacitent aliquem et
implacitat fecerit defaltam, ob quam
tenem amittet debeat, quia Juſtic. hu
cuſque tenuerũt quod ſi implicitat fece
rit defaltam per colluſionem, vt cum
petes occaſion ſtatut p titulũ doni vel
alterius alienacionis ſeiſinam de teñ
conſequi non poſſet, per illam defal-

Implede
Colluſion.

tam consequeret, et sic fieret status sic tuto. Dicimus est per dominum regem concessum in hoc casu, quod postquam Del. betacta facta fuerit inquiratur per patriam, vtrum petens habeat ius in sua petitione vel non. Et si compertum fuerit, quod petens ius habuerit, præceptum datur ad diem dictum præfato petenti, et recuperet seisinam suam. Et si ius non habuerit incurratur tenens præfatus domino feodi Fozf. Dne pere. si illud petat infra annum a tempore inquisitionis capte. Et si infra annum nō petat superiorē dominō incurratur si petat infra dimidium annum post illum annum. Et sic habeat quilibet dominus post priorem dominum spacium dimidii anni ad petendum sicut est dictum, quousque præscribatur ad regem cui ad vltimum præ defectu aliorum, Hait pere. Challenge: teñ incurratur. Et ad calumniandum iuri inquisitionis admittantur quicunque capitales domini feodorum, et similiter præ rege que calumniari voluerint. Et remaneat terra, postquam iudicium clarum fuerit in manu domini regis, quousque teñ per petentem vel per aliquem capitalem dominum placitanetur et oneretur vsque ad respondentis Dyrike. inde ad tertium. Vid. 2. ca. 33.

3 ¶ Nullus religiosus aut alius quicunque terras aut tenementa aliqua emere vel vendere, vel sub colore donationis aut terminj aut ratione alterius tituli cuiuscunque terras aut tenementa ab aliquo recipere aut alio quomodo arte vel ingenio sibi appropriare Fol. præsumat sub forisfactura eorundem per quod ad manum mortuā terre vel tenementa huiusmodi, deueniant quoquo modo. Prouidimus etiam, quod si quis religiosus, aut alius, contra prohibitum aliquid modo, arte vel ingenio, venire præsumpserit, liceat nobis et aliis immediate capitalibus dominis Lorres. feodi talia alienata illud infra annum a tempore alienationis huiusmodi ingredi et tenere in feodo et hereditate. Et si capitalis dominus immediate negligens fuerit, et feodum ingredi noluerit infra annum, [illegible] at proximo capit. domino [illegible] odi illius, infra dimidium anni [illegible] feodum illud ingredi et tenere [illegible] dictum est. Et sic quilibet capitalis dominus immediate ingredi poterit modo feodo, si proximior dominus immediat ad ingrediendū hui⁹ feodi negligens fuerit vt prædictum est. Et nes huiusmodi capitales domini modi feodi qui plene etatis fuerint quatuor maria et extra prisonam vnum annum et dimidium negligerint vel remissi in hac parte fuerint, statim post annum completum tempore quo huiusmodi emptiones, donationes alias appropriationes fieri contigerit, terras et teñ huiusmodi capiemus in manum nostrum, et alios inde feoffabimus per certos fines nobis inde ad defensionem regni nostri faciendo salvis capitalibus dñis feodorum illorum, wardis relevijs et escaetis, et aliis ad ipsos ptin, ac seruitijs inde debitis et consuetis stat̃ō religiosis edit. An. 7. E. 4. ¶ Fait a remembrer que le roy ordeina a Westm̃ le primer iour Dauril lan de son reigne. 17. que ceux queux homes pourchacerount ou prendront de religion queux voudrount terres ou tenements amortier, cient briefes de la Chauncellarie pour enquire solonc les points accustomes en tiels cases, et que les inquestes de terres ou de tenements, queux vaillent per an plus de xx.s. p̃tent, soient retorñ al eschequier et la se face la fine pour le amortisement, ou pour le parke auer. Les inquestes aueront pour celuy qui les purchasent, et de illāques soit rendu al chauncellor ou a son lieutenant, si que il p̃scrip̃ sur ce a reasonable temps, longuis la quātitie de la chose et mesmes le deliuer. Et en mesme le manner soit fait de ceux queux voudrent purchacer terres ou tenementes queux sont tenus de roy en chief. Et les gentiz homes qui tenant hors dit terres ou tenements, ou

Parlement.

Spirituall,

Licence.

Ad quod damnum,

Proceſſe.

Fine,

Foꝛt.

mentes

mentes entrer, sicome en le dit estatut
soyt contenus pluis au plein. Et ore ils
nouel per lotel ymagination et p acte
et signe, aiceuns des religions persones
vicaries, et auters persones espirituels
soūt entres en diuerses terres e tenementes adioygnantes a lour eglise
et dicelles per suffraunce et assent des
tenauntes oūt fait cymiters, et p bulles des appostoil les ount fayt de dier
et sacrer, et sepulture parochiel founte
continuelment en celles sans lycence
du roy et des chiefes seignours: declare
est en cest present parlement, que ceo
est ouertment, en cas du dit estatute.

Churchyards Bulles

Et en outre accorde est et assentus, q
toutes ceux qui sount possessions per
fessement ou per auter voye, al oeps
des gentes de religion, ou auters per-
sonnes espirituels des terres et tene-
mentes, fees, aduowisons ou auters
possessions quelconques pur les amor-
tiser, et doūt les dytes religious et per
sonnes espirituels prengnent les pfits
que parenitre cy et le feste de seint Mi-
chael prochein venaunt ils les facent
amortiser per lycence du roye, et de se-
ignours, ou autrement que ils les bi-
dent et alienent a auter oeps parenter
cy et le dyt feaste, sur peine destre for-
faite au roy, et as seignourz solonque
la fourme de lestatut de religiosis, cōe
tenementes purchases per gentes de
religion. Et que de cest temps auaunt
nul tiel purchase se face, sillint que tiels
religiouses ou auters persons espiritu
el ount prengnent les profites, come ils
suis, sur le peine auaūdit. Et que mes-
me cest estatute sextende et soit tenus
de toutes terres tenementes, fees a-
uowisons et auters possessions purcha-
ses et a purchaser al oeps des gildes et
fraternites. Et en outer est assentus,
pour ceo que maires, baillifes, et comes
des cytes, burghes, e auters villes qui
sunt cole perpetuel, e auters qui ount
officers perpetuels, soūt ore perpetu-

Fait.

Purchase.

Mesnour of pfits.

Vse. Gildes, Fraternities.

elx cōe gents de religion, ils ne purchasit
enauāt ils ne purchasit a eux e a lour
come en office, sur la peine contenue
en le dyt estatut de religiosis et en au
que auters soūnt possessions ou terres
purchases en temps auenir a lour oeps
e ils ent prengnent ou prendrent les p
fits, soit semblablement fait come deuaunt est dyt des gents de religion.

An. 15. R. 2. ca. 5.

9 Where by reason of feoffments, fines, recoueries and other estatuts, assuraunces made of trust of manors, landes, tenements and hereditaments to the vse of parish churches, chappels churche wardens, guyldes fraternities, communalties companies or other bodies created and made of deuocion, or by common assent of the people were for reparacion, and also by reason of feoffements, fines recoueries, wills and other actes made to any vses aforesaid, or to the vses and intents to haue obitz perpetuall or any continual seruice of a prist for euer or for three score or foure score yeres founden of the rents and profitz of the manours tenementes, and hereditaments whose of suche feoffementes fines recoueries willes and other actes ben made, that the feffees, cōisees, recoueries, or other persones, and their heires theyr seised, shall take, leuye receiue and perceiue, or cause or suffer to be taken leuyed e perceiued, the issues rentes and profites thereof, and the same to dispose, paye cōuert, or otherwise employe or suffer, or cause to bee disposed payde conuerted or employed to any such vses intentes, or purposes as be aboue specified, or to ante other like vses or intents ther growth e issuing by kig our soueraī lord e to other lord e subiectz of ỳ realm ỳ same like losses e incōueniences, e is as much profitable to thē as doth e is in case where lands be alened into mortmain. Be it ther-

fore

other thing or thinges, or doe attempt or deuise by any colour, craft or meanes, any thing or thinges to make anie suche vses, intentes, or purposes to be declared, contrary to the true meaning of this act, to continue or abide for any longer time or season than is aboue limitted for the same: that then euerye suche peine, penalty, craft, colour, and euerye other thinge & thinges of what kind nature or qualitie soeuer it bee, shalbe so made, or deined or deuised in defraud of this act, shalbe vterly void in ye lawe to al intentes. And that this estatute shal be alwaies enterpreted and expounded, as beneficially as may be to the distruccion and vtter auoiding of such vses, intentes & purposes their in aboue remembred, and of all other like vses & intentes, other wise then al onely after suche maner as is afore by this present act prouided. Prouided alwaie that in suche cyties and townes corporate, whereby their auncient customes they haue good & lawfull auctorities to deuise into mortmaine ye lands tenementes and hereditamentz wtin ye same cytes or townes corporate, that this act shal not be in any wise preiudicial or hurteful to any suche customs Prouided alwaye that this act ne any thing therein contained shal extend or be in anye wise preiudical to hinder or impaire anye suche ordinances, deuises, or declaracõs of vses, as shal here after be made and declared in writtig by the executours of the testamentes & last willes of Robert Jannis, & John Merry, late aldermen of ye cyte of Norwiche, nowe deceased, or by the executors or the survivour of the executours of eyther of them, of any landes, tenementes or hereditamentes not mounting in ye whole aboue ye cleare yeareli value of .xl.li. to be employed & conuerted for ye discharg of tolles & customes wtin ye said cyte, & at ye gates of

Collour.

Vses Intentes

Voyde.

Interpreted.

Townes. Customes.

Executours

Norwiche.

Tolles.

the same, for the discharge of the poore people within the same city of Yorke and Yallages hereafter to be assessed and leuied, and for the clensinge of the streates of the same city, or for any of the saide good purposes, accordinge to the treiue intentes and meaninges of the saide laste willes and testamentes and of either of them, so that the same ordinaunce deuises and declaracions be hadd, made and certified in writtinge to the kinges courte of Chauncerye within twa yeares next ensuinge the saide feaste of Easter next commynge.

An. 23. H. 8. cap. 10.

Ye. Crosses. 1. Mennye. 4.

Rome. 4.

1 ¶ *Mortuaries.*

Person. Spirituall psons, Vicar. Fermours. not take

NO person, vycar, curate, nor parishe preiste, ne anye other spirituall personne, nor their sermonns, bailifes, nor lefes, shall take, receiue or demaund of anye person or personns within this realme for any personne or personnes dieng within the same, any maner mortuary or corse present, ne any sum or summes of money, ne any other thinge for the same more then is hereafter mencioned: Ne also shall conuent or cal anye personne, or personnes before any iudge spirituall for the recouery of any suche mortuaries or corse presents, or any other thinge for the same, more then is hereafter mencioned, vpon paine to forfait for euery time so demaundinge, receyuinge, taking, or conuentinge, or callinge any suche personne or personnes, before anye spirituall iudge so much in value as they shal take aboue the sum limited by this acte. And euer that xl.s to the party greued contrary to this act for the whiche forfaiture the partye so greued contrary to this acte shall haue an accion of dete, by writte, byl plaint or informacion, in anye of the kinges courtes wherin no wager

Conuent.

Forf.

Det,

shalbe allowed. And [illegible] maner mortuary shall [illegible] mannour of anye perso[illegible] he be, which at the time of [illegible] hath in mouable goodes [illegible] lue of x. mark. Also that no [illegible] shall be geuen or demaunded [illegible] forth of anie maner person, [illegible] in suche place where hereto[illegible] tuaries haue bene vsed to be [illegible] geuen and in those places [illegible] wise but after the rate & fourme [illegible] after mencioned. Ne that anye [illegible] paye mortuaries in more places [illegible] one, that is to saie, in the place of [illegible] most dwelling and habitacion, [illegible] but one mortuary. Nor no person, [illegible] curate, parishe preist or other, [illegible] any person dieng or dead, and [illegible] at the time of his death, of the [illegible] mouable goodes of x. marke, or [illegible] clerely, aboue his dettes paid, [illegible] the sume of xx. pownde, take for a [illegible] tuary vj.s. viij.d. in the whole. And [illegible] a person dienge or dead, beinge [illegible] time of his death of the value of [illegible] or aboue clerly, aboue his dettes [illegible] in mouable goodes, and vnder [illegible] of xl. pounde, there shal no more [illegible] ken or demanded for a mortuary [illegible] vj.s. viij.d. in the whole, and for any [illegible] son dieng or dead, hauing at the [illegible] of his deathe of the value in [illegible] goodes of xl. pound or aboue, no [illegible] sum what so euer it bee, clerely [illegible] his detes paid there shal be no more [illegible] ken, paid or demaunded for a mortuary [illegible] the x.s. in the whole. Prouided that [illegible] mā being couert barō, nor child [illegible] ani plon not kepig house, ani [illegible] ry be paid, ne that any plon, vicar [illegible] parishe preist or other, after the [illegible] take for anye suche woman [illegible] for anye personne not keping [illegible] dienge or dead any maner thing [illegible] my by wai of mortuary, ne also [illegible]

daste, seint Dawdes, and saint Alle, e
likewise to the Archedeacon of Ches-
ter, to take such mortuaries of ỳ prieslz
within their dioces and iurisdictions,
as heretofore haue bene accustomed.
Prouided also that i such places wher
mortuaries haue bene accustomed to
be take of lesse value then is aforesaid
that no person shalbe compelled to paie
in any suche place any other mortua-
ry or more for any mortuary thẽ hath
bene accustomed, ne that any mortua-
ry in suche place shalbe demaunded,
taken, received or had of any persone
or persones exempt by this acte nor in
any wise contrary to this act vpon the
peine afore limted. An. 21. H. 8. ca. 6.

Archedeacon of chester. Priestes.

Lesse. Mortuaries.

He. Bishoppes. 14 Prohibicion. 34.

¶ Mort.

He. Clergy. 16. Triall. n. 20. 21.

¶ Multiplicenge.

He. Felony. 8.

¶ Mulier habuit eum. baiulum.

He. Rape. 2.

¶ Mummers.

¶ An. 3. H. 8. ca. 9. an act was made to endure to the next parliẽt. against mummers and disguysed persones, e fetters any keepers of bilsours.

¶ Munage.

He. Toll. 4.

¶ Murder and manslaughter.

Willelmus

MUrdrum de cetero non adiudi
cetur coram iustic. vbi infra turri
tum tantũ modo ad audiendũ: et
sed locũ habeat mutũ ỳ fieris

Et. vii. per

per felonium tantum, et nō alit̄ Part capitulo. 26.

2 ¶ Item ꝑ kinge remembreth how murders & sleing of his subiectes daylye encrease in this lande thoccasion wherof be diuers, one that no men in townes where suche murders happen to fall and be don will attache the murderer where the law of the land is, that if any man be slain in the day the felō not taken, the townshippe where the death or murder is done shalbe amerced: and if anye manne bee woounded in peril of deathe, the party ꝑ so woinded shoulde be arestid, and put in suerty tyll perfite knolevge be hado whether he so hurte shoulde liue or dye. And ꝑ cozoner vpon the viewe of the body ded shoulde enquire of him or thē that hade done that death or murder, of their abbettours and consentours. And whoe were ꝓsent when the death or murder was done whether man or womā And the names of them that were ꝓsent and so founde to enrolle and certifie whiche laive by negligence is disused and thereby great boldnesse is genen to sleaers and murderers And ouer this it is bled that within the yere and daye after anye deathe or murder hadde and done, the felone shoud not bee determined at the kinges suite for sauing of the parties suite wherin the partye is ofte times slowe and also agreeue withe and by thend of the yere al is forgotten whithe is an other occasion of murder, And also he that will sue anye appele must sue in ꝓper ꝑsonne, whiche suite is longe and costly that it maketh the party appellaunte wery to sue. For reformacion of the p̄misses, that kinge &c. will that euerye cozoner exercise and do his office accordinge to the laive, as is afore rehersed And that if any man be slain or murdered, and therfore the sleaues, murderers, abbettours, maintenours, & comforterz of the same be the same sleaers and murderers other accessoriez of the same be arayned and determined of the same and murder at any time at the kinges suite win the yere after the same murder done, & not tary ꝑ yere for any appele to be take for the felony or murder. And if it be ꝑson named as principal or murderer to be acquited of any such murder kinges suite within ꝑ yeare & day, the same iustices before whom he is acquited shal not suffer him to go at large but either to remitte him again to prison, or else to let hi to baile after discretion til ꝑ yeare & daye be passed. And if it fortune that ꝑ same felony murderers & accessories so arrayned any of thē to be acquite, or ꝑ principal of ꝑ said felony, or any of thē to be attainted, ꝑ wife or next heire to ꝑ slaine as shal require may take their appele of ꝑ same death & win the yeare & day after ꝑ same felony & murder done against ꝑ said so arraigned & acquite & al other accessories or against ꝑ accessories said principal or any of thē so attainted or against ꝑ said principals so attainted if ꝑ ben on liue & that his benefite of clergi therof before not had. And appellāt haue such & like auantage if ꝑ said acquital or attainder had bē ꝑ said acquital or attainder not standinge.

¶ And ouer ꝑ the wyfe or heire of the slayde person so slaine or murdered shal require may commence such appeale in ꝓpre person at any within the yeare after the fact done, before the Sheriffe and Coroners of the countie where the felony and murder was done, or before the king in his bench or before the sole deliuerer. And ꝑ appellāt shal

Attache.

Townshipp. Amerced.

Arrest.

Cozoner.

Kinges suite

Pzoper ꝑson.

Cozoner.

Accessoziez.

Felony.21.
Iustice in eire.1
Mainprise and baile.27
Pardon.1.23.

Proclamation.3
Riots.4.5.
Sanctuaries.4.
Triall.11
Wales.28.34.

Treason. 10.

THat if any person or persons ꝑ shalbe cõmaunded at any time hereafter, generally, or specially, to muster afore any such as shal haue auctority or cõmaundemẽt for the same, by or from the king and Quenes maiesties, or by the heires or successors of the Queenes maiestye, or by any lieuetenant, wardein, or other persone or persones auctorized for the same, do willingly absẽt him or themselues frõ the same musters hauing no true & reasonable excuse of sickenesse or other lawfull impediment, or at their apparãce at such musters, do not brig with them such their best furniture of array, & armour, as he or they shal thẽ haue for his, or their owne person in a readinesse, shal for euery such default and offence, haue & suffer imprisonmẽt by ỹ space of x. daies without baile or mainprise, by ỹ cõmãdment of such as shal haue auctority as is aforesaid, to take the same musters, onlesse he or they so offending as is aforsaid, do agree to or with the saide cõmissioners or. ij. of thẽ to pay to thuse of the kinge and queene our soueraign lord & ladye, or of the heires and successours of the same our soueraigne lady, for euery suche offẽce, forty shillings for a fine, which saide fine after agremente for the paiment of the same as is aforesaid shall be certified and estreated into ỹ court of the Eschecker at Westminster, by suche as shall haue power to take the saide musters, as is aforesaide, or by two of thẽ, vnder their seales or ỹ seales of two of thẽ, within the space of two monethes next after suche agrement, to pay the said fine hath or made

Absent.

Armour.

Imprisõ.

xl.s.

and

& the same fine so estreted, to be leuied in such sorme as fines assessed by ỹ iustices of assise, or of gaole delyuerye in their circuitz are vsed to be leuied. And be it further enacted by the auctoritie aforsaid, that if any person or persõs, which at any time or times hereafter shalbe cõmaũded or appointed by the king & quene our soueraine lord and lady, or by the heirs & successours of the same our soueraine lady by their commissiõ letters or otherwise auctorised, to leuy, muster, or make anye men to serue in their warres, or otherwise for the defence of this realme, doo by any meane exacte, leuye, receiue or take, or cause to be taken any sum or summes of moni or other reward or thig what soeuer, of any person or persõs, for seruice in the warres, or that shalbe appoynted, named, or mustred to serue I any such seruice, or for the sparing, releasing or discharging of such persõ or persons frõ the said seruice, that thẽ euery such person that so shal offend in exacting, receiuing, or taking by anye waies or meanes any sum or summes of moneye, or other reward, or thinge whatsoeuer as is aforesaide, shall for such office for fait ten times so muche as he shal so receiue exact or take. And be it further enacted by thauctority aforesaid, that if any captain, pety captein, or other hauing charge of mẽ for seruice in warre, shall for any auauntage, lucre or gain by him to be taken or receiued, discharge or licence any of the soldiors, or men appointed to serue in the warres, vnder his rule or order to depart frõ the same seruice, or shall not pay vnto his soldiors & to euery of thẽ their full & whole wages, cõduct & coat mony within x. daies nexte after that such captaine, pety captaine or other hauing charge of men as is afore said, shal haue receiued the same, that then the party so offending in geuing any such licence or dis[illegible] said, shal lose & forfait [illegible] offence ten tymes the [illegible] so taken or receiued, & shal [illegible] euery soldior frõ whome he [illegible] hold any of the saide wages [illegible] or coate mony, treble the sum [illegible] holdẽ, thõe moity of al [illegible] res, other then suche as before by the act is limitted or grunẽ to the [illegible] soldiors, as is aforsaid, for [illegible] coate or conduce many [illegible] shalbe to the king & the [illegible] ties & theirs and successours of [illegible] quenes maiestly, & the other moyte [illegible] him or them ỹ wil sue for the same [illegible] action of det, bil, plaint, informa[illegible] or otherwise in any court of record, [illegible] which action or suite no essoign, [illegible] on, or wager of law shalbe allowed. And be it further enacted by the auctority aforsaid, ỹ all iustices of assise [illegible] their circuits, & al iustices of peace [illegible] in ỹ limites of their cõmission in [illegible] assises & sessions, & stewardes of [illegible] lawdaies & liberties, at their leets [illegible] lawdaies, shal & may frõ time to time enquire, heare & determine euery [illegible] said offences, cõmitted or don cõtrary to this act, within ỹ precincts of [illegible] cõmission, lete or liberty, & if any [illegible] son or persons shalbe before the [illegible] iustices of assise, iustices of peace [illegible] ny of thẽ presented or indicted of [illegible] thoffences aforesaid, that the [illegible] iustices of assise or iustices of peace [illegible] fore whõ such inditemẽt or presentment shalbe take or had, shal & may by [illegible] auctority of this act award such [illegible] against euery such person or persons [illegible] indicted, as vpon inditemẽts of treason [illegible] is vsed & accustomed to be made [illegible] ny such person or persõs so indicted [illegible] appere before the said iustices, & [illegible] the same, or pleade to the same inditemẽts, & after by verdite or [illegible] be of any the said offences con[illegible]

Exacte.

Releafe

Captine.

Licences. Discharge. Souldier

Pot paye.

or indictemẽts cõuicted before who any shalbe so had, shall and any such person or persones so ded also & be it further enacted by the
there to remain wi- authoritie aforesaid, that if any suche
out bail or mainprise, vntill such time captain, petty captain, or other hauing Capitaine.
as they haue paid, or satisfied the charge of men as is aforsaid, shall bee
same of the forfaiture aforsaid vnto ỳ at anye time hereafter conuicted, or
king and quenes maiesties vse, & tho- ordered by vertue of this acte, for any
same euidẽce therof vnto him or them ỳ of his offences aforesayde, that then
shalbe before the said iustices, and ỳ same captain, petty captaine or other
sufficient euidence against the partye to be hauing charge of men as is aforsaide,
conuicted at the time of the said cõuic- so cõuicted, shall not otherwise or eft-
cion, by whose euidẽce he shalbe of ỳ sones be vexed, troubled, sued, or con-
said offence cõuicted. And if any suche uicted for the same offence wherof he
imission shalbe had without any cui shalbe so before conuicted or ordered.
dence openly geuen by any person or And where one brãche or article cõtey
persons, that then the party conuicted ned in the statute made in the secõde &
aforesaid, shal remaine in prison as third yere of the raign of the late king
aforesaid, vntil he haue satisfied the Edward the. vi. intituled an acte tou- Departinge.
his forfaiture to the kinge & quenes ching the true seruice of captains and Souldier.
maiesties vse. Prouided alwaies, and souldiours, wherby the departur of a-
it further enacted by the auctority ny souldiour seruing as in the said act
aforesaid, that if any the offices afore is expressed, without licence of ỳ lieu-
said, touching captains, petty captains tenãt or other officer or officers named
& other hauinge charge of men, shall in the saide acte or in their ablence, of
be committed during ỳ time that any- their deputies, was made felony, is of Felony.
any or numbre of men being vnder no force, strength ne effect, at this pre-
their shalbe assembled & conti- sent, by reason of the act of repele of cer-
nue together, or by any captain, petye tain treasõs, felonies, & ỳmunitie made
captain, or other hauing charge of mẽ in the first session of the parlemẽt hol-
that shall serue vnder any lord wardẽ den at Westminster, in the first yeare
or other chieftain, that then vpon com of the Quenes maiesties raigne. Be it
plaint therof, the lord lieutenãt or the for good & reasonable considerations
said warden or other chieftain, durig enacted & established by thauctority of
the time of anye his or their cõmission this present parliament, that the said
shall enquire, order and determine branch or article, and euery sentence
the same offices, by his or their discre- & matter therin conteined, be frõ hẽce-
tion. Prouided alwaies that this act forthe wholy reuiued and continued,
nor any thing therein conteined, shall and be and remaine in full strengthe
not in any wise extend to take awaye and effecte too all intentes, construc-
or diminysh any tenãt or fermoure of tions and purposes, the saide acte of
his or their couenant, towardes his repeale notwithstandinge. And that
finding of horse, armor or all and euery other article clause pro-
money, or for doing of seruice bi him uiso, and matter cõteined in the same
or any other which by the tenor Acte, shall stande, remaine, and bee in
of his lease or otherwise is bounden to doe their full force, strengthe, and ef-
before the making of this act, but that fect. Any thinge in this acte conteined

to

to the contrary notwithstanding. And yet nevertheless inherin the said acte is so provided, that no person or persons, should be charged for the taking or receiuing of any gift or reward of anye of his or their tenantes or frendes towardes the relief, aid or help of ye same persons beinge cõmaunded to serue in warres, or otherwise to finde men on horseback, or on fote, wthin this realme or without, nor for the gift, rewarde, aid, or help reserued, or couenaunted, to be paid or geuen to any persone appointed to serue in warres, or to finde horse or me, to serue by reason of any graunt, couenaunt, reseruation, custõ or tenure, any thing in the said acte to the contrary notwithstanding, as by the said act and prouiso more plainlye it doth & may appear. Be it enacted by the auctoritie of this presente Parliament, that no person or persõs shal or mai by colour of the said prouiso, or of any wordes or matters therin contained exact or demaund, or leuie any summe or summes of mony, horse, armour, or any other thing, other then shalbe employed forthwith in the presente seruice of those warres of the king & queenes maiesties, her heirs or successours, for which it is leuied, the which summe or summes of money, horse, armoure, or other thing, or as much therof as shal not be spente, losse or consumed in the said seruice shallbe rendred & restored to such person or persons, as paide or deliuered the same vpon the penalties and forfaitures conteined in the saide act. Prouided allwaies, that no person or persons inhabiting within anye citye, borough or townes corporate, being a County of it self, or in whiche anye iustices of peace be or hereafter shalbe by charter, shalbe compelable by vertue of this act, to make his or their appearance, with such furniture as is aforesaide, at anye muster hereafter to be

Reuarde

Couenaunt, Tenure.

Exacte.

Cities &c.

had or taken out of the liberties of the cities & townes, or liberties of the same, or to muster or to serue or to be mustered or serue out of the precinct or liberties of the same, otherwise then by the Maior, Sheriffes, Baliffes, or other head officer of such citye, borough or towne, & one other alderman or inhabitant of the same at the least ioyned in the same cõmission or other authoritie as is aforesaide, with the same other person or persons so authorised any thing before mencioned to ye contrary notwithstãding, 4.E.6.P.1 C.20.

See Armour.8

¶ *Nati in partibus transmarinis.*

See Abilitie.2.3.

¶ *Nauie.*

See Shippes in all.

¶ *Ne iniuste vexes.*

See Tenure.1.

¶ *Nettes.*

See Felatz and partriches.1. Hauens.3.6. Hunting.1. Filhe.1.3.6.

¶ *Newe castel vpon Tine.*

1 TOutz les keles qui ore sont ou serront en temps auenir en le newe port (S. of Newe castell vpon Tine) soient mesures per certeines commissions a ceo assignes per le roy, & marked de que le portage de eux soient, deuant ceo que aicun cariage soit fait per celles, sur peyne de forfeiture au roy toutes les bestes apparteinantes keles, per les queux aicuns tielx cariages serront caries deuaunt ceo que eux soyent markes en le maner auantdit. An.9.H.5.ca.10.

2 ¶ From henceforth any maister or marchantes, or anye other person or persons, shall not ship, lode, or receiue or charge or discharge any maner of goodes or wares or marchãdises to be lode or shipped wtin this your realm or els where,

of ony ship or ships, or other ves-
sell, or any place or places with-
in the said port, river, & hauē betwene
the said place called the Sparhauk, and
the said place called Hedwin stremes,
but only at the said town of Newca-
stell, & no where els, vpon paine of for-
feiture of al suche goodes, wares, and
marchandises to the king our said sou-
ereine lord, and to his heires kinges of
England, & that it shalbe leefull vnto
the maire, burgesses, and cōminalty of
the said town of Newcastel, and their
successours, & all other the kinges offi-
cers there for ỳ time being, for to take
and seale all that saide suche forfayte
goodes, wares, and marchaundises to
ỳ vse of our soueraign lord the king
and of his heires, and the value therof
to be answered in his eschequer. Be it
also that euery owner, farmer, and oc-
cupier of the said weires, gozes and en-
gins, & euery of the same, doe abate,
and downe, and put alwaye the same
weires, gozes, & engins on this side the
feast of Easter nert cōming. And that
no maner person or persons frō hence
forth arrest, levy or make ani maner
of, goze or engine in the said hauen
betwene the said places called Spar-
hawkes and hedwin stremes, vpō pein
of C.li. of lawful English money for
euery time they doo the cōtrary: wher
of one halfe shalbe to our soueraign
lord the king, and the other half to him
or them that will sue therefor by acti-
on of det, bil, plaint, or informacion in
any of the kinges courtes, wherin the
said defendāt shal not wage his law
nor in the action any essoin, licence ne
protection be allowed. And further it
is also lawful at al times after ỳ feast
of Whitsonday nert comming, to the
maire, burgesses, & comminalty of the
said town of Newcastel & their succes-
sours, to abate, pluck down and take a-
way al & euery of the said weirs, gozes

and engines, that shalbe than founde
standing in any place within the saide
port & hauen, betwene the said places
of Sparhawk & Hedwinstremes, and
that hereafter shalbe newly made, le-
ued, & arrered any where within the
same, without trouble, let, or veracīō
of any manner person or persones, by
sute in the law or other wise. Prouided
alway, that this act be not prejudicial
or hurtful to any person or persones,
being the kinges subiectes, for bying,
shipping, loding, or vnloding of anye
salt or fish within the saide riuer and
port, or to anye of them, or anye other
person or persons, repairing to ỳ said
port with ships and marchandises, for
selling or bying of any wares or mar-
chandises, nedefull for the victelling &
amending of their saide shippes, at the
time of their beinge within the saide
porte: This acte or any thing compri-
sed in the same notwithstanding. An.
21. H. 8. cap. 18.

Saltfishe.

Victualinge.

Amendinge Shippes.

See Durham. 1.

Welles. 24. 33. 34. 36. 37. 43.

¶ Newes.

DEs ore mes nul ne soit si hardy
de dire, ne de counter nuls faux
nouelles, ou cōtrouer, dont dis-
cord ou mals de discord, ou dis-
sclaūder puisse surdre entre le roy & sō
people, ou les haulty homes de son ro-
yalme & q̄le ra soit prise & detenus en
prisō tesqs a tāt q̄ il ayt troue en court
celuy dōt la pole sra moue. w. 1. ca. 34.

Discord

Impriſ.

2 ¶ Des cōtrouours des faux nouels
& controuours des oribles & fauses me
songes des prelates, dukes, countz, ba
rōs, & autres nobles & grādes du roy-
alme, & auxint de Chaūceller, tresorer
clerk de priuie seal seneschalx de hostil
el nostre seignour le roy, iustice de lun
bank ou de lauk, & des autres grāndes
officers du royalm, des choses que per
les dits prelates seignoures nobles et
officers auantdits ne fuerent vnques

Lorder.

parles

parles) touchez, ne pences, en grãde-
sclander des seignoꝛes, nobles & offi-
Discord ceꝛs auantditz, peront debatz & discoꝛ-
des purroiẽt sour parẽter lez ditz seig-
nours & cõmens, qui dieu ne voille, et
dõt grand peril & mischief purrõt aue-
nir a tout le royalme, & legerement sub-
uersion & distruccion de royalme auãt
dit si due remedie ne soit mis: est defe-
nd⁹ estreitment sur greue peine pur es-
chuer les damages et perilles auant
ditz, q̃ desoꝛe nul soit sy hardye de con-
trouer dire ou counter asciunes faux no-
uelx, mensonges, ou auks tielx fautes
Lord. choses des pꝛelates seignoures, & des
auters deuisoits, dont discoꝛde ou dis-
claun̄d aſcun puisse sourdre deins le
royalme, & q̃ le fra, encourge & eit la
peine auk soitz ent oꝛdein̄ p le statut de
Westminster p̄mier (S.ca.34.before.1.) &
Imprisõ voet q̃ il soit pꝛis & imp̄sone iesques a
tant q̃ il eit troue celluy dont la paro-
le serra moeue. An.2. R.2.ca.5.

3 ¶Quant aſcun tiel (S.that is mentio
ned in the said statut of W.1.ca: before.34
& an.2.R.2.ca.5.before.5.) soyt pꝛis & em-
pꝛisones, & ne poet trouer celluy dõt le
parolle serra moues, come deuant est
Punishment. dit, que il soit punis per aduis du coũ-
sel, nient contristeantes les estatutes
auantditz. An.12. R.2.ca.11.

4 ¶In Anno.1.E.2.P.& M.cap.3. it is
enacted that the foꝛsaid statutes of w.
1.ca.34. An.2. R.2.ca.5. & An.12. R.2.ca.
Conſtume. 11. shalbe & remaine in their full foꝛce,
strength and effect, to all intents, con-
structions, & purposes. And further, ỹ
Iust. of p. iustices of the peace in euery shire, city
and towne coꝛpoꝛate, within the limits
of their seuerall commissions, shall by
auctoꝛitie of this pꝛesent act haue ful
Determine. power to examine, heare & determine
the causes aboue said in the saide two
firſt acts specified S.W.1.cap.34. be-
foꝛe.1.E.2. R.2.ca.5.before.2. and to put
the said two firſt estatutes, and euerye
bꝛaunch in them contained in due exe-
cution, that from henceꝛth [illegible]
punishment be not deꝛerred [illegible]
offendoꝛs. And foꝛasmuch as [illegible]
and sondꝛy malicious and euill [illegible]
sed persons maliciouslye, seditiously,
rebelliously and vnnaturally, [illegible]
ry to the duty of their fidelities and
legiaunces, haue now of late not [illegible]
imagined, inuented, pꝛactised, [illegible]
and spred abꝛode diuers & sundry [illegible]
seditious, and slaunderous newes, [illegible]
mounces, sayinges, and tales, [illegible]
our most dꝛead soueraign loꝛd & king,
and against oure moste natural [illegible]
raign lady and Quene, and against
eith̃er of them of whom we are [illegible]
den to thinke euil, and muche [illegible]
speake euill, which offence sounds [illegible]
is as wel to the greate dishonour, [illegible]
pꝛoche, and slaunder of their [illegible]
cellent maiesties, as also to the [illegible]
slaunder of this their realme, & [illegible]
their dominiõs, but also haue [illegible]
made, written, pꝛinted, published, [illegible]
set foꝛthe diuers hainous, seditious,
slaunderous wꝛytinges, rimes, [illegible]
lades, letters, papers and bookes [illegible]
teding and pꝛactising therby [illegible]
and stirre seditions, discord, [illegible]
and rebellion within this realme, [illegible]
the great peril and daũger of the [illegible]
Foꝛ auoidinge wher of be it [illegible]
ny person oꝛ persons, after the [illegible]
day of February nexte ensuing, [illegible]
ter open pꝛoclamatiõ made of [illegible]
shall maliciouslye of his [illegible]
gination, speake anye false, [illegible]
and slaunderous newes, [illegible]
sayinges, oꝛ tales of our said [illegible]
Lord and king, oꝛ of our said [illegible]
turall soueraigne Lady and [illegible]
that then all, and euery such [illegible]
and persones so offending, [illegible]
of conuicte oꝛ attainted, [illegible]
hereafter in this act expꝛessed, [illegible]
euery firſt offence, in the same [illegible]
place within the shire, [illegible]

…ought into the place, where …the saide wordes were or shalbe so spo… …shalbe set openly vpon the pillory, by …the shiriffe or his ministers, if it shall …happen to be without anye Citye, or …towne corporate. And if it happen to …be within suche City or towne corpo…rate, then by the principal officer or of…ficers of such City or towne corporate, …or his or their ministers, and there to …have both his eares cutte of, onelesse he …pay one hundreth pounds to the king …and Queenes highnes vse, within one …month, next after iudgemente geuen …of the saide offence, and also shall suf…fer imprisonment by the space of three …monthes, after suche, his or their exe…cution. And it is ꝛc. that al and euerye …person and persones, whiche after the …saide day, and after proclamacion made …as aforesaid, shal maliciously speake any …false, scandalous & slaunderous newes, …reports or tales, to the slaunder and …hurte of our said soueraigne Lorde …the king, or of our saide most naturall …soueraigne Lady the Queene, of the …vttringe or reportinge of anye other, …that then all and euery such person or …persons so speakinge and reportinge, …or any thereof conuicte or attainted, in …manner hereafter in this acte expressed, …shall for euerye suche offence in some …market place, within the Shire, City, …Borroughe, or towne, where, or neare …vnto the place wher the saide wordes …were, or shallbe so spoken and repor…ted, be sette openlye vpon the pillorye …by the shiriffe or his ministers, if it …shall happene to be without any Citye …or Towne Corporate. And if it shall …happen to be within suche Citye or …towne corporate, then by the principal …officer or officers of such city or towne …corporate, or his, or their ministers, …and there to haue one of his eares cut …of, vnlesse he pay one hundreth mar…kes to the kinges and Queenes high-

nesse vse, within one month next after the iudgemente geuen of his saide of…fence, & also shall suffer imprisonment by the space of one monethe after his or their execution. And be it ꝛc. that if anye person or persones, shal after the saide daye, and after Proclamacion made as is aforesaide maliciouslye de…uise, write, printe, or set forth any ma…ner of booke, rime, ballade, letter, or …writing, conteining any false matter …clause or sentence of slaunder, reproch …and dishonor of the king and Quenes …maiesties, or of either of them, or to …the encouraging, stirring, or moouing …of anye insurrection or rebellion with…in this Realme, or any the dominions …belonginge to the same. Or whoso…euer shall maliciouslye procure anye …such boke, rime, ballade, letter, or writ…tinge too be written, printed, or sette …forthe and the saide offence not beinge …punishable by the Statute, made in …the.xxv. yeare of the raigne of kinge …Edwarde the thirde, (S.cap.2. which …is in treason.1.) concerninge treasons, …or declaration of treason, that then, & …in euery such case, the offender and of…fenders therein, after his or their con…uiction or attainder, shall for his or …their first offence, in some market place …within the shire Citye or Borroughe, …where the saide offence, is, or shall be …committed or done, by the shiriffe, or …his ministers, if it shall fortune to bee …without anye Citie, or Towne Cor…porate, and if within suche Citye or …towne Corporate, then by the princi…pal officer, or officers of suche Citye or …towne corporate, or by his or their mi…nisters haue his and their right hande …striken of.

And bee it ꝛc. that if anye per…sone or persounes, beinge once la we…fullye conuicted of anye of the Offen…ces aforesayde, notwe prouyded too

be

Writ.
Print.
Booke
Writinge
Reproche.
Kinge
Queene.
Rebellion.
Procure
Booke.
Writinge
Printinge.
Attainder.
1. offence.
Market
by and of.

be punished by the execucion of losses of eare, eares, or hand, as is afore said, do afterwards ethsones offend in any of the offences afore said, that the or they so offending, shal suffer imprisõmẽt, during his or their liues, without baile or mainprise and forfait and lose to the king and Quenes maiesties, all his and their goodes and cattels. And it is ec. that Justices of Oyer and determiner, within the limits of their cõmission, Justices of assise in their seueral circuites, Justices of Gaole delinery, and Justices of peace, as wel with in the liberties as without, within the limittes of their seueral cõmissions, in their general sessions, or other sessiõs, which they or two of the, whereof one of them to be of the Quorum, may and shal appoint at their pleasure, where, & when nede shal require, & shal by vertue hereof haue full power & authority to enquire, hear and determine, al & euery thoffences afore said, as in cases and triall of felony. And that the party indicted and arrained, shal haue aduauntage of al maner of chalenges to the Jurie (peremptorie chalenge only except) as in trial of felony. And also that euerye iustice of peace within the limittes of his cõmission shal haue ful power and authoritie to commit anie person, being vehemently suspected of any of the said offences, to ward there to remain without baile or mainprise vntill he shall be delinered, according to this acte. Prouided alwaies, and be it ec. that no manner of person or persons, shalbe molested, or impeched for any of the offences, concerning, speaking, or reporting, as is afore said, onlesse he or they be thereof accused and conuicted within three monethes, next after his, or their saide offence so committed or done. And in case ani person shalbe imprisoned for anye of the saide offences, concerninge speaking or reporting, and not thereof conuicted within three monethes next after the offence suppoled to bee by him done and committed, that then the person so imprisoned, shall be set at liberty, and no lenger deteined in prison. Prouided also and be it ec. that euerye such Maiour, or Maiours, bailifes, other heade officer and officers of Cities, boroughs, and townes corporate which haue or hereafter shall haue risdiccion and authoritie within the seuerall limittes of their office or offices, to hold and keepe sessiõs, as Justices of the peace shal and may by authority herof, as wel arest and commit to warde all and euery person and persones, being vehemently suspected of any of the offences aforesaid as also to procede to the discution, ringe, and determininge of euerye the said offences, and to see, and due execucion therof, according to the purport, meaninge, and effecte of the present act: Any thing in the same heretofore made to the contrarye withstandinge. Prouided alwaies that the saide Justice of peace, as within liberties as without, shall for anye the offences afore committe anye personne or persones too warde, as is afore saide, shal in ten daies nerte after suche tinge, with one other Justice, one of them to be of the Quorum, recte their precepte to the shirife shiriffes of the Countie, where the kence shallbe committed, or to ordinarie Officer, if it be within Citie or Towne corporate, where Sheriffe can not intromit, commit dinge him or them by the same to panneli and returne, as they shall sign. xxviij. good and lawfull men of his, or theire Bailiwike or Leylwekes, too enquire of the offence or offences, the which

1. offence Imprisõ.

Forf.

Just. of oyer.

Determins.

Chellenges

Just. of p.

Suspect.

Imprisõ.

Impeched, Speaking, Reportinge

facts

...ſuche perſon or perſons ſhalbe ſo impry...
...ſoned, and thereuppon with in one
...moneth after the date of the ſayde pry-
...ſente, to procede and determine, as a-
...fore is expreſſed. Euery one of ỳ ſame
...Iuſtices, vppon the paine of x.li. to bee
...paide to the kyng and Queenes high-
...neſſe, as often as they ſhalbe found in
...default of any the ſame.

...Prouided alſo, and bee it enacted that
...this acte ſhalbee proclaymed in all the
...places within this Realme, before the
...xxiiij. daie of Februarie nexte comminge,
...to intent that all perſons may haue
...notice thereof, and auoide the perill &
...daunger that myght enſue by offending
...againſt the ſame. And this acte to bee
...in force, vntyll the ende of the
...next parliament and no longer. Pro-
...uided alwayes, and be it &c. That none
...of the piers of this Realme ſhalbe ar-
...reſted or empriſoned for any of the ſaid
...offences but onely by order or cõmande
...ment geuen from the King & Queenes
...moſte counſell, or of the heires of the
...Crowne, & that ỳ ſaide piers, & euery of
...them that ſhall hereafter fortune to be
...indicted of anye of the offences afore-
...ſaide ſhall bee tried by their piers as
...hathe bene accuſtomed in caſes of
...treaſon or felony. An.1.&.2.P.&.M.ca.3.
...And after An.2.&.3.P.&.M.ca.21. it is
...continued to the laſte daye of the nexte
...parliament. And after. An.4.&.5.P.&
...M.ca.9. this act is continued to the laſt
...daye of the nexte parliament. And after
...An.1.El.ca.7. this act is made to extẽd
...to the Queene, as followeth.

...Where it declared, ordeined, & enac-
...ted by auctoritie of this preſent parlia-
...ment that the ſaide acte & ſtatute made
...in the ſaide firſte & ſecond yeares of the
...reigne of the ſayd late king & queene
...ſhall be continued as is aforeſayde, & all &
...euery braunche, article, wordes, ſen-
...tences, clauſes, proviſions, & thinges
...therein conteyned, ſhall from henceforth
...by thauctho[r]itie of this preſent parlia-
...ment be expounded, iudged, taken, and
...demed in all thynges to extende to the
...Queenes highnes that now is, as fully
...& largelie, to all intentes, conſtruc-
...tions, and purpoſes, as thoughe ỳ ſame
...acte hadde by expreſſe wordes extẽded
...to the heires and ſucceſſours of ỳ ſayde
...late Queene any queſtion, ambiguitie
...or doubte growen, ryſen, or made, or
...hereafter happening to growe, ryſe, or
...to bee moued to the contrarye, in anye
...thing not withſtanding. And that all
...and euerye perſõ and perſões, which
...here after ſhall maliciouſlye vtter or
...ſpeake any falſe, ſedicious or ſclaunde-
...rous newes rumours, ſaynges or talez
...of the Queẽes highnes that now is, or
...of the heires of her bodie, being kings
...or Queenes of this realme, or ſhall cõ-
...mit or do any thoffences expreſſed in ỳ
...ſaide acte, againſt our ſaid ſoveraigne
...Lady the Queene that nowe is, or the
...heires of her bodie beinge Kynges or
...Queenes of this Realme, and beynge
...thereof conuycted or attaynted accor-
...dinge to the fourme and order in ỳ ſaid
...former acte expreſſed, ſhall from hence
...forth incurre ſuch paines & penaltie, &
...haue ſuch & the ſame triall, iudgemẽt,
...& puniſhmẽt for the ſame offences, as
...in ỳ ſaide acte is limitted & appoynted,
...& according to the fourme, tenour, & ef-
...fect, of the ſame acte, & none other wyſe
...An.1.El.ca.7.

¶ *Niſi prius.*

...Aſſignentur de cetero duo iuſtici-
...arii, coram quibus & non aliis
...capiãtur aſſiſe no. diſſeiſine mor-
...tis anteceſſoris, & attincte & aſ-
...ſocient ſibi duos vel vnum de diſcretio-
...ribus militibus com̃, in quẽ venerint, et
...capiãt aſſisas pred & attinctas ad plus
...ter per annum, videlicet ſemel inter
...quindenam ſancti Johannis Baptiſte
...& gulam Auguſti, et iterum inter feſtũ
...exaltationis Sancte Crucis, & octab.

Iuſt. of aſſ. Aſſiſe. Aſſociation. Attaynted. Yerely.

County

Dayes.

Viorn.

Word.
Essoyn
Vouch.

Remaund.

Benches

Dayes

Nrckpas

Benches

2. Justices,

Writte.

sancti Michaelis, & tertio inter festum Epiphanie, & festū Purificationis beate Marie. Et in quolibet comīn, ad quam libet captionē assise antequā recedāt, statuant diem de redditu suo, ita qō omnes de comīn scire possūt eorum aduentū & de terminis in terminū adiorneāt assisas, si per occasionem warrāti p essoīn vel p defectum recognitorū, si ad vnum diem captio earū differatur. Et si aliqua de causis viderent, quod vtile sit, quod assise mortis antecessoris per essoīn vel vocationē warranti respectuat adiornentur in banco, liceat eis hoc facere, et tunc mittant iustic de banco recordum cum brevi originak. Et cum loquela perueniatur ad captionem assise remittatur loquela cum brevi originali per iustic: de banco, ad priores iustic coram quib⁹ capiak assisa, sed de cetero dent iustic de bāco in huiusmodi assisis ad minus quatuor dies per annū corā prefak iustic assignak, vt parcant laboribus & expensis. Atterminentur inquisitiones capienū de transgr placitak corā iustic de vtroq; banco, nisi ita enormis sit transgr, qō magna indigeat examinatione. Atterminentur etiam inquisiciones coram eis de aliis placitis placitatis in vtroq; banco, in quib⁹ facilis est examinatio, vt qñ dedicitur ingressus vel seisina alicuius, vel in casu cū de vno articulo sit inquirendū, sed inquisitiones de grossis et pluribus articulis, q̄ magna indigēt examinatione capiantur coram iustic de bancis, nisi ambe partes petāt, qō inquisitio capiatur coram aliquibus de sacietate, cū in ptis illas venerint, quod de cetero non fiat nisi per duos iustic vel vnum cū aliquo milite de comīn in quē partes consentiūt nec atterminentur huiusmodi inquisitiones corā aliquib⁹ iusticiariis de bāco, nisi statuatur cert⁹ dies & loc⁹ in comīn, in presentia partiū, & dies & loc⁹ inserank in brī de iudicio p hec verba Precipim⁹ tibi qō venic facc corā iusticiariis nostris apud Westm. in octab. sancti Michaelis, nisi talis & talis tunc ibi fuerint, alias tu tunc ibi venias et loco ad partes illas pertinenti, &c. Et cū huiusmodi inquisitiones capte fuerint, retorn entur in bancis, & fiat iudicium et irrotulent. Et si assisa fazma predicta alique inquisitiones capiantur, p̄o nullis habeantur, eo q̄ to qō assise vltiūs presentations & inquisitiones sue Quare impedit attornent in p̄opio comīn coram vno iustic de banco, & vno milite ad certos tunc diem et locum in banco statutos, sic defendens consentiat siue non, & tūc tim reddatur iudiciū. Habeāt de cetero iustic de bancis in itineribus suis cos irrotulātes oia placita corā eis citak, sicut antiquitus haberi consuerūt. Idem ordinatū est qō iusticiarii assisas capiendo assignati non capiant iuratores dicere precise si sit disseisin vel non, dūmodo dicere voluerint, veritatem facti, & petere auxiliū iusticiarii sed si spōte velint dicere, qō disseisin vel non, admittatur eorum veredictum sub suo periculo. Et de cetero non capiant iustic in assisis aut iuratis aliquos nisi eos q̄ ad hoc p⁹ fuer iussi.

2 ¶ Cum statuerimus qō nulli capiak alicubi extra comīn in recognitionibus inquisitionib⁹ et iuratis aliquibus qui minus q̄. C. s. terre vel reddit. habeat, per qō tam ipsi quā plus terre tenentes propter frequentē tam ad scaccarium nostrum, q̄ corā iustic nostris de banco summonitiones depauperentur. Nos tanq intollerabilem populi molestiacturam aduertentes non solū in rundem iuratorum exoneracionem verum etiam ad celerem partiū in causis actis contra placitantibus iustitiam exhibendam statuimus & ordinauim⁹, quod inquisitiones & recognitiones coram iustic vtroq; banco de cetero adiudicand capiantur tempore vacationis coram aliquo iustic eorund, corā quo placita huiusmodi ducta fuerint, associato sibi vno militi illius

...ibi tales inquisitiones emerse-
...rint, nisi fuerit inquisitio magna indi-
...gens examinatione. Et sic in hujusmo
...di inquisitionibus capiend̄ de cetero si-
...gnetur justic̄ ad utilitatem regni nos-
...tri prout melius esse viderint faciend̄ non ob-
...stante statuto nuper apud Westm̄. (S.
...cap. before 1.) super hujusmodi inquisi-
...tionibus capiend̄ edit̄ continent̄, quod
...tenore hujusmodi in statuto illo ordinat
...super inquisitiones capiantur, pro nul-
...lis penitus habeantur. Sta. de finibus
...levatis edit. An. 27. E. 1.

¶ Come il soyt conteign̄ en le sta-
...tut a Westm̄ le second iour de A-
...vril lan de reign̄ le Roy piere nostre
...le roy ch̄ par ell 13. (S. cap. before 1.)
...les enquestes et les recognisances
...devant Justices de lun Banke et de
...lautre adonges, soissent prises devaunt
...lun des Justices des places, associe a
...luy un chivaller de countie, ou les en-
...questes serront appendres, si les en-
...questes ne fussent de grande examine
...ment, a que en tiels enquestes fuist fait
...home les Justicez verront que soit al-
...lier au profite du royalme, le quel esta
...tut ad mestre destre meur declare. Ac-
...corde est, que les enquestes et iurres,
...queux serront ou soyt appendres en
...plein de terre, queux, ne sont mye de
...grand examinement, soient prises en
...pays devaunt un Justice del place, ou
...si plein est associe a luy une prode home
...del pays Chivaler ou auter, illint que
...certain iour soyt doñ en banke, et cer-
...tayne iour et lieu en pays en presence
...les parties, si le demaundaunt le prise.
...Et auxi le enquestes et iurres en plee
...de terre, qui demaunde graunde exa-
...minement soyent prises en pays, en
...la forme fuisdyt, devaunt deux Jus-
...tices de Banke, et eyt le Justyce ou
...les Justyces poyar de record nonsu-
...tes et defautes en pays as iours et
...lieus queux serront assignes, si
...aucun delays est dyt. Et que ceo ils

aueront faytes en les choses suys-
dyts soyt report en banke au iour de-
ne, et illonques enrolle, et sur ceo
iudgement rendus. Et nentende mye
le Roye, que les dyts enquestes e iur-
rees ne puissent estre prises en banke,
fils veygnont, ne qui est estatute soy
extende as grandes assises. Et auri
un Justyce de lun place et de lautre
associe a luy un prode home du pays
chivaller ou autre, a la request del pt
preigna les enquests des plees pledes
et a pleder, queux sont moues per at-
tachement e distres, et eit poiar de re-
corder nonsuites, come de suis est dyt,
e prender les enquestes par defautes
illonques fayt. Et quaunt a les en-
questes sur briefe de Quare impedit
prender, soit fait come est cōteign̄ en
le .vj. estatute de Westm̄, e eyant les
Justices poiar a recorder nonsuites et
defautes en pays, e sur ceo iudgement
doñ come en banke, e soyt reporte en
banke, e ceo quilz ount fayts, et illon-
ques soyent enrolles. Et si aucigne q
les Justyce ou les Justyces, queux ser-
ront ou serra assignes dayprender tiels
enquestes en pays ne veignount, ou si
veign̄ en pays a iour assign̄, iademaiz
les parties et les gentez des enquestes
gardēt lour iour en banke. Sta. E boꝝ.
edit. Anno. 12. E. 2.

4. ¶ Come en un estatut fait en E-
uerwike en temps le piere nostr̄ seig-
nour le Roye qui ore est soit conte-
nus, que les enquestes et iurres qui
sont et serront appprender, qui ne sont
mye de graunde examynement, soy-
ent prys devaunt les Justyces de la
place ou le plee est, associe a luy un
prode home du pays chivaller ou au-
tre issynt que certeyne iour soyt do-
ne en banke, et certeyne iour en lyeu,
en pays, en presence des partyes si
le demaund le prye, e aurint les en-
questes et iurres en plee de terr̄ qui
demandent graunde examinemente,

Ulv.ij. soient

Intrall, Jugemen.

Grand assise Just of bench

Nonsutes.

Quare imp.

Jurall

Day

De

Place

Demaund.

Tenant

soiēt prīs en paīz en le fourme fuisdoit de
mant.ij. Justices du banke Accorde est
e stablie, que toutes ceux enquestes qui
sont apprendre en temps auenir, q̄ ser-
ront en plee de terre, soient prīz auribi-
en al prier du ꝑ come le dō: tout lauter
proces accordant al dit estatute en tiel
cas salue et garū. An. 2. E. 3. ca. 17.

Mayntenaunce

5 ¶ Pur ceo q̄ auaunt ses hures plu-
sours gentz de Royalme, auribien grā
des come auters ount fayts alliāez, cō-
federacies, e cōspiracies, de maintener
parties pleez, e querelz paront plusors
gentz ont esse a tort disherites, e ascūs
reintes et destruictz et ascunz pur dout
destre mahemes e batus noserent pas
suer lour droit ne plaindre, ne les tur-
rours des enquestes lour verditz dire a
graund damage du people et areriffe-
ment de la ley et de comen droit. Si est

Just. of b.
Just. of all,

accord̄ que les Justicez del vn banke et
del auter e lez iustices as assisez prendē
assignes a toutz les foitz q̄ ils viendrōt
a faire lour sessions ou apprendre en-

Enquest.

questez sur l' Nisi prius enquergēt oiēt
e terminēt auri bien a la suit le roy cōe
a le suit de ptie sur tiels maintenours,

Mayne. Conspiracy

empernours e conspiratours. Et aurit
des champtours e des toutz auterz cho
les conten' en le dit article auri auant
come iustices en Eyre serroient, sils fu-
issent en mesme le countie. Et ceo q̄ ne
poet estre termines deuant les iusticez
del vn banke ou del auk sur le Nisi pri
us, pur briefe de lour demurrer en paiz

Adiorne

soit alourn̄ en les places dōt ils sōt ius-
tices, e illeoqs termines solonq̄ droit e
reason. An. 4. E. 3. ca. 10.

kings bench

6 ¶ Quel q̄ ceo soit q̄ demande l' Nisi
prius en banke le roy, auribien al suite
le defendant come de pl', come auaunt
ces heures ad este fait per forme de fait

Justice.

q̄ luy soit Nisi prius grante deuāt ius-
tice del place ou le plee pende, si ascun
de la place puisse boneūt aller en cel-
les parties, e si nemy, adonques soyt
graunte le Nisi pri' deuāt ascūn iustic̄ du

come bāke au certain iour qui poit est
accord̄ e le tenure de record̄ a luy mesme
ou mande de south le seale le chiefe iu
tice de la place ou le plee pend̄ a q̄ iour
preign̄ lenqueste, e retourne le brief
de south son seale ouelz l' brief
le panell, le q̄l soit resceyt en banke
roy, et illeoques enroll, e sur ceo iuge
ment rendus solonq̄ l' verdit de ceux
quest. Et eit le dit iustice du comē bāke
poiar de record̄ defautz et nonsuitz
auant cōe l' Nisi pri' dit este grant
nant ascun Justice du banke le Roy
prez q̄r defautz illint record̄ e renuye
en le bāke l' roy aillēt les iusticez a
ment rendre sur ceo le record̄. Et
l' maner soit fait de toutz les pleas
sont ou serront en commen bāke dev
les enquestes ou iurres sont ou serront
apprendres en pais per le Nisi prius.
Et si nul dez Justices de mesme la pl
ne y ayel soit le Nisi prius grauntez
uant ascun Justice de banke le Roy
faire come deuāt est dit dez Justices
commen banke. Et le tener de re
en cely Justice, made q̄ il est auri
ar come desuis est dit des iustices
men banke q̄ sount assignez appren
les enquestes e turriez du banke le roy
Et sil aueign̄ q̄ nul dez Justicez de
Banke ne de lauter ne puisse deuen
pais la ou enquestes ou iures sont
prendres, adonq̄ soit le Nisi pri' gra
deuant le chiefe baron de lescheker
soit home de ley e eit auriel poiar de
Justices de lun banke et de lautre
per cest estatute. Et en cas que nul
iustices de lun banke ne de lautre
chiefe baron del escheker qui soyt
de ley, ne veigne en paiz ou les enq
ou iures sont ou serront apprendres
le Nisi pri', adonques soit l' Nisi pri
grante deuant les iustices assignes
les assises prendre en cel les parties.
sint toutz foitz q̄ vn des vij iustices
signes soyt Justicye de lun banke ou
lauter, ou sergēte le Roy iuré e
cels

eſtz iuſtices autiel poiar come deuant eſt dit des Juſtices del vn banke et del autr, ſi lun partie demande le tenur de receyde deuers luy auoir pur liuerer a les iuſtices deuaunt que le Niſi p̄ius eſt graunte, pur eſchuer q̄ fraude ne damage ne ſoit fait a lauter partye ne as gentz del enquell ſoit vn auk tenour de la le recoys baille al auter partye ſil le demande. Et come ſoit auterfoitz eſtatut fait que les iuſtices deuant q̄r le Niſi p̄ius ad eſte graunte es plees aſſyſes de darrain p̄ſentment q̄ quare impedit ſoient poiar de rendre les iugementz en pais ſur le verdit daſſiſes q̄ denquell q̄ ſur non ſuitz et defautz : Si eſt aſſentu que les iuſtices del vn banke et del autr, chefe baron del eſcheker et iuſtices aſſignes deuant q̄r le Niſi p̄ius ẽ graunte p̄r ceſt eſtatut, eient poiar de rendre les iugementz en pais, et ceux retourner ſolonez ceo que eſt contenus en eſtatut de Exeriwike ſur ceo fait. An. 14.E.3.ca.16.

7 ¶En contre le meſchiefe q̄ auyent les diuerſes gentz de roialm̄ queux ſont empanelles q̄ retournes deuāt les iuſtices et barons de leſcheker, en q̄l cas p̄ eſtatut q̄ lenquell neſt mye purſue a fine iſſint q̄ ſont ptie, eins miſe en delay dun an, les ſurrors y p̄dent grandement q̄ aſſez plus q̄ le value de lour terre eſt per an, a lour treſgraūde enpouerciſſement q̄ diſtruction: eſt accord̄ q̄ aſſentu, q̄ deſore enauāt en toutz maners des plees ou Niſi p̄ius eſt graūte, le iuſtice aſſy le graūd diſtrer retorn̄, et les ſurrors ſuis deuāt les iuſtices deuantz les iurrours, q̄ ſur ceo lez ptiez demandent, q̄ nulle des ditz ptiez voyllent purſuer, ſi les ptiez refuſent dauoir bē de Niſi p̄ius en le cas adonq̄s la purſuite deſcun des iurrourz qui ſoit p̄ſelt ſoit bē de Niſi p̄ius fayt et graunte a ceo meſmes en le Eſcheker come ayllours, et ſur ceo la q̄rele ſoit mis a fine ſans delate, ſolonez ceo que le cas requiert q̄ la ley demande. An. 7. R. 2. ca. 7.

8 ¶Les iuſtices deuant queux inquiſicions, enqueſtes, q̄ iurez, enauant ſoient p̄ſes par bē du roy appelles Niſi p̄ius, ſoult la forme de leſtatute ent fait eient poiar de toutz les cafes de felonie q̄ de treaſon de rendre lour iudgemētz, ſibyen lon home eſt arquite de felonye ou de treaſon come lou il eſt ent attaſt a le iour et le lieu ou les ditz inquiſicōz enqueſtes et iures iſſint ſoient p̄ſez, q̄ donqs illeoques dagarder execucion de eſtre fait p force de ſhz les iugementes. An. 14. H. 6. ca. 1. Felony. Treaſon. Execution.

De Adiournement. 2 ſſle. 1.
Attaint. 4. 15.
Eſchiker. 11
Iurrour. 17
Iuſtices of aſſiſe
Iuſtice of gaole deliuerie. 2.
Panel. 1.
Wales. 28

¶*Nonabilitie.*

De Ablitie in all.

¶*Nonnis.*

De Rape. 2.

¶*Non claime.*

De Fynes. 4. Taile. 1.

¶*Non omittas.*

De Retourne of ſhrifes. 1.

¶*Non pleuin.*

LE Roye pur la eaſe de ſon peopl, par aſſent des p̄elatz, countes barons et auters graundes q̄ cōmens auātoitz, adiouſte vn pleuin de terre q̄ ad eſte accuſtome en tēp̄ de ſes auncelters q̄ ſon tēps et les peſnz q̄ ſoloient ſuer en cas que terr ne fuiſt mie plain en due temps. Et aurint eſt ordeine et eſtablie que nul ne perde la terre deſor̄ per eaule de non pleuin, q̄ eſt eſtatut eit lieu auribl̄ en plees pēdants ou iugemēt neſt pas rendus cōe en temps auenir. Anno. 9. E. 3. Capitulo. 4.

Verdit.

¶ *Nonsuite.*

PAr ceo que sur verdit troue deuãt quecunq; Justices en assise de nouel disseisin, mort daũcestr', ou auter accion quecunq; lez parties demant ces heures ont este adiournes sur difficulties en ley sur la matt' iisint troues, ordines est & stablis que si le verdit passe encontre l'pl', que th le pleintife ne soit nonsue. An. 2. H. 4. ca. 7.

See Attaint. 13. 15. Damages. 4. 6. 7.
Auowry. 1. Mis pleas. 3. 6.

Parcell writtes

¶ *Nontenure.*

PEr exception de nontenure de parcel, nul brefe soit abatus forsque pur la quantitie de la nontenure que est allege. Anno. 25. Ed. 3. capitulo. 16.

¶ *Norfolke.*

See Apprentice. 5. Shepe. 2.
Atturney. 13. Wolles. 42. 43.
Drappe. 52 Worstedes almost in all.
Filhe. 3.
Norwiche. 2. 3.

¶ *Normans.*

See Eschete. 1.

¶ *North and south Tindal.*

See Tindale. 3.

¶ *Northampton.*

See Sanctuaries. 4. Townes. 1.

¶ *Northumberlande.*

Fayr.

LAdie collect de les dits bede penis (*S. hythe Shirifes in Northumberland.*) soit tout entrement oustes pur toutz iours, aicun vse ou custome en le contrarie nient obstaunt sur peine de C. li. de estre payes, lũ moitie de icelle au roy, & lautre moitie a la partye qui sua la forfaiture enuers le viscount cest ordinance a commencer al feast de natiuitie de saint John le Baptist, qui serra lan nostre sir Mill, CCCC. lvi. An. 23. H. 6. ca. 7.

See Countie. 9. Wolle. 43.
Tyndale. 3.

¶ *Norwiche.*

ANno. 26. H. 8. capitulo. 8. an acte was made for the reparinge of voide grounde in Norwich that was burnt.

2 ¶ An. 33. H. 8. ca. 16. an act was made concerninge byeng of woorsted yarne in Norwich or Norfolke vpon forfeiture. And in that acte it is further enacted that if any person or persons do transporte or after the first day of Aprille next ensuing shippe to cary or cõuey, or cause to bee shipped to carye or conueye into the partie beyonde the sea or els where to cary or conuey, or cause to bee caried or conueied into the parties beyond ỹ sea, anye yarne called woorsted yarne not wrought or made in cloth, so such yarne be sponne or made within this realme of Englande, that then euery person and persons, so shipping conueyinge or carieng or causing such yarne so to bee shipped caried or cõueied, shall forfeite for euery poumde of woorsted yarne so shipped conueied or caried. xl. s. the one halfe therof to be vnto our soueraigne lorde the king the other halfe vnto him or them ỹ will sue for the same in any court of Recorde, by information bill plait or otherwise, wherein, no wager of laive essoyne or protection shall be allowed. This act to cõtinue & endure vnto the last daie of the next parliament. An. 33. H. 8. ca. 16. And after. An. 37. H. 8. ca. 23. this act is continued. And after. An. 1. E. 6. cap. 6. it is made perpetuall. And further is ther prouided ỹ no clothiers, dwelling in Norwich, to by any woolsted yarn called and knowen by the name of myddle sorte yarne, as they haue heretofore done, & died to do, so ỹ same be wrought in hats, as employed to hat making with ỹ said citie. An. E. 6. ca. 6. And after. An. 5. E. 6. cap. 7. this act of An. 1. E. 6. cap. 6. is confirmed as appereth in wolles.

3 ¶ No person by himselfe, or by his

lement, or apprentyce, shall from and after ye feast of S. Michell tharchangell next coming, make or worke any felts or thrimed hats, or weaue or make any coverlets, or doz necks, or occupie, vse, or exercyse ye misteries, or occupacions of making of felte, or thrimed hats, or weauing of doz neckes, & coverlets or any of them, wthin ye said citie of Norwiche, or with in ye coũtie of Norff. unles he, or they ye shal so make or worke any such felles, or hattes, or so occupie the occupatiõ, or misterie of makig of felts, or hates, as aforesaid wthin the said citie or coũtie, be licẽced and admitted so to do by ye Maior, Recorder steward & two Justices of ye peace of ye said citie, or by foure of thẽ, or ye haue bene apprentice to the same occupatiõ & mysterie of felles, or hats makinge, by the space of vij. yeres, & in like case onelie such person or persons, ye shal so make, or weaue doznecks, or so occupie ye occupation or misterie of doznecks weauig within the said citie or coũtie, bee lycẽced or admitted so to doe by the Maior, Recorder, steward, & two Justices of ye peace of the said citie, or by foure of thẽ of ye haue bene apprentice to the sayde mistery & occupaciõ of doznecker weauing, by ye terme of vij. yeres. And onles he or they ye shal so make, or weaue coverlets, or so occupie ye artes, or mysteries of coverlettes weauynge, or making, bee licenced & admitted so to doe, by the Maior, Recorder, steward, and two Justices of ye peace of the said citie or vj. of thẽ, or ye haue ben apprẽtice to occupation & misterie of coverlets weauig, or makig by ye space or terme of vij. yeres. And be it &c. ye no psõ or persons shal frõ henceforth make anie felles, or hats, or weaue, or make anye doznecker, or coverletes, as aforesayde by occupye, exercise, or vse thoccupacion, artes, or misteries, of making of hates or felles, or weauing or making of doznecks, or coverletes, or anye of them as aforesaide in anye place oute of the said citie of Norwich within the sayde coũty of Norff. but onelye in a corporate or market towne, vpon peyne of forfaiting, aswel of ye felts, hats, doznecker, & coverlets, & euery of thẽ which shall be made, wrought or wouen, contrary to ye fourme effecte, & tenour of this act or of any part or clause therof, as also. x s. for euery halfe doseine of ye said felts or hatz, & of. iij. s. iiij. d. for euery coverlet, & of. vi. s. viij. d. for euerye. vi. yardes of doznekez, so as is aforesaid, to be made wouen, or wrought cõtrarie to this act thon halfe. &c. to ye king, & thother halfe therof to the plon or plõs, ye shal or will sue for the same, or ye will or shall leale &c. Prouided alwaie, ye all & euery such person or persons, as do dwel, or hereafter shall dwel & exercise the misery of doznekers, & coverlets making wthin the towne or parothe of Pulhã in ye said coũty of Norff. shal & may occupie & exercise ye making of doznekes, and coverlets, wthin the said town of Pulhã as they haue heretofore vsed to do, any thig in this act cõteined to the cõtrarie notwithstandyng. And be it &c. ye if the Maior, Recorder, Steward, or iustices of peace, of the said citie for the time being, or any of thẽ, shal take anye sume of money or reiwarde, for admitting of any psõ to occupy, or vse any of the artz or misteries aforesaid, ye for euerie such time, and euerye such case the persone so offendynge, shall lose and forfayte x. li. thone part. &c. to the Kinge, the other halfe to the partye that wyl sue for the same as is aforesaide. An. 5. E. 6 ca. 24.

Towne Norf.

x.s.

iiii.s.iiii.d.

vi.s.viii.d.

Pulham.

Reward.

Norf.

4 ¶ An. 1. 2. P. & M. Capitulo. 14. an acte was made for the citie of Norwich for making of Russelles sattens, sattens reuerses, fustiã of napels, ther and not elswhere, by which act ther is a corporacion made for these matterz &

Fustiã.

Corporacion.

Wy. iiij. diuers

diuers articles cõcerning the same.
De Apprentice.4. Sanctuary.4
Atturney.13. Wolles.42.43
Bartmain.9 Wrsteds in all
Prohibicion.6

¶ *Nuper obiit.*

De Limitation.2. View.2.

1 ¶ *Nusance.*

In casibus in quibus conceditur brē de cancellaria de facto alicuius de cetero non recedant querentez a cuꝭ regis sine remedio, p eo qꝺ teñ trãsferretur de vno in aliũ. Et i registro de cancellaria non est inuentũ aliqꝺ brē in illo casu speciale, sicuti de muro, domo mercato, conceditur breue sup eum qui leuauit ad nocumẽtum. Et si trãsferatur domus, murus, & his similia in aliam personam, breue non deneget: sed de cetero cum in vno casu cõceditur brē, in cõsimili casu simili remedio indigente sicuti prius fiat breue. Quest' est nobis A. qꝺ B. iniuste &c. leuauit domum, murum mercatum, & alia q̃ sunt ad nocumentũ liberi teñ sui, et si hmõi leuata ad nocumenk transferank in aliam personam, de cetero fiat breue sic. Quest' est nobis A. qꝺ B. & C. leuauerunt &c. Wl. 2. ca. 25.

Remedy.

Writ.

2 ¶ Omnia breuia de nocumẽtis vicecomitalia vulgariter nuncupata fiãt de cetero ad electionẽ querentiz in natura antiquit' vsitata, vel etiam in natura assisarũ terminabilium coram iusticiarijs domini Regis de vno banco vel altero, seu iusticiarijs assisar in com lo ci capienꝺ assign assignanꝺ. An. 6. R. 2. cap. 3.

De Bridges.1. Lete.1.

1 ¶ *Obligations.*

Come diuerz gentz soient lies en auter court hors du roialm̃ p instrumentes, ou en auter maner est accorꝺ que toutz tielz lieus penalz en la tierce person soient voydes & pur nul ten'. An. 38. E. 3. ca. 4.

De Bzalle.23 Recognis.
Courte.1.2. Recogn.27.
Dures in all. Heuerne.1.
Forest.27. Sheriffes.23
Franchises.21 Staple.8.
Furst fruites.1 Triall.8
Horses.3 Vsury.6.
Painpnise.7. Wardes.24.25.
Prison and pri- Women.3.
soners.9. Worstedes.1.

1 ¶ *Odio et atia.*

Et pour ceo que plusours qui sont reties de mort de home, & qui sont culpables de meine la mort, sont p fauourables enquestes prises p vic & p brē kroy qui est appelk Odio et atia repleuiz iesq̃ a la venu des iustic errãtz. Purueu est q̃ les enquests soient de sormes prises p gles homes esluez p serement, dont ley deit soient a meinz chiualiers, & p nul affinitie touchẽt a les prisonz, ne autrement ne soiẽt suspectio'. Wl. 1. ca. 12.

De Fine to the king.1. Oyer & terminer.1. Perdon.1.

1 ¶ *Officers and office.*

Le Chaũceller, treasorer, gardein du priue seale, seneschall de lostel le roy, chãberlein du roy, clerc des rolle, iustic de lun banke & lauter, barons de lescheker, & toutz autres qui serrõt appelles de doreign̄, meimer, ou faire Justices de la peace, viscontz, eschetours, customers, cõtrollour ou ascũ auk officer du roy ou mynyst. soient firmement iures, & serrõtz q̃ ne ordeignent, nolãt & facent iustice de la peace viscõt, eschetour, custum̃ trollour, ne nul auter officer ne ministier du Roy, pour nul mañ doñ ne lyerage, fauour ne affection, ne q̃ nul qui pursue pour luy ou p auk en priue ma appert de estre en ascũ mañ office ligt de loffice ou en ascũ auk, cinz q̃ ils facẽt toutz tielz officers & ministrz de lz pl̃ donts loialt, & lz pluiz sufficiãtz a lour estat a lour cõscience. An. 11. R. 2. ca. 2.

Fol

2 Chul cuſtomer, controullour, ſer-
cheour, poſour, ou trounour, eit nul tiel
office a terme de vie, mes tantſoulement
tant come pleera a noſtre ſeignoure le
roy, non obſtant aſcun patent ou grāt
fait a aſcun au contrary. Et ſi aſcun ti
el patent ou grant a terme de vie ſoyte
fait a aſcun de aſcun tiel office deuant
ces heures, noſtre ſeignour le roy voyt
que il ſoit outrement repelle & voide &
de nul force ou value deſore enauant
Ann. R.2.ca.10.

3 Chul ſercheoure gaugeoures des
bles, meour, trounour, ou poiſor des
leines, ou aſcuns auters marchandiſes
aillours des cuſtomes & ſubſidies qui
ſeignes, ou controllers, eit eſtate en ſon
office a terme de vie ou des ans, eins q̄
les dits officers demurgent es maines
le roy ſouth gouernaunce del treaſou-
rer pur le temps eſteant ouesq̄ laſſent
un conſeil quant y beſoign̄, & ſi aſcuns
dites ou letters patents ſoient fait a cō
trary ſoyalles ſoient & outrement voi-
des, de nul effect. An 17. R.2.ca.5

4 Le dit eſtatut (s. an.17.R.2.cap.5
deſore.) ſoit firmement tenuz & gardez
& mis en due execucion adiouſtant a y-
celle que les cuſtomerz & controllerz en
chiſcun port Dengleterre demurgente
lour offices en lour p̄oporz perſōs
ſans aſcun depute ou lieutenant, kayre
en lour nouns. An.1.H.4.cap.13

5 Une ſtatut fait (s.an.1.H.4.cap
deſore.4. ſoit firmement tenus & gar
dez en toutes pointes, adiuſtāt a ycell q̄
ceux faire ils ſoient iures de temps en
temps ſur pein denp̄iſonment & de pai
ment roy. E.ſ. ſils facent le contrarye
Et auxint accordes eſt & aſſentus que l'
lieutenant de chiefe botticler du roye
& les ſercheour ſoient reſidentes en mes
meſmes manoirs & ſur meſme le pain de. C
liz pur lun moitie a noſtre ſeignour
le roy, & lautre moitie a celuy qui voyt
ſuer pur meſme noſtre ſeignoure le roy
deuers tieux cuſtomers, controllers li-
eutenauntes ou ſercheours nient reſi-
dents. An.4.H.4.ca.20.

6 Les eſtatutes faits des cuſtomiz
controllers lieutenantes du chiefe but
tiler, & des ſercheours lan p̄emier. (s.
ca.13. deſore.4.) & lā quart le roy que o-
re eſt (s.ca.20. deſore.5. ſoient tenus et
gardes. Et outtre ceo ordines eſt & eſta
blies que touts maners des cuſtomers
& controllers, gaugeours dez vins & ſer
cheours per my le royalme, ſoient con-
tinualment reſeauz & demurrantz ſur
lours offices, et en eſpeciall al tempes
de charge et diſcharge des nefs & veſ-
ſelx entrants en les poztez Dengleterr̄
& paſſantez hors dicelle, iſſint q̄ nul tiel
officer apres le temps deſuis noſm̄ ſoit
ablent de ſon dit office per trois ſemai-
gnes au plus ſur la pein de perdre ſon
dit office ſil ne ſoit commaundes & char
ges en eſpecial de reco3de de eſtre en l's
courtes n're ſeignour le roy ou aukm̄et
en ſeruice n're dit ſ̄ur le roye de reco3de
cōe deſuis eſt dit. An.13.H.4.ca.5.

7 Touts les officers faits p̄ lr̄ez pa
tentz roialx deins les dits courtz q̄ ount
poiar & auctoritie p̄ vertue de lour offi-
ces dauncient temps accuſtomes d̄ fair̄
clerks & miniſters deines meſmes les
courtes ſoient charges & iures de faire
tielx clerkes & miniſters pour que les
ils voillent r̄ndre a lour partill, qui ſoy-
ent ſufficiantes, ſoialx & entendants a
ceo q̄ a eux appartiēt en leſpoir, ſib̄ds
beſoignes le roy cōe de ſon people. An.
2.H.6.ca.10.

8 Touts lr̄es patēts faitz daſcū ds
offices (s.ſerchour gaugeour alnege
our finder wier collectour & cōtrollerz)
ou alnage al aſcū p̄ſon encoūk leffects
des dits eſtatz (s.an.17.R.2.ca.5.deſore.3
& an.4.H.4.ca.20.deſore.5.) ſoient void
& de nul force, & q̄ nulles letterz patētes
daſcū des dits offices ou alnage, ſoient
fait en p̄ps mes p̄ garrant de bill eſcrit
p̄ le treaſorer deḡ pur le tēp̄z eſteāt en
noies p̄ luy en la chācellary cōe il ad eē
acc uſtōe

Cuſtomer.
Controllour.
Gauger.
Sercheour.
Dwellinge
Reſident.

Fort.

Clerkes.

Voyde.

accustome deuant cest temps. Et ꝯ tou
tes lꝛez patentz faitz ou affaires en apꝛ
des ditz offices, ou alnage, ꝓ aut garrãt
ꝯ per bille du treasoꝛer, soiet voids & de
nul effect. Purueu toutz foitz ꝯ cest acte
nertend pas ne soit pꝛeiudicial ne dam
a nostre soueraigne dame la roigñ, le
pꝛince, le Duke de Buk. as enheritets
de Hery iadis duke de warꝛ, ne as mai
res & cominaltie de Londꝛes, as maire
baillifes et cominaltie del Citie de win
chester, come a ascun grant ou grants
dimise ou dimises del aulnage ou ascũ
grant ou grantz dascũ sume ou sumes
de money del ferme del aulnage a ceur
grants faitz ou confirmes, ne a nul cõ
trollour eiant ascuns offices hoꝛs des
poꝛts du roy ne a Jhon Penecok esquier,
a Giles Hemelo esquier, ne a ascun
dez menialz seruantz du roy, ne seruãtz
du roigñ dascun grant ou grantes dal
cun office ou offices fait a ceur deuante
cest tẽpꝛ oue les fees & gagez de laũcien
tẽps dues & accustoms. An. 31. H. 6. cap. 5

London.
Wynchester
Aulnage.
Controlour
Seruantes
Customes.

9 ¶ If any stewarde auditour receyuer or baillife ẏ nowe is or hereafter shalbe of any of the saide honours lorde
ships manours, landes and tenementz (s. of the king) constable or keper of a
ny of his saide castels warden maister of game parker keper, or any other of
ficer of any of his saide foꝛestes chases parkes or warrens that now is or her
after shalbe vnlawfullye retayned wt any person from henceforth or retayn
any man dwelling wtin any of ẏ saide honours, lorde ships, manours, landes & tenementes, cõtrary to any ordinãce or acte afoꝛe this time made, or suffre a
nye man dwelling within the same ho
nours lorde ships, manours, landes, te
nementes, to be vnlawfully retayned wt any other man or person what de
gree or condicion so euer he be of. And
shewe it not to ẏ king within xl. dayes
nert after he haue knowelege thereof.
And how & wt whom he is so reteyned.

Keepers.
Retayned.
Shewe

Or any of the said officers
of the said tenãts inhabitants
to the king to any field
otherwise than by the kings
dein't to do him such seruice as he
bee cõmaunded & that al waye in
kinges liuery & signe wt a
him that so conuey the by the
maundemẽt, or if such officer
to the kings highnes in time of
ble or warre whẽ he therto shalle
maunded hauing no reasonable
to the contrary, that al grauntes
made or had to him of any of the
offices by the king or by any of
ges pgenitoures or predecessoꝛs be
vtterly voide & of none effect. And
ordeyned by the same auctoꝛitie,
if any fermour or tenant wtin any
same honours, lordships manours,
des, & tenements, be retayned wt
person or persons contrarye to th
tutes by liueray signe token or
dẽture or promise or to go to any
garding or assemble in any ma
nery signe or token but onlye in
ges liuery and signe, and to serue
onely or where he shalbe comm
by the king that al grants & lea
hym made for terme of yeres or
of landes tenements rentz or
sessions being parcel of any of th
honours, lordships manours,
tenementes be then vtterly
of none effect. An. 3. H. 7. cap. 11.

10 ¶ An. 4. H. 7. ca. 6. it was
al letters patentez made of any
within the foꝛest of Jngle
the first of ẏ parlement should
except the lord Dacre and the
Northumberlande.

11 ¶ Wher as diuers women of
rone & groinez of ẏ kig our
lordes chãber haue diuers
fees graũted to thẽ by his lettres
for ẏ cõsideratiõ of their attendaunce
kingz seruice which do not

their attendance af-
ter the firſt day of Septembre next cō-
ming be clerely void fruſtrate & of non
effect to al intentes conſtructions & pur-
poſes. And alſo that al & ſinguler gran-
tes of the reuerciō or reuerſions of a-
ny office or offices in the townes aboue
reherſed & marches of the ſame, ſhal by
auctoritie aforeſaide, be likewiſe voyde
fruſtate & of none effecte to al intentes
& purpoſes. An. 32. H. 8. ca. 17.

Voyd

Reuerſions

13 Item that any plone or perſons, at anye
time hereafter bargain, or ſel any office
or offices, or deputacion of any office
or offices, or any part, or parcel of anye
of the, or receiue, haue, or take any mo-
ney, fee, reward, or any other profitly-
rectly, or indirectlye, or take any pmiſe
agrement couenant bond or any aſſu-
rance to receiue, or haue any money fe
reward, or other profit directye or in-
directly, for any office, or offices, or for
the deputacion of any office, or offices,
or any part of any of them, or to thētent
y any perſon ſhould haue, exerciſe, or
enioy any office or offices or the deputa-
cion of any office or offices, or any part
of any of them, which office, or offices,
or any part, or parcel of them, ſhal in a
nywiſe touch, or conterne the adminiſ-
tracion, or execution of iuſtice or the re
ceipt comptrollement or payment of
any y kings highnes treaſoure, money
rent reuenue, accompte, aulnage, and
tourſhips, or ſurueying of any the kyn
ges maieſties honours, caſtels, man-
ners lāds, tenemēts, woods, or hereditā
mēts, or anye the kinges maieſties cuſ-
tomes, or anye adminiſtracions, or ne-
ceſſarie attendance to be had, done or
executed in any the kings maieſties cuſ-
tome houſe, or houſes, or the keping of
any the kings maieſties todō caſtels,
or fortreſſes, being vſed occupied or ap
pointed for a place of ſtrength, defence
or which ſhall concerne, or touch any
clerkſhip to be occupied in anye maner
of courte of recorde, wherein iuſtice
is to

Sell
Deputacion

Profitt
Promiſe

Iuſtice:
Receyour.
Controller.
Treſorer.
Vinegeans.
Iuſticour
Surueyors

Cuſtome

Cuſtome
Houſe.
Keper.

Clercke in
the court.

is to be ministred, ẏ the al & euery such
The seller, ẏson & persons ẏ shal so bargain or sel
any of the said office, or offices, deputa-
cion or deputaciõs or ẏ shal take anye
money, fee, reward, or profit for any of
the said office, or offices, deputacion, or
deputacions or any of the said offices,
or any part of any of the or that shal ta
ke any promise, covenant bond or assu-
rance for any money, reward or profit
to be geuen for any of ẏ said office or
offices, deputacion or deputacions, of
any of ẏ saide office, or offices, or anye
part of any of the, shal not only lose &
Forf. forfait al his & their right, interest & es
Interest. tate, whiche such person or psons shall
then haue, of, in, or to, any of ẏ said of-
fice, or offices, deputaciõ or deputaciõs
or any part of any of the, or of, in, or to,
the gift or nomination of any of ẏ sayd
office or offices, deputacion or deputaci
ons for the whiche office or offices, or
for the deputacion or deputacions, of
which office or offices, or for any pt of
any of the, any such ẏson or ẏsons, shal
so make any bargaine, or sale, or take
or receue any summe of money, fee, re-
ward, or profite, or any promise, cove-
nant or assurance to haue, or receyue
any fee, reward moneye or ꝓfite: But
also that al & euery such ẏson & ẏsons
The byer. ẏ shal geue or pay any sũme of money,
reward, or fee or shal make any ꝓmise
agrement, bond, or assurance, for anye
of the said offices or for the deputacion
or deputacions of any of the said office
or offices, or any part of any of the shal
immediatly by & vpon the same re mo
ney or reward, geuen or paid, or vpon
any such promise, covenant bond or agre
met had, or made, for anye fee sume of
money, or reward to be paide as is a-
Disabled ẏs fore said, be adiudged a disabled ẏson in
ẏ la we, to al intentes, & purposes, to
haue, occupie, or enioye ẏ said offi. & ẏ
offices deputacion or deputacions, or a
ny parte of anye of the, for the whyche

such person or ẏsõs, shall
any sume of money, fee,
make any ꝓmise covenant
ther assurance to geue or pay
of money fee, or reward.
that al & euery such bargain
mises, bonds, agrements,
& assurances as before specified,
boyd, to & against him & the, by
ny suche bargain, sale, bond
uenãt, or assurance shalbe had, or
Prouided alwaye, that this act or
thing therin cõteyned, shal not
wise extende to anye office, or
wherof any ẏson, or ẏsons, is or
seised, of any estate of enheritance
to any office of parkershyp or of the
ping of any parkhouse, manour,
chase or forest, or to any of the, any
in this act heretofore mencioned
contrary thereof in any wise not
standing. Prouided also ẏ if any
or persons do hereafter offend in
thing contrary to the tenour & effect
this act, yet that not withstanding,
iugementes geuen and al other
acces, executed or done by any such
son, or persones so offending by
title, or coloure of the office, or dep
cion which ought to be forfaited
occupied or not enioyed by the ẏ
offending as is aforesaide, after
offence so by suche persone com
or done, and before suche persone
fendinge for the same offence be
ted from the exercise & ministra
and occupation of the said office,
putacion, shalbe, and remaine,
further pt in saue to all intentes,
constructions, & purposes, in such
ner and fourme as the same
and ought to haue remayned,
hereof if this acte had neuer bene
or made. Prouided also that
or any thing therin contened, shal
in any wise extend, to any bargain
gift, grante, nomination, bonde,

...agrement, or assurance
...it be, of or for any the offic
...deputacion, or deputaciõs a-
...or any part of anye of thẽ, had
...concluded, or agreed, before
...day of March next cõmig, but
...bargain, sale gift, grant no
...bond, covenant, promise, a-
...or assurance had, made, cõclu-
...agreed before the said first dayc
...shal alwaies remaine, conti-
...in such foxe, strength & effecte
...this act had never ben had or mad
...thing before in this acte mẽcioned
...contrary thereof in anywise not
...holding. Prouided alwaies & be it
...that this act or anye therein contey-
...shal not in anywise extende, or bee
...prejudicial or hurtful to any of ỹ chiefe
...sitters of the kings courts commonly
...calles the kings bench, or cõmon place
...to any of the iustices of assise ỹ now
...or hereafter shalbe, but that they, &
...every of thẽ, may doe in every behalfe
...touching or concernig any office or offi
...to be geuen or granted, by thẽ, or a
...of thẽ, as they or any of them might
...have done, before the makinge of thys
...or any thing before mencioned to the
...contrary in anywise notwithstanding

...C.6.cap.16.
...Athens.4.
...Appearance.1.2
...Appeell.5.
...Bille.6.
...Bonde.2.3.
...Bribes.1.
...Briberie.35.5.
...Cheater.3
...Coyners.6.
...Coyners.3
...Courts.2.3.
...Custome.15
...Del.4.
...Dyce.7.5.11.45.
...Elections in al.
...Extorcion.3.
Exigent.5.
Extorcion.1.3.4.
Fees.1.2.
Feires.4
Filhe.8.9.
Forfaiture.9.15.
Forstallers.2.
Franchise.20.21.
Furst frutes.3.
Gold.&c.9.
Hattes & cappes.5.
Heresy.3.
Horses.6
Husbandrie.2
3.4.5
Iurrour.7.12.
Iustices of assise.2
Iustices of gaole deliverie.2.
Iustices of peace.5.
Laborers.14.
Lancaster.5.
Livery & ouster le main.1.
Livery of compa-ny.10.
Merchantz.7.
Monasteries.9
Money.46
Newes.4.
Oier & terminer.
Patents.3.12.13..15
Pencion.3.
Peiterers.1.2.3.
Phisitions.4.
Plaies & games.
Purueiours.23.36.
Quene.2
Receiuours.2.
Riottes.7.
Revenues.1.
Shirifes.25.
Sewers 8.
Staple.16.
Marez.17
Tindale.3.
Townes 4.
Trial.11.
Vacabondes.2.5.
Vitailes.1.13.
Wales.3.1547.21.
24.25.28.32
Wardes.17.24.
25
Warre.8.
Weightes.33.
Willes.3.
Wines.9.
Yorke.1.

¶ *Oyer & terminer.*

Trespas. Brieue de transgr̃ ad audiendum & terminandum de cetero non concedatur coram aliquibus iustic. exceptẽ iustic̃ de vtroque banco, & iust. of b Iust. of, oyc iustic̃ itine ãrtibus, nisi pro enormi transgr̃ vbi necesse est apponere festinum remedium. Et dominus rex de gr cia sua speciali hoc durerit concedendum Ne etiam ỹ cetero concedatur breue ad audiendũ & terminãd̃ appella coram iustic̃ Appell alligñ nisi in speciali casu & certa causa cum dominus rex hoc preceperit sed ne hiusmodi appellati vel indictati diu detineantur in pr̃sona habeant breue de odio et atia sicut in magna carta Odio & atis et alijs statutis dictum est. W.1.capitulo.30.

2 ¶ By statutum quod vocatur regna de iustic̃ assignatis, it was ordeyned that Iustices should go thorough England to heare and determine trespasses and other complaintes of thinges done within xxv. yeres before, and dy- xxv. yeares, uers matters bee in that statute concernig

cerning those thinges

Roberies,

3 CAu punishment des felonies roberies, homicides, trespalles, & oppressions du people faitz en tẽps passe accord̃ est q̃ nr̃e sr̃ le roy assigne iustices in diuerses lieu de sa terre oue le bank le roy p aillours come il estoit fait en temps d̃ son dit aiel des grãdes de la terre q̃ soit de grand poar ouesque ascũs des iustic̃ de vn bank ou del auter ouc auters sages del ley de enquerre auribien al suite de partie come al suit le roy, & doier et terminer toutz maners des felonies roberies, homicid̃, larcins, oppressionz cõspirations, & grcuances faits au peopl̃ contre la ley, lestatuts, & les customes de la r̃re auribien per ministers le roy, come per aurs quiz ils soint & ceo auribien deins fraunchises come de hors & aurint denquerre des viconts cororis south eschetoures, hundred bailf̃ constable, & toutes auters ministers deins franchises & de hors & de lour southminister, & doier et terminer a la suite le roy & de party & nostre seignour l̃ roy & touts les grands du royalme en plein parlement ont empris de mainteyner la peas, & gard & saluer les iustices l̃ roy p la ou ils veign̄, et d̃ eid̃ p eur & l̃s iug̃ & lez execuciõs ne soit pas arrestes mez execut & q̃ les meskaisours ne soiente p eur counts ne mainten̄ en prinie nen appert, mes nen presentacion du roye ne de son counseile q̃ p ceo accord̃ preiudice aveignour as les grande de la r̃re eiantz franchise ne al city ne burgh ne les d. poits en droit de lour fraunchise.

Felonies
Roberis
Conspiracy

Officers

Peas,

Fraunchis

An. 2. E. 3. ca. 7.

Be amercement. 2	deliuery. 1
Artificers. 1. 3.	Justic̃ of peas. 2. 3
Cõmissions. 6. 7.	Proces. 3
Confirmaciõ. 2.	Purueiours. 10.
Det to p̃ king. 3.	Records. 1
Disconk. 2.	Shirifes. 3.
Estretes. 2.	Treason. 15.
Exigent. 11	Triall. 10, 12,
Justices of gaole	Vitaile. 1

Vitarie. 1 Weights. 2

¶ Oyle

THe Maire of the Citie of London (for the time beinge with the maister & wardeins of the mistery or craft of tallowchaundelers of the same citie for the time being) from hencefoorth haue full power and auctoritie to searche al maner of oyles brought into the sayde citie of London to be solde in whose hands soeuer they be or shalbe founde, and that as ofte as the case shal require. And that the said maire with the said maister and wardeines of the said mistery or craft of tallowe chaundelers, for the time being shal truelye searche and ouerse, that the same oiles to be put to sale, be not mixt nor altered from their right kindes, but that they be good & lawful as they ought̃e to bee. And that it shalbe lawful to the saide maire, with the said maister & wardeines for the time being, to dãne, anoid & vtterly to cast away al such oyles as they shall finde defectiue, or falsely or deceiuably mixed and altered from theire right kinde, as is aforesaide without any let or parchance of any person or persons whatsoeuer they are or shalbe. And also the said maire, maister, & wardens to commit such person or persons, as shall be found defectiue for vsing of such deceite or crafte, to ward and to punish them of them therefore by their discretions according to the lawes and customes vsed in the said citie or libertie of London, had and made of and for other misdoers and offenders in the saide citie. And be it &c. that the maire in euery cytie, borough, and towne within this realme where a maire is (for the time being) or the gouernours or gouernour or rulers of euery other citie, borough, & towne corporate within this realme

alſo

...ches the time being: shal haue within their iurisdiction, libertie, & fraunchise, euery of the like auchoritie & power to make & doe like search, order diffinition, correction, punishment, & execution of the same of, for, & vppon all offences being defective, or disceiuable or falsely mysed & altered, bye any person or persons within theire liberties & fraunchises, in maner & fourm as is afore recited, as the saide maire, maisters, & burgeyns, of the saide citie of London by this present act haue or might haue vsed or vppon any oile solde or to bee solde within the citie of London. An. 3. H. 8. c. 14.

...hor bookes. 13. Weights. 31.

¶ Ordinaries.

Cuiuspoll mortem alicuius decedentis intestati, & obligati aliquibus in debito bona deueniãt ad ordinarium disponenda, obligat de cetero ordinarij ad respondendũ quatenus bona defuncti sufficiunt eodẽ modo quo executores tenerentur, si testatus fecisset Wi. 2. cap. 20.

¶ Par la ou õmilliõ sont faitz de noel as diuerses iustices, que ils facente enquiles ou sur iuges de seint esglise, le quel que ils facent touts proceiles ou cause en cases de testament et auters les queux notourment apperteignente a la conisance de saint esglise les dites iustices ount enquise, & ount endyter Iuges de saint esglise, en emblemisse mut de la fraunchise de saint esglise, qui tiels commissions soient repelles & desormez defrons, salue larticle del eir a tiel cause il doit estre. Anno. 18. E. 3. pro clero cap. 5.

¶ Pour ceo q̃ les iustices le roy mont entendu̇z des ordinaries & ỹ lour ministries de saint esglise ỹz ercroiciõs oppressions, & les espeschent, sanz ceo que ils mettent en certein en quoy ou ỹ qui ou en q̃l mañ ils oũt fait ercroi: Si voet le roy, q̃ les iustic̃ le roy nepeschãt de

Ordinances of statutes &c.

...ors les ordinaries ne loure ministers per cause de tiels enditementz des generalx ercroiciõz, ou oppressionz filz ne mittent ou dient en certein en quel chose & de qui, & en q̃l mañ les dits ordinaries ou lour ministers ont faitz ercroicion et oppression. An. 25. E. 3. stat. p clero ca. 9.

See Administers. 1 Heresy. 3.
Auowson. 6. Incontinency of
Bastardy 2. prielles. 1.
Certificat. 1. Pencions. &c. 1
Clergy. 1. 6. 7. 8. 9 Probate of testa-
14. 17. ment. 1. 3.
Execucion. 3. Prohibicion. 7
Forger. 2. Purgaciõ in al.
Furst fruits. 1. Vacabondes. 8.
Hospital. 1

¶ Ordinances of statutes for erection & fõdacions of churches and scholes and for corporacions.

THe quene frõ hẽceforth duringe her natural life (which our lorde lõg preserue) shal haue by vertu of this act, ful power & auctority to make and prescribe vnto euery of ỹ saide churches (s. cathedrall & collected erected by H. the viij.) and the deanes prebendaries and ministers of the saim and to their successours such statuts, ordinances, and orders, for the good gouernance, rule and order of euery of ỹ same churches, deanes, prebendaries and ministers of the same, and of the landes, mannours, tenementes & possessiõs of euery of the same Churches as shall seme good to her highnesse, the same statutes and ordinaunces to bee made bye her highnesse bye writinge sealed with the great seale of England and to bee deliuered to the deanes, prebendaries, and ministers of euerye of the saide churches for the time beinge. And that it maye bee. &c. that oure saide soueraigne ladye the queene duringe the time aforesaide by writinge sealed withe the greate seale of Englãd shal, & may alter, transpose, chãge

Queene

Churches,

Writing.

Alter.

aug-

augment,or diminiſh ỳ ſaid orders ſtatutes & ordinãces of euery of ỳ ſayde churches,frõ time to time as occaſion ſhal ſerue,& as it ſhal ſeme good to her highnes,& ỳ al & euery of ỳ ſaid ſtatuts ordinances,& orderz to be made,altered tranſpoſed,changed,augmented,or diminiſhed,as is aforeſaid ſhalbe and remain good & effectual, accordinge to ỳ making,alteracion,tranſpoſing,changing,augmenting,or diminiſhing of ỳ ſame. Be it alſo ꝛc,ỳ the queenes highnes maye haue like power & auctoritie to make,ordeine,& eſtabliſh ſtatutes or dinances & foundacions for the good order & gouerneiht of ſuch grãmer ſcoles as haue ben erected,founded,or eſtabliſhed in any part of this realme by the moſt noble prince,king Henry ỳ eight or king Edward the firſt,& of the miniſterz & ſcholerz of the ſame ſchole,& to alter & tranpole ſuch other ſtatutes & ordinances there made heretofore frome time to time,as to her highnes ſhal ſeme moſt conueniẽt. An.1.M.2. parliamento ca.9.

Scoles,

Henry.8. Edward.6.

Be Churches	Hoſpital.1.2.
in all.	Laborers.18.
Corporacions	Phiſicions.3.5
1.2.5	Rome.4
Feyres.5	Weightes.35.

¶ *Orphanes*

Be women.4.

¶ *Oſwaldbekeſoke.*

Be Cuſtomes & vſages.3.

¶ *Othe*

SEe in the new printed boke cõmõlye called Magna carta,late printed by Richard Tottel. Anno.dñi 1556.folijs.164. & 166. of the Othes of the king,ỳ biſhops,the kynges counſaillours,eſchetoures,ſhirifs mairs,& baillifes,

Kynge Biſhop Eſchetors, Shirif, Mayre.

3 Can.21. R.2.ca.5.it was enacted ỳ the lorde prelates,& other ỳ ſhoul ſue liuery,ſhould take an othe,but that pleaſt was repelled by.1.H. 4.ca.13.

3 Can.28. H.8.cap.7.&.10. Iuriſ to thes be ſette out by thoſe ſeueral acts to be ſworne by diuers perſons to the maintenance of the kings ſupremacy & againſt the Pope & the ſee of Rome but al the articles concerning thoſe othes be repelled by.1.&.2.P.& M.ca.1 But a newe othe is appointed by.1.El. 1.which is in Crowne.6.

Be Abiuracion.5. Aliens.3.4.5. Amercement.1. Apprentice.2. Artificers.3. Attaint.5. Attourney.3.5. Battel & graund aſſiſe.1. Breakers of leagues.1 Caſtels & forteſſes.5. Cheſter.3.6 Clerke of the chauncery.1. Commiſſion.7. Cordiners.12.13 Corroners.5. Corporacions.5. Crowne.3.4.5.6.8. Cuſtome and cuſtomers.4. Det to ỳ king.5 Diapre.5.51. England.2 Eſcheker.1.9. Eſchetoures.11. Eſſoines.2 Eſtretes.4. Feires.4. Fithe.3.

Exill.22.24. Freholde.1. Furſt fruits.15 Hereſy.3. Hoſtes.23.8. Hoſpitalles.12. Huſbandry.4 Juſtice & right.2.34 Juſtice in eire.14. Juſtice of peace.8. Laborers 8.12.38. 28.38. Liueries of companie.12. Officers.1.5. Money.9.20. Phiſicions.4. Probate of teſtament.3. Purueions.3.5. Robery.2. Rome.3.4. Selwers.8.9. Shirifes.27.32 Staple.2.16.19 Treaſon.11 Wales.32. Wardes.24.11 Wiuer.19. Women.2. Worſtedes.4.8.

¶ *Ouſter le mayne.*

Be Liuery & ouſter le main in all. Trauers in all.

¶ *Ouer,*

Bee Whitegate.1.

Out

Onse.

per Parnis and ryuers.8.

Quen.

Oxforde.

A.8.H.5.cap.8. an act was made to endure to the nexte parliament for them to be after the retourne of the kinge into England against ꝓholders of Orkeyde for puttinge out of possessi-on of any for hunting, and for brekyng the Hynaries prison.

Ihe Franchises.17. Vniuersities.1.

Irlande.7.

Palace.

A.8.H.8.ca.12. there is an act for the kinges Palace at Westminst. how far it extendeth. See trial 11.

Panell.

NIl enquest soyse assises & de liuerances des gaoles, sayente ꝑsiles ꝑ brief de Nisi ꝑius nen auter maner, a supte be nully, grand ne petit, auaunt ceo q̄ les nous & touts qui passeront en les enquestes soient retournes en courte. Et que les vicounts arrayent les panels en assises quatre iours au meynes deuant lez ses-sions des iusticez sur pein de.xx.li. issint que les parties puissent auoir le viewe des panels lez demandent. Et quaunt a return ou respons dez bailifs des frā-chise, ils tarent lour respons as viscōtz ꝑ.xl. iours deuaunt lour sessions, sur mesme le peine. Et en toute maner des panels, arraies per visconts ou bailifs dens franchises, soient mis lez multes bailiants gents suffisants, & dignes de ley, & nient suspectes, qui ont meliour conissans de la verity & plus ꝓcheins an.42.Ed.3.ca.11.

¶ An.8.H.6.ca.14. it was enacted, that if any shirife or other, that arained panels, do take any thing therfore, the party grieued shold haue an action and recouer.x.times as muche to endure to the nexte parliament, & then further for euer if that parlement thought it good. See the boke at large.

¶ An.11.H.7.ca.25. an act was made to endure to the next parlement that iu-stices of peace shold ouersee the panels and resome them by their discrecions. And after an.12.H.7.ca.2. this act was continued to the next parlemēt. Iust of p.

¶ All panelles to be not returned which be not at the suite of any partye that shalbe made and put in by euerye shiriffe and their mynisters afore anye iustice of gaole delinerye or Justices of peace, wherof one to be of the Quor̄, in their open sessions to enquire & by the kinges, shalbe returned by puttinge to & taking out of the names of the persons which to be empanelled by every shirif and their ministers, by the discrecō of the same iustices before whom such pa-nels shalbe returned. And that ꝯ same iustice and Justices shall commaunde euerye Shiriffe, and their mynisters in his absence to putte other persones in the same panell by their discrec-ons, and that the same panels so refor-med by the said iustices, be good & law-ful. And that if any shirife, or any their minister, at any time doe not retourne the same panels so reformed, that the euery suche shirife or minister so offen-dinge for euery such offence shal forfait xx.li. sterlinge money of Englande, the one halfe thereof to our soueraine lord the kinge or his heirs, & the other halfe therof to him or thē of his subiects that will sue for ꝯ same by acciō of det at the cōmon law, or bil, or cōplaint, wher it shal fortune any such to fal & be, & that none essoine, ne ptectiō be allowed for ꝯ defēdant or defendāts in ꝯ actions or plaints, nor ꝯ ꝯ said defendāt nor defē-dantz therin be admitted to wage their law. And ꝯ ꝯ kingz pdon shalbe no bar againſt ꝯ party & parties in ꝯ same, ꝯ any such actions shal sue. An.3.H.8.c.12 See assises.15. Iust of p. Justices Reformed Shirifes Put other. Shrife. Reforme. Forf. Decies tantum.1.

Eschetours.6. Sewers.8.
Execution.11. Shirifes.27.
Husband.7.5. Treason.13.
Iurrour in all Wrault.11.
Riotters.4.

¶ Packet of wollet.

De Wolles.24.

Peremptory

De Challenge.34. Voucher.4
Clergy.10. Parkes.
De Fozeft in all. Woodes.3.
Husband.7.7.

¶ Parlement.

PArlement ſoite tenus cheſcun an vn foiſs ou pluis ſi meſtier ſoite. An.4.E.3.ca.13.

2 ¶ Pur maintenance des dites arrticles & eſtatuts, & redzeller diuerſez miſchieſes et grenances, qui beignent de iour en auter, ſoit parlement tenus cheſcũ an, ſi come aux foits eſtoit ordeig ne per eſtatute. An.36.E.3.ca.10.

poetry.

3 ¶ Touz ſingulers perſons & cõmal-tie, qui aueront deſire la ſomons deꝑ-liant, beigñt deſoꝛe enauant as parle-ments, per maner come ilz ſoimt tenus de faire, & ad eſte accuſtome deins l'roi alme dengletẽ dauncient, & quelcũq; d' ñ le roialme qui auer deſoꝛe la dit ſo-monz, ſoit il ercheueſq, eueſq, abbe, pri our, duke, county, baron, baneret, chy-naler de county, citizen de city, burgeiz de burgh, ou auter ſinguler perſon ou cominalty, quelcunq; ſoy ablenk ou ne beigne mye la dit cõmons, ſil ne ſe pur ra reſonableñt, & honeſtemẽt ent excuſ deuers nr ſeignour le roy, ſoitte amerey & outreñt puny, ſolonq; ceo q̃ aunciẽt-ñt ad eſte vſe de faire deins le royalme auantoit en le dit cas. Et ſi aſcun viſc. de roialm ſoit deſoꝛe negligent, en fay-ſant ſes returne dez bziefez de parleñt ou q̃ il face intleller hoꝛs dez dits retur nes aſcuns cities ou burghez q̃r ſount tenus & dauncien temps ſoloient venir a parleñt, ſoit puny en maner q̃ eſtoyt

Ablent

Amercy

Shirif.

Returne

accuſtome deſtre faite en le dit temps dau-cient. An.5.R.2.ſtat.2.ca.4.

4 ¶ En droit de la vile dez abbeis dez chiualers, beignants as parleñts pur lez comens dez eſchires, accept & aſſent, q̃ la dit leue ſoit fait ſolonc eſte vſe auant cez hemis aiouſte q̃ que ſi aſcũ ſeignr, ou auc auñ ſpi-ritueel ou temporel, eit purchaſ ſes terrez ou teneñts, ou auters poſſeſſi qui ſoloient eſtre contributoꝛies auec diſpences, deuant le temps de ſi purchace, q̃ nrz lez terres teneñtz & poſſe ſions, & les tenants dicelle, ſoient cõ-butoꝛies as dits diſpenſes, come les ſ tez terrez, teneñts & poſſeſſions ſ faire deuant le temps de ſi le purch An.2.R.2.ca.12.

5 ¶ An 21.R.2.ca.6. it was enacted, the heires males of certayne that were attainted ſhoulde not come into parle-lement. What this parlement was re-pealed by an.1.H.4.ca.3.

6 ¶ An.21.R.2.cap.12. it was enacted that the parlement holden. An.11. ſhould be repelled and that reſtitu-ſhould be made to them of their poſ-that were condemned in that parle but this parlement of An.21.R.2. re-pelled by.1.H.4.cap.3. and by.1.H.4. ca.4. that parlemẽt of An.11. R.2. confirmed and reuiued.

7 ¶ Les eleccions des tielz chiual-ſoyent faites en la fourme que eſt aſſauoir que al prochein comi-teignir apres la liune du byends ſ-mente proclamacion ſoyte fait en county de le iour et lieu de parliam-et que toutes qui illeoques ſount p-ſentes, ſibien ſuters duement ſom-per cel cauſe come auters entendent eleccion de loint chiualers pour le p-lemente et adoniques en pleyne cou-ayleñt a la eleccion liberalment, et-differentment, non obſtant aſcun p-ou cõmaundement a contrary, & apres que ils ſoyent eſlus ſoient les perſons

burghes & nuls autres en nul maner.
An.1.H.5.ca.1.

10 ¶ An.8.H.5.cap.1. it was enacted ꝙ that if he being ouer the seas a parlement were summoned vnder the testo of his lieutenāt & he returned into england, the parlemēt should not dissolue.

11 ¶ Toutes les chiualers deforz en auāt illint eslies (8. by the statute of an. 7.H.4.ca.15. before. 7. and by an.11.H.4. ca.1. before.8.) et les viscounts qui ferrōt Knights
Trauers,
tiels elections, eient lour respons & trauers, enuers tiels enquestes et offices, deuaunt aucun iustice des assises deforz appzendres, & ne soyente les dites chiualers & visc. en dan. enuers nr seign le roy ou ses successors, pour aucun tiel enquestes pzis ou appzendre, tanque ils soient duement commicten, solonque la forme de la ley. An.6.H.6.ca.4.

12 ¶ Vocandi in futurum ad remunerationem dicti preteriti brevis regii roti seruientes et familiares eadem libertate siue immunitate veniendo expectando et redeūdo pleno gaudeāt & vtātur tuiz futuris ꝛ̄ vib⁹ qua gaudent & gaudere cōsueuerūt siue gaudere debent in futurum pzoceres magnates, et coltas regni Anglie ad parliamentū domini regis vocati, siue vocandi. Anno. 8. H. 6 cap.1. Connoidrion,
Seruantes.

13 ¶ Les chiualers des coūties deins le royalme Dengleterre a eslies & venir a les parlement nostre seignour le roye en ayzes, soyente eslus en chescun county du royalme Dengleterre p gentes demurrants & recants en ish iceli ꝛ̄ counties dount chescunes tiendra terre ou tenement, a la value de xl.s. per an Freholders
mes, & outre ces les ꝛ̄ptes & que murrauntes & resiauntes deins meisnz les comtyes, & ceux qui doit le graundz numbers de ceux qui poyente eyzdre

Retorne

soient retornes per les viscounts de chescun coũty chevaliers pur le plesant p endẽtz en

Endenturs

seales, parenter les dits viscounts & lez dits

Oblik, Exampn,

esliſours eint affaires. Et eyt chescun viscount du roialũ dengleterre poar per auctority suisdit, de examiner sur les seintes euangelies, chescun tiel esliſour cõbien il poet expendre p an, & ſi aſcun viscont retorne chivaliers pour venir au parlement, au contrary de cest ordinance,

Iuſt of aſſ.

que les iuſtices des aſſises en lour seſſions de aſſiſez eyent poar per auctority suisdit de ceo enquerer, & ſi per enquest ceo soit trove devant eliz les iuſtices & viscounts ceo soit duement attaint & adonqs le dit viscount encourge la peine de cc. li. a paier a nr seignr le roy, et aurt q̃ il eyt emprisonnemẽt de vn an sans estre lesse a mainprise ou baile. Et que les chivaliers pur le parlement a contrary la dit ordinance, returnes pount lour gages.

Eyre.

Jmprſs.

Purveu toutes voies q̃ celuy qui ne poit expendre xl s. per an come de suis est dit, ne soit en aſcun maner esliſour des

Electour

chiualliers pur la parlement. Et que en chescũ bee qui ſſera en aprez as viscõtz pur eſſlier chivaliers pur le parlement soit mencõ fait du dit ordinance. An. 8. H. 6 cap. 7.

14. ¶ Le roy voillent faire du dit eſſat (1. an. 8. H. 6. ca. 7. before. n.) plain declaracion, del aduiſe & aſſent suisdites, & al requeſt dez ditz comẽz ad ordine, q̃ lez chyualers de toutz les coũties deins le dyt roialum n eſſliers pur venir ad parlemẽts en aprez a tenirs, soyẽt eſſluez en chescun count per gents demurrants & reſeants en icelliz, dont chescũ eit franke

Knyghts

Elect.

Freehold.

tenemẽt al valu de xl. s. p an ou meyns outre lez reprizes deins ſſi le counte, ou aſcun tiel eſſliſour soy doet ene der dasch tiel election. Et

15. ¶ Come diuerſ deceſſ tẽps, diuerſes viscounts en diuerſes coũties dengleterre ont p colour de brez directes a eux pur leuer lez gages des chiualliers dez counties pur le temps eſtreants de les parle-

Shriks.

wages,

ments du roye qui oyr ent, & de les predecessours ont leuez plus de monney q̃ au eſte due as dits chyualers & plus q̃ ilz ont deliuerez, a eux grandis preiudice

nantz grand party de money a lour & p̃ſit demeſne, & lour officers & ſeruants a treſgrand dam̃ del cõmen peuple des dits counties, le roy cõsiderant les ſes ad oyer ſeigne p lauctorite ſuisd. viſc. de chescũ coũty pur le tẽps eſtre en la procheine county ten' en lour counties apres la deliuerãces des dits brefs fait a eux face ouert proclamacion q̃ les cozoners & chescũ chief conſtable de la peace des dites counties & lez bailifs de chescũ hundred ou wapentake de le county, & touts autres q̃ voillent eſtre al aſſeſſance dez gages des chivaliers des counties, soient al procheine county q̃ndqz a teñ daſſeller les dits gages as dits chivaliers. Et que le viſcont le viſc. cozoñz, ou bailifs pur le temps eſtants ſoient & illeoqz a meſm le tẽps lour ppres persons sur la peine de forfaiture au roy de chescun de ceux q̃ ce def. xl. s. a quel tempz le dyt viſcouth viſc en p̃ſence de ceux q̃ ſont temps viendront, & des ſuiſours dez coũty adoñquez eſtreants la en coũty, bien & duement aſſeſſa chescũ a ceo aſſeſſable per luy m̃ a vn certein ſumme de paier pur les gagez dez dez coũties illint q̃ lentier ſume de tez lez hunds, nerced la ſume q̃ ſera as dits chiles, & aprez ceo en m̃ le county aſſeſſe bñ & loyalment, chescun deins lez dites hund a ceo aſſeſſables vn certein ſumme pur le paiement dits gages illint que lentier ſomme touts les villez deins aſcun des dits dezes, nerced de la ſumme aſſeſſe hundred de quel cur ſont. Et q̃ les viſc, ſouth viſcounts bailifs ne nul officer par la cauſe ſuisdit, leus p̃ndiey de nul village, q̃ ceo a que ils erent aſſeſſez, & ſi aſcũ face en cont ſeſſer aſcun hund ou village

ſi auandit que ils forfacent pur cheſcũ
[illegible] roy. r.li. & aſcun hom, qui voet
[illegible] en ceſt cas. r.li. & q̃ lez dites viſc̃ bũ
[illegible] ment leuent la money, iſſint aſſe-
[illegible] les auandits villages, auxi baſli-
[illegible] comeltz poent bonemẽt, apres
[illegible] aſſeance, & icel deliuerent a les
[illegible] chualerz, accordãt a lez briefs ỹ ceo
[illegible] fait, ſur les ditz paines. Et celuy
[illegible] ſoer en ceſt cas, ſoit admis a ceo,
[illegible] ſa accion en ceſt cas, vn ſcire fa
[illegible] maners cel ui qui offenda encontre
[illegible] ordinance & ſi le defendant ducint
[illegible] garnes en icel face default, ou auterint
[illegible] apparge & ſoit in ycel conuict, que adõ
[illegible] les plentifs le recouerẽt enuerz eux
[illegible] qui iſſint ſont conuicts. r.li. a lour ꝑper
[illegible] ſcc. outre les dits. rr. li. ouesq̃ lour dam̃
[illegible] lez coſtages de lour ſuits a la treby
[illegible] & que lez iuſtice du banke le roy, & del
[illegible] comen banke, iuſtice dalliſez, & gaole de
[illegible] ſine, & iuſtice de peace en lour pais ei-
[illegible] ſolar denãrer oier & ſiminer de tou-
[illegible] lez dites defauts ſibien ỹ enquerr̃ al
[illegible] ſuit de roy, come ỹ accion al ſuit de par-
[illegible] ty. Et que touts tiels erpences de chiua
[illegible] lers, ne ſoient leues dalcuns auters vil
[illegible] lages, ſiries, ou lieur, forſq̃ de tielx cõe
[illegible] ſi ont eſte doement leues deuaunt ceſt
[illegible] temps et en cheſcun tiel briefe deſore af
[illegible] ſes, pur leuer les gages des dites chi-
[illegible] lers, ſoit ceſt act compzehendez en i-
[illegible] cell. An. 23. H. 6. ca. 11.

Lez ditz eſtak (*s. An. 1. H. 5. c. 1. before*
ſcc. an. 8. H. 6. ca. 7. before c. 13.) ſoyent due-
ment gard en touts points et oustr̃ ceo
[illegible] cheſcun viſc̃ apres la liuere dalcun
[illegible] brief a luy fait, ferr̃ & deliuera ſauns
[illegible] ſon ſufficient ꝑcept de ſouth ſon
[illegible] ſeal, a cheſcun Maire & Baylyffe,
[illegible] ou Bailliffez ou bailk. ou maire neſt
[illegible] les cities & burghes deins ſon countye
[illegible] tenant le dit briefe, eux cõmaũdant ỹ
[illegible] ſi ycelx ꝑcept, deſlier ſi ſoit citie, ỹ citizẽs
[illegible] de la cuye, & en ſa le mañ & forme, ſi
[illegible] ſoit burghe per les burgeſes de cel de
[illegible] uent al parleñt. Et q̃ iſſuz les maire et
bailifes, ou bailifs ou bail. ou mair neſt
returnent ou returne loyalm̃t le ꝑcept Returne
a meſme le viſcont, per endentures ent
m̃ le viſcont et eux affaire de les dytes
eleccions & dez noums dez dits citizeins
& burgeſes iſſint ỹ eux eſtus & ſur ceo q̃
cheſcun viſcont face bon & droit returñ
de cheſcun tiel briefe, et de cheſcun re-
turñ ỹ mair & bailifs, ou bailif ou mair
neſt, a luy fait, & que cheſcun viſcount a
cheſcun foits que il facent le contrarye
diceſt eſtak, ou de aſcuns auterz eſtatutz
pur eleccion des chiualers, citizeins et
burgeſes, de venir al parleñt deuaunt Forf.
ces heurs faits, encourgent la pein con-
teñ en le dit eſtak fait le dit an oeptiſm.
(*s. an. 8. H. 6. ca. 7. before c. 13.*) & ouſt ceo,
forfface & paye a cheſcũ perſon en aprez
eſlieu chiualer, citizein ou burgheis en
ſon coũty de veñ a aſcun parlement et
nemy par my duement returne, ou a aſ-
cun auter perſon qui en def. de tyel chi-
ualer, citizen ou burgheis, ſuer le voet
C. li. deuant cheſcun chiualer, citizein,
& burgeis iſſint greue, feueraliſt ou aſ-
cun auter perſõ qui en lour def. ſuer vo
et eit ſa accion de det enuers le dit viſc̃ Accion.
ou ſes executours ou adminiſtratoures
au demander & auer les dites. C. li oue
ſes coſtages en ceſt cas diſpendus. Et q̃
en tiel accion prẽs per vertu dicẽ eſtatut
le defendant ne gagera ſa ley, de la de-
maunde ſuiſdit, en nul maner, & q̃ nul
defendant en tiel accion auera aſcũ eſ-
ſoñ. Et en m̃ le maner, a cheſcun ſoites
que aſcun maire & bailifs, ou bailifs ou Maire &c.
bailife ou maire neſt, returnent ou re- Returne.
tourñ auters que ceux qui ſount eſtus ỹ
lez citizẽs et burgeſes des citiez ou bur-
ghes ou tielx eleccions ſont ou ſerrount
faitz encourge & forfface au roy. r.li. et Forf.
en ouk forfface & paie a cheſcũ ylon en a-
prez eſlieu citizẽ ou burghes a vener al
ylenit & nemy ỹ mitz lez maire & bailife,
ou bailifs ou bailif ou mair neſt returñ
ou a auter perſon qui en def. de tiel citi-
zein ou burgeis iſſint eſlue ſuer voet. r.

li. dount cheſcun des citizens & burgeiſez iſſint greues, ſcueralifft ou aſcũ auter perſon qui en lour def. voet ſuer, eſt ſa accion de det enuers cheſcun des dits maire & bailifes, ou bailifes ou bailife ou maire neſt, enuers lour executours ou adminiſtratours, a demaunder & auer de cheſcun des dites maire et bayliſes, ou bailifes ou baill' ou maire neſt rl. li. oue ſes coſtages en ceſt cas expendus, Et que en tiel accion de det pʳis p force de ceſt eſtat nul def. gagera ſa ley de la dit demaunde en nul maner ne auera aſcun eſſoine. Et q̃ cheſcun viſcõt qui ne face du electiõ dez chiualers pur venir al parlement en temps couenable, s. cheſcun viſcont en ſon plein county parent le heure de. viij. & la heure de ix. deuant le noone, ſans collusion en cẽ party, & que cheſcũ viſcount que ne face bon & veraye returne de tielx elections des chiualers de venir al parlement en tempz auenir come a eux appertient en maner & forme ſuiſdits, forface enuers le roy. C. li. & encourge la peine de. C. li a paire a celuy qui voet ſuer, enuers lui ſes executours ou adminiſtratoʳs pur ceſte cauſe, pur voye daccion de det oue les coſtages en cel party expendus, ſãs gager de ley de cel demaunde, ou auer eſſoin come deuant eſt dit. Purueu touteſ foiis que cheſcun chiualer, citizeins & burgeis pur venir a aſcun parlement en temps auenir, a tener en due forme eſſlieu & non pas retourne come de ſuis eſt dit, cõmence ſa accion de det ſuis dit deinz troiz moys apʳes meſme le parlement commence. a pceder en la dit ſuit effectuelment ſans fraude, & ſi iſſint ne face, eit vn auter que ſuer le voet, la dyt accion de det come eſt dit de auoier & recouerer meſme la ſumme due des coſtages en ceſt party deſpendus, en maner & forme auantdits iſſint que nul defendant en tiel accion gagera ſa ley, ne ſoit eſſon en nul maner come de ſuis eſt dit Et ſi aſcun chiualer, citizen ou burgeis en temps auenir retorne par le viſcount de venir al parlement, en le maner ſuſdit, apʳes tyel retourne, per aſcun perſon ſoit ouſte, et vn auter mis en ſon lieu, que tiel perſon iſſint mis en le lieu ceſtuy qui eſt ouſte, ſil accept ſur ley deſtre chiualer, citizien, ou burges a parlement en temps auenir ſu[illegible] uers le roy. C. li & C. li. al chiualer, citizen ou burges, iſſint returne par le viſcount et apʳes come deuaunt dit ouſte, & ceſt chiualler citizeine, ou burgeis eſt iſſint ouſte auera accion de det meſmes les. C. li. vers tielx perſons ſint mis en ſon lieu, ſez executors ou adminiſtratours. Puruen toutes foiz il commence ſa ſuite deins troys moys apʳes la parlement commence, & ſi face que celuy qui voet ſuer auera accion de det de meſmez. C. li. enuers celuy qui eſt mis en lieu, ceſtuy, qui eſt apʳes tiel retourne ouſte, ez executors ou adminiſtratours. Et qui nul def. daunt en tyel accion, gagera ſa ley, ſoyte eſſoine, & que autiel pʳocez ſoit les acciõs auantdites, come eſt en bref de treſpas fait encounter la peace le comen ley, iſſint que les chiualers de counties, pour le parliament en apres a eſtiers, ſoiente notables chiualers meſmes les counties, pour lez quex ſerront iſſint eſlus, ou autrement ſoiente notables eſquires, gentyles homes de natiuity de meſmes les counties, ſoient ables deſtre chiualer, & nul deſtre tiel chiualer, qui eſtoſſe en ſa gree de bablet et de ſouth. Anno. 23. cap. 15.

17 ¶ None of the ſayde knightes, citizens, burgeſſes and barons, nor any them, that hereafter ſhall bee elected come or be in any parlement, do not part from the ſame plements, nor him ſelfe from the ſame, tyll the ſame parlemente be fully finiſhed, ended pʳoʒoged, except he or thei ſo departe haue lycence of the Speaker and

Accion.

Shirike. Election, Knight.

Returne.

Fort.

Accion.

Knight burgeſſe

mons in the said parlement assembled and the same licēce be entred of recorde in the boke of the clarke of the parlemt appointed or to be appointed for the cōmons house, upon paine to euery of thē so departing or absenting them selfe in any other maner, to lose all those summes of money, whych he or they should or ought to haue had for his or their wages. And that all the countyes, cities, & boroughes wherof any such personne shall be elected, and the inhabitauntes of the same, shall bee clerely discharged of the said wages against the said persons and personnes, and their executors for euermore. An. 6. H. 8. ca. 16.

¶ The kinges royal assent, by hys letters pattentes vnder his great seale and assigned with his hand and declared and notified in hys absence to the lordes spirituall and temporall, and to the commons assembled together in the vpper house, is and euer was of as good strength and force, as though the kinges person had ben there personallye present, and had assented openly and publikely to the same. And be it. &c. that this royal assent and all other royal assentes hereafter to bee so geuen by the kinges of this realme, and notified as is aforesaide shalbe taken and reputed good and effectuall to all ententes and purposes wythout dout or ambiguitye any custome or vse to the contrary not withstanding. An. 33. H. 8. ca. 21.

¶ The Shiriffes for the tyme being, of euerye of the twelue shires in Wales, & in the county of Monmouth within the beginninge of this presente parlement, shall haue full power and authority, by force of this act, to gather and leuy, or cause to be gathered and leuyed the said knightes fees and wages of the inhabitants of the said .xij. shires and of the said county of Monmouthe, which ought to pay the same, and the same so gathered shall paye or cause to be payde to euery such knight or knightes, or to his or their assignes wyth in the tearme of two monethes after that any suche knighte or knyghtes shal deliuer or cause to be deliuered the kinges writte De solutione fredi militis parliamenti, to any suche Shiriffe, and euerye suche shiryffe makinge defaulte of payment of the sayde fees or wages in maner and fourme as is aforesayde, to lose and forfayte. xx. pounde wherof the one moytie to be to the kinges vse, and the other to hys or theyr vse, that wyl sue for the same in any of the kynges courte of recorde, by informacion, bill, or playnt, or otherwyse afore anye of the kinges officers, wherein no Essoin, protection nor wager of law shal be admitted. And if it shal happen any shirife in any of the sayd twelue shires and county of Monmouth, to make defaut of paymente of the sayde wages or fees, by a longer tearme then two monethes, than euery suche Shyryffe to forfayte for euerye moneth that hee or they shal make defaulte, twenty pounds to be forfaited and leuied in maner and forme as is aforesaide. And that euery Baire and baylifes and other hed officers of cityes, boroughes & townes in euery the saide twelue shires and in the saide county of Monmouth, within like tearme and space of two moneths after the receyt of the kinges maiesties writte De solutione fredi burgent. parliamenti lyke as is before mencyoned, for gatherynge or leuying of the knightes fees, shall leuye, gather, and paye the wages and fees, to theyr Burgesses in lyke manner and fourme, as is aforesayde, and in and vnder like peine and forfaytures, as bee before mencyoned, to bee leuyed of the goodes and cattailes of euerye suche Mayre, Baylyffe, and other heade Officer, to whome the kynges sayde writte shall bee dyrected for the leauynge

Pay.

Writ.

Forf.

Def.

Forf.

Hed officers.

Writte.

Leuy. Pay.

of such fees, making defaut of payment of the saide fee & wages to ỳ burgesses, in maner & fourme as is afozesaid. And be it. &c. fozasmuch as the inhabitantes of all cities and bozoughs in euery the said. xvj. shires within Wales, & in the sayd county of Monmouth, not finding burgesses foz the parlement thẽselues, must beare and pay the burgesses wages within the shire townes, of and in euery the said. xii. shires in Wales and in the said county of Monmouthe, that from the begynning of the saide parlement, the burgesses of all and euery of the sayde cities bozoughes and townes which be & shal be contributozye to the paiment of the burgesses wages of the saide shire townes, shall be lefully admonished by pzoclamaciõ oz otherwise by the maires, bailifs, oz other head officers of the said townes, oz by one of thẽ to come and to geue their eleccions foz the electinge of the sayde burgesses, at such time and place lawfull and reasonable, as shall be assigned foz the same entente by the sayd maires bailifs and other hed officers of ỳ said shyre towns oz by one of them, in whiche eleccions the burgesses shall haue lyke voice and auctozity to electe, name, and chose the burgesses of euery the said shire townes like and in such maner as the burgesses of the saide shire townes haue oz vse.

Pay,

Burgesses

Admonished

Election.

Voyce.

Pzounded alwaye, that two iustices of peace in euery the shires in wales, and in the sayde county of Monmouthe, by force of this act shall haue full power & auctozity indifferently to lot and tare euery citie, bozough and towne within the shires in Wales, wherein they doe habite, and in the sayd county of Monmouth, foz the pozcions and rates that euery the sayd cities & bozoughes shall beare and pay towardes the saide burgesses within the saide shire townes of euery of the said shires in Wales, and the county of Monmouth, which rates so rated and tared en grosse by the two iustices of peace as is afozesayde, shalbe again rated and tared among the habitants of euery the saide cities & roughs by. iiij. oz. vi. discrete & iudi ciall burgesses of euery the said cities bozoughs in Wales, therunto and assigned by the maire, bailifs & ther head officers of ỳ said cities and bozoughs foz the time being, therupon the maire bailife & other officers of euery sach city, bozough towne to collect and gather the and therof to make payment in ma and fozme as is afozesayde, to the gesses of the parlement foz the tyme ing within like tiure and vpon the paines and foxfaiturs as is about cioned. An. 35. H. 8. ca. 11.

Iust of p.

Tax,

Se Appeles. 8.
Assaut. 1. 2.
Cambzidge. 12.
Chester. 6
Collectour. 3.
Crowne. 8.
Fines. 6.
Fraunchises. 21.
Ireland. 6.
Judgements. 1.
Lozdes. 1.
Mortmain. 6.
Repele. 6. 7.
Sewers. 8.
Strowdt. 1.
Treason. 1. 15.
Uses. 9.
Wales. 18.

1 *Particion & partners.*

ET si vna hereditas, que de regi neẽ in capite, descendat plu pticibus tunc omnes illi here faciant homagiũ regi, & illa ditaz ꝗ de rege teneẽ, pticipabitur hereũ illos ita qõ quilibet eorum partem suam tenebit de rege p tiua regis. ca. 5.

Se foxfaiture. 5. of particion bet heires males in Kent.

2 ¶ Hẽrie' rex. &c. Gerardo filio P ritii iustic Hiberñ salutẽ. Cum mul de partibus Hiberñ, nup ad nos tes nobis offenderũt, qõ cum hered deuoluta sit inter sozores in terra tra Hiberñ, Iustic nostri in eisdem tibus itinerantes incerti sunt

post mte fuoꝛes tenere debeant de pꝛi
mogenita suoꝛe et ei facere homagiũ
in mon. Et quia pꝛedicti milites petie
runt certioꝛari qualiter in regno nostꝛ
singlie in casu consimili hactenus vsi
tatum fuit, sic ad instantiam eoꝛundẽ
vobis significamus, quod in regno nõ
Anglie talis est lex et consuetudo in
hoc casu, quod si quis tenuerit de nobis
in capite, et habuerit filias heredes ip
sius patꝛe defuncto, antecessoꝛes nostꝛi
habuerunt, et nos semper habuimus et
optinuimus homagium de omnibus hu
iusmodi filiabus, et singule earum te
nentes de nobis in capite in hoc casu.
Et si infra etatem fuerint, nos habebi
mus custodiam earum et maritagiũ
singularum. Si autem de alio domino
tenuerint, et ipse soꝛoꝛes infra etatem
fuerint, earum dominus habeat custo
diam et maritagium singularum, et pꝛi
mogenita tũ faciet homagium domi
no suo de se et omnibus soꝛoꝛibus suis, et
alie soꝛoꝛes cum ad etatẽ peruenerint
facient seruitia dominis feodi per ma
nus pꝛimogenite. Nec poterit pꝛimo
genita ea ratione vel occasione post na
tas soꝛoꝛib' homagium vel custodiam
vel aliquam aliam subiectionem eri
pere vel habere, quia cum omnes soꝛo
ꝛes sint quasi vnus heres de vna here
ditate, si pꝛimogenita posset habere ho
magium aliarum soꝛoꝛum vel custodi
am petere, tunc esset illa hereditas di
uisa quod pꝛimogenita soꝛoꝛ esset si
mul et semel de vna hereditate domi
na et heres, heres autem sue partis et
portionis soꝛoꝛum suaꝛum qõ quidem in
hoc casu heri non poterit, cũ ipa pꝛimo
genita nihil posset petere pluꝛis alie so
ꝛoꝛes, nisi capitale mesuagium ration
abile. Poterunt si pꝛimogenita hmoi
homagiũ de post natis soꝛoꝛib' suis ac
cipere, sicut quasi dominus earum, et
habere poterit custodiã earum et filioꝛũ
suoꝛum, ut hoc esset quasi cõmitere agnũ
lupo ad deuoꝛandum. Et ideo vobis
mandamus qõd pꝛedictas cõsuetudines, quas
in regno nõstro Angl' habemus in hoc ca
su, vt pꝛedictum est in terra nostra Hibernie
reclamari ac firmiter teneri faciatis et
obseruari. In cuius rei &c. Teste me ipso
apud Westm xv. die Feb. Anno regni
nri 14. Statut Hiberñ de coheredi edit.
An. 14. H. 3. Se in ye new pꝛinted booke
commonly called Magna charta, late
pꝛinted by Richard Tottle. Anno 1556
fo. 158. a like statut almost woꝛde foꝛ
woꝛde to this.

3 ¶ All iointenants & tenants in com mon that now bee, oꝛ hereafter shalbe of any estate oꝛ estates of inheritance in theire owne rightes oꝛ in the rightz of their wiues of any manours landes tenements oꝛ hereditamentes within this realme of Englande, Wales, oꝛ the marches of the same, shal and may be coacted and compelled, by vertue of this pꝛesent acte, to make particion betwene them of al such manours, landz tenements, and hereditamẽts, as they nowe holde oꝛ hereafter shal holde as iointenauntes oꝛ tenants in common, by writ De participatione facienda, in that case to bee deuised in ithe king our soueraigne Loꝛdes court of Chaunce ry, in like maner & foꝛme as coparce ners by the common lawes of this re alme haue ben & are compelable to do & the same writ to be pursued at ye cõ mon law. Pꝛouided alway &c. ye euery of the said iointenants, oꝛ tenaunts in common & their heirs, after such partꝛi cion made, shal and maye haue aide of the other, oꝛ of theire heires, to the en tent to deraigne the warrantie para mount, & to recouer foꝛ the rate as is vsed betwene coperceners after partꝛi cion made by the oꝛder of ye cõmõ law any thing in this acte contained to the contrarie notwithstanding. An. 31. H. 8 cap. 1.

Iointenantes Tenants in common. Inheritance

Compelled.

Coperceners,

Writ.

Warranty, pꝛata.

4 ¶ All ioyntenauntes and tenants in common, and euery of them, which now

Ioyntenants. Tenants in common.

Lyke. peres,

now hold, or hereafter shal hold iointly or in common for terme of life pere or peres, or iointenantes, or tenaunts in common, where one or some of thē haue or shal haue estate or estates for terme of life or peres, vō the other that haue or shall haue estate or estates of Inheritance, inheritance or freehold in any manors lands, tenementes, or hereditamentes shal & may be compellable from hence forth by writ of particion to be pursued out of the kinges court of Chauncery, vpon his or their case or cases, too make seuerance & particion of al such manours, lands, tenements & heredytaments, which they hold iointly or in common for terme of lyfe or liues, pere or peres, where one or some of thē hold iointly or in common for terme of life or yeres vō other, or ý haue an estate or estates of inheritance or free hold. Prouyded alwaye &c. ý no suche particion nor seuerance hereafter to be made by force of this act, be nor shalbee preiudicial or hurtful to any pson or psonnes their heires or successors, other thā such which be parties vnto the saide particion, their executors or assignes. An. 32. H.8.ca.32.

Preiudical

Se Auowson.1. Mortdaunc.2.
Customes and vsages.2. Staple.33.36.
Essoigne.4.7. Sute.1.
Forfeiture.5 Walls.28.
Wolles.29.

1 ¶ *Passage and arriuage.*

Dower.

COme auaunt ces heures home a chiual soloit auoir son passage ō la le meare a port de Douor pur deux soutz, et home a pee pur vi. deniers, et ore de nouel ont les gardes de passage et passagiours pris pluis, a graund dam̄ du peopl. Si est accorde ý en dit port & touts auters, & aurint en touts lez aus passages de la terre aurl bū en eiues douces, come en hyaces de meare, les passantes paiant desore cōe gunciemēt soloient, et depuis ne soiēt

Pay.

charges, ne les passagers ne gardein du passages, mient pluis ne prignent Et soit mand au constable de Dour, ý il face garder cē article en son baile a peril q̄ appent, et sil troue nul faile ai encounk, ý il luy face punir a chiū suit, q̄ ent se voudra pleindr, & sour dit & aurint soit mande as bailifs des hū eur ou tielr passages sont, ý ils facent en meisme le maner, & eient les suisins assignes as assises appordr en coisin power denḡrer si nulz facent al encōt & a puisner, & faire droit, ent auchū la suit le roy, cōe a la sute la party. An. 4.E.3.ca.7.

¶ Nul pelerin passe hors de nōre realme vers les pties de la forēz a Dauer, sur peine de imprisōment dun an. An.9.E.3.ca.de moneta.cap.8.

2 ¶ Le roy nre sir de sa roial maie stie, defende le passage outrement, a touts maners des gents, sibū clerks, cōe auks en chese porte, et aut̄ villes lieu sur la coast de meare, sur peine de forfeiture de touts lours būs horses tantsolement a les seignors et autres grands psons del Roialme & berons notables merchants & les souldeours de roy, et quicunq̄ pson, auk q̄ defens ne sont acceptes aps la publicacion de cest ordinance fait, passe hors du dit realme, sans especial conge de roy, ou licence le roy voet & commande, q̄ soit fait desore, sinon tantsolement en les ports de south scriptes. s. London, Sandwich, Douer, South Plymouth, Dertmouth, Bristuit, Ipswich, Yarmouth, s. Botolph, Kinston vpon Hull, Noef castell sur Tyn, et les auts ports & passages vers Irelande, & les Iles appurtenantes al roialme Dengl. face deuers le roy quant ý il ad en lour come de suis est dit, et tademeins meister ou mariner del nief ou dautre vessel, en ý il aña ameine de par dela, ascun pson forēz ceux soulement, ou pur suis sont exceptes, sans le dit licence

de roy dell counsil duement, forface de-
uers le roy le dit vessel, et si commande
le roy as toutes gardeins et serchecours
de ses portz et passages per my Engle-
terre q̄ ils issent de sore dil igealment
lour offices, et facent bō serch̄ et estreit.
Et si nul serchecour ou gardein de ses po-
tes et passages y mye le dit roialme, p
negligence ou en auī mañ fate, ou so-
cier seientment estre fait en asc̄ point
en contrarie de les dites deux articles
touchants le money dor ou argent. (*See
the title for money in Money. 20. Annos
R. 2. cap. 1.*) Et les dits passages des gēts
et biens si soit connict duemēt forface de
vers le roy son dit office et toutz ces biēs
auēq̄ et soit son corps commise a pri
son, et demurrer per vn an entier sās
redemption, et sur ceo quicunq̄ person
qui espiera et prouera duement qui ti-
tres soit fait counter lentencion de ses dits
deux derrens articles perount la dyt
forfaiture de vers escheare de ascun per-
son, eit il la moitie del forfeiture pour
son travaile del don le roy. Anno. 5. R.
2. Ca. 1.

¶ Touts pilgrims et toutes autres
gents, forpris marchaunts notoires
et comis, et auēnt soudeours et gents
armes qui voillent passer per meare
lors du roialme, si passent a les portz
de Dover, ou de Plymmouth, et nul
part ailloures sans especiall counge du
roy mesmes, mesque ceux qui voillent
passer vers Irelande, passent a liūpole
Chestr, Bristuit ou ailloures ou lour
plest. An. 5. R. 2. cap. 10.

¶ Pour ceo que les commens due
roialme Dengleterre, esteant en icelle
parlement, al instaunce des foialx lie-
ges de nostre seignour le roye, les bai-
lifs, burgeis, et comunaltie de la vil
de Cestresbury, deins le Countye de
Glouc̄ster ount faites a nostre seigñ
le roy treigreuous compleint, en mes-
me parlement, que la ou la dit ville est
adioignant a la ryuer de Seuern, deins Severne.
le dit countie, que le riuer est commen
a tout le people nostre seignour le roy
pour carier, recarier, et amesner deyns
le streame du dit riuer, en batelx trowz
et auterment toutes maners des mar-
chaundise, et anters biens et chatelx a
Bristolw, et a chesē pty adioignaunt a
mesme le riuer, en quele riuer diuerses
psons du dit ville de Tewkesbury, soiēt
et ore tarde ount charges lour propres
vessels, et trowes ouesque fymāt brees,
et autis blees et bīs a le value de cinke
cent li. et mesmes vessels et trowes en-
sy charges ount conuces en mesme le
riuer vers la dit dill' de Bristolw, p les
costes del forest de Dene deins le dyt Forest of
countie adioignant a dit riuer, la ount Weane.
venus grand multitude de people, et
routz des comens de mesme le forest, et
des hundredes de Bledistolw et Wese
bury ove grand riot et force en maner
de guerre, sicome enemies destrange
terre, et ove force, ount dispoiles mes-
mes les persones, de dits vessels, et pris
deux touts lour blees, et biens deins
mesmes les vessels, et icels persones
ount manasses destre mortz, sils fesoi-
ent ascun resistens, ou ascun suit, en
querele pur icell, a graunde enientisse-
ment et empouerischement des dits p-
sons et oppression de tout la pays la
adioignant, et de puis īn nostre seigñr
le roye &c. enuoia ces letters de pryue Letters.
seale direct as diuerses psons du dit fo-
rest de faire proclamacion, q̄ nul hōe du Proclam.
dit forest, serroit si hardi de destourber
in nul mañ son peopl' pour passer p la
dit riuer, ouc toutz mañs des blees, bi
ēs et chatour, ne nul marchādise, ꝑ pein
de treson, apr̄ q̄ la proclamac̄ fait lez dits Treason.
trespassours venoient a dit riuer ouc
greinders routes, et riots q̄ vn ꝑ ils fi- Routs.
rent p deuant ne faisāt point s des dits
lets du pryue seale, et la dispoilerēt as Robbed,
diuerses foits viij. trowes de frument,
brees,

bzees, floure, & auks diuerses bñs & les gents de ñ le trowes lacerotent oultr bozde, et diuerses deux netrount, et les haukters des dits trowes decouperont & les possessozs des dits bñs, et aari les gents des dits trowes manasserent, q̃ tlz ne serroient si hardy pur carier null mañ de vitaile, p my le dit streame, de suis ou de bãs, pur sñr ne pur dame, et q̃ tlz voudzoient tout detrecher lez dits batelr, tlz veignoient aukoits p les costes du dit fozest, pur q̃ le riot et rebellion nul pson du dit vill de Meukelsburye, ne de pais adioignant nosa carier blees nauks bñs en la dit riuer, ne pur suer pur remedye auoir pur tielr oppssions et greues a eur faits, pur taunt q̃ les dits fozest & hundzedes sount patys bñ large, & de dammageous peopl, et bñ aps adioignãt a gales, et toutes les comens de ñs les fozest et hundzedes dun affinitie en malice et riote ne faisants point de la ley, ne de les offycers et ministers dicelles, ne chargeãtz les pcesses ne reddure de la ley de terr en tant que ils ne voilent obeir fozsque a lour pzoper volunte et nul ministter de la ley, ne execucion dicels, ne les officers ne ministers de la ley du dit cõtie, nosent en aslr mañ venir en la dyt fozest pour executer aslr matier ou pcés de ley encounk la volũte set entent des comens du fozest & hũdzed auãtdits Sr̃e sñr le roy cõsiderãt les dits mischiefes & les dits inconueniences, q sont semblables densuer ꝙ icelles & sur ẽ voillant resister la malice de tielr trespassours, & pur ces foyalz lieges ensi greues puruoir de haskiue & conuenable remedy en celle partie &c. ozdine que en chesc̃ tiel cas auenir, ou deins celle an darrein passe eur oze chy le sollcunt du dit comtie, ou les bailifes de la ville de Glouceller pour le temps estcantes ou vn deux ꝙ peine de fozfeiture de xx. li. pur estre leurs de lout terres, biens & chateux al oeps de nr̃ sr̃e le roy, les pzoclamacion al dit ville de Glouc̃ deins quater iours pzocheins apres la notificacion fait a eur, ou alcun de eux per les persons ensi endammages, ou p alcun auter en lour nownes deuant iniuries et trespasses faits, q les dytes trespassours, et malefaisours, refuge en ñ la ville de Glouceller deins vi. iours apzes la dit pzoclamacion, a les dits psons ensi endamages, lour dites blees, et marchandises, bñs et chatels illint pzises, ou le verap value dicelles ouesq̃ resonable amendes pur lour dammages dautielr pzises, apzes que le pzoclamacion si les dites trespassours, ne restozent les dits blees et marchandisez, biens et chateux, ou le value deuz a les parties ensi greues, en la fourme fuisdit ouesq̃ reasonable amendes pur lour dammages, q̃ les dits trespasses soient ameines a la pzison du roye a chastell de Glouc̃ster, pur les dits trespasses, per les officers des dits fozest & hundzeds, ou p comminalties dicelles, pur estr demeines en tiel cas, p le roye en son counsell q̃ adonq̃ p considerac̃ de lestatut de Winchester (whith Robbery.2) mys pur la robberye dun person, dona vn accion pur luy qui robbes, encounter le hundzed, deins le ñ la robbery ẽ fait, solõq̃ la fourme de mesme lestatute, les dites comminalties soient charges de mesmes les blees, & marchandises, biens & chateux illint pzises, ou de la verap value de celles, a la party ensy greues pour soi satisfier de lour dammages, par tiels le pzise. Et que les dites parties ensy endammages et greues, puissent enoyze lour generalr actions de bate, enus les dits cõminalties vs dites fozest & hundzedes de la sume del value & la q̃l la value des blees marchandisez, bñs & chatelr illint pzises, & les dits cõminalties ne soient

Sheriffes Bailifes

Fozf.

mettre en peyne nient contristeantz
ceux pleez en tielx accions de dett, p
[illegible], attachetts, & dist, si come il
est a auoir en dit accion de dette a la cõ
mun ley, issint q̃ si les dits communal-
ties facent defaut a la second dist̃ en ti
er accions, q̃ adonq̃ le party qui siera
en ingement de recouerer son dett en-
uers les dits communalties, solonq̃ sõ
compleint de lour briefes, en la forme
suisdit outre ses reasonables dammag-
es & expenses, et quiq̃ issue triable
par enquest en les dits fozest & hund-
reds assigne apprendre en tielx accionz
si il soit trie p enquest del cozps du dit
comte, hors de mesmes les fozest & hũ-
dreds. Et que les biens & chateux de
chescun singuler persons des dits com
monalties pour lour temps esteant, soi
en dit pleez, et tenus en ley conuicte
come les communs biens et chateux de
mesmes les communalties, touchaunt
le retourne seruice & touts executions
des briefes processes, et iugementes en
et de les dits accions. Et q̃ chescun sin
guler plon des dits fozest, & communal
ties, eit power per auctozitie du dit p-
lement pur attacher & arrester les ditz
trespassours per lour cozps, sibien deis
la dit fozest, come de hors, et pur eux
eisy arrestes committer a la dit prisõ.
Et que le gardeine de mesme la prisõ,
sur peine de xl.li. pur estre leues de ces
biens et chateux, terres & tenementes
al vse de nostre seignour le roy, salue
mesme garde chescun person a sa garde
ses communs, iesque al temps que le
roy en son coũseil ad ordine & purueu
lour deliuerance de recozder. Et si les bi
ens ou chateux dask singuler plon ou p
sons des dits fozest & hundreds estoãts
mesne culpables de les dits spoliacions
amerciaments pur estre mis en execuciõ p
cause valeãs tielx accions et iudgements
q̃ adonq̃ le dit plon ou plons eisy nient
culpables eiirants les biens & chateux
de queux eisi soient imys en execucion,
puisse ou puissent auoir lour especiale
accions de dett ou trespas sur lour cas
enuers les dits trespassours pur reco-
uerer lour dammages sibien pur le va
lue des bñs ou chateux issint mis in ex
ecucion, come pour lour dammages &
costages qui aueignent a estre ewes a
cause de tielx accions de dett, eyants p-
cesses en les dites accions de dette, ou
trespas, come il est a auoire en les dytz
accions de dett, pour les dits persons
eisi endammages et dispoiles. Anno.
8. H. 6. ca. 27. Accion Trespas

5 Les dits lieges du roy purrount
auoir & en oier lour franke passage en
le dit riuer (S. de Seuerne) ove floites et Seuern,
dragges, et touts maners des marchã
dises et auters biens et chateux a lour
volunte, sanns disturbance de nulluy.
Et si aũcun soit desturbe de sa franke
passage en le dit ryuer, eit la pty greue
sa accion solonq̃ le course de la cõmen Accion
ley &c. An. 9. H. 6. ca. 5.

6 Nul pilgrim, merchant, ne nul aut Merchants
person ou persons, chiualk, ou beaste,
forsprises, souldeour & marchants ove Souldeour
lour marchaundises en les maner et
fourme auaunt recites, de cy auaunt
preigne ou preignent lour passage au
nul lieu ou porte deins le coũty de Kẽt
mes solement al dit porte de la ville de
Douer, silz sufficient passage & eskipp Douer.
sõ illeoq̃ point auoir, et auri q̃ nul pil-
grime marchant ne nul auters person
ou psons, chiualk ou best, veign de Ca Calleys.
lets en nul port ou aũ lieu deinz le dit
county de Kent, forsq̃ soleint a la port
de la dit ville de Douer, forsprises soul
deours & marchants ove lour merchã-
dises, sans ceo q̃ ilz aient & monstrent
cõmaundement de roy en escript eisi af-
faire, ou que ils soient compelles & en
chales al aũcun aũt lieu, ou port per so
dein tempest. Et q̃ chescũ plon de quel
estat, degree, ou cõdicion q̃ il soit, q̃ do
luntierisit face le cõtrarie de cẽ acte, ou
ordinãce, forfait pur chesc foitz q̃ il eisi Forf.

facent

facent cinque markes. Mes sur le roye
dauer lun moitie ent destre employe
Castell of Douer. sur la reparacion du chastel de Douer
per le surueye del constable ou son lieu
tenant illeoqz & ql plon ou plons de la
dit vill' ou chastell', estreant frank hom
de la ville de Douer', q voet cõmẽcer
ou suer accion ent encounter le dit offr
dour dauoir lauk moitie. Et q chesc' p-
son ou plones de la dit vill' ou chastell'
frank hões del dit ville de Douer' en cõ
pper nome poet ou poient auer en aps
enuers chesc' person, q voluntierment
facent le contrarie de cest acte ou ordi-
nance, general accion de dett de la dyt
summe de v. markes, et declarer speci-
alment sur vn fact ou ordinance, & que
pces outlagary et touts auks pceffes &
& determinaciõs soient enes en la dit ac-
tiõ, cõe est e'we & vse en auks generalx
Master of. shyp accions de dette, et auxi le maister de
chescun niefet belleau, q voluntierint
en contrarie de cest acte ou ordinance,
cõuoy al asc' lieur ou lieu ascũ pilgrim
merchant ou auter person ou plones,
Fort. chiual ou beast, forfacte ensemblemẽt a
chescun forts q il ensy facet. v. markes,
en les maner & fourm auantdits destr'
sues, cues, recoueres, leues et emploiez
An. 4. E. 4. ca. 10.

7 ¶ Whatsoeuer person or personez
of what estate, degree or condicion he
Impositiõ or they be, yt hereafter take any impo-
sicion of any of the kinges liege peopl'
for trow, bote or anye other vessell for
any goodes or other merchandiles ca-
ried or conueied in, & vpon the said ry-
Seuern. uer and water of Seuerne, or let, ver,
or interupt anye boates, trowes or o-
ther vessels, so passing by the saide ry-
uer and water for any such imposicion
or other wise againste ponte lawes.
That euery such plon or plons so do-
Fort. ing, & offending, shal forfait to y king
our soueraign lord for eũy such offence
xl. li. And for euery such summe or sũ-
mes so forfait yt pty grieued & other p-
sõs yt will sue for the same
shal haue & sue an acciõ popular
as wel to & for yt vse of our
lord yt kinge as to yt vse of him
sue for it in his owne name.
our soueraine lord the king
tes of yt said summe so forfeited.
pty yt so shal sue yt same, haue
pte therof. And yt pty defendant
such acciõ shal not be receued to
his law. And also be outed of
ries in yt same accion, as pterc
soign, & other. And if it fortune
ties in anye suche accion to
pleade to anye issue for anye
don or cõmitted cõtrarie to
triable in yt Citie of Worcester,
liberties of yt same, than yt same
be tryed by xij. men owt of the
Worcester, not dwelling ne
any landes within yt same citie
suburbes of the same. And if
ties aforesaid in any such accion
& plede to an issue for any offence
or committed contrarie to the
triable in the shire of the town
cester, or in the Countie of
of yt same issue to bee tried by
of or in yt countie of Glouc
adioyning not hauinge any
dwelling owt of yt same shire of
of Gloucester. Prouided alway
act, or any thinge in yt same
specified in any wise extend
piudicial or hurtful to any
hauing any landes or medes
to yt said streame or water of
to take of euery person or
yng vpon his or their said
medes, & haling or drawing
trowe bote, or vessel reasonable
pence or satisfaccion for such
offences as he or they haning
or medes adioyning to the
or water, shall sustaine by
ny such going or drawing
trow boate or vessell. Prouided

that euery ſpirituall or ſpirituall perſon or any body corporate come before the lordes of the kinges honorable counſell in the ſterre Chamber at Weſtminſter at any time hereafter before the ende of the terme of our lorde that ſhall be in the yere of our lorde God. M.ccc. & xv. where make any ſufficient proofe & lawfull title of their owne otter, or by other meanes before the ſaide feaſt to haue any mans of duette or impoſicion of any man boate trowe or other veſſell aforeſaid, or for anye other marchandiſes or goods in anye of the ſame cariyd & conueied in and vpon the ſaide riuer & water of Seuerne, & the ſame proofe & title by the ſaid counſel admitted & decreede before the ſame feaſte to be good & auailable to the ſparty or parties that ſue for the ſame. That then from henceforth after ſuche proofe & title ſhewed & ſo by the ſaid counſell admitted & by them before the ſame feaſt decreede to be good thoſe perſonnes hauing ſuche lawfull title may & ſhal haue from the time of that decree made all man ſuch duties of euery of the kinges liege people in carying or conueying any boate trowe or veſſel in & vpon the ſaid water of Seuerne, according to their title and right ſo proued & decreed after the maner & fourme of the ſame title & decree this preſent act or any thing therin contained in any wiſe notwithſtanding. An. 23. H. 7. ca. 18.

¶ Whereas by the laudable cuſtome & vſage within this Realme of Engl. hyte out of mynde vſed the eaſye of the kinges ſubiects, & al other perſons paſſing by the riuers of Thamiſe or Pydway repaiſing to the ſame by water in barge, wherry boate or ſkif is to ſay, from London to Grauelend, & from Grauelende vpon to London one perſon or moe, to haue the Barge of the owners or occupiers of the ſame to paſſe themſelfe, with theire males or fardels betweene the ſayde places, for the ſumme of iiij.s. or els euery perſon paſſinge in the ſaid barge to paye for him ſelfe, or himſelfe, his male or fardel ij.pēce. ſo that the ſame ſumme of ij.d. of euery perſon amount to the ſumme of iiij.s. And a wherye boate betweene the ſaide places, for the ſumme of ij.s. hath bene compelled to paſſe forth at euery tyde, betweene the ſaide places. And in likewiſe it hathe bene vſed of like tyme, that euerye of the kinges ſubiectes, and all other perſonnes, paſſing or repairing by water in the tyde boate or wherry boat, from London to Eriche, Grenehitz, Crayſtocrocke or Purflete, or from anye of the ſame places to London, one perſō or moe, to haue a wherye boate of the owners, or occuppyers of the ſame boat to paſſe them ſelues with their males or fardelles betwene euery of the ſayd places for the onlye ſumme of ij. pēce or elles euerye perſonne paſſing in the ſaide boate or wherye to paye for him ſelfe, or for him ſelfe, his male or fardel i.d. ſo that the ſumme of i.d. of euery p̄ſon amount to the ſumme of iij.d. hath beene compelled to paſſe forth at euerī tyde betwene the ſaide places. And alſo it hath beene vſed of lyke time, that euery of the kinges ſubiectes, and al other perſonnes paſſing or repairynge by water in the tydebote, or wherihote frō Lōdō to Wolwich, or frō Wolwich to Lōdō, one plō or moe, to haue a boate or wherye of the owners or occupiers of the ſame, to paſſe thē ſelfe w̄ their males or fardelles betwen the ſame places, for the only ſūme of viij.d. or els euery plō paſſing in the ſaid bote or wherye, to paye for him ſelfe his male or fardel ob. ſo the ſūme of ob. of euery plō amoūt to the ſūme of viij.d hath beene cōpelled to paſſe forth at eūy tyde betwene the ſaid places. And alſo it hath bene vſed of like time the eūy of the kīgꝛs ſubiectes and all other perſonnes paſſing or repairing

iiij.s
ij.d.
iiij.s
Wherry boate
ij.s.
Tidech. te
xij.d.
Wolwich
viij.d.
Ob.

paying by water in boate or wherye
Grekwiche from London to Grenewiche, or from
Grenewiche to London, one persone
or moe, to haue bote or wherry of ỳ own-
ners or occupiers of the same, to passe
themselues with their males and far-
iiii.d. dels, betwene the same places, for the
onely summe of iiij.d. or els euery per-
sone passing in the saide bote or wherry
to paye for him selfe, or for him self his
Ob. male or fardel ob. so that the summe of
ob. of euery persõ amount to the sũme
of foure pẽce, hath ben cõpelled to passe
forth at all tymes betwne ỳ same pla-
ces. And that of like tyme it hath bene
vsed & accustomed, ỳ euery of ỳ kinges
subiectes, & al other psonnes passing or
repairing by water in boate or wherry
London, from London bridge, to ỳ old Swann
the Crane in the Vintree, Powles
wharfe, or from saint Mary Oueries
westm. to westminster or Lambhithe or from
Westminster or Lambhith to anye of
the said places, one persone or moe, to
haue a boate or wherry of the owners
or occupiers of the same, to passe them
selues wt their males & fardels betwẽ
iii.d. euery of the said places, for the onelye
summe of iij.d. or els euery pson pas-
sing in the said boate or wherry, to pay
Ob. for him self, or for him self and his far-
del. ob. so that the summe of ob. of eũye
persone amount to the summe of iij.d.
hath bene compelled to passe forthe at
all times betweene ỳ same places.
And also it hath ben vsed of lyke time
that euerye of the kinges subiects, and
all other persõnes passing or repay-
ring from the blacke friers, Bridwell
London. of from the Temple, to Westminster
Temple or Lambhithe, or from Westminster
or Lambhith to any of the saide places
one person or mooe, to haue a boate or
wherry of the owners or occupiers of ỳ
same to passe themselues wt their ma-
les & fardels betwene euery of ỳ same
ii.d. places, for the only sũme of ij.d. or els

euery person passing in the [illegible]
or wherry, to paye for him [illegible]
himselfe, his male or fardell [illegible]
the summe of ob. of euery [illegible]
mount to the summe of ỳ.d. [illegible]
compelled to passe forthe at all [illegible]
betwene the same places. [illegible]
hath ben vsed of like time that [illegible]
ner of persõnes passing or repa[illegible]
from Westminster to Lambhith, [illegible]
from Stand gate to Westminster, [illegible]
from any of ỳ said places ouerth[illegible]
the water, one person or moe to haue [illegible]
boate or wherry to passe betwene [illegible]
of the said places, in maner & fourme
aforesaide, for the onelye summe of [illegible]
and the owners or occupiers of [illegible]
haue bene compelled to passe forthe [illegible]
all tymes betwen the same places [illegible]
the same summe. And also it hath [illegible]
vsed of like time, that euery of the [illegible]
subiectes, and al other persones pas[illegible]
from London to Porthlake, or [illegible]
Porthlake to London, one or moe, [illegible]
haue a boate or wherye of the owne[illegible]
or occupiers of the same to passe [illegible]
selfe with their males or fardelles [illegible]
twene ỳ said places for the onely [illegible]
of xij.pence, or els euerye persone [illegible]
sing in the said bote or wherry, to pay
for him selfe or for him selfe, his male
or fardel. ij.d. so that the summe of [illegible]
of euery persone amount to the [illegible]
summe of. xij.d. All such laudable [illegible]
tomes & vsages notwithstanding [illegible]
owners or occupiers of the saide [illegible]
ges, boates, & wheries nowe resid[illegible]
will not passe wt no mã for ỳ said [illegible]
except ỳ they haue according to [illegible]
owne wylles & desires, to ỳ great [illegible]
& inquietnesse of all the kinges sub[illegible]
and of all other that passe and re[illegible]
by the same, and contrarye to the [illegible]
auncient vsages and customes.
breakynge of which ordynaunces [illegible]
uers and manye assaults and fray[illegible]
lye bene made, so ỳ often tymes [illegible]

...ter doth ensue. And euer
...nette, information, or presentment, the
...partie defendant there not to be admit
...ted to wage his lawe, nr to be allowed
...ne protection for him to be allowed in
...the same. And ouer that bee it lefull to
...the bailifes, constables, and other of Baylifes.
...the kinges officers, and enery of them, Constabels.
...in euery place bee it adioynant, where
...the saide feries ben exercised, vpon com
...plaint to them or anye of them thereof
...made by any of the kinges subiects, of
...any other person or persons, that finde
...them greued in that behalfe, arest the Imprisl.
...saide offender or offenders, and to com
...mit them to warde for their misdeme
...ner, & to make fine for the same. And
...that the iustices of peace of euery shire Iust of p.
...where the saide feries ben exercised the Ferie.
...Maior and Sheriffes of London, and
...the Keiwarders in their iustes, and euer
...y of them, haue auctoritie & power
...at euery sessions and leetes, as well of
...the defautes of the saide owners, or oc
...cupiers of such barges, botes, wherries
...watermen, and bargemen, as of the
...defaute of the said officers so slacke of
...punishment of euery such offenders
...An. 6. H. 8. ca. 7.

9 ¶ No person or persons interrupte Interupt.
...by anye obstacle lette or otherwise a
...ny person or persons passing or repas
...sing on & vpon euery of the said pathes Pathes.
...customed as a pathe of waste & halfe
...on euery side of the riuer of Seuerne)
...nor also are, take or demaunde anye
...tolle called a draught or bottell of wine Toll.
...anye other rate or impositon of anye
...of the kings subiects their going in the
...said pathe, accustomed vpon euer side
...of the riuer of Seuerne there halinge Seuerne
...or drawinge their boates, troughes
...or vessels, vpon peine to forfaite for e- Forf.
...very time that he or they so shall inter
...rupt any of the kinges subiects, or are,
...or take anye suche imposicion by what
...name so euer it be called vi.s. The one
...halfe thereof to be to the kinge & the o-

ther hault to the partie greued that wilt sue for the same &c. in the which sute no essoine &c. shalbe allowed. An. 23. H.8. capitulo. 12.

Feries. Heuerne, Cary.

10 ¶ Euery person or persons taking vpon him or them to haue & kepe anye of the saide passages, or any other passages vpon Seuerne aforesaide, from henceforth do not conueye nother cary with any maner barge, boate, or other vessell, any person or persones, nor horses, mares, oxen, kie, or any other cattell, from no other person or persons, before the time of the sunne rysinge in the morning, & after the time of the sunne being gone downe at night, vpon peine of imprisonment, & fine to set on him that shal so conueigh or cary ouer any of ỳ said passages of the said river of Seuerne out of Englande into Wales, or ỳ forest of Dene, or oute of Wales, or the said forest of Dene into England, vnlesse the said passangers, & euery of theym haue good knowledge of suche person & persons, & of their dwellinge places, & vpō request to theim made by any plone or plons to discriale ỳ name and the dwelling place of euerye suche person or persons so by them conueied ouer ỳ said water, to any suche person or plons requiring the same, if sute be made for & after the vpō any outcrye, hute, or freshe suite of or any felony, robberie, murder, & manslaughter, cōmitted & done frō henceforthe. And that ỳ kings iustices of peace vnin euerye the said counties of Glouc. & Somerset, at their quarter sessions, shal haue ful power and authoritie to cal before them al such persons, whiche hereafter shal kepe any of the said passages, or any other ferry or passage ouer ỳ saide water into Wales, or the said forest or out of Wales or the said forest into Englād, and to binde them vpō sufficiēt suerties with them in recognisaunce, in suche sommes of mony as it shal seme to the discrecion of the saide iustices of peace,

Ferries. Suerties

that thei and euery of their [illegible] sangers and kepers of ferries [illegible] sages, as is aforesaid, [illegible] shall not after the said times [illegible] mitted and appointed, [illegible] or cause to be conueyed [illegible] maner of person or persones [illegible] kynde of cattail, but suche [illegible] they do knowe and will [illegible] & knowe where they, or abidinges, [illegible] linges, and habitacions be and [illegible] requeste made to them or any of [illegible] as is aboue saide, shall from [illegible] time dissolue, as well the same [illegible] or persons, as the goodes, and [illegible] so passinge the saide passages [illegible] freshe suit made or hereafter to be [illegible] vpon any felony, murder, or [illegible] cōmitted and done in ỳ bowers [illegible] counties also aforesaide, or any other [illegible] within this Realme or Southwales. An. 26. H.8. ca. 5.

Knowledge. Names.

11 ¶ Where shalbe yearly appointed, chosen, & elected, by the maior & [illegible] of Aldermen of the citie of London [illegible] the time being the number of [illegible] sons of the moste honestest and [illegible] sorte of watermen being housholders [illegible] and occupyinge as watermen, [illegible] the saide river betwixte Gravesend and Windsore, whiche election [illegible] be yearely at the firste courte of [illegible] men, to be holden within the [illegible] next after the first day of March, [illegible] the same eight persons so chosen [illegible] be named & called the overseers [illegible] lers of all wherrymen and [illegible] that from and after the said [illegible] of March, shal vse, occupye, or [illegible] orye, rowynge vppon the said [illegible] of Thamise, betwixt Gravesend and Windsore aforesaide whiche [illegible] nerseers and rulers, shal have [illegible] cayne good order & rule about [illegible] gest the sayde watermen according [illegible] to the true meanynge of this [illegible] acte, And also be it ẏe. that after [illegible] feaste of Pentecost next comming, [illegible]

Freshe sute. Iust. of p.

wherein two water
the number of twoe
in one bote or whi-
or places betwixt Gra-
aforesaide, shal
poise to recogne or take
persons into this or they
to them therin, onelesse one
two water men, have ben
parte exercised and vsed
the said riuers of Tha-
the space of two whole yeares
time. And that also one of
watermen at the leaste, be
allowed by the same
and rulers or the moste
them by writtinge vnder they
seale, to be a sufficient and ha-
vpon paine that euerye
and persons presuminge or of-
contrary to the true meaninge
act, shal by the said eighte
or rulers be committed to
one of the counters of the Citye
, there to remain by the space
moneth or lesse as the offence
requires. And also be it. &c. that noe
persons beinge single men
household and not retained
and after the saide feaste of
next comming vse or exer-
betwixt Gravelende and
aforesaide onlesse bee or
apprentice or prentices, or in ser-
with a Waterman by the
at the leaste vppon paine
imprisonment. And also be it. &c
Maior of London and
of the same Citie, and the
peace within the shires next
to the said riuer of Thamise
within their seueral iu-
and auchorities, shall haue
and auchoritie by vertue
present acte, vppon complainte
to them or anye of them by the
said ouerseers & rulers, or two of the
maister or maisters of euerye such ser-
uants, not onelie to examine, heare & de-
termine al complaints and offences to
be done or committed by anye such per-
son or persones that shall offende con-
trary to the true meaning of this pre-
sent acte, and to set at large all and e-
uery suche person and persons, as shal
fortune to be imprisoned by the said o-
uerseers and rulers accordinge to this
act if iust cause shall appeare vnto the
so to do. But also by their good discre-
cions and wisdome to punishe, correct
and reforme the saide ouerseers and
rulers, and euery of the that shall iust-
lye, or wythout good cause or grounde
punishe anye person or persones, by
colour of this present act, or anye thing
therein conteined. And be it. &c. that if
any person or persons whatsoeuer, fro
henceforth do or shal make anye whirie
or boate, to the entente commonlye to
vse rowinge & carrynge people vppon
the saide riuer of Thamis, which shal
not be xvij. foote and a halfe in length,
& foure foote and a halfe broade in the
midshippe, or which shall not bee sub-
stancially and well hable and sufficient
to carie xij. persons on euery side tight,
according to the olde quantitie, scantle-
ling, thickenes of boorde, goodnesse, &
goo proporcion, heretofore hadde and
vsed: yt the same boate or botes, so
being made contrary to the proporcion
and sorte before expressed, shalbe take
as forfait, and shalbe forfaite; the one
halfe therof to the kinge and Queenes
maiesties vse, and to the vse of the heirs
and successoures of the Queenes ma-
iestie. And the other halfe to hym or
theym that will sue. &c. wherein
noe wager of lawe. &c. shall be al-
lowed.

Determine.

Large.

Reforme.
Rulers.

Boate.

Length.
Breadth.

Fort.

And be it. &c. yt if anye person or persons
p.ij. which

thir halfe to the partie greued that wilt sue for the same &c. in the which sute no essoine &c. shalbe allowed. An. 27. H.8. capitulo. 12.

10 ¶ Euery person or persons taking vpon him or them to haue & kepe anye of the saide passages, or any other passages vpon Seuerne aforesaide, from henceforth do not conueye nother cary with any maner barge, boate, or other vessell, any person or persones, wt horses, mares, oxen, kie, or any other cattell, nor no other person or persons, before the time of the sunne risinge in the morninge, & after the time of the sunne being gone downe at night, vpō peine of imprisonment, & fine to set on him that shal so conueigh or cary ouer any of ỳ said passages of the said riuer of Seuerne out of Englande into Wales, or ỳ forrest of Dene, or out of Wales, or the said forrest of Dene into England, vnlesse the said passangers, & euery of theym haue good knowledge of suche persons & persons, & of their dwellinge places, & vpō request to them made by any yͤme or ylons to disclose ỳ name and the dwelling place of euerye suche person or persons so by them conueied ouer ỳ said water, to any suche person or ylons requiring the same, if sute be made for & after the vpō any outcrye, hute, or freth suite of or any felony, robberie, murder, & manslaughter, cōmitted & done frō henceforthe. And that ỳ kings iustices of peace wtin euerye the said counties of Glouc. & Somerset, at their quarter sessions, shal haue ful power and authoritie to cal before them al such persons, whiche hereafter shal kepe any of the said passages, or any other ferry or passage ouer ỳ saide water into Wales, or the said forrest or out of Wales or the said forrest into Englād, and to binde them vpō sufficiēt sureties with them in recognisaunce, in suche sommes of mony as it shal seme to the discretion of the saide iustices of peace,

Ferries. Seuerne, Cary.

Time

Imprisō.

Seuerne,

Knowledge.

Names,

Freshe sute.

Iust. of p.

Ferries.

Sureties

that they and euery of them shall not take any fangers and keepers of the said passages, as is aforesaid, from henceforth shall not after the said times permitted and appointed, conueye or cause to be conueyed to any maner of person or persones any kynde of cattall, but suche persones they do knowe and will answere & knowe where they haue abidinges, lodginges, and habitacions be and by requeste made to them or any of them as is aboue saide, shall from time to time discharge, as well the same persons or persons, as the goodes, and cattell so passinge the saide passages vpon freth suit made or hereafter to be made vpon any felony, murder, or robberie committed and done in ỳ bounds of the counties aforesaide, or any other within this Realme or Southwales. An. 26. H. 8. ca. 5.

11 ¶ Where shalbe yearly appointed, chosen, & elected, by the meyr & cominalte of Aldermen of the citie of London, the time being the number of eight persons, of the most wise discreet and honest of watter men being boothmen and occupyinge as watermen, vpon the saide riuer betwixt Graues-end and Windsore, which election shall be yearely at the firste court after the men, to be holden within the liberties nert after the first daie of March, the same eight persons so elected shall be named & called the ouerseers and lookers of all wherrymen and watermen that from and after the feaste of Marche, shal vse, occupye and serue, rowynge vppon the ryuer of Thamise, betwixt Graues-end and Windsore aforesaide, which ouerseers and rulers, shal haue power to cayne good order and obedience of all the saide watermen accordinge to the true meanynge of this present acte. And also be it &c. that after the feaste of Penthecost nert comming, no

where two water
the number of two
in one bote or wh
place or places betwixt Gra
aforesaide, shal
purpose to receyue or take
persons into his or their
where, to the intent to carry or
him or them therin, onelesse eue
the same two water men, haue ben
the most parte exercised and vsed
vpō the said riuer of Tha
space of two whole yeares
time. And that also one of ỹ
watermen at the leaste, be
admitted & allowed by the same
ouerseers and rulers or ỹ moste
of them by writinge vnder their
seale, to be a sufficient and ha
man vpon paine that euerye
and persons presumynge or of
contrary to the true meaning
present act, shal by the said eighte
rers or rulers be committed to ỹ
one of the counters of the Citye
London, there to remain by ỹ space
one month or lesse as the offence
requyre. And also be it. &c. that noe
persons beinge single men
keping houshold and not reteined
seruice and after the saide feaste of
Natiuitie next comming vse or exer
cise betwixt Graueslende and
aforesaide onlesse bee or
shal be prentices or prentices, or in ser
uice retayned with a Mayster by the
space at the leaste vpon paine
imprisonment. And also be it. &c
Maior of London and ỹ
of the same Citie, and the
of peace within ỹ shires next
to ỹ said riuer of Thamise
within their seuerall iu
and authorities, shall haue
power and authoritie by vertue
of this present act, vppon complainte
made to them or anye of them by the
said ouerseers & truelye, or two of thē
ỹ maister or maisters of anye such ser
uants, not onelye to examine, heare & de
termine al complaints and offences to
be done or committed by anye such per
son or persones that shall offende con
trary to the true meaning of this pre
sent acte, and to set at large all and e
uery suche person and persons, as shal
fortune to be imprisoned by the said o
uerseers and rulers according to this
act if iust cause shall appeare vnto thē
so to do. But also by their good discre
cions and wisdome to punishe, correct
and reforme the saide ouerseers and
rulers, and euery of thē that shall iust
lye, or wythout good cause or grounde
punishe anye person or personnes, by
colour of this present act, or any thing
therein conteined. And be it enacted that if
any person or persons whatsoeuer, frō
henceforth do or shal make any whirrie
or boate, to the entente commonlye to
vse rowinge & carynge people vppon
the saide riuer of Thamis, which shal
not be xvij. foote and a halfe in length,
& foure foote and a halfe broade in the
midshippe, or which shall not bee sub
stancially and well hable and sufficiēt
to carie ij. persons on euery side right,
according to the olde quantitie, scantē
ling, thyckenes of boorde, goodnesse, &
good proporcion, heretofore hadde and
vsed: ỹ thē the same boate or botes, so
being made contrary to the proporciō
and sorte before expressed, shalbe takē
as forfait, and shalbe forfaite; the one
halfe therof to the kinge and Queenes
maiesties vse, and to the vse of the heirs
and successoures of the Quenes ma
iestie. And the other halfe to hym or
theym that wyll sue. &c. wherein
noe wager of lawe. &c. shall be al
lowed.

And be it &c. ỹ if any person or persōs
ỹ. ij. wthin

Determine.

Large.

Reforme.
Rulers.

Boats.

Length.
Breeth.

Fine.

whiche from and after the saide feaste shal vse and exercise the occupation of
Rowinge. rowing betwixt Gravesende & Windsor aforesaide, which in the time of the
Prestinge. execution of any commission of prestinge that shal be had for the seruice of the
& Quenes maiesties, and the heyres & successours of the Queenes maiestie, in
their affaires, shal willingly, voluntarely & obstinately, withdraw hyde, or
Withdrawe. conney hym or themselues in the same time of prestinge, into secret places, and
out couers; and after when such time of prestinge is ouerpassed shall returne
and come againe to the saide Riuer of Thamise, to rowe betwixt Gravesende
& Windesore aforesaide, & that duelye
Proued. proued by two indifferent witnes, before the said maior and court of alder-
men, or Justices of the peace, and two of the saide rulers, that then he or they
Imprisonment. so doing & offending, shal suffer imprisonment by the space of two wekes, &
be banished any more to rowe thro their
forth, vpon the said riuer of Thamys,
by the space of one whole yeare and a
daye, then next following. And be it
Rulers, Couent. that it shalbe lawfull to the saide wit-
rulers for the time beinge, and theyr
successors from time to time to assa-
& cal before them at some conuenient
place, by them to be appointed all and
euery such person & persons, which fro
and after the saide feast of Penthecost
shall occupye & vse the said trade & oc-
cupation of rowinge betwixt Gravese-
Registre. ende and Windesor aforesaide & shall
enter and registre the name & names
of them, and euery of them that shalbe
by them allowed or admitted for wa-
termen, to rowe betwixt Gravesende
& Windesor aforesaide, in a booke to
be made for the same intent and pur-
pose, and to take suche further order &
Direction, direction therein, as euery of the said p
sons, by thauctoritie of this present act, as
it shall seeme meete & necessary by the
discretion of the said ma[illegible]
lers for the time beinge. [illegible]
the saide ouerseers and [illegible]
may by authoritie of this act [illegible]
vse and exercye, at all [illegible]
and times hereafter, all manner [illegible]
and liberties, that shall from [illegible]
the said feaste be made, before [illegible]
bote or botes, whirie or whiries [illegible]
ched out of the yard or ground [illegible]
in the same bote or botes, whirie or [illegible]
ries, shall fortune to be made [illegible]
said riuer of Thamys, to the [illegible]
that they and euery of them may [illegible]
made and prepared in such maner
forme, and according to the good
proportion and quantitie in this
act before limitted and prescribed
be it, that if any person or persons
whiche at any time hereafter shall
elected or chosen to be a ruler or
seer, as before is expressed, doe
negligentlye to vse and exercise
their rowme or place, or that wil
nately refuse to take vpon him
the rowme or rowmes, places or
of any the saide ouerseers or
that then all and euery such offen
or offenders so offending, shall
forfaite the summe of fiue pou
lawful mony of England. [illegible]
halte there or shal be to [illegible]
lorde and lawye the Kinge & Quenes
maiesties vse, & to thuse of the heyres
and successours of the Queenes maie-
sties, and thother half to him or them
that will sue for the same in any
king & quenes maiesties courte
cord, by action of debte, or by
the wayes or meanes
sted wherein no wager of law
prescribed, or iniunction, shalbe
or allowed, for the defence of
And be it, &c. That the said [illegible]
or ouerseers of the said craft
time being shal from time to time

lymyted, set & assesse the prices and values, and summes of money that euery person or persons, so authorised as is aforesaide betwixt Gravesende and Windsore aforesaide, shall take for his or their labour or care from place to place particularlye betweene Gravesende and Windsore aforesaid and the same prices & assessements to be, shall bring or cause to be brought to the priuie counsell of oure soueraine lorde and ladie the kinge and Queene in his viewe & sene by some of ỳ saide priuie counsell, & after that the said assessments and prises, shalbe signed, & subscribed with the handes of twoe of the saide priuie counsell at the leaste, ỳ saide maior and court of aldermen for the time being shall cause ỳ said prices and assessements to be inscribed and set in tables in the Gylde hale, in the citie of London, Westminster hall, & the where, where the saide maior and courte of aldermen shal thinke conuenient. And euery person & persõs that shal take for his or their care or labour aboue the prices ỳ shalbe assessed, byeand, inscribe & set vp in forme aforesaid shal forfait for euery suche offence forty shillings, and also shall suffer imprisonment by one halfe yere, ỳ õe moitie of the saide forfaiture to be to the kinge and Queenes maiesties, theyr heyres & successours, and thother moytie ther of to him or them that will sue for ỳ same in any of the kynges and Quẽes maiesties courtes of recorde by action of dette or by any other the wayes or meanes aboue specified, wherein no wager of law, essoigne, protection, or iniunction shalbe admitted or allowed for the defendant or defendãts. And be it ꝛc. that no person nor persõs occupying or kepinge anye westerne barge shall retayne, take or receiue into his or their seruice, any single person, not hauynge house or houshold, but one

ly suche as shalbe retained w̃ him or thẽ by the hole yere, & no housholder, but such as hee or they will and shall answere for, for his or their good behauiour, vppon payn of forfaiture for eue- Fork.
rye such offence fourty shillinges, the one moitye therof to bee to the kynge & Queenes maiesties, her heyres & successours and ỳ other moitie thereof to him or them that will sue for the same in any of ỳ king and Queenes courts of recorde by accion of dette, or by any other the wayes or meanes aboue specified, wherein no wager of lawe, essoigne, protections, or iniunction, shal be admitted or allowed for the defendant or defendants. An. 2. E. 3. P. C. M. ca. 16,

The Assise. 6. uers. 3.
Coome. 1. 4. 5. Wonye. 10.
Hauens and ry- Tynne. 2.

1 ¶ *Patens & Paternmakers.*

A St. 4. H. 5. ca. 3. an act was made that paternmakers should make no patens nor cloggs of Aspe vpon peine of C. s. so the fletchers might sell their arrowes at more easy price. Fork. Fletchers.

2 ¶ An. 4. E. 4. ca. 9. it was enacted that paternmakers mighte make patentes of Aspe, that were not sufficiẽt for arowes, & paternmakers makynge patentes or cloges of Aspe sufficiente arrowes shoulde forfait xl. s.

1 ¶ *Patents.* Fork.

Quando dominus rex dat vel concedat alicui manerium vel terram cum pertiñ, nisi faciat in carta sua vel scripto expressam mencionẽ de feod milit, aduocationib⁹ eccl & dotib⁹, cũ acciderit ad põ mañ vel terr ỹ tiñ, tũc his dieb⁹ rex reseruat sibi eadẽ feoda, aduocac. cũ notib⁹ licet inꝺ alias gloñ nõ fuer obſnat. Prerog. reg. ca. 15 Grant. Anowson. Prerogatiue.

Granted.

2 ¶ Toutes les annuities, et autres choses dones ou grauntes per nostre seignour le roye, ou per son pere, ou per son aiel a quelcõques persones

Quouque.

qui ceo soyt ouesque la clause, quousq; pro statu suo durimus ordinandum,

Voyd.

soyent touts voides & de nul foxe si meismez les persones ayent acceptes apres autres choses du roy et de son pere, ou de son aiel auãditz. An. n. R. 2. ca. 9.

Officers

3 ¶ An. n. R. 2. ca. 7. it was enacted that the kynges great officers might sell parcell of the forfaitures of them that were forjuged in that parliamẽt. And after An. 1. H. 4. cap. 9. it was enacted that those grauntes should bee good notwithstandinge any other graunts, and that they that wolde might haue confirmacions of them.

Confirme.

4 ¶ Toutes ceux qui desore en auant demanderont du roy terres tenementes, rentes, offices, annuities, ou autres profites quecumqs, facent expresse mencion en lour peticions de le value de la chose ensi a demander. Et auxi de ceo q ils ount eiw de dõ le Roy ou des autres ces progenitours ou predecessours per deuaunt. Et en cas que ils ne facent tiel mencion en lour dits peticions, & ceo deuenit proue, soit lez

Letts patts.

letters patentes de roy ent faitz nient

Repelled.

vailables, ne de nul foxe, neffectes, mes de tout reuokes, repelles & adnul les pour toutes iours, au punissement de ceux que ensy ont faitt tiel deceit au Roye, come ceux q ne sont pas dignes deniover leffect & benefyce des letteres patentes a eux grauntes en celt partie. Anno 1. H. 4. ca. 6.

Pursue.

5 ¶ Toutes ceux qui desore en auãt parsuerent a mesme nostre seignour le Roy pour auoir de luy aleun grace, ou don annuel, ou en fee, ou autremẽt,

Mencion, what.

facient expresse mencion en lour peticions de quãt que ils ont eiwe de dõ ou graunt du noble Roye ¶ aiel nr seignour le roy, ou de Richard [illegible] Roye, ou d Edward [illegible] de Gales, ou de Johñ [illegible] d Lancastre pier nostr [illegible] de luy in, & de nul autre progen[illegible] ou predecessour in nostre sir [illegible] Et celuy qui ne face tiel mencion [illegible] peticiõ, q les letters patentes [illegible] a ce tẽps per nostre dit sir le roy [illegible] de nul foxe ne effect. Et en outre [illegible] a les paroles. s. autres profites [illegible] ses en le byt estat. (Lam. H. 4. ca. [illegible] fore. 4.) mesme nostre sir le roy [illegible] claces & grautes, q de nulles [illegible] dons biis ou chateux ou autres [illegible] les quelconqs grautes ou dones [illegible] nostre sir le Roye n aleuns al[illegible] ¶. ri. ou de eines, foxsprises gar[illegible] mariages, des queux le roy doet [illegible] ly qui ensy pursuera deuez luy, [illegible] expresse mention en la petition [illegible] value dicel, nully encourage la [illegible] cõtenue en l dit estatut. Et nul [illegible] tencion nostre dit sir le roy qui [illegible] aleun confirmaciõ ou licẽce fait a [illegible] per nre dit señr le Roy des aleuns [illegible] berties, frãchyses, annuities ou [illegible] choses q̃lconques per aleun de ces [illegible] genytours ou predecessours, ou [illegible] persone q̃conque grauntes & nient [illegible] pecifies en aleũ peticiõ ensy [illegible] der autremẽt q̃ de suis est declar[illegible] ly encourge la peine de lestatut [illegible] dit Et a les autres articles [illegible] in lestatute nre dit señr le roy [illegible] ils soiẽt fermemẽt tenus et g[illegible] mis en due execuciõ. An. 2. H. 4. [illegible]

6 ¶ An. 4. H. 4. Ca. 4. the king declared that he wolde abbreye [illegible] grauntes of reuenewes, [illegible] wardeshippes, but to such as [illegible] ued, and they y asked any [illegible] be punished & shoulde not [illegible]

7 ¶ Anno. 6. H. 4. Ca. [illegible] it was enacted that the [illegible] nor the kynges sonne [illegible] be restrayned by the statute of [illegible]

4b

¶ Item 7. H. 4. Cap. 16, it was ordeyned that they that haddye the elder letters patentes or grauntes of annuitie by H. the 4. E. the 3. or R. the 2. shuld be first paide at the Exchequer &c.

¶ Quicunque garrant en ayres ou autrement nostre seignieur le roy ou les iuges al chauncellier Dengleterre pur le temps esteant adzesse, le iour ou vient ycelle al Chauncellour soyt mise de recorde en la Chauncellarie. Que le Chauncellour face faire lettres patentes sur mesmes les garrantes grauntes date le iour du dyt liure en la Chauncellarie et nemy deuaunt en nul maner. Et si ascuns letters patentes soyent desoꝛ fayts al contrary, soyent voydes, irrites, & tenus pur nulles. 42. H. 6. Ca. 2.

¶ Chescun graunt, release, confirmacion, et restitucion fayts et graũtes per le roy en fee symple, ou fee tayl ou aſcum persone ou persones de puis le quart iour de Marche, lã de son reigne primer dañ maner, ou maners, terres ou tenementes, ou le iour appur tenances es queux la dyt persone ou persones deuaunt le temps de chescun tiel graunt, release, confirmacion, ou restitucion a luy ou ceux cyll fait, auoit ou auoient en ou a les mesme droit ou title, soyt & soyẽt dautiel force & effecte come ils fuerent deuant le commencement du dit parlemẽt, aſcum acte fayt ou allegge en mesme le parlament nient contrestant. An. 7. E. 4. Capitulo 4.

¶ The kynges highnesse of his gracious calling to his remẽbraunce, that where his grace hath graunted diuers of his seruants (for their seruices done) landes, tenemẽtes, offices, and other thynges, to haue to them during hys pleasure: and after other persons by their sundry suites haue obteyned of his highnesse other letters patentes of the same, not aduertisinge his grace of hys former grauntes, whereby the sayd former patentes haue been auoyded and put from the aduauntage of theyr sayde former grauntes & patentes, contrarie to the entent and graunt of our soueraign lord. Wherefore bee it, &c. that if anye person or persons, from henceforth do make suite to the kynges highnes for anye landes, tenementes, offices, or anye other thinges, so by hys grace graunted, or here after to bee graunted to anye person or persons, duryng his pleasure, the sayde first patente, than beinge in lyfe that he do expresse in hys sayde byll or petition or patent the tenour of the sayde former patent. And that the kynge than hath determined his pleasure agaynste the sayde first patent, or els the seconde letters patentes of any of the premisses to anye person hereafter to be graunted, bee voyd and of none effecte. An. 6. H. 8. Ca. 9.

Auoyded

Pleasure

Life.

Expresse.

Voyde.

12 ¶ Where ỹ kynges most excellent hyghnes, sythen the fourth daye of February, in the xxvii. yeare of hys maiesties raigne hath obteyned and pourchased, aswell by exchaunges, as by gyftes, bargaynes, fines, feoffementes, recoueries, deedes enrolled, and otherwyse, of diuers and sundry persones, manye sundrye and diuers Honours, Castelles, Manours, landes, tenementes, medowes, pastures, woodes, rentes, reuersions, seruyces, and other hereditamentes, and hath not onelye payde diuers and sundrye greate summes of moneye for the same, but also hath geuen and graunted for and in consideracyon thereof, vnto diuers persons late owners thereof, diuers and sundrye manours, landes, tenementes, and hereditamentes and other recompences, in and for full

Purchased.

Landes.

satisfaction of al such Honors, castels, manors, lands, tenemts, rents, reuersions, seruices, and other his hereditamts, by his highnes obteined, purchased or had, as is aboue said: Be it therfore &c. that our said soueraigne lord ỳ king, his heires & successors, shal haue holde, possede, & enioy al & singuler the same Honours, castels, manors, lands, tenements, and other hereditaments, which his highnes, sith the said fourth date of Februarie, in the xxbij. yeare aboue said, hath obtained and had, or at any time durig the space of 7. yeres nert ensuing the making of this ꝑsent act, shall obtaine, purchase, or haue by waye of exchange, bargaine, purchase or other whatsoeuer meane or meanes according to the true meaning & intẽt of his highnes bargaine, exchaunge or purchase therin, misrecitall, misnamig or non recitall, or not naming of anye of the said honours, castelles, manors, lands, tenements, and other hereditaments, or of the true names or certeities of them or any of them, comprised or mencioned in the bargains or wrytings made betwene the kings highenes & any other partie or parties, or of any part or parcel therof, or of anye of the townes or counties where ỳ sayde Honours, castels, manours, lands, tenements, & hereditaments, lye and be, or any other matter or cause whatsoeuer it be, in ani wise notwithstanding Hauing to all & euery person & persõs & to their heires, bodies politique and corporate, and to their successours, and to euerie of them, other then such person and persons and their heires, and their wiues, and the wyues of euerye of them, bodies politike and corporat, and their successours, and euery of thẽ of whome the kinges highnesse hathe obtained by exchaunge, gift, bargain, fyne, feoffement, recouerie, deede, enrolled, or otherwise, or at ani time after during the saide ỳ [illegible] comming, shall obtaine, purchase or haue maye suche Honours, Castelles, manours, lands, tenementes, ꝛ hereditaments, as is aforesaid, al his right, title, vse, interest, possession, charges, annuities, commodities and other profites (rents, seruices and rents seckes onely except) which he or any of them haue, might or ought to haue hadde, in or to the premisses obteyned & had in or to any parcel of, in as ample and large maner, and condicion, to all intents, constructions, and purposes, as if this act neuer bene hadde ne made. This present act or any thing therein contained to the contrary notwithstanding. Where also our said soueraigne Lord the kinge, sithen the said fourth day of Februarye, in the saide xxbij. yeare of his maiesties raigne, aswell vpon diuers and sundry good consideracions his maiestie speciallie mouinge, as also otherwise, hath bargained, sold, changed, gyuen and graunted by his graces seuerall letters, pattents, indentures, or other writings sealed vnder his highnes great seale of [illegible], the seale of his duchye of Lancaster, the seale of office of the counte of [illegible] or any of them, aswell to bodies politike and corporate, as to diuers & sundry other of his louinge and obedient subiectes, diuers and sundry Honours, Castelles, Manors, monasteries, habytacions, prioryes, landes, tenements, rentes, reuersions, seruices, pensions, appropriated, aduousons, oblations, penicions, portions, churches, priuiledges, liberties, and other hereditaments, emoluments in fee simple fee taile, for terme of liues, or for terme of yeres,

Kinge. Enioy. vii. yeres. Misrecitall. Hauinge

pen to be moued, obiected, alleged, in-
uented, procured, or stirred, as wel for
misnaming, misrecitall, or nonrecital Misnaming
of any of the same honours, castelles,
manors, monasteries, abbathies, prio-
ries, landes, tenements, and other the
premisses, or anye parcell thereof, or
for lacke of finding of offices, or inqui- Offices.
sitions of and in the premisses, where
by the title of the kings highnes ther-
in ought to haue ben found, before the
making of the same letters patentes,
or other writinges, or for misrecital,
or nonrecitall of leases therof before Leases.
made, as well of record as not of re-
cord, or for lacke of the certeinty, mis- Certeinty.
casting, rating, or settinge forth of the
yerely values or rates of the premisses
or of the yerely rentes reserued of and
for the premisses, or any parcel therof,
mencioned or conteined in any of the
said letters patentes or other writings
or for that the premisses be, or any part
therof is valued to a more or lesse va- Value.
lue in the said letters patents or writ-
tings, than the said manours, landes,
tenementes, and other the premisses
than were or shalbe in the yerely va-
lue: or for misnaming of the townes, Misnaminge.
hamlettes, parishes or counties, wher
the same honours, castels, manoures
monasteries, abbathies, prioxies, lands
tenements, rentz, hereditaments, and
other the premisses, and euery parcell
therof, or anye parcell thereof, lien or
been: or for lacke of the true naminge
of the natures, kindes, sortes, or quan-
tities of the said possessions, or here-
ditamentes, or anye parcell therof: or
for lacke of the treue naminge of the
corporacion of the same: or for lack of
acknowlement, liuerye or sealon, or for
misnaminge of any the late tenantes
or fermours of the same so sold, geuen
or exchaged. For remedy and reform a-
cion wherof, be it, &c. that as well al and

Writinges, every the said letters patentes, indentures and other writinges & euerye of them, sealed with, or vnder the seal or seales aboue said, or anye of this, made or graunted by the kinges highnesse sithen the said .xxix. day of Februarye in the said .xxvij. yeare of his moste noble raign, as also al & singuler his graces letters patentes, indentures and other writinges hereafter, during the space
vij. yeares, of vij. yeres next ensuing the makinge of this present acte to be had, made, or graūted with, or vnder any of the seales aboue saide to anye bodye politique, or corporate, or to any other psō or psons of any honours, castelles, mānoures, monasteries, abbathies, priories, nūneries, colleges, hospitals, houses of freers or of other religious or ecclesiastical houses or places, sites, circuites,
Landes. precincts, landes, tenements, persōnages, tithes, penciōs, portcions, aduocasons, nominaciōs, presentaciōs, franchises, liberties, & other hereditamēts, cōmodities, possessions and profits, of what kind, nature or qualitye so euer they or any of them be, is, or shalbe, or by what so euer name or names they or any of them be, is, or shalbe named knowen or reputed, shal stand and be
Good. Duryable. good, effectual and available in the law to al intentes, respectes, constructions and purposes against his maiestie, his heirs and successors without any confirmation, licence, dispensation or toleration of the kinges highnesse, his heires or successours, or of anye other person or persons what so euer, any the causes or matters aboue mencioned, conteined or hereafter during the said vij. yeres, to be conteined in any suche letters, patentes, indentures or other writings to the contrary in any wise notwithstanding. Prouided allway, & be it. &c. that al and singuler suche letters patentes, which at any time heretofore sithen the .xxix. yere of our said
in the .xxvij. yere of our said
lordes raigne haue bene
made, or hereafter shalbe
kings highnesse, to any
sons. of any office of keping
stel, blockehouse, parke,
keping of any manoures
place, house or houses, with
all
erecting of the same, and
called, blokes house, manoure,
place, house or houses, parke,
forest happen to be false done,
parted, disforested or destroyed,
the cause of the erecting of
is determined: that thē the letters
tentes of graunt of the same
offices, with the fee and fees
profites for the erecting of the
shalbe from thencefoorth clerely
mined, and stand and remain
for euer: Any thing in this acte
new to the contrary notwithstanding.
Prouided also that this acte,
thing therin conteined, shall
my wise extēd to reuine or
any letters patentes of the
any office or offices heretofore
ted or made by oure saide
Lord the king, which nowe is
at anye time heretofore haue
nihilated, determined, or
by authoritie of Parliament,
ment, decree, or otherwise, any
in this acte conteined to the
notwithstanding. Prouided
and be it. &c. that all and
patentees, graūtees, and
at any time from hencefoorth
the saide seuen yeres nowe
mitige, shall forthwith
teine any castels, manoures,
tenements, tithes, pencions,
or other hereditamentes
graunt, sale or exchaunge
maiestie, or of the
kinges maiestie, or his

wales, that this here mayde prouiſi-
on, clauſe or artitle therin contained,
ſhall not bee vnderſtanded or interpre-
ted to be hurtful or preiudiciall to any
the kinges letters, patents, indentures
or wrytinges heretofore made, concer-
ninge anye bargaines, couenauntes,
ſeales, graunctes, exchanges, or rytles
of any caſtels, manours, landes, tene-
mentes, or other hereditamentes, in fee Fee ſimple.
ſimple, or in fee taile, ſithon the fourth Taile.
day of February, in the xxvij. yeare of
his maieſties raign, & before the xxvij
day of Aprill, in the xxviij. yeare of his
ſaid highneſſe reigne vnder anye of the
ſeales aboue ſpecified in this acte not
to anye an act or ſtatute heretofore made
for the corporacion of anye ſuche let-
ters patents indentures or wrytinges.
Anno. 34. H. 8. capt. 21.

IT Where the kinges moſte excel-
lent highneſſe ſithen the xxviij. day of 28. Ja. 1. C. 6
January, in the firſte yeare of his ma-
ieſties reigne, as well vppon diuers &
ſundry good conſiderations his maie-
ſtye ſpecially ye mouinge as alſo other-
wiſe, hathe bargained, ſolde, exchaun- Solde.
ged, geuen, reſigned, and graunted by Granted.
his graces ſeuerall letters Patentes,
indentures, or other wrytinges ſealed
vnder his highnes great ſeale of Eng-
land, the ſeale of his Duchye of Lan-
caſtre, and the ſeale of the Courte of
anguentacion and the reuenewes of
his crowne, or anye of them, aswell to
bodies politike and corporate, as to Landes.
diuers and ſundry of his louinge and
obedient ſubiectes, diuers and ſundrie
honours, caſtels, manours, landes, te-
nements, rentes, reuercions, ſeruices,
perſonages appropriated, aduowſons,
tithes, obiacions, pencions, portions,
franchiſes, priuileges, liberties and
other hereditaments, commodities and
profites, in fee ſimple, fee taile, for terme
of life or liues, or for terme of yeares,

as

as in the same seuerall letters patents, indentures, and other writynges is mencioned and declared. In auoyding

Hurting. hurtyng, hurtyng or hyndryng of the said seuerall letters patentes, indentures, and other writynges, and of the said manors, landes, tenementes, hereditamentes, and other thinges in them conteined, sundrye and manye

Doubtes ambiguities, doubtes and questions haue or myght hereafter happen to be moued, obiected, alleaged, inuented,

Wilnamynge. procured or sturred, as well for misna-

Wilrecital &c. mynge, misrecital, or non recital of any of the same honours, castels, manors, landes, tenementes, and other the premisses, or any parcel therof, or for lack

Offices, of fyndyng of offices or inquisicions, of any in the premisses, wherby the title of the kinges highnesse therin ought to haue ben found before the makyng of the same letters patentes, or other writynges, or for misrecital, or non recitall of leases thereof before made as

Wilrecital & no recital of leases. wel of record as not of record, or for

Certaintie. lacke of the certaintie, miscastyng, ra-

Wiscastinge. tyng or settyng forth of the yerely va-lues and rates of the premisses, or for the yerely rentes reserued, of and for the premisses, or any parcel therof mencioned, or conteined in anye of the said letters, patents, or other writynges, or for that the premisses bee, or anye parte therof is valued to a more, or

Other value. lesse value in the said letters patents, or writinges then the said honoures, manours, landes, tenementes, and other the premisses then were, or shalbe

Wilnamynge. in yerely value, or for wilnamynge of the Molvnes, hamlettes, parishes or counties, wher the same honours, castels, manoures, landes, tenementes, rentes, hereditamentes, and other the premisses, and euery parcel therof, or any parcell therof lyen or been or for lacke of the true naming of the natures, kindes, sortes and quantities of

the said possessions, or
or anye parcell therof, or for lack of
the true naming of the
the same bodies politike, or
or for lacke of attornement
season, or for misnamynge of
the late tenauntes, or tenures of the
same premisses so sold, geuen, grau-
ted or exchaunged, as for diuers o-
drye other suggestions and
not comprised in the said letters pa-
which hereafter might happen to be
moued, surmised, or procured, against
the same letters patentes. For remo-
die and reformacion wherof, be it
that as well all and euery the said
letters patentes, indentures, and other
writynges, and euery of them sealed
with, or vnder the seal or seales
named, or any of them made or gran-
ted by the kinges highnes, sithens the
xxviij. day of January last past, as
al and singuler his graces letters pa-
tentes, indenturs, and other wri-
tinges hereafter, during his highnes
life (which our Lord longe continue
to her had, made, or graunted
vnder any of the seales aboue
anye bodye politike or corporate
any other person or personnes of
honoures, castels, manours,
tenementes, rentes, reuersions,
ces, personages, tithes, pensions,
cions, aduousons, nominacions,
taclents, fraunchises, liberties,
hereditamentes, commodities,
sions, and profites, of what
ture or quality so euer they or any
the be, is, or shalbe, or by what
name or names they or any of
is, or shalbe named, knowen or
ted, shal stand and be taken,
iudged good, sure, perfect,
maner of
in them limited and specified, to all
intentes, respectes, construc-
and purposes against the kinge, his
heires

...surfloures without anye ...licence, dispensacion, or ...ratification of the kinge, his heires or ...successours, anye the causes or matters ...aboue mencioned, conteined, or here- ...in expressed, his saide highnesse life to ...be continued, had or made in any such ...lyke patentes, indentured, or other ...writinges by the King our soueraine ...Lord, to the contrary in any wise not- ...withstanding. Prouided alwaye, that ...this acte, ne anye thinge therein con- ...teined, shall not in anye wise extende ...to, or make good anye letters ...patentes made of any office, or offices ...to any comptroller, customer, alneger ...or searcher, ne to any letters patentes ...of the graunt of any other office or of- ...fices heretofore graunted or made by ...oure saide soueraigne Lorde the king, ...whether he be or be, or at anye time ...heretofore haue beene anichilated, de- ...termined, or made void by iudgement ...or authority of parlement or decree, ...or to any patente to be made to anye ...person or persones for terme of yeres, ...during the minority of an heire, of ...or in anye manoures, landes or tene- ...mentes, wherof anye trauers hereafter ...shalbe tendred within three monthes ...after anye office founde and certified ...into anye of the kinges courtes of re- ...corde, or to anye leases or graunts of ...any manours, landes, or tenementes ...of oure saide soueraigne Lordes here- ...in before made vnder anye of the ...seales of the courtes aforesaid, contrai- ...ye iniunction, ordinance, proui- ...sion, establishment and authority of ...the said courtes, anye thinge in this ...acte conteined to the contrary notwi- ...thstanding. Prouided also and be it ac. ...that this acte, nor anye thing therein ...conteined, shall not extende to make a ...void letters patentes of anye office, or ...offices, or of any other effect, force, ...or strengthe, then the same letters pa- ...tents were or should haue bene before ...the making of this act. Prouided alway ...and be it ac. that al and singuler suche ...patentes, graunteis, dones, as anye ...time hereafter duringe the life of oure ...said soueraigne Lord (which almighe ...ty God longe preserue) shall fortune to ...haue or obtain anye castels, manours, ...landes, tenementes, riches, pencions, ...porcions, or other hereditamets of the ...gift, graunte, sale, or exchaunge of the ...kinges maiestie, or of the only gifte of ...the kinges majesty, of his most liberal ...disposicion, and not sold, which at the ...day of the date of the letters patentes ...therof made, shalbe of more or better ...perely value to the kinge in yearelye ...rent and ferme, then shalbe conteined ...mencioned, and specified in any suche ...letters patentes, and particulers ther ...of made by the particuler surueiour or ...surueiours therof, and in suche bill or ...billes, as shalbe signed & sealed with ...the hande or handes of the patente or ...patentes therof to be exhibited to the ...kinges maiestye, or his officer or offi- ...cers, within whose surney the said ma- ...nours, landes, and tenements, and o- ...ther the premisses or any part therof ...shalbe, or within any of them, which ...bil shalbe signed, sealed, had, & made, ...as is aforesaid before, any bill shall be ...therof signed by the kinges maiesty, ...that then euerie of the said patentees, ...graunteis, and dones, their heires, ...executours, and administrators, with ...in one yeare next after the pronce and ...decrees therof made and hadde in the ...court within whose surueye the same ...castels, manours, landes, tenements, ...and other the premisses, or any parcel ...therof, before the said gifts & graunts ...were, shal content and pay to the king ...for the same ouerplus, and more value ...of the same manours, landes, tenemets, ...tithes, pencions, porcions, and other ...hereditamentes to him solde or ex- ...chaun-

Graunts.

Not solde.

More value

Within one yere,

Ouer plus,

Rate, Sold.

changed, after such rate, as other lãds and tenements lyer before to him sold or rated, and for the ouerplus and more value of such lands & tenements as shal happē to be geuen by ỳ kinges maiestie, and not sold, as is aboue said, the said patentees, his heirs, executors, or administrators shal contente & pay

Rate.

to the king after the rate of xx. yeares purchas, so that the same proue & decre be had & made in manner & fourme aboue said, within x. yeares next after ỳ date of the said letters patents. Anno 1. Edwardi 6. capit. 8.

Within x. yeres

14. ¶ Wheras in the session of the parlament holden vpon prorogation at Westminster the xxj. day of Januarij, in the xxxiij. yeare of the reigne of the late king of famous memory king Henry the eighte, and there continued & kept vntil the xj. day of Maye in the

37. H. 8. ca. 21.

xxxv. yere of the reigne of the said late king, amongs diuers and sondry, and many statutes, there was then one sta

Confirme.

tute made for the confirmation of letters patentes notwithstandinge anye misnaming, misprision or misreherſal or any other defaulte conteined, or rehearsed in the same act: wherin it was prouided, and enacted by the authority of the same parlament, that al, and singuler such patentes, grantees, and doners, as at any time frō the making of ỳ same statute, during vij. yeres the

vij. yeares,

next following should fortune to haue, or obtayne anye Castels, manoures, landes, tenementes, tithes, pencions, porcions, or other hereditamēts of the gifte, graunte, sale, erchaunge of the kinges maiestie, or of the only gifte of the kinges maiesty, of his most liberal disposicion, and not sold, which at the day of the date of the letters patentes

More value

therof made, shalbe of more or better yerely value to the kinge in yearelye

rent and ferme, then shalbe mencioned, and specified letters patentes, and parcel of made by the auditoure, or and in suche bil or billes, as signed and sealed with the landes of the patentee or his heires, executours, or administrators, ther of to be exhibited to the maiestye, or his Minister or Ministers, within whole surueyghe the said manours, landes, and tenements, or ther the premisses by any part therof shalbe, or within any of them, whose bil shal be signed, sealed, had, & made, as is aforsaid before, any bill should be therof signed by the kinges maiestie, that then euerie of the said patentes, graūtees, and doners, their heires, executours, or administrators, within one yeare next after due proof and decrees therof hadde and made in the Court, within whose surney the lands, castels, manours, landes, tenements and other the premisses, or any parcell ther of then should be, should content and paye vnto the kinge for the same ouerplus, and more value of the same manours, landes, tenements, tithes, pencions, porcions, and other hereditamēts to him sold, or exchanged after suche rate, as the other Landes and Tenementes were before too him soulde, or exchanged and for the ouer plus, and more value of such landes and tenements, as shoulde happen to ber geuen by the kinges maiestie, and not solde, as aboue saide: The saide patentees, his heires, executours, or administrators shoulde contente and pay to the kinge after the rate of twēty yeres purchas. So that the same proofe, and decrees were had and made in fourme aboue saide within tenne yeares next after the daye of the saide letters patentes, as by the statute more at large it doth

and ought appeare. And also where the laste parlement begon at Weſtminſter in the fourth daye of Nouembre, in the firſte yeare of the raigne of our moſte dread ſouereaigne Lord the kinge that nowe is, king Edward the firſte, and from thence continued to the xxiij. daye of Decembre then next enſuing, that is to ſay, that firſt ſeſſion of the ſame parlement, amonges diuers and ſondrye ſtatutes, there was then alſo one other ſtatute made for the cõfirmacion of letters patents, notwithſtandinge any miſnaming, miſreherſall, or anye other defaute, contained or rehearſed in the ſame acte: wherein it was alſo prouided, and enacted by the authority of the ſame parlament, that all, and ſingulare ſuche Patentes, graunteres, and doneres, as at anye time after the ſaide Parlamente, and during the life of oure ſaid ſouereigne Lorde king Edward the firſte, ſhoulde fortune to haue, or obtaine anye Caſtelles, manoures, landes, tenementes, tithes, pencions, porcions, or other hereditamentes of the gifte, graunt, ſale or exchaunge of the kings maieſtie, or of the onelye gifte of the kinges maieſtie of his moſte liberall diſpoſicion, and not ſolde, which at the daye of the date of the letters patentes ſeuerall made, ſhould be of more or better yerely value to the king in yerelye rente, and ferme, then ſhoulde be contayned, mencioned and ſpecified in anye ſuche letters patentes, and particulares therof made by the particuler ſurueighoure or ſurueighours thereof, ſent in ſuche bill, or billes, as ſhoulde be ſigned, and ſealed with the hande, or hands of the patentee, or patentees therof to be exhibited to the Kinges maieſtie or his officer or officers within whoſe liberaleigh the ſaid manoures, landes, and tenementes, and other the premiſſes, or any part therof ſhould be or within anye of them, whiche bill ſhoulde be ſigned, ſealed, had e made, as is afore ſaide, before any bill ſhould be therof ſigned by the kinges Maieſtie: That then euerye of the ſayde patentees, graunteres, and doneres, their heires, executoures, or adminiſtratours within one yeare next after the ſeuerall proofe, and decrees therof made, and had in the Courte, within whole ſurueigh the ſame caſtels, manours, landes tenementes, and other the premiſſes, or anye parcell therof before the ſaide giftes and graunte were, ſhoulde content, and paye to the kinge for the ſame ouerplus, and more value of the ſame manoures, landes, tenementes, tithes, pencions, porcions, or other hereditamentes, to him ſolde and exchanged, after ſuche rate as other landes and tenementes were before to him ſolde, or exchãged, and for the ouerplus and more value of ſuch lands, and tenementes, as ſhould happen to be geuen by the kinges maieſtie, and not ſolde as is aboue ſaide, the ſaid patentee, his heires, executoures, or adminiſtratours ſhoulde content and paye to the kinge after the rate of .xx. yeares purchaſe, ſo that the ſame proufe and decree were, had, and made, in maner and fourme afore ſaide, within .x. yeare next after the date of the ſaide letters patentes, as by the ſame ſtatute more at large it dothe, and maye appeare: Sithens the making of which ſtatute diuers of the ſaid patentees, graũteres e doneres, according to the rule, meaning e intent of the ſaid ſtatutes, and prouiſions of the ſame, haue by their bils ſeuerall, ſigned, and ſealed with ẏ hands, and ſeales of the ſaid patents, exhibited to ẏ kings maieſtie, or to his officer mencioned in ẏ ſaid ſeuerall acts, e prouiſions before the ſame bil were ſigned by the ſaide late king, or by the kinges highneſſe that nowe is, whiche

1. yeare,

Ouer plus,

.x. yeares

Bil aſſigned

billes

billes so signed by the said parties sometime by the negligente of the same officers, or their clerkes, sometime by the death of the same officers, & sometyme by the alteracion and chaunge of the saide officers, manye of the saide billes so signed, and sealed bene nowe by negligence imbesild, and lost, and manie tymes there bane bene no suche billes made, but omytted and forgotten, by reason wherof diuers questions, ambiguities, and doubtes maie arise, aswel for the kinges hienesse & satisfaccion, as for the patentz, their heires, & assignes: For the auoiding of all which ambiguitiez, questions, & doubtez: Be it &c. that aswell all & singular letters patentes made by the saide late kinge, as by the kinges maiestye that nowe is, sithens the making of the saide seuerall Statutes and actes, or that hereafter shall be made by our sayde soueraigne lorde that kinge that now is, duringe his lyfe, (whose lyfe God longe preserue) shall be good & effectuall to all and euerye patente, their heirs & assignes, that lacke or want of any such bill, or billes, or whether the particular or particulers were had or made, or herafter to be had or made by anye of the kinges auditour or auditours, surueyghour or surueighourz in any wise not withstandinge.

Confirme.

Bill

And that the same patentes, graunteз and donees, their heires, and assignes, and euerie of them shal from hereforth haue, and take, all and singular suche profitez, benefites, commodities and auauntages mencioned in the sayde seuerall Statutes, as thoughe the sayde billes hadde beene signed, and sealed, & were ready to be shewed according to the true intent of the sayde Statutes or any of them. And to the intent the kinge shall bee truely aunswered of the ouerplus of the yerely value of the said manours, landes, tenementes, and hereditamentes conteyned, or to bee conteined in anye suche letters patentes as is aforesaide, according to the meaning of the saide acte or actes, and the prouisions of the same: That no acted by the auctoritie aforesaid, but all and singular suche patentes, graunteз, and donees, as at any time from the makinge of the saide seuerall Statutes haue obtained, or gotten, or hereafter shall obtaine, or gette any castelles, mannoures, landes, tenementes, tithes, pencions, porcions, or other hereditamentes of the gift, graunt, sealе or exchaunge of the said late kinge or of the kinge that nowe is, or of the onelye gifte of the saide kinges, or of anye of them, of his, or their meere liberall disposicion, or of anye of them, and not solde whithout at the date of the lettres patentes therof made, or hereafter to bee made, shall bee of more or better yerelye value to the said late kinge, or to the kinge that nowe is, in yearelye rente and ferme, then is, & shall be contained, mencioned, & specified in anye suche letters patentes, or particularez therof made by the saide auditoure or auditoures, surueighoure or surueighoures, or other offices, that then euery of the saide patentes, graunteз and donees, their executoures, and assignes within one yeare hereafter due proof and decre therof made and hadde in the Court, before whose surueigh the same castels, mannoures, landes, tenements, and other the premisses or anye parcell of the same then were, or shall bee, shall content, and paye vnto the kinge for the said ouer plus, & more value for the said manours, landes, tenementes, tithes, pencions, porcions, and other hereditamentes to him or them solde, or exchanged or hereafter to be solde, or exchaged after such rate, as the other landes and tenementes, were before to be solde

Ouer plus,

...ded or exchanged, or that hereafter ...halbe solde, or exchanged: and for ...the same, and more value of suche ...landes & tenemētz as hath bene geuen ...by the said late king or ỳ kings maiesty ...tie that now is, or that hereafter shall ...be geuen by the king that now is and ...not solde, as is aboue sayd, the said pa...tentes & ỳ tentes, & his & their heirs, ex...ecutors & assignes, shal content & pay ...to the kinge after the rate of .xx. yeres ...purchase to that the same proofe, & de...clarac̄on shalbe made, in fourme afor...said, within .xvi. yers next after ỳ date ...of suche, and the same letters patentes ...made or to be made in fourme aforesaid. ...Prouided alwaies and bee it. &c. that ...this acte, or any prouision therin cōtei...ned shall not in any wise extend to cō...firme, ratifie, or make good any lease ...or leases made or hereafter to be made ...for terme of life, lyues or yeres, wher...upon the olde & accustomed rentes, or ...more, be not, or hereafter shall not bee ...reserued & yearely payable, during the ...time, & terme, of the sayd lease, & leases ...or to any lease or leases made in reuer...sion of any parte or parcell of any ma...nors, landes tenements, or hereditā...mentes, parcell of the Duchy of Lan...caster or wythin the surueighe of the ...same Duchie. Prouided also, and bee it ...enacted that this acte nor any thing therein ...contained shal extende to confirme, ra...tifie or make good any letters patents ...heretofore made, or hereafter to be made ...of estate of inheritance, by any king or ...kinges of this Realme, but to such let...ters patents as were made by the said ...late king Henry the eight, sence the sayd ...fourthe daie of Februarye, in the saide ...xxix. yeare of his raigne, or hath bene, ...or hereafter shalbe made by the kinges ...maiestie ỳ now is durig his life (which ...God long preserue) any thing or matt...er contained in this acte or any of the pro...uisions before rehearsed: to the cōtrary ...thereof in any wise notwithstandinge.

And wher also the late king of famous memory, Henry the eight, and also our soueraigne lorde the kinges maiestie ỳ now is, as well by diuers bargaines & sales for diuers greate sūmes of money as by giftes exchanges, or otherwyse haue geuen and graunted by theire se...uerall letters patents, vnder the great seale of Englande or vnder the greate seale of the Duchie of Lācaster, diuers manours landes tenementes or other herditamentz with the appurtenāces to diuers and sundre their loving sub...iectes of any estate of inheritaunce to holde in socage only, & not in capite for all maner of seruices & without reser...uacion of any tenthes or rentes in the same letters patentz, as by the same se...uerall letters patentes may appeare. And for as much as by certeine statu...tes heretofore made, doubts & ambigu...ities, maie ryse vppon suche letters pa...tents, for lake of tenures in Capite, or reseruaciōs of tenths or rentes, which might be herafter to the vnquietnes of such patentes, their heires assygnes or successours contrarye to the intentes & myndes of the said late kynge, and of our saide soueraigne lorde the kynges maiestie that nowe is, for the auoiding of all doubtes, and ambiguities, & for the quietnesse of the kings loving sub...iectes: Be it also enacted, & established by the auctoritie aforesaid, that al let...ters patents sealed or hereafter to bee sealed with the great seale of Englād, or with the great seale of the Duchy of Lancaster shalbe good, perfect, and a...uailable in ỳ law to al intēts and pur...poses according to the saide letters pa...tentes the nonage of oure soueraigne lord the kinges maiestye ỳ nowe is, as Duke of Lancaster, albeit alwaies as king, hee is of full age, or any acte sta...tute, or lawes for, or cōcerning any te...nures, or reseruacions of rentz, or tēthez

Socage Tenure

Sauinge

to the contrarie notwithstandinge, sauing to all & euery person & persõs, bodies politike and corporate, their heirs successours, executours, & assignes & to euery of them, other then ỳ kinges maiestie, his heires & successours as kinge of this realme, or as dukes of Lancaster al & euery such rights titles, leases, cõditions, rents & interests whatsoeuer, as they or any of thẽ should, ought or might haue had if this acte had neuer ben had or made this act or any thing therin contained to the contrary, I any wise not withstãdinge. An. 7. E. 6. ca. 3.

¶ Where sithen ỳ. bil. daye of July in the first yere of ỳ queenes maiesties reigne diuers and sundry honors castels manours lands tenements rents reuercions seruices, & other hereditaments haue ben conueyed and assured to her highnes, her heires & successours by or from diuers and sundry persons, and bodyes politike, aswell for ỳ discharge and satisfaccion of grete debtes, and sõmes of mony, as for other good, considerations for the perfit assurãce confirmacion and further suerty wher of &c. Be it enacted that al feoffementz fines, surrenders, assurances, conueiãces & estates in anye wise cõueyed had or made, to or for our sayd soueraigne lorde & Lady the kinge & quenes Maiesties, or to or for our said soueraigne lady the quene: by or from any such plõ or personz bodyes politike or corporate of any suche honors, castels manours landes, tenements, rentes, reuercions seruices, or other hereditamentz, for ãy debte, summe or summes of money or other consideracion, what soeuer, shal stande remaine & bee good & auailable in the law to al intentes, cõstrucciõs, & purposes, according to ỳ true meaning intent & purporte of the same.

Sauing.

Sauing to al and euerie persõ & psons & to their heirs bodies politike & corporate, & to their successours, & to euery of thẽ, (other then such person or persons & their heirs & wiues, & euery of them, bodies politike & corporate & their successours & euery of thẽ of or from the ỳ king & queenes highnes or ỳ queenes highnes only hath obtained or purchased the said premisses or any parcell therof by exchange gift, bargaine, fine, feoffement, retourne, dede inrolled or otherwise al such right title interest, rule, possessiõ, rentes, reuercions, remainders, Offices fees, Commons, profites & commodities what soeuer which they or any of them haue, might or ought to haue had of in or to ỳ premisses, or any parcell therof in as large & ample maner, forme & cõdicion to all intentz cõstrucciõs & purposes, as if this acte had neuer ben had ne made. This present act or any thing therin cõtained to ỳ cõtrary notwithstanding. And where aswell the said soueraigne Lorde and Lady, as our sayd soueraigne lady ỳ Queenes highnesse sithens ỳ said viij. daie of July in ỳ firste yere of her maiesties reigne aswell for diuers & great sõmes of money, as also for diuers and sundry other considerations haue & hath bargained solde, geuen or granted by their seuerall graces sundrye letters patentes indentures or other writtinges sealed with ỳ great seale of England or ỳ seale of the Duchie of Lancaster aswell to bodies politike & corporate, as to diuers sundry other their louing & obedient subiectes diuers & sundry honours, castels manours lãdes tenementes, rentes, reuersionz, seruices & other hereditamentes in fee simple, fee taile, or for terme of life liues or yeares as in the same seuerall letters patentz, indentures & other writinges is mencioned & declared. And to thintẽt the same letters patentes indentures, & other writinges aforesaid be of good auailable & perfit force & effect, to al & euery her highnes louing subiectes according to the true meaning & effecte of the same: Be it

in

eth and eſtabliſhed, that as well all & heires or ſucceſſours any miſnamynge or miſnaming
regiſter letters patents indentures & miſrecitall, or none recitall of any the &c.
other writinge ſealed vnder the greate ſame honours caſtelz manors landes,
ſeale of Englande or vnder the ſeale of tenementz and other the premyſſes, or
the Duchie of Lancaſter & heretofore any parcell therof or any lacke of fin-
made or graunted by oure ſayde ſouer- dinge of offices or inquiſicions of and
aigne lorde and ladye the kynge and in the premiſſes wherby the tytle of ỳ
Quene, or by oure ſaid ſouereigne la- Queenes highnes therein oughte to
dye Quene, for anye ſūmes of mo- haue beene founde before the makinge
ny, or vpon any other conſidera- of ỳ ſame letts patēts or other writtīgs
tion, as all other letters patentes here or any miſrecital or nō recital of leaſes
after to be made by oure ſaid ſoueraine therof before made as well of record as
lorde ladie for any ſomme or ſommes not of record or any lacke of ỳ certaine
of money during ỳ ſpace of ſeuē yeres miſcalling ratig, or ſetting forth of ỳ yerly
next enſuinge the makinge of this acte value and rates of the premiſſes, or
to any body politik or corporate or to any of the yerely rentes reſerued of and for
other ꝑſō or ꝑſōs whatſoeuer of and the premiſſes or any parcel therof men-
in manors caſtels manours, hordelships, cioned or conteined in any the ſaid let-
graunges, meſes landes tenementz me- ters patents or other writtinges or for
dowes paſtures, rentez reuercions ſer- the premiſſes bee or any parte thereof
uices bondes aduowſons, nominatiōs is valued to a more or leſſe value in the Value
aduowſons annuities rightes intereſtes ſaid letters patents or writtinges then
offices conditions, leetes, courtes liber- the ſaid manours landes tenementes
ties priuileges franchiſes or of any o- and other the premiſſes, then were or
ther hereditaments with their appur- ſhalbe in yearly value or any naming
tenances or any parte or parcel of of the townes hamlettes parithes, or
them ſeuerally or vnder the greate counties where the ſame honours caſ-
ſeales of Englande or vnder the Seale tells, manours, landes, tenementes,
of ỳ Duchie of Lancaſter, of what rentes, hereditamentes, and other the
ſorte kynde, nature or qualitie they premiſſes and euerie parcell thereof or
or any of them bee, or ſhalbee reputed any parcell thereof lien or bene or any
knowen or taken with their appurte- lacke of the true naming of the landes
nances or any part or parcel of them, tenementz or hereditamentes, or of the
ſhalbe good perfite and effectuall in ỳ natures, kyndes, ſortes, or quantityes
lawe and ſhall ſtand be taken reputed of the ſaid poſſeſſions or hereditametz
iudged & adiudged good perfect & ſure or anye parcell therof or any lacke of
effectuall and effectuall in the lawe, as the true naming or ỳ corporacion or any Corporacion.
well againſt the king and queenes ma- lacke of attornement liuerie or ſeaſon Lyuery.
ties as againſt the queene her heirez or any miſnaminge of any the late te-
ſucceſſours according to the tenour nantes or ſeruantes of the ſame ſo ſold
of the ſaid letters patentz, ỳ ſame to be or geuen notwithſtanding.
executed confirmed beheld & iudged Prouyded that thys Acte nor anye
moſt beneficiall for the patentees & grātes thinge therein conteined ſhall not ex-
of the ſame according vnto the wordes tende to make anye letters patentes
and purport of euerie the ſaid letters of any office or offices, to bee of anye Offices.
patentes without anye confirmacion, other effecte, force or ſtrengthe then
ratifycacion or allieracion of the Queene her ỳ ſame letters patentez were or ſhould

haue beene before the makinge of this acte. Prouided ꝑ all and singuler such patentes, grantes & bonees, & euery of them which at any tyme herebefore sithens the said .vii. daie of July haue obtained & gotten of oure said soueraigne lord and lady the kinge & queene or of any of thē, or at any time hereafter during the space of seuen yeres shall obtaine and gette of our said soueraigne lorde and lady the kinge and queene ꝑ nowe be, or of any of them by waie of exchaunge, or for any summe or sūmes of money, and letters patentz of anye monasteries, abbathies, priories, nunries or other ecclesiasticall possessions, or of any parcel of thē, or of anye other manours landes tenements or hereditamentz whatsoeuer whith at the date & making of anye the same letters patentes so made sithens the said seuenth daie of July, or hereafter to bee made duringe the space of seuē yeres as is aforesaid wer or shalbe of better & more yerely value to ꝑ king & queenes highnes or to any of them in yerely rent & ferme, then was, is or shalbe cōteined, mencioned, or specified in any such letters patentes, or in the particulers or rate therof made or to be made by any auditours, surueiour or surueiours or other officer ꝑ then euery such patente graūtee, and bonee, their heires executours or assignes & euery of the within one yere nexte after offyce & other due prooffe order and decree therof made & had, or to bee made and had within the space and terme of tenne yeates nexte after this present pliamēt in the court of the eschecker shall content and paye vnto the queenes maiestie her heires & successours, for the same ouerplus and more value of the same monasteries, abbathies, priories, nunries, mennours landes tenementes, and other hereditamentes whatsoeuer with their appurtenances so sold geuen graunted or exchāged as is aforesayd, after the rate of twenty yeres purchase & according to the yereiye value & rate as the same manours landes, tenemētz & other hereditamentz, whatsoeuer were at the tyme of the making of any such letters patentz, so made or to bee made in maner & forme aforesaid. Any thing contained in any suche letters patentz notwithstanding cōtrary in any wise notwithstanding. Prouided that this act or any thing therin conteined shall not in any wise extende to cōfirme ratifie or make good any lease or leases, made or to be made by our said soueraigne lorde & lady the kinge & queene, or by anye of them, terme of lyfe, lyues, or for yeres vpon the olde & accustomed rentes or more bee not or hereafter shall not be reserued & yerely payable during ꝑ terme of euery suche lease, ꝑ present acte shall in any wise extende to reuiue or make good any letters patentes made of any office or offices to any troller customer, alneger searcher or any letters patentes of the graunt of any other office or offices heretofore graūted or made by the king & queenes highnes, or any of thē, which now be or at any time hertofore haue bene adnichilated determined or made void by surrender or by auctorytie of plement or by decree, nor to any patent to be made of any person or psones for terme of yeres or during the mynorytie of any heire of any manours, landes or tenementes whereof any trauerse hereafter shalbe tendred within three monethes after the office found & certified into the kings court of recorde, nether shall any lettres patents made by our said soueraigne lorde & lady or any of them of any office or offices to be of any effect before or vntegth the time after patentz were or should haue bene made the making of this act. Prouided ꝑ this act or any thing therin contained shall

Monasteries &c.

More value

Ouerplus.

surance, shalbe perfect, good, sufficyent and auailable agaīst the said Beamōt & his heires, to al intentz, cōstrucciōs & purpoſez, accordyng to the purporte, tenor, & true meanyng of the same cōueiaunces & assurāces. Hauing to all and euery person or psonz & bodies politike & corporate, their heires & succeſſours & euery of thē, other then the saide John Beamoūt, his wife & his heires & all other claiming any estate or interest by or from thē or any of thē sithenz ỳ same cōueiance & assurance al such right title interest possession estat leases, rentz seruices, commons, & all other profites & cōmodities what soeuer, as they or any of thē, should or myght haue had ne made if this act had neuer bene had ne made Any thing therin cōteined to ỳ cōtrary notwithstanding. an. 4. & 5. p. & m. ca. 4.

Hauing

De Ayde. 2.
Aliens. 6
All. 41.
Archbishoppes. 2. 9.
Calais. 2.
Clerke of the signet. 1.
Collectours. 3
Cōfirmacō. 13. 14.
Customers. 2.
Courtes. 1. 2. 3
Croune. 5.
Custos rotulorum. 3. 7.
Dedes & euidēces. 2.
Drapery. 18. 39.
Escheates. 6. 7. 11. 12. 15.
Estretes. 2.
Exemption. 2. 3.
Fynes. 9. 11.
Forfaiture. 14. 20. 21.
Furth scuites. 30
Gyrdlers. 1.
Graūtes. 2
Lancaster. 5.
Patrimony. 1
Peerhāts. 20. 46.
Monasteries. 9. 10. 11. 13.
Officers. 2. 3. 4. 8. 10. 11. 12.
Yorkmain. 13
Parliament. 18.
Pewterers. 2
Phisitions. 3
Pāso & psons. 7
Purueiours. 14.
Queene. 3.
Religion. 1.
Reuerse. 3.
Reque. 4.
Shirifes. 24.
Tenure. 19
Villenage. 3.
Victuallers. 12.
Wales. 28. 32
Wardes. 24. 25
Ware. 8.
Yorke. 1.

See Abbotson.4. Hospitall.1. Fruit trees & Monasteries.13. rentyes.9.

¶ *Paving.*

Strād crosse. Charig crosse

An. 28.24.H.8.ca.11. an acte is made for pauinge of Strand crosse and Charing crosse.

Holborne Southwarke

2 ¶ An.25.H.8.ca.8. an acte is made for pauig of Holborne & Southwarke.

London,

¶ An.32.H.8.ca.17. an act was made for pauinge of diuers stretes & lanes in London.

London.

4. ¶ An.34.H.8.ca.12. an act is made for paung of diuers stretez & lanes in London, and nere vnto London.

Calis,

¶ An.2.E.6.ca.37. an acte is made for the pauing of Caleis, & for the couringe of þ houses there w̄ tyle or slate. See Cambridge.1.

1 ¶ *Peace.*

Quant a la garde de la peas en temps auenir, accord est & estable q̄ lez estatz faitz en leys palle, ouesque lestatut de Winchestr̄ (which is in robery.2.) soit tenus & gardes en toutz pointz: sauue au dit estat de Wincheker, la ou̇ste cō tenus en la fine q̄ les Justices assignes eūt poar de enquerr̄ des defautes, & de reporter lur roy en parlement dont hōr nad pas vieu̇ lue, q̄ les ditz Justices eient poar de punir les disobeysans et cōtreueignātz. An.2.E.3.ca.7.

Justice of peas.

2 ¶ La peas deins son royalme Wengleterr̄ soit fermeūt ten⁹ & gardez, issint q̄ toutz ses loialx subiectes purroient desore sauement & pesibleūt aler, veign̄, & demurr̄ solōz les leys & vsages de la roialm̄ & q̄ bon iustice & oueil dit soit fait a chelr̄. An.1. R.2.ca.2.

Justice Right.

3 ¶ Toutz les lieges & subiectes purront franchemēt, & peasibleūt & en sewte & saue protection de lur aler & venir a ses courtz, a purluer les leys ou lez defens̄, sans desturbāce ou impedimēt de nulluy, & q̄ pleine iustice & dit soit faitz

Justice Right.

tibl̄ as powers come as cleyg in his courtz auandity. An.2. H.4.ca.

4. ¶ La peace deins la roialme le roy nus & gardez, issint q̄ toutz les lieges & subiectes sh̄ nostre seignr̄ le roy purroit desore remanant sauuez & pesibleūt aler, venir & demurr̄ a lez leis & vsages de sh̄ le roialh̄ & q̄ iustices & oweil droit soit fait a chelr̄ & nuant a sh̄ nr̄e seign̄ le roy ses regalx progatif. An.1. H.4.ca.1. & An.7. H.4. Cap.1.

See Accusacion in all.	Justice of peas in all.
Armour.1.4.	Kent.1
Excommengement.1.5.	King.1.
Fines.3.	Monasteries.1.
Franchiles.20	Mier & tenur.1.
Justice & right in all.	Robberie.11.
	Shirife.6
	Suggestiō in all.

1 ¶ *Pedlers and tinkers.*

NO person or persons, cōmonly called Pedler, Tinker or Chapman, shal wander, or trō one towne to another, or place to place, out of the towne or village, where such p̄sons shal and sell pinnes, poynetes, laces, knives, glasses, tapez, or any such of wares, whatsoever or gather skinnes, or such lyke thing or exercise þ trade or occupacion of a ker, but onely such p̄sons as shalbe therunto lycenced. And þ circuit or compasse, as shalbe the alligned, by two Justices or mo of the shire wher he or they dwel, by writing vnder their seales vppon peine þ every p̄son which shall offende contrarie ning of thys acte shall by any of the shire, where þ same offence be cōmitted, vpō cōplaint & had by witnes or other wise, be soned, by the space of xiij. dayes leall. An.5.E.6.ca.21.

¶ Pro-

¶ Peter.

¶ Pena talionis.

¶ Pencions porcions and corodies.

NO pencō shall hereafter be assigned by the ordinary, or by any other maner of agreement by collaterall suerty, or otherwise upon any resignacion of any dignite benefice or prmocyō spirituall, aboue the value of the third part of the dignite, benefice or prmocion spirituall resigned. And if anye pencion amounting aboue the value of the thirde part of the dignitie, benefice, or prmocion spirituall heretofore resigned, be alreadye assigned & made sure to any spirituall persons, by decree of the ordinarie, or otherwise by anye collaterall suerty, or hereafter shall happen to be assigned & made sure to anye person or persons spirituall, or to anye other to their vse, by decree of the ordinarye or any other collateral suerty, vpō any resignacion therof yet nevertheles ye parsons charged with such pencion by the writs collaterall, shall not be compelled to paie any more pencyon then the value of the thirde parte of the dignitie, benefice or prmocion spirituall resigned shall mount vnto: but by auctoritie of thys acte, bee acquited and discharged of so much of the sayde pencion, as shall aboue the value of the thirde part of the dignitie or benefice resigned or assignement of the same by any collaterall writinges obligatorie made or hereafter to be made for the same to ye contrary notwithstanding. Anno. 25. H. 8. cap. 21.

And it is further enacted ye every successour of abbots or priors having any pencion aboue the yerely value of xl.li. shall be defalked of ye moitie therof, & that every abbot & all other charged for the paiment of such pencion aboue the said yerely value of xl.li. shall be discharged of the moitie therof. Diuers other matters ben in thys acte which I leane out.

xl.li. Abated Halfe

Discharged Halfe,

¶ If any person or persons be yonge fermour or occupier of anye manours landes tenementes personages, benefices or other hereditamentes, of anye of ye said late monasteries or ecclesiasticall houses or places, or belonginge to them or any of them, by the kinges highnes gifte, graūt, sale exchāge, or otherwise, out of which premisses, any such pencions porcions, corodies indemnities, sinodies or proxies, or anye other profites, haue ben heretofore or is wylye goynge out, vnanswered or paide to anye of the archebishoppes, bishoppes, archedeacons and other ecclesiasticall persons aboue saide, doe at any time after the first daie of Aprill nexte comming, wilfullie deny the payment therof, at the daies of paiement heretofore accustomed, of any of the said pencions, porcions, corodies, indemnities, sinodies, proxies or any other profites, wherof the saide archbishops, bishops archdeacons or other ecclesiasticall gloss were in possession, at or within fenne yeres, next before the time of ye dissolucion of anye such monasteries or other ecclesiastical houses or places, that thē it shalbe lawfull for the same archbishoppes, bishopes archdeacōs or other ecclesiastical ylons aforesaid, beinge so denied to be satisfied & paid therof, & having right to the same thig in deniall, to make such processe, aliens against suche such ylon & ylons, as shall so denye paymēt of ye same pēcions porcions corodies proxies indemnities sinodies or any other profits, which of right ought to be payd as is aforesayd as against the Churches of

Pencions.

Denye,

x. yeres.

Proces

churches charged with the same, and
herto[fore] they haue lawfully vsed, and
as by lawe they may now lawfully
do, for the true paiment & recouery ther-
of. And if the partie defendant be law-
fully conuicte of any such false cause or
matter accordinge to the ordre of the
lawes, that the partie plaintife shall
haue & recouer against the partie defen-
dant the thing in demaunde, & the va-
lue therof in damages with his costes
for his suit. And bee it &c. & if it fortune
the cause or matter of variance betwene
any of the said parties be determina-
ble in the ecclesiastical lawe, & thos the p-
tie grieued to sue for his ordre & re-
medy therin at the common lawe. And
if the party defendant fortune to be by
the course of the common lawe lawfully
conuicte vpon the party plaintife, the
same partie plaintife shall likewise
haue & recouer against the partie defen-
dant the thing in demaunde, & the value
therof in damages, with hys costes for
his suite. Prouided alwaie & bee it &c. &
all & singuler suche of the said archebi-
shoppes bysshoppes archedeacons, & other
ecclesiasticall psons, which haue right
or title to claime, demaunde, or enioie a-
nye of the saide pensions porcions, co-
rodies indemnities stipendes or paie-
ments of any person or persons, to whos
the king had made, or hereafter shall
make his graunges, seuer[all] leases or sale
gifte, graunte, or leases for terme of life,
liues, or yeares of any of the said ma-
nours, landes, tenementes, parsonages
benefices, & other hereditamentes, char-
ges or charged to be by with any of the
said pensions, porcions, corodies, an-
nuities stipendes, or paiementes, and
haue not allowed, graunted or couenanted
agreed, or by reason thereof couenantly graun-
te promise or agree, by the said letters,
to acquite discharge or saue harmeles
the same person or persones of all pen-
cions porcions, or corodies, [illegible]
synodics, & priories, going [illegible]
milles or anye parcel therof, [illegible]
shalbe mencioned in the same [illegible]
or any of them, shall sue by the [illegible]
die & recouery therof in court [illegible]
intatiõr of ỳ reuenues of ỳ kyng [illegible]
& not elswere. And ỳ the ple defend[ant]
hauing any such discharges [illegible]
tated rated or sued in anye other [illegible]
or place, or before any other [illegible]
any ỳ causes aboue said shalbe [illegible]
ged and dimised out of the same [illegible]
or place without anie thing [illegible]
the same, by thomely shewyng [illegible]
any of the said writinges sealed [illegible]
any of the kinges seales pendi[ng]
clacing the kyng to haue [illegible]
ymised or agreed to acquite, [illegible]
or saue harmelesse the said parties
haue therof, as is aforesaid. And
cause moreouer in this acte to the [illegible]
Hordich Tanding. An. 24. H. 8. [illegible]
3 c. All and euerie person and p[ersons]
that at any time hereafter shall [illegible]
Sessions of the Parliament [illegible]
Welminster, in the first yere of [illegible]
raigne of our saide soueraigne [illegible]
the Kinge that nowe is, by any [illegible]
vision or diseryckull wayes or [illegible]
hath or haue gotten or obtained [illegible]
ney or other wise anye graunt, [illegible]
bargaine or promise, of any [illegible]
or pencioners of his or their [illegible]
rolles or patentes, concerning [illegible]
the saide pencion, [illegible]
Be it graunted or ordeyned [illegible]
shalbe, landes, tenementes [illegible]
their hereditamentes that [illegible]
or hereafter ingie, to any [illegible]
maister, prieste, religious [illegible]
religious or chanterie [illegible]
nere or other spirituall [illegible]
by petition of the same [illegible]
dwell to the possession [illegible]
how ỳ kyng ỳ now is, and [illegible]
of famous memory kinge [illegible]

Connict

Recouer.

Conuralaw.

Reconer.

Bysshopes.

Charged

Discharge

dyssolucion, attorneys assignes or executours, & before the last day of June next comming vpon a repayment, or lawful tender of the moneye or other thing taken for the same, by any the saide pensioner or pensioners, patentee or patentees made to him or the[m] by the said kinges highnes to enterpe suche pencion or pensions, patentee & patentees shall bie or their said patent & patents or all other writing or writinges made concerning the same pencion: That the the said gift, graunt, bargaine and promise made of euery such pencion & patent and euery of them shall bee voide, frustrate & of none effect from thencefoorth euery suche pensioner & patentee shall haue & enioy the pencion by him so geuen, granted, bargained, sold or promised, as though no such gift grant, bargain, sale or promise had beene made, of his or their said pencion, fee, or annuitie notwithstanding any writinges made sealed or delinered, betweene any such parties, concerninge the same. Saue for the more true & sure payment of all & euery maner of person & persons of any for theire seuerall pensions, fees and annuities, due and to be due, for the satisfying of them out of the premisses, or any part or parcell thereof, or by reason of the same: Be it enacted that if the receyuor or receyuors, or any of the[m], their deputies, clerkes, or seruants or assignes deputies, clerkes, or seruants of any of them hauing or which shall haue to do with the payment of any such pencion, fees & annuities, or of any part or parcell of them, do not at all conuenient time and times before the xx. day of June and the feast of the Purification of our Lady next immediately ensuinge the same day and feast specified in euery such grant or patent for the payment of the saide pensions, fees and annuities, vppon a reasonable request therof made to the saide receyuoure or receyuoures, theire assignes or deputies, assigne or deputy, or to his or their clerke or seruants aboue saide, by anye of the saide pencioners or grauntes, or theire seuerall deputies, atturneys or assignes or by the seuerall deputye, atturney or assigner, of any such pencioner & graūtee, well & truely pay vnto the said graūtees and pencioners, their seuerall deputies, attourneys or assignes, their pensions, fees & yerely annuities, to the granted & hereafter to be grāted during their seuerall liues, or otherwise according to the tenor & effect of theire seuerall graūtes, to euery of the[m] all, and hereafter to be made, without any further delaye, not takinge of the saide graūtees, pencioners, or of any of the[m] theire deputies, atturneis, or assignes, for the paiment of any of their said pēcions, fees or annuities, or for the more speedy paiment therof to them, or anye of them to be made, any other or more summe or summes of money, or any other thing or profit, but only for euerye pounde, of euerye suche pencion, fee, or annuitie to them paide. iiij.d. and for the acquitaunce of euery such partie, truelye paide at his saide pencion, fee, or annuitie, if the saide partie, his deputy or deputies, hauing and offer to deliuer none ready made, iiij.d and not aboue, & then euery such receyuer or receyuors theire deputie & deputies, clerkes, & seruants as afore saide, to whom any such reasonable request shall be made, for the payment of the same as is afore sayde for euerye tyme that the sayde officer or officers, or his or theire deputy or deputies, or his or their clerke or clerkes, hauinge to doe, vnder the office or offices of suche receyuer or officer as is aforesayde, shall delaye or refuse to be delayed, any the saide graūtees or pensioners, of the payment of theire pencions, fees or annuities, or of anye part therof after the tenth day of June

4.d. Acquitance

iiij.d.

and

Forf. and the feaſt of the Purificacion of our lady as is aforeſaide, ſhal forfait for euery ſuch delay. C.s. And that alſo, yf any treaſorer or treaſoureꝛs, receyuer or receiuoures, officer or officers, or hys or theire deputie or deputies, or his or theire clerks, or any of thē, as is afore ſaide, for euerye time ỳ they or anye of thē do exact & take of the ſaid pencioners graūtees or any of them, theirs deputies atturneys, or aſſignes or of the deputie, atturney or aſſigne of any of them aboue the rates before declared, ſhall loſe and forfait for euerye time ſo exacting and taking ten times ſo muche as they or any of them ſhall ſo exacte and take, or cauſe to bee exacted & taken: All whiche forfaitures, ſhall bee to the partie that ſhal finde himſelfe greeued if he wil ſue and demaund the ſame vñ in ſeuen monethes, next after the ſayd forfayture in any of the kinges maieſties courtes of his bench, comō place, or eſchequer by action of dette, by oꝛigi nal writ, bill, plaint, or informacion: in which ſuite, no eſſoign, protection, nor wager of laiwe ſhalbe allowed or admitted for the defendant. And be it &c.

Officers

Exact.

Forf.

vii. monthes

Juſtices. That the kinges iuſtices of aſſiſe, and of oyer and determiner in their ſeuerall circuites, & the iuſtices of peace in euery countie within this realme of Eng land and Wales, at theire generall ſeſ ſions ſhal haue ful power and authoꝛitie, by vertu of this act to enquire here & determine all and al maner of offen ces, hereafter to be done and cōmitted contrary to the tenour of this act, aſwel by informacion, as by preſentmente of ry. mē & ſhal haue full power and auc toꝛitie, to awarde proceſſe vpon euery preſentment or informacion hadde be foꝛe them, or two of them, whereof the one to be of the quoꝛum, of al and euery offence & offences don & cōmitted cō trary to the tenour of this acte, as in caſe vpon inditement of treſpaſſe. And

Determine

Proceſſe.

uided alway that if any ſaid pencioner or graūtee, do not make requeſt by hym ſelfe or by his ſufficient atturney, or aſſigne, to the ſaid perſon for payment of the ſaid pencion or annuitie as is aforeſaid but doth require ỳ ſame by his ſufficient atturney, or aſſigne, that the ſaid perſon or his deputie, atturney, or aſſigne do not bring with him a letter ſubſcribed with the handes of one iuſtice of the peax of the ſame ſhire where ỳ ſame pencioner or graūtee is dwelling or els of the ſame ſhire for the tyme being, witneſſinge ỳ ſame pencioner or graūtee to be then liuing, that then the ſaid receiuour, and al other officers and officers, their deputies, clerkes, aſſiſtants, to whom requeſt by any deputie atturney, or aſſigne, of any ſuch pencioner or graūtee, ſhalbee made as is aforeſaide ſhal not be bound to pay any ſuch ſumme of money, to any deputie, atturney or aſſigne of any ſuch pencioner or patenter bye vertue of this act, nor for none payment therof, ſhal incurre the daunger of any payne or forfaiture before mencioned. Any matter or thing before expreſſed to the contrary in anywiſe notwithſtanding. Pro uided alway, and be it &c. that this act or any thing therein conteined, ſhall not extende to reſtrain any ſuch receiuour or receyuoures, or other officer or officers, as is aforeſaid, but they & euery of thē ſhal and may pay or cauſe to be paid, to any of ỳ ſaide pēcions, patentes or graūtees their ſaid pēcions, fees, annuities quarterly, according to the true meaning & effect of their ſaid patents or graun tes as they haue heretofore done any thing therein to ỳ contrary therof notwithſtanding. Anno 2. E. 6. ca. 7.

The Biſhops. Prohibicions.
Courtes. Receiuoures
Fuſt ſcruites. Kitchenmaides
Monaſteries. Rome.
Saint Johns

¶ Paide,

pur

Pardon est mulement q̄ nul hō ne
plede relaymes de la chaūcery pur
mayne home denquere si hōe oc-
cist auter per misauenture, ou soy
defd̄ en meyn̄ mañ sanz felony mez
soit en prison tesques a le denu ōs
justic errantes ou assign̄ a gaol deli-
uer et il mist en pais deuant eux de bi
mayn̄ mise: e si soit trone per pais que
il le dist soy def. ou per misauenture dō
gard̄ sin les justicez assauoir au roy e le
roy ent fra sa grace si luy plest. Glo
mist cap. 9.

1 Un sta. de tallagio non concedendo
the kynge pardoned diuers psones.

2 Cy a statut made. Anno. 7. E. in-
stituted, ne quis occasionetur p̄o reditu
Petri de Caneston, a pardon was ge-
uen to them that toke his part o; e by
an other statute made. An. 7. E. inty-
tuled statutū ne quis occasionet p̄ mo;
te Petri de Caneston, a pardō was ge
uē yf̄ yon should be ipeched of his death

4 An. 1. E. 3. ca. 1. the king pardoned
all them that were with him e his mo-
ther in the pursuite against his father
e other so; al acts done in the pursuite.

5 An. 1. E. 3. sta. 2. ca. 3. the kyng par
doned diuers issues e amerciamentes.

6 Par ceo que misfaisours oūt esté
chardes de ceo que chēs de pardone
ount esté si legierūt grants auaūt ces
heures des homicides, roberies felonies
e autres trespasses countre la peace
ample ord et establie que tielx chēs ne
valent mes grantz forsque en cas ou le
roy le poet faire persone serement. s. en
cas ou home tue autre soy def, ou per in
fortune An. 2. E. 3. ca. 2. apud Noth.

7 An. 2. E. 3. sta. 2. the king pardoned
all fines forfayted for wrytes for a cer-
tein tyme.

8 An. 4. E. 3. ca. 8.) the king ꝑdoned
diuers thinga

9 Par ceo q̄ plusours chēs de pardon
ount eē grants des pardōs de felonies,
roberies, homicides, countre la fourm
del estatute nadgaires fait a Noth. cō
tenant q̄ nul hōe ne auerait tielx chēs
hors de pleinte, peront les mesfaisours
ount estes plus esbandes de mesfaire:
Si est accord q̄ desore en lestatute soit garde e mainten̄ en toutz pointz. An. 4. E. 3. ca. 11. Conferme.

10 Par ceo q̄ robbors murd̄s et aut̄s felons sont grandemt esbands de mes- faire, de ceo q̄ chēs de pardon de homi cides, roberies, felon̄, e aut̄s trespasses contre le peas ont eē cy legier mt grāts auant ces heures si est accord e establi per nr̄e sr̄ le roy, &c. q̄ nul tielx chēs desore soient grants p nr̄e sr̄ le roy cōtre la forme de lestat nadgairz faites a Noth. lan de son reign̄. 2. (S. ca. 2. be- fore. 6.) Et en cas q̄ nr̄e sr̄ le roy grant nul tielx chēs en tēps auenir, q̄ deins les itj. mois apr̄s la confection dicelles deignent ceux q̄ aueront les ditz chēs e trouent deuant les dits bill̄ e coroners dez ditz coūties ou les felonicz sōt faitz au tiel mainpris, e en manner come deuaunte de loure bone porte, e soy- ent lez mainpriselez ēlealez e returnez en la chaūcellarie deins les trois semaig- nes apr̄s la fin̄ des ditz itj. mois e si ceux q̄ tielx chēz auerōt pur tēps auenir se voillent eidre p icelx e nōt mie trouez ti elx mainpris ou apres tielx Mayn pris troues se parterōt autermente cōt la peas q̄ ne deuer̄, soiēt lour chēz tenus pur nulles come ōs suitz est dit An 10. E. 3. ca. 2 ꝑ. 3. Charters. Mayneprise Returne Moyde.

11 An. 14. E. 3. ca. 2 ꝑ. 3. the king par- doned diūs forfaitures e his detfes due desore a certein time &c.

12 Nul chark de pdō ne moyt de hōe ne dauāt felony ne soiēt desore en auāt grantz a nulluy, forsq̄ en cas ou le roy le poet faire sauant le serem̄t de sa coro ne, si cōe il est conten̄ es les statutes a uant ces heures faitz e si nul chark soit desore grant contre les ditz estatutes q̄ ele soit ten̄ pur nul. An. 14. E. 3. ca. 15. Writhe. Felony

13 An. 14. E. 3. sta. prelatoꝝ. ca. 3. the king

king pardoned diuers thinges
14 ¶Deloꝛ en chescun chartre ꝺ̄ par
done de felony serra grant a suggestiõ
Suggestion de nully soit la dit ſuggeſtion & le noun
de celuy qui fiſt la ſuggeſtion cõpris en
ñ la chartre, & ſi apꝛes ſoit troue la ſug
geſtion nient veritable, ſoit la chartre
Lloyde, Iust. 6rd. diſalowe & ten' pur nul. Et enquergẽt
les iuſtices deuant q̃ur eiel chẽes ſ̃rõt
alleges de ñ la ſuggeſtion, & ceo auri-
bien des chẽes deuant ſes heures gran
tes, cõe des chẽes q̃ ſerront grants en
tẽpꝛ auteigniter & ſils les troiſſent nyent
verrois: adonques diſalowent les chẽ
ſiſſit alleges, & ent facit outr̃ ceo q̃ la ley
dõe. An. 27. E. 3. cap. 2.
Escapes 15 ¶An. 31. E. 3. ca. 13. ꝺ̄ king ꝑdoned eſ
capes & goods of felons & fugitiues.
16 ¶An. 36. E. 3. ca. 16. the king gran
ted a greate pardon.
17 ¶An. 42. E. 3. ca. 2. it is enacted that
the pardon that the kinge graunted in
An. 36. E. 3. ſhould be holden.
Foꝛeſts 18 ¶An. 43. E. 3. the kinge pardoned
offences in his foꝛeſtes excepte certayn
officers.
Parlament Exceptios. 19 ¶An 50. E. 3. ca. 3. the king by parle
ment gaue a generall ꝑdõ wt̃ exceptiõs.
20 An. 1. R. 2. ca. 10. the king grãted that
the general pardons that E. 3. made in
An. 50. of his raign ſhould be alloꝛed.
Escapes Except 21 ¶An. 4. R. 2. ca. 2. the kinge ꝑdoned
al eſcapes excepte certein.
22 ¶An. 5. R. 2 ca. 5. et anno. 6. R. 2. ca
13. And. an 6. R. 2. Sta. 2. ca. 3. the kynge
gaue a pardone of al offences done in
Inſurrection the late inſurrection.
23 ¶Nul chartre de pardõ deloꝛ ſoite
alloꝛwe deuant quecunq; Iuſtices pour
Murder murder, & moꝛt de home occis ꝑ agayte
aſſaut ou malice purpenſe, treaſon, ou
rape de fẽme ſi ñ le murdr̃, moꝛt ꝺ̄ hõe
occis par agaſt aſſaut, ou malice pour-
Treſon. Rape. pence, treaſon, ou rape de fẽme ne ſoi-
ent eſpecifies en meſm̃ le charr̃. Et ſi
chẽe ꝺ̄ moꝛt de hõe ſoit allege deuaunt
quecunques iuſtic̃ en quel chẽ ne ſoyt

eſpecifies de celr̃ de qui moꝛt
ſoit arraign fuiſt murdꝛes ou
agaite aſſaute, ou malice pur
enquergent les iuſtic̃ per bon
del viſne ou le moꝛte fuiſt occis
murdꝛe, ou occis per agait, aſſaut,
malice pourpence, et ſils troient
fuiſt murdꝛe ou occis par agait, aſſaut
ou malice pourpence, ſoit la chẽ
alowe, & ſoite faite auter ſelon
que la leye demaunde. Anno. 8. R. 2.
tuk. 2. capitulo. 1. All this is enacted
be bee kepte by. Ann. 16. R. 2. ca. 6.
it was further enacted i an. 15. R. 2.
ca. 1. that his nãe ꝺ̄ ſueth foꝛ ſuch a
tre ſhould be indoꝛſed by the chancel
lein, oꝛ vnder chãberlein and ꝺ̄ no
chartre ſhoulde be ſealed by the chan
cellour without a warrant fro the ꝑ
uy ſeale. And ꝺ̄ he that ſueth foꝛ ſuch
chẽe ſhould foꝛfait as there appeareth
But all this part of this act concer
the doing and ſuing and ſealing of
chartre is repelled by. 16. R. 2. cap. 6.
24 ¶An. 21. R. 2. cap. 13. the king by
lement, gaue a pardon foꝛ many thi
ges but this parlemit was repelled by
1. H. 4. ca. 15.
25 ¶An. 1. H. 4. ca. 2. it was enacted
none that came in aide of king ꝺ̄
4. againſt king. R. the ſeconde ſhoul
be moleſted.
26 ¶An. 1. H. 4. ca. 20. the king by pa
lement pardoned diuers things.
27 ¶An. 21. R. 2. ca. 15. the king by pa
lement gaue a ꝑdõ of diũs offices
after. an. 2. H. 4. cap. 13. it was enacted
euery ꝑſõ might enioy ꝺ̄ benefit of
dõ, notwithſtãding ꝺ̄ the parlemẽt
den. an. 21. R. 2 & al ſtatutes there
were repelled by an. 1. H. 4. ca.
28 ¶Pur ceo que pluſours
& notoicrs larons cydites
felonies murdꝛes, & rapes
payꝛ & ſur ycelles aumbim
iuſtices noſtre ſeignpoure le
deuant le roye meſme

of general pardon (which the king had graunted to al hiz subiectes) shoulde be allowed without writ of allowaunce.

36 ¶It appeareth in the abridgemēte that H.8. An.7.cap.8. and Anno.8.H.8. statuk per se, gaue pardons, but I can not finde any of these two statutes in any printed boke of statutes.

37 ¶An.21.H.8.ca.1. the kyng by parlement gaue a general pardone withe many exceptions.

38 ¶An.22.H.8.ca.15. the king by parlement gaue a generall pardone to the clergy (with manye exceptions & dyūs persons there excepted) in consideraciō of a subsidy grāted to him by ẏ clergy.

39 ¶An.22.H.8.cap.16. the kinge bye parlement gaue a pardone to the tem- Temporalitis
poralty of all offences of præmunire. pmunire

40 ¶An.23.H.8.ca.19. the king bye ẏ lement gaue a generall pardon wythe many exceptions.

41 ¶An.26.H.8.ca.18. the king bye ẏ lement gaue a general pardone withe many exceptions.

42 ¶An.32.H.8.ca.49. the kinge bye parlement gaue a general pardō with many exceptions.

43 ¶An.33.H.8.ca.21. a pardon by parlement was made to them that spake: or did any thing against Quene Kate- Quene kat
rine Hawarde. herin

44 ¶An.35.H.8.ca.18. the king by parlement gaue a general pardone withe many exceptions.

45 ¶An.1.E.6.ca.15. the king by parlement gaue a general pardone withe manye exceptions.

46 ¶An.2.E.6.ca.39 the king by parlement gaue a general pardon wythe many exceptions.

47 ¶An.3.E.6.ca.24. the kinge bye parlemēt gaue a general pardon with manye exceptions.

48 ¶An.7.E.6.ca.14. ẏ kinge by plemt gaue a general pdon with many exceptiōs. And the like graunted.5.Eliz.

The ablu racion. 4.
Appareil. 5.
Commission. 4.
Crowne. 4.
Estretes. 2.
Exigent. 1.
Forfayture. 6
Forest. 14. 22.
Fraunchises. 20.
Irelande. 6.
Patrimony. 2.
Penalteries. 11
Portmain. 1.
Poney. 33
Pouision 20. 21.
Repele. 9
Shiriffes. 24.
Taxes. 29.
Treason. 20.

¶ *Periury.*

Examinacion Chancellor

An. 11. H. 7. ca. 25. an acte was mad to endure to the next plemt, for the punishment of periury by examinacion of the chauncelloure treasorer, &c. And after. an. 12. H. 7. ca. 2. the act was continued to the next parlement, and than it expired. Be it ther fore enacted &c. that al & euery such person & psons which at any time after ye r. day of Aprill next comming shall vn lawfully & corruptly procure anye witnes or witnesses by letters, rewardes promisses or by any other sinister and vnlawfeal labour or meanes whatsoeuer to cõmit any wilful & corrupt periury in any matter or cause whatsoeũ nowe depending or whiche hereafter shall depend in suits & variaunce, by any writ, action byll, complainte, or information in anywise touching or concerning any landes tenementes or hereditaments, or any goodes cattels debtes, or damages in any of the courtz before mencioned. or in any of the Quenes maiesties courtz of record or in any leete viewe of franke pledge, or lawe day, auncient demeane courte hundred court baron or in the court or courtz of the Stannerie in the cõties of Deuon & Cornewall or shal like wise vnlawfully & corruptlye procure or suborne any witnes or witnesses which shal cõ and after the said tenth day of Aprill be sworne to testify in ppetuã rei memoriã, that the euery such offendour or offendours, shal for his hers, or their fayde

Procure. Wittnesse

offence, being therof lawfully
or attainted, lose & forfait
rl. li. And if it happen any such
dour or offendours so being
attainted, as aforesaid not to
goodes or cattals, landes, or
to the valu of. rl. li. that then euery
person so being convict or attainted
any the offences aforesaid, shal
or their offence, suffre imprisonment
by the space one halfe yeare,
baile or mainprise and to stand
the pillorye bye the space of one
houre, in sum market town next
nynge to the place where the
was committed, in open market
or in the markette town it self
the offence was committed. And
no person or personz being so
or attainted, to be from thence
ceaued as a witnesse to bee
sworne in any court of record
any of the Quenes highnes
of Englande, Wales, or the
of the fãe vntil such time as the
ment geuen against the said
persons shalbe reuersed by attaint
otherwise, and that vppon euery
reuersall, the parties grieued,
uer his or their damages, against
euery such person & persons as
cure the said iugemente so reuersed
bee first geuen against them
them, by action or actions to be
pon his or their case or cases,
to the course of the common lawes
this realme. And bee it further
that if any person or persons
said tenth day of Aprill next
eyther by the subornation vnlawfull
procurement, sinister persuasion
meanes of any others or by their
acte, consente or agrement,
corruptlye commit anye manner
full periurye, by his or theire
in any of the courtes before
or being examined for perpetuam

mentioned) shal then euery persone & persones so offending, and being therefore convicted or attainted bye the lawes of this realm, shal for his or their false offence lose and forfaite twentye pounds, and to haue imprisonment by the space of vi. monethes without bayl or mainprise, and the othe of suche person or persons so offending, from thence forth not to be receaued in any court of recorde within this realme of Englād or Wales, or the marches of the same, vntil suche time as the iudgement geuen against the said person or persons shalbe reuersed bye attainte or otherwise. And yppō euery such reuersal the parties greued to recouer his or theire damages against al and euerye suche person and persons as did procure the false iudgement so reuersed, to be genē against them or any of them by accion of debte vppon his or there case or cases, according to the course of the comon lawes of this realm. And if it happen the saide offender or offendoures after offending, not to haue any goods or catalles to the value of twentie pounds that he or theye to be set on the pillory in some market place wythin the shire citie, or Borough, where ẏ offence shalbee committed bye the maior or his ministers, if it shall fortune to be without any Citie or towne corporate. And it happen to be wythin the Citye or towne corporate then by the head officer or officers of such citie or towne corporate or bye hys or their ministers and there to haue both his eares nayled, and from thencefoorth to be discredited and disabled for euer to be sworne in any of the courtes of record aforesaide, vntil such time as the iudgement shalbe reuersed, and therevpon to recouer his damages in man and fourm before mencioned. The moitie of al suche summes of money goodes and catalles to bee forfayted in manner and fourm aforesaid to bee to the Queene oure Soueraign Ladye, her heires, and successoures, & thother moytie to such persone or persones as shalbee greeued hyndred or molested, bye reason of anye of the offence or offences before mēcioned, that will sue for the same by action of debte byll, plaint, informacion or otherwise, in any of the Quenes Maiesties courts of Recorde, in the whiche no wager of laiwe essoygne protection, or iniunction, to be alowed.

And be it also enacted by the authoritie aforsaide, that aswel the Iudge & Juges of euery suche of ẏ said Courtes where anye suche suite is or shalbe and whereuppon anye suche periury is or shall happen to bee committed as also the iustices of Assises and gaole deliuerye in theire seuerall cyrcuits and the Iustices of the peace in euerye Countye wytheinne thys Realme or in Wales, at their quarter Sessions bothe wytheinne the libertie and without: shall haue full power and authoritye bye vertue hereof, to enquire of all and euerye the defaultes and offences perpetrated, committed or don, contrarye to thys acte, bye inquisition, presenteuente, bylle, or informacion before them exhybited, or otherwise, laiwefullye to heare and determyne the same, and thereuppon to geue iudgemente, awarde, processe, and execucion of the same, accordinge to the course of the laiwes of thys Realme. Iust. o f all. Iust. of p.

And bee it further enacted bye the authoritye aforesayde, that the iustyces of Assyse, of euerye cyrcuyte wytheinne thys Realme and elswhere wytheinne the Quenes dominions, shall in euerye countye wythin theire circuites, two tymes in the yeare, that is to saye, in tyme of theire sittinges, make open proclamacion Iust. of all,

mation of this statute, or of the reste-
reth ereof to thintent no persone or per-
sons shalbe ignorãt or misrogniſaunte
of the penalties herein conteyned.
Prouided also that this acte nor anye
thinge therein conteyned shal noter-
Ecclesiastical tende to any spirituall or ecclesiasticall
court or courtes within this Realme
of England or Wales, or the marches
of the same; but that al and euery suche
offendoure or offendours as shal offend
in fourme aforesaide, shal and may be
punished by suche vsuall and ordinary
lawes as heretofore hath ben and yet
is vsed and frequented in the sayde Ec
clesiasticall courtes. Anye thynge in
this presente acte, conteyned to the cõ-
trarye in anywise notwithstandinge
Prouided also, and be it further enac-
ted by thauthoritie aforesaid, that if a-
ny persone or psons, vpon whom anye
Proces. pces out of any of the courts of recorde
within this realme or Wales, shalbe
serued, to testify or depose, concerning
any cause or matter depending in any
of the same courtes, and hauing tẽdred
vnto him or them accordinge to hys or
theire countenaunce or callinge, suche
reasonable summes of money for hys
or theire costes and charges, as hauing
regarde to the distaunce of the places
is necessary to be alowed by ỳ behalfe,
Appere. do not appeare according to the tenor
of the sayde proces hauing not a lawe
ful & reasonable let or impediminte to
the contrary that then the partye ma-
Fol. king defaulte to lose and forfait to eue-
ry suche offence .x. li. and to yelde suche
further recompence to the partye gre-
ued, as by the discretiõ of the Judge of
the court out of the whiche the said pro
ces shalbee awarded, according to the
losse and hinderaunce that the partye
whiche procured the sayde proces shall
sustayne bye reason of the non appea-
raunce of the sayde witnes or wytnes-
ses, the sayde seuerall summes to bee
recouered bye the partie [illegible]
gainſt the offendour or [illegible]
action of debt, byl, plaint or [illegible]
in any of the Quenes [illegible]
of Recorde, in which no wager of [illegible]
esloigne or protection to be [illegible]
Prouided alwaies ỳ this act or [illegible]
thinge therin conteined, shal not [illegible]
in anywise to restraine the [illegible]
auctoritie geuen by acte of [illegible]
made in the time of Kinge Henry [illegible]
vij. to the lord Chauncelour of [illegible]
land, & others of the kings counsel [illegible]
the time being, to examine & [illegible]
otes, routes, heynous periuries, [illegible]
ther offences & misdemeanings [illegible]
lord Chauncellour & other [illegible]
making of ỳ said act, haue most [illegible]
ly vsed to heare & determin such [illegible]
in the courte at westminster [illegible]
called the Starre chãber, nor to [illegible]
ne the power or auctoritie of [illegible]
Presidẽt and counsel of the [illegible]
of Wales, or of the Lord Presi[illegible]
counsel in the North, nor of any [illegible]
Judge hauinge absolute power to [illegible]
nish periury before the making of [illegible]
estatute: But that they and [illegible]
them shal and may procede in the [illegible]
nishment of al offences heretofore [illegible]
nishable, in such wise as they [illegible]
haue don and vsed to do before [illegible]
king of this act to all purposes, [illegible]
they set not vppon the offender [illegible]
ders lesse punisherment then is [illegible]
ned in this acte. This act to con[illegible]
vnto the end of the nexte parli[illegible]
An. 5. Eliz. cap. 9.

De Attaint in al. Paintenge

¶ Pernour of profits.

De Feoffements. Illegit. [illegible]
Fines. 6. 8. Wast. 9.
Mortmain. 8. 9.

¶ Person, vicar and parsone

Persons vicars, & gardeins of ye cha-
pell, masters, gardeins, & cha-
plein, of ye chaunteries ppetu-
all of other late brieues de verū, des
annuel tenements, rents & possessions
appertenans or dues perpetuelint en al-
mayn as vicaries chapels ou chāteriez
appendant grāds brieues en lour cas,
and other same personz dez esglisez ou
parroches. An. 14. E. 3. ca. 17.

Residents in al. Residens. 1.
Persons stand in al. Royllon. 1.
Purchasores. 1. Monasteries.
Purchases. 9. 11. 13.
Purchasement in al. Mortuaries. 1.
Purchasion. 1. Quod permittat. 1.
Pursuing forum in all. Rome. 4.
Purse. 21. Tythes. 7.

¶ Pytiem. Esthetours. 15.
Pyte of the Rebellion. 3.
Pyth. 4.

¶ Pewterers.

No person nor persones vsinge
the saide crafte of pewterers &
braseers, from henceforth shall
sell or chaunge anye pewter or
latten ware nor olde at any place or pla
within this your realme, but onely
upon fayres or markets, or in theyr
dwelling houses, but if they bee
sold by the saide biers of such ware,
paine of forfaiture to our soueraine
lord for every such defaut. x. li.
And it maye bee. &c. that no person
or persons of what condition or degre
soeuer they bee, from henceforthe
in the sayde cities of London and
out of the same, either cast or worke
any vessel or brasse at any place
within this your realme, but
of as good fine mettall as is the
pewter and brasse cast and wrought at
the perfit goodnes of the same with
the assay of London & by the statutes
of the same vse to be, vpon paine of for
feiture of all such pewter and brasse so

cast and wrought, or worse pewter and
brasse then ought to be wrought in the
same cities. The one half of every such
forfaiture to be to the vse of your high-
nes, & thother halfe to the vse of the fyn-
ders therof. Prouided alway, that this
forfaiture in no wise stretch ne extende
to brasse or pewter being in the posses-
sion of any person other then the wor-
kers of the same, or suche as haue the
same to sell, or beinge of the craftes or
misteries. Also that it maye. &c. that no
maner of person or persons of what de-
gree or condition soeuer he or they bee,
from henceforth make no hollow ware
of pewter, that is to say, salts and pots
that are made of pewter called lay met
tal but that it may be after the assise of
pewter lay mettal wrought within the
city of London. And that the makers of
such warez shal marke the same warez
with seuerall marks of their owne to ye
entent that the makers of suche wares
shal auowe the same wares by them as
is aboue said to be wrought. And that
all & euery such wares not sufficiently
made and wrought and not marked in
forme aboue said found in the possessiō
of the same maker or seller to be forfai-
ted. And if the same ware be solde the
saide maker to forfaite the value of the
same ware so vnlawfully wrought &
solde, the one halfe of the said wares or
the value therof to be to the vse of your
highnes, & thother halfe to be to the vse
of the finder or finders or serchers ther
of. Also that it may. &c. that if any persō
or persons hereafter vsing byinge and
selling of pewter or brasse that hereaf-
ter occupy any deceiuable or false bea-
mes or weightes of the said wares ye e-
uery such person or persons vsing or occupi-
ing such vntrue beames
or weights to forfaite. xx. s. thone halfe
to the king & thother halfe to the party
that therfore shal sue by accion of det.
And that in the said accion no plee

Walker.

Hollow.

Assise.

Marke

Fort.

Beames

Fort.

nor elloigne shall be allowed. And also
ỳ said pty so offending shal forfaite hys
beame to him that shall sease it, and if
the said offender or offenders be not suf
ficient to pay the said summe or sumes
by them so forfaited, that then it shal be
lawful to the maires, bailifes, or other
hed officer of such place or places wher
any such offendours shall be founde, to
Stockes put thē in the stockes & them so to kepe
til the nert market day nexte ensuinge.
And in the market place to put thē on
Pillory. the pillory al the market time. And fur
thermore that it be lawful by the sayde
Wardens. auctority that the master and wardenz
of the said craft of pewterers wythin e-
uery city, and borough, of this realme
Officers, wher such wardens are, and where no
no such wardens are, the head officers
or gouernors of ỳ same city or borough
to appoint certain persons most expert
Serch. in knowledge of ỳ same to make serch
within ỳ saide cities or boroughs wher
Iust. of p. they dwell. And ouer this the Iustices
of peace within euery shire at the gene
rall sessions holden at Michelmas shal
assigne and appoint two certaine per-
sons hauing experience to make search
in the premisses in euerye parte of that
shire as wel within the frāchise as with
Serchers, out sauing in cities or boroughes wher
searchers be appointed by the heads or
Unlawfull gouernours of the same, and that of al
such vnlawful pewter or brasse, as the
said serchers shal find thone half to the
vse of your grace & the other half to the
saide sercher and that in the default of
the saide masters and wardeyns of the
occupacions not searching in forme as
is aforesaid and wherby that any suche
vnlawfull mettal is cast or made or vn
lawful weightz vsed. That then it shal
be lawful to any person or persons ha
Knowledge uing sufficiente cunninge and knowle-
ledge in the saide occupacions by ouer-
sight of the maires bailifs and head offi
cers of the said cities and boroughes to
search al the said places & to put the
auctority and act in execucion
aforesaid. Prouided allwai that this
sent act continue & endure vnto the
parlement and no lenger. An. 19 H.
cap. 6. This act is made perpetual by
An. 4. H. 8. ca. 7.

2 ¶ The said act (s. an. 19 H. 7. ca.
fore. 13.) may endure for euer. And
that be it &c. that if any person
uable mettall or workemanship of
or pewter be foūden eyther in pla
chargers, dishes, sauces, patt
trenchers, basons, flagōs, bottels
saltsellers, goblets, spones, cruse
candelsticks, or any other such
of tinne or pewt, whatsoeuer it be
made or wrought, within this r
or without and brought to be sold
in the same realme, that then it
lawful to the maire of the city of
and the master and wardens of
of pewterers (of the said citie
being) & their deputies, to haue
the same within the citye of
the suburbes of the same. And
all other cities, boroughes, & t
where any wardens be or shall
maires, bailifes, or head officers
dens to haue lyke auctority. And
no wardens bee, then the head
or gouernoures of the same cities
roughs & townes to appoint cert
sons most expert and cunning in
ledge of the same to make serch
the said cities, boroughes, and to
where they dwel. And if any such
wares wrought of tinne & pe
is aforesaid, be found defective,
in the possession of the seller, th
the same person or persōs that
any such new wares of pewter
shal forfait ỳ same wares thone
the vse of our soueraigne lord
and thother half to the serchers
ders of the same. Prouided al
this act cōcerning the forfaiture

hurtfull nor hurtfull to any person
y persons hauing graunt of our sou-
ayne lorde the kynge, or of any of his
ble progenitoures by his letters pa-
tentes of suche forfaiture, but that they
and every of them shal haue and enioy
y same according to their former grā-
tes and liberties. Anno. 4. Henrici. 8.
cap. 7.

¶ That no person nor persons here-
after at any time nowe inhabitinge, or
which hereafter shall inhabite wythin
this realme, shal bie or other wise take
by exchange for other wares anye ma-
ner wares made, or hereafter to be made
out of this realme of tin or mixte with
same as platters, dishes, sawcers, pots
lacing cuers, flagons, goblets, saltes
basselers, spones, or any other thinge
made of tin or pewk, as aforesaid, what
soeuer it be, vpon paine of forfaiture of
the same ware in whose handis soeuer
it may be found or taken, and also law
full money curraunt in this realme, to
the value therof thone half of y same
forfaiture to be to the vse of the kings
highnesse, and the other half to be to the
vse of the tynners of the same. And fur-
thermore be it ꝛc. that it shal be lawful
to the maister and wardeins of the said
Craft of Pewterers as well wyth-
in the Cytye of London, as wythin
any other citie, borroughe and towne
within this realme, where suche wardeyns
be, and where no suche wardens be, to
the head officer or gouernour, hed offi-
cers or gouernoures of the same citye,
borroughe or towne for the time beinge
to appoynt diuers persons most expert
in knowledge of y same, to make serch
from tyme to tyme, ꝛ to take into their handes
and possessions al such wares as here-
after shall be broughte contrary to the
true entent ꝛ effect of this present acte,
in whose soeuer hands or possessions a
ny such shalbe founde. And also be it ꝛc
that no person or persons occupyeng
the said craft or occupaciō of pewterers
wythin this realme, shall set on worke
or retain in his or their seruice any pson
or psons to be his or their apprentice or
iourneyman being stranger borne out
of this realme, vpon pain to forfait for
euery such apprentice and iourneyman
x.li. sterlinge. And y no stranger borne
out of this realme shal occupy exercyse
or vse from the feast of Pentecost nexte
cōming, the said craft of pewterers ne
worke any maner of vessel or other ware
aforesaid to be made of tinne or pewter
within any place or places of this reliti
vpon pain of forfaiture of x.li. sterling.
And also vpon paine of forfaitur of the
same pewter or tinne so wrought, in
whose hands soeuer it shal be found or
taken. And also be it ꝛc. that no persōs
being borne within this realme, occu-
pying or exercising y said craft of pe-
terers, shall at anye time hereafter re-
sort into any straunge regions ꝛ coun-
tries ther to vse, teach, or exercyse y said
craft of pewterers, vpon peine to lose
the priuilege and benefite of an englith
man. And if in case any of the kynges
subiectes at this present time being dwel
ling in any strange cuntrey or regiō, ꝛ
other occupieng the saide craft of pew-
terers, do not repaire into this realme
within thre moneths next after request
and warninge to him to bee geuen by
writing sealed with the common seale
of the wardens of the said craft within
the said city of London and here in this
relme continually frō hencefoorth dwel
and inhabite, that then and from thens
forthe he shall be reputed and taken as
none Englyshman, but shal stand and
be from thencefoorth oute of the kynges
protection. And for as much as sundrye
euyll disposed personnes whiche com-
monly bene called haukers, by autho
ritye of the kynges, letters pattentes
or Placarde, doe not not onelye goe
abonte from place to place lyck-

Apprentice
Iouneman
Straunger

Fork.

Out of Engld.

Fork.

no Englishman

Protection.

Hawkers,

in this realme, vsing byeng and selling of bzalle and pewter, & by colour & pze-
Licences tence of the same licences or placardes vse vnlawful and deceiuable weights and beames, but also do vse to sel both bzalle & pewter, which is not good nor truly nor lawfully mart nor wrought, to the greate decette of the kinges true liege people contrary to the forme and effect of the saide good acte and statute made in the said.xiij.yere of the kynges most noble raigne (s.ca.7.before.2.) Be
Licences Placard it therfore.&c.that al suche licences and placardes heretofore had made or grā-ted to any suche person or persons con-trary to the true meaninge forme and effect of this statute, shalbe from hence
Moyde forth by auctority of this present parle-ment clerely voide and of none effecte. And wheras in the said act of plement concernynge the crafte of Pewterers and bzasiers, made in the said.xiij.yeare (s.ca.7.before 2.) for diuers causes and consideracions in the same acte contey-ned, amongst other thinges it is expzes-sed, that no person or persons vsing the saide crafte of pewterers or bzasiers,
Sell Eschange, should from thencefozth sel or chaunge any pewter or bzalle, newe or olde at anye place or places', within this re-
Markets, alme, but only in open fairs & markets or in their owne dwellinge houses, but if they were desired by the biers of such
Fozf. wares vpon pain of fozfaiture for ene-ry such defaut.r.li. Fozasmuch as the same fozfature is to the onely vse of the kinges highnes, and that any partye serching or finding the same, is not en-tituled to haue any benefite thereby, it hath not ben knowen, that any person or persons haue taken any peine to en-search or make any inquiry thereof, by reason wherof diuers and many euyll disposed persons, vsing bieng & selling both of of bzalle & pewter & not regar-ding the said good act, neither the saide penalty, daily go about from village to village, towne to towne, [illegible] to house, to sell such pewter and [illegible] which is not good, and also [illegible] ble weightes & beames as they [illegible] fore the making of the saide act, to the great hurt and decrit of the kinges true liege people and subiects. [illegible] ft.&c. that as wel the moitye of the [illegible] fozfaiture of.r.li. limitted in the said [illegible] tute, made in the said fourth yere (s.ca. 7. before 2.) as also the moitye of al other fozfaitures before expzessed, & euery of them be & shalbe to the vse of the kynge highnes his heires and successors, & the other moitye of the same fozfaitures, and euery of them to the vse of him or them that shal sease, finde or pzesent the fozfaitures or any of them, or that shal sue for the same.&c. wherein the defe-daunt shall in no wise bee admitted to wage his laive &c. shall be also voide.

This act to endure to ỳ last day of the next parlement. An.25.H.8.ca.9. This act is cōtinued. An.28.H.8.cap.9. [illegible] 31.H.8.ca. And after.an.33.H8.ca.7 made perpetual as here folowing peareth.

4 That all and euery of the [illegible] actes & statut (s.an.4.H.8.ca.7.before) [illegible] an.25.H.8.ca.9.before.3.) and all & euery article sentence and clause comprised in the same, may from thencefozth stand and abide in as full strength and effect for euermoze frō thencefozth to endure acco;dinge to the purpoze tenour & effect of the same act & actes, as though the said artycles sentences and clauses were specyally lymitted recyted & declared in thys pzesente acte. And that no personne ne personnes from hence-forthe buy or take by exchaunge or otherwise take into or within this re-alme to thentent to sel any such ware or wares aboue rehersed, made or to be made out of this realme, vpon pain of like fozfaitures & penalties, as are ex-pressed in the said several [illegible]

& other penalties and forfaitures to
the same expressed. And that
euery person & persons not admitted
by examynacion after the tenour of this
act & of suche pounage be employed shall
haue halfe therof to the vse of our soueraigne
lorde the kinge, and the other halfe ther
of to anye person that will sue for it by
accion of debt, in which no wager of law
nor no protection shall be allowed. And pro-
uyded alwaies, that no person out of the saide
citie & precinct of the liberties of the same,
except he haue ben (as is aforesaid) ap-
proued in the same take vpon him to ex-
ercise and occupy as a phisicion or sur-
geon in any diocels within this realme
but if he be firste examyned and approu-
ued by the bishoppe of the same diocese
or the bishoppe out of the same diocese by
his vicar generall, eyther of the calling
to them such expert persons in the said
faculties, as their discrecion shall thinke
conuenient, and graunte their letters
testimoniall vnder their seale to hym
that they shall so approue vpon lyke
paine to them that occupye contrary to
this act (as is aboue saide) to be leuied &
employed after the forme before expres-
sed. Prouided alwaye that this act nor a-
nye thinge therein conteyned, be preiu-
diciall to the Vniuersities of Oxforde
& Cambridge, or eyther of them, or to
priuileges graūted to the same. 1 H. 8. ca. 11

Approued.
Exercise.
Bishop.
Vicar.
Fees.
Vniuersities.

2 ¶ From henceforth poore saide supplī
ants (as the wardeins and felowship of
surgeons in London) be discharged and
not chargable of constableship, watch
and almaner of office bearing any ar-
moure, and also of all enquestes & iuries
within the citie of London. And also that
this act in al thinge do extende to al bar-
bours surgeons, admitted & approued
to exercise the said misterye of surgeons
according to the fourme of the statute
late prouyded in that behalf, so that they
exceede not be at one time, aboue the nū-
ber of iiij. persons. An. 32. H. 8. ca. 42.

Constables.
watcher.
Iurors.
London.
Barbours.

3 In their most humble wise sheweth

AAa. iij. vnto

Phisicion and surgeons.

NO person within the citie of Lō
don, nor within seuen miles of
the same, take vpon him to ex-
ercise and occupy as a phisicion
except he be firste examined,
approued and admytted by the bysshop
of London, or by the deane of Poules,
for the time being calling to him or the
two doctors of phisike, & for surgery &
other persons in that faculty, and
after examinacion such as they
shall thinke conuenient, and after hard
of them that haue ben so ap-
proued, vpon the peine of forfaiture for

Letts patits

Incorporate

Phisicke

President.

The like pa-tents

Phisicke

H Enricus dei gratia, rex Anglie & Francie & dominus Hibernie omnibus ad quos presentes littere peruenerint salutem. Cum regii officii existat inuigilare, ubi reipublice ditionisq; nre hominū felicitati omni ratione consulere. Id autem uel in primis fore, si inprobozū conatibus tempestiue occurramus, apprime necessarium duximus, inprobozum quoq; hominum qui medicinā magis an artis sue causa quā utilitas bene conscientie secuta profitebuntur, unde rudi & credule plebi plurima incommoda oriuntur, audaciā reprimere itaq; partim bene institutorum ciuitatum in Italia, & aliis multis na-

[illegible]

2 Phisicions & Surgeons

[illegible] by, Thoine Linacre, Frenche [illegible] Halse well, Johannis Francisci [illegible] berty Parley, medicorum [illegible] [illegible] Tiberim, sacro sancte [illegible] sue presbiteri Cardinalis [illegible] Archiepiscopi et regni nri Angl[illegible] [illegible] cellarii charissimi, Pacius [illegible] collegium perpetuum dictorum [illegible] nium virorum qui medicinam [illegible] [illegible] nostri Londini & subur[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [

Inquest,

Discharged

London.

Corporacion.

Twystall.

Discharged.
watche.
Officers.
Lloyde,
Medicines
Elect. iiii.
Othe.
Entre.
Perusers.
Searche.

Defective.

Warden.

Burned, Destroyed

Refuse.

Fol.

iiii. Elect:

Refuse.

Fol.

Surgeons.

Land,

Benefit &
Priuilege,

to

Occupie.

Exempt.
Armous.
watches
Inquestes.
Serchs.

Ordinances

4. Persons.

Anotamies.

Incision.

Manings.

...ccupie. ...ke occupie surgery, after the fourme of ...making of this acte, ...
...the statute in that case ordeined & pun- ...Almaynes, they ...
...ment, shalbe exempte for bearinge of ar- ...doubt, to haue ...
...mure, nor to be putte in anye watches or ...thynge in this ...
...inquestes. And that they & theire ser- ...course hereof in any wise ...
...uauntes shall haue & serch euerye ...ding. And for as much as such ...
...nishment and correction as well of the ...ding & misdemeanor of suche ...
...men as of the bad, for suche offences as ...often times medle & occupie ...
...they or anye of them shall commit or do a- ...cures & houres suche ...
...gainst the good order of this their ordi- ...sons as here entereth in the ...
...nances. And furthermore this courte, ...greate pooches, & such other ...
...mindeth and entendeth, that the fellow- ...infirmities, do vse or exercise ...
...shippe and companye of barbours of ...as washing or shaving, & other ...
...London, hath bene vsed and accusto- ...thereunto belonging, which is very ...
...med, according to good & politike re- ...rilous for infectinge the kinges ...
...gimen & ordinances by them made and ...people resorting to their shoppes ...
...approued by the lorde Chauncellour ...houses, therebying suche ...
...or the lorde Treasorer or chiefe iustices of ...Wherefore it is now enacted ...
...eyther bench, or any three of them after ...ned and prouided by the ...
...the fourme of the statute in the case or- ...saide, that no maner of person ...
...deined and prouided. And further be ...the citie of London, ...
...it enacted, that the saide maisters or gouer- ...same, and occupye ...
...nours of the fraternitie and communal- ...citie of London, after ...
...tie of Barbours and Surgeons of ...tuitie of one yeare ...
...London, & their successours, frome hence- ...vsing any barbarie or shaving ...
...forth euer after their said diuersities at their ...hereafter shal vse any barbarie or ...
...free libertie & pleasure shall and maye ...uing within the ...
...haue and take without contradiction ...suburbes, or one myle ...
...foure men condempned & adiudged and ...citie of London, but ...
...put to death for felony by the due order ...ty for them is his or their ...
...of the kinges iustices of this realme, for a- ...or occupie any surgery, letting of ...
...notamies, without anye further sute or ...or anye other thynge belonging ...
...labour to be made to the kinges highe- ...surgerye, or anye of ...
...nes his heires or successours for the ...errepte. And further, ...
...same. And to make incision of the same ...neuer shall suffer that ...
...he goe hoolesome, either vse to order the ...or vse the science ...
...same after their said diuersities at their ...of surgerye, vnles ...
...discretions for their further better know- ...aforesaide as longe as ...
...leginge in the visitacion, insight, learning and ...be the sayde maisters ...
...experience in the said science or faculti- ...surgerye, shall in ...
...of surgerie, hauing vnto all such their ...neuer receiue ...
...heires & successours, all such right title ...heire or their ...
...interest, which they or anye of them ...standing, vnto ...
...in the said fraternitie haue or ought ...or their ...
...to haue in any wise, with all & singuler ...persones & ...
...other appurtenances, belonging vnto the ...being, as well ...
...said fraternitie of barbours & surgeons ...aliens, as ...
...or anye of them, at anye time afore the ...Citie of London, ...
...

of, and one mile compasse of the same
cite of London before ỳ feast of s. Mi-
chael tharchangel next cõminge, shall
have an open signe on the strete syde,
where they shal fortune to dwel, that
al the kinges liege people there passig
by may know at all times whether to
resort for their remedies in time of ne
cessitie. And further bee it &c. that no
maner of person after ỳ said feast of s.
Michael tharchangell next commynge
presume to kepe any shoppe of barba-
rye or shaving wỏin the cite of Londõ,
except he be a free manne of the same
occupation and company. And fur-
thermore at such times heretofore ac-
customed there shalbee chosen by the
same company four maisters or gouer
nors of the same corporacion or com-
pany of ỳ which iiij. two of them shall
be expert in surgery, & thother two in
barbarie, which iiij. maisters & cũy of
them shal have full power & auctority
from time to time, during their said of
fice, to have the ouersight, serch punish
ment & correction of al such defaultes &
inconveniencez as shalbe found amõg
ỳ said company vsing barbarie or sur-
gerie, as wel of freemen as forreins a-
liens & straungers within the Cittie of
London and the circuit aforesaid, after
their said discrecions. And if any persõ
or psons vsing any barbarie or surge-
rie at any time hereafter, offend in any
of their articles aforesaid, then for cũy
tyme ỳ said psons so offending shall
lose, forfeit & paye. x.li. the one moitye
therof to ỳ king our soueraigne lord &
ỳ other moitie to any psõ ỳ wil or shal
sue therefore by accion of det, bil, plaint
or information in any ỳ kinges courtz
wherein no wager of law essoin, or pro-
tection shal be admitted or allowed in
ỳ same. Provided ỳ the said barbours
& surgeons & cũy of them, shal bear and
pay lot & scot & such other charges as
they and their predecessors have beene
accustomed to paye within the said ci-
tie of London, This acte or anye
thing therein cõtained to the contrarie
hereof in anye wise notwỏstandinge.
Prouided alway & be it &c. that it shal-
be leful to any of the kinges subiectes,
not being barbour or surgeõ, to retain Retayne.
haue and kepe in his house, as his ser-
uant any person beeinge a barbour or
surgeon, which shal and maye vse and
exercise those actes and faculties of bar
berie and surgerie or either of them in
his maisters house, or els wher by his
maisters licence or commaundement
any thinge in this acte aboue written
to the contrarie beinge notwithstan-
ding. An. 32. H. 8. ca. 2.

6 ¶ At all times from henceforthe it
shalbe leful to euery pson being ỳ kigz
subiect, hauing knowlege & experience Experience
of the nature of herbes, rootes and wa
ters, or of the operacion of the same, by
speculacion or practice wỏin anye parte
of the realme of England, or wỏin any
other ỳ kinges dominions, to practice,
vse and minister in & to any outward Outewards
sore vncom wond, apostemacions, out sore.
ward swelling or disease, any herb or
herbes ointment bathes, pultes, & em-
plasters, according to their conning, ex
perience & knowlege in any of the de- Disease
seases, sores & maladies beforesaide, &
al other like to the same or drinkes for
ỳ stone stranguri or agues, wout sute,
veracion, trouble, penaltie, or losse of
their goods, ỳ forsaid statute in ỳ fore
said iij. yere of ỳ kinges most gracious
reigne, or any other acte, or dinaunce or
statut to the contrarie hereof hertofore
made in any wise notwỏstanding. An.
34. H. 8. ca. 8.

7 ¶ The said statut or acte of plamẽt
(*3 H. 5. ca. 5 before. 3.*) wỏ euery article,
& clause therin conteined shal frõ hẽce-
forth stãd, & continu stil, in ful strẽgth
force, and effect. Any acte, statut, lawe
custome or any other thing, made had
or

or vsed to the contrary in any wise not withstanding. Be it &c. ỹ whensoeuer the p̄sident of the colledge, or commonaltie of the facultie of phisike of London, for the tyme being, or suche as the said p̄sident & colledge shal yerely according to the tenour and meaning of the said act, auctorise to serch, examine, correct, and punishe all offenders & transgressors in the saide facultie, within ỹ same citie & p̄cinct, in ỹ said act exp̄ressed shal send or cōmit any suche offender or offenders, for his or their offeces or disobedience contrarye to any article or clause, conteined in the saide grant or acte, to any warde, gaole, or p̄ison, within the same citie and p̄cinct (the Towey of London except) that then from time to tyme the wardeine, gaylour or keeper, wardeins, gaylours, or keepers of the wardes gailes, and p̄ison, within the Citie or p̄cinct afore saide, exc̄epte before excepted, shall receyue into his or theire p̄isons all and euery such persone and p̄sons, so offending as shalbe so sent, or commited to him or them, as is afore said, and there shal safely kepe the person or persones so committed in any of theire p̄isons, at the proper costes & charges of ỹ said person or persons, so committed, wtout baile or mainp̄rise, vntill such time as such offender or offenders, or disobedients be discharged of the said imp̄risōment by the said p̄sident & such p̄sōs as by the said colledge shalbee therunto auctorised, vpon paine that all and euery such wardein, gailour, or keper, doing the contrary, shal lose & forfeit ỹ double of such fines & amerciament as such offender & offenders, or disobedientes, shalbe assessed to pay, by such as the said p̄sident & colledge, shall authorise, as afore said, so ỹ the same fine and amerciament, be not at anye one tyme above the summe of twentye li. The moitie therof, to bee employed to the vse of our soueraigne Lady [illegible] her heires, and succes[illegible] tie vnto the saide p̄sident & [illegible] All which forfeitures to bee recouered by accion &c. against any such warden gailour or keper so offending. In which suit no &c. And be it &c. for ỹ better execucion of the serche, & view of potecary wares drugges & compostion, according to the tenour of a statute made in the two and thirty yere of the reigne of the said late king Henry the eight, that it shalbe lawful for the wardens of Grocers, or one of them, to goe with said phisicions in their view, & search that if the said wardein or wardens do refuse, or delay, his or their entring therunto forthwith, and immediatly when the saide p̄sident or [illegible] colledge elect, as is afore said do call vpon him or them, that then the [illegible] phisicions, may and shall execute the serche and vie we, and the due punishment of the poticaries for anye their euill, and faultie stuffe, according to statute last before mencioned without thassistance of any of the said wardens Any clause in the aforenamed statute to the contrarie hereof not withstanding. And euery such person or persons, that wil, or shal resist such serch, shal forfeit for euery such resistaunce treble penalties The same penaltye to be recouered form afore said, wout any of ỹ [illegible] afore saide to be had i suit therof. Further be it &c. that all Iustices, Maiors, Shirifes, Baillifes, Constables and other ministers and officers, within the citie, and p̄cinctes above written, vpon requeste to them made, shall be ayde and assist the p̄sident of ỹ colledge, and all persones by them from tyme to tyme, auctorised for due execucion of the saide acts or statutes, vpon paine for not geuing such aide helpe, and assistance, as in contempt of the Quenes ma[illegible]

Pzesident.

Serche, Correct

Imprīs.

Gaylour

Receyue

Imprīsm. Charged.

Discharged

Forf.

xx li.

her heires and successours. An.1.R.2. Artificers.1.
ca.9.
he Appeal.5.

¶Pictes of the realme

he Jurisdiction.1. Jewes.4.
Journall.13 Treason.15.23.
Clergy.11.16 Trial in all.

¶Pillory

Pillula siue collectrigium habeat debite fortitudinis ita qđ delinquentes erequi possunt iudicium sine periculo corporum suorum.

Statut de pilloribus &c.

he Artificers.3. Fuel.1.
Fishers.1. Money.52
Excuracion.1. Jewes.4.
Counterfaiting of Periurie.2,
letters.1 Pewterers.1
Dispery.52 Vacabondes.2
Fugre.1. Vsury.4
Fysshallers.12.5. Weightes.5.7.9

¶Pinnes.

An.34.H.8.ca.6.an act was made for pinnes, but it is repeled by.37.H cap.8.

¶Pypouders

he Fayres.4.

¶Pirates

he Triall.4.

¶Piscarie

he Assise.6.

¶Placing of ladies and other high officers.

he Ladies.1.

¶Plaies and games.

An.R.2.ca.6. An.11.H.4.cap 4 Anno.17.Ed.4.cap.3. An.11.H. 7.cap.2.& An.19.H.7.cap.12. bee actes made against vnlawfull gawes, but all those be repealed by.33. H.8.cap.9. by a generall repell of all statutes made against vnlawful gães vt.patet postea

2 ¶Euery man, being ỳ kings subiect, not lame decrepit nor maimed, nor hauing any other lawful or reasonable cause or impediment, being wthin ỳ age of lx. yeres except spirituall men iustices of ỳ one benche & of the other, iustices of the assise, & barons of ỳ Exchekier, shal cõ the feast of Pentecoste next cõming vse & exercise shotinge in long bowes, and also have bowe and arrowes ready cõtinually in his house to vse himselfe & do vse himselfe in shoting. And also ỳ father, gouernours & rulers of such as bee of tender age, doe teach & bring vp thẽ in ỳ knowlege of the same shoting. And ỳ euery manne hauing a man child or men children in his house, shal puide ordeine & haue in his house, for euery man childe, beinge of the age of vij. yeres & aboue, till hee shal cõe to ỳ age of xxiij. yeres, a bow & two shaftes, to induce & learne them & bring them vp in shoting, & shall deliũ al the same bow & arrowz to the same yong men, to vse & occupie. And if the same yong men be seruants, that then their maisters shall abate the money ỳ they shal pay for the same bow and arrowes of their wages. And after all such yong men shal come to the age of xxiij. yeres, euery of them shall prouide & haue a bow & four arrowes cõtinually for him selfe at his proper costes & charges, or els of the gift or pusion of his frinds, and vse and occupy ỳ same in shootinge, as is afore rehersed. And yf the maister suffer anye of his seruauntes, takynge wages, beynge in his houlhoulde, and vnder the age of xxiij. yeres, or ỳ father suffer any of his sonnes, beig in his houlhold, & vnder ỳ age of xxiij. yeres to lack a bowe & two arrowes, contrarie to ỳ fourme of this statute

60. yeares. Exception. Iustices Barons of thexchekier Shoote. Bowes, Gouernours. Teache. Children. 7. yeares. Bowe and.2. shaftes. Abate. xxiij. yeares. Bowe and.4. arrowes. Shoote.

One month

ſtatut by the ſpace of one moneth toge
ther then ẏ maiſter or father in whom
ſuch negligence ſhalbe, ſhal for euery
ſuch default forfaite vi.s.viij.d. And ẏ
Fork. euery ſeruant paſſinge the age of xvij.
yeres, & vnder ẏ age of lx.yeares, & ta-
king wages, whiche can or is able too
ſhote & ſhal lack a bowe & iiij.arrowez
bi ẏ ſpace of one moneth together, ſhal
for euery ſuch default forfeit & loſe vi.
Fork. s.viij.d. Be it &c. ẏ no man vnder the
age of xxiij.yeres ſhal ſhote at ani ſtā-
Wricke. dinge pricke, excepte it bee for a rouer,
iwher at he ſhal change at euery ſhote
Fork. his marke, vpon paine for euerye ſhote
doing the contrarie. iiij.d. And ẏ no o-
ther pſone aboue the ſaide age of xxiiij.
xl.ſcoye. yeares, ſhal ſhote at anye marke of xl.
ſcoye yards or vnder, wᵗ any prick ſhaft
Fork. or flight vnder ẏ peine to forfait for e-
uery ſhote vi.s. viij.d. And ẏ no perſon
Clyth vnder ẏ age of xvij.yeres, except hee or
his father or mother haue landes or te
nements, to the yerely value of xl.li. or
be worth in mouables the ſumme of
xl.markes ſterling, ſhall ſhote in anye
bow of ewe which ſhalbe bought for
him after ẏ feaſt of ẏ purificatiō of our
lady next comminge vnder ẏ paine to
Fork. loſe & forfeit. vi.s. viij.d. And alſo that
But.es. buttes be made on this ſide ẏ feaſt of ſ.
Michael tharchangell next comminge
in euery citie town & places by ẏ inha-
bitants of euery ſuch citie towne and
place, according to the lawe of auncięt
time vſed, And ẏ the inhabitants and
dwellers in euery of them be cōpelled
to make & cōtinue ſuche buttes, vppon
Fork. pain to forfeit for euery three moneth
ſo lacking xx.s. And ẏ the ſaid inhabi-
Exercise tants ſhal exerciſe them ſelfe vᵗ longe
bowes in ſhoting at ẏ ſame, & elſwher
in holy dayes & other tyes conuenient.
And to the entent ẏ euery perſō maye
Bowier haue bowes of reaſonable price, Be it &c.
that euery bowyer, dwellinge out of ẏ
citie & ſuburbes of London, ſhall after

the ſaide feaſt of the purifica-
Ladie next comminge, for
that he maketh of ewe, make
ther bowes meete too ſhoote in,
Elme, Wyche hyll, Aſhe,
wood apte for the ſame,
pein to loſe & forfeit for
ſo lacking. iiij.s. iiij.d. And
er, dwellinge within the ſaide citie
ſuburbes of London, ſhall after the
feaſt of the purificatiō of our ladie
comminge for euery bowe of ewe
he ſhal make ſhal alſo mak
bowes apt for ſhotinge of aſhe
wiche haſel, or other wood meete
ſame, vnder like pein & forfeiture.
bee it &c. that no bowier ſhal ſell
bowe of ewe, for anie perſon
twene the age of vij.yeres, and
res, aboue the price of xij.d. And
ſame bowiers ſhall haue bowes
ewe of al prices from vi.pence
to twelue pence the piece for youth
twene the ſaide ages of vij.years
xiiij.yeares. And likewiſe haue
of ewe for youth betwene ẏ age
yeares and xx.yeares and ſhal ſel
ſame at reaſonable prices. And
ouer that no bowier ſhall ſell
to ſale to anye the kinges ſubiects
nye bowe of ewe of the tare called
aboue the price of iij. ſhillinges
vnder the peine to forfait xx. ſhill
for euerye bowe ſolde to the
aboue the ſaide price of iij. ſhil
iiij.d. as appeareth by a ſtatute
in ẏ xxij.yere of ẏ raigne of kinge
ẏ iiij.cap.4. And ẏ bowſtaues
hereafter to bee brought into
alme, ſhalbe ſold open & not in
nor cloſe, to the intent that byers
them may haue parfite knowledge
ẏ goodnes of thē, & gene ẏ better
for them, if thei be ſo worth.
more be it &c. ẏ fletchers of London
burbz of ẏ ſame, may at their
ſel ſeaſonable tiber to euery fletcher

without failing into any
, as hauinge to anye of their
for so doing & that al ozdi-
other lawes made ozto be
by their wardens ozotherwise
the contrary, shal bee from hence-
frustrate & void. And also
that the bowyers, fletchers,
and arrowhedmakers repa-
ring and resorting vnto the saide citie
& the liberties of the same, and there
making their dwelling, ozabydig not
in any of the said citie, hering nother
bow ozbowe within the said city shal
, by the appointmt of your
most honorable counsaile, the
Lorde Chauncellour of Englãde for
time being, lord Treasorer, ozthe
high seale as one of thẽ, go and
such cities, boroughes and
, as be destitute of suche artifi-
, and there to exercise occupie and
their saide crafte and facul
, for ỹ maintenãce of artillerye and
. And if any suche person to
warning shalbe so geuẽ by ỹ
most honorable cõsell, ỹ lorde
Chancellour, the lorde Treasurer, ozat
the high seale, as is aforesaide
depart vnto other townes ozplaces
the saide realme of England from
the citie of Londõ, the Suburbs,
, Lanes, and places nere the
, vnto ỹ cõpliãce ỹ same, that
so refusinge shal forfaite
euery daie that he shall make his
delaye to this act. xl.s. Be it al-
a straunger borne out of the
obeysaunce, not beinge denye-
nor do to be connected,
, ozexchaunge into any parties
the kinges obeisãces ampe long
, ozwares ozchaffes without
the kinges speciall licẽce, vpõ paine of
of ỹ same wheresoeuer they
to the value therof, with
the kinges power, and vpõ peine of

emprisonmẽte without bayle ozmain- Mainprise.
prise, vnto such time he ozthey so beig Fine.
in warde, haue made a resonable fyne
to the kinge foz his oztheire offences Iust of p.
afoze the iustices of peace ozthree of
thẽ in their sessiõs in the same countye
wher he ozthey shalbe committed to Wardie.
warde, ozfynd sufficiẽt suertye foz the
paimẽt of the same fyne. And that no Straunger.
maner of person, not beig borne with
in the kinges obeisance not made de-
nysen, vse wõn the kinges obeisance Shote.
shoting wt lõg bowes, wont the kings Fork.
licẽce, vpõ pei of forfaiture such bowes
arrowes, and shafts, as they shalbe
foundẽ so shootinge with, and euery of
the kinges subiectes maie haue autho- Iustices.
ritie to take and seise the same foz kin- Steward.
turres to his owne vse. And that iustices
of assise of gaole deliuerye iustices
of peace and ste wardes of fraunchises,
letes and lawdayes, haue power to en-
quire of all the premisses in their sef- Determine.
sions, leetes, and lawdaies, and heare Examine.
and determine the same, and also by
their discreciõ, examine al personnes,
lacking and not hauig bowes, shaftes
and arrowes, accozding to the fourme
afozesaid. Be it ẽ. that no maner of p-
son ozpsons, of what degree, qualitie
ozcõdicion so euer he ozthei bee, from
the feast of the natiuitie of sainte John
Baptist now nert cõminge by hi self, Playinge,
factour deputy, seruãt ozother person house.
ne, shall foz his ozthei gaine lucre ozo
liuinge, kepe, haue, hold, occupy, exerci
se, ozmainteine, any cõmon house, al- Garnes.
ley ozplace, of bouting coytig clothcat
les halfe bowle, tennis, dyfinge table,
ozcardige ozani other maner of game
prohibite by any statute heretofore
made, ozany vnlawfull new game
now inuented ozmade, ozany other
new vnlawfull game here after to be Fine.
inuẽted, fõude had ozmade vpõ paine
to forfeit and pay foz euery daye, hepig
hauinge, ozmaintainig, ozsuffrig any

suche game to be had, kept, executed, played or maintened within any such house, garden, alley or other place contrarie to ỳ fourme & effecte of this estatut. xl.s. And also euery ỹlõ, vsig & hauting any of ỳ said houses & plates, and there playing to forfait for euery time so doing. vi.s. viij.d. And if any person hereafter sue for any placarde, to haue cõmon gamig in his house cõtrary to this estatut, ỳ thẽ it shalbe cõtained in ỳ same placard what gam shalbe vsed in ỳ same house, & what ỹlõs shal play therat, & euery placard grãted to ỳ contrary, to be void, and also ỳ the pty obteinig any such placard, before he pue ỳ same in execuciõ, shalbe bound wᵗ sufficiẽt suerties wᵗ him by recognisance in ỳ chãcery in a certain sume, to be appointed by ỳ discrecio of ỳ lord chaūcellour of England, ỳ he shal not vse the said placard cõtrary to ỳ fourm therof. Be it ec. ỳ it shalbe lawful to al & euery ỳ Justices of peace, in euery shire, Maires, Shirifes, Bailifes and other head officers, wᵗin euery city, towne, & borroughe, within this realme, frõ time to time as well wᵗin liberties as wout as neede & cause shal require, to come, enter, and resorte into al, & euery houses, places, and alleis, where such games shalbe suspected to be holdẽ, exercised, vsed or occupied contrarye to the fourme of this estatut, and al suche keepers of ỳ same as also ỳ ỹsons there hauntinge resortig, and playig, to take arreste & imprisõ and thẽ so taken and arrested to keepe in prison vntil suche time as the keepers & maintayners of the said plaies and games haue founde sufficient suerties to ỳ kinges use, to be bound by recognisance or otherwise no longer to vse, kepe, or occupie any such house, playe, game, alley or place & also ỳ ỳ ỹsones there so found be in like case bounde by thẽ selues or els wᵗ sufficiẽt suerties by ỳ discrecio of ỳ Justices, maires, shirifs & bailifes or other hed officers wᵗin ... hauit, exercise frõ thẽce ... any of ỳ said places or at ... games. Also be it ec. ỳ ỳ maiors bailifs constables & other ... wᵗin euery citie borough & ... thir realme wher any such ... fortune to be as wel wᵗin ... ses as wout shal make due ... ly or at ỳ further at al times ... once euery moneth in al places ... any such houses alleys or playe ... ces shalbe suspected to be ... maitened. And if ỳ said ... bailifs constables or other ... wᵗ in their cities borroughs & ... as wel wᵗin franchises as ... not make due serche at ỳ further ... euery moneth, if the case so require ... cordig to the tenor of this act, ... not execute the same in al ... ding to the purport & forme of ... ỳ thẽ euery such Maire, Shirifes, ... lifs, Cõstable or other head ... paye & forfait for euerye month ... makig such serch, nor executig ỳ ... vi.s. Be it also ec. ỳ no maner of ... cer or crafts mã, of any hãy ... occupaciõ, husbãdmã, apprẽtice, ... rer, seruãt at husbandry, ... seruãt of artificer, mariners, ... waterme or any seruig mã, shal ... said feast of ỳ natiuitie of ... tist play at ỳ tables, tenis, dice, ... bowles, clash, coyting, logating, ... ther vnlawful game out of ... vnder ỳ paine of. xx.s. to be ... euery tim, & in Christmas ... any of ỳ said games in their ... houses, or ỳ the matters ... also ỳ no maner of ỹsõ shal ... play at any bowle or bowles ... ers wᵗ al his gaudel or ... ỳ peine for euery time so offending ... fait vi.s. viij.d. And ỳ al maiors ... maires, bailifes shirifes, & al ... officers, & euery of thẽ, ...

Wlnge. Hauntinge. For. Placarde. What game. What ỹsons. Voyde. Recognisance Iull of ỳ. Officers. Entre. Keepe. Players. Arreste. Imprisõ. Recognisace

quarter once make open proclamation of this present act in euery market to be holde within their seuerall iurisdictions and auctorities. And also ye the iustices of gaole deliuerye, assises, and iustices of peace, do cause the same to be proclaimed in their seuerall circuites and lectiones before them holden, and ye this statute shall begynne to take his effecte, concernyng the penalties of the same, fro the said feaste of saincte Johan Baptist nowe next comyng and to continue and endure for euer. Prouided alwaie and be it &c. that if any persone or persones, haue taken by lease whether it bee by wourde, writtinge or otherwise, any house, alley or place wherein any such vnlawful game nowis, and at the time of suche lease made was vsed: ye than euery such lease shal at the liberye of him or them, to whose such lease is made, their executores administratours or assignes, fro the said feaste of the natiuitie of saincte Johan Baptist, be vtterly voide, excepte it be for breach of couenants or agreements or payment of rent due or to be due at the saide feaste, or any time before, so that than at the same feaste or within one moneth next after the same, the said lesse geue knowledge to such lessor or lessours, their heires or assignes that he will no longer occupy the same and that than it shalbe lawful to the inheritour, lessour or owner thereof, or to his heires or assignes, in the same house, aley, or place to reenter, Prouided also and be it &c. that it shalbe lawful for euery maister to licence his or their seruantes to playe at cardes dice, or tables with theire saide maister, or with any other gentleman repairing to their saide maister openlye in his or theire house, or in hys or theire presence, according to hys or their discretion. And that it shall bee lawful to euerye suche seruant, for euerye tyme

Proclame.
Justices.
Proclaim
Lease.
Playinge, houle.
Knowledge
Maister Licence, Seruant Playe.

so being cõmaunded or licenced by his
said maister, as is aforesaide, to playe
at cardes, dice, or tables, with his said
maister or other gẽtleman, so to hi re-
paringe, any thinge in this acte to the
cõtrarye notwithstãding. Prouyded
also & be it &c. that it shal bee lawful to
Noble man. euery noble mã and other, hauing ma
nours lãdes tenemẽtes or other yearli
profites, for tearme of life in his own
right, or in his wiues right, to the year
C.li. lye value of a hũdreth poũde or aboue
to cõmaunde, appoint, or licẽce by his
Seruantes. or their discrecion, his or their seruãts
or family of his or their house or hou
Playe. ses, for to playe within the precinct of
his of their houses, gardẽs, or orchar-
des, at cardes, dyce, tables, bowles, or
tẽnis, as well amõges them selues, as
other repairig to the same house or hou
ses. And that they so playing by com-
Licence. maundemẽt, appointmẽt, or licẽce, as
is aforesaide, shal not incurre any dan
ger or penalty cõteined in this act for
the same, this act or any thing therein
cõtained to the cõtrarye therof in any
wise notwithstãding. Prouided alwai
Suites Depending and be it &c. that al informacions acciõs
and suites, now depẽding in any of the
kinges courtes, for or cõcerning anye
penalty or forfeiture cõteined in ani of
the saide statutes, by this acte repealed
and no iudgemẽt therein yet geuẽ, the
same informacions, acciõs and suites
Effectuall. shalbe, remaine, & stand as good and
effectual in the law, to al ententes, cõ-
structions and purpoles, as if this acte
had neuer bẽ had ne made, any thing
in this act conteined to the cõtrari ther
af in any wise notwithstanding. An.
33.H.8.ca.9.

3 ¶ That from and after the feaste
Licence. of the birth of our lorde God next cõ-
ming, euery licẽce, placard, or graunt,
made to any person or persons, for the
hauing, maintenaũce or keping of ani
holding alleyes, dyling houses, or any

other vnlawful games, [illegible]
the lawes and statutes of this
shalbe from the said feast
& of none effect. An. 2. & 3. [illegible]

See Alehouse. 2	Replevin 2
Lete. 1	tell. 2
Proclamacion. 3	Sheriffes. 3
Recognisance. 2	Vacacions.

¶ *Plate.*

See Bullio in al	Gold & siluer. 5
Custome &c. 1. 2	Money. 5. 6.

1 ¶ *Pleding and pleders.*

TOutes pleas qui serront
ders en tes courtes quelcon
uant quelcũques ses iuſtices, o
en ces autres places, ou
ſes autres miniſtres quelcũques en
tes et places deuantes seignieurs qui
ques deins le royalme, ſoit pleas
ſtres, & defendus responses, alegi
adonges en la lange engleis et qui
ſoient entres et enrolles, en latine
que les leies et cuſtomes du dit
termes et proceſſes ſoient tenus et
des come ils ſount et ount eſte
ſes heures. An. 36. E. 3. ca. 15.

See Abiuration. 5.	Repele. 9
Beamplerder in al	Rome. 4.
Diſceit. 1	

¶ *Pledges.*

See Dette to the	Lete. 1
Kyng. 1	Mainprize. 2
Diſtreſſes. 10	Recognisaunce.
Eſſoine. 12	Replevin. 2
Fines. 5	Sheriffes. 2. 3
Forest. 10. 15. 21	Surety in al

1 ¶ *Plees of the crowne.*

NUllus vic. cõſtabularius
tor, coronator, vel aly
noſtri teneant placita
noſtre. Magna carta. ca. 8

See admiralty. 2. benches. 1	
Eſcheker. 2	Prohibicion. 5
Forest. 26	Wales. 32
Iuſtice of both	

¶ *Plees.*

See Analyſon. 1	Prouiſion. 2

Cpleas

¶ Plumsted marshe.

An. 22. H.8.c.3. an act is made for the mayntenance and saulfinge of plumsted marshe, and for the payntenance and keapenge the banks and sluttes for the same.

¶ Plurralities.

See Dispensation.1 Rome 4.
Residence.2

¶ Poysoning.

See Clergy.11 Treason.10
Felony.11

¶ Poules.

See Burning of Houses.6
Cartes.1

¶ Poole.

An. 34. H.8.ca.25. an acte is made that the inhabitauntes of the towne of Poole in Dorset shire may erecte a wyndmill and a Carnage in a waste grounde of the kinges.

¶ Pope.

See Confirmation. Provision.1.8
Curse.8 n.14.22.
Dispensations.3. Repele.10
Parties.1 Rome in al.

¶ Poorepeople.

Every poore personne or persons which haue and hereafter shal haue cause of accion or actions against any personne or personnes within this realme, shall haue by the discretion of the Chaceller of this realme for the time beinge writte or writtes original, and writtes of the processe, according vnto the nature of their causes, therefor nothing paieng to their highnes for the seales of the same nor to any personne for the writinge of the same writte or writtes to be hereafter sued, and that the same Chancellour for the tyme being, shall assigne such of the clerkes which shal do and doe the makinge and writinge of the same writs, to write the same rools to be sealed. And also learned counsel, and attornies for the same without any rewarde taking therefore. And after the saide writte or writtes bee returned if it bee afore the king in his benche, the Justices there shal assigne to the same poore personne or personnes, counsell learned by their discrecions, which shall geue their counseiles, nothing taking for the same, and in lyke wise the iustices shal appoint attorney and attournyes for the same poore personne and persons and all other officers requisite and necessarye to bee had for the spede of the saide suites to be hadde and made, whiche shall doo their duties without any rewardes, for their counsels helpe and businesse in the same, and the same law and order shalbe obserued and kepte of all such suites to be made afore the kinges Justices of his common place and barons of his Escheker, and al other Justices in courtes of record where anye suche suites shalbe. An. 11. H. 7. ca. 12. Attorneis fees. Counsell. Just. of b. Eschequer.

See Attaint.6 Vacabonds and
Damages.6. beggers.in al.
Forestes.21.

¶ Preachers.

See Bookes.2 cramentes.3
Heresy.1.2 Treason.19
Monasteries.13 Vacabondes.7
Seruice and sa-

¶ Porter.

See Felony.11. Fyue ports in all.

¶ Prebendes.

See Anowion.1. Monasteries.5.

¶ Precipe in capite.

See Right.

¶ Premunire.

See Appelles to Crowne.6.8.
Rome.1 Prouision in al
Attorney.4. Rome.1.23.

PUr ceo q̄ le roye ad fait rel chose (s. the statuts in in.r.) al honor ū dieu et seint eglise e pur le cōmē profit, e pur le allegeaūce de ceur queux sount grenes il ne doet mie que auterfoitez puissent turner a preiudice de luy ne de la corone mes q̄ les doitez que a lui aperteygne luy sont saues in touts points.

W.1.ca.4.9.

Se Alienacion wout licence.1.2
Auowson.2
Citacion.2
Coporacions.2
Eschete.1
Eschetours.15
Fooles.1.2
Forfeiture.4.5
Franchises.20
Intrusion.1.
Mordanc.1
Partition e parteners.1.2
Patents.1
Primer seisin.1
Prouision.21
Tenure.2
Wardes.3.13 14.15
Women.2
Wreke.2

¶ *Prescription.*

Se Franchises.4.5
Limitation.3

1. ¶ *Presentment to benefices.*

ANno.21.R.2.c.8. it was enacted that the king should haue ỳ pr̄sentmentes of the auowsons which were of certaine attaited but this parlament was repeled by.1.H.4.ca.3.

Se Abilitie.1
Auowson in al.
Incumbent in al.
Ireland.6
Paint.1
Prouisson.2 11 12.14.22

¶ *Presentments in courts.*

Se Inditements in all Surueiours.1.

1 ¶ *President of the councel.*

SE of auctority geuen to the president of the counsel. An.3.H.7.ca.1

2. ¶ The president of the kinges said most honorable counsell, for ỳ time being, if he be the present may be at al times hereafter associate with the Chancellour, Treasorer of England and keper of ỳ kinges priuy seale for ỳ time being, at the nominge of Shiriffes e setting of prises of wines

Shiriffes. Wynes.

as at al other acts limited by any statut to be Chancellour and Treasorer of ỳ kinges priui seale, any statut, or vse heretofore vsed or vsed to the contrary notwithstanding. An.21.H.8.ca.20

Se aliens.5
Execucio of statutes.2
Labourers.8
Wynes.11

¶ *Priestes.*

Se Abilitie.1.5
Arrestes.2.3
Bishoppes.10
Chapleins in al.
Incontinency in all.
Mainprise.1
Marshalsye.4.
Monasteries.3
Mortmayn.3
Mortuaries.1
Perdon.11
Residens.11
Rome.4
Seruice e sacramentes.2

1 ¶ *Premier seison.*

REr habebit primā seisinā qui de tenemento quibus ipse fuerūt seisiti in dominico suo vt de feodo, cuiuscunq; antecessoris heredes ipsorū fuerūt, capient exitus eorundē terrarū e ten. donec talia fuerit inquisitio, prout mos fuit fieri. Prerogatiua regis ca.3

Se Monasteries.1
Mordancester.1
Vses.9
Willes.3

Principal & accessory.

Se Appell.2
Murder.1
Triall.15

¶ *Prioritie & posteriorite.*

Se wardes.11.14.

¶ *Prisō, prisoners, inprisonment, Gaole and gayloure.*

PUr eschuer males, damages, destructions que sount faites des viscounts, gaolers, e autres des prisons deins franchises de boys que ont pleine de prisone auter male haye destreint les prisoners & detenir appellours et

roy, & facent les iustices de ceo enquer tanq̄ ils verrõt tẽps. Et quaunt a mareschall soit fait de le berge ceo q̄ reſõ voudra. Et en cas q̄ les mareschalx ſuffrẽt p̄ lour assent tielx p̄ſoners eſcaper, ſoiẽt a la ley come auañt ſes heures ount eſtes: & nẽtende pas le roy per ceſt eſtatute de p̄re leſchaũ on ſi le deuera auoir. An. 5. E. 3. ca. 8

Escape.

3 ¶ En droit des gaolors qui ſoloient eſtre en garde de les biſcounts & annexes as lour baſlies aſſentus eſt & accorde, que ils ſoiẽt reiouns as counties et eient les biſcountes le garde des dites gaoles come auaunt ces heures ſoloiẽt auoir, et p̄ mettent tielx gardeins pour q̄r ils boillent reſpondre. Et ſi auenge que gardein du p̄ſon, ou ſouth gardeine per troꝑ graunde durelle ꝺ p̄ſõ, det p̄ peine face nul p̄ſoñ q̄ il eyt en ſa garde deueigner appellour encounter ſon gre, & de ceo ſoit atteint, eit iuꝺgement de vie et de mẽbre. Et que Iuſtices du roy deuaunt queux tiel cas auiẽdra enquergẽt ſur ceo la verite, et ſils trouent per enqueſt ſur ces p̄riſe q̄ nul gardeine ou ſouthgardein leit fait ſoit de ceo areigñ, & ſil ſoit troue coulpable eit miſe de vie & de membre, coñ de ſuis eſt dit. An. 14. E. 3. ca. 10

Gaolers. Reioyned. Ghurles Appellour. Felonie

4. ¶ Que les chaſtels, & gaoles du roy qui ſoloient eſtre ioints al corps des counties, et ſount ore diſſeuerez ſoient reioyntes a meſmes les counties. An. 13. R. 2. ca. 15

Caſtels

5 ¶ Que nul ſoyt emp̄riſones per aſcuns iuſtices de la peace, ſynon en commen gaole, ſauaunt as ſeignours et autres que ount gaoles lour fraunchiſes en ceo cas. An no. 5. Henr. 4. capitulo. 10

Imp̄iſ. Iuſtices of p.

6 ¶ The Iuſtices of the kynges bench (for the tyme beynge) haue full poiver and auctho̅itye by theire directions too remaunde and ſende home as well the bodyes of all felons and murderers, bronght or re-

Iuſtice of b. Remaunde. Bodies.

moued, or that shal bee remoued or
broughte beforе the kinge in his bēch
Inditements. as theire inditemētes into ỳ counties,
where as ỳ same murders or felonies
haue bene cōmitted and done. And to
cōmaund all iustices, of gaole deliue-
rie, iustices of peace, and all other Iu-
stices and cōmissioneres, and every of
Procede. thē, to procede and determine vppō all
the foresaide bodies and inditemētes,
so remoued after the course of ỳ cōmō
lawe, in such maner as the same Justi-
ces of gaole deliuerie, iustices of peace
& other Cōmissioners or any of them
mought or shoulde haue doone, if the
saide prisoners or inditements had ne-
ver bene brought into the saide kinges
bēnche. An. 6. H. 8. ca. 6.

Shirike. 7 ¶ That every shirike within euery
countie within this realm of Englād
Keping haue ỳ custody, rule keping, and charge
from the quindecim of paske nert com
ming, of every of the kinges common
gaols, prisones and prisoners in ỳ same
in every of the said counties where he
is shirike during the time of his office.
Excepte al gaoles whereof any per-
sonne or personnes spirituall or tēpo-
ral or bodie corporate haue the keping
Inheritance of estate of inheritaūce or by succcssiō.
An. 19. H. 7. cap. 10.

Patentes. And by that statute al patentes before
made for life or yeres of the keping of
any gaoles or castels wherin is suche
cōmon gaoles, be made voide and re-
pelled, & every such shirike to be char-
ged with the saide gaoles and prison-
ners therein. And in the said statute be
Fines. certeine several fines sette for escapes
Patentes. to endure to the nexte parlament. And
that letters patentes before made for
life, of keping of castels, fortresses, and
places and of other offices ther recited
be made voide and repelled. Prouided
Shirikes Surrey. that the shirik of Surrey or any other
K. benche. shirike shall not haue ỳ custody of the
Marshalsey. gaoles of the kinges bēche and marshal

ste, and diuers persons
ters patēts to be kepers
And in the saide statute
ueral fines set for escapes
were made to endure but
of the nexte parlament.

8 ¶ The iustices of peace
the shires of Essex, Suff.
ser, Surrey, Nothingh.
Bedford, Bucke, Huntyngdō
tel, Kent, warwike, Staffor
Barkih. Leicester, Rutlād,
Hereforde, Worthāptō, Salop.
Cornewall, or the moste part
saide iustices of peace, in euery
shires within the limites of
mission, shall haue full power
thorite to limitte and appoint
time within the terme of one
ỳ ende of this present parliamēt
Towncs and places wherein
thinke most necessary to haue
Jayle newlie edified and made.
And ỳ also ỳ saide Justices of
euery of the said shires, or ỳ
of the said iustices of peace
limittes of their cōmission, shall
full power and auctority to
thē at times and places by thē
pointed, al ỳ byghe cōstables
men, or boroughe holders of
ord, lathe or wapentake in
whereof they be iustices, & in
sence and by their assētes &
tes, or in ỳ presence and by ỳ
ỳ moste pte of thē shall cōdyce
vpō such cōuenient and certain
of money, as shalbe thoughte
their discretiōs and by examin
woorhemē to suffre for the
perfecte finishing of a newe
the shire, whereof they be
peace, & therupon shal forth
theire assentes, agreemēts, & d
tare & set every such pēs & pēs
shall be reliāt in the same shire
within lyberties as without,

...purpose, a certain copy of the said Rolle under ...
...seale of the office of the said ij persons to be named their ...
...charge to their heires, executours, and administrators ...
...lyuerable goodes, shall endure a treble value of the ...
...double value of the said ...
...roupes to the said Justices of peace ...
...reasonable aid & succours in euery of the saide shires, or to .vi. of ...
...thinke conuenient, them at the least soe time to time ...
...directions to aduise for the they shall be required. And in case any ...
...making and fruthing of ... of them refuse or vnduly accompte, or re- Accounts.
...sayde of the shire, when ... fuse to pay and employ such summes ...
...shall be made. And ... of money as shall come to their handes, ...
...maner to name and appointe ... in such wise as shalbe limitted and ap-
...of collectours for the le- pointed by the said Justices of peace or
...shall seme best by their vi. of them (as is aforesaid) that the
... And that the said collec- same Justices of peace or .vi. of them in
...of them shal haue power euery shire, where such gaoles shall be
...authority to distreine euery such newe made, shall haue full power and
...shalbe set or tared by the said authority, if the said offenders be pre-
...peace as is aforesaid in their set to comit them to warde, and if they Imprisonment.
...goods, as wel within liber- be absent to make attachments vnder Processe.
...chant, and to sel the distres- their seales by their distresses against
...taken by thappraisement of euery such collectours and person, to
...persons for the paimente of whom shalbe any of the said summes
...to be tared, if the per- of money tared shall happen to come,
...tared refuse to paye the their heires, executoures, and admini-
...dales, nerte after suche strators, and euery of them, into euery
...taken, taking vpō euery such shire and part of this Realme, as well
...the money tared, with within liberty as without, to be retur-
...for taking of the di- nable afore the said Justices of peace,
...the ouerplus of suche sales at such day and places as by the shall
...to the owner of the said be appointed, and to be directed to the
... And that also the said iustices shirife or sheriffes of the shire, wherin Shirife.
...in euery of the saide shires, or the party or parties, against whose such
...parte of them, within the li- attachement shalbe directed, shalbe re-
...commission, shall haue ... steem and abidinge, if it be within the
...authority to name & appoint bailliwike of the Shirife, and if it be
...persons inhabited in the without, than to be directed to the bai- Bayliffe
...wherein they be Justices, liwike of the liberty, wherein such partye
...persones shall surney, see shall abide. And that euery shirife and
...that the said gaoles shall bailiffe of liberty to whose handes such
...substantially made and Attachementes shall come without
...vnto the said handes the said col- fauoure or corruption shal attach the
...shall pay any vnlesse the mo- saide offendors, and personally bring
...collected of the Kings sub- them before the said iustices according
...appointment & assigne- to the tenoure of attachement to them
...the said Iustices of peace, or vi. directed, or els declare by his retourne Returne.
...the shall. And that all writes of the sayde Attachemente some rea-

sona-

sonable cause to the contrary not to do upon pain for every default by them or any of them committed contrary to this act, to lose and forfeit to our soueraign Lord. And vpon the appearance of every suche person so attached, the saide Justices or iij. of them shall haue full power and authority to commit them to prison there to remain without bayle or mainprise till they haue truly accompted and paid all such summes of money as come to their handes by the assignement of the said Justices by authority of this act. And in case there happen to remaine anye ouerplus of money after the gaoles fully and wholy finished, than it is ordered, that the same ouerplus shalbe imployed and bestowed in almes too the prisoners to be committed to the saide gaole by the discrecions of the said Justices of peace or the more part of them as long as it will last. Prouided alwaie that this act extend not to charge anye persons inhabited within any cities, townes or boroughs corporate, which haue common gaoles for felones taken in the same, and haue iustices of peace for deliuerance of such felones, for any tares or lots to the making of the said common gaoles of any the shires aboue named, but that euery such inhabitant in any such City, towne, or boroughs corporate, shalbe vtterlye discharged therof. And be it further enacted that seuerall commissions vnder the kinges great seale, with this present act therto affixed, shalbe directed to the Justices of peace of the shires afore named, authorising them to accomplish and execute this present act according to the tenour hereof in euery behalfe. And that the saide Justices of peace in euery of the shires afore named, haue power and authority to limit to euery of the said collectours and persons by them to bee named, that shall take paines for keeping of the [illegible] for the gatherings of [illegible] of the saide gaoles, such [illegible] summes for their paines [illegible] for the collection of the [illegible] surmounting the makinge of the [illegible] gaoles. And be it further [illegible] the authority aforesaid that all [illegible] and felons shall be imprisoned [illegible] said common gaoles, and not [illegible] Also that the sheriffes shall [illegible] keping and charge of the same [illegible] gaoles. And that euerye sheriffe [illegible] lowed vppon his accompt in the [illegible] her for all and euery such [illegible] mony as he shall hereafter happen [illegible] erpende in and about the [illegible] parations or amendments of the [illegible] gaoles, after they be once made [illegible] time to time as often as nede [illegible] quire. And that the barons of the [illegible] Exchequer haue power to allow [illegible] shriffe in euery such cast by their [illegible] crecions without any bil or [illegible] to be shewed from the kings [illegible] in that behalfe. Prouided alwaies [illegible] this act be not in any wise hurtfull [illegible] prejudiciall to any person or [illegible] hauing any common gaoles by [illegible] ritaunce for terme of life or [illegible] but that they shall haue [illegible] saide gaoles, and the profites [illegible] commodities of the same, as they [illegible] or might lawfully haue done [illegible] the makinge of this, and as if [illegible] had neuer bene had ne made. [illegible] that like prouision in euery [illegible] hadde for a newe Gaole to be [illegible] within the Countie of Derby, [illegible] fourme as is prouided for other [illegible] aforesaid. An. 23. H. 8. Capitulo [illegible] after An. 28. H. 8. Capitulo [illegible] was continued to the last [illegible] the next Parliament. And [illegible] 31. H. 8. Capitulo 7. this Act [illegible] tinued the last day of the next [illegible] sement. And after An. 32. H. 8. [illegible]

Fyat. C. s.

Inquisi.

Ouerplus.

Almes.

Townes.

Commissions

Justices.

…ued vnto the laste …
…ent. And after …
…ap. 13. this acte was …
…to the laste day of the nexte …
…And after An. 1. Marie pri…
…Cap. 14. it was …
…the end of 7. yeres next fo…
…that parliament.

…in the last parliament hol…
…minister (St. an. 2 E. 2. p. 8. …
…this statut in mainprise. 7.)
…other things it was enacted …
…Justices of the peace as haue …
…to baile any prisoner vpon …
…them for any māslaughter …
…before anye baylemente or …
…should take the examinatiō …
…prisoner, and informacion …
…that bring him of the facte and …
…ces therof, and the same or …
…therof as shalbe materiall to …
…the felony, shal put in wrytinge …
…they make the same bailment, …
…said examinatiō together with …
…bailemente, the saide Justices …
…at the next generall gail …
…to be holden within the ly…
…their cōmission, as by ye same …
…plainly is cōteined & may ap…
…for almuch as the saide Act …
…extend to such prisonners, as …
…brought before anye Justice of …
…manslaughter or felony, and …
…Justice shalbe committed to …
…the suspicion of suche man…
…or felony, and not bailed, in …
…the examinatiō of such pris…
…as shall bring him, as as …
…other more then where …
…shalbe let to, shall as mei…
…therfore enacted by thaucto…
…this present plēte, that from …
…such indices or justice before …
…shalbe brought for man…
…felony, or for suspicio ther…
…they shall cōmit or send …

such prisoner to ward, shal take the exa…
minatiō of such prisoner & informacio…
of those that bring him of the fact & cir…
cūstance therof, & the same or as much
thereof as shalbe materiall to prone ye
felony, shal put in wrytyng within fyue Writinges, Examinacion
dais after the saide examinacion, & the
same shall certify in such maner and Certifie
forme & at such time as they should &
ought to do of suche prisoner so cōmit…
ted or sent to ward, had bene bailed or
let to mainprise, vpō such pain as in ye Fol.
saide former acte is limitted and ap…
poynted for not takinge & not certi…
fyinge suche examinations as in the
said former acte is expressed. And be it
further enacted that the saide Justices
shal haue authoritie by this act to bin…
all such by recognisaunce or obligacion, Recognisence Obligacion
as do declare any thinge materiall to
prone the said māslaughter or felonye
against such prisoner as shalbe so cō…
mitted to ward, to appere at the next Appere, Gaole deliuer
generall gaole deliuerye to be holden
within the county, citye or towne corpo…
rate, where the trial of the saide man…
slaughter or felony shalbe, then & ther
to geue euidence against the partye,
and that the said Justice shall certify ye Certifie.
said bondes taken before them in like
maner, as they should & ought to cer…
tify the bondes mencioned in the said
former act, vpon the pain as in ye saide Fol.
former act is mencioned for not certi…
fying such bonds as by the said former
act is limitted and appointed to be cer…
tified. An. 23. H. 8. C. 10.

10 Forasmuch as the said act for the
makinge of Gaoles, made in the said
xxiij. yeare of the reigne of the sayde
late kinge Henrye the viij. (before 8.)
is verye good and profitable, for the cō…
mon wealth of this realme: Be it ther
fore enacted & stablished by the auctori…
tie of this present parliament, that the
saide acte for makinge of Gaoles, and
all clauses, Articles, and prouisions

in

in the same contained, shal continue & endure vntil three yeres next ensuing the date of this present parliament.

And be it further enacted by the authoritie aforesaid, that the Justices of peace in euerye of the shires named & expressed in the said Acte, or the more part of the said Justices of peace in euery of the said shires, within the limittes of their commission, shall haue full power and authoritie by vertue of this Acte, at all time & times within the said terme of .iij. yeares, to do, make and execute, or cause to be done, made and executed, all and euery such Acte, thing and thinges requisite for the making and buildinge of the said Gaoles, as they or any of them might or ought to do by any time heretofore by vertue of the said recited Acte made in the said .xxiij. yere of the said late king Henrye the eight.

Wales.

Prouided alwaies, and be it enacted by thauctoritie aforesaid, that the iustices of peace of the Counties of Pembroke, Glamorgan, Cardigan, Radnor, and Montgomery in Wales, or the more part of them, resiaunt within euerye of the saide counties and all suche Surueiours, Collectours, and other persones to whome the execution of the said first recited Estatute doth or maye appertaine, shall haue suche and like power and authoritye to doe and execute all and euerye such thinge and thinges, for and concerning the balloting and newe making of Gaoles, as the Justices of peace and other persons before mentioned of anye of the counties contained in the said first recited estatute haue in that behalf. And that also the more part of the Justices of peace, resiaunt within any the counties specified in the said first recited Statute, shall and may do and execute all and euery thing and things mentioned in the said first recited Statute touching or concerning the same. Any doubt or ambiguitye in the same notwithstanding.

Prouided also that this Acte or anye of the Commissions to be made by vertue of the said first recited Acte, or in any of the Counties of Wales, shall not be construed, by force hereof, or of the recited Acte, to bear or sustaine any charges for the building, repairing or newe making of any Gaole or Gaoles where any other person or persons or bodye politike or corporate ought of right, prescription, or by any other lawfull waies or meanes to make or repaire the same. 23 Eliz. cap. 24.

Abiuracion. 4.5.
Action populer. 1
Account. 2.4.
Accusacion. 1.4.5.7.
Alehouses. 2.
Aliens. 6.
Apparel. 5.7.
Appeles. 5.7.
Apprentice. 2.
Armour. 4.
Arrelles in al
Arrowheades. 1
Artificers. 1.3.
Assise. 3.6.9.12.
Attaint. 13.
Audicion. 1
Bankruptes. 1.
Warrantes of
leages. 1.
Champerty. 4
Chorographer. 1.
Clergy. 1.5.6.7.9.
14.15.
Conspiracy.
Corpus cum
cause. 1
Contracte.
Counterfeit
letters. 1.
Courte. 2.
Croste bowe.
Custom. 11.
Deeds taken
Det. 4
Dilate. 2.
Dizzers. 1
2.5.9.12.
Ejectione
Elongata. 8
Estrete. 1.
Estoppel. 1
Estreates. 1
Estreates
Estreates. 1
Estreates. 1
Estreates. 1
Fees. 2.

Purueyance.1
Pleas.1
Prophesies.2.
Proteccion.1.2.6.
Prohibicion.1.2.3.
Punishments.3.4.7.
Purueyors.26.33.36.
Rape.1.
Recogn.1.
Recoueree.1.
Replevier.1.
Relesse.1.
Return of thirtis.1.
Riots.1.4.5.7.9.
Robberies.1.4.
Sanctuaries.2.
Service and sacramentes.3.
Shippes.13.
Shirifes.9.13.25.27.
Staple.1.2.8.
Tindale.3.
Tithes.5.6.7.8.
Tolle.2.
Townes.1.
Treason.17.19.20.23.
Triall.1.
Vacabondes.1.
Villenage.3.
Vitailles.15.
Vniuersities.1.
Vsury.4.6.7.
Wales.1.11.18.22.24.25.31.
Wards.4.11.25.
Weightes.7.11.15.19.21.25.26.
Widdowes.1.
Wines.11.
Woolles.5.
Wrecke.1.
Priuiledge.
Merchantes.39
Rome.3.
Scholers.1.
Statutes.13.

¶ *Priuy seales.*

¶ *Probate of Testamentes.*

CDyuerses iuniseryes des eueskes e autres ordinaries de saincte Eglise pignet ael people outrageous e grieuouses fines pur la proeue du testament, e pur les acquitances ent fayt le roy ad charge larcheuesque de Canterburye e les autres Eueskes q̄ ly ent mulcent amendement. Et sur ceo le roy ferra enquerer des iniquities des tielx oppressions e extorcions, e de les oyer et determiner, sibien a la sute le roy comme de la partye, come autrement ad ceo diction. 21. H. 8. capy. 5. 2 & 3 Ann. 13. 25. ca. 8. it was enacted to ensure to the ordinaryes their iurisdictions, that ordinaryes should take for probate of testamentes.

Ordinaryes.

Fines.

Testamentes

Extorcion.

Ordinary.

¶ From the first day of Aprill, in the yere of our lord god. M.D.xxx. there nothing shall be commanded, receiued nor taken by any bishop, ordinary, archedeacon, chauncellour, commissary, officiall, nor any other maner of person or persons whatsoeuer they be, which now haue or which at anye time hereafter shall haue auctority or power to take, or receiue probacion, insinuacion, or approbacion of testamente or testamentes, by himself or themself, nor by his or their regesters, scribes, procters, sumoners, apparatoures, or by any other of their ministers, for the probacio, insinuacio and approbacion of any testament or testamentes, or for writing, sealinge, passing, regestringe, fines, making of inuentories, nor geuing of acquitaunces or for any other maner or thinge concerning the same, whyle the goodes of the testatour or the substaunce of the

Regester

so

so dying, do not amount thereby ouer & abouе the value of C.s sterling, except only to the seriche & haunt for writinge of the probate of the testament of him deceased, whose goodes shal not bee aboue the same clere value of C.s. vi.ů.

£.s. lees.

vi.d.

Administration.

& for the cõmission of ministration of ỹ goodes of any man dying testate that is not beinge aboue the valeue of C.s. clearе vi.s.d. and that none other then the bishop ordinary, or other person or persõs having power or authority to take or receiue the probacion or approbatiõ of testamentes refuse nor to approue any such testament being in writing tendred or offered vnto him to be proued & approued, wherof the goodes of the testatour or person so dying amount not aboue the value of C.s. sterling, so that the said testament be exhibited to him or them in writyng, with suche thereunto adiected as ought to be sealed. That the same testament be faithfully proued before the same ordinary (before the sealing) to be the true, hole & last testamẽt of the same testatour, in such forme as hath ben commonly accustomed in that behalf. And when the goodes of ỹ testatour do amount ouer & aboue the clere value of C.s. and doo not excede the summe of vi.C. sterlinge, that then no bishop, ordinary, nor other maner of person or persons whatsoeuer he or they be, now in being, or which hereafter shal haue authorytie to take probacion or approbacion of any testament or testamentes, as is aforsaid, by them self, or any of their said regesters, scribes, praisers, summoners, apparatours, nor to anye other their ministers for probatiõ, insinuatiõ & approbatiõ of any testament or testamentes, nor for the regestring, sealing, writtyng, praising, making of inuentaries, graunting of acquitances, fines, or any other thing cõcerning the same, shal take or receiue for the takyng of any person or persons

Refuse not.

Exhibited. Writinges.

Proued.

Ordinary.

Regesters.

Probate

only.iij.s.iiij.d. any more aboue ... to be to the said bishop ... to other person or person ... lwer and authority to take ... cion or approbacion of any ... or testamentes for him & ... ij.s.viii.d. and not aboue, ... of the saide iij.s.viii.d. to be ... for the regestringe of the same ... lwher the goodes of the testatour ... or persons so dying, do amount ... aboue the clere value of vi.li. ... that than the bishop nor ordinary ... other person or persons, nor ... or which hereafter shal have ... tie or power to take probate of ... as is aforsaid, by him or them ... any of his or their saide regesters, praisers, summoners, ... or any other their ministers for ... bacion, insinuacion, and approbacion ... of any testament or testamentes ... the regestring, sealing, writyng, ... sing, making of inuentories, ... ning of acquitances, or any thing ... cerning the same probate of testament ... shal from the said first daye of ... take or cause to be taken of any ... or persons, but only the.b.s.s. ... wherof to be to the said bishop ... ry or other personne having power ... take the probacion of suche testament ... or testamentes for him and his ... sters, ij.s.vi.d. and not aboue ... vi.d. residue of the said.b.s. to ... scribe for regestring of the same ... the same scribe to be at his ... refuse those ij.s.vi.d. and to have ... & haue for writinges of every ... the same testament, wherof ... to contain in length and ... that every such bishop or ... other person or persons ... which hereafter shall have ... or power to take or receive ... cion or approbacion of any ... or testamentes, as is aboue ...

...and ministers shall ...
...seale, and register ...
...the said testaments, ...
...the same seale with the ...
...seale to the executours or ...
...named in any such testa- ...
...ministers of summes ...
...ing in manner and forme as ...
...to deliuer in lawfull ...
...without any fraudulent ...
...in case any person die intes- ...
...that the executors named in a ...
...refuse to prooue the same ...
...Then the said ordinary or ...
...or persones, hauing auc- ...
...take probate of testaments ...
...said, shall graunte the ad- ...
...of the goods of the testa- ...
...persons deceased to the widow ...
...person deceased, or to the ...
...her, or to both, as by the dis- ...
...the same ordinarye shall be ...
...good, taking surety of him or ...
...to whom shalbe made such com- ...
...for true administracion of the ...
...and dettes, which he or ...
...is authorized to minister. ...
...where diuers pleas claime ...
...administration as nexte of kinne, ...
...all in degree of kinred to ...
...person deceased, and ...
...person only desireth the ad- ...
...as nexte of kinne, where ...
...persons be in equalitie ...
...as to all is late. Then in one ...
...ordinary to be at his elec- ...
...to accept any one of me, ...
...where diuers do require ...
...Or where but one ...
...is not at both in equa- ...
...make request, that the ...
...the widow or him ...
...taking request or accept ...
...in partner, taking not ...
...same vnlesse the goodes ...
...deceased, amount aboue ...
...of the value of C.li. And in case it ...

gouernor of the person so dying intestate aboue the value of C.li. then aboue the value of fyue hundred poundes, then the same bishop, ordinary, or other person or persons to whom commission of granting administracions of testaments shall appertaine, as is aforesaid, their ministers and officers, shall take order as is aforesaid, sitting and not absent, and that the executors executours named in the testatours or partie to whom such other person or persons to whom such administracion shall be committed, where any person dieth intestate or by way of intestate, taking or taking vnto him or them such person or persons as at the least, to whom the said person dying was indetted, or made any legacy, & vpon their refusal or absence, two other honest persons being next of kinne to the person so dying, and in their default or absence of other honest persons and in their presence, or by their discretions shall make or cause to be made a true & perfite inuentory of all the goods cattails, wares, marchandilles, as well mouable and not moueable, whatsoeuer they were of the said person so deceased, and the same shall cause to be indented, whereof the one part shall be by the said executors or executours, administrator or administrators, vpon his or their oth or others to be taken before the said bishops, ordinaries, their officials, or commissaries or other persons, hauing power to take probate of testaments, vpon the holy Euangelistes, to be good and true, & the same one parte indented shall present and deliuer in to the keping of the said Bishoppe, ordinary or ordinaries, or other person hauing power to take probate of testaments, and the other part thereof to remaine with the said executors or executours, administrator or administrators and that my bishop, ordinary, or other whatsoeuer persone, hauing auctority to take probate of testa-

Executors. Administer Dyed. Legacies Kinne. Inuentory Indented. Othe. True. Deliuer. Ordinaries,

testa-

testamentis, as is abouesaide, vpon the
paine in this statute hereafter contey-
ned, refuse to take any such inuentory
or inuentories of him or them presen-
ted or tendred to be deliuered as is afor-
said. Prouided alwaies that if the pson
so deceased, shall by his testament or last
will geue landes, tenementis, or hereditai-
mentes, to be sold, that the money therof
of comming, nor the profits of the said
landes, for any time to be take, shal not
be accompted as any of the goodes or
cattails of the said persone so deceased,
and that the same bishop, ordinary, or
other person or persones hauing auc-
thority to take probate of testamēt or
testamentes, as is aforesaid vpon the
deliuery of the seale and sign of the te-
statour, doe cause the same seale to be
defaced, & thereupon incontinent redeli-
uer the same seale vnto the said execu-
tour or executours, without claime or
chalenge there vnto to be made. And
in case any person or persons at anye
time hereafter require a copy or copies
of the said testamentis so proued, or of the
said inuentorye so made, that than the
said ordinary or ordinaries, and the o-
ther persons hauing authority to take
probate of testamentes, or their min-
sters, shal from time to time with cōue-
nient spede without any frustratorye
delaye, deliuer or cause to be deliuered
a true copie or copies of the same, to the
said person or persons so demaunding
them or anye of them, takinge for the
search, & for the making of the copy or
either of the said testamēt or inuento-
ry, but only such fee as is before reher
sed for the regestring of the said testa-
ment, or els the scribe or regester to be
at his election & liberty to demaunde,
haue, & take for euery x. lines therof
being of the proporciō before rehersed
i.d. Prouided alwaye that where any per-
son or persōs, hauing power or autho-
rity to take probate of testamēts have

Will
Lands.
Money.

Not accomptes

Ordinaries.

Delinery,
Seale.
Defaced,

Copy.

Deliuer,

Serch.
Copye

Fee,

Ten lines, i.d

bled to take lesse summes of money
is abouesaide, for the probate of testa-
ments or admissiōs of executours,
or other cause concerning the same, that
take & receiue suche sum or sum
money for the probat of testaments
admissiōs of the executours or
other causes concerninge the same,
they before the makinge of the statute
bled to take and not aboue, be it
enacted, that euery Bishop, Archbi-
Archdeacon, Chauncellour, Commis-
ry, official, & other person and pe-
hauing, or the which hereafter shal
haue authoritye to take probate of te-
staments, their registers, scribes, apparito-
lers, sumoners, apparators, & all o-
their ministers whatsoeuer they be,
shal do or attempt, or cause to be done
& attempted against this acte or ordi-
nāce in any thing, shall forfaite
for euery time so offending to the
tie greued in the behalfe so much
as any such persō aboue said, shal
contrary to this present act. And
that shal lose and forfeit xl. s.
whereof the one moitye shall be
king, and the other moity to the
greued in that behalf, that shall
in any of the kinges courts by
couery of the same, in which
elloigne, &c. shal be admitted
ed. And that euery of the same
& other persons, whiche shal be
incurre or fall into the danger
penalitye or forfeture shall be
only for himself. And none of
bee chargable to that penalitie
thers offence. Prouided alwaye
this present acte be not p
any ordinary or other person
to be haue or hereafter shall
thority for probats of testa
that euery of them shal
before them all, and euery
persons made and named
executors of anye testament,

ay refuse ꝑ testament or
of theyr testatour or testa-
ng in inuct ors, & to doe
other thing concerninge ꝑ same
might do before the making of
so ꝑ allwaies any such ordina-
ꝑson or persõs hauing such
by theselfe, their commissa-
registers, or other ministers
shal not in any wise take for
aboue ꝑ fees limitted by this
any wise attempt any thing
is any parte of the same acte.
H.8.ca.5.
Richmond.1
Rome.4.
¶ Procedenda.
the Assise.11.
Moucher.3.
¶ Proces.

¶ Summons & en attachemẽtz en
pie de terr, deliuernez contreign lez
mons ou lattach. le temps de xv.
iours a tout le moins solonez la
ley, sil ne soit en attachint dez
fender en presence le roy ou dez
deuant iustic en eire, durãt their
tinell sup cartas.cap.15.

¶ Item si proces soit fait de trespas
en temps le roy E. pier le roy que
ore est, sans de trespas fait en temps le
roy H. An.2.E.3.ca.14.

¶ Come auant ces heures ascũs ap
endites de diuses felonyes en
, ou villages en vn le counte,
murãtz ou receptz en auter
pleint les felons endites & vt-
courtes en lour malueiss
ne poient estre attaches en
y est accord & establie q lez
iuges oyer et terminer tielx
facent lour briefe p toutz les
Dengleterr ou meister serra a
fait endites. An.5.E.3.cap.11.

¶ Item si proces soit fait en briefe
si le defaut des chateux et en-
pzil. des auters per bre de Capias & p Vtlary
pzoces denigend p retorne de viscõt cõe
ore e vse en bre dacchõpt. An.25.E.3.ca.17
5 ¶ In breuib⁹ versus eos q fabzicãt
seu facĩũt chartas siue mannmẽta mi- Forger of de-
nus vera, et ea pzoclamãt & legi facĩũt tes.
pquirend, fiat pzocessus cõsimilis p ca- Pzocesse
pias & erigẽd vt in brib⁹ de transgres-
sione. An.7.H.6.ca.2.
6 ¶ An.6.H.6.ca.1. an act was mad
to endure at the kinges pleasure for p
ces vpon inditemẽtz before ꝑ exigende
7 ¶ Your chescũ inditemẽt ou appele Inditment,
per le ql alcuns des ditz lieges demur- Appele.
rantz en auters coũties q la ou tiel indi
tement ou appele soit ou serra pzys, de
treasõ felony, & trũs apprend en apres
deuant iustic du peace, ou deuant ascũ
auter eiãt poiuer de tielx enditemẽtz ou
appelz pzender, ou auters cõmissions
ou iustic en ascũ coũtie, franchise ou li-
bertie Dengl, deuaunt ascũ exigent a-
gard sur ascũ enditemẽt ou appel en la
fourme auantdit appzender, q mainte-
nant aps le pzũn bre de capias sur chef- Capias
cun tiel enditement ou appele agarde
& returne, q vn aut bre de cap soit agard
direct al viscont del coũtie dõt celuy qui
est ensy endite est ou fuit suppose demr
conuersant per vn lenditement retur-
nable deuant mesmes lez iustices ou eõ
missioners deuaunt qur il est endite ou
appele a vn certein iour cõteignãt les 3. Monethes
pace de trois mois de la date du dit bar
rein bre ou les coũties sõt tenꝰ de moiz
en mois. Et la ou les coũties sont tenꝰ
de fis semeins en fiz semeignes, eyt la
space de.iiij.moiz tãqz al iour de return
de vn la bre, per ql bre de srcõde capias
soit cõtenue & cõmande a mesme l viz-
cont de pzender celuy qui est ensi endi-
te ou appele per son corps sil poet estre
troue deins sa bailly. Et sil ne poit mie
estre troue deyns sa baily, q l viscõt fac̃ pclam.
pzoclamacion en deux counties deuant
le returne de vn le bre, q celuy q est ensy
endite ou appel appierge deuãt lez dits

Justices ou commissioners en le cõtie libertie ou franchise, ou il est endite ou appele, al tour contenue en le dit darrein brē de capias, a respondere a nostr seignour le roy ou au partie de la felonie, treason ou triz dont il est ensy endite ou appele. Apres hi second brē de capias ensy serue e returne, si celuy q̄ ensy endite ou appel ne veigñ al tour de iñ le brē de capias returne soit exigend. exigendū agardū enuers tiels enditez ou appeles, e chescū deux. Et si ascū exigend en apres soit agard sur ascū tiel endite ment ou appele, cõtre fourme auantdit ou ascun vtlagari sur ceo prouncie: soit si bien celuy exigendū estil agardū cōe la vtlagarie sur ceo prouncie, e chescū deux temus pur nulle e voyde. Et que le partie sur qui tiel exigendū encounter la fourme auātdit soit agarde, ou vtlagarie prouncie ne soit endamage ne myz a parde de ses biens, ou chateux, terres ou tenementes, ne de sa vie.

Exigend.
Utlary.
Voyd.

Purueu toutz foitz hi lestatut fayt en le darrein parlement des proceste attaiz en tiel case deuant le Roy en son bāke estoyle en sa foyce. Et en oultre hi nre seignour le roy ad graunt per auctoyr tie suisdit, que chescun endite ou appel en la fourme auantdit de cy en auaunt apres ceo hi si soit p verdite duemēt acc te, si eit brē e accion sur son cas enuers chescun procetour de tyels enditemēts ou appeles. Et soyt autiel proces sur et en iñ le brē come en brē de triz fait ouc foyce e armes. Et si tiel procurour soit atteint en cel partie, hi le pl recouer ses damages au treble. Purueu toutz foitz hi cest ordinace ne se extende myz as enditementz ou appeles prises en appzein dyes deins le cōtie de Cester. Purueu auri que si ascun des ditz lieges, ou ascun de lour heires soyt ou serra appele ou endite de felonie ou treasō, et al tēpz de mesiñ le felonye ou treason suppose est ou fuyt conuersant deins le countye dont lenditement appell fait mencio,

B.6.H.6.ca.1

Foyl.
Endite.
Appelle
Accion sur le cas
Procurour, Conspiracy
1. Dam.
Chester.
Conuersaunt

que autiel proces soit fait dite ou appell come ad esse tēps deuāt ces heures Ans. S Le dit estatut (S. of forc. 2.) soit tenus, e garde due execution en toutes poi soulkant a icell, que si ascuns ditementz prises ou appr ascunt des iustices du peace, asse autē estāt poiar de prēdre teñitz ou appell lez, ou aus cōmissioners en asse cōtie libertie Dengleterr, soyent deuant le roy en son banke ou p Cerciozare, ou autrement que ques apres tiel remouerīt erigendū agardū sur ascū tiel on appele en la fourme auantd ou appzendē que maintenant prisñ brē de Capias sur chescun ditemēt ou appell agarde et re vn autre brieue de Capias soit directe al viscount del County celuy qui est en sy endyte ou est ou fuit suppose destre conu meisme lenditemēt ou appell ble deuant le roy en son banke tain tour conteignant lespace moys ou quatre del date del dit brieue de Capias solonque la fourme que les Justices du peas ters en le dit primer estatute deuilent auoir fait auant tiel ment puis la faisance du dit pri tute. Et si ascū tiel erigendū soit en apres sur ascun tyel endite appelle apres tiel remouement tre la fourme auantdit, ou asc garie sur e pnoñcie, soit si bien ensi agardū, cõe lutlagary e chescier e chesc de eux ten pur nul solōqz ceo hi en le dit prisñ est pluis au pleine. Anno. H.6.ca. 9 Like proces to bee had in accions vppon the case as to be vsed in any of the said (a. the kinges bēche and cōm

Proclamacion.4.
Prouision.9.14.
Purueiours.31.
Quare imp.1.
Queene.2.
Recogn.2.7.
Repl.2.
Retrer.1.
Riottes.3.4.5.6.
Rome.4.
Sewers.8.
Sheriffes.2.5.7.
31.33.34
Shepe.2.
Staple.7.
Saute.1.
Tithes.1.8
Tindale.1.2.3.
Treason.10.11.19.
Triall.1.8.10.11.
Vacabondes.3
Villenage.3.
Voucher.1.3.
Vsury.5.
Wales.25.
28.32.
Wardes.7.12
24.
Waft.5.
Weights.33.
Witnes.1.
Wolues.33.35.

¶ Prochein amy.

SI gardin ou chiefe seignor enfeffe nul home de la terre q̄ est del heritage del enfant (qui est deins age et en sa garde) a le dilheritaunce del heir: Puruen est, q̄ le heire eit maintenant son recouere per briefe de nouel dilseisin vers son gart eyn, e vers le tenant. Et soyt la seisin bailf y Justyces si ele soit recouerf, al prochein amy lenfant, a q̄ le heritage ne purra mye descendr̄, pur apprower al oeps lenfant e a respondr̄ des issues al heir quād il vidra a son pleyn age. Et le gardein par de a tout sa vie la garō de t̄n la chose recouerf, e tout la rem̄ del heritage, q̄ tiēt en noſme del heire. Et si auter gardein que chiefe seignor le face, perde le garō de tout cel chose, e soit en griefe peine envers le roy. Et si lenfant soit ajorgn̄ au distourbe y le gardein, ou y le lesse, ou y aut̄, per que il ne puiſſe sa affise suer, sue pur luy vn de ses prochein amis q̄ voudra, e soit a ceo resceu. w.1.ca.48.

Gardeyn Enfant.

Assise.

Account

Gardein, Lose

Essoyne.

2 ¶ In omni casu quo minores infra etatem, implacitari possunt, cōcessum est, q̄d si hujus minor̄ elōgati sint, quo min⁹ psonalit̄ sec̄ possit ꝓsequutores,

Infantes

amici admittantur ad sequend̄ p̄o eis
Wi.2.ca.26.
De Eschetours.4. Wardes.7

¶ Proclamacions.

Roberies. PAr ceo q̄ multes meschefours sont en la terre plus q̄ ne solēt & robberies, arceons & homicides faitz saz numbre, & la peas meins byens garde, pur ceo q̄ lestatute q̄ le Roy fit fait nadgars passe a Winchester nad pas este tenus: Voet le roy q̄ cel estatut soit de nouell' enuoy en chescū coūtie & soit lieu & publie. iij. foitz p̄ an aur sbien cōe les deux grand chartez, & firmement gardes en chesc̄ point, sur les pains que la eins sont alleges. Et a cel estat garder et meinteñ soient charges les chiualers q̄ sont assignes per myz countes pur adzesser les choses faitz en counk les grande charks: & de ceo eient garrātie. Articuli super chartas. ca. 17.

Statute of Winchester.

Knights.

2 ¶ Pur les grevous mischiefes & cōpleintz qui aueignēt de iour en auk des roberies, larcenes, homicides, arsures des maisons, et cheuauches en routz et grandes compaignis en chesc̄ party de roiak ordine est & assentu qui lestatute de Winchester (dont le tenour est en-uoy p nr̄e seignour le Roy en lan p̄o-chein passe en chesc̄ coūtie Dengleterr̄ pur p estre p̄oclaimi) soyt tenus & gardes en toutz pointz, & mis en bon & hastive execution, al plaint et pursuit de chescun q̄ soy sentera greve encountr̄ le tenour dicell' & a fin̄ que home ne purra desoze se excuser p ignorāce de ñi le statute, est auxint assetu que chesc̄ viscount Dengl' soit tenus de ey enauant en p̄opze persone de fait p̄oclamation de meisme lestatut quatercoitez p an en chescun hundzed de sa baill', & p sez baillifes en chescun marcb, sibñ deins frā chise, come de hoze. An. 7. R. 2. ca. 6.

Felonies

Statute of Winchester

Shrife.

Justice of p.

3 ¶ Every Justice of peas within eueric shire within this his said realme wiñ the shire wher he is iustic of peas do cause openly & solēply to be p̄oclay-med yearely. 4. times in [illegible] principall sessions the tenour of [illegible] proclamacion to this byll annexed [illegible] euerie iustice of peace being present at any of ẏ said sessions, if they cause the saide p̄oclamation to be made in fourme aboue said, shall forfait to [illegible] saide soueraigne Lozde at euery [illegible] xl.s.

¶ The p̄oclamacion.

HEnric⁹ dei gratia. &c. The [illegible] our soueraine lozde considering how daily within this [illegible] his coyne is traitozously [illegible] falted: murders, robberies, felo-bene greuously committed & [illegible] so vnlawful retainers, idlenes, [illegible] full plaies, extozcions, misdemea-of shiriffes, exchetours, & many [illegible] enozmities and vnlawful demea-daily groweth moze and moze [illegible] this his realm, to the great dis-of God, hurt and enpouerishing [illegible] subiects and to the subuercion of [illegible] licy and good gouernance of this [illegible] realme: foz by these said enormi-mischiefes his peace is broken, his [illegible] iects troubled, inquieted, and [illegible] rilled, the husbandry of this land [illegible] ed, wher by the church of Engla-vpholde the seruice of God co-euery man thereby hath suffi-euerie inheritour his rente foz re-foz repzelling & anoydinge of the mischiefes sufficient lawes & [illegible] be made by auctozitie of many [illegible] parligmētz holden within this [illegible] to the great coft of ẏ kinge, his [illegible] cōmons of the same, & lachely [illegible] but that the saide lawes be [illegible] due execution. Which lawes [illegible] be put in due execucio by the [illegible] peace in euery shire of this R[illegible] whom his grace hath put [illegible] auctozitie so to do sich the [illegible]

And nowe it is commen
ye his subiectes be li-
mischiefes by ye said
but by many of them rather
helped. And if his subiectes
to these Justices of peace of
wronges done to them, they haue
remedy, & the said mischiefes
& not subdued. The kinges
considereth that a great part of ye
& prosperitye of this lande stan-
in that, that his subiects may lyue
vnder his peas in their bodies
& ye husbandry of thys
may encrease & be vpholde, which
had by due execucion of the said
& ordinances: chargeth & com-
the Justices of peace of thys
to endeuour them to doe and
ye tenour of their commission,
lawes and ordinances ordeined
of the premisses, as they
in loue and fauour of hys
and in auoyding of the paines ye
if they do the cõtrary. And
that hee chargeth, & commaundeth
man, what degree or condicy-
he be of, that lette thẽ in woꝛde
to execute their sayd auctoꝛitye
maner forme aboue said, ye they
it to his grace. And if they do it
it come to his knowledge by
them, they shall not stãd
but be taken as men out
, and be put out of commis-
. And ouer thys he char-
commaundeth all maner of
as well the pooꝛe as the riche,
him all one in due minys-
Justice, that is hurte or gre
thing, that the saide Justice
maie heare determine or re-
wise, ye her so greued make
plaint to the Justices of ye peace
wherein thelleth vnto him or to anie
lawes, and desire a remedy.
& ye then haue no remedy, if it by
nigh such tyme as his Justices of assi- Just. of ass.
ses come into that shire, that than he so
greued sheiue his complaint to ye same
Justices. And if he than haue no reme-
dy, or if the complaint bee made longe
before the comming of the Justices of
Assise thẽ he so greued come to ye kings
highnes, or to hys Chaunceller for the Chancellor.
tyme being, and sheiu his greefe, & hys
sayde highnesse then shall sende for the
said Justicez to knoiu the cause why his
said subiectes be not eased, & his lawes
executed, wher vpon if he finde any of
thẽ in defaute of executig of his lawes
in the premisses according to hys high-
nes commaundement, he shall do hym
so offendinge to be put out of the com-
mission, & furthermoꝛe to bee punished
according to his demerits. And ouer ye
his saide highnesse shal not let for any
fauour affection, cost charge, nor anye
other cause, but ye he shall se his lawes Lawes.
to haue plaine and true execution, and Execucion.
his subiectes to lyue in suertie of theiꝛ
landes, bodies and goodes accoꝛdynge
to his said lawes, & the said mischiefes
to bee auoided, that hys subiectes maie
encrease in wealth & pꝛosperitie to the
pleasure of God. An. 4. H. 7. ca. 12.

4 ¶ An. 13. H. 6. ca. 1. an act was made
to endure foꝛ. viij. yeres that writtes vñ
pꝛoclaim should be made against them
that disobeyeth kings writtes or pꝛiuy
seales and certeyne foꝛfaiture & punis-
shement against them.

5 ¶ Anno. 31. H. 8. cap. 8. an acte was
made that pꝛoclamacions made by the
king with thaduise of certeyne of hys
councell named in that act shoulde bee
obeyed and kept as though they were
made by act of parliament. And after
An. 34. H. 8. Capitulo. 23. an other acte
was made concerning the offenders of
the said foꝛmes acte but bothe these actz
were repelled by. 1. E. 6. ca. 12.

Abmeasurement Aliens. 6.
of dower. 1. Assaultes.

Attaint.15.
Benturptes.1
Bullarepl.
Bzakers of
leages.1.2.
Chester.5
Conscili.2.3.
Courtes.2.
Trollebatwes.2
Dette.5.
Distrelles.11.
Drapp.12.5.
Eschange.9.
Eschetur.2.
Excommunicato
capiendo.2.
Executours.6
Exigēt & vtla-
rie.5.6.7
Feyres.1.4.
Fynes.1.6.8.9.
10.11.12.
Franchises.5.
G.
Hawkes.1.
Infections.11
Iust in eyre.3.
L.
Labozers.26.29.
31.32.38.
L.
Maintenance.7.
Marchalsy.6.
Merchantes.7.
13.20.
Meine.2.
Money.2.10.17
29.41.
Mewes.4.
Parliament.7.15.
Pallages.4.
Periury.2.
Plates.3
Proces.7
Prouision.9.
Puruetours.30
31.32.
Q.
Repele.9
Riot.3.4.5.6
Safeconditts.2.
Sanctuaries.4.5.
Scocland.10.3.
Shippes.10.13.
Spirittes.5.
Tythes.6.
Townes.1.2.4
Treason.19.
Vitailers.14.
Wales.28.32
Wardes.7.12.
Weightes.18.26
29.32.
Wines.4.19.20.
Woles.5.37.
43.
Womēn.3.

¶ *Procurements.*

Lezdes, Wicwardes

QVia dñi cuī, & alij q cū tenent & senescalli volentes grauare subditos suos, cū nō habeant legalem viam eos

Sutes.

grauandi procurant alios mouere querelas versus eos, & dare badiū, & offerr̄ plegiū, vel impetrare brīa, & ad sectas hūoi querentium cōpellunt eos sequi coīa, hundred, wapētachiū, & cur̄, quousq; finē fecerint cum ipsis pro voluītate sua, statutū est, qō hoc de cetero nō fiat.

Complaintes

Et si aliquis p hūoi falsas querimo-

nias fuerit attachiat' rep[lica]tionē suā fīe captū, & pone[re] cozā iustic' cozā quib' [illegible] liū' vel dñs, post quā fīe [illegible] manerit querimoniā suā, [illegible] iustic' districtionē, ratione [illegible] rimoniarū cozā eis factarū [illegible] qō hūoi ḡrimonie, mouebit[ur] [illegible] gratitiose ad iniūriā seu p[illegible] ans alios, aut alios ballinos [illegible] admittat illa replicatio. Et [illegible] fuerit i fucrint hī' dominū r[illegible] tur, & nihilomin' hūoi fīe g[illegible] na in triplo restituantur. [illegible]

Hoc Appele.2.

¶ *Prohibition & consulta*

IP decimis oblationib' [illegible] bus, mortuar̄ qī sub istis [illegible] ponūt, prohibitioni regie n[illegible] cus etiā si propter detentio[illegible] diuturnā ad estimationē [illegible] ntiariā ventar̄. Sed si clericī' [illegible] olus decimas suas in horto [illegible] gatas vel alibi reperitis vēdere [illegible] pro pecunia, si petatur pecunia [illegible] dice ecclesiastico locū habet reg[illegible] tio quia per vēditionē res spiri[illegible] unt tēporales, & transeūt decim[illegible] talia. Item si sit contētio de iure [illegible] rū, oziginē hūs de iure patron[illegible] rūdē decimarū quātitas erroī [illegible] tā ptē bonozū ecclesie, loī habet [illegible] phibitio, si hec causa cozā iud[illegible] astico ventilet. Item si prelat[illegible] penā pecuniariam alicui p[illegible] cat illā, regia prohibitio locū [illegible] runtū si prelati imponant [illegible] cozporales, & sic punit̄ velint [illegible] nitētias p pecuniā redimer̄ [illegible] habet locū regia prohibitio. [illegible] latis pecunia ab eis exigat. [illegible] quis violēta manū' iniecerit [illegible] pro violētia facta debet [illegible] ram regi. Pro ercōmunic[illegible] cozam prelato, vbi imponi [illegible] cozporalis quā si reus velit [illegible] runiam redimere dānū pr[illegible]

Slander

2 Hark. 2. Lib. 87.

sa diffamationis concessum fuit aliq, qđ placitum inde teneat in curia christianitatis cū non petatur pecunia sed agatur ad correctionem peccati et similiter p̄o fidei lesione. In omnib⁹ ꝓdictis casibus habet iudex ecclesiastic⁹ cognoscere regia p̄hibitiō non obstāte. Stat de circumspecte agatis edit. An. 13. E. 1.

Spirituall. iudges.

5 ¶ Cum iudices ecclesiastici ad p̄sequendū in causis coram ipsis agitatis, p̄ p̄hibitionē domini regis sepius super sedeant in casib⁹ vbi remedium cōque rentib⁹ ad curiam domini Regis p̄ bre de Cancellaria sua fieri non possint ꝓpt qđ querentes illi in vtraque curia tam regis quam ecclesiastica a iure suo et remedio sunt elongati, ad graue dānū ipsorum, vnde dominus rex ex graui ire la quorundā fuit ceritus: Dominꝰ rex vult et p̄cipit, quod cū iudices ecclesiastici p̄ p̄hibitionem regiam sibi p̄rorectā supersedeāt in casibus p̄dictis, quod Cancellar vel capit iustic ipsius domini regis q̄ p̄o tempore fuerit, vbi libet in illius cause ad instantiam querentis si viderint quod p̄ bre de Cancellaria q̄renti remediū in suo casu p̄stare non posset, sed ad curiam ecclesiasticam ptineat causā illā determinare, scribāt iudicib⁹, coram qb⁹ causa illa p̄ꝰ fuerit agitata qđ in casu illo p̄cedant, non obstant p̄hibitione regis p̄ius sibi inde directa. Stat de Cōsultatione edit. An. 14. E. 1.

Let passe.

Chancellour. Chief iustice

Chancerie.

Procede.

6 ¶ Edwardus. &c. Prelatis, Archidiac⁹ offic⁹ et alijs ministris ecclesiasticis per diocel. Norw. constitut⁹ salutem. Cum cognitiones placitorum super feodalibus et libertatibus feodalium, districtionibus, officijs ministrorum, executionibus contra pacem nostram factis felonum negationibus, consuetudinibus secularibus, attachiamentis, vi lata, malefactoribus rectatis, roberijs, are-

Norwich Plea.

¶ Ce. iij. stalt-

ſtationibus, manerijs, aduocationib⁹ ecclesiarum, conuentionibus ſufficientibus aſſisis, juratis, recognitionibus laicum feodum contingentibus, & reb⁹ alijs, ac cauſis pecuniarum, & de alijs catallis et debitis qꝝ & non de teſtamento vel matrimonio, ad coronã & dignitatem noſtram pertineant, eidẽ regno de conſuetudine eiuſdem regni approbata, et hactenus obſeruata. Et proceres ſeu magnates, aut alij de eodẽ regno tempoꝛibus noſtroꝛum pꝛedeceſſoꝛum regum Anglie ſeu noſtro, auctoꝛitate alicuius non conſueuerunt contra conſuetudinem illam ſuper huiuſmodi rebus in cauſa trahi vel compelli ad cõparendum coꝛam quocũque iudice eccleſiaſtico: Nolque & pꝛogenitoꝛes noſtri & conſuetudine pꝛedicta pꝛo nobis & alijs de ipſo regno vbi fuerimus, ſemper libertatibus huiuſmodi, tanquam pertinentibus ad regiam dignitat noſtrã. Ac vos et miniſtri veſtri de communitate commitatuum noſtroꝛum Noꝛff. & Suff. q pꝛo huiuſmodi reb⁹ per vices pꝛo voluntatib⁹ veſtris trahitis coꝛam vobis in curia chriſtianitatis ſit er relatu fide dignoꝛum pꝛo certo accepimus vobis pꝛohibemus, ne placitum illud teneatis in curia chriſtianitatis, maxime cum huiuſmodi placita ad nos & nõ ad alium pertineant in eodem regno. Ac nos ſuper his et alijs, quoꝛum cognitio ad nos pertinet, parati ſum⁹ quibuſcunq; per nos et miniſtros noſtros in curia noſtra plenam et celerem iuſtitiam exhiberi. Mandamus autẽ dilecto et fideli noſtro. R. et vicecõ noſtro conſ pꝛedictoꝛum, quod pꝛmiſſa vobis et alijs in partibus illis & talia conſimilia in pꝛeiudiciũ dignitatis noſtr regie acceptantib⁹ firmiter inhibeant ex parte noſtra. Et quod ſi qui veſtri huiuſmodi placita teneant, vel ſi qui ea ſequantur coꝛam vobis in curia chriſtianitatis cõtra pꝛohibitionem noſtram pꝛedictã dicr vic vos et alios huiuſmodi placita tenentes, [illegible] ponant per vadios & ſalu[illegible] ſitis vel ſint coꝛam iuſtic[illegible] apud Weſtm ad certum [illegible] ponẽ coꝛam eis ſuper pꝛem[illegible] cienẽ vlteriꝰ, quod hac[illegible] modi caſibus, et conſimil[illegible] ſueuit. Et quod non [illegible] aliqui laici in baillia ſua [illegible] locis conueniant ad [illegible] ones per ſacramenta ſua fac[illegible] matrimonialibus, et teſtam[illegible] ne ſup huiuſmodi feodis, de[illegible] tallis, et coꝛam vobis, et alijs [illegible] eccleſiaſticis in pꝛeiudicium [illegible] onis noſtre regie ad coꝛonam [illegible] tatem noſtrã ſpectant ſubtr[illegible] Et qõ quid vos in hac parte de[illegible] ritis, redõ, nos ad plenũ certiora[illegible] cuius rei teſtimoniũ &c. Teſte [illegible] hibicio coꝛmata ſup articulis cler.

Spirituall Court,

7 ¶ They that purchaſe a pꝛ[illegible] & attachement againſte the [illegible] of a thing that belongeth not to [illegible] courte, ſhal yelde damages to [illegible] ries by the alwarde of the Ju[illegible] In nouis ordinationibus. An[illegible] but it is repelled. An. 15. E. 2. [illegible] this but in the abꝛegement.

8 ¶ Plusours gents ſont gr[illegible] pleintz q quãt diuerſes gents [illegible] clerkes cõe lais ont eẽ enditz [illegible] en lour turnes, & puis y enſuera [illegible] ſoient deliuꝛ deuãt Juſtic & [illegible] deliueraçe ſuent en court [illegible] les enditours en ſurmettãt as [illegible] lour ont diffame, an grãd [illegible] enditours, p quoy pluſours [illegible] ties ſe doutẽt pl⁹ dedit ley [illegible] roy voet q en tiel cas chelc [illegible] ue, eyt ſur ceo pꝛhibicion [illegible] chauncellary ſur ſon cas. An. [illegible]

9 ¶ Nulli pꝛohibicion [illegible] de la Chauncellarye ſi non [illegible] que nous auerons la cau[illegible]

de droit. An. 18. E. 3. pro
plaint des ditz grandeſs cõ
per lour petition q̃
ſent lour grãs boys dage
grenũ age as marchãtz
ſeine, ou en eyde, due
guere, perſons, vikers de
les ditez marchauntez
ſtanaillente en courte
les diſmes des ditz boys en
parole ſilue cedue pur quoy
vendre lour bois a verreye
grand damage deux q̃ ou coy
eſtablie que prohibi
ſoit grant ſur attachiat
ſes auaunte ces heures
E. 3. cap. 1.
cõſultacion eſt vn ſot
grant ſur prohibicion fait
reſtite, q̃ meſme le tage puiſſe
en la cauſe per vertue de ſa la
cõſultacion, non obſtante aſcune aut
ſur reo de luy baille, pour
que la matter en la libelle due dyt
ne ſoit ẽgroſſe en large, ou en au
chaunges. An. 50. E. 3. cap. 4.
Churchyard. 1. Rome. 4.
Cruelty. 1. Mithes 5. 10
Quietneſſe. 2. Waſte. 5.

Propheſies.

Anno 1. E. 6. cap. 15. was an acte made againſt prophecies to endure to the end of the nexte parleſnt and after. An. 7. E. 6. capitulo 11. was continued to endure to the ende of the nexte parlement and thã
Ordeined &c. that if any per after ỹ firſt day of May nexte
openly & directly aduãce
& ſet forth by writig pryting ſin
any other open ſpeche or dede
or ſeme any fond fantaſti
prophecye, vppon or by the
occaſion of any armes, ſeidez, bells bad
ges, or ſuch like thinges accuſtomed in
armes, cogniſances, or ſignets, or vpon
or by reaſon of any time, yere or daye,
name, bloudſhed, or warre, to the en
tent there by to make anye rebellion,
inſurrectiõ, diſſenciõ, loſſe of life or o
ther diſturbãce within this realme and
other the kinges dominiõs, ỹ the euery
ſuch perſon being therof lawfully cõ
uicted, according to the due courſe of ỹ
lawes of this realme, for euery ſuch of
fence ſhall ſuffre impriſonmt of his bo
dye by the ſpace of one yeare without
bayle or mainprize, & ſhal forfait for
euery ſuche offence the ſumme of tenne
poundez. And if any ſuche offendour do
after ſuch conuiction eftſonez offend in
any of the premiſſes, & be therof lawe
fully conuicted, as is aforeſaid, that the
euery ſuch offendour ſhal for his ſecõd
offence and conuiction as is aforeſayd
ſuffer impriſonmente of his body with
out bayle or mainprize during his life,
and ſhall forfait all his goods and cat
tels reals and ſonales. The moyties
of euerie which forfaitures, ſhal bee to
the Quenes highnes, her heires & ſuc
ceſſoures, & the other moitie thereof, to
him that ſhal or will ſue for the ſame in
any of the quenes courtes of record by
action bil, plaint, or informaciõ in whi
the caſe no eſſoigne, wager of lawe, or
protection ſhalbe allowed or admitted.
And be it further enacted by the aucto
ritie aforeſaid, that al and euery iuſtice
of Aſſiſe, Juſtice of Oyer and determi
ner, Juſtice of peace, ſhal haue full po
wer and authoritie, by vertue hereof,
to enquire here and determine, al and
euery offence or offences aboueſaide co
mitted or done within the limittes of
theire commiſſion, contrarye to the te
nor and meanyng of this acte. Prouy
ded alwayes and bee it enacted by the
authoritie aforeſaide, that no perſone
or perſones, ſhall at anye time hereaf
ter

Forf.

Impriſ.

Juſt. of aſſ.

Juſt. of p.

ter be empeched for anye offence here-after to be committed or don, contrary to this act vnlesse he be therfore empeched or accused within fyue monethes next ensuing any such offence bye him or the committed or done. An. 5. Eliz. ca. 25

The Felonyes

¶ *Proper.*

The Feires and markettes. 6.

¶ *Protection.*

Challeng

Amercment

Release

Counte.

Def. Demaund. Writte.

Rebutte.

EDwardus per la grace de Dieu, &c. a toutes ces foiale & loyalx lalate. Pour ceo que multz des gentes purchasont la protection nre fir le roy, affirmant que ils fueit hoes de la terre en le seruice le roye, Parceu ell, que si lour aduersarie voille challenger la protection & maintenante quant il ell mise auant en la court voille auerer, que ils fueret deins les liij. meetez, & hoes de seruice le roy en ceteine lieu illint qui poient bien auer venus soyte lout challenge entre en rolle, & soite le parole mis sans iour solonez la nature de la protection, quant il serra resum & il vient en court, il demandra iugement & dira le pces & tendra dauerrer so chalenge, si son aduersaris voille attendre, & si le pais die encount luy que porta l protection, il serra turne en vn defaute sil soit tenant & sil soit demaundant, il perdra son bille, & serra en le merey le roy done a westm le xxviij. iour de Nouembre lan du reignie le Roy, E. fitz le roy. H. 3. Stat de protectionibus editū An. 23. E. 1.

2 ¶ Rex omnibus &c. *Recitinge the statute of anno. 3. E. 1. &c.* concedimus & precipimus pro nobis et heredibus nostris quod nulli vic aut alij ministri nri vel heredū nostrorum seu alij quicunque bladа aliqua triturare, & ea vel aliqua alia victualia vel bona aut etiā equos boues, plaustra, carectas, naues seu battellos prelatorum, religiosorū, rectorum, ecclesiarum, vel aliorum [illegible] sub colore emptionis, vel [illegible] villis mercatoriis aut alibi [illegible] lantem illorum quorum [illegible] custodiam eorundem capere, vel abducere, aut etiam [illegible] ertectionem aliquā ab aliquo [illegible] sumat, sub ōmibus et singulis [illegible] predict. Et q omnes et singuli [illegible] premissa venientes ablq; [illegible] quatūq; penis subiacēt [illegible] que ōnes et singuli ministri [illegible] heredum nostrorum, quilibet [illegible] ipsorū quatenꝰ ad ipsū ratione [illegible] pertinere in hmōdi casu [illegible] tes penas exercent [illegible] illi quos ipsos ea scrutatur [illegible] tigerit ab eadem nō deliberent [illegible] tro & heredū nostrorū mandato [illegible] Jn cuius rei testimoniū &c. [illegible] so apud Eboꝝ xviij. die [illegible] no regni nostri x. Littera patens [illegible] pris bonorū cleri. De purueiors

3 ¶ Pour ceo que nostre seignr roy est fait deuant ces heurz [illegible] protections as diuerses gentes & [illegible] estoisent tenus en astum manu [illegible] que ilz ne serroient mie empled [illegible] dettes queur ils deuoient as [illegible] que ilz eussent faitez gre a nostre [illegible] nour le roy, de ceo que a luy est [illegible] per eur, per reason de sa prerog [illegible] ssint durantz tielx protections [illegible] ad oyer de denpleder tielx [illegible] corps est et assentuz que nient [illegible] ant tielx protections les parties [illegible] actions a lour dettoures soient [illegible] dus en la courte le roy per lour [illegible] & sil iugement soit sur ceo rendu [illegible] pl' ou demaundant, soit lesse [illegible] cel iugement mis en suspendy [illegible] soit fait au roy de son dette. [illegible] auecques vous voillaunt empr [illegible] dette le roy, soyent ilz a ceo [illegible] tre eient execucion deuers les [illegible] de det a eur due, & auxint [illegible] uers eur tant come ilz p[illegible]

pur

purchasent a eur protection du roy par Protection
enfy que les creditoures suisditz per
celles protections sont delates & taries,
ne loure dutie & droiturell recouerer si
bien enuers les ditz gardeins des gaoles
come les prisoners suisditez a tres-
graunde prejudice & damage du comē
people, & derogation de la comen leye:
ordeignes est et establies que null pro-
tection soite vaillable ne allowable ne
ascumment allowe en cel cas. An. 7. H.
4. ca. 14.

7 ¶ An. 9. H. 5. ca. 3. & An. 4 H. 6. ca. 1.
& An. 8. H. 6. ca. 3. & An. 14. E. 4. ca. 1. lit-
tares were made to endure for certeine
yeres concerning protectiōs of them ỹ
should go ouer ỹ sea with the king.

8 ¶ No protection her hereafter allo-
wable ne allowed in the courts before
the maire, constables and felowshippe
of marchauntes of the staple of Ca- Calets.
leys, nōr in the courte before the lieute-
nant, constable and felowship of mar-
chauntes of the same staple, ne in the
courte before the maire and his brethē
of the same towne of Calets, nor in a-
nye court or courts wīn the same to-
wne or marches there, in any action sued
or hereafter to be sued by any of ỹ sayd
marchantz, theire factoures, seruaunts
or atturneis againste anye of the saide
merchants theire factours, seruants or
atturneis. An. 1. H. 7. ca. 3.

9 ¶ An. 4. H. 7. cap. 4. protections of
protecture & mozatur were granted to
all thē that were or should ber in ỹ kings
wages in Britaine.

10 ¶ An. 7. H. 7. ca. 11. protections of
protecture & mozatur were grāted to
all thē that should serue the king in hys
warres (beyonde the sea or on the sea)
which ỹ king then entended to make.

11 ¶ An. 3. H. 8. capitulo 4. protections
of protecture and mozatur was grā-
ted to all them that should serue the
kinge in his warres (beyonde the sea
or on this side) which the kynge then
inten-

intended to make.

Bishops

11 The purueiours.11. that all goods & thinges of Bishoppes & monasteries were taken into the kings protection & they should not be take for the king &c.

13 Where protection is put out in any action, se in every such title, as any such action is spoken of.

The Attaint.4.15. Bankrupts.1 Chester.5.6. Drapry.4. Estreet.28.9.15. Jues.2. Norman.4.

Bevoterers.3. Prouision.13.4. Purueiours.12. Staple.13 Treason.1. Villayle.8 Warre.6.

1 *Prouision and premunire.*

Pur ceo q̄ aſcuns purchaſſit en la court de Rome prouiſiõs dauoires Abbeys, & priories en Engleterr̄ en deſtruccõ du royalm & q̄ ſeint religion accorde eſt q̄ chescũ q̄ purchaſe tielx prouiſiõs des Abbeis or priories q̄ luy & ſes execut̄, & procurat̄ q̄ ſuēt & fōt execut̄ des tielx prouiſiõz ſoient horz de la protection nr̄e ſeur le roy. Et q̄ home puiſſe faire de eux come des enemies nr̄ d. ſeur le roy & de ſon royalme, & celuy q̄ face countre tielx prouiſours en corpes ou en biens, ou en autres poſſeſſionz, ſoit excuſe deuers toutz gentz, & per tant ne ſoit laumes empeſche ne grieue ne empeſche a la ſuit d̄ nullity.an.25.E.3.ca.22

Purchasers of prouisions Bulles made in execucion.

Protection. Enemy.

2 Come iadis en parlemt de bone memorie E. roy Dengleterr̄ ayel nr̄e ſeignour le roy qui ore eſt lan de ſõ reigne .xxx. tenus a Cardoille oyez le peticiõ mys deuant le dit ael & ſon cõſeil en le dit parlemt p̄ la cõmunaltie d̄ ſon royalme, cõtenāt qil come ſeint eſgliſe dengl̄, eſtoit fonde en ſtatut de prelacy deins le royalme Dengleterr̄ p̄ la dit ayel, & ces progenitours, & comes, barōs & nobles, de ſon dit royalme q̄ lour aun ceſtiers, pur eux & le peopls enfourmer de la ley de Dieu, & pur faire hoſpitalitties almoignes, & autrs oneracyes de chr̄itye es lieux ou eſgliſes [illegible] pur les almes des fondeurs, & touts chriſtiens, & [illegible] ſions tant en fees, terres, [illegible] auoiſons qui ſertendont [illegible] lue. p̄ les dits founderz fuerent [illegible] as p̄lates & autrs gents de [illegible] du dit royalme pur cel charge [illegible] et noſmeſſnt dez poſſeſſionz qui [illegible] aſſignes as archeueſq̄, euesques, [illegible] p̄iours, religioules, & autrz [illegible] ſeint eſgliſe per les Roys du [illegible] me, counitz, barons, & autrs [illegible] ſon royalme, ſiz les roiz [illegible] et nobles come ſeignoures & [illegible] euſſent et auoir deuſſent la [illegible] eux voldantes, et les p̄lacions [illegible] lations des benefices eſtraunes [illegible] eux p̄lacies et les dits roys en [illegible] ſe ſoloient auoir la greinō [illegible] cōſeil pur la ſaluacion du roialme [illegible] ſiz ont miſſtier de tiel p̄lates & [illegible] ſiſſent nuances le pape de Rome [illegible] cauunt a luy lez ſeignoxies des [illegible] ſeſſions et benefices ſiz les [illegible] na et graunta as aliens qui [illegible] demurront en engl̄ et as [illegible] demurrer ne purront, et as [illegible] en aliens come denizeins, [illegible] euſſ eſſe patrō ou aduoūt des [illegible] nities et beneficez cōe il ne fuſſ [illegible] ſolonq̄ la ley dengleterr̄. per [illegible] donz et grantez, ſils fuſent [illegible] peine demurroit aſcun benefice [illegible] de temps en le dit royalme qui [illegible] roit ns maines dalterus et [illegible] vertue des tielx puiſſons [illegible] volunte & diſpoſicion des [illegible] meſmes les benefices, et ſiſſint [illegible] cions des erchueſq̄, euesques, [illegible] ters religiouſez fundatorz, et [illegible] moignes hoſpitalitties, & [illegible] charitie queux ſerroient ſuſt [illegible] lieux, ſerroient ſuſtretz, le dit [illegible] ters laies patrons en tiel [illegible] dauncers parderreyente [illegible] mentes, le dit counſeile [illegible]

Church Estat of clacy

ſoit fait que ſur miſchiefs & damages q̄
il aueignoient a lan royalme il dott
eſt tenus per ſon ſerement de la courte
de ſon dit people en ſon parliament de
faire remedie & leye en autant les miſ-
chiefes & damages qui enly beſoignent. q̄
luy pleale de ceo ordeigner remedie.
Nostre ſeignoure le roy eſtant les mil
chiefes & damages ſuil nosmes, & eyent
regarde au dit eſtatut fait en temps de
ſon dit aiel, & as les cauſes contenuz en
ycelle, le quel eſtatut tient toutz iours
ſa force, & ne fuit vnques defait ne an-
nulle en nul point, & par taunt il eſt te-
nus par ſon ſerement de le faire garde
come la leye de ſon royalme, comment q̄
par negligence & ſoeffraunce ad eſte de
puis attempe au contraire, & auxi eyēt
regarde as les greuonces pleintz a luy
faitz per ſon people en ſes diuerſes par
liamentes ceo en arrere tenus voillent
les grandes damages & miſchiefes qui
ſont auenus & aueignont de iour en au
ter al eſglise dengleterre per la dit cau
ent remedie ordeign̄, per aſſent des tou
tes les graūndes & la comminaltie de
ſon dit royalme, al honour de dieu, & p
fite de la dit Eſglise Wengleterre, & de
tout ſon royalm, ad ordeigne & eſtablie
q̄ les franks elections derchevesques, e
uesques et touts autres dignities et be-
nefices electiues en Engleterre ſe teign-
nent deſore en manner come ils furent
grantes per les progenitoures nres dyt
ſeignour le roy, & per les ancestres dau
ters ſeignours ſoundours. Et que tou-
tes prelatez et auts gentz de ſeinte eſ-
glise qui ount auowſons des queconqs
benefices des dons noſtre ſeignoure le
roye & de ſes progenitoures ou dauters
ſeignoures & donours, pour faire deuz
nes ſeruices & auters charges ent ordei
nes, etent lour collations & prſentmēt
traunchement en manier come ils eſtoi-
ent trouues per lours donoures. Et en
cas que vacum Erchevesthie, evesthie,
dignitie, ou queconque benefice ſoit re-

Elections.

Auowſons.

Colacions.

ſer-

Prouision. ſeruacion, collacion ou prouiſion fait p la court de Rome, en diſtourbance des franks elections, collacions ou preſentacions ſuiſnomes, que a ſa le tẽps de voidance que tielx reſeruacions, collacions, et prouiſions duiſſente prendre effectes, qui a meſme la voidance noſtre

Kinges. ſeignour le roy et ſes heires eient par cel temps les collacõs as archeueſchies eueſchies & autres dignities electiuz que ux ſont de ſa auowrie autielx come ſes progenitours auoient auant q̃ frãk election fuiſt grante de li come les elections fuerent primes grantes per les progenitours le roye ſur certeine fourme et condicion, come a demaunder le

Conge deſlier roye conge deſlier, et puis apres la election auoit ſon aſſent royal, et nemy

Aſſent, en auter maner, les queux condicions nyent gardes le choſe doite per reaſon reſorter a ſa primer nature. Et que ſi

Religious. Nonies. daſcun maiſon de religion del aduowſon le roy ſoit tiel reſeruacion, prouiſiõ ou collacion fait en diſturbance de frãk election eſt noſtre ſeignour le roy & ſes heires a celle faitz la collacion, a donner celle dignitie a ſon couenable, Et en caz que reſeruacion, collacion, ou prouiſion ſoit faite a la court de Rome de nul eſglise prouendre, ou auters benefices que ſont de la auowrie des gents de ſeint eſglise, dount le roy eſt aduoin

Rome. Benefice

Kynge, premamont immediate, que a meſme le temps de voidance a quel temps la reſeruacion, collacion, ou prouiſion deuſſent prendre effecte come de ſuis eſt dit le roy & ſes heires de ceo eient le preſentement ou collacion a celle foitz et iſſinte de temps en temps as touts les foyts que tielx gentz de ſeint eſglise, ſerroumt deſſaunt des de lour preſentimẽtz ou collacions p tielx reſeruacions, collacions ou prouiſions come de ſuis eſt dit. Saue a eux le droit de loure auowſons et

Kaning loures preſentementes, quant nul collacion ne prouiſion de la court de Rom ent ne ſoit fait, ou q̃ les dits gentes de ſeint eſglise euſſent ou
mes les benefices preſen
faire et lour preſentes pu
des lour collacions ou pr
loyer. Et en meſme le ma
auter ſeignour, de quel
ſoit, les preſentments ou
les maiſons de religion
auowrie, & as benefices
qui ſont appurtenantz as
ſons. Et ſi tielx auowes
point as tielx benefices
an apres tielx voidances
lieu ne les don per laps de
vn mois apres le deuis
ques le roy ent eit les
lacions, come il ad dauntez
vnesme, & en caz que les
ou les preſents dauters
eſglise, ou des lourz auowes
queur le roy ou tielx patrons
es ſuiſoitz aueront dones
purtenantz as lours preſen
collacions ſoient deſturbes
uiſours iſſint q̃ ils ne puiſſe
ſeſſion des tielx benefices
preſentimentz ou collacions
faitz ou q̃ ceux qui ſont en
tielx benefices ſoient eſpeſ
ditz poſſeſſions p tielx
ques ſoient les ditz
curatours, executourz & na
hors del prohibicion le Roye
par lour corps, & meſmes
Et ſils ſoient conuicts,
priſon ſans eſtre leſſes a
baile ou autrement deliuers
tils eient fait fine & redem
a ſon volunte et grey
tera ſon greue. Et nient
que ils ſoient deliuers
renunciacion, & trouent
te que ils nattempterent tiel
temps auenyr, ne nul proces
per eux ne per auters deuers
la dit court de Rome ne nul
pur nulls tielx emprisonm

faire ou empescher les iugements ren-
dus en la court le roy, ains iour cotein-
nat le spac̃ d'deux mois par garnissant
affaire as eux en le lieu ou les possessi-
ons sont q̃ sont en debate, ou ailloures
ou ils auerõt terres ou auls possessiõs
per les viscountz ou auls ministers le
roy, deuer deuaunt le roy et son counsell
ou en la chauncellary, ou deuaunt les
iustic̃ de lun bank ou de lauc̃ ou deuaunt
auls iustic̃ le roy qui serront a ceo depu-
tes, a rẽdre en lours propres plons au
roy de contempt fait a cel party. Et ilz
ne deignent mye au dit iour en lour p-
pre person de estr̃ a la ley sodẽt ilz lourz
procuratours, attournes executours no-
taires & maintenours de cel iour en a-
uant mis hors de la p̃tection le roy & Out of ptcõ
lour terres, biẽs & chatell forfaites au Forf.
roy, et soient lour corps au que ilz soient
trouues pleis et emprisonez & cestuy a la Imprison.
volunte le roy. Et sur ceo soit bẽ fayte
de les p̃rendre per lour corps & de saiser
lour terres biẽs & possessiõs en le main
le roy. Et si returne soit que ils ne sont
mie trouues, soit mises en exigend & ex- Exlary.
lages: Purueu toutz foitez que a quel
heure que ils deignent deuaunt que ils
soient vtlagez & voillent soy rendre a la
prison le roy deistre suffices per la ley, &
receiuer ceo que la court le roy agard de
ra en cel partie que ils soient a ceo re-
ceuir, la forfaiture des terres, biens et
chatelx demurrant en la forc̃ fits ne se
rendant deins les dites deux moys co
me deuaunte est dit. Anno. 27. E. 3. ca
pitulo. 1.

4 Et pur turer amour, peas & cõcord
enf̃ lestate eglise & le roialme & epeyser
& faire cesser les grandes & males perilz
& inportables damage et grenaunt̃z que
ount est faites et auenus en temps pas
se & auiendront en apres si le chose soyt
soeffre passer en auaunt par cause des
personelx citations & autres pces q̃ ont Citations.
passes auant ces heures & passe rõmu-
nemente de toute en autre hors de la
court̃e

Iugements.

Rome. court de rome, par my e feintes e faux
suggestiõs e p̃opositions deceuants l
saint piere le pape, encontre tout plenie
des seignoures du roialm sur cauſez dõt
la cõnisance e final discussiõ, appertiẽt
a nr̃e sũr le roy e a sa court royal, e au
tũt des impetrations e prouisions fay
tes en th la court de Rome dez benefic
e offices dez eglise appertenantes a la
donisõ, psentacion ou disposicion nr̃e
dit sũr le roy e des auters patrons lay
es deins son roialme, come des eglisez
chappels e auts benefices appropries
as eglises, cathedrair, collegiair, abbe
is, pr̃iories, chanteries, hospitair, e au
ters poures maisons, e des auters dig
nitez offices e benefices occupies en
tẽps passe e presentes p diuerses e nota
bles psõn du dit roial, pur les q̃ les cau
ses e dependentes dicelles les bones e
auncienes leyes, vsages, customes e frã
chises du dit royal' ont este e sont grã
dement empeires, blemisses e confoũ
des, la cr̃oune nr̃e sũr le roy abbesse, et
la perion molt durement e sauement
diffame, les auoirs e richelles, esportes,
les marchantz e subgitz dicell' empou
res e troubles lez benefices de saint es
glise gastes e destruites, diuines seruy
ces, hospitallitiez, almoignes e auters
vsez de charitie sustretes e interlesies
les grands e communs du dit royalme
trauailles, e en bies e en corps endam
nr̃e seignour le roy suisdit a son pa
lẽt ten' a westñ en les octaues de sait
Hillare lan de son reigne. xxxviij. eiant
regard a la quiete de son people le quel
il desire souerainement a sustenir en
tranquilite, peas, e repos, e gouerner so
lonqur les leyes, vsages e franchises d
la terre, e (come tenus est per son sre
ment fait a sa cr̃oonacion) en eide e cõfort
du pape, qui molt souent ad este troubl'
per tielx e semblables impr̃tunes cla
mores e impetracions, e aurint que il
mitteroit volentierz couenable remedy
si sa saintitie estoit sur celles choses en

Pope. forme empallaunte[illegible]
de ses nobles p̃decessours
pur le temps lors current
teynes bones purueiances
ces encontre les auaunt
ces et partiz, lez queux
ueiaunces e toutz les
son temps, e per especial en
reigne. xxv. et xxvij. (which
2. e. 2) Nre seignioure le roy
et enpaisse volunte et
kes, counts, barons, et
roialme et des toutes
choses touchent per bon
beracion e auisement ad
e affirmer sa nue lestats
dauter seignourz du royalme
la liberte de lour corps
de cell estatut lour corps
aioustant a celle, ad porter
que toutes ceux qui sont
chaſez ou pursues tielx
ons auters en aſcun temps
petreront purchaterent
semblez en temps auenir
ou aſcun de ces subgites.
toutez ceux qui auint
pertreront en la dit court
chidianes, p̃uoustes et
es, et offices, chappelles,
nefices de seinte eglise
appourtenauntez a collacion
p̃sentacion ou disposicion
seignoure le roy ou dautre
de son dytte royalme et
semblables persones
eglise chappelles offices
de seynte eglise, pensions
amortises et appropries
Cathedrair, ou collegiais
oyties, chanteries, hospitalx
poures maysons, ou auntr
eur appropriacions, e amo
soyent cassez e adnullez
ensemble ouc touts ceux
petres en meisme la court
fice hospitalx ou benefice

rendre au roy & a la party & demurrer
& estre a la ley en ces cas deuant le roy
et son counsel; soient punies per fayne
et maner comptis en lestatute fait lan
xvii. nostre seignour le roy (ca. i. before
3) qui cõmence. Nostre seignour le roy
del assent. xi. Et auterment & si cõme il
face semblera au roy & a son counselle
ils faire a aucun vers per vn seignour
le roy aucun grace, per voluntion dun re-
mission sans voluntie & assent del party
que le prouera elle grieu, & sans faire a
luy due satisfaction en ces cas. An. 38.
E. 3. ca. 2. & 4.

5 ¶ Et si ascun subgets de
dits roialt gard & fauteront celles ordy-
nances ne encourge aucun forfaiture de dis
& de membrs & de terr, lez pleges ne
doy, biens demeins le roy ne auter persone
encomptes ne perde ou ad ou chaut per
causes de les mis dits choses ordinez ne
lui ne ses heirs ne pardons ne deuerons
estre rey, sur ; dittantez nient pleffez, per
ascun des dits choses en temps auenir
An. 38. E. 3. ca. 2.

6 ¶ Et si ascun persone de quecunque
estat ou condicion q'il soit per feuny
mmer q'ce ceo soit accompte ou face a-
cun chose counter les dits ordinances
ou ascun chose compris en celles, soit
la dit persone mene en respons en man
come de suis est dit. Et si cest sur ce
attaint ou conuict, soit mys hors de la
protection le roy, & puny per forme del
dit estatut del an. 27. An. 38. E. 3. ca. 2. &

7 ¶ Et si ascun plon face maliciousment
ou fauxement ascun parsuit en counter quel-
que person de dit roialt p celle cõ
en celles ordinances & de ceo soit duement
attaint, soyt cyel plentife deuient
punis a lordinace le roy ou de son coun
sel & nient autrins face grce & amendes
a la ply & ne elle grieue p la partie. Et
auxi en cas q les dits ordinace & chescun
article dicel par eux & chescun de la de
soient le meins soffert & gardes,
& q tous ceux que ont mespris en mes-

prendrent enprent et asse ordinances
per prosecutions accusacions denubici
cions, citacions ou autres proces faitz
en aultres hors du royalme en dedeins
ou autrement contre quelconque person
du dit royalme soient le plus tournable
ment et prumptment mesnes en respon
pur resceiuer ceo q̄ soit solonq̄ lour deseert le
roy prelates ducs contes barons no
bles et autres comes clerkes et laies soi
ent tenus per cest present ordinance a
Ayde. eyder conforter et conseiller lun e lau
ter tant soient come besoignera et per
tonts les mailours maners qui faite se
Empeche purra de parole et fait pur empescher
tieur mesmes ours et resister lour faitz e
lour empriser e sans les suffrer habiter
demurer ne passer p̄ lour seignories pos
sessions terres iurisdictions ou aliens et
sont tenus de garder et defendre lun e
lauter de tout dam̄ p̄leny ou deprise si
come ils ferront lour propres persons e
pur lour fait et besoigne come ieur p̄
secucions ou proceses fuissent faits ou
attempts encounter eux en especial ge
neral ou comē. Anno 38. E. 3. sta. 2. c. 2.
8 Item, it was agreed that
Pope. Urban was duly elected pope e ought
to be obeied as hed of the church e that
all benefices and possessours of Cardi
Enemies nals rebels e other the kings enempes
shoulde be seysed. And it was enacted
Benefice that if any purchased by prouision any
benifice or grace by anye other named
pope then of pope Urban, or be obedy
Protection. ent to ani other pson as pope he should
be out of the kinges protection and bys
goodes seysed.
9 Item, Nul home des lieges le roy nauls
person quelconque de quel estate ou condi
cion quil soit ne preigne ne recrye de
Procuracie ins le dit royalm̄ dengleterre procuracie
Fermor. lre datturne ne ferme ne auter admi
nistracion per endenture ne auter ma
ner quelconque de nul person de mond
dalcun benefice deins le dit royalme ne
que tant solem̄t des lieges nostre seig

nour le roy de mesme le roy
especial graces expectz
dit seignur le roy per lauis
sel. Et si ascuns de ceux
acceptes dascuns aliens
cies, fermes ou administracions
les lessent autrement deins
pres la publicacion de cest
que nul des dits lieges
ra estre trouue en dit royalm̄
per vertu de tiel procuracy
ministracion, ou argent, nauls
ne conuoitte hors du dit
letter de change, per merch
auter mañ quelconque au pais
aliens, sans semblable congie
lauis de son dit counsel. Et
ce le contrary en ascun point
en cest ordinance, auxcun
punissement contenus en
pursuours fait en temps le
de son seigne. trouue per merch
compris en le dit estatut, e par
ment affair a cur en lour
auters lour possessions deins
royalme, e sils soient per
royalme e ne peut benefices
ons deins mesme le royalme
ront estre garnis, adonques
fait en la chauncellary sans
ordinance as viscount de
al viscount de county en
nees al suite le roy, et
banke ou en auter per
commaunde proclamation
quelconque que ils soient
fitzes en le banke ou le
nable a certaine iour compris
le briefe conteignant le
an pur responder sur le
ses en le dit briefe, e si
de lours procedent les
eux solonque la fourme
Et sil defendu per le
ment del allent
que nauter person
le royalme ne se

Presentment.

¶ Come le noble roy Edward nostre seignour le roy qui ore est a son parliament tenus a Westm. a les octaues de la purification de nostre dame lan de son reigne vint et quint. (before 25.) fist reciter lestatute faite a Carlioile en temps son aiel le roy. Edits au roy Henry viii. ayant lestate de seint eglise Dengleterre le dit aiel nostre dit seignour le roy qui ore est de lassent des grandes de son roialme en mesme le parliament tenus le dit an vint & quint assentis a honor de dieu et de seint Eglise & de tout son roialme ordeigne & establi q franke elections des archeuesches, euesches & toutes autres dignities et benefices deglitines en engleter se tiendroyent de lour en maner come eles fuerent grauntes per les progenitours & per les auncestres des autres seignours souuerains, & que toutes prelats & autres gents de seint eglise qui auoient anowlons de querir que benefices de don le roy, ou de ses progenitours ou dautres seignours et donours eussent fraunchement lour collacions vp presentements; & sur ces ore tein punissement estoit ordeigne en mesme lestatute par ceux qui acceptant aucun dignity ou benefice au contrary du dit estatut fait a Westminster le dit anno vint & quint, come auant est vit de quel estatut nostre seignour le roy ad fait reciter vn rell plet pleint a la cr quell il fu commune en mesh le parliament, la tenor de quel estatute est tiel come ey enfuit. Come iades en le parliament dordinance fit Edward roy Dengleterre ael nostre seygnour le roy qui ore est lan de son reigne xx. Verifican de statutis facientis de anno vicesimo quinto regis Edward de tercia vsq in finem videlicet as les exceptiones nuperius. Et forsque ore

Election

Anowlons.

Anowlons.

Presentment.

Bishops

Execucion.

Accept.

Exiled.

Fyn.

Pope.

Dignities.

Send, Rome.

nostre dit seignour le roy, sa ley, & tout son roiall' si remedie ne soit mis. Et auxint dit est come clamour y ad q̄ le dit piere la pape ad ordine & purpose le translater ascuns prelats de mesme le roialme ascuns hors du roialme & ascūs dun euesche a auter deins mesme le royalme, sans assent et consaunce nostre seignour le roy, et sans assentes prelates q̄ ensy serront translates, queux prelatz sont molt profitables & necessairs a nr̄e dit seignour le roy & tout son royalme, per queux translations sils fussent soferers, les estatutes de roialme serront defaites & anients & les sages liegez de son counsel sans son assent, et encoūter sa volunte sustretes & esloygnez hors de son royalme, & lauoir & treasorer de roialme serroit emport, & en sy n̄n le roialme destitute sibien de counsel come dauoir, a final destruccion de mesm̄ le roialme, & ensy la corone dengleterr̄ q̄ ad este sy frank de toute temps que el nad en nul terre en soueraign̄, mes immediat subgit a dieu en toutes choses touchants la regalie de m̄n la coron̄ & a nul auter serroit subunit a pape & les leis & estatuts du roialme, per luy defaites & anients a sa volunte, en perpetuel destruccion de la souereinte nostre seignor le roy, sa corone sa regalty, & de tout son royalm̄, q̄ dieu defende, & dit soyent oustre les comens auantdits que les dites choses ensy attemps sount ouertment enconter la corone nr̄e seign̄ le roy & sa regalie vse & approue de temps de toutz ses progenitors, per quoy ils et toutz les lieges comens de m̄n le royalm̄ voilent estre oueslz nr̄e dit seign̄ le roy & sa dit coron̄ & sa regalie en les cases auantdits & en toutz autres cases attemptez encoūt lui sa corone, & sa regalie en toutz points a viuer & morir, & prierent ouk a nr̄e seignour le roy & luy requisterēt p̄ voy de iustice q̄ il verroit examiner touts les seignourez en plesm̄ sibien espirituelx comme temporelx seueralm̄t, & touts les estatz du

Regalie.

Examina Lordes.

parlement coment lour semble de caſez auantdits, qui sont cy ouert coment en conter la cozoñ nostre seignour le roy, & en derogacion de sa regalty & coment ils voillent estre en ñ les caſez ouesqs nostre seignour le roy en sustenance ō les droits de ses dits cozone & regal' sur quoy les seignours temporelx ensy demaundes ont respondue chescun p soy que ñz lez caſes auant dits sount ouert ment en derogacion de la cozone nre dit seignour le roy & de sa regalie come notoirment est & ad este vse de tout temps conus, & que ilz voillent estre ouesques ñz le cozoñ & regalie en ñ cestez caſes en especial & en toutes auters caſes qui serront attempts encount ñz les cozone & regalie en toutes pointes ouc tout lour poiar, & en outer ceo demaundez est toit des seiñz espirituelx illeoques estemaunt & des procuratozs dez aukz absent de lour ester aduis & volunte en toutes ceur caſes queur seignourz cest assauoir ercheuesqz euesqz & auters prelates estemants en le parlement seueralment examines faisants protestacions quel nest paz lour entencion de denier ne afferm̄ que nostre seint pier le pape ne poit excomenger euesques, ne que il poet faire translation des prelats solonqz la ley ō seint esglise, respopgñt, & dient que si aſcuns execucions des processes faits en la court de roy come deuant soient faitz p aſcū, & cēsurs dez exōmenges faitz soiēt faits encōt aſcū euesqz dēglet̄ ou aſcū aukt liege du roy, pur ceo que ilz ont faites execucion des tieur mandemēts & q̄ si aſcuns execucions des tieur translacions soient faites daſcūs prelats de ñ le roialme queur prelates sount moultz profitables & neceſſaires a nostr̄ dit seignour le roye, & a son roialme suisdit ou que ses sages lieges de son counsel sās son assent & encounter sa volūte soient sustretes & esloignēs hors du roialm̄ si qui lauour & tresour du roialm̄ purroient est̄ destruit, q̄ ceo est enconk̄ le roy & sa cozone si come contenus en la

Pope, Excomunicat' Translate

Against the kinge

ticion auantdit nostre & seinz les dits procuratours chescun examine sur les dits matters dus et dit en noum & pur lours les dites ouesques ont dit & Et que les dits seignyours voillent & deuent estre ouesques nostre seignour en ceur caſes en sustenaunce de sa cozone & auters caſes touchantes sa cozone regalie, come ils sont ten̄ pur geance, sur quoy nostre dit seigroye del assent &c. ad ordine &c. pour chase ou pursue ou face pour ou pursuer en la court de Rome lour aſcuns tielx trāslacions, & sentences derrommengements instruments, ou auters choses ques qui touche le roys nostre conter luy, sa cozone, & sa regalty, roialme come deuant est dit, & portent deins le roialme ou ou facent ent notificacion, cucīō dcūqz deins meisme le dehorz soint ilz, lour notoirs, tours, maintenorz, abbettorz, & counsellours mis hors de la nostre dit seignour le roy, & lour & tenements biens & chateux a roy nostre seignour, & que ils attaches par lour cozps sils pur estre troues et ameisnes deuant & son counsel pour y respondre auantdits ou que proceſe soit fait eur per premunire fac̄ en mañ ordines en aukz estatuk̄ & q̄ suēt en auk court en derogacion galie nr̄ seignour le roy. An. 16. R. 15

Si aſcun prouiſion soit p seint pier le pape a aſcun persone gion, ou auter persone queuny exempt de obedience regular, ence ordinarie ou dauxit aſcun petucll deyns meaſon de religion taunt come vn regular persone ous ou deux ou plusours auxt

p̄ouisours deſore enauaunt p̄ouision, pont grand party de treſour
enpriſe ou enioyent aſcun tiel p̄ou- de royalme ad eſte amesnes & empoꝛts
ſion, que ils encourgent les peins com- a la dit court, & auxi ſerra en tempes a-
prises en leſtatute de p̄ouisoures fayte uenir, a treſgrand empouerillement ō
en le roy Richarde le. 2. An. 2. R. 2 Bishops
cap.

An. 2. H. 4. ca. 4 it was enacted, that the religious of the order of Ciſter that had purchaſed buls to be diſ-charged to pay tithes, ſhoulde be in the ſame that they were beſore.

Ou bien ceux de dit ordre, come tous autres religiouſes et ſeculers, ō quel maner ou condicion que ils ſoyente, qui purchacent les dits bulles en execucion ou enauant purchacent auterz tielx de nouel, ou per coulour de meſ- les bulles purchaces ou a purcha- pretignent auantage en aſcun ma- que proces ſoite faite deuers eux, et deux mois per garniſhment de mois per briefe de premunire fact Et ils facent defaute, ou ſoient at- que ils encourgent lez peines et ſtatutes compriſes en leſtatute de p fait lan. xiij le roy Richarde ſuiſ- An. 2. H. 4. ca. 4. Bishops Bishops Pap. Greater ſums Fort.

Pur la grenous complaint faite ſeignour le roy per ſa comen a parlement tenus a Couentry le. vi. Octobr. lan de ſon raigne vi. de mainteinaunces, & dampnable cuſtōe introducte de nouel en la courte come que nul perſone able nauter p̄ouision daſcun erceueſchie e- que ſe voudra, ieſques a taunt compoſe ouelx chaber de lay- de pait grādes & trop exceſſiues money tant pur lez p̄emiers auter archeueſchie ou eueſchie co- auters meinders ſeruices en la & q̄ dez les ſumms en la pluis ge dient ſeient paies deuant la que lez ſumes paſſent le treble, double au meins de ceo q̄ eſtoite dauncien temps deſtre paie a chaber & auterſint a cauſe de tielx Bulles, Tithes. Disturbe.

p̄ouision, pont grand party de treſour de royalme ad eſte amesnes & empoꝛts a la dit court, & auxi ſerra en tempes a-uenir, a treſgrand empouerillement ō lez archeueſchies eueſchies deins meſm le royalme et aillours deinz les ſeigno-ries de roy per dehoꝛs ſi ſur ceo couena ble remedy ne ſoit parueu. Noſtre ſeig nour le roy al honour ō dieu ſibien pur eſcheuer le dammage de ſon roialm come les perils des almes de ceux qui de-uſſent eſtre auances as aſcuns erche- ueſchies eueſchies deins les roialme de Engleterre & aillours deins les ſeigni ouries meſme noſtre ſeignieur le roy p dehoꝛs meſme le roialme, del aduis. &c. ad oꝛdeignez &c. que ceux & cheſcun deux qui paient ou paie a la dit chamber ou auterment, pur tielx fruites et ſeruices greindres ſumms de mony qui nont eſte accuſtomes deſtre paies dauncien tēps paſſe, ils & cheſcun deux encourgent & encourge la pein de foꝛfaiture de quāt que ils purront foꝛfaire enuers meſme noſtre ſeignour le roy. An. 6. H. 4. ca. 1.

19 Ou Nul perſon religious ou ſeculer de quel eſtate ou condicion que il ſoyte per coulour daſcuns bulles conteignūts tiel p̄iuilege deſtre quites des diſmes, appurteignants as egliſes parochielx p̄ebends, hoſpitalx ou vicaries deuant lan du reigne le roy Rič. ſeconde puys le conqueſt p̄emier ou de puys purcha ces nyent executes, mette en execucion aſcuns tiels bulles enſy purchaces, ou aſcuns tielx buls a purchacers en tēps auenire. Et ſi deſoꝛe nul tyel perſonne religiouſe ou ſeculer, de quel eſtate ou condicion que il ſoyte per colour de ty-elx bulles de ſtourbe aſcuns perſonnes de ſcynte Eſgliſe, p̄ebenders, gardy-ens des hoſpitalx ou vicares per enſye que ils ne pourrount p̄endre ne enioy-er les diſmes a eux duez ou regardantz de lour dytes benefyces, que tyel dyſ-tourbe encourge au tyel p̄oces & peine come eſt oꝛdeygnes per eſtatute fayte

vers ceux del ordre de Cistertions. le an
second nostre seignour l' roy que ore est
before. 16. An. 7. H. 4. ca. 6.

20 ¶Pur eschuer pluis dissensionz
discordes, & debates & diuerses autres
mischiefes verisemblables a sourdre &
venir a cause des pluisoures prouisions
faires & affaires per lappostel & a cause
Lycence. des licences sur ceo graunts per le roy
nostre souerain seignour ordines est et
Pardon. estabt que nul tiel licence ou pardon en
sy graunt deuant ces heures ne a grau
ter en temps auenir, ne soit veillable a
Benefice. aicun benefice plein daicun incumbent
a iour de la date de tiel licence ou pdon
graunt. An. 7. H. 4. ca. 8.

21 ¶Toutes les estatutes & ordinãces
faits encounter prouisours translatiõz
des ercheueschies & eueschies lour ex-
cutours procuratorz, notoirs, fautours
maintainours & receptours sibien en l'
temps sir E. nadgaires roy dengleterr̃
& en le temps de roy Richard darraine
roy dengleterre come en le tempes nre
dit seignioure qui ore est oue toutes les
peines et addicions a yceux soyent deso
Rept re enauaunt fermement tenus & garõz
en touts points la moderacion de lesta-
tuts auantdites a nostre dit seignour le
roy auaunt ces heurs faits non obstãt.
Et que deore en auants touts les elec-
cions des touts ercheueschies eueschies
abbeis prioxtes deanries ou auters dig
Electyles nities electifes quecunque soient deore
enauãt franks sans estre en nul point
Free. destourbs per lappostel auauntdit, ou p
mandement de nostre dit seignpour le
roy. Purueu touts foits que nostre dyt
seignour le roy ept auri franchesñt ses
Liberties. liberties & p̃rogatiues come aicun õ sez
Prerogatiuez nobles progenitours ad eiue deuãt ces
heures, ou come luy mesmes ad a ceste
temps de faisance de cest estatut. Et ou
Pardon. sire ceo, mesme nostre seignpour le roy
ad pardones as touts ceux qui ont pur
chaces, prouisions, ou translations des
ercheueschies, ou eueschies purchales &
executes ou nient executs
premier iour de December,
procuratours noitoirs fautours,
cutors toutes manoirs des
contemptes, forfaitures, mis
eur ou aicũ deux faits entour
chase, ensy que ils pourrount
lour grace mettre en execution
eur mesmes come per lour
notoyrs & executors auant dits.
H. 4. ca. 8.

22 ¶Come bien en temps le roy
quart. pier a nostre treslouerain
niour que dieu assoil lan de
vii. (ca. 8. before. 20) pur eschuer
discordes et debates & diuerses
mischiefes verisembles pur sourdre
uenir a cause des plusours p
adõques faits ou affaires per la
& auri des licences sur ceo gra
le dit nadgaries roy, entre auters
ses ordine esfoit & estable que nul
lycence ou pardon ensy graunt
uant mesme lordinance, ne a g
en apres serroyt vaillable a aicun
fice plein daicun incumbent a
la dak ou tiel licence ou pardon
nient meins diuerses persons
prouisions de lappostel de diuers
nefices en engleterre & ayllours
ces roialx pour executer les dytes
uisions ount per coloure dycelle
uisions licences & acceptations
uerses benefyces subtilment
uerses persons de lour benefices
ils ont esse incumbents y longe
de la collacion des verrais pa
piritueltz a eux faits ducñt a
a final destruccion & en ẽuasion
states dicels incũbentz. Le roy
ouster tiel mischiefe si ad ordine
touts les encũbentes de
du seint esglise del patronage
ou presentacio des patrones
puissent peacibleñt & quietlie
& enioyent lour dytes benefices

...ſpaſſes, moleſtes, ou greuez aſcũnt ...ſ̃ ſeiour des tielx puiſſons, licences ...ſ̃ pardonz ꝑ ſ̃ et par tielx ꝓuiſions faits en aſcũ maner ſoient voids ...ꝺ nul value. Et ſi aſk̃ ſe ſente greue, moleſt ou inquiete aſcunment deſoꝛe ...ſ̃ ꝓ aſcũz ou aſc̃, ꝑ colour dez tielx puiſons, licences, pardones ou acceptacionz, que meſmes les greuourez moleſtourz, et inquietourz, e cheſc̃ deuſ̃ ent et encourgent, eit et encourge l'z ...ſ̃ et punitheſ̃ts en les eſtatutz et ordinances des puiſoꝛs auant ces heures lors contenus, et ꝑ ꝓces de ꝓceder facias fourme ꝑ la cas. Et q̃ la ...ſ̃ q̃ lieta per meſme le bꝛe recoũa ſ̃ dammages au treble, ſi les defendants en meſme le bꝛe noſmes ou aſſ...ſ̃ vers ſoient ou ſoit conuicz ou con...ſ̃ en ci pty. An. 3 H. 5. ca. 4.

...ſ̃ Attorney. 4.	Halbandry. 5
...ſ̃ Aides. 4	Monalteries. 2
...ſ̃ Custome. 6. 8.	Richemond. 1
...ſ̃ Galles e blagez. 2	Roome. 3. 4
...ſ̃ Clergy. 23	

¶ Purgacion.

...ſ̃ Clergy. 1. 9. 14. 15. 21.
...ſ̃ Forty. 2.

¶ Purpreſture.

DE purpreſturis, ſeu occupationibus quibuſcũq; factis ſuper regum ſiue in libertatibus, ſiue in aliis, conco[r]dat eſt, q̃ ꝛẽpoꝛe regis Henrici erat e concordat, q̃ vbi ...ſ̃ ſuperſtites fuerint, rex de ...ſ̃ reſumat rem taliter occupatam ...ſ̃ manibus occupantium quod etiam ...ſ̃ in regno obſeruetur. Et ſi a...ſ̃ de huiuſmodi reſũptionibus cõ...ſ̃ e pat tullum erit audiatur. ...ſ̃ de bigamis. ca. 4.
...ſ̃ Fytz. 4. 11. Lete. 1.

¶ Purueiours

NUllus vic̃ vel ballinus noſter, vel aliquis alius capiat equos vel caretas alicuius ꝓ cariagio faciendo, niſi reddat libertionem antiquit' ſtatutam, ſcz ꝑ caretta ad duos equos decem denarios per diem et ꝑ carecta ad tres equos xiij.d. narios per diem. Nulla careta dominica alicuius perſone eccleſiaſtice vel militis, vel alicuius domini, per ballios nr̃os capiatur, nec nos, nec ballini noſtri, nec alij capiemus boſcum alienum ad caſtra vel ad alia agenda nr̃a niſi ꝑ voluntatem illius, cuius boſc̃ ille fuerit. Magna carta ca. 22. See a lyke ſtatut in Caſtel. 1.

Shirife
Bailife.
Hoꝛſes.
Cariage.
Cart.
Baylis
Woode.

2 ¶ Des ꝓiſez dez conſtabl'z, ou chaſtleinz faitz des auls gentz q̃ de la vill' ou le chaſtell' eſt aſſis. Purueu eſt que nul conſtabl' ne chaſteleine deſoꝛmez nul mañ de ꝓiſe ne face de aul̃ home qui de la ville ou ſon chaſtell' eſt aſſis e en ſoit pay ou gre fait deins xl. iours, ſi ...ſ̃ ne ſoit auncien ꝓiſe du au roye, ou a chaſtel, ou a ſ̃ir de chaſtell' M. 1. ca. 8.

Conſtables
Take.
Paye.

3 ¶ De ceur q̃ ſur pernount bittaill' ou nul riens al oeps le roy a creance, ou a garriſon du chaſtell', ou aillors, e quãt ils ont reſceu le payem̃t al eſcheker ou en garderobe ou aillors deteingnount le payem̃t dez creancers a grande, daſn̄ de eur et en eſclaunder du roi. Purueu ...ſ̃ de ceur q̃ur ont fres ou teñ q̃ mainte...ſ̃ nant ſoit ...ſ̃ leue de lour fres ou de lour chateur, et paies as creancers, oue les daſn̄ q̃ur ilz aueront elwe, et ſoient reints pur les treſpas e ſilz neient terrez ne tenements ſoient en la ꝓiſon a la volunte le roy. De ceur qui pernount part dez detz le roy ou aulz iours paroꝛ dez creanceourz le roy pur faire le payment de meſme celiez detz. Purueu eſt q̃ ilz rendent le doubl' e ſoient punis greuement a la volun̄e le roye. Et de ceur q̃ur parnont chiuals ou charets a faire le cariage le roy puis qui meſtier ſerroit, et pernount lours pour leſſer les

Bitaile.
Payement.
Levy.
Paye.
Daſn.
Impriſ.
Det.
Daſn.
Cariage.

les chiualz ou les charetz. Purueu ell
q̄ſi nul de la court le face ſi ſerra gre-
uement chaſtice p les mareſchalles, et ſi
t̄ ſoit fait hors de la court ou p aut q̄ de
1. Dam. la court e il ſoit attait ſi rēd̄ le trebl̄ et
ſerra en la p̄iſō le roy p vi. iours. M. 1.
Take. cap. 32.

4 ¶ Nul ne p̄reign̄ p̄iſes per my le
royalm, mes ſolſ̄z les purueiours pur
Paiement loſtel le roy e des p̄iſes q̄ ils ferront p
my le pays de maunger ou de boier et
auters manues neceſſaries pur loſtell̄
q̄ ils facent le pay ou gree a ceur des
Warrant. q̄r les choſes ſerrōt p̄iſes. Et q̄ touts
Seale. pernours le roy et purueiours ou acha
tours eient de cy en auaunt lour gar-
rant oueſz eur de graund ſeale ou del
Sherwe. petit ſeale le roy conteignant lour po-
uar, et les choſes, dont ilz ſerront p̄z-
ſes ou purueiance le q̄l garrant ilz mō
ſtrant a ceux, des q̄r ils ſerront los p̄i
ſes auant ceo dlz p̄reignount riens. Et
Needefull. q̄ ceur pnours, purueiourz ou achatoz
le roy ne p̄reignent plus q̄ beſoign̄ ou
meſtier ſoit pur le roy, et ſon hoſtiel, e
Wages. de ces infants. Et q̄ riens ne p̄reigne
Anſwere pur ceur q̄r ſont as gages ne pur nul
aut. Et q̄ ilz reſpoignent en loſtielz en
le garderobe pleinm̄t de touts lour p̄i
ſes ſauns faire aillours lour largeſſes
ou liueries des choſes qui pour le roy
ſont p̄iſes. Et ſi nul purueiour pur lo-
ſtel le roy p garrant q̄ il eiēt face p̄iſes
ou liueries en aut mañ qui deſuis neſt
Inquire. dit, per plaint fait a ſeneſchal e au tre-
Amendes ſoz del hoſtielz le roy, ſoit la verity
Impriſ. inquiſe. Et ſi de t̄ ſoit attaint, ſoit gree
Warrant. fait maintenant au pleintifs, e ſoit ou-
ſte del ſeruice le roy pur touts iourz, e
Arreſt. demurge en p̄iſon a la volunte le roy.
Et ſi nul face p̄iſes ſans garraunt, et
lempoz enconter la volunte de celuy
a qui les b̄ns ſont, ſoit maintenant ar-
reſtus p la ville, ou le p̄iſe ſerra fayt, e
meſne a la p̄ochein gaole. Et ſi de ceo
Felony. ſoit attaint, ſoit la fait de luy come de
laron ſi la quantitie de les biens le de-
mand. Sta. de p̄iſes.

5 ¶ Note that in the ſtatut of
li ſuper cartas cap. 2. is the laſt
(before. 4.) almoſt woorde for
wyth moze wbiche foloweth hem
Et quaunt as p̄iſes faire en faire
en bones villes et empoꝛts per la g
garderobe le roye eyent les p
lour commen garrank per le g
ſeale. Et des choſes que ilz p
eyent du teſmoigne du ſeale du g
de la garderobe, et des choſes ſi
eur p̄iſes de nomber, de quantitie
balue ſoit fait dividend̄ enter les p
nours et les gardeins des faits
ou chiefe bailes des villes et poꝛts
la vieꝛwe de marchauntes des q̄r
biens ſerront ſilint p̄iſes. Et riens
luy ſoit ſuffert de plus p̄endze, q
ne mette en dividende. Et cel
ſoit poꝛt en garderobe ſoubz le ſeale
gardeine, maire ou chiefe bailif
dits, et la demaꝛge tāgues ſur la
de garderobe le roy. Et ſi trou
eyt autrement p̄iſe que ſaire ne d
roit, ſoit punye ſi laccompte par le
deine de la garderobe le roy ſolon
deſert. Et ſi nul face tielz p̄iſes
garraunt̄ie, et ſur ceo ſoit attaint
fait de luy come de ceur qui ſont
pur loſtiel le roy ſauns garrant,
deſuis eſt dit. Et nentende myn
ne ſon counſaile, que eſt eſtatut
decreſſe au roy de ſon droit des
ent p̄iſes ducs e accuſtomes
vines et auters biens, meſq̄ en
points plainment luy ſoit ſauue
culi ſuper cartas. ca. 2.

6 ¶ Nullus miniſter noſter,
dum noſtroꝛum capiat blada
aut aliqua alia bona cuiuſcūq̄
luntate e aſſenſu illius, cuius
bona. Sta. de tallagio nō
De a like ſtatut p̄otection.

7 ¶ Nul grand ne petit, de
ou condicion que il ſoit
nours et les purueiours
roy et de roigna ſa compaign

...ne prẽigne blees, ne lift ne ...lestail, vitailles, nauls biens ne ...de nullay, ne cariage face, en... la volunte de ceux as queux ty... biens et cariage serront. Et que les ...ours et purueiours pur les dytes ...ls les prẽignẽt per meſures raſe ...ly ceo que home vſe per my le ro... Et que toutes les blees, feine, ...ſtail, & beſtaile et touts autres vitails ...choſes quecunqz que ſont appẽndre ...r meſnes loſtiels, ſoient deſoꝛez pꝛi... ...il verrey value per Conſtables, et ...utres bones gents des villes ou tielx ...lls ſi ſerront, ſanz ceo que par ma... ...uſe ou deꝛeſſe ſoient les pꝛiſours cha... ...a mettre autꝛe pꝛis que lour ſure... ...ment ne doet. Et q̃ de toutz choſez que ...ſount pꝛiſes pur meſnes les hoſtielx ...le roy, et de voigne ſa compaign̄ et de ...ſes enfants paiement ſoit fait auant ...ce que le roy paſſera hoꝛs de la verge. ...Et acꝛuat eſt accoꝛde que larticule con... ...tenu en vn eſtatut fait en temps l' roi ...Edꝛ. piel noſtre ſeignour le roye qui oꝛe ...eſt q̃ vſſoit lan de ſon reign̄ pꝛmoꝛ... ...ſeignour tielx pꝛiſes, ſoit gard & main... ...tenus en touts, points la koꝛme de q̃l ...article enſuit en les parols ſouth eſcꝛip... ...En pꝛemier chiere pur ceo que vn ...grauance eſt en ceſt roiall & dã... ...ſans nomber de ceo que le roy ...miniſters de ſa meigne attribũ... ...biens come denzeins ſont lour pꝛi... ...ſi ou ils paſſent per my le royal et ...ſount les biens des gents des clerks ...ſes laiz ſans riens pater ou bñ me... ...que la verray value. Mꝛeigne eſt ...q̃ en auant nul ne pꝛeigñ pꝛys ...my le roialme, foꝛſq; les pernours ...et purueiours pur chaſtel le roy ...ſes pernors et purueiours pur ...ſon hoſtiel ne pꝛeigne riens foꝛſq; pur ...le hoſtiel. Et des pꝛiſes q̃ ilz ſerrõt ...en les pais de manger & beuer ou au... ...ſolonez neceſſaries pur le dit hoſtiel ...ſi face la pais ou gree a ceux des q̃ur

les choſes ſerront pꝛiſes, et q̃ toutz ceux pernoꝛs le roy pꝛueioꝛs ou achatoꝛs eyent de cy enauant lour garraunt o... ſeq; eux du grand ſeal ou de petit ſeal le roy contenant lour poiar, et les cho... ſes dont ils ſerront lour pꝛiſe ou pꝛu... ueiance, la quel garrant ilz monſtrerõt a ceux des queux ilz ſerrent lour pꝛiſes auant ceo q̃ ilz pꝛendꝛent rienz. Et que ceux parnours purueiours ou achaſs le roy ne pꝛeignent pluis que beſoign̄ et meſtier ſoit pur le roy ſon hoſtiell et ſes enfants, et que riens ne pꝛeignent pur ceux q̃ sõt as gages ne pur nul aut̃ & que ils ſe reſpoigneñt en loſtiell, et en la garderobe pleinement de toutes lour pꝛiſes, ſans fair aillours lour larges ou liueries des choſes q̃ pur le roy ſont pꝛiſes. Et ſi aſſ̃ nul parnour del hoſtiel le roy, per garraunt q̃ il eit face pꝛiſes ou liueres en auter manr q̃ deſuis eſt dit, p pleint fait al ſeneſchal ou al treſourer del hoſtiel le roy ſoit verite enquis, et ſi de ẽ ſoit attainte, ſoit gree fait maintenaunt a partye pleintife, et ſoit ouſtis de ſeruice le roy pour toutes iours et demurge en peiſon al volunte le roy. Et ſi nul face pꝛiſe ſans garrãte & lempoꝛt contre la volunte de celuy a q̃ les biens ſont, ſoit maintenãt arreſtes per la ville ou la pꝛiſe ſerra fait, et meſne al pchein gaole, et ſi de ceo ſoit attaint ſoit fait de lui come de laron, ſi la quantitie des biens la dõ. An. 4. E. 3. cap. 3.

Commiſſion. Wats

Impꝛiſ.

Felony.

§ Les pꝛiſes et pꝛueiaunces ſe facent pur les dits hoſtielx p pꝛiſes faits p conſtables et quaters pꝛodes homes dez villes ou tielx pꝛiſes & pꝛueiances ſe ferront a ceo iures & ſans manace ſi come es les ditz eſtatuts eſt cõtenus et q̃ entre les pꝛueiours et ceux dez q̃ur lez bñs ſerront pꝛiſes en la pſence des cõſtablz et pꝛeſours ſoient tailes faitz et enſeales dez ſeals dez pꝛueiours dez choſez iſſint pꝛiſez per les q̃ur layles gree ſoit fait as ceux dez queux les cha-

Conſtables

Swayne,

Taxes.

choſez ſerront iſſint priſes. Et ſi nul p-
nour ou purueiour pur les dits hoſtielx
les faits p aut̄ mañ ſoit maintenaunt
Arreſt. arreſtus per la vill̄ ou la priſe ſerra
Impriſ. fait et meſne a la pchein gaole Et ſi ū
p ſoit attaint ſoit fait de luy come larō
Felony. ſi la quantitie des biens la demaunde.
Et de ſoꝛe ſoit contenus en les cōmiſſi
ons des tielx pnours et purueiours en
ſeales ſouth le petit Seale ou ſouth le
graund Seale laſoꝛme et la peine con
tenus en ceſt eſtatute. Ann. 5. E. 3. ca. 2.

¶ Ceſt accoꝛd pur la malice refrey-
ture des purueiours des hoſtielx le roi
la roign̄ et de lour enfaunts e des anꝛ
dureſſes p faites au dit people p lour
outrageouſes priſes pur ñus hoſtielx e
en aut̄ mañ ꝙ en larticle contenus en
vn eſtatut fait a Weſtm̄ lan du reign̄
le roy qui oꝛe eſt quinte ca. 2. *before.* 8.)
en la ſoꝛme que enſuit ſoit de rechief
publie garde et tenus en touts pointes
come in le ſeconde chapiter de dit eſta-
tut lan quint pluis plainement eſt con
tenus. 8. come en leſtatut fait a Weſtm̄
au parliament ſoumonꝛ illeoques a-
pꝛes le feſt de ſeinte Katherin̄ lan due
reigne le roy qui oꝛe eſt quart ent̄ aut̄
choſes illeoꝛ accoꝛdes et eſtabliez ſoit
contenus ſur les grenāçez pur les pur
neiours pur hoſtielx le roy le Roigne e
lour enfants au people feſoient en out
Meaſure ragious meſure des bledes, e aurit en
volutrue tail de keiñ, litt. ꝛc. purueur
Cozne p les dits purueiours et pernours des
Meſure bleez pur les dites hoſtielx le roye et le
roign̄ les pꝛeignent per meaſure raſe
ſolonꝛ ꝙ ꝙ home vſe per my le rotaūm
et ꝙ touts les bleez leiñ, litt, et beſtiail
e touts auꝛs vitailes et choſes quelcun
ques qui ſont appꝛendꝛes pur meſmes
les hoſtielx ſoient pꝛiſes a la verayꝛ va-
Value. lue p conſtables et auters bonꝛ gents
Conſtables des villes ou tielx priſes ſe ferront ſāꝰ
ꝙ p manace ou dureſſe ſoient les pꝛi-
ſours chaſez a mettre aut̄s pꝛiz ꝙ lour ſe
ſemſit ne voet. Et en meſme ceſt eſtatut
ſoit reherce vne article qui fuit fait en
temps de bonc memoꝛie le roy [illegible]
roy qui oꝛe eſt oue certeinꝛ [illegible]
contenus contre ceux qui non [illegible]
feſoint purueiances pur tielx [illegible]
pour les queur pains les [illegible]
les dits hoſtielx nont pas leſſes a [illegible]
outrageouſes, et non dues priſes [illegible]
le tenure des dits eſtatutes, al [illegible]
de dieu et pꝛofite noſtre ſeigno[illegible]
et pur quiet et peaꝛ de ſō peopꝛ, et pur
refreine et punir le malveiſ de ceux
tielx outrages ont faits en leſdits
roy, la roigne ſa compagne, et lour
fants. Accoꝛd eſt ꝛc. ꝙ les priſes et pur-
ueiances ſe facent pur les dits hoſtielx
per priſes faites per les conſtables
quatre pꝛodes homes des villes ou
elx priſes et purueiances ſe ferront
res et ſans manace, ſi come eſt
tutes eſt contenus, et que enter
neiors et ceux des queur les biens
rount priſes en la pꝛeſence des con
bles et pꝛiſoures ſoiēt taxes, ſauf
ſeales des ſealx des pernoures
ſes iſſint priſes, per les queux
gree ſoit fait as ceux des queux
ſes ſerrount iſſint priſes. Et ſi nul
nour ou purueiour pour les dits
elx les face per auter mañ ſoit
nant arreſtus per la vill̄ ou la
ra fait, e meſne al pꝛocheine
ſi de ceo ſoit attaint la ſoit fait de
come de laron, ſi la quantitie des
la demaund. Et deſoꝛe ſoit co
en les commiſſions des tielx
e purueiours ſoient eux ſouth
ſeale ou le grande ſeale, le
peine contenus en ceſt eſtatut.
C. 3. ca. 1. De pꝛouiſoꝛibus.

10 ¶ Purueiances deſoꝛe
les dites chiualx tanꝙ come
en nul parte le face deſoꝛe
des counties ou les dites chiualx
rount iſſint ſoiourne, e nemye
ters. Et ꝙ les commiſſions

chiuals, ou par chefe chiual ou gar-
nyon, sans plus de sept ou huyt pages ou chy-
ens ouecq eux. Et s'il plusours soient
trouues pour ayans charge ou pays
soient mesues a la poisoi, a demurrer Impril.
illecq tant q le roy mande la volunte.
En mesme le maner soit ayme as di Heires.
contes, q ils facent les parliaments par
les chemins le roy des illues de lour ba
lies q'la ou ils demurroit. Et q tyele
parliaments se facent q nul ambassa
p lettres q soit contenus en lem pen-
dant le nombre des chetines par q'ur Nombre
il serra parliaunce ouslet quel nombre
nul parliaunce ne soit fait, mais q ils
viuent de lour certeine, sans charge le
pais. Et si nul se sent greue contre cest
establishment q il eit son recouerer deis
le viff des tiels grieuances a luy faitys.

Et mis de per nous ne de per autre
p commission de graunde seale ne de
petit ne sauns commission ne pteigne
riens des biedes, seinces, beistes, carit-
gis, maies biens des enhaunsch ancestr Biens
biedes, pisons, abbeyes, prioryes, p-
tons, biacs ou des autres gentis de seint
eglise dens lour measons, manoirs, grā-
ges, nacks lieux deins le fee de l'eglise
ne de hors, counter le grez q la volunte
de ceux des queux les biens serront, et
defendons q deboz nule tiele commissi
ons de south le graund seale ne petit en
nul maner ne isse a nul tiel apres fait
car nous prenons les pits p'elats q cler
gy, lours pallefroys biens q chateux en
spirital poeccion, defendre de nous et Protection
ne nous leurs. Et auxi nul gentous pur
nous et nous leurs q nous ne chargē-
rons deboz ouander nul des p'elats ne
del clergie ne lour maisons de receiuer Hostages
hostages ne tenementz de eaux ne Harbourmants
sauuer pais ne nous chaunge de biens, Voyes.
nacks, ne de lour dreit de nouelle dau
rer ceo sur gros q dubte, sauue toutes
foitez a nous les fesances q'a nous
sont dues de droit des ceux qui no sorti-

uent

vent les termes de lur estatut, e veelt
ter, chiens chaunt ou aterme. Ann. 14.
E. 3. pro clero, cap. 1.

13 ¶ Les estatutz faitz ꝑ les puruiã-
rez assaitez pl oliez le roy le cotigne, e
de lour enfantz en leur chat ꝑ receuentz
chiz ne achatent ne preignent riens sil
ne soit pl le bon gree le vendour, et ꝑ
soer fait entre les achatorz e vendourz.
Et auxint ꝙ les statuts faitz del estate
de Seneschall e mar del hostiel le roy
et queux pleez il tiendrount et termine
vont demaunt sur en la marcschal soiet
tenus regardez en touts lour pointes.
Ann. 18. E. 3. ca. 7.

14 ¶ Les statutz touchants les pur-
ueiances de nosge de nous fitz en tẽp
passe ꝙ nous et ꝙ nous ꝓgenitorꝫ pour
genitz de seint eglise soient tenus en
touts points. Et ꝙ en les commissions
assignes ꝑ eire purueiances soient fol
prises les frees de seint eglise en queun
que lieu ꝙ ils soient trouez. Ann. 18. E. 3.

Purueiours.

Coste
Measure

15 ¶ Les ꝓueiances des bledez pour les
dits hostiel le preignent ꝑ mesure
rase, saloꝑ e ꝙ home ne ꝑ luy la ter
e ꝙ ele bledes, fein litt, bestial e touts
aut's vitailles e choses ꝙconq; ꝙ soient
appreciez pour ꝙ hostiel soient ꝓ-
ses ꝑ verrey

Constable.

Dons gra
ront faitz
dnt celles
metre aut
e coutrebar
mariches ou ꝙ entrez les purueiours
req des ꝙ les bãs serrount prises en
ꝑsence des constables e ꝓueiours soiet

Expies.

taxes tantost taxez sãs coꝛ ꝙ gree des
ꝙ les bãs serrount illoꝛ prises soient
aillours trop ou travailes. Et ꝙ les
taxes enrolles des seals des purueiours
des choses illint prises e les ꝙ taxes
grees soit fait as ceux des ꝙ les choses
serrõt illint prises. Et si nul groom ou
purueiour pur les dites hostiels face

aut manere soit mainteno
pour la fault le pty serra
al pcheine gaole, e si de
soit la fait de luy, come
quantite des biẽs la vie.
tout vous en pl estatute fait
en rete ssis le roi lan de son
et en vn got estat fait en
nostre seir le roy sur tiels pris
temus pluis au pleine. Et
contenus en les commissions
purueours et purueiours
peine contenus en cest statut
commission soit fait forsoun
le grand seale en peinie
Ne ꝙ nul home ne soit tenus
a nules commissions auls
maner que cest dit en auant.
lest ad pregũ lieu ꝙ touts
chese purueour et purueiour
mes de vitaile en chescun
roialme, de quel condicion
Ann. 25. E. 3. ca. 6.

16 ¶ Quil purueour de bouche
merciue si ceux vne seignour
pur quel cause ne pur autre
ceux prabate les arbres de
sants en tout ou deocius la
si nul au contrarie face, il ser
gastye del darrumage au treble
pusion dun an, et soit foringe
fice. Ann. 25. E. 3. ca. 6.

17 ¶ Quil tiel purueour pur
achatour ne preignis nulle
nant le seaton pe tonderim
qui purreit suffer ꝓ
a le temps de la tonsion
pur ignorant a touts
ꝙ ne voy autr qui purroit
sonable estit pur le temps
si nul purueour purueiour
de riall face a lencontre
tains ala suit le roy en
fait de luy, ou ne de
et soit la peine contenus en
uision pur tiels purueiours

Pyth

Moore.

Nombre,

Deputy Comissions.

Leyden.

Tome.

Measure.

Cariages

Payment

meine

Cariage

3. Dan.

Accourge

Comissions

Enquere.

les per paiment ent fayre p̄sentement en poygne que meimes celles seruan-
tes encourgent la peyn en toutz choſez compꝛiſes es dits eſtatutes des purue-
iours, & nyent meins eit la partie per yceur seruants endamage ſil voꝛra ſa
ſuite a la commen ley. Anno. 7 R. 2. ca-
pitulo. 7.

Payment.

29 ¶ Les eſtatutes des purueyours faites deuant ſes heures ſoient tenus et gardes et mis en due execucion adiu-
ſtes a ycelle de qui deſoꝛe enanant nul purueyour nachatour face aſcun purueyaunce ou achate pur loſtiel du roy daſcun choſe a le value de. xl. s. ou dedeins ſil ne face p̄reſt payment en mayn ſur pein de pardꝛe ſon office & de paier a tāt a la yti greu. A. 2. H. 4. c. 14.

Execution.

Payement.

Fozf.

30 ¶ Toutz les eſtatutes et oꝛdynan-
ces fayts des purueyours & achatours & nient repelles ſoient gardes & execu-
tes en toutz pointz et auxi p̄roclaymes en toutes counties per myꝛe le royalm per maundement du Roy. Et que cheſcun byſcount du royalme Dengle-
terre apꝛes ceo que il ad reſceu les ditz eſtatutes purent faire p̄roclamacion p̄ tiel maundement les face p̄roclaimer cheſcun an quatre foitz p̄ myꝛe ſa baille ſur pein de paier au roy a cheſcun foitz que il ent faile C. s. Et que ſur meſme le peine cheſcun des ditz vilcontes face deliuerance du dit maundement a ſon ſucceſſour immediat per endentures entr̄ eux affairs peront il poit faire ſem blable p̄roclamaciō pour le temps qui il eſſoyſe en ſon dit office pour leaſe et ſeurte de le people. Et que cheſcun tiel ſucceſſour apꝛes cel maundement per luy reſceu face autielz p̄roclamacions quatre foyes per lan et autiel deliue-
rance du dit maundemēt ſerra a ſon ſucceſſour come deſuis ſur la pein auāt dit. An. 1. H. 6. ca. 2.

Proclam.

Deliuer.

Proclamac.

31 ¶ Leſtatuts denāt ces heures faitez des purueiours & achatourz ſoiēt ten-
& gardes & miz ē due execuciō. Et ē cas

Statutes.

Execution.

que alcun purueyour, achatour, ou p-
nour voilt prꝛeigner, faire purueiaūce,
ou achate dalcū chole a value de.xl.s.
ou dedeins dalcū plon, et ne face prꝛell
payement en poigne, ꝯ avongues bien
lise a chelcun des lieges de Roye lour
biens et chateux reteigner e tielꝛ pur-
ueiours, achatours, reſiſter, et en nul
manꝛ eux ſuffier de fait tielz purueyā
ces, achates, ou prꝛeles. Et pour la peaꝛ
mieux a eſte garde, ꝯ chelcun conſtable
Mythingmā, ou chiefe pledge de chel-
cun ville, ou hālette, ou tielꝛ prꝛiſes ou
purueyances ſe ſerront, ſoit eydant ou
aſſiſtāt al poſſeſſour ou vendour d tielꝛ
choſes, encountre la fourme dicē ordi-
nance appꝛēdꝛes, de faire reſiſtence en
la fourme ſuſdit, en cas que tielꝛ cone
ſtables, Mithingmā, ou chiefe pledge
a ceo faire ſoit requis, ſur pein de rēdꝛe
al partie enſy greve le value dez choſes
iſſint prꝛis, ove les damages a double e
ꝯ nul des lieges du roy ſoit mis en pō,
ſime raunceō, contēpt, ou en dain per le
roy ou alcū officer pour tielꝛ reteignā-
ces reſiſtences ou nō ſufferāces. Et ꝯ
nul officer le Roye face areſter, berer,
ou empeder en la court del marſhalſy
ou aillours alcū des lieges pur tielꝛ re
teignours ou non ſufferāces affair, ſur
pein de xx.li. a pardꝛe lun moitie d ceo
al roy, e lauter moitie a celuy qui voit
en tiel cas ſuer, et que les Juſtices d la
peas en chelcun countie eyant poiar p
auctoꝛitie de reſt ordināce dēꝛer, oyer
e terminer, ſibien al ſuit du roy, come
de celuy qui voit ſuer dalcun choſe fait
encountre ceō ordināce, et ent faire due
punyſſement, e execution, et garder da
mages a la partie pleintife quant al-
cun defendaunt ent ſoit duement con-
uict. Et que en alcun accion ſur ceſt oꝛ
dinaunce appꝛendꝛe chelcun partie de-
fendaunt ſopt a ceo mys a reſpondꝛe
ſauns eyde du Roy, et que en tielꝛ ac-
cions appꝛēdꝛes ſoit pꝛoces fait come
en bꝛiefe de trelpas fait encōt le peas.

Payement

Reſiſt.

Mydinge.

Fozf.

1. Dam.

Arreſt.

Fozf.

Juſt of p.

Determine,

Eyde.

Pꝛoces.

Et que en chelcun cōmun
uеyours achatours, ou
fait, ſoit ceſt ordinance
pꝛelle. Et en oultꝛe que ceſt
ſtre auters eſtatutes des pur
achatours, ou pernours de
res fait, ſoient demandes en
tie Dengleterre as viſcountes
per pꝛoclaimer e deliuerer
nances et eſtatuts en les
ner cōtenuz en le ſtatut dez
et achatours fait lan du reygne
dit ſeignoꝛ le roy pꝛemier,
tenue en meſme leſtat. Et
Roy voilt e commaunde, que
fait lan. xxxvi. du roy Edaard
gleterre tierce apꝛes le conqueſt,
chant purueiours daulx perſones
Roy ſoit mis en due execution.
H.6. Cap. 8.

32 Les ditz eſtatutes (
deſoꝛs enauant ſoient duement
mis en execution. Et outre
deigne p meſme lauctoꝛitie,
purueiour e achatour devant
alcun cōmiſſion, ſeront
la chancellarie qui il ne
people au contrarie des dit
Et oultre ceo pour ceſt
gentes ne ſont de poyer ne
faire reſiſtence enūs les
achatours ne eux ſuer per la
qui les ſount a contrary
tutes, ad oꝛdeigne per
les appꝛiſours, et autrint
ou billes adioygnants
ſoient tenus de faire
wer de reſyſter les achatours
uеiours affaire au contrary
eſtatutes et enuants
dereсuter les dits eſtatut
les purueyours ſylz ſoyent
Et que celuy qui eſt
byens pꝛyſes a contrarie
oꝛdynaunces et eſtatutes
eſlier daucū accion de
les dits appꝛiſours,

te sans loyal bargayne perentre les dites achatours ou officers, et le dyt liege people de ceo destre fait all vse du dyt duke ou autr seignour pur loyr hostelr, sinon tantsolement pour le Roy et la Roygne et lour hostelr que adonques sy notice ou request soit fait a le maire viscont bailif, conestable, Mayer. officers, ou auter des ministers du roy des Cyties et burghes ou auters counties ou lieur ou tiel pryse aueigna destre que adonque le dit mair, viscount, conestable, officer et minister a que tiel notice et request serr fayt maintenant prendra et arrestera touts tielr achatours et officers illint fesants ou trespassantz, et eux mettent a la procheine pryson du Roye, illeoque a demurrer Imptil. et nient destre lesse a baille ne mainprise tanque al temps que ils ont rebailes toutes les dites vitailles cariages, et auters choses illint prises ou le verray value dicells. Et si les dites mair, viscontes, baillifes, conestables, et officers auant dits facent le contrarie de ceo, que adonques ils forferont. Forf. rr.li. dont le Roy auera lun moitie, & la partye de qui tielr choses sont prises lautre moitie, syl voet suer per vn action de det, en la quelr le defendaunt ne serra sa ley. Et syl ne voet suer, celuy qui voet suer pur le Roye et luy mesme auera le suit de recouerer a luy mesme lun moitie de ceo, et le Roy lautre moitie. Et si ascun des dits achatours autres que le Roye et la roigne soyt duement conuict de tiel mais Conuict, loyall pryse, come denaunt est recite al suit de tielr parties come serront en uers eux en cel party, que adoques ils renderont al partie que illint sua le treble value des vitailles ou autres choses illint prises, et les costages de lour suites doubles, et pour le dyt trespas de fayre fyne et rauneron au Roye: et que toutes tielr accyons ou suites

3. value.

2. Dam. Fyn. 3.

auant ditz en la protection du roy ne serra pas allowe ne auaillable pour le defendant, & ceſt ordinãce de cõmencer & prendre effecte a le feſt de paſque qui ſerra en lan de nre ſeigñr Mill. ccc. l. vi. Purueu tout tẽps qui p ceſt acte le punitſemẽt ordine enũs lez purueiours du Roy en nul mañ ſoyt reſtreint. An. 23. H. 6. ca. 14.

Lettꝛs patẽts. 34. ¶ Toutes tieir letters patẽtz (s. to take horſes & cartes for the kiges and quenes cariage) graũtes a aſcun pſon ou plõz tenãts aſcũs hoſtriez, bꝛaſſerie ou meaſon de retailr ou vitailr ſeront voidꝭ & de nul vaine ou effect, & ſi aſcũ tiel grãt ſoit grãt a aſcun tiel perſõ ou pſons deꝛy en apꝛes que cheſcuns tieir patẽtz ainſy graũtes ſoiẽt voides et de nul effecte, & que nul perſone ne pſons pꝛeigne ne pꝛeignent chiual ou charet en aſcun lieu deins ceſt roialme mes p deliueraũce du mair, viſcount bailif, ou coneſtable ou tiel pꝛeignãce ſerroit eiv, & ſi aſcũ tiel pſon ou pſons pigne ou pꝛeignẽt aſcun chiual ou charet daſ cun pſon ou pſons ſans agrement fait a la poſſeſſour pur ces, & p la deliueraũ ce du mair, viſcont bailliffe, on coneſta ble ou tieir pꝛeignances ſerrõt eiwes, que lors il ou ilz de qui ou de queur chi uair ou charet ſont ou eſt enſy pꝛiſes & il ou ilz de qui ou queur tieir fines ou paiſintz cõe eſt deuãt reherſes ſont pꝛi ſes eyt ou etiant acciõ de treſpas al cõ men ley pur tieir pꝛeignãces, & que il ou ils qui enſy ſoy ſent ou ſentent gre uez en tiel acciõ recouera treble dam encontre luy & ceux q̃ einſy pꝛeigne ou pꝛeignẽt aſcũs chiualr ou charet fines ou paymẽts en contrarie de ceſt ordi nãce. Sauaũt toutz iours au Roy ſes pꝛogatiue et pꝛeminence de et en les p̃ miſes. An. 18. H. 6. ca. 2.

Vitailers Hoyde,

Takers.

Treſpas

3. Dam.

Hauinge

35 ¶ An. 2. E. 6. c. 3. a ſtatut was made againſt purueiours & takers & for pꝛi ces of horſes & cartes takẽ for ỹ king, to endure for 3. yeres.

36 ¶ After the feaſt of ỹ b[illegible] lord next enſuig, euery ſuch [illegible] ſhal be made, graũted & [illegible] perſon or pſons whatſoeuer, [illegible] the ſame pſon or perſons, o[illegible] putis ſhal haue auctozitye [illegible] beſes, wethers, lambes, calues, [illegible] kinde of ſaltfiſhe, or any kind [illegible] of graine, or any butter in [illegible] other velleis, cheſe, bacõ, cõnies, [illegible] geeſe, capõs or hẽnes, ỹ the ſame [illegible] miſſiõ or cõmiſſiones ſhall not [illegible] or continue aboue the ſpace of vi. [illegible] neths at ỹ fartheſt next enſuig [illegible] of any of ỹ ſaid cõmiſſiõs. And [illegible] ende of the ſaid vi. monethes [illegible] the ſaid commiſſions to be voyd [illegible] no force nor effect, whatſoeuer [illegible] matter or ſentẽces ſhal be cõtein [illegible] erpꝛeſſed in any of the ſame cõmiſſi. And be it ꝛc. ỹ in al & euery ſuch [illegible] ſiõ or cõmiſſiõs to be graũted after ſaid feaſt of the birth of our lorde, ſh be plainly alwel cõteined and expꝛeſſ ſuch coũtie or coũties, as any of the ſ bieues, wethers, lãbes, calues, hoggꝭ or ſwine, or any kind of ſaltfiſh, or kind or kindes of graine, butter, [illegible] bakõ, cõnies, pigges, geeſe capõs, hẽnes, or any of thẽ is to be leuied, or takẽ in, by any of the ſaid p ſons or their deputie or deputies, [illegible] forſaid by ỹ vertue of ỹ ſaid cõmiſſ or cõmiſſions, as alſo ỹ ſame, and full pꝛoporciõ, and mẽbre of all ſuch bieues, wethers, [illegible] nes, ſwine, any kind of ſaltfiſh, [illegible] kind or kindes of graine butter [illegible] reis, or other velleis, cheſe, bacõ, [illegible] nies, pigges, geeſe capõs, and hẽ any of thẽ, as ỹ ſaid pſon or pſons deputie or deputies, or any of thẽ, [illegible] be by force and vertue of the ſaid [illegible] miſſion or commiſſions aforeſ leuy, take or puruey within any of the ſayde countie or counties.

in euery such Commission or co barrelles or other vessellies, chese, bu-
ther, hennes, fish birch of our Lord hen, connies, piggys, geese, capons, &
other, mentioned and directed as is herein or any of them as is before saide
shalbe annexed so many bill shal make a docket or bylle in writ Dockets or Bylls.
ing, subscribed w his or their name
or names, conteining all & euery such
persons the said Commission or bieues, ewes, lambs, calues, shorn,
wolles or any of them in which kinde of victuals, kinde or kinds of grain,
shalbe layed any legerly with butter in barrells or other vessellies,
and euery such bieues, ewethers cheese, bakon, connies, piggys, geese,
shorne, any kinde of fish capons and hennes or any of them, as
any kind or kindes of graine, he or they shall by vertue of the sayde
hennes, bakon, connies, piggys, commission or commissions, legie, take Leuie
capons and hennes, with y verge or purueye within any precincte or limit
of the same, & enquyre of parish or hamlet, strange or beinge
shalbe layed, gathered and put within any such county or countie,
any plon or plons, their depu as shalbe named, conteined and expres-
ties or any of the, as shalbe sed within the said commission or com
mandes ascertained by any such com missions or any of them, and the same
of the aforesaid, & in particular docket or dockettes, bylle or bylles,
wrytinge, or hand set, lieng, e faire and legibly written and subscri-
bing within any shire countie or coun bed as is aforesaide, shall bee truely
as shalbe named, conteined and de deliuered to the said high constable, petie Deliuer, Officer,
the said commission or com constable, or head boroh or one of the,
or any of the whereunto shalbe at such present time as the said bieues,
the name or signe manuel wethers, lambes, calues, shorne, laide
euery such high constable or tithe, kinde or kindes of graine, butter
petie constable or con cheese, bakon, connies, piggys, geese,
headborow or headborowes capons and hennes or any of the shall
by any precept to him or the be deliuered to them or any of the vp-
by any plon or persons theire pon paine of forfaiture of a hundred Fort.
deputies or any of the, mu markes of lawfull money, one peres
shall incurre by such commission or imprisonment as often as he shall so Imprif.
offende to be graunted, as is afore offende. The one moitie of which for-
faiture to be to the kinge and queenes
bieues, wethers, lambs, calues, and the other moitie to him haue,
any kynde of fish, or that will sue therefore in any of the
kindes of graine, butter kinge or quenes court of record, &c.
connies, piggys, geese, wherein no longer of laive &c. to bee
hennes, or any of them. And allowed. All which dockettes or bylles Dockets,
that euery person or persones, ers the sayde high constable or constable
deputies or deputies, or anye of ther, petie constable or constables,
shalbe by commission or headborow or headborowes, shall be
hereafter to be graunted hyer ouer to the iustices of peace, at Iustices.
and authorized to leuie, the next generall sessions to bee hol-
pay, anye bieues, wethers, lambs within anye of the sayde counties.
calues, shorne, fish, or any And that the same Iustices or two
kinde or kindes of graine, butter, in &c. ing of

Certifie.

Lord Steward

Leuy.

Otherwise.
Statutes.

Undertakers.
Payns

Undertakers.

Statutes

E

(beinge supreme gouernesse) patrels for and inheritour to the imperyall crowne of his realme, as ioyne ye soueraine Lorde, the Queene moste iustly pretendeth) maye by the same auctoritie and power, haue iurisdiccion to correcte, punishe, ordre and dooe, to all intentes, constructions & purposes, without doubte, ambiguitie, scrupule or question. Any statute, vse, scrupule, or any other thinge, whatsoeuer, to be made to the contrary, notwithstandinge. Anno.1. M.2. parl.2. Capit.1.

¶ Anno.1. M. parl.2. Capitulo.2. was one acte made concerninge the mariage of Kynge P. and Queene P. which is determined, and. Anno.1.& 2. P.& M. Capitulo.1. was one other acte made repealing one article in that former statute concerninge fyninge of patents &c. by the Queene.

The Acculation. Croiwne.7.
10. Purueyours.9.
Tallies.5. Actions.4.
Courtes.3. Treason.12.23.

¶ Quiescant.

The Vitues in all.

¶ Quod ei deforceat.

The Dower.3.

¶ Quo warranto.

EDem modo sicut persona alicui ecclesie recuperare potest cõmodum patitur per breue ne. Dem modo de cetero rectus petet successor super disseisitorem sci eius heredem per breue quod permittat, licet huiusmodi breue pains in Cancellar non fuerit concessum. Vid.2.Capitulo.25.

Person ing Common, Assise,

¶ Quowarranto.

The Franchises.4.5.6.

Rationabili parte bonorum.

The Det to the King.2.

Impris.

Felony.

Assent, Felony.

Lopte.

Aoultery

Dower.

Reconcile.

Assent, Imprif.

Et le roy defend q̄ nul ne rauy
ens pongne a force p̄cell deins
age ne p̄ son gree, ne la p̄ gree
ne dame ne p̄cele de nigt ne en
tre feme mauges le ſee: e ſi nul le face,
a la ſuit celuy q̄ ſuera deins les. xl.
iours, le roy luy fra com̄ droiture. Et
ſi nul ſoit en la ſuit deins le. xl. iours
le roy ſuera, e ceux q̄ ſe trouera coul
pables ſi aucūt la p̄ſonne de celi q̄ ama
e p̄is ſera, ſoit retintes a la volūte le roy,
et ſil meſt dont eſt retintes a la volū
te le roy ſoiēt punis p̄ plus griefue p̄ſon
ment, ſolonq̄ ces qui le treſpas deſer
de [illegible]

2 Ⓒ Item cum eſt qui ſi home vient ſi fēme
me eſpouſe, vāle le jour auāt ſoū mōrer
p̄ la ou ele ne ſoit alliēs, ne māt ne a
p̄es, eyt ingulf de vie e de membre. Et
enſement p̄ la du home q̄ il ſeme, da
me, t̄ſpaſſe, dōner, ou auter ſeme a ſa
ee, tout ſoit q̄ ele ſoy aſſent apres e tiel
iugemēt coms deuant eſt dit, ſil ſoit at
teint a le ſuit le roy, et la eyt le roy ſa
ſuit. De mulieribus adbuck cū bonis di
roꝝ ſuoꝝ habeat rer ſectā de bonis ſu
aſpoꝛtatis. Et voꝛ ſi ſponte reliquerit
virū ſuū et abierit, e moꝛetur cū adul
tero ſuo amittat impetitionē actionem
petendi dotē ſuā, que ei cōpetere poſſet
de teñ viri ſui, ſi ſup hoc conuincatur, ni
ſi vir ſuus ſponte et abſque cohertione
eccleſiaſtica, eā reconciliet, et ſecū coha
bitare p̄mittat in quo caſu reſtituatur
ei actio. Mulier monialis e domo ſua ab
dūcat, fuerit monialis conuicta, puni
tor p̄ p̄ſonā trīū annoꝝ, e ſanctuaciat
domui a qua abducta fuerit cōpetent,
e nihilominus reuimatur ad voluntā
tem regis. [illegible]

3 Ⓒ Item malefactoꝛes et raptoꝛes dominaꝝ et illaꝝ nobiliū,
aliaꝝq̄ mulierū violentius et plus
ſolito his diebus quaſi in omni parte
regni p̄dicti inualeſcentes, oꝛdinatū
eſt et ſtatutum, q̄ obicunq̄ e quandoc
unq̄ huiuſmodi p̄dī ſilie e alie multe
res p̄dict[illegible]
huiuſmodi raptum [illegible]
bus cōſenſerint, q̄ ſi [illegible]
pietatis quam rapte et [illegible]
cetero inhabilitentur e [illegible]
ipſo facto ad omnem [illegible]
tum, ſint continuetim [illegible]
noꝝtem viroꝝ et [illegible]
habendi vel vendicandi, et q̄ [illegible]
hoccaſu p̄ſcriptus de [illegible]
dem rapientium e raptarum, [illegible]
ditas, dos, ſeu contractus [illegible]
tum delcendere, reuerti, [illegible]
accidere debeat, p̄ſt mortē [illegible]
vel rapte habendi ſtatum [illegible]
ſtatim poſt raptum [illegible]
pientē vel raptū ac eoꝝ aſſignatos e
terre tenentes in eiſde hereditate, [illegible]
ſeu continuato feoffamento, [illegible]
ditarie tenendi: e quod viri [illegible]
mulierum ſi viros habuerint, [illegible]
ros nō habuerint ſuperſtites, [illegible]
patres vel alij de ſanguine eoꝝ [illegible]
pinquioꝝes de cetero habeant [illegible]
p̄ſequendi, et ſequi poterunt [illegible]
ſolde malefactoꝝes et raptoꝝes [illegible]
patre, et illos inde quamcū [illegible]
ineꝛes poſt huiuſmodi raptū [illegible]
toꝝibus conſenſerint de vita e [illegible]
conſenſerint. Et literis [illegible]
eſt quod defendes in hoc caſu [illegible]
badiand minime recipiatur. [illegible]
rei veritas inde per inquiſitionē [illegible]
rie triētur. Salvis ſemper [illegible]
gret ceteris dominis regni [illegible]
raptoribus illis ſi forſitan [illegible]
cantus ſi omnibus ſecuris ſint.

Anno. R. 2. Cap. 6.

De Coroners. [illegible]

Articles. [illegible]

De Vinitacion. 4. [illegible]

Anno. 9. Hen. 6. Cap. [illegible]

Gathered Pay.

Foyl.

Office.

Accompt.

Foyl.

Dette.

Foyl.

Tender.

Payement not admitted.

to

to the kinge the, xx li sterlinge, and that the kinges prouiso of such [illegible]
not be thereby hindred for any [illegible] thinges therin from the [illegible]

Not charged. ses aforesaid shal not hereby be, anie receiuour to be put in execution [illegible]
or incurre any daunger or penalty [illegible] such heir or heires shal not [illegible]
tained in this act. This acte or anie [illegible] his or their accon of yet [illegible]
thing therin contained to the contrarie [illegible] executors or administrators [illegible]
notwithstanding. Prouided alwaies [illegible] them or anie receiuour, that [illegible]

Heires and bee it ord. that the heirs or heires of [illegible] tion of the goodes and [illegible]
Landes. any collectour or receiuour aforesaid, [illegible] said further or anie such [illegible]
shal not be charged or chargeable, by [illegible] hands of the said executors [illegible]
reason of this acte, but only for [illegible] strators, at the time of the [illegible]
such landes, tenementes, or hereditam [illegible] or estate. In which said [illegible]
mentes, which the said heir or heires [illegible] saigne, protection, or [illegible]
haue or shal haue by auctorite in fee simple [illegible] shal be admitted or allowed [illegible]
ple or fee taile, or by gift or otherwise by anye [illegible] Alwaies, that this act shal not [illegible]
other assurance had or made to anye collectors of the kinges [illegible]

Couin. such heire or heires onely by couin [illegible] subsidie or taxe [illegible]
the said collectour or receiuour, or anye [illegible] be acceptable per cely in the [illegible]
of them, or any their assignes. And [illegible] icelles Eschequer [illegible]
In all & euery such case & cases, the kinges this act or any thing therin [illegible]
maiestie, his heires and successours, to shal not extend or be preiu [illegible]

Landes hane retencion onely of & in such landes my the said general or particu [illegible]
tenementes, or hereditamentes, deliuered nor or receiuors, to or for the [illegible]
giuen, or otherwise assured, as is afore of any pencions, fees, [illegible]
said, until such time as his maiestie his or other alowances by them [illegible]
heyres and successours be fully satisfi them paid, or to be paid, to any [illegible]
ed and paide of all & euery such sume or persones, according to such [illegible]
& sines of money, due or to be due by any ance, order or deere, as he, [illegible]
such collector or receiuor. And it is fur shal be alowed, or deuid [illegible]

Heires. ther ord. that the executour or executors, any of the said courtes, [illegible]
administratour or administratours, of this act to the contrarye [illegible]
euery such collectour or receiuour, shal ding. An. 34. H. 8. cap. [illegible]
not bee otherwise charged or chargea 3 ¶ Euery treasourer and [illegible]

Executours ble by this act, but as executours and and particuler receiuour [illegible]
administratours, he or they shal be char bailliffe, and other minister [illegible]
ged and chargeable by the order of the which now is charged, or [illegible]
common lawes of this realme, in acti with, or for the receipte of [illegible]
ons of dette, pled and commenced a kinges maiesties money [illegible]
gainst them, as executours or adminis uenues whatsoeuer not [illegible]
stratours. Prouided also and bee it with sufficy or sufficies, [illegible]

Heires. further enacted that where the heire recognisance, or other [illegible]
or heires of any the kinges receiuours soueraign lord the king, or [illegible]
or collectours or debteurs, is or shal rain lord the king that [illegible]
be charged of any for his fathers or an eberring their office [illegible]
cestours dettes or duetes whose heyre the xx. day of December [illegible]
hee is, wherby the landes descended or at any time or times [illegible]
or geuen to him by couyn to defraude xx. day of December, if they [illegible]

the vales and landes, and in suche mas-
nor and seuerall vales aboue saide, to be
contained in the condicions of suche
of the saide bondes vpon paine of lose
and forfaiture of his and their office as Fol.
offices, and all his and theyr letters pa-
tentes of the same office by offices. Be
it. &c. that euery receiuour of the kinges
maiesties honoures, maners, landes,
possessions, rentes, and reuenues, for
the time being, or his deputie or depu-
ties shall yearely make his seuerall
precepte in all and singuler the Col- p̄cepte.
lectours, ministers and Baillifes and Collectors.
countyaunte within the circuit of his
office, charginge and commaundinge
them on the kinges maiesties behalfe
by the same precepte, to appeare before
them personally, or by their sufficient
Deputie or deputies, for whome they
shall answere within the saide other
the same offices, Bailliwicke, receiptes
or collections to light, at a certen daie
and place in the same precepte to be li-
mitted, and to paye to the kinges maie-
sties vse such summes of money as they
ought to do by reason of anye of their
saide offices, being due to our saide so-
uereigne lorde the king, at or before the
feaste of Easter next after they shall or
shall by anye meane, by anye lawefull or due meane
licence or exemption within, or by reason of
their saide offices or collections. And
that the same precepte shall be se-
uerally deliuered in the vsuall of the saide
offices, ministers and Baillifes or
countyauntes, out of their precincte or depu-
tation, or els how long at their dwellinge
houses, or at the vsuall or due places
aforesaide, by the space of xii. dayes,
at the leaste before the daye of appea-
rance to their seuerall and perfecte ac-
compte of the same precepte or precepte. And
if anye of the saide ministers, collec- Collectours,
toures, or Baillifes accountyaunte
vpon

vpon, or after any such precept, or pis-
epitz at any time hereafter made by a-
ny such persons named and being vnlearned
or lette in the same, shall not make
default at ye same date, & place assigned
& appointed by them and by the same precept
& precepts shall hem the same office
longe vnpunished, or shall not accomplish
so making default; and not applying
all is aforesaid, and hereof duely
lie, and lawfully convicted in ye courte
where the default is, or shall be amer-
ced, shall forfeit for the offence, lose &
forfeit all the kings fourme assigned to
his wholse fee for that yere, whoso in the
shall forsake default of the same office.
And for more payment of the said
money, duly and payable as, or before ye
said feast of Easter, vnto suche per-
sons as the kinge shall assigne by
writing vnder the kinges sign manuell or
by lettres patentes, shall lose & forfeite
the first offence xl pounde, the second c li.
pounde, in ye name of a peyne for every
moneth after the said date of appointe
tyll the same money shall be by him
or his deputie paide to the handes of
suche persons, to whom the same shall
appertaine; shall lose and forfeite the
kinge suche fourme as the kinge hath
assigned vnto him for his office, and
moreover be in the kinges grace for
his office, duryng the kinges pleasure.
And for the more payment of the
said money, duly and payable vnto the
persons of this office, declaration, or bil-
lettres, as, or before the said feaste of
Easter, shall lose and forfeite the
peyne of every pounde in the name
of a peyne for every moneth after the

Fast.
vi. E.

Precept

Fol.

...ershippe or place where or their Deputie or Deputies ... to the ...collections is, or ou- Kinges Paiselle, vpon the foote and ...the like daies at the least be- determination of his accompte. And ...day of apparaunce, to him or after the firste defaulte of apparaunce ...limited in the same precepte or made before the saide Auditour or au- ...And if any minister Collec- ditoures, or his, or their Deputie or ...Receiuer accomptantes do not Deputies by anye of the said Officers ...before the said auditour or au- accomptant, beinge so warned as is ...or his or their deputy or depu- aforesaide. And after an other like ...in the saide Audite, according to precepte made and delyuered, or lefte Precept. ...precepte, or els if he do appear, in fourme aforesaid that thair the said ...refuse to accompte for his said re- Officer or Officers that so shal make ...collection, or Bailliweke before againe defaute of apparaunce, for the ...auditoure or Auditoures, or saide seconde Offence in making de- ...their deputy, or deputies. That faulte in his apparaunce as is afore- ...the saide minister, collectoure, or saide, and beinge therof duelye and ...accomptaunte so makinge de- lawfullye convicted in the Courte, ...fault, and not appearinge, or so refu- where the reuenue of his saide Office ...seth to accompt as is aforesaid, and is, or shalbe aunswerable, shall loose ...proof thereof duelye and lawfullye and forfaite to the kinge oure Soue- Fol. ...convicted in the Courte where the re- raigne Lorde, his office and fee. And ...is, or shalbe aunswerable, shal the second offence in the non paiment ...the first offence lose and forfaite to of the saide money due and paiable vn- ...our Soueraigne Lord the kinge, his to and by reason of his receipt, Collectiõ ...heires that yere, wherin he shall or Bailliweke, at, or before the saide ...make defaulte, or the value therof. feast of saincte Michael the Archangel, ...And for the non paiemente of the saide shal lose and forfaite to our soueraign Fol. ...money and paiable within his col- Lorde the kynge .xx.li. of rue by poun- xx.li. ...lection, or Bailliweke, at, or before des, in the name of a peyne, for euerye ...the saide feaste of Saincte Micha- monethe after the saide laste day of ap- ...ell Archangell, shal lose and for- paraunce, and defaulte made as is a- ...feite vnto our soueraign Lorde foresaide, vntill he or his sufficient de- ...the kinge the firste offence, fiue pence of putie or deputies, shall accompt before ...sterlinge, in the name of a pain, the saide Auditour or auditours, or his, ...for euerye monethe after the saide date or their Deputie or Deputies, for the ...of the saide, and defaulte made, as saide receipt, collection, or bailliweke, ...is aforesaide, vntil he, or his sufficient and also paye vnto the handes of the ...Deputie or deputies, shall accompt be- said receiuour or receiuours, or his or ...fore the said Auditour or Auditoures, their deputie or deputies to the kinges ...or his deputie or deputies for vse, al such summes of money, as shal ...the saide Collection, receipte, or Baili- bee iustlye founde due by the saide ac- ...weke, shall also paye vnto the handes compteante vppon the foote and de- ...of the saide receiuour or receiuoures, al terminacion of his saide accompt. And ...suche summe and summes further be it, &c. that all and euerye re- ...as shalbe iustly founde due ceiuoure and receiuoures of the kin- ...vpon the saide accomptaunt, before the ges maiesties honoures, manoures, ...saide Auditoure or auditoures, or his landes, possessions, rentes, or reuenues,

Treasorer. Payments.

nues, shall make redye and full pay-
ment yerely to the treasorer, or gene-
rall receyuor of the Courte, where the
saide reuenuetis, or shalbe answera-
ble, or other, wise, as he or they are or
shal be appointed and assigned by suf-
ficient warraunte, of all such summes
of money as he or they shall know to
be due to oure Soueraigne Lorde the
Kinge, and can by anye lawful or due
meane, obtaine, gett, haue or receiue
of the rentes or reuenues of our saide
Soueraigne Lorde the kinge, within
or by reason of their offices being due
at or before the feast of Easter by the
twentye daye of June then nexte fol-
lowinge, at the farthest. And also shal
make like paimente yerely of al their
like receiptes of the rentes and Re-
uenues of oure saide Soueraigne lorde
the Kinge, that shall be due at, or be-
fore the feaste of Saynte Michaell the
Archangell, by the twentyday of Ja-
nuarye then nexte followinge at the
farthest, vppon paine of losse and for-
faiture, for euerye defaulte at anye of
the saide daies, two pence of euerye
pounde, for euerye daye that the saide
money so by them, or any of them shall
be vnpayed. And also it is. &c. that
all and euerye of the saide receiuoure
and receiuoures, or they or deputye or
deputies for whome they will answer,

Account.

shall entre into their accompte yere-
lye (in the Terme of Saincte Hilarye,
and Cullye, and cleare ye finishe the
same accompte before the tenth day of
Marche then nexte followinge, & make
full and readye paiment of the monye
that shall appeare to be due vpon the
foote, and determination of the same
accompt, before the .xx. day of the saide
moneth of Marche, vpon peine of for-
feiture to our said souereign Lord the

Fork.

king, their offices and fees, and foure
pence of the pounde for euery day that
they shall detaine, and withholde the
saide money without [illegible]
paiment therof, as is alr[illegible]
farther be it. &c. that all
ceiuers, collectoures, and
any the Kinges Honours,
landes, tenementes, rente
nues, for lack of paiment
of their saide rentes, issues,
nues, within their offices
shall and maye haue power
thoritye from hencefoth by
this acte to distreine for the
to vse and order the same
suche sorte and fourme as
or officers of the kinges
Eschekar for leuing and lack
ment of the kinges rentes
aunswerable in the same
tofore haue lawfully done,
lawfully ble to doe, deliuering
partie distreigned, the surplu
ouerplus of the value of
distresse, if any shalbe, the king
and duties being firste
streignant answered of
ties, and that the head and
cer or officers of euerye of
courtes of reuenue, being
that shalbe of recorde, shall
power & authoritye by
act to set, and assesse
and amerciamentes vppon
riffes or Shcriffes, for
or misretournings of any
them directed, and deliuered
nye of the same Courtes,
concerninge the leuyng
ring of any of the saide
or reuenues, or of any debte
saide Soueraigne Lorde the
suche sorte, and after such
fourme, as no is, or here
lawfully vsed in the like
cases in the kinges high
the Eschekar. Be it. &c. that
rers, and chamberlaines,
receiuours of any of the

of reuenue, for the tyme
ly, and of all arrerages and coltes
of Cuſtomes, of certaine, and
within any porte, ha
of this the kinges realme
that noone be of hereaf
be within ten daies nexte af
to him or them geuen from
of his moſt honourable
ſaile, in writinge ſigned wt
, ſhall by their ſeales, or
ſufficient deputy or deputies, for
they ſhall anſwere, declare in
what ſummes of mony then
into once ſaide ſouereigne
kinge, be at that time in his
, or cuſtodye, and ſhall
noye and full paimente of all
ſummes of money, as than
remaine in his or their handes or
and about the ordinarye
, and ſummes of mony con
and expreſſed in ſufficient war
or warrauntes, or reſtinge and
inge in his or their office or of
, and beinge in their full force,
, and effecte, and not lawfully
mmanded, nor revoked to their
inge, to the vſe of our ſouerain
kinge at ſuche time, and in
ſaide, as he, or they ſhall be com
, and appointed by ſufficient
vppon pain of forfaiture of
office, or Offices. And bee
the ſame treaſourers, chamb
, and generall receiuours by
, or by their Deputye, or
by whome they will anſ
ſhall yearely, before the twen
of June, make a perfecte or
of all ſuche monye, or recken
to their handes, to the
yearely, at or before ſuche
then next before the ſaid
of June, and ſhal make
and whole declaracio in writ
remaining in their
their handes, to the kinges mate
ſtye, or to his prince ſucceſſour yerely
before the laſte day of June then next
followinge, and make payment of the
ſame at ſuche time, and in ſuche ſorte
as he, or they ſhall be commaunded,
or appointed by ſufficient warrante,
vpon paine of forfeiture of his, or their
Office or Offices. And be it enacted
ec. that if anie Treaſourer, receiuour,
or minister accomptaunte, or their
deputie or deputies, do take or receiue
of any parſon or parſons, any ſumme
or ſummes of money, or other profite
of, and for the payemente of anye fees,
annuities, penſions, duities, or war
rauntes, more, or otherwiſe then her
of they maye lawfullie doe by forreine
lawes and ſtatutes therein prouided,
that the ſaide treaſourer, receiuor, and
miniſter ſo offending, ſhall ſo fait and
looſe for euery penny, or perin worth
ſo to be taken, or receiued, vi. ſhillings
eight pence to the parties greued, ſo too
be recouered in any ec. in which ſuite
ec. And be it alſo ec. that if anye audi
toure, or auditours, or his or their de
putie or deputies, which ought to take
the accompt of anie treaſourer, cham
berlain, receiuour, or other officer, ac
countable before him or them doe
refuſe, or willingelie protracte, and de
laye the takinge of the ſame accompt
in ſuche wiſe, as it can not be finiſhed
within the time, or times limitted and
appointed by this acte, for the takinge
and finiſhinge thereof, that then euery
auditours ſo refuſing, or protracting,
and delaying as is aforeſaide, and be
inge thereof diulye, and lawfullye
conuicte in the Courte where the re
cconme, or charge of the ſame accompta
ble, or ſhall bee anſwerable to the
kinges ſhall procure, ſo fayle, and
looſe ſuche lyke payne, tolle, and for
faiture, as the treaſourer, Chamber
laine, Receiuour, or other Officer
aforeſaid, ſhall and ought to doe by

this

Payment.

Fayle.

Profite.

Fayle.

vi. s. viii.d.

Auditours

Delay, Accounts

Fayle.

this act, for mi accomptinge of, and for their charges, and offices, or offices. vpon whereby the same treasurer chamberlaine, receivours, and other officer that shoulde account, and shall be refused, or shalbe protracted and delaied as in afore said, shalbe discharged of any paine, losse or forfaiture for not accounting, as is aboue said. And be it. &c. that the duplicate, or copy of every account y shalbe made by anye treasurer, or receivor, or by their deputy, or deputies, in fourme afore said, within conuenient time after the finishinge of the same accounte, & at the reasonable request & costes of such accountaint shall be delivered to them, or any of the subscribed with the hands of the auditour or auditors, that shal take the same account, or of his, or their deputi, or deputies for whom he, or they shall answer vpon pain that the same auditours or auditors shall lose, and forfaite to the kinges maiesty. x. li. for every such default. Prouided alwaies, and be it. &c. that this act nor any thing therin contained shal in any wise extend to charge anye archbishops or bishoppes of this Realm, or of any other the kings maiesties dominions, or any of the at any time heraftter to make any manner of boudes, or to make their accounte & paiment of the tenthes arising, & growing with in any of their diocese, due or to be due to our said soueraign Lord the king, otherwise, or in any other maner & fourme, then they or any of them here tofore haue ben charged, or accountable, & chargeable by the lawes, and statutes of this realme, any thing in this act to the contrary notwithstandinge. Prouided alwaies that this act, or anything therin contained, shall not extend to cause the rentes, profites, and reuenue, rising, & growinge to the kinges maiesty within the towne or marches of Calice, to be answerd, or paid other wise, or at anye other date, time, then heretofore hath ben vsed, or accustomed, any thing in this act to the contrary notwithstanding. Prouided alwaies, and be it. &c. that this act, or any thing therin conteined, shall not in any wise extende to touche, or hinder the Shrieffe, eschetour, or collector of dismes, quintismes, benevolences, contributions of Subsidies (called Tonage, & poundage only excepted) that they, and euery of them shall or may do, and exercise their said offices, and pay suche summes of money as they, or any of the be charged withal by their said seuerall offices, in such & like fourme, as they and euery of them haue vsually done or ought to do, if this act had neuer ben had or made. This acte, or any thing therin contained in any wise to the contrary notwithstanding. An. 7. E.

Ditcharged.

Copy.

Deliuery

Fork.

Bishop.

London Account. Payement Tenthes

Calice,

Se Courtes. 2. Petitions. 3.
Det to the king. 3 Returnes. 1.
Franchises. 11. Wardes. 4.
Officers. 13.

¶ Recognisance and statut marchant.

MArchant, qui doit chatel
sour det, face venir sur le
deuenant le maire de
dres, ou de Euerwike,
Bailliol, ou deuant le maire
que le roy a ceo assignera,
dette, & le iour de payment,
conust entre eux roll de la
clerk, que serra comis
clerke face de sa main la
tur, a quell escripture
le dettour, one le seale le
soit pur uen le quel seale
gard del maire & le clerke

dount la Det purra estre leue, dongues
soit son corps prise ou que il serra trouue
& en prison tenu, iesques a tant q̄ il ait
fait gree, ou ses amis pour luy. Et si
nan dount il poit estre sustenus en pri-
son, le creansour luy trouue pein et eise
que il ne morge en pr'on pur defaute
des gut costages l'dettour luy rendi ou
le dette auant que il isset del prison. Et
si le creansour soit marchant estrange
il demurra al costagez le dettour tant t
temps que il demourt pour suit sa dette
lever, iesques al heure que les biz moe
bles al dettour soient vendus ou a luy
liurez. Et si le creansour ne ceo pais
pas de la suerte saleme̅t le dettour par
que pledges luy soient troues ou main
pernours, si les mainpernours ou les
pledges veign̄ deuant le maire et le dit
clerke, & soy obligerent p escripture & re
cogni. si couent est dit del dettour. En
meisme le man̄ si le det ne soyt paie al
iour assis, soyt fait lexecucion sur les
pledges et maynpernours, come a-
uaunt est dyt del dettour issynt ne pur
quant que tangue come le dette puisse
estre plainement leue des biens moebz
al dettour en la fourme auādit, les mai
pernours ou les pledges ne eient dañ-
mes en defaute des biens moebles du
dettour, sit le creansour reconil. sur les
mainpernourz ou sur les pledgez en le
fourme que auāt est dit del dettour. &c.
Fatal de actō Mornel expito. An. E. 1.

¶ Pur ceo q̄ marchātz, pur auāt ces
heures eunt apris les auoir a diuers
gents, soit chies en pouertie pur ceo q̄
nauient pas si redi ley purueu, p la q̄l
ils poiēt lour det hastiuēt recouerer ap
lour assis de la paie. Et p cel enchaison
sont reultes des marchātz sustretes de
bener en cel terre ove lour marchādies,
ou dun̄ des marchātz, si de tout le roy-
alme, le dy et son counsail a soy parle-
ment que il vyent a Acton Burnel a
parvis la Saincte Michel lan de son reign̄
vintisme et ordeigne les establissemens

Copies

Byed & waste

Attorn. Costes

Hustic

Execucion Hustic.

Merchant.

Det.

Remedy

sur ceo a remedy des merchants, le roy ordeinnerunt e ad abbilhementes le roy commaundo que tenus fuissent e termeisit gardes en tout son totalitie, dont merchātz ont remedy a meins des mischiefes e travails de recouer lour detz, q̄ il auāt ne soilēt. Pur ceo qui mer chaunts puis soy pleindront au Roy q̄ del malement entrepris ceo son estatute, e ceo soitz per malyes e per male enterpretacion delaierent lexecucion del statut au grand dāin des merchauntz le Roy a son parlement a Westm̄ apres Pasche, lan de son reigne xiij. fist trester la mainte statut fait a Acton Burnel, et pur declarer aleun articles de son estatut auandit, ad ordeign e estably, q̄ merchant que voit estre sure de sa det, face venir son dettour devaunt le Maire de Londres, ou devaunt aleun chiefe gardeine de ceo estre ou de auter bon ville, ou le roy ordeignera e devaunt le maire ou chiefe gardeyn, ou auter prodes homes a ceo estuers e iurees, quant l'mair ou chiefe garveyne ne poient a ceo entender, et devaunt vn des clerkes qui le Roy a ceo assignera, quaunt ambideux ne poient a ceo entend comus la Dette e le iour de la paiement, e soit le recouil. enrolle de la mayne dun des auaundits clerkes qui serra comu, e le roule serra double, dont lun demourge hs l'mair ou chiefe gardein, e lauter hs l'y clerkz, qui a ceo serr̄ primes nosme. Et oultre ceo vn des auātditz clerkez de la main face lescript del oblig. a q̄l escript soyt mise le seale le dettour ouel seall roy qui a ceo est pourueu le quel seale serra de deux pieces, dont la greinder piece demaere en la garde le maier ou l'chief gardein, e laut piece en le mayne les auantditz clerke. Et si le dettour ne voyde le det au iour, que a luy est assis, ly deign̄ le merchant ou Maire e Clerke sue sa letter del oblig. Et si trove soit per voide ou per letter, qui la det suit conu, e l'iour assis passe, ly face l'mair

Obstacles.

Delay.

Execution.

Det.

Mayr.

Clerke.

Knowledg.

Enroll.

Obligacion.

Seale.

ou chiefe garveine p[illegible]
dettour si soit fait, qui
trove en lour poar, e
de la ville, si prison y ly
ge a ses coustages propres
que il face gree de l'det
cel qui l'gardein de la
le retreigne per le iuree
chiefe gardein. Et si ne
urr, ly respoign̄ mainte
de la prison de le det, si
si nad de quoy, si respoig
prison luy bayl a garder
tour ne puist estre trove
mair ou l'chiefe gardein
le maire ou chiefe gardeyn
seale del roy auandit al
conu. fait de la det. Et
byefe al vif en qui bail
trove, que il preigne les
lais et en sauf prison luy
a taunt q̄ il ad fait gree de
de deins vn quarter del an
il serra prise eyt ses terres
sifint q̄ per les soient puist
et la det. Et bien luy lyst
tier terres e tenements
detz arquiter et sa viende serra
estably. Et si ne fait gree
ter apres le quart passe soient
merchant toutz les biens del
toutz ses terres per resonable
tiel eschaques a taunt que le det
plainment. Et la le plus fait
demourge en prison come
vit. Et le merchaunt luy trou
ewe, et eit le merchaunt en
ments lineres a luy son assig
sine quil puis poar byef de
fin, si soit engrosse, e
de franktenement, a tiel
assignes taunqu la dette
apres la derreine e paye soyt
dettour delliuer ouel terre.
byefes que le chaunk
tion fait, que l'dittour
nes de lun bank ou de lautre

corps del dette, mes ett ses terres, cõ Hor. Landes.
auaunt est dit si est dage, ou quaunt il
serra de pleine age, issint q̃ auaunt q̃
il ad leue des terres le amount dunc de
le det. Et soyt purueu vn auter seale q̃ Seale. Fayr.
seruera a sayres, q̃ ycel seale serra en Clercke
uoye a chescun fair de south le seale le
Roy p̃ vn clerke iour, ou p̃son gardein
de la sayre, q̃ p̃ le communalty des mer London
chauntes de la city de Lowndres soient
eleus deux marchauntes, sur sacrẽt le
serement q̃ deuaunt eux soit le seale as
nert, q̃ lũ piece soit baile a les auandits
marchauntes, q̃ laut demourge devers
le clerke, q̃ deuaunt eux lun des mar-
chaũts, si ambideux ne poient atteind,
soient les conis. faitz si cbe deuaunt est
dit. Et auaunt ceo qui reconis. soit en Enroll.
rolle, soit la paine del estatus apertinãt Recds.
lieu deuãt le dettour illint q̃ il ne puisse
auterfoitez dire, q̃ vn luy mist a auter
paine qui a cel, a q̃ il soy obligea. Et a
sustreigñ les costages de lauãt dit clerk
si prendra le roy de chesc. li.s.d. en chesc Fees
cũ bill. ou le seale serra forspris faire,
ou il prẽdra trois mailes de la li. Ceo
ordeignement q̃ establishment voit le
roy, que desormes soient tenus p̃ tout
son roialme Dengleterr̃ q̃ Dirreland, Ireland.
entre quel gentz de ceo soit que de lour
reigñ de grec reconis. doudzõt faire, Jewes.
forspris Jeues as sur cest establishment
ne le exstient, q̃ p̃ cest estat ne soit briefe
de det abatus. Et ne soit le chãceller, Chauncellor Just. ad b.
barõs del eschecker, justices de lũ et de Justic in eyre Eschecker.
lauit bãk ne justices errantz forzios de
p̃nder reconis. des detz deuãt eux faitz q̃
conus, mes execut. de reconis. deuoet
eux faitz ne soiẽt p̃ faitz p̃ la forsh auãt Execucion.
dit, mes p̃ la ley q̃ lusage auant dites q̃
purueur a iours en auter estatut.

Rex vic. salutẽ. Quia coram tali maiore Writte.
vel custode talis ville, vt coram custode
sigilli nri de mercatoribꝰ in mundinis
de tali loco q̃ tali clerico nro, recognou- Execution.
uit A. debere B. tãtũ, qđ soluisse debuit
tali die q̃ tali anno, quod idem B. nõdũ

saluis, &c dixit. Tibi precipimus, q̄d cas
pias p̄dict. A. si laicus fit capias, & in
prisona nr̄a saluo custodiri facias, quo-
usq̄ de p̄dicto debito satisfecerit. Et
qualiter hoc p̄ceptum nostrum fuerit
execut. scire facias, iustic nostris apud
Westm. p̄r litteras tuas sigillatas. Et
habeas &c. hoc breue. Teste. &c. Statut de
mercatorib⁹ edit. An. 13. E. 1.

Clerke, 3 ¶ Chescun clerke qui serra depute
a resceiuer les conisances en cities & en
burghez solonque lestatut marchāt de
Actone Burnel & que il est ter-
res suffiscients en ceo le county dount il
purra respondr̄ as toutz ceux q̄ lui mesprisent
& il nul auk soit en tiel office soit remo-
ue & autre conenable mys en son lieu.
An. 14. E. 3. ca. ii.

Record, 4 ¶ Vo querimonia dicte cōmunita
tis factum domino regi in pliamēto de
eo quod magna exhereditatio retroac-
tis temporib⁹ de populo facta extitit et
fieri poterit p falsā intracionē placito-
rum & rasuras rotulorum & mutacionē
dereditorū, cōcordatū est & statutū q̄d
si aliquis iudex vel clericus de huiusmō
di defectu dūmodo per defectū illū exhe
redatio alteri⁹ p̄cū subsequat & sufficien
conuincatur corā rege & cōsilio suo
p modū & formā quos ide dns rex & cō
silium suū viderint fore rationabiles &
infra duos annos post defectū huiusmo
di factū si pars grauata sit plene etatis
& si infra etat fuerit tūc infra duos annos
postquā ad plenā etatē puenerit punia
tur p finē & redemptionem ad voluntā
tem Regis & satisfaciat parti, & quo ad
restitutionē hereditatis per dictam cō
munitatem petitā sequatur pars gra
uata p bōe de errore vel alias iuxta legē
si sibi viderit expedire. An. 8. R. 2. ca. 4.

Fine.

Errour.

5 ¶ Quant aūcun estatute mar
chaunt soyt certifie en la Chaunce-
larye, et sur ceo briefe agarde al vis
count, et returne en le comun baūke

Certify.

& lestatute illeoques dit
come bien que le proces
monstraunce soit discontinue
heur que le party sue de re
proces & dauoir execution del
marchaunt que les Justices
en que lestatut fuit
puissent sur ceo retreyde faire
plene execution del estatut
auaundit sans auoir de ceo
dieu ou demonstraunce en
& cest estatute teigne lieu de
tutes marchantz a tielx lieux
ment executes. An. 5. R. 4. ca. 2.

6 ¶ Pour ceo que diuerses plee
cest roialme deuant ces heures
soits ouist eslie pris & arestus par
les viscountes & autres ministres
roy y briefs illaunt sibien hors de
cery du roy come de ses progenit
pur execution a noir des diuerses
nisaunces faites deuant les maire
lestaples de diuerses sommes, des
sommes pcelles persons a quel
tye appent nount remedye com
auter que les dites execuc. les fur
sons ainsi pris & arrestus par
cuc. de mesmes les recognisaunc
souent foits denus per diuerses
de Corpus cum causa deuant le
en la Chancery hors des pris
queux ils sount illint detenus
de tiel execuc. & illeoques sount
straints diuerses endentures
choles en defaisaunce de tielx
saunces, emprisaunces dites
facias de garnier la party en les
a qui pursuite ilz sont pris
a respondre sur peelles, & sur
suertye troue au Roy en la
ont celle deliueres hors de pris
obstant lour dit acell par les
tielx recognisaunces cie
mal suertie troues as
ilz sount illint obliges
lour duitiez en cas
deins lez ditz brez de

trouue ne adiudges, pur lez recogni-
ues only obliges, parount lez dites re-
ouche aunt aſcun ſoitz graundement eē
ſaies de lour eyrē. Et aſcū ſoitz lour
ſuccion tout outrement pardus, & en
ung auenir verray ſemblablement a
ſ a cauſe que nul auantage ou auail
pur deuenir eſtre ou acreſter as ditz
ouches as qui tielx plons ſoūt illint
ges per le dit ſuerty enſy trouues au
, pur ceo q̄ ihs les parſons illit obli-
s p̄ pardon du roy purront eē quitz &
harges par toutz iours Noſtre ſeig
re le roy conſiderāt que les dites re-
ouches as queux perſons ſount obligez
ait ſoitz ſont ſaūs remedy ſi enſy ſoit
e meſmes les reconiſours ne voilent
ipurſuer auant lours dytes briefes
de facias one effect, ou autrement
a matter de lour dites dōes de Scire
cias ſoit troue ou adiuge counter eux
ſic ceo illez loy retraſhēt es lieux p̄i-
ipez ou eux aloignēt hors du roialm̄
autrem̄t q̄ ilz nemy appiergent illit
lour corps ne puiſſent eē mys en cre-
ion a treigrand areriſſement & anion
ment de tielx reconiſes en temps a-
nir. Et auſi pur ceo que le roy eſt en-
rie del p̄fit de tielx ſuerties a luy
ſeine p̄ le courſe de ſa Chauncery, le
y voet q̄ tielx ſuerties deſoē enauant
it faitz ſeueralm̄t, ſibien au roy cōe
partie. An. xi. H. 6. ca. 10.

Item as much as the maires of ꝺ
ple in diuers places of this realme,
ere any ſtaple is kept, in the preſēce
the conſtables of the ſame ſtaple be
e this time haue & myght lawfully
e recognisaunce or knowledge for
s: onely concerning & touching the
archaundiſe of ꝺ ſame ſtaple, betwixt
rchant & marchant of the ſame ſta-
according to diuers laudable eſta-
es (proviſions before this time had
ordeined & made. Which maires & cō-
ables many & ſundry times ſithe the
ing of the ſame eſtatute haue take
diuers recognisances & knowledges of
diuers of the kinges ſubiectes for dets
ſurmiſinge the ſame knowledge or re-
cognisaunce to bee made for ſuertie of
payment of ſummes of money for ſuch
wares as were or bemye bought in the Wares.
ſame ſtaple: where of trouth the ſame
recognisance did not in any wiſe touch
or conterne the marchandiſe of ꝺ ſame
ne alſo the parties, ꝺ is to ſaie ꝺ cogni-
ſor ne the cognisee, that did knowledge
and take the ſame recognisances, iwer
marchantz of the ſame ſtaple: which
recognysances & knowledges taken in
forme aforeſaide are not onely clere cō
trary to the true meanings and intent
of the ſame former eſtatutes, but alſo
therby diuers great & ſondry inco-
ences, damages and deceits do daily
riſe and growe to diuers of the ſubiectz
of oure ſouereigne Lord the kinge, by
reaſon of the miſuſing of the ſame.
And foraſmuche as the kings highnes
of hys moſt high wyſdome perceiueth
the miſuſing & execution of the ſame to
bee contrarie to the forme of the ſayde
former eſtatuts Therfore hys pleſure
is, ꝺ ſome true lawfull & reaſonable
bonde for ſuertie of patment of the ſaid
dettes, of his ſubiectes ſhalbee made &
deuiſed by true & iuſt meanes, which in
it ſelfe may and ſhal purport right and
equitie and alſo conſonant to reaſon.
In conſideracion whereof by thaſſent
&c. it is, &c. that from the firſt day of A-
pryll next cōming the chiefe iuſtice of ꝺ Chiefe iuſt.
kinges benche & the chiefe iuſtice of the
cōmon place, which now be, or at anye
time hereafter ſhalbe, and euery of thē
by himſelfe, and in their abſence one of
the terme the maire of ꝺ ſtaple at weſt Mayre.
minſter, & ꝺ recorder of the citie of Lō- Recorder of
don for ꝺ time being ioyntly togethers London,
by his diſcretion ſhall haue full power
& auctoritye to take recognisaunces or
knowledges of euerye of the kynges
ſubiectes for the payment of dettes

acco:ding to such formes as hereafter ensueth.

The recogn

Nouerint vniuersi per p:esent me A B. et M.C. armig. teneri et firmiter obligari Johanni at Stile in C.li. sterlig solvendi eidem Johanni aut suo cert at tornato hoc scriptum ostens hered vel execut suis in fest sc. pri. futur post dat p:esentium. Et si defecero vel defecerimus in solutione debit p:edict volo et concedo vel sic, volumus et concedimus, quod tunc currat super me hered et executores meos, vel sup nos et quemlibet nostrum hered et execut nostros pena in statuto stapule de debit p:mat chandisis in eadem emptis recuperand ordinat et p:ouis. Dat tal die. An. regni regis. &c.

Obligacion

And that euerie obligacio that shalbe made, as is afo:esaid, & knowleged before any of the sayde chiefe Justicez, o: the said maire and recorder according to this act, shall be sealed with ỳ seale of the party o: parties, that shal recognise o: knowledge ỳ same, & also with such seale as the kinges highnesse shal ordain & appoint fo: ỳ same and with the seale of one such of ỳ said Justyces a: with the seales of the sayde maire & recorder & with hys o: theire name o: names subscribed: that so shall take ỳ same recognisance o: knowledge: And ỳ euery of the saide two Justices, & the saide maire & recorder shal haue ỳ custodie of one such seale by ỳ kings highnes to bee appointed, w one like p:int scripture & facion, which shal severally remaine with thē to thentēt aboue rehearsed. And further be it &c. ỳ such an honest & discrete p'son as shal bee assigned by the kings highnes, o: the sufficien deputy o: deputies of the same person so to be assigned, shall make & write all such obligacions, as shalbe knowleged and recognised by auctority of this acte, & shall cause the same obligacionz recognised & knowleged in fourme as is aboue saide to be enrolled in seuerall roles indented, whereof the one remaine with such of the Justices o: with the saide maire and recorder so shall take the same recognisances in fourme afo:esayde & the other writter therof, appointed by the And that the said persone by the highnesse to be appointed by writing & enrolling such obligacions o: his sufficiēt deputy a: his deputies be dwelling o: abyding in the Citie of London, vppon payne of euery time that he & his deputy absente by space of two dayes And further it is &c. that the so to be assigned by the kinges highnesse to write, make & enroll such obligacions o: hys sufficient deputy a: deputies the requeste of the creditours executours o: administratours shall sue such obligacyons as shalbe taken recognised by auctho:itie of this act to the kinges court of Chauncerie der the seale of the sayde person appointed for writtig making and enrolling such obligacions. And that the person & persones, to whome any obligacion shalbee made knowleged & enrolled, as is afo:esayde their executours, & administratours, and executours, and administratours of them for default of paimēt of the condicions conteined in such obligacions shall in euery point degree & condicion the said recognisor & recognisee, & euerie of them, their heirs executours administratours and the heires executours and administratours of the like p:oces, execucion, aduauntage in euerie behalf, as ben vsed & accustomed before to be hadde, done o: made of any obligacion of the statute of any people, and vnder such maner and as is for the same statute of the p:ouided, paying for such

Seale.

Clerke.

for the certificate of everie one such obligacion.xx.d. And if anye of the saide Justices Maire recorder or clerke take of any of the kinges subiectes aboue ỳ summe or summes to them limitted by this estatut, that then the said Justices maire, recorder or clerke, ỳ so shal take contrarie to the fourme afore said, shal forfait for euerie time so offending forty pounds. And further it is.ec. ỳ from the said first date of Aprill no maire or constable of the staple, for the paiment of any some or sommes of money take any knowledge or recognisance of the saide statut of the staple, of any of the kinges subiectes, upon paine to forfait for euery time so offending.xl.li. ỳ one moitie of all and singuler the sayde penalties to bee to the kinges highnes, & the other moitie to the party that will sue for ỳ same. For the recouery wherof, the party that will pursue shal haue his remedy by information accỹ dettyll, or plaint in any of the kigs courtz in which no essoine, protection nor wager of law shalbe admitted. Prouided allwaie, that this act nor any thing therin conteined doe in anywise prejudiciall or hurtfull to anye maire & constables of the staple for any bonde or writinge of the statute of the Staple to be taken or receiued betwene marchants beeynge free of the same Staple for marchandise of the same staple betwen them lawfully bought and sauld.

Prouided also and bee it further enacted, that all recognysaunces before this tyme taken before the Maire & constables of any of the saide staples wherof the summes now be not paide or otherwise contented lawfully auoided or discharged by ỳ law shalbe as good & effectual as thoughe they had bee verely made for marchãdise of ỳ same staple betwẽ marchãt & marchãt of ỳ same staple, as they should haue bẽ if this act

Fees.
Clerche.
Mayre
Forf.
Bond.
Good.

hadnesse bene had de made. Anno.23.
H.8.c.16.
Ale Alehouses & tiplinghouses.2.
Chester.8.
Clergy.14.17.
Cozne.7.
Courtes.1.2.
Crossebowes.2.
Deedes.2
Eschecker.12.
Execucion.2.3
Executo28.9
Furst fruites & tenthes.9.
Husband.7.5
Iust. of peace.11
Mainpise.7.
Plaits & game.2
Poison and prisoners.9.
Staple.8.25.35
Tindale.3
Tithes.5
Vses.8.
Vsury.9.
Wales.28.33.34.
Wardes.25.

¶ *Recordes.*

Se Repleuin of cattel.2.
Staple.7.25.

¶ *Recordes.*

Iustic as assises prēdr gaolez deliuerer, & doier & terminer assignes tenours recordes & processes termines & mandes en execucion mādental eschecker a le sō. Pichel chescū an vn foitz a liuerer illeoquez. Et lz treslzer & chāberleins qui par le tempz front bewez les cōmissions des ditz iustic mesmz lez recozd et processez recevez des ditz iustices, au de fourly lour seals, & les gardez en treslzy, come le mañ ell, illint toutz foitz que les iustices prīmes preignent hozs le streates des ditz records & processes deuers eux par maūdes al escheker come deuaunt soloient. An. 9. E. 3. ca. 5.

Iust. of ass,] Iust. of g. Dyer & term

Eschecker

Tresny.

Estretes.

Se Admesurement of pasture.1.
Alehouses & tipling houses.2.
Amendement in al.
Apparance.2.
Assise.6
Breakers of leages.1.
Certificat.1
Eschecker.10.
Eschetours.15.
Erreption.1.
Errigentz.1.6
Falle iudgement.2.
Felony.14.
Fines.17.
Franchises.4.
Husband.7.5.
Inrolmentz.2
Iudgementes.1.
Iustice of Ass.7.
Nisi prius.1.6.
Patentes.9.
Pleving & pleders.1.
Recogn. 4.7.
Recoueries.3
Riots and roiotes.3
Rome.4
Staple.5
Voucher.7
Walez.24
Warde.24.

¶ *Recoueries.*

Wheras diuers as well men as other the liege subiectes haue suffred losses & damages against the of diuers manners, lordships lands & tenements for ỳ performāce of their willes, & the suerty of their wiues joyntures for the ioyntour of somes & annuitant & their wiues, or for any other son or persons according to their estates & agreementz, & thole plees haue recouered ỳ said manours, by course of the cōmon law we had no remedie nor maye haue to compell the tenour, free holders, & tenāt, lyuing of the same manours by the rentz services, or customes to attourne vnto or could by the order of ỳ law attourne to ỳ rentz, seruices, or customes (if they were denied) by distresse or action, once they conlde once attaine to ỳ possession of the same rentz, seruices & tomes, by paying or doing the rentz, seruices, or customs by ỳ same tenders, seruours, and tenants, which do, diuers & many of them haue sometimes refused & yet do, to the great offence and charge of their conscience only to the disheritance of the owners, but also in breaking of ỳ willes of the, against whome remedy is had, & also to ỳ disheritance of ỳ said husbād, wiues & other to whome ỳ same recouery was so had, & where there were any aboue lyuing to any of the said manours, & abouesaid had fallen vpon them, & danger had plentey ỳ said recouerors, they to whose vse the same recouery were hadde, had no remedye to

and vntrue title by craft and couine to put the said termers frō their said termes. And after such recouries had the same recouerers by reason of suche recoueries & ingements, haue entred into the same manours, landes tenemts and other hereditamentes, so too terme letten and therof haue expulsed ỳ said termers, contrary to their saide leases couenants, and agreementes. And because it was doubted to some persones whether the said termers might falsyfie such recoueries or not Be it &c. that all such termers shal and may falsifye for his terme onely, such recoueries as wel heretofore had, as hereafter to bee had in such wise & fourme as a tenant of a freeholde, shal & maye doo bye the course of the common laive, wher such tenant of freholde was neither p̄tye nor party to the same recouerie. And ỳ the same termers, theire executoures & assignes notwithstandinge suche recoueries so hadde, shal retaine, holde and enioy theire saide termes accordinge to theire saide leases against al such recoueries theire heires and assignes, after such recouery so had, shal haue like remedie against the saide termers theire executours and assignes, by auowry or action of det for the rents and seruices reserued vppon the same lesses beinge due after the same recoueries & also lyke actions against them for wast done after the same recoueries so had, in lyke maner & fourme as the saidlessoures should or might haue had, if ỳ sāe recoueries had neuer be had. And also be it &c. ỳ no mañ of statut of ỳ staple, statut marchāt, nor ereccucion by elegit, herehereafter auoided, or in anywise made frustrate by meanes of any such fained recouery, but ỳ al ỹsons hauing anye landes, tenemts, or other hereditamentes in execucion or beingintitled to haue execucō of any manors lāds, or tenemts by any such meanes shall haue by force of

Estreates.

Expulsed.

Termors, Falsifie.

Hold

Remedy

Auowry Dower.

Wast.

Statute staple Elegit. Execucion.

of this estatut like remedye to auoide & falsifie the same recoueries, as before is ordeined & prouided for the lesse for terme of yeres An. 21. H. 8. ca. 15.

Falsifie

3 ¶ Where diuers persons being seased of lands, tenements & hereditamẽts as tenantz by the curtesy of Englande or otherwise onelye for terme of life or lines, haue heretofore permitted & suffered other persons by agrement or couine bet wene them had to recouer the same lands, & tenementz, & other hereditamentz against the same particuler tenants in the kigs court by reasõ wher of those persons, to whõ the reuercyon or remainder thereof hathe belonged, haue after the deathes of the same particuler tenantz ben driuen to theire actions for the recontinuance & obteining of the said landes & tenements so recouered, to their great & importable charges, costes & expenses & sometime haue bene clerelye disherited of the same, to their manifest iniurie and wrong in ỹ behalfe. For remedy whereof bee it &c. that al such recoueries hereafter to bee had or prosecuted by agrement of the partie or bye couine as is aforesaide against any such particuler tenaunte of any landes, tenements or hereditamẽtz wherof the same particuler tenaunt is or hereafter shall be seased as tenãt by the curtesy of England tenant in taile after possibilitie of issu extinct, or otherwise for terme of life, shal from henceforth as against such person or persons to whome the reuersion or remainder thereof shal then appertaine, & against their heires and successours, be clerelye and vtterly voide & of none effect, any law or vsage heretofore had to the contrary thereof in any wise notwithstanding. Prouided alway that this act nor any thing therein conteyned, shall extend or be prejudicial to any persone or persons that shall hereafter by goode title recouer any landes tenements or

Curtesy
Ayrs
Reuertiõ
Remaynder.
Accion.
Disherited,
Particuler tenãt
Entaile.
Tayle,
Lyfe
Reuertiõ
Remaynder
Voyde,
Lawful title

hereditamẽts, without fraud or couin, against any such partie as is afore mẽcioned by reason of former righ or title, nor to any recouerie, hereafter to be had against any such particular tenant by the & agrement of those in the reuersion remainder so that the same agrement do appeare of record in the kings court but ỹ all & every such recouerie & recoueries, so to be had & prosecuted vppon former rightes or by thassents or agrements of those in the reuersion or remainder ring of record as is aforesaide shal be & be in like force, strength and as they were before the making of this act: any thinge herein conteined to the contrary in anywise notwithstanding. An. 32. H. 8 ca. 31.

4 ¶ Wher diuerse of the kings noble progenitours and speciallye kinge our souerain lorde, most lyve aboue al other hath geuen & ted, or otherwise prouided to his louing and good seruants and as well nobles as other, manours, ses, landes, tenements, rents, and hereditaments, to the and heires males of theire bodies, or heires of theire bodies lawfullye gotten, minding at the time of tes not onely to preferre and presently the doners but also res in blood of their bodies to the limitacion of the saide thentente that the recompence seruice of such doners, should only be a benefite for their owne but a continual profit and to and for their heires cõming bodies, wherby such heirs in especial memorie and daybrance, the profit that they haue by the seruice of their auncestors to the kinges of this realme & be the better encouraged to

take in their soueraign lord as to their ... of allegiance apertayneth. And ... inasmuch as sundry suche donees in ... and their heires haue suffred and ... suites by theire consents vntrue ... recouries to be had agaynste ... such comō voucher or other wise ... manors, meales landes, tenemēts ... hereditaments so geuen, graunted, ... prouided in taile bye the kinges ma- ... tie, or his noble progenitours, as is ... specifide to the entent by fraud couin ... and vndue meanes not only to bynd ... their heirs inheritable by the li ... nacion of such giftes, but also the kin ... his prerogatiue, wardship, prin ... sion, and other his rightes, wherby ... questions & diuersities of opinion haue ... risen and yet bee, whether such fayned ... and vntrue recouries againste such te- ... nantz in taile, by their owne consents ... landes, tenements or hereditamentz ... whereof the reuersion or remaindre is ... the kinge at the time of suche recoue ... ry recouries had, shoulde after the ... death of the tenaunt in taile bynde the ... heirs in taile or net. For plain declara ... tion whereof and to anoide and extinct ... from henceforth diuersities of opinion ... such cases: Be it &c. that no such fay- ... ned recouerie, hereafter to be hadde by ... assent of parties againste anye suche te- ... nant or tenants in taile of any landes ... tenements, or hereditaments, whereof ... the reuersion or remainder at the time ... of such recouerie had shalbee in the kin ... ge shall bynd or conclude the heires in ... taile whether anye condicion voucher ... had in any such fayned recouerye or ... assurance that after the deathe of euerye ... tenaunt in taile, againste whō any ... such recouerie shalbe had, the heires in ... taile may entre, haue, & enioy the landes ... tenements, & hereditaments so recoue- ... red according to the forme of the gifte ... in the said recouerie or any other ... thing or things hereafter to be had, done or suffred by or against any such tenāt in taile to the contrarye notwithstan- ding. And be it &c. that the heires of euerye such tenaunt in taile againste whō any such fayned recouerie shalbee had, shal take none aduantage for any reco- pence in value against the voucher nor his heires, Prouided alway that this act nor any thing therein conteined, be in any wise preiudiciall or hurtefull to the lesee or lessees of any such tenaunt in taile made or to be mad by writing indented of any manors, landes, tene- ments or hereditamēts for terme of iii yeres, three liues, or vnder, whereupon the accustomable rent or rents or more is or shalbe reserued yerely during the said terme and terms, but the same les- see & lessees shal and may haue & enioye his or their terms & terme therin against the heire & heirs of euery such tenant in taile according to the tenour, purporte & effect of the statute made in the .xxxij. yeare of the raign of our souerain lord king Henry the viij. (S.ca.31. before.) any thing in this acte conteyned to the contrarye thereof notwithstandynge. An.34.H.8.ca.20.

Recompence in value

Lesees,

Lessee.

De Action popular.1.
Appropriat.1.
Assise.14.
Atteint.13
Auowson.16.
Bankrupts 1.
Confirmation.13.
Courts.2.
Disconk of right or estate.1
Dower.3
Execution.2.10.
Fees.2.
Fines.9.
Inrolments.3.
Monasteries.9.13
Pencions.2
Rome.4.
Sute.1
Vses.4.
Vsury.6.
Wales.31
Wardes.

¶ *Recusance*

De Furth fruits and tenthes.2

¶ *Rechsseisin*

SI quis fuerit disseisit de libero tēn ... suo, et redeam Justic itinerantibus ... soisit.

Iust in eyre.

All. leisit. iam suam recuperauit per assisam
inde disseisine, vel per recognitionem
eorum qui fecerint disseisinā, & ipse dis-
seisitus per vic̄ leisinam suā habuerit,
si idem disseisitores postea post i-
ter iudic̄ vel infra de eodē ten̄ iterum
eundē conquerentem disseisuerint. et
inde cōuicti fuerint, statim capiantur &
Imprisō in prisona dñi regis detineantur quous
que per dominū regem per redemptio-
nem vel aliquo alio modo deliberen̄.
Et hec est forma qualiter tales convic-
ti puniri debeant: videlicet cum quer̄e-
Writ. tes ad curiam veniant, habeant breue
domini regis vic̄ directū, in quo conti-
neatur eorū narratio vel disseisina fac-
ta super disseis̄. Et ideo mandetur vic̄
quod assumptis secum custodib⁹ placi-
torū corone domini regis & aliis legali
b⁹ militibus in propria persona sua ac
cedat ad ten̄ illud vel ad pasturā illam,
de quibus facta fuerit querela, & coram
Writs eis per primos iuratores & p alios vici
nos et legales homines diligentem in-
de faciat inquisicionem Et si ipsum ite
rū inuenerint disseisitū sicut p̄ dict̄ est tūc
faciant secundū prouisionem p̄ed̄, sin
autem, sit conquerens in mia dñi reg⁹
& alius quiet⁹ recedat nec debet vicer̄ si
ne speciali p̄cepto dñi regis huiusmo
di loquelam prosequi. Eod̄ modo fiat d̄
illis si seisinam recuperauerint p assis
Words. mortis antecessoris, & de ōnibus terris
& tenemen̄ recuperatis p iurat in curia
domini regis, si postea disseisiti fuerint
a priorib⁹ de forciatoribus, versus quos
recuperauerint p iurat quoquo modo.
Perton. Cap. 3.

Imprisō. Deliuer Fynes. 2 ¶Illi qui p̄o iterata disseisina capt̄
fuerint detenti, non deliberent̄ sine
speciali p̄cepto dñi regis & hoc p finē
cum dño rege inde faciendū p̄o huius-
modi transgr̄ sua. Et si cōpertū fuerit,
Chirikes. Amerc. quod vic̄ aliter eos deliberauerit: propter hoc grauiter amercietur: & nihilo-
minus illi qui per vic̄ sine p̄cepto dñi
regis sic deliberantur pro sua transgr̄
grauiter puniantur. Part. ca. 9

3 ¶In breuibus de redisseisina
dicentur de cetero dampna in
sint redisseisitores de cetero
abiles p cōmune breue. Et sicut in
tuto de Perton prouisū fuit illud
de his qui disseisiti fuerint postquā
perauerint per assisam noue disseis
mortis antecessoris aut per alias
tas viterius de cetero habeat illud
ue locū in illis qui recuperauerint
defaltā redditionē aut alio modo
recognitione assisarū vel iuratarū
2. ca. 27.

Se Admesure. Execucion. 2
mēt of pasture. 1 Recognisant. 1
Estretes. 2 Willes. 2

¶Redinge:

Se Diapry. 52.

¶Regratours

Se forestallers Vitail and vict
in all. lers. 3.
Cordiners. &c. 19. Walles. 16.

¶Releases.

Se action po- Monasteries. 2
puler. 1. Patents. 9.
Discontinuance Triall. 1.
of right. 1. Vses. 4. 9.
Execucion. 5.

1 ¶Relise

Si quis com̄ vel baron̄ nostr
ue alior̄ tenentiū de nobis
pite p seruiciū militare
erit, & cū decesserit heres
etatis fuerit, & relevū nobis deb
beat hereditat̄ suā p ant̄iquū relev
heres vel heredes comitis de
gro per centum libras, heres vel
baronis de baronia integra p
marcas: heres vel heredes mil
odo militis integro p centū sol
Et qui minus habuerit minus
dū antiquā consuetudinē
na charta. cap. 3.

¶ Religion

ALle euery determinations decla-
rations, penaltes, diffinicions, re-
straintes, and ordinances ma-
king to gods worde and Chri
stes holy will, by his maiesties auctie
authorisation by his letters patents vn
to his graces great seale shall at anye
tyme hereafter be made, set forth decla
red, affirmed, resolued & ordey-
ned by the said archebishops, bishoppes &
other persones now appointed, or other ghs
hereafter to be appointed, by his royall
auctoritie, vis by the hole clergye of En
glande in & vpon the matter of Christes
religion & the christen faithe, & lauda-
bles rites, ceremonies, & obseruacions of
the same shal be in all & euery point, ti-
tle, maner & circumstance thereof, by all
his graces subiectes & other reslants & in
habitantes within this his graces realm,
& other his graces dominions, fully be-
leued, obeyed, obserued, & performed
to all purposes, intents, constructions &
interpretations vpon the peines & pe-
nalties therin to be cõprised, as if ye same
determinacions, declaracions, decrees
ordinances, resolucions & ordinances
made of the with the peines & penal-
tes therin conteyned had beene, were
& should be by expresse wordes, termes
& maners playnlye & fullye made, set
forth, declared, & conteyned in
this present acte without the same,
any statute, vse, custome, or
prescription, lawe, vsed, obserued, or attri-
buted to the contrary thereof in anye
wise notwithstanding. Prouided alwaies
that nothing shalbe done or decreed, dif
rectly or prouided by auctoritie of this
present acte, which shalbe repugnaunt or contra
rie to the lawes & statutes of this re-
alme. Nothing in this acte conteyned

to ye contrary thereof notwithstandinge

Religion

Religion

Religion

Tenantes.

said by reason wherof the tenaunt hath
demeane of such lands tenementes, &
herediteamentes, out of the whiche such
rents were due & payable who of right
ought to pay their rents and seruyces at
such dates & termes as they were due
do many times dye, haue and receiue
such arrerages of their owne landes so
that the executours and administrators
of the persons, to whom such rentes or
fee fermes were due, can not haue &
come by the saide arrerages of the tyme
towardes the payment of the debtes, &
performaunce of the will of the sayde
testatours. For remedye wherof be it
&c. that the executors & administrators
of euery suche person or persones, vnto
whom any such rent or fee ferme is or
shal be due, & not paide at the time of
his death, shal and maye haue an accio
of dette for al such arrerages, agaynst
the tenaunt or tenaūts that ought to haue
paide the saide rent or fee fermes so be
inge behinde in the life of theire testa-
toure, or agaynst the executours & ad-
ministratours of the saide tenauntes.
And also furthermore it shalbe lawful
to euery suche executoure and adminis-
tratour of euery such person or persones
vnto whom such rent or fee ferme is or
shalbe due, and not paide at the time of
his death, as is aforesaide to distrayne
for the arrerages of al such rentes and
fee fermes, vpon the landes, tenemen-
tes and other hereditamentes, whiche
were charged with the payment of suche
rents or fee fermes, and chargeable to
the distres of the said testatour, so long
as the saide landes, tenements or here-
ditaments continue, remaine, and be
in the seasen or possession of the said te-
naunt in demain, who ought immedy-
atelye to haue paide the said rent or fe
ferme so being behind to the said testa-
tour in his life or in the season or posses-
sion of any other person or persons clai
minge the said landes, tenements & he-

Retayne. Executors,

Not haue.

Executours Administres.

Det. Arrerages.

Execution.

Distrayn Arrerages.

reditaments, onely by a
tenaunt by purchase gift
like maner & fourme as
tour mought or ought to
his life time And the said
administratours shall be
excellentlye make
their master aforesaid
that this act nor any thing
tained, shal not extende
ner lordship or dominion
or in the marches of the
the inhabitants haue
the minde of man, to
lordes grauntes of such
or dominion, at his or their
into the same, any summe
money for the reception
all duties, for forfaitures
whereby the said
chargeable to any of the
ceasors or predecessors
entre And further be it
man which now hath or
haue in the right of his
in fee simple, fee taile, or
life, or in any rents or
the same rents or fee ferme
hereafter shalbe due, behinde
in the said wiues life time
hand after the death of his
his executours & administra
haue an action of det for the
rages against the tenant of
that ought to haue paid the
ecutours or administrators.
said husband after the death
wife, may distrain for the
ges in like maner & fourme
ght haue done if his said
than liuing, & make
matter as is aforesaide.
it is &c. that if any person
the now hath or hereafter
ny rents or fee fermes
or liues of any other
& the saide rent or fee ferme

Rentes.
Reparacions.
Repeale.
Replegiare.
Reprisalles.
Reuersions.
Reuocacion.
Rewarde.
Rewmes.
Rialtie.
Riottes.
Robberie.
Rochell.
Rolles.
Rotheram.
Rumney.
Rutland.
Rye.

quē tents gentz soient ⁊ tiendrēt ⁊ tiendrēt cōme
eſtoient auncienement denant les ditz
ordinances ⁊ noūcement come eſtoit
en temps de taiel noſtre seignour le roy
e de ſes auncestres donez progenitours. An
no.31.E.3.ca.2.

4 ¶An.21.R.2.ca.7. it was enacted ỹ Attayndr.
the iugement geuen againſt the Erle
of Suff. in an.20.R.2. ſhould bee repel-
led, ⁊ his heirs reſtored, but this parli-
ment of an.21.R.2. was repelled bye.1.
H.4.cap.3.

5 ¶Ordy An.2.H.4.ca.3. the parliemēt
holden in An.21.R.2. and all the circū-
ſtances and dependences thereof be re
pelled.

9 ¶An.39.H.6.ca.1. ỹ pleſnt holdē at
Couētre in An.38.H.6. and al ſtatutez
made in ỹ ſde pleſnt were repelled.

7 ¶Le dit pretence pleſnt (ỹ holdē an Parlement
no.9.E.4. ⁊ an.49.H.6. ⁊ an.1. of hys
reuoption) oueſq; toutz continuances ⁊
circūſtances ſur ceo dependantz ſoient
voides ⁊ de nul effect. Et que toutz aus
eſtatutz ordeignances, creats cōmuni-
cacions, remenciuns, ⁊ ouertures en l'
dit pretence pleſnt creates cōmuniquez
accordes, ouerts, ents, ou ỹ lauoyt ille
de ñi le pleſnt enactes ⁊ ordeignes, en
toutz exēplificaciōs faitz ſur le ñi en al-
cū parte dicelx, ⁊ chescū deux ſoit reū-
ſes, canceilles, caſſes, irrites, repellez, Repeled
renokes, ⁊ ỹs nul force ne effect. An.17.
E.4.ca.7.

8 ¶If ỹ imperial croūne of this real
me, after ỹ decreſe of the kinges moſte
roial maieſtie whoſe life our lord long
preſerue, diſcende, come or remaine, to Succeſſion
the heires of our ſaid ſouereigne lorde
or to any plōto be limitted by his high-
neſs, as of verye right it apertt ⁊ ought
by dew acceptinge of the lawes of this
realme eſtabliſhed for the ſame, the
ſaide heires of ſuch plon being within
ỹ age of xviij. yeres, and that the ma-
ner ⁊ forme of gouernement ſhall happyly to be
made and eſtabliſhed by ye preſe-

ment

ment that their shalbee holden before
suche heire or heires, persone or persones
then being in possession of ꝑ said realme
ne shalbe of their ful ages of xxiiij. ye-
res. that then every such heire or heirs
of our said soueraigne lord or such per-
sone so possessed of the croune and be-
xxiiij yere. ing within the same age of xxiiij. yeres
shal haue ful power & auctorite at all
times aft they shal cõe to their said ful
Lres patents Revoke ages of xxiiij. yeres by their letters pa-
tents, vnder the great seale of Englãd
to reuoke adnulle, and repeale all and
singuler suche actes, made and estabili-
shed by their roial assents in any par-
lemẽt holden during the time that they
were in their theire saide age of xxiiij.
yeres, their ropal assents hadde to the
same, during the time that they were
within the saide age of xxiiij. yeares, or
any actes or actes hereafter to bee made
to the contrarye thereof notwithstan-
ding. And be it ꝛc. that euery suche re-
Statutes. Adnullation. peale, adnullation and reuercion of a-
nye acte or actes, that shal bee made &
established in any parlements, holden
before the time that such heires or per-
sons possessed of the croun. shal bee of
the saide age of xxiiij. yeres shal bee as
Effectuall. good and effectual to al intentes & pur
poses as thoughe it had beene done bye
auctority of parlement. An. 28. H. 8. ca
17. This acte is repelled by 1. E. 6. ca. 11.
as here next folowing appeareth.

¶ The saide actes of parliamente a-
boue recited, made in ꝑ said xxiiij. yere
of the reigne of the saide late king (except
only 17. before 8.) & euery word article,
clause matter, sentence, and thing ther
in specified and conteyned, shall by auc
thorite of this present parlement, be
to all intentes constructions & purpo-
ses, vtterly void, adnulled, repelled, &
of none effect, as though ꝑ same had
neuer been had ne made. Neuertheles
to thintent the kings moste excellente
Pardon layd vnaptnesse power, auctority

y of th's realme, & in Wales, at the ſe-
ral aſſiſes to be holden in the ſame ſe
ral counties betwirt like houres, and
that then after. rl. daies next after ſuch
proclamacion in all & euery place and
county aboue ſaid ſo had & made ỳ ſayd
letters patents of repeale to take their
full strength & effect and not before, or
from any other time or ſeaſon nor in a
ny other maner or forme. And that all
& euery ſuch act & actes aſwel made in
this parlement, as hereafter to be made
within the ſaid age of. xxiiij yers of our
ſoueraine lord the kinges maiеſty that
now is as in the time of any of the ſaid
heire or heires or other the ſayd perſon
or perſons then being in poſſeſſion of ỳ
imperiall crowne of this realme, & vn-
der thage of. xxiiij. yeres ſhal be good &
effectual to al intents, conſtructions, &
expoſicions vntil the ſaid letters pattents
& repeale, proclamacions & rl. daies ſhal
be ſo had, made, run, & paſt, & that al &
euery act & acts, thinge & thinges vſed,
done, committed, done, ſuffred, or execu-
ted by auctority of the ſaide act or actes
or any of them within any of the ſaid a
yres of. xxiiij. yeres, according to ỳ pur-
port tenor & effect of the ſaid act or acts
or any of them, ſhalbe good & effectual
notwithſtanding the ſaide repeale ſo to be made
in any wiſe not withſtanding. & that al
& euery perſon & pſons, bodies politike
& corporate, ſhal & may by thauctority
of this preſent acte, from time to time,
& euer after the ſaid repeale as before,
plede or allege for his or their defence,
profit, indemnitie, profit, benefit, or ad
uantage, al & euery ſuch act or actes, or
any of them ſo renoked, adnulled, or re
pealed, or to be renoked, adnulled or re
pealed, for, or concerninge nor in anye
matching any thing or things had, vſed
granted, ſuffred, poſſeſſed, committed,
done, or accreed by the auctority, ſuffe-
rance, or force of the ſaid act & acts, or a
ny of them before the renocacion adnul
lacion or repealing of the ſame in ſuch
& as ample maner & forme as if ỳ ſayde
act or acts ſo to be renoked adnulled or
repealed, & euery of them, had ſtand in
his & their ful ſtrength, force, & effecte,
and as if the ſaid act or acts had neuer
ben renoked, adnulled, or repealed, any
thing in ſuch repeale contеined notwi-
ſtanding. Prouided alwaies & be it &c.
that no king nor kinges of this realm Kinges
ſhal haue auctority, power, and prero-
gatiue to repeale any act of parlement
or ſtatute, that ſhalbe made in the time Owne tyme:
of any king before the ſaid age of. xxiiij.
yeres, other then ſuch as be or ſhall be
made in his owne time. Any thinge a-
boue mencioned to the contrary in any
wiſe notwithſtäding An. 1 E. 6. ca. 11.

10 All clauſes, ſentences, articles,
of euery other ſtatute or act of parlеmt
made ſince the ſaid. xx. yere of the raign
of king Henry the eyght againſt the ſu-
preme auctority of the popes holynes, Pope.
or ſea apoſtolike of Rome or cõteining
any other matter of the ſame effect one
ly that is repealed in any of ỳ ſtatutes
aforeſaid ſhalbe alſo by auctority here Voyde.
of from henceforth vtterly voyde, fruſ-
trate & of none effect. An. 1. & 2. P. & M.
cap. 8. See this in Rome. 4. and ſe there
what ſtatutes be repealed expreſſely.

Se apparel. 5.	Juſtice of b. 2.	
Aduowſon. 5.	Juſtice of peace. 3.	
Capteins. 1.	Patrimony. 5.	
Challenge. 4.	Marchants. 7. 17.	
Cordiners. 16.	Ordinaries. 1.	
Crolle bowes. 1.	Patents. 4.	
Crowne. 4.	Playes. 2	
Drapery. 52.	Queene. 3.	
Execucio of ſtat. 4.	Protection. 3.	
Felony almoſt in all.	Preſumpcion in all.	
	Riots. 9.	
Hattes & cappes. 3.	Rome. 4.	
Herely. 2.	Sanctuaries. 5.	
Hie waies. 2.	Seruice & ſa. 2.	
Incumbents. 2.	Tithes 1.	

Treaſō almoſt in all. Vſury.6.7.
Vacabonds.3. Wales.28.
Vitailers.7. Wines.8.
Wolles.43.

1 ¶ *Repleder.*

Iſſue tried. FRom henceforth if any iſſue be tried by the oth of.xij. or more indifferent men, for the party plaintif or demaũdant, or for the party of the tenant or defendaunt, in any maner of accion or ſuite at the common lawe of this realme, in any of the kings courts of record, that then the iuſtice & iuſt. by whom iugement therof ought to be geuen ſhal proceede & giue iudgemente in the ſame, any miſpleading, lacke of colour inſufficient pleding or ieofaile, any miſcontinuance or diſcontinuãce or miſconueieng of proces, miſioyning of the iſſue, lacke of warrant of attorney for the party againſte whom the ſame iſſue ſhall happen to be tried or any other defaute or negligence of any of the parties their counſaillours or attourneis, had or made to the contrary notwithſtanding. And the ſaid iugementz therof ſo to be had and geuen, ſhal ſtãd in ful ſtrength and force to all intentes & purpoſes, according to the ſaid verdit without ani reuerſel or vndoing of the ſame by writ of errour or of falſe iugement in like maner & forme as though no ſuch defaut or necligence had neuer ben had or committed. Prouided alwai & be it. &c. in auoyding of errour and other greate inconueniences that dailye do fortune to riſe & grow in the kings courts of record at Weſtñ through ỹ necligence of atturneys, becauſe they deliuer not their warrãts of atturney, in ſuch accions & ſuites wherin they be named atturny, according to the lawes of this realme that al & euery ſuch perſon & perſons which ſhal fortune hereafter to be atturney, to or for any other perſon or perſons being demaundante or pleintife, tenant or defendaunt in any accion or ſuite at any time hereafter to be mencedor taken in anye of the kings ſaide courts, & pleade to an iſſue in the ſame accion or ſuit, that then the ſame atturneys and euerye of them ſhal time to time ſhal deliuer or cauſe to be delyuered his or their ſufficient and lawful warrant of atturney to be entred of record for euerye of the ſaide actions or ſuits wherin they be named atturneys to the officer or his deputy or deputies for the receite & entring therof in the ſame terme, when the ſaid iſſue is entred of record in the ſaid court, or elſe vpon peine of forfaiting vnto our ſaide ſouereigne lord. x.li. ſterl. for euery default for non deliuering of the ſaid warrant of atturney. And alſo further to ſuffer ſuch impriſonment as by the diſcretion of the iuſtices of the court for the time being, wher any ſuch defaute ſhal fortune to be had or made, ſhalbe thought conuenient. This preſente act with the prouiſo, to endure to the laſt day of the next parlement. An. 32. H. 8 ca. 30. This act is continued. An. 33. H. 8. ca. 7. An. 37. H. 8. ca. 23. And after an. 2. E. 6. ca. it is made perpetual.

Jugment

Colour.
In ſufficī
Ieofayle.
Miſcõt.
Diſconť.
Miſioyninge.
Want of attorne
Negligens.

Force

Errour.

Weſtmiſter.
Attorneis.

Attorney

1 ¶ *Repleuin of cattel*

SI auer̃ia alicuius capiantur & iniuſte detineant, vic. poſt querimoniam inde ſibi factam, ca ſine vadio vel pedimento vel contradictione quacũq; dicta auer̃ia ceperit deliberet. Et ſi extra libertates capta fuerint hoc modi auer̃ia, & ballini libertatis ea non deliberare noluerint, tunc vic. vel eius ipſorum ballliuorum ea faciat deliberari. Mark. ca. 22.

2 ¶ Quia domini feodorum diſtringentes tenentes ſuos pro ſeruiciis & conſuetudinibus ſibi debitis multotiens grauantur per hoc, qõd tenentes ſui diſſuadentur ab onem ſuam per bene vel ſine bene plegiauerunt, ac ipſi domini eã ꝓ

rentium tenentium suorum ad com̃, vel ad alium curiam habentem potestatem placitandi placita de vetito namio per attachiamẽ venerint et rationabilẽ inde sectam distrinctionem aduocauerint per hoc quod tenentes dissaduocant nihil tenere, nec clamant tenere de eo qui districtionem fecit, aduocauit, remanet ille qui distrinxit in misericordia et tenentes sui quieti, quibus p̃o illa dissaduocatione per recordum com̃, siue aliarum curiarum, que recordum non habent penã infligi non potest. De cetero statutum est q̃ statutum quod cum hundredi domini in com̃ vel huiusmodi alii habeant de huiusmodi tenentibus suis emendam non possint, quam cito attachiati fuerint ad sectam tenentium suorum concedat eis breue ad ponendum loquelam coram iustic. quorã quibus q̃ non alibi iustitia huiusmodi domini exhiberi poterint, et inserat causam dist. quia talis distrinxit in feod̃ suo pro seruic. et consuet. sibi debitis, nec per istud statutum derogat legi cõi vbi tale quid non permisit aliquod placitum teneatur coram iustic. ad peticionem defendentis, quia licet prima facie videat̃ tenere actor, et dominus defendens, habitus tamen respectu ad hoc, quod dominus distrinxit et sequitur p̃o seruitiis et consuet. sibi a retro existen̄ realiter apparet pot̃ actor siue querens quam defendens. Et de sciant iustic de qua re similia poterint domini aduocare irrationabilem districtionem super tenentibus suos de cetero concordatum est, quod irrationabilis districtio poterit aduocari de tenentibus antecessorum vel predecessorum suorum a tempore quo breue nouum inde emanauerit. Et quia aliqñ contingit quod cum tenens post quam replegiauerit averia sua, averia illa vendit vel elongat, quominus retornum possit fieri domino distringenti, si adiudicetur. Statutum est quod vic̃ vel ballini de cetero non recipiant a conquerentibus so

lummodo plegios de prosequendo antequam deliberationem faciant de averiis, sed etiam de averiis retornandis, adiudicet retornum. Et si quis alio modo plegios ceperit, respondeat ipse de precio averiorum. Et habeat dominus distringens recuperare per breue quod reddat ei tot cattalla. Et si non habeat ballivus, vnde reddat, reddat superior suus. Et quia aliquando contingit, quod postquam adiudicatum fuerit distringenti retornum averiorum, et sic districtus, postquam averia sic retornata, ea iterum replegiauerit cum viderint distringentem comparentem in curia paratum sibi respondere, defaltam fecerit, ob quam iterum readiudicabit distrengenti retornum, et sic bis vel ter et infinitum replegiabunt averia nec habebunt iudicia cur̃ regis in hoc casu effectum, super quo non fuit prius remedium prouisum. Ordinatum est in hoc casu talis processus quod quam cito adiudicatum fuerit retornum averiorum distringenti per breue de iudicio mandet vic̃ quod retornum habere faciat distringenti de averiis in quo breui inserat, quod vic. ea non deliberet, sine breui, in quo fiat mentio de iudicio per iustic. reddit quod fieri non poterit, nisi per breue quod ereat de rotulis iustic. Coram quibus deduct fuerit loquela. Cum igitur adiecerit iustic. et peterit averia sua iterum sibi replegiari, fiat ei breue de iudicio quod vic̃ capta securitate de prosequendo, et etiam de averiis seu cattallis retornand̄, vel eorum precia si adiudicetur retornum, deliberaret q̃ averia vel cattalla prius retornata et attachiet ille qui distrinxit, ad veniendum ad certum diem coram iustic. coram quibus placitum deducatur in presentia partium. Et si iterato ille qui replegiauerit, fecerit defaltã, vel alia occasione adiudicet retornum districtionis iam bis replegiatur remaneat districtio illa irreplegiabilis

Pledges

Retorne

fice.

Writte.

Retorne.

Def.

Retorne,

Writte,

Repr.

Second def.

Pleces,

Def

Repl.

ſed ſi de nouo et noua cauſa fiat diſtric-
tio, de noua diſtrictione ſeruetur proceſ-
ſus ſupradictus. W. 2. ca. 3.

De Accompt. 2. Proces 5.
Anowry in all. Procurements. 1.
Diſtrees in all. Sute. 2.
Fozclt. 24.

¶ *Repleuin of fraunchiſes & liberties.*

De Franchiſes. 5.

¶ *Repleuin of men:*

De Mainprize in al. Shiriffes. 1.
Odio & atia. 1.

1 ¶ *Receite.*

London. PArueu eſt enſeint q̄ ſi home bailf̄ en la citie de Londres ſon teneint a tme dez ans, & celui a q̄ le frank tenement eſt, ſe face empleð p̄ col-
Collusion. luſion, & face def. apres def. ou bcign̄ en court, & la boill̄ rendð pur faīr l'tmour pardze ſon terme, & le demaunð eſt que relf̄, iſſint qui le termer puiſſe auer re-
Lese couere per bzeſe de couenant, le maire & les bailiffes puiſſent enquire per bon diſne en la preſence del tmour & del de-
maundant, le quel le demandant moeſt ſon plee per bon dr̄t, quil auoit, ou per
Falſifying. collusion & per fraude pour faire le ter-
mour pardze ſon terme. Et ſi troue ſoit per enqueſt, qui le demaundant moeſt ſon plee per bon dzoit quil auoit, ſi ſoit le iugement perfourme maintenant. Et ſi troue ſoit per inqueſt, que il luy enple
da per fraud pur toller le termour ſon terme, ſi demourge le termoure en ſon terme, & lerecucion del iugement pur l'demandant ſoit ſuſpendus, ieſquez aps le terme paſſe. Et en meſme le maner
Termour, ſoit faite de equitie en tiel cas deuaunt iuſtices, ſi le termoure le chalenge de-
nant iugement rendus. Glof. ca. 11.

2 ¶ Cum quis per bzeue domini regis impetret aliquod verſus tenentem per legem Anglie, vel feodum talliat̄ vel ſub nomine dotis, vel alio modo ad ter-
minum vite vel annoꝝ, et prius
tum fuerit prolecutus, quod
quaſi admittendð, & ſup hoc
ante iudicium reddit a latere,
ls habere feoð et ius in teñ illis,
ſupplicauerit, quod ex quo ante
venerit, teñ ſua defendere, et
de petenti reſpondere, ad hoc
ratione cuiuſdam ſtatuti
nunc inter cetera vltima ſtatuta
moñ edit (s. W. 2. capitulo 4.
in Cui vita. 1.) per quod ſtatut̄
lum ius habentes quam illi qui
bent multotiens in caſu prędicto
& in deceptionem curie ſuperius
petierunt ſe admitti rñſuꝝ, vt
ſionem ſuam poſſent petentem
re de iudicio et ſeiſinam vbe
et ad faciendum eoſdem petentes
uo placitare, & ſic petentes in
dicto in cur̄ regis ſepius
re ſuo per maliciam ſuprad̄ictam,
de falſitate de prędicto ſtatuto
niente, quam ex iuſta cauſa
et hoc coram iuſtic̄ multotiens
et inuenitur, propter quod, dum
ad maliciam prędictam in
deſtruendð, remedium volens
in pleno parliamento ſuo
conſilio ſuo ſtatuit et firmiter
vez die lune prorimo poſt feſtum
cationis beat Marie virginis
ni ſui. xx. precepit obſeruari
liquis a latere ante iudicium
dicto ſuperuenerit et petierit
ti, antequam admittatur,
ficentem ſecuritatem, prout
fuerit, ad reſpondendð petenti
erituum teñ ſic amittendorum
recipitur reſponſuꝝ vſq; ad
dicium finale fiet ſuper
tentis. Et ſi ille petens
am recuperet, graviter
habeat vnde. Et ſi non habeat
mittatur gaole ad voluntatem
Et ſi verificare poterit
tale, quale illud aſſerit, quando

ecclesiis non teneantur. Hic addituꝝ ſic de nono per conſiliū domini regis. Rex et anteceſſoꝝes ſui a tempoꝛe cuius cōtrarii memoꝛia non exiſtit, vſi ſunt qō eccl ſuis immoꝛant obſequis dū obſequis illis in tēderūt, ad reſidētiā in ſuis bene ficiis facienā minime compellantur nec debet dici tendere in pꝛeiudicium eccleſiaſtice libertatis, qō pꝛo rege ⁊ re publica neceſſaria inuenit. Arti.cle.ca.5. Byſhoppes Reſident

2 ¶ What no ſpiritual perſon, ſeculer oꝛ reguler, of what degre ſoeuer he oꝛ they bee, ſhall from henceforth take to ferme to him ſelfe oꝛ to anye perſon oꝛ perſons to hys vſe, of the leaſe oꝛ graūt of the kynge our ſoueraigne lorde, noꝛ of any other perſon oꝛ perſonnes by letters patentes indentures wꝛitynges by woꝛde oꝛ otherwiſe, by anye maner of meanes, any manoꝛs, landes tenemēts oꝛ other hereditamentes foꝛ tearme of lyfe, foꝛ terme of yeares, oꝛ at wyll, by pon payne to foꝛfaite ten pounde foꝛ euery moneth that he oꝛ any other to his vſe ſhal occupy any ſuch ferme by reaſon of any ſuche leaſe oꝛ graunte hereafter to be made. ¶ Thone half of which foꝛfayture to bee to the kynge, and the other halfe thereof to enerye ſuche perſonne as wyll ſue. ꝛc. in any of the kinges courtes. In wꝛych accion and ſuyt no wager of lawe ſhal be admitted foꝛ the defendaunt. ꝛc. And be it. ꝛc. that al and euery ſuch ſpiritual perſon oꝛ perſons, wꝛych nowe haue oꝛ occupye in ferme by them ſelfe oꝛ by anye other to theyꝛ vſe, any manoures, landes, tenmentes, oꝛ herreditamentes, of the leaſe oꝛ graunt of the kinge our ſoueraygne lorde, oꝛ any other perſonne oꝛ perſons foꝛ terme of life, oꝛ foꝛ yeres, oꝛ at will, by any wꝛyting oꝛ otherwiſe, oꝛ ꝯ no to haue any annual rentes oꝛ other annuall aduantage oꝛ pꝛofite by occaſion oꝛ colour of any ſuche leaſe oꝛ ferme, ſhall clerely bargain ſel giue oꝛ graūt away on this ſide the feaſt of ſanct Michaell

Spiritualpſō Ferme. Leſe. Landes, Foꝛf. Spiritualpſō Leaſe, Annual pfite Leaſe.

Lay person.

Lease, Interest,

Vse lese.

Annuel profite

Lease.

Forf.

Leases.

Spiritualyte

thanhanged next comming to any such
lay persō or psons, as they wyl at their
owne nominations and appoyntment
all such lease, terme, interest, and profit
as any such spiritual pson or any other
to his vse nowe hathe or hane, in, or by
reason of any such terme; so that in no
wise any such spirituall person or per-
sons at any time after the same feaste,
by them selfe or anye other to their vse
by any maner of means, fraud or male
engin, shal haue vse or occupy in ferm
any manours, landes tenements, or he
reditamts, of the demise, lesse or graūt
of any person or personnes heretofore
made, or hereafter to be made, to them
selfe or to anye other to their vses, nor
frō the said feast shal take any annuall
rent, or other annual aduantage or pro
fite by occasion or coloure of any suche
lease or ferme by any maner of means
vpon paine to forfaite for euery month
so occupyinge any suche ferme at anye
time after the said feast cōtrary to this
present act ten pound, and vpon paine
to forfait ten times so much as any spi-
rituall person or anye other to his vse,
shal take in any annual rent aduaun-
tage or profit, by occasion or colour of a
ny such lesse at any time after the sayd
feast. The one halfe of which forfaitur
to be to the king. &c. and the other halfe
to him that wil sue. &c. in any of the kin
ges courts, in which accion and suit no
wager of law shalbe admitted &c. And
be it &c. that all such lesses made or here
after to be made vnto any such spiritu-
al person or persons, or to any other to
their vse for terme of life, terme of yers
or at will, of any manours landes tene
ments or hereditaments, whereof they
or any of them shal take any profite, or
medling by them selfe or by any other
to their vse, after the said feast of sainct
Michael, by colour of any suche lesse or
graunte, and not by them bargained,
granted, and sold away before the said
feaste, as is before
thence forth be vtterly
effect, as well against the
sours, graūtour or
heires and assignes, and
of them, as against the lesse
their executours and assignes
ry of them. Prouided
present act shal not extend
rituall person or persons in
kinge to ferme anye tempo
ring the time of vacations
bishoprikes, bishoprikes,
ries, or other collegial,
uentuall churches, nor to any
person or personnes, that shal
make any trauers vpon any
office, concernynge his or their
And be it. &c. that no spiritual
or persons seculer or regular,
estate or degre to euer they be,
henceforth by himselfe, nor by
for him, nor to his vse, bargain
to sell againe for anye lawt,
profit, in any markets, faires
places, any maner cattals,
tin, hides leather, tallowe,
woode or any maner of vitale
chandise, what kinde soeuer
vppon paine to forfaite treble
lue of euery thing by them,
ther to their vse, bargained
to sell againe contrary to this
act. And that euery suche
contract, hereafter to be made
or by anye to their vse contrary
acte, shalbe vtterly voyde
effect. And the one halfe of
forfaiture to bee to the kynge
raigne lorde, and the other
that wyll sue for the same by
writte of det, byl, plaint,
in any of the kinges courts.
accion or suit, no wager of
defendant shalbe admitted,
soin nor protection alowed.
way, that if any such spiritual

ple and as large maner as they or any of them, or they predecessoures, or the predecessoures of any of them, at anye tyme by the space of one hundred yere laste paste, before the makynge of thys acte, haue doone, vsed, and occupyed. Any thynge in thys presente act to the contrary notwithstandynge. Prouided also, that euerye spirituall persone and persons not hauinge glebe or demeane lands in they⁹ own hands, in the right of their churches monasteries, & hou-ses for pasturage of cattalles, or for in-crease of corne to and for the onely ex-penses of their householdes, or for the ca-riages and iourneis, may take in ferm other lands, and bye and sell corne and cattel for the onely manurance, tillage and pasturage of suche fermes, so that the encrease therof, be alwaies employ-ed and put to, & for the onely expences in they⁹ houshoulde, & hospitalities & not in any wyse to bye & sel again for a-ny other commoditie, lucre, or aduaun-tage anye corne or cattell, renewinge, commynge, or growinge, in and vpon any suche ferme or otherwise, but only the remaine and ouer plus aboue their expenses of their houlhold, if any such shal happen to the hede, and encrease therof without fraude or couine. Any thinge in thys presente acte to the con-trary herof notwithstanding.

Spiritual ps

Ferme, Bye and sell

Ho-sholdes

Sel againe,

¶ And be it further enacted that if any personne or personnes hauing one benefyce with cure of soule, beynge of the yearely value of eyghte pounde⁹ or aboue, accepte and take any other with cure of soule and be instituted and in-ducted in possessyon of the same, that then and in immediately after suche possessyon haue therof, the syrste Benefyce shall bee adiudged in the lawe to bee voyde. And that it shall bee lawefull to euery patron, hauynge the Aduowson therof, to presente

viii. li. 1. Benefices, Pluralities.

First voyde

Present

an other, and the p̄tente, to haue the benefite of the same, in suche lyke maner and fourme as though the incumbent had dyed or resigned. Any lycence vnion, or other dispensacion to the contrary herof obteined notwithstanding. And that euery such licence, vnion, or dyspensacion had or made hereafter to be obteyned, contrary to thys p̄sente acte, of what name or names, qualitye or qualities soeuer they be shalbe vtterly voyde and of none effect. And if any person or persons at any tyme after the first day of Aprill, in the yere of our lord god. M.D.and.xxx. contrary to this p̄sente acte, p̄cure and obtayne at the court of Rome or els wher, any licence or licences, vnion, tolleracion or dispensacion to receiue and take any mo benefices with cure, then is aboue limitted, or els at any time after the sayde days, put in execucion any such licence, tolleracion or dispensacion, before that obtayned contrary to thys acte, that then euery such person or persones, so after the saide day saiinge for him selfe, or receiuing and takinge suche benefice by force of suche licence or licences, vnion tolleracion or dyspensacion, that is to saye, the same person or personne onely and none other, shall for euery suche defaut incurre the danger, peine, and penalty of.xx.li. sterlinge, and also lose the whole p̄fites of euery suche benefice or benefices, as he receiueth or taketh by force of any such licence or licences, vnion tolleracion or dispensacion. The one halfe of which forfaytures to be to the king &c. and the other halfe therof to him that wyll sue for the same &c. In whych suite no wager of lawe &c. shalbe admitted or allowed. P̄uided alwayes that this act concernynge the not kepinge of mo benefyces with cure of soule then one, extend not be p̄iudicial to any p̄son or persons, which at any tyme before the said firste day of Aprill, in the yere of our lord god. M.D.and.xxx. shalbe really and fulfilled of any suche benefice or benefices of soule, as concerning the same benefices, whereof they then be already really entred and fulfilled before the saide day, in the number of.iij. and not aboue. And if any such spiritual person or persons so beinge intitled or possessed of benefices with cure of soule, as is not by the said first day of Aprill without yerely pension, resignacion or other wise geue vp all and euery benefice and benefices as he shalbe intitled, and possessed of aboue the number, that then it shal be lawfull for euery patrone hauing the auoydaunce of any suche benefice ouer the number forsayde, to p̄sente an other, and the p̄sentee to haue the benefice or benefices in like maner & fourme as they and euery of them had ben voide by death or resignacion of the incumbente, any licence, vnion, or other dispensacion to the contrary herof obteyned notwithstanding. And this clause of p̄sentacion to be taken and vnderstanden, and of such benefice or benefices with cure of soule as were graunted to any such spiritual person after the nūber of.4. benefices w̄ cure fulfilled. P̄uided also that no spiritual men nowe being or which after shall be of the Kinges counsaile may purchase licence or dispensacion to take, receyue, and kepe three benefices or benefices with cure of soule, so that al other being the kinges chapleynes and not sworne of his counsaile, the chapleynes of the Queene, Prince, princesse, or of any the kinges children, sisters, vncles, or brethren, sisters, vncles, or nephewes may semblably purchase licence, dispensacion, and receyue and kepe two benefices or benefices with cure of soule. And in like wise that euery

Dispensation

Voyde,

Rome.
Dispēsation

Forf.

Who then one,

may haue vi. chapleins wher knight may euery of them purchase li- Knightes lone.
of euery one shal and may purchase li- cence or dispensacion, and receiue take
cence or dispensacion, and take receiue and keepe two personages or benefi-
& kepe two personages or benefices wt ces with cure of soule.
cure of soule, and that euery Marques Prouided alwayes that the saide chap- Chapleins.
and Earle may haue fiue chapleines, leins so purchasing taking, receiuinge
wherof euy one may purchase lycēce and keping benefices with cure of soul
or dispensacō and take receiue & kepe as is afore saide, shalbe bound to haue
two personages or benefices with cure and exhibite wher need shalbe, letters Lres testifi-
of soule. And that euery viscont and o- vnder the signe and seale of the kinge ying.
ther bishop may haue four chapleines or other their lord and maister testify-
wherof euery one, maye purchase ly- eng whose chapleins they bee, and els
cence, and receiue haue and kepe two not to enioy any such pluralitie of be-
personages or benefices wyth cure of nefices by such chapleine. Any thinge
soule, as is afore saide. And that the in this act notwithstanding. Bee it al- Doctours.
Chancellour of England for the time so prouided that all doctoures and ba- Bachelers.
being and euery baron & knight of the chelers of diuinitie, doctours of lawe &
same, maye haue three chapleines, bachelers of law Canon, and euerye
wherof euery one shal nowe purchase of them, which shalbe admitted to any
licence or dispensacion, & receiue haue the said degrees, by any of the vniuer-
and kepe two personages or benefices sities of this realme and not by grace
with cure of soule, And that euery Du- only, mai purchase licence, & take haue
kes, Marques, countes, & Baronelle, and kepe two personages or benefices
being widowes, may haue two chap- with cure of soule so that alwayes the
leines, wherof euery one of thē maye said liberty by any of the prouisions be
purchase licence or dispensacion to re- fore saide geuen to any of the said coū-
ceiue, haue and kepe .ij. benefices wyth saylours, chapleines, and other persōs
cure of soule, and that the treasourer before specified, to purchase licence or
and comptroller of the kinges houle, dispensacion, and take receiue & keepe
the kinges secretary, & deane of his chap mo benefices then one, after the ma- Mor then one
pell, the kinges Almner, & the maister ner and fourme afore saide, be take and
of the rolles, may haue euerye of them vnderstanden to extend in number to
two chapleines, and the chiefe Justice no moe benefices with cure of soule, No moe.
of the kinges bench one chaplein, and then is aboue limitted, accompting in
the maintaine of the fiue portes for the the same and as parcel therof such be-
time being, one chapleine, wherof e- nefices with cure of soule, as any of ỹ
uery one may purchase licence, and re- saide personnes shall haue in reall ty-
teine and kepe two personages tle, or in their possession, at the sayde
or benefices with cure of soule. And ỹ firste day of Aprill, in the yeare of oure
archebishop & bishoppes of all tempo- lord god. M.D.xxx.
rall lordes, which are borne in wedlocke, Prouyded also, that euery Archbishop Archebishop.
or euery of them purchase licence or bishop because he must occuppe viij. chapleins Bishop.
dispensacion and receiue haue & keepe at consecrations of bishops. And euer viii. chapleins
two personages or benefices wt bishop because he must occuppy vij. cha- vii. chapleins.
cure of soule as the chapleynes of a duke or an pleines at geuinge of orders and con-
erle bishop. And like wise the brethern secracion of churches, may euery of thē
and sonnes borne in wedlocke of euery haue two chapleins ouer and aboue ỹ
num-

nũber aboue limitted vnto thẽ, wher-
of euerye one maye purchace licence of
diſpenſacion, & take receiue and keepe
as many perſõages or benefices with
cure of ſoule, as is before aſſigned too
ſuch chapleins. Prouided alſo and bee
it &c. ẏ no perſon or perſons, to whome
Chapleins. any number of chapleins, or any chap
leine by anye of the prouiſions afore-
ſaide is limitted, ſhall in anye wiſe by
colour of anye of the ſame prouiſions,
aduaunce any ſpiritual perſon or per-
ſons, aboue the number of them ap-
pointed, to receiue or kepe any mo be-
nefices wyth cure of ſoule, than is a-
boue limitted by this act, Any thinge
ſpecified in the ſaide prouiſions notwi-
ſtanding, and if they do, than eũy ſuch
ſpiritual perſon or perſons, ſo anaun-
ced aboue the ſaid number, to incurre
the peine & penaltie conteined in thys
act. Bee it alſo enacted ẏ aſwel euerye
ſpiritual ꝓſon nowe being ꝓmoted to
any archdeacõry, deanry, or dignity in
any monaſtery or cathedrall church, or
other church conuentual or collegiall,
or being benefliced with anye ꝓſonage
or vicarage, as all & euery ſpiritual ꝓ-
ſon or ꝓſons which hereafter ſhalbe ꝓ
moted to anye of the ſaide dignities or
benefices, with anye perſonage or vi-
carage, from the feaſt of ſaint Michael
the archangel next comminge, ſhalbe
Reſident perſonally reſident and abyding in, at
and vpon his ſaid dignitie, prebend or
benefice, or at one of them at the leaſt.
And in caſe any ſuch ſpiritual perſone
at any time after the ſaide feaſt, keepe
not reſidence at one of his ſaide digni-
ties, prebend or benefices, as is afore-
ſaide, but abſent himſelfe wilfully by
3. monthe. the ſpace of one moneth together, or by
1. Moneth. ẏ ſpace of two monethes, to be accõp-
ted at ſeuerall times in any one yeare,
and make his reſidence & abydinge in
any other places, by ſuch time, ẏ than
he ſhal forfeit for euery ſuch default x.
li. ſterling. The one halfe [illegible]
king &c. and the other halfe [illegible]
to the party that wil ſue &c. [illegible]
accion and ſuit the defendant ſhal [illegible]
wage his lawe, &c. And if any perſon
or perſonnes ꝓcure or obtaine [illegible]
court of Rome, or els where, any m[illegible]
ner of licence or diſpenſacion to [illegible]
reſident at their ſaid dignities, [illegible]
or benefices, contrary to this act, [illegible]
then euery ſuch perſon or perſons, [illegible]
ting in execucion any ſuch diſpen[illegible]
or licence for himſelfe, from the [illegible]
firſt day of Aprill, in the yer of our [illegible]
god. M. D. xxx. ſhal renne in [illegible]
the penaltie, damage and peine [illegible]
li. ſterlig for euery time ſo doing, [illegible]
forfeited & recouered as is aboue[illegible]
and ſuch licence or diſpenſacion ſh[illegible]
cured, or to bee put in execucion, [illegible]
void & of non effect. Prouided [illegible]
that this act of non reſidence ſhal [illegible]
in any wiſe extende nor be ꝓtend[illegible]
to any ſuch ſpiritual perſonne as [illegible]
chaunce to be in the kinges ſeruice [illegible]
ponde the ſea, nor to any perſon or [illegible]
ſons going to any pilgrimage or [illegible]
place beyonde the ſea, during the [illegible]
that they ſhal ſo be in the kinges ſ[illegible]
uice, or in their pilgrimages going [illegible]
retourninge home, nor to any ſtu[illegible]
or ſcholers being conuerſant and [illegible]
ding for ſtudy, without fraud or [illegible]
at any vniuerſitie within this [illegible]
or without, nor to any of the chap[illegible]
of the kinges or quenes daily [illegible]
terly attending and abyding in [illegible]
or Quenes moſt honorable [illegible]
Nor to any of the chapleins of [illegible]
or princeſſe, or anye of the kinges
Quenes childrẽ, brethern or [illegible]
attending dayly in their houſe[illegible]
ſholdes, during ſo long as they [illegible]
tende in any of their ſaide houſ[illegible]
Nor to any chapleine of anye [illegible]
ſhop, or biſhop, or of ſpirituall or
poꝛal lordes of the parliament [illegible]

ſtanding, abiding, and remaining in any of their honorable houſholds. Nor any chapleine of anye duches marquis, countelle, diſcountelle, or baroneſſe attending dayly and abyding in any their honorable houſholdes. Nor any chaplein of the lord Chauncellour or treaſorer of England, ỳ kings chamberlaine or ſtewarde of his houſhold for the time being, the Treſorer and cumptroller of the kinges moſt honorable houſhold, for the time beinge attending daily in any their honorable houſholdes. Nor to any chapleine of any of the knightes of the honorable order of the garter, or of the chiefe iuſtice of the kinges benche, wardeine of the cinque ports, or alſo of the maiſter of ỳ rolles. Nor to any chaplein of the kinges Secretary or deane of the chapel or Almoner for the time being, daply attendig or dwelling in anye theire houſholdes, during the time that any ſuch chaplein or chapleines ſhall abyde and dwell, without fraude or couin, in anye of the ſaide honorable houſholdes. Nor to ỳ maiſter of the Rolles, or Deane of the arches. Nor to any Chancellour or cõmiſſarie of any Archebiſhop or biſhop. Nor to as many of the twelue maiſters of the chauncery, and xij. aduocates of the Arches, as be or hereafter ſhalbee ſpirituall men, during ſo long tyme as they ſhal occupy their ſaide rowmes &c. Nor to any ſuch ſpirituall perſons as ſhal happen by iniunction of the Lorde Chauncellour, or the kings counſeile to be bound to any daply appearance and attendaunce to anſwer to the lawe, duryng the time of ſuche iniunction. Prouided alſo, that it ſhalbe lefull to euery ſpiritual pſon or perſons being chapleins to the kinge our ſoueraigne lord, to whõe it ſhal pleaſe his highnes to geeue any benefices or promocions ſpiritual, to what nomber ſo euer it be, to accept and take ỳ ſame without incurring the daunger, penalties, and forfeiture in this eſtatute comprized. And that alſo it ſhalbe lefull to the kinges highnes to geue licence to euery of his own chapleins for non reſidence vppon theire benefices. Anye thinge in this preſent act conteined to the contrarie notwithſtanding. And be it &c. that no ſpiritual perſone, ſeculer or reguler, beneficed with cure as is afore reherſed, from the feaſt of ſaint Michael the archangel next comming by auctorittie of any maner licence, diſpenſacion, or otherwiſe, ſhal take any particuler ſtipend or ſalary to ſing for any ſoule, nor haue or occupy by hymſelfe or by any other to his vſe any perſonage or vicarie in ferme, of the leſſe or graunt of any perſon or perſonnes, nor take any profite or rent out of any ſuch ferme, vppon paine to forfeit xl.s. for euery ſuch weke that hee or anye to his vſe, ſhal occupy or haue any ſuche ſtipend or ferme contrarie to this preſent act. And vpon paine to loſe tenne times the value of ſuche profite or rent as he ſhal take out of any ſuche ferme after the ſaid fealte. The one halfe of whiche forfeitures to be to the king &c and the other moitie to him that wyll ſue &c. in any of ỳ kings courtz, i which ſuit &c. no wager of law ſhalbe admitted &c. Prouided alwaye ỳ no deanrye Archdeaconry, Chancellerſhip, Treaſorerſhip, Chaũterſhip, or prbend in any cathedral or collegial church, nor ỳ ſonage that hath a vicare indued, nor any benefice ppetually appropriate, bee take or cõprehended vnder ỳ name of benefice, hauing cure of ſoule in ani article afore ſpecified. Prouided alſo & be it &c. ỳ no ſpiritual perſon or perſõs reguler or ſeculer, of what eſtat, degree, or condicion ſoeuer he or they be, from the firſt day of Aprill nexte comming, haue,

pluralitie.

Licence.

None reſidẽ

Diſpenſatio

Stipend

Ferme,

Profite.

Forf.

Deanry &c,

Vicar.

haue, vse or kepe, by him or themselfe, or by any ꝑson or ꝑsons to his or their vse or commoditie any maner of tan house or tanhouses to bee vsed or occupied to his or theire owne vse, commoditie, or behoke, nor from the saide first day of Aprill nert comming, shal haue vse, or kepe any maner of brewehouse or brewhouses to any other vse, intent or behoue, than onely to bee spent and occupied in his or theire owne houses, vpon paine to forfeit for euery moneth so vsing and occupying any of ꝑ sayde misteries or occupacions. x. li. The one moitie thereof to the kinge. &c. and the other moitie to him that will sue &c. in anye of the kinges courts, in which action and suit no wager of law shalbee admitted &c. Prouided alwayes, that euery Duchesses, Marquesses, Countesse, Baronesse, widows, which haue taken or ꝑ hereafter shal take any housbandes vnder the degree of a baron, may take suche number of chapleines as is aboue limitted to them being widowes and that euery such chapleine may purchase licence to haue and take such nomber of benefices with cure of soule, & haue like libertie of non residence, in maner and forme as they might haue done if their said ladyes & maistresses hadde kepte them selfe widowes. Any thinge in this present acte conteined to the contrarie notwtstanding. Prouided always ꝑ euery spiritual person or persons hauing landes, tenements or other possessions in the right of theire houses aboue the yerely value of viij. C. markes, maye keepe & retaine in theire occupacion & manurance, as much as theire saide landes & tenements, & other possessions, as shal be necessarie & sufficient for pasturage of their cattails, & for tillage of cornes to bee employed & spent for the onelye maintenãce, sustentacion and kepinge of his or theire houshold & hospitalitie, without fraud or couin. Any thing in this present act to the contrarie notwithstanding. Prouided alwaye, it may be lefull to euerye spirituall person and persons, to take in ferme any meses, mancions or dwelling houses hauing but only orchardes or gardens in anye citie borough or towne for their owne habitacion or dwelling. Any thing in this acte to the contrarie not withstanding. So that no persone spiritual other then be aboue prouided for, for their non residence haue any libertie of non residence by colour of his psiso. An. 22. H. 8 cap. 13. & 21 Hen. 8. diuers articles of this act repealed.

3 ¶ Aswell euerye iudge of the kynges high courtes (*s. of the common place and kinges benche*) and euery of the Chancellour and chiefe Baron of the late Escheker, the kinges general attorney and general solicitour which for ye time is, be or shalbe, shal and may from henceforth, at his libertie, retayne and haue singulerlye to cuerye of them in his house or attendant his person, one chapleine to haue one benefice with cure of soules, which may bee absent from his said benefice, & not residente vpon the same. The said statute made in the saide. xxi. yeare. ca 13. (*before 2.*) or any other statute, acte, or ordinance made to the contrarie in anye wyse notwythstandinge. Anno. 25. Henri 8. ca. 16.

4 ¶ Al & singuler spiritual persons, which now be, or hereafter shal be to any benefice or benefices, promoted as is afore saide, being aboue the age of xxi. yeres, The Chauncellour, Vicechancellour, cõmissarie of the said Vniuersities, or any the, wardens deanes, ꝓuostes, ꝓsidents, rectours, maisters, ꝓncipals, & other hed rulers of colleges halles & other houses or places corporate wtin ꝑ said vniuersities or any of them, doctours of the chaire, readers of

Tanhouse,

Brewe house

Fort.

Wemen.

Chapleins.

viij. C. markes

Houshold

ablein ꝑ common scholes of diuinitie, or common lecture in diuinitie, lawe ciuile, phisike, philosophie, humanitie, or of any of ꝑ liberal sciences or publique or cõmon interpretours or techers of ꝑ Hebrue tong, Caldey or Greeke, in whatsoeũ colledge or place of anye of ꝑ said vniuersities ꝑ said ꝑsons for ꝑ time being, shal rede the said common or publique lectures. Nor yet to anye ꝑson or ꝑsons which after or about the age of xl. yeres, which shal resort to anye of the said vniuersities to procede doctors in diuinitie, lawe ciuile, or phisike, for ꝑ time of their said ꝓceedings & executing of such Sermõ, disputions or lectours, which they be bound by ꝑ statuts of ꝑ vniuersities there to do for ꝑ said degrees so obtained. Anñ. 28. H. 8. cap. 13. ꝓcede.

¶ That ꝑ Chancellour of ꝑ sayde court of the duchy of Lancaster ꝑ chancellour of your highnes court of Augmentations, ꝑ Chauncellour of your graces court of first fruites & tenthes, ꝑ maister of your highnes wards, & leueries, & euery of your graces general surueiours of your highnes lands the treasorer of your graces chaunber, the treasorer of your highnes court of augmentations & ꝑ grome of your graces stoole, & eũy of them for ꝑ time beinge shal & may reteine singulerly to euer of them in his house, or attendant vnto his person one chaplein hauing one benefice with cure of soules, whiche may be absent from his said benefice, & not resident vpon the same, the saide estatute made in the said xxi. yeare of your most gracious raign. ca. 13. before 2. or any other estatut, act or ordinance, made to ꝑ contrarie in any wise not wtstanding. Prouided allway and bee it ꝛc. ꝑ euery of the said chapleines so being beneficed as is aforesaide, & dwelling with any of ꝑ officers afore named, shall personally repaire two tics in euery yeare at the least to his sayde bene- Lancaster, Augmtacions First fruits. Wardes Surueyours Treasorers Grome of the stoole. 1. Chaplein 1. Benefice, Chaplaynes Repare. 2. Tymes

benefice and cure, and there to tarye & abyde by the space of eighte daies at euery such time at the least to visite and instruct his said cure, vppon the paine to forfait for euery time so fayling xl.s the one moitie therof to the king &c. & ỳ other to such as wil sue &c. in any of ỳ kinges courtes of record, in which suit no essoigne &c. shalbe allowed. An. 33. H.8.ca.28.

8. Dayes Visit.

Foyl.

See Execucion of ſta.3. Officers.5.
Labourers.29. Rome.4.

¶ *Resonins*

See Protection.1. Wardes.12.
Warrantie.1.

¶ *Reasonable aide.*

Knights. seruice.

PAr ceo que auant ceux heures ne fuit vnq̃ resonable aide a fayre fits chiualer, ne a fille marier mis en certein, ne quant deuoit estre prise, ne quel heure, per quoy les vnes leuerent outrageous aide, plus tost q̃ ne semblerit mettre, dount la people se sentit greue. Purueu est q̃ de ſoymes de fee de chiualle entier soleñt soient dounes xx.s. Et de xx.li. de terre tenus per socage xx.s. de plus, plus, et de meines meins solonq̃ lafferaunt. Et q̃ nul ne puisse lever tiel aid affaire son fits chiualer tanq̃ qui son fites soit del age de xv. ans, ne a sa file marier tanq̃ qui ele soit del age de viij. ans. Et de ceo serra fait mencion en le bꝛe le roy fourme ſtatu, quaunt home le voile demaunder, Et ſi auc̃ gã q̃ le pier quant il auera a tiel aide leue de ses tenauntes, mounge auaunt q̃l eyt sa file marie, les executs le pier soient tenus a la file, en taunt come le pier aũa receu pour ceſt ayde. Et ſi les biens le pier ne ſufficient, son heir soit de ceo ten^{s} a la file W.1.ca.36

Knights fee. xx.s.

Socage

Knight.

Marie.

Writte.

Executours

2 ¶ Resonable aide pour feire leſne fits le roy chiualer, et sa eisne file marier soy dõ, & leue solonq̃ la fourm del ſtatut ent fait, et nemy en auter mañ s. de chesſ fee de chiualer tenus du roy ſãs meſne. xx.s. et nient plus de chesſ xx.li. de fee tenus de roy ſans meſne socage. xx.s. & nient pl^{s}. An.25.Ca.22.

¶ *Restitucion.*

ANno.1.H.4.ca.5. it was enacted they that were forjuged by ỳ lement holden. Anno.1.E.3. their heirs, should be restored their landes, and to such of their goo as ỳ king was not answered of.

2 ¶ If any felone or felons hereafter doe robbe or take away anye money goods or cattails, from any of ỳ kings subiectz from their person or otherwise within this realme, & therof ỳ said felons or felons be indited, and after arraigned of ỳ same felony, & found guilty therof or otherwise attainted by reason of euidence geuen by ỳ party so robbed, owner of ỳ said money, goods or cattelles, or by any other by their procurement, that then ỳ ptye so robbed or owner shalbe restored to his said money goods & cattels, & ỳ as wel ỳ Justices Gaole delyuerye as other Justices for ye whõ any such felon or felons shall be found guilty or otherwise attainted by reason of euidence geuen by the so robbed or owner, or by any other their procurẽt, haue power by this present acte to award from time to time writs of restitucion for the said money goods & cattles in like mañ as if any such felon or felons were attainted at ỳ suit of the party in appeal. 21.H.8.ca.11.

See Aliens.1. Exception.5.
Assise.6. Forcible entr.
Attainder.7.8 Franchises.6.
Attaint.7.15 Parlement.6.
Egiptians.1 Patents.10
England.2 Robbery.1.
Eschetors.15. Willes.1.

¶ *Resumpcion*

ANno.1.R.3.ca.15. an act was made wherby al letters patents confirmacion, and acts of

ment of any hereditamentes made to Quene Elizabeth, wife to king Ed. the fourth were made voide & al men ther discharged of ỳ pfits & trespasse therof.

¶ Anno.28.H.6. an acte was made wherby all landes tenements grantz annuities rents & fees, granted by the king since the first daye of his reigne were resumed. And after an.31.H.6.ca.8. that resumption was repealed concerning the fees wages, rewardes, and pfits of ỳ officers, which were first day of this reigne or before.

The Table.

Office.2.	Office.10.11.12.
Exemption.3	Patents in all.
Guiftements.4	Purpzesture.1.

¶ *Retainours*

The Liueries of companye and retaynours in all.

¶ *Retorne of shirifes & ba'lifes*

¶ Ll qui timent maliciam vic̃ liberẽt bzeuia sua originalia & iudicialia in pleno coñ vel in retro coñ, vbi fit collacio denar domini regis, et capiat billettum de vic̃ psente vel subvic̃ in quo biletto contineantur nomina petentium & tenenc̃ in bzeui nomina, & ad requisitionem illi⁹ qui bẽ bzeuia apponatur biletto sigillum suum vel subvic̃ in testim et fiat mentio de liberationis bzis. Et si vic̃ de comit' hñat biletto sigillum suum apponere noluerit capiatur testim multũ aliquam fide dignoz̃ qui psentes fuerint, qui sigilla sua huiusmodi biletto apponant. Et si vic̃ bzeuia sibi liberata non retornauerit, et sup hoc ad inst̃as pcuniat querimonia, mandet ỳ bẽ de iudicio iustic̃ ad assisas capiendas assigñ, qũ inquirent p eos qui defectus fuerint, quando bẽ vic̃ liberauerint, si scierint de illa deliberatione, et inquisicio returnetur. Et si comitat fuerit p inqsitionem, qũ bzeue fuerit liberatũ, adiudicent, querenti vel petenti damna, habito respectu ad qualitatem & quantitatem accionis, et ad periculum, qũ ei euentre posset p dilacionem, quam patiebatur. Et p istam viã fiat remedium quando vic̃ respondet, quod bzeue adeo tarde venit, q̃ pceptũ regis exequi non potuit. Multotiens etiam capiũt placita dilationes p hoc q̃ vic̃ respondet, q̃ pcepit balliuo alicuius libertatis, q̃ nihil inde fecerint, & nominet libertates, qui numquam retornũ bzeuium habuerunt. Propter quod ordinauit dominus rex, quod thesaurar⁹ & baroñ de scaccario liberet in rotulo omnes libertates, in quibuscunq̃ comitatibus qui habent retornum bzium. Et si vic̃ respondet, quod retornum fecit balliuo alterius libertatis quam alicuius contente in pñ rotulo, statim punitur vic̃ tanquam erheredator regis et cozone sue. Et si forte respondeat, quod returnauit balliuo alicuius libertatis, qui breuiter retornum habet, mandetur vic̃ quod non omittat propter aliquam libertatem pñ, quin exequatur pceptũ dñi regis, et quod scire faciat balliuis, quibus fecit returnum, quod sint ad diem in bzeui contentum, ad respondendum, quare de pcepto domini regis executionem non fecerint. Et si ad die venerint, et se acquietent, quod returnum bzeuis non fuit eis factum, stati condempnetur vic̃ domino illius libertatis, et similiter parti lese p dilationẽ in restitutionem dãnoz̃. Et si ad diem nõ venerint balliui, et supradicto modo se non acquietauerint in quolibet bzeui de iudic̃, quam diu durat pcessum, pceciatur vic̃ qũ non omittat ppter libertatẽ &c. Multotiens etiam vic̃ falsum dant responsum qũ ad illũ articulum quod de exitibus &c. mandantes aliquãdo & mẽtientes, q̃ nulli fũt exitus aliquando qũ parui sunt exitus, cũ de maioribus respõdere possint, aliqñ nõ scientes mẽtionẽ de exit̃. Propt quod ordinat̃ est, & concordat, quod si querens

Dash.

Tarde.

Baylifs

Sheriffs

Men omittat

Seiers fac

Dash.

Men omittat

Iffues.

pet'at

petat auditum responsionis vic̃ concedatur ei. Et si offerat verificare, quod vic̃ de maioribus exitibus regi respondere potuit, fiat ei breue de iudicio ad iustic̃ ad assisas capiendas assignatos quod inquirant in presentia vic̃ si interesse voluerit, de quibus & quantis erit vic̃ respondere potuit a die impetrationis breuis vsq; ad diem in breui contẽtum, & cum inquisicio returnata fuerit si de pleno prius non responderit, oneretur de supplusagio p extractas iustic. libertatas ad sccñ, & nihilominus grauiter amerciet̃ p cõcelamento. Et sciat vic̃ qõ reddit blada in grangia, & omnia mobilia prec̃ equitaturã, indumenta, vtensilia domus cõtinenk sub nomine exituum. Et p̃cepit dñs rex, qõ vic̃ p huiusmodi falsis responsionibus semel et iterũ, si sit necesse, p iustic̃ castigentur. Et si tertio deliquerint, alius non apponi manũ quã dominus rex Multotiens etiam falsum dant responsum, mandando quod non potuerũt p sequi p̃ceptum regis p̃opter resistentiam potestatis alicuius magnatis, de quod caueat vic̃ de cetero, quia huiusmodi responsio multum redundat in dedecus domini regis et cozone sue. Et quã cito subballiui sui testificentur qõ inuenerunt hmoi resistentiam, statim oibus omissis, assumpto secũ posse cõi sui, eat in p̃opria persona sua ad faciẽdam execucionem. Et si inueniat subballiuos suos mendaces, puniat eos p p̃isonam, ita qõ alij p eozum penam castigentur, et si inueniat eos veraces castiget resistentes p p̃isonã, a qua nõ deliberent sine speciali p̃cepto dñi regis. Et si forte vic̃ cum venerit resistẽtiam inuenerit, certificet cuc̃ de nominibus resistentium, auxiliantium, consentientium, p̃cipientium, & fautozum & p vbe de iudic̃ attachiet̃ p corpora ad veniendũ ad cuc̃ regis. Et si de hmodi resistentia conuincantur, puniant secũdum qõ dño regi placuerit. Nec intro-

Auerment.

Iust. of. all.

Surplusage

Sheriffs.

Issues, False.

Resistens.

Imprif,

Resistens,

Proces,

mittat se aliquis minister dñi regis pena hmoi infligenda, ita quod res sibi specialiter reseruat p eo qõ sistentes tenentur pacis sue & regis turbatozes. M. 2. ca. 40.

2 Quia transgressionis pena cuiuscunq; merito plene delinquens debet infligi, et plures vicecomites regno de toto laici exiliunt malefactores bentes cognitionem de returnis breuium q̃ huc vsq; cuc̃ regis returnata quidam quandoq; literati existunt, factis tamen clericozum suozum fiduciam gerentes, qõ de breuibus directis supuidendis & examinandis liqualiter se intromittere nõ attemptent ac semp retroactis tempozibus tam scaccario quam alibi in curijs regis erit vsitatum q̃ p breuibus exituum debite vicecomites, quibus illa breuia fuerint amerciati extiterint, recusant sui qui responsiones falsas fictas, frivolas ad eadem breuia cõponendas fecerint, nequaquam, per quod patet mittur & verũ esse dinoscit ipsos decanos maioz audaciã sumpsisse delinquendi, venerabiles patres W. de Archiepiscopus Dublin. W. de Elien. W. de Grauesend Lon. ensis. W. de Langetong Coventrensis, & Lichfieldẽsis epus Thesaurarius regis, & Jo. de Langton Cancellarius Angl', Joh. de Cobham & socij scaccarij p̃ necnõ iusticiarios troq; banco, & alij plures de consilio regis E. xxvi. consulentes super apponendõ in casu p̃d, ne de cetero vicecomitum falsas dantes responones ad bria regis suas huiusmodi litias sentiant trãsire impunitas, hactenus fecerint, nec vicecomites factis isp̃orum clericozũ in casu similibus recipiant, sicut prius fecerint concordarunt & p̃ q̃ eozum Thesaurario &

regis, & alibi in eo
ciat, coꝝ iusticiarijs suis
ciendi, residēt de falso returno,
quid ipſi vicecōites puniant
quod si defectus returni in pio-
ciat, & non in persona
satisfaciat clericus ille
dño quod pars illa legitti-
dere posſit se iustificasse ob de
retorni predicti; & nihilominus ex-
regis puniatur, iuxta discretionē iu-
coꝝ quibus conuictus fue
respectu ad quantitatē delicti.
cōmunitas tōs in casu illo sint de-
clerici sui sufficiāt ad satisf
de eſt dictū. Ad quod si non
defectū eoꝝ, respondeāt &
vicecomites sub quibus cle-
huiusmodi officio interdūt. Et
est quod ista prouisio a die con
eiusdem habet obseruāri de
clericis suis in Londō & Middle-
prenominati sunt de ead. &c. Et
bit regū et clericos suos, lo-
prouiſio mēoꝝata in cratiū
pas xx. fuerūt, & nō antea ita tūc
suū p̄mquient. Et postea in
claus pas añ regū regis E. 2.
fuit in scaccario singulis vic. an
mando memoꝝata & conoꝝdatū
& cōsiliū regis quod clerici vi
tū falsas dātes responsiones ad
scaccarij super eō potuꝝ
puniātur, si sup hoc cōuincan
quod super eos punire eſt ip
clerici p̄o hominibus falso returnis
tus cōtra vicecomitē & clericos
Et pur ceo que souent plaint ad ē
la court le roy que les retournes
baillifs des franchil. cur ount plain
des briefs le roy ont liueres as
ount este chāgers, & en grā
mes en lacrour del ruine darrī
del party & en delaiance de
statut est que des retornes,
le ferront as viscounts per
franchil. soit fait inquē-
quel enter le baillif del franchise
mie par son p̄oper nosme & le visc.

nosme par son p̄oper nosme. Et sy Shirifs.
le dic. change le retorn illint liuer a Change.
luy per enpenture, & de ceo soit attaint
al sute del seign̄ ou franchise dont il ad
tiel retorne resceu, il le seignour auera Dam.
dam̄ encurru ou la franchise fait emblr
my & a la fait del party qui auera dam̄
encurrue per cel gachel. soit puni de-
uers le roy coūn de faux retorn, & rende 1. Dam.
al seignour et a le party dam̄ au dou-
ble. Auxynt est accord, que deuze les
dic. ou autres bail. queux receiuont
briefes le Roy retorn̄ en la court, mit- Name.
tent lour p̄oper nosmes que les retur
nes, illint que la court puiſt sauer a
que ils prendront tiels returnes si mesſt Shirife.
soit. Et si aſcun viscount ou auter bai- Baylife.
lyfe en ses retorns enfiella son nom̄
soit il grieuousement amercy al oeps
del Roy, stat. Oxon. edit. An. 11. E. 2.
4. ¶ Sout fait de ceux que soient faux
retournes des briefes la mandement
le roye, par quoy droiture eſt delaye.
auxi come ordeigne eſt en la seconde e-
statut de Weſtm̄ ouc la paine. Articu
li super cartas cap. 16.
5. ¶ Deuze enquant contre faux re- Baylifes.
tourne des baillifes des franchiſes que
ont pleins retorne des briefs cyt home
auerrement & recouery auxi come de- Auerrement
uers le viscount, auxibien de trop pri
tes issues retournes come en auters ca
ſes, illint que il ne chiet en p̄iudice des
seignours, ne emblesſement de lour
franchiſe: & q̄ le estate de seinty & ſeigle
soit toutes iournes saue, & quy tout le
pourchesur soulesoit chic sur. Et baillifes
p̄ punisshir en lour corps, sils nient ō
quoy a respunder. An. 1. E. 3. ca. 6.
6. ¶ Auxi ordeine eſt q̄ les Shirifs
viscounts liuer bonk lour bēs as dic. Shirife.
les liuerunt en pleyn coūn ou en ſet
coun. Et quele viscount ou southdic
facent sur ceo bill. accord est et esta-
blie que a quel heure ou a quel lieu Writtes.
deins le counté dūe liuer as dic. & south
dic. briefes qui ils les receiuent, et
face bill. en la fourme contenue en

Iust. of all.
Acquittances
Receiuors
Thon heron.
To other officers.
Charged

le dit estat, et ceo les rien prodz, e ly et
tuient de fair bile mesme auks court
frair ꝙ iolent pleintes. Et ꝙ le office
le southaile ne retourn my en lez dalz
iolent punitz solonq la forme cotenue
en le dit estatut, e auemeins rient les
iustices as assises pnde assignes pour
deliuer de ceo a chescun pleint e de gard
bank trayt regard au bethap, e as ley
des e pits ꝙ purt aneign. An. 1. e. 3. ca. 6
7 E. Ann. 4. 8. 6. cap. 1. an acte was
made to endure to ꝙ nert pleniet con-
cerning the retourne of writes.

The Table.

Assise.17
Attaint.8.
Theller.5.6.
Wales in bank.5
Writtes.7
Eschetoures.11
Excommunicato
rapiendo.2.
Execucion of sta-
tutes.1.3.
Exigent.5.6.7.
Forfeiture.9.
Franchises.12
Inditements.4.
Iuroꝛs. 10.15.17.19
Labourers.15

¶ Reuenue of Cattell.

De replevin of Cattell.2.

¶ Reuenue

Anno 23. H. 8. ca. 21. an acte was made

A Shall acquittances made by John
Heyzon the kings generall receto
office vnlde a good discharge against
the king, to enduꝛe to the next plamt.

Anvrhat ꝙ Iohn Heygon, e cue
ry other person that shall haue the said
of like office of receite, be chargeable
charges euery person and persons, that haue any matter of
spirituall, temporall, now hauing or ꝙther spirituall promotion
hereafter shal haue any interest in any archdeaconry (of Richmound
parte of his or their receites by title of shire) shall in no wise
inheritance, or succession, or by graunt or take, after the receit
assignment, act of parlement or other
persons any duty

Richmound.

A Ll Iuries of copanl
9.10.
Bill pl'us.18
Chanel.1.4.
Pardon.10
parlemẽt.7.8.15.16
Pollon.8.
Receiuour.13
Recogn.2.
Robbery.4.
Sheriffs.1.2.25.30.
Treason.15.
Trial.11.
Wardes.17.

¶ Richesdale.

De Tyndale in all.

¶ Richmond Riebelsh

Anno 1. E. 6. ca. 13. in
against bailiffs or bereef
¶ Richmond

From the feast of S. Mark
nangelist next comming
ner of spiritual pasture
now hauing, or
matter of
or
promotion
(of Richmound
shall in no wise
receit
persons any duty

Right.
Riots.
Routes.
Forcer.
Inquisition.
Justices of peace.
Power.
Arrest.
Record.
Depart.
Engrossers.
Certificate.

Right.
Beatus qui vocat precipue I capitle de
cartis non fiat alicui de aliquo li-
bera terra unde liber homo possit cu
riam suam. M. cartæ. ca. 25
Forfeit fruites. 9.
Incontinency of
priestes. 3.
Justices & right. 1. 3.
Limitacion. 2
Maynalleries. 9. 11.
Peace. 2. 3. 4.
Route. 4.
Voucher. 2.

Riot, what it is & when it doth amount to rebellion.

A. 13. R. 2. capi. 6. an acte touchyng routs, but an acte what acte was it?

In this present parliament of all the lieges, it is ordeined & stablished, that from hencforth no maner of man ne of woman, of what estate or condicion that he be of, ne in what place that he be in, ne by what name he may be called, by colour of any confederacie, couyn, alliaunce, byndyng of seruice, or of lyuerey, or by oth, or byndyng of any other maner, make any maynteinyng, embracerie, or parcialitie, but only for to helpe & serue our soueraigne lord the king in his right, & for to helpe & serue the iustices & other ministres of our said lord the king in their right & in their ministracion of the lawe, & for to helpe & serue euery man in his right, after the forme of the lawe. And that no maner of man ne of woman, of what estate or condicion that he be of, ne in what place that he be in, ne by what name he may be called, by colour of any confederacie, couyn, alliaunce, byndyng of seruice, or of lyuerey, or by oth, or byndyng of any other maner, make any maynteinyng, embracerie, or parcialitie, but only for to helpe & serue our soueraigne lord the king in his right, & for to helpe & serue the iustices & other ministres of our said lord the king in their right & in their ministracion of the lawe, & for to helpe & serue euery man in his right, after the forme of the lawe. And that no maner of man ne of woman, of what estate or condicion that he be of, ne in what place that he be in, ne by what name he may be called, by colour of any confederacie, couyn, alliaunce, byndyng of seruice, or of lyuerey, or by oth, or byndyng of any other maner, make any maynteinyng, embracerie, or parcialitie, but only for to helpe & serue our soueraigne lord the king in his right, & for to helpe & serue the iustices & other ministres of our said lord the king in their right & in their ministracion of the lawe, & for to helpe & serue euery man in his right, after the forme of the lawe.

Answere. Humithe

repõnce. Et ceux que ſerrount trouez coũble, ou route le ſera, ſ
coũpables ſerrount puniz ſolonc la diſ
cretiõ du roy, & de ſõ coũſail. Et ſi tiels dit effait ne ſoient mie
Trauers treſpaſſours, q̃ meſtaſnt ſa trauerſe la miſcion, & adonques al
matt enjoy ceſtuy, ſoient cel terme at ply greue ſiſera
& trauerſe mãder en bãk le roy pur y eſtre south lon graunde ſuite
Triall. trye & termine, cõe la ley demaũde. bien de la verite del cas
Et ſi les treſpaſſours & meſtaſſours ne riginal par la ply cõpleinte
deignent ine venir le roy al premier defaut ou defautes des
Proces. meſme ad dit ſoit fait vn autre mãd ou south diſcont en cel party
deuent direct a diſcount de county, de & adreſſer as ſuſſiciaũts
prendre les dites treſpaſſours & meſtaſ differentes al nomination
tours ſils purroient eſtre troues, & eux le chaunceller du roialme
amener a cel iour deuaunt le roy, et re. Et que les dits cõmiſſioners
Proclam. ſon dit counſeil ou en bank le Roy, et nauũt enuoiez en la chancellerie
ſils ne purroient eſtre troues q̃ le diſ enquelles & matters deuant
counte ou south aiſont face proclama party prẏſes et troues. Et
cion en pleiu county proclamacion enſuãt ceo que les cozoners de meſme
la liuere de ſeconde mandemẽt, q̃ ilz del pur le temps eſteaũts, en
guient deuant le roy & ſon dit coũſail, ty tiel riot aſſemble ou
ou en le bank noſtre ſeign le roy, ou & rout le ſera, les
la chauncellary en temps de vacacion ront les panels ſur la dit
deins trois ſemaignes iours pleins tournables pur le temps que le
enſuants. Et en cas que ſus les treſ illint en default ſuppoſe eſtoit
paſſours & maleſtaſſours ne deignent office, lez gliz cozoners retournez
come deuant eſt dit, & la proclamacion plons mes ſoulemẽt tiels q̃ oit
fait a retourn, ſoient ils conuicts & at nemẽtes, ou cẽts a la value de x.
taintes de les riot, aſſemble ou rout de an au meines. Et auxint q̃ meines
ſuiſoit, non obſtant aſcun article ou or cozoners ret ozner ẽt ſur cheſcun
Juſt of p. dinance fait a contrary. Et en outre q̃ plons empanellers al pluis
lez Juſtices de la peas demurrantes le illues ſoumit prẏes. vi. s. au meins
pluis prochains en cheſcun coũ ou tiel ſecond iour. xl. s. au meins
riot, aſſemble, ou routs des gẽts ſe ſer ioure C. s. au meines & ſ
Shirife. ra en ayes enſemblement ou diſc. ou iour ayres le double au meins
Juſt de Oyer. couchon cõe ou in le county & auxi les illues illint retourez y cauſe
ſhirifes des villes pur le temps que ils parannce des tiels empanels
ſerrount illeoques en leur ſeignios & cas adiudges cõe fauxaits au roye
que aſcun tiel riots aſſemble ou route oeps leuables. Et ſi defaut ſoit
Execution. Fees. le ſera en lour preſence facent execu les dits cozoners louchant le
cion du cell eſtatut, cheſcun ſur pein de tiels gẽts et empanellers, ou
C. li a paiers a roy a tauntz des ſouts q̃ le retourne dauntiel illues
ils ſerrount trouez en default del execu eſt pit. que cheſcun deux payera
cion de ill eſtatut. An. 3. H. 4. Cap. 7. du Roy. xl. li. Et ſi aũcuns
4. ¶ Si default ſoit troue en les dits viſcount enſy rette en
Juſt. of p. deux iuſtices de la peace, ou iuſtices charge de ſon office a
Juſt. of aſſ. aſſiſes (s. nanes in the ſtatut of .13. commiſſion illera hors
H. 4. cap. 7. de forze.) & le diſcont, ou larye, que adonques le
ſouthauſcont del county ou tiel riot, a- de meſme le county, ſon

...mediate pour le temps ... come ſible myeulx au roy ou a ſon coũ-
... a eſtre les coroners de meſme ... ſaille. Et que les fynes de tielx riotours Fines.
... le panel ſur cel cõmiſ- attaintes ſoient per lez dites iuſtic en-
... able en le maner e fourme creſes e mys en grendres ſommes que
... les dytes coroners ſeront en tẽps ils ne ſoloient eſtre mis en tielx caſes ỏ
... ſoit iſſint rette en defaute pant les heures, en aid e ſupportacion
... en ſon office. Et que meſm le vi- de les coſtages des Juſtices et auters Coſtes.
... encourgers antiel paine de officers ſuiſdits en cel partie. Et que
... le roy ſi aſcun defaute en les lieges du roy eſtreauntes ſuffician-
... touchant le returne dau- tes pour traucler en le counte ou tielx
... per luy e panneliers, q routes aſſemblies, ou riots ſount, ſoit
... terres, tenements ou rentes a aſſistences as iuſtices, commiſſioners, Aſſistence.
... de r. li. pes an, ou de retourne vik ou ſouthuiſcount de ũ le countye, Fitz. Off. Coron. 147.
... illues come les dites coro- quant ils ſerront reaſonablemẽt gar-
... ſount ſuiſcharges de retour- nis pur chiuacher oneſque les dites iu-
... e, ſi come les dites coroners ſtices, cõmiſſioners, e viſcont ou ſouth-
... ſerra perdé vers le roy en ceſt partye. uiſcount en ayde et reſiſtence des tielx
... et que le chanceller dengleterre pour ryotes, routes, e aſſembles ſur peyne
... e temps eſtaunte, ſi toſt come il purr dempriſonment et de faire fyne e raũ- Imprif.
... ſuit conſiſaunce dautiel ryot, aſſem- ceon au Roy. Et que les bailifes des
... ly ou route, il face enuoire bẽ le Roy fraunchiſes du roy facent empanneller
... Juſtices de la peas, e al vicount ou ſufficiauntes gentes, come de ſuis, ſur
... ſouthuiſcount del countie ou ils ſount paiñ de pardre au roy rl. li. en cas que Fort.
... ſont faits, que ils mettent leſtatut ent tielx perſons ſufficiaunts purront eſtr
... ſon execucion, ſur la paine conten' trouues deins ũz lez franchiſes. Et que
... e eſt. Et coment que tiel briefe ne ſemblables ordinances e paines, teig-
... ſoit mye as dytes Juſtic. viſcount, ou nent lieu e force en cities, burghes, et
... ſouthuiſcount, eux ne ſerrount pas ex- auters lieux e villes enfraunchiſes, ũ-
... ẽs de la paine anant dit fils ne facẽt ur ount Juſtices de la peace deins les
... execucion del eſtatut ſuiſdit. Pur- cities, burgh, vills, e auters lieux ſuiſ-
... ſ les iuſtices e auũz officerz ſuiſditz ditz. Et que ceſt eſtatute commencer a
... ſoit lour offices ſuiſdites as coſtag' tenir lieu maintenaunt apres la pcla-
... ſ, en alant demurrant, e retour- macion ent fait An. 2. H. 5. ca. 8.
... ant en faiſaunte lour dites offices ¶ Pur ces qui graunde e grevous
... ſ paiement en faire per le viſcount de complaint ad eſte fait au roy nre ſone-
... la counte pur le temps eſteauntes raigne ſur per les comens en ceſt pre-
... ſ entre le viſcont et lez dites ſent parlement des diuerſes murders,
... e auũz officerz ſuiſditez attaitz homicides, robberies, bateries, aſſem- Murdres. Robberies
... ſuiſdit doit e dit biſe ſur ſon bles des gentez en grande nomber per Rebellions
... ſ en leſchecker purr auoir du allo maner de inſurreccion, de dyuerſes au
... ſ. Et que tielx ryotours attaints ters rebellions et ryottes et apres ty-
... ſ grandes e heynouſes ryotes eient elx malefaytes des dytes felonyes et
... ſ emprſonment dun an en tier al meins malefayſources ſenſuent et retrahũte
... ſ ſoit hors du prſon per bail- as dyuerſes boys, et lyeux couertes,
... ſ ou en auter maner durãt et diſconus, et ayllours, al entent et
... ſ. Et que les ryotours attaitz purpoſe de voyder lexecucion de la
... ſ peires ryottes eiant emprſonſtr

comen ley, & q̄ ils ne ſerroyent amenſſ a reſponce. Mais quoy noſtre ſouuerayn ſeignor le roy, conſiderant la ſuſdit co-plaint per adonis, &c. ad ordeins q̄ ſi aſcū en temps auenir veignes en le chācellary, & face cōplaint duement que aſcū tiel felon ou malefaſſour, come auāt eſt dit, ſen eſt fuy ou retreat a aſcū tiel lieu ou a lautres a lentent ſuiſont, ſoyt ſur tyel cōplaint vn bille ſufficientment fait pur le roy, & eyt le chāceller dēgleterr̄ pur le temps eſteaunt apres tyel bailt a luy liuere (ſil poit eſtr̄ en fourm duemēt tiel bille cōteignāt veritie) poiar de faire ſolonq̄ ſa diſcrecion vn br̄e de capias a la ſuit de roy direct a viſcount de county ou counties ou les dits mar-dres, homicides, robberies, bateries, et autres malefaitz ſount ſuppoſes per la dyt bille eſtr̄ faitz & parpetres, retournable en la dyt chauncelary a certeine iour. Et ſi les perſones en le dit br̄eſe contenus ſoient pr̄ſes p̄ le dit viſcount ou ſoy rendent en meſme le Chauncellarye, que adonques ſoient tyelx perſonnes myſ en garde, ou a mainpr̄is, ſolonq̄ la diſcrecion dell chauncellier, & ouſtre ceo ſoyt maunde denquerer des tyelx malefaitz, & ſur ceo ſoyt fait come la ley demaunde. Et ſi le viſcount retourne al iourr de capias retournable que les perſonnes en ycell compr̄is per aſcun de les cauſes ſuiſdites ne purrōt eſtre per luy pr̄ſes ne meſmes les perſonnes ne ſoy rendent en la dyt chaſtellarye, que adonq̄s face le dyt chācellor fait br̄ief de proclamacion direct al dit viſcount retournable en bāke le roye a certein iourr, q̄ il face proclamation en deux cōtiez q̄ les perſons en le dit br̄ief noſmes veignent al dyt iour en le ſuiſdit banke pur y reſpondre a la matter compr̄is deins le dit bille ſur peine deſtr̄ conuictes de la matter compr̄is en la dyt bille. Et que en chaſcun tyel br̄eſe de proclamacion ſoyte contenu la ſubſtaunce de la matter compr̄is deins la dit bille & ſils ne veignent a tyel proclamation reſtreint ... vonques tenus & ſeuerez ... les ſi atraintes come deſſus ... ſils veignēt a la proclamation ... inquis & faite en le maner ... eſt dit, purueu q̄ le ſuggeſt ... tyelx tyeles ſoyēt remoignes ... veiller dengleterre per lettres ... deſouth les ſeals des ... peas au meins & le viſcount ... ou tyelx tyels ſeroūt deuant ... br̄ief de capias ſoit graunti ... de capias ſoyt ſubſtancialment ... quel eſt compr̄is deins meſme ... tome en le br̄eſe de proclamation ... affaire. Et ſi tiel cas auegne ... ty palantine de Lancaſtre ... en fraunchiſe, ou il y ad ... ſeale que adonq̄s le Chaunce-... gleterr̄ face eſcriuer ou enioyn ... du roye a chauncellor de cyel ... ou fraunchiſe tout la ſuggeſ-... dyt bille compr̄is, commandant ... de faire tyel execucion come ... artycle eſt compriſe, mais ... que br̄ief de roy hors de ... Dengleterre ne courge en ... ou fraunchiſe, horemit q̄ ... en temps paſſe. Et que ... eſtoiſe en ſa leet ... chein parlement ... acte is made perpetuall, ... here nert ſololoing.

6 Le dyt ſtatut eſtatut (... ca. 9. de 20 x. e.) ... ment garde pur eſtraūt ... auenit, ſibien de ... robbet ies, bateries, ... en grand nomber en ... cions, & diuerſes autres ... ryots faites, & parpetes ... meuerement de ceſt ... coms en temps auenir. ... ſoitz que teſmoigne ſoyt ... de peace des countyes ou

Complaint.

Bill.

Capias

Taken.

Not taken.

Proclame.

route, or vnlawfull assemblie shall be so committed and done, wherof euery of them shal haue landes & tenements within the same shyre, to the yearlye value of xx.s. of Charter holde or free holde, or xvi.s. viij.d. of coppye holde, or of bothe ouer and aboue all charges for to maynteyne of the said riotte, route, or vnlawfull assemble. And hee shall retourne vpon euery parson so by him empaneled in Iffues at the firste daye xx.s. And at the seconde day vi.s. viij.d. that they appeare not and be sworne to enquiere of the premisses at the first day. And if default be found in the shiriffe or vnder sheriffe for retourninge of other personnes not beinge of the saide sufficiencie, or retourne not iffues in fourme afore saide, that than the saide shirife shal forfeite to oure soueraigne Lorde the kinge for either xx. pounds. And if the said riotte, route, or vnlawfull assemblye be not found by the said Jurye, by reason of any maintenance or embracerye of the saide Jurroures than the same Justices and the sherife, or vnder Sheriffe ouer and aboue all such certificate that they muste and be bounde to make according to the saide statute made the said xiij. (a 7. before) yere shall in the same certificate certifie the names of the maynteinoures and embracours in that behalfe if anie bee with their myscemeanoures that they knowe, vpponne paine of euerye of the saide Justices and Sheriffe, or vnder Sheriffe xx.li for forfaite thearof pounde if the same Justices and Sheriffe and vnder Sheriffe haue no reasonable excuse for none certifyinge of the same: wherthe certificate so made shall bee of lyke force and effecte in the lawe, as if the matter contained in the same were duelye founde by the verdite of the twelue persons. And euerye person duelye proued to be a maintenoure or embracor in the same shall

Iffues.

Shiriffes

Forf.

Maintenãce. Embracerye.

Certificat..

Forf.

Certificat.

Maintenoꝛ Embracoꝛ,

foꝛfait to our said soueraigne lorde the
kyng. And allwell the same maisterdamours
Anno xiij. as the endꝛafourꝛs shalbe committed to
warde, there to remaine by the discre-
tion of the iustices. an. 19. H. 7. ca. 13.

§ An. 3. E. 6. ca. 5. a great acte was
made againste rebellion & vnlawfull
assembles and riding of the kings peo-
ple, to continue to the ende of the next
parliament. And after An. 7. Ed. 6. cap.
1. it was ꝓrogued to endure to the laste
day of the next parliament. And after
An. 1. M. parliament. ca. 12. it was repel-
led as hereafter followeth.

xii. § If any person to the numbꝛe of
twelue, oꝛ aboue, beinge assembled to-
gether at any time, after the xx. day of
December next comming, shal intend
goe aboute, ꝓcure oꝛ put in vꝛe with
foꝛce of armes vnlawfully, & of theyꝛ
Alter lawes Religion owne authoꝛitie, to alter oꝛ chaunge
any lawes made oꝛ estáblished foꝛ reli-
gion, by authoꝛitie of parliamẽt, whi-
che shall stande in foꝛce after the saide
xx. daie of Decẽber, oꝛ any other lawes
oꝛ estatutes of this realme, oꝛ any of the
same numbꝛe of twelue, oꝛ aboue
beinge commanded oꝛ required by the
shirife of the shire oꝛ by any Iustice of
peace of the same shyꝛe oꝛ by the Maiꝛ,
Shirife, Iustices of peace, oꝛ Bailifs,
of any Citie, Boꝛoughe, oꝛ Towne
coꝛpoꝛate where anye suche assembles
shall be vnlawfully hadde oꝛ made by
Proclame. ꝓclamacion in the Queenes name,
to retyꝛe & repaire to theyꝛ owne hou-
ses, habitacions, oꝛ places from whẽce
thei came, and they oꝛ anye of the not-
withstanding such ꝓclamation shal
Remaine. 1. hower. remayn & make their abode oꝛ ꝛtinue
together by ỳ spate of one whole houꝛ
after suche commaundemente oꝛ re-
quest, made by ꝓclamacion, oꝛ after
that shall wyllyngelie, in foꝛcible and
riotous maner attempte to doe, oꝛ put
in vꝛe anye thing aboue specified: that
then as well euerye suche abode oꝛ co-

tinuynge together as aforesaid
oꝛ offense, that after such
deinente oꝛ requeste by ꝓ
hadde, oꝛ made, shall bee
bee done ꝓcured oꝛ put in
nye persones, beynge
ber aforesaide, shall bee
in all and singuler thyngs
that so shall make theyꝛ
continue together oꝛ shall
committe anye suche act,
fendours therein to bee
nes, and shall suffer
of death as in case of felonie.
Therefore it is enacted,
stablished. ꝛc. that if anye
the saide number of twelue
after ỳ said xx. day of Decẽber
goe about ꝓcure oꝛ put in vꝛe
ner & fourm aforesaid, to
cutte, breake, raise downe
the pales, hedges, dyches
closure, of any parkes,
groundes oꝛ grounde inclose,
banks of anye fyshe ponde,
oꝛ anye conduytes foꝛ water,
heades, oꝛ conduyte pypes
course of water, to the intent
same, oꝛ any of them from
shoulde remaine open, not
oꝛ bodie oꝛ bodies to
mon, oꝛ waye in the
kes, oꝛ other groundes
closed, oꝛ in anye of them,
in maner and fourme
beare in anye manner
Parke oꝛ anye Warrens
of Conyes, oꝛ anye
nye fishe in any fyshe
oꝛ to pulle oꝛ cutte
Barnes, Styles, oꝛ
anye Stackes of
to make oꝛ raise
oꝛ beare anye
landes, oꝛ tenementes,
nye vpcraft, Coyne,
nye other thinge

after requeſt or commaundement had Requeſt.
or geuen, in ſome aforeſaid ſhal make
their abode, or continue together as is Abide.
aforeſaid, or vnlawfully, & in forcible
maner, perpetrate, do, commit, or put
in vre any of the acts or things aboue-
ſaid: that then al & ſinguler perſones,
by whoſe ſpeaking, dede, act, or any o-
ther the meanes aboue ſpecified, ante
perſons to the number of twelue, or a-
boue, ſhalbe raiſed or aſſembled, for ỹ
doing, committing or puttinge in vre
any of the actes or things aboue men-
cioned, ſhalbe adiudged for his ſo ſpea
king or doing, a felone, and ſhal ſuffre Felony.
execution of death, as in caſe of felony.
And alſo it is.&c. that if anye wife, or Wife
ſeruãt of any the ſame perſons or any Seruant
other plõ, whatſoeuer, ſhal willingly
& without compulſion, bring, ſend, de-
liuer or conuey any mony, harneſſe, ar Ayde
tillery, weapon, meat, bread, or drink or Harnes
other victual, to any perſon or perſons
ſo being aſſembled, as is aforeſaid, du-
ring ſuch time as he or they ſhall ſo be
aſſembled, or bee together as is afore
ſaid: ỹ then euery wife, ſeruaunt, or o-
ther perſon, ſo bringing, ſending, deli-
uering, or conueying anye mony, har-
neſſe, artilery, weapon, meate, bread,
or drinke, or victual, to the ſame perſons
ſo being aſſembled together I forcible
maner, or to anye of them, and not de-
partinge to their houſes or dwellinge
places, vpon requeſt, or commaunde-
ment made vnto them, as is aforeſaid
ſhalbe adiudged a felon, and ſhall ſuf- Felony.
fer execution of death, as in caſe of felo
ny. And further more it is.&c. that if a- 2.
ny perſons aboue the numbre of two,
and vnder the noumbre of twelue, be-
ing aſſembled together at anye time,
after the ſaid 1. day of December, ſhal
intend, go about, practiſe or put in vre
with force of armes vnlawfully, and
of their owne auchoritie, to murder,
kill or ſlea anye of the Quenes maie- Kill.
ſties

sties subiectes, or to ouerthrowe, rutte, or lawefull gette, or ryse
Breake. by strength or force downe or digge vppe the same, or
Inclosures. pales, hedges, ditches, wall, or other closure dampnifyed, and
sure of anye parkes, parke or other inclosure and haue damages
Banck. ground enclosed, or the banke of anye of their saide sustained in
fishe ponde or pole, to thentent that the treblied against the offenders
same, or any of them, from thenceforth. And forasmuche as suche
shoulde remaine open not enclosed or performed, whiche of late
Comon waie void, or to haue common or waye in the commocions and rebellion
saune parke or parkes, or other grounde places within this Realme, being
or grounde inclosed, or in any of them, fewe in numbre, at suche time as the
or to destroye any manner of parkes, did begin the same commocion,
Ponde or parke, or fyshe pond or poole, or anye not withoute time after the
Warren. warrens, or warren of conyes, or anye thereof suppressed by strength,
Houses doue houses, or to pull or cut downe the lowinge subiectes at that time,
anye house, barne, mill, or to burne anye feare and incurre in daunger of the
Abate rentes, stackes of corne or greine, or alter, lawes of this Realme, diuerse
defalke, or abate the rentes or pearelie vppon them soo to doe, a great
value of any manours, landes or tene- bee of euill disposed persons
mentes of anye the Quenes subiectes, and soyne themselues to the
Prices. or the price of anye victualle, corne or number, whereby the same
graine, or anye other thinge vsuall for sed personnes toohe vppon them
the sustenance or apparel of men, and boldenesse that they woulde not
being required or commaunded by a- duted too obedience without
ny iustice of the peace, or the sheriffe of bloudshedding, to the great
the county, or by any Maiours, Bai- the person of the Prince
liffes or Bailiffe, or other heade officer saide subiectes duelleth
of any citye or towne corporate, where them to haue suppressed
Proclame. suche assemblye shall be hadde, by pro- beginninge, suche inconuenience
clamacion to be made in the Quenes bloudshed shoulde not
name, too retire or retyre to their ha- Therefore it is enacted
bitacions, place, or houses, and they so personnes aboue the
required by suche Proclamacion, shall that at any time after the
not so doe, but after that shall in fa- of December, shall be
cible manner, in fourme aforesaid, at- and of their owne
Attempted tempte to doe, or putte in vre anye of bled together, to the
the thinges last aboue mencioned: that ment or meanes to do
then euerye of the same personnes, be- anye of the thinges
ing aboue the nombre of fyue, and vn- that then it shalbe
Inpryll. der the nombre of xij. shall suffer im- Iustice of peace,
prysonmente of his or their bodies, by in any county being
Mainprise. the space of one yeare, without baile nes dominions,
or mainprise. And also that if any per- Bailiffe, and other
son or personnes at any time after the any Citye or
said xx. day of December, shalbe dam- time he shal be in
nified or hurted by the doing, commit- person or personnes hauing
tinge, or put tinge in vre of anye nes Commission, or letters

…ryse and assemble …well against the Queene, as against …all and euery other persoone and per…sonnes, of, for, or concerninge the kil…linge slayinge, maiminge, and hurtinge …of any persoone or persoones, so vn…lawfully assembled, that shall forto…ne too bee killed, slaine, maymed, or hurt, …aboute or by occasion of suppressinge …or takinge of them. And furthermore …be it. ie. that all and euery copieholder Copieholder, …or customarye holder, beinge yoman …artificer, husbandmanne, or labourer, …and beinge of the age of xxiiij. yeares, xxiiij. yeares …or more, and vnder the age of lx. yea…res, not sycke, impotente, lame, may…med, ne hauinge any other lefte or rea…sonable excuse or cause to the contrari, …and beinge required by the Shirife, Shirife, …Justice of peace, or other hauinge aut…thoritie by this acte, or by commissiō, Justice, Commission …or letters as is aboue saide in that be…halfe, they declaringe their saide aut…thoritie, or beinge required by the im…mediate Lorde or Lordes, of whome Lord, …such copy holders, or customary holdes …then shal bee holde, to serue ye Queens …maiestie for anye the causes aboue re…hearsed and refuse so to doe, shall orie…ly duringe the lyfe of suche persoone …or persons, so refusinge, forfaite and Refuse, Forf. …loose to his or theire Lorde or Lordes, …of whome suche copye or customarye …holdes then shall bee immediately hol…den, and should bee holden, duringe ye …lyfe of suche persone or persones so re…fusynge, in case he or they hadde not so …refused all their copye holdes, and cu… Copieholdes …stomarie holdes. And that it shall bee …lawfull to euery suche Lorde or Lor… Lorde. …des, theire heyres or assignes, of whom …suche copy holdes or customary holdes …shal be immediately holde, and should …haue ben holden, in case that such per…soone or persoones hadde not so re…fused by vertue of this presente Acte, …to enter and take into hys or theyre Enter, …handes or possession, all suche coppy …holdes,

coppye holdes, and customary holdes, so holden of them, or any of them immediately, and to retain the same, During life during only the life of every such offendour or offendours in such maner and forme as he or they should have had ȳ rentes or service of suche coppye holde and customary hold, in case such perso or persons so refusinge, had not refused. And that all and everye fermoure Fermour: beinge a yoman, husbandman, artificer, or laborer, and being of the age of xviii. yeares xviii. yeres or more, and under the age of .lx. seaxe yeares, not sicke, impotent, lame, maimed, ne havinge anye other iuste reasonable excuse, or cause to the contrarye, and beinge required by the Shirife, Justice, or Justices of the Justice, peace, or other, having authoritye by Commission. this act, or by commission or letters, as is aforesaid in this behalf, they declaring their said authority, or being required by their landlord or landlordes Landlord, for the time being, to whom the rents of such fermes shall be then rising, cõming, or growing, to serue ȳ Quenes maiestie for anye the causes above rehersed, and refuse so to do, shal during Refuse, onely the life of such fermoure or fermoures, so refusing, forfeit and lose to Forf. suche Landlorde and Landlordes, as should have had the rente of suche During life, fermoures during the life and lyues of such person and persones, so refusinge Fermes. all their saide fermes, and that it shall be lawful to every suche landlord and Landlord landlordes, their heires, and assignes to whome the rentes of suche fermes should have bene due, during the life of such person or persons so refusing, in case such person or persons, had not so refused by vertue of this present act Enter, to enter & take into his or their hands or possession, al such fermes, and to re During life, teigne the same, during onely the life of every such offendour or offendors. Provided alwaies, and be it. &c. that after the deathe, expiration, determination of the interest of years, of everye suche coppye customarye holder, or fermour, shall offende and forfaite his saide coppy holdes, customary or fermes as is aforesaid, and every suche person and persons as shoulde or ought to have had the saide coppy holdes, customary or fermes, after or by the death, expiracion, or determinacion of the terme of yeares, of such coppy holder, customary holder, or fermour in case such coppye holder, customary holder, or fermour had not so offended, forfaited, shall and may have the same coppy holdes, customary holdes and fermes, by entry, action, or otherwise in like maner, forme and condicion, and by such waies and meanes as they, and everye of them should, might, or ought to have had if no suche forfaiture or offence had bene had, done, or committed.

And also be it. &c. that if any persone or persons, which at any time after the saide twentye day of Decembre, shalbe spoken vnto, moued or required to make anye commocion, insurrection, or vnlawfull assemblye of nye of the entents above mencioned and doe not within .xviii. houres after hee or they shall be spoken vnto, moued, or required, vnlesse he have good reasonable cause of excuse, the same to one Justice of the peace, Sheriffe of the saide Counte, the Maire, Shirifes, Bailifes, or other headde Officers of anye Towne corporate, where such assemblye, motion or stirringe shall happen, which shall suffer imprisonment by the space of .iij. monthes without bail or mainprise, vnlesse he shall be discharged by three Justices of Peace of the Shire, wher the offence shalbe,

...ese iustices shall be of the ...quorum. And it is ꝛc. that if any per-
...ons being above the age of ...
...and under the age of three ...
...being able to serue & not sick, ...
...or impotente, shalbe required by ...
...any iustice of the peace, or any sheriffe ...
...of the county, where any such affray ...
...is, or by any Maire, Bailiffe, or ...
...other officer of any citie, borough, ...
...or other corporate, or by any other, by ...
...the commaundement of any such iustice ...
...of peace, Maire, Bailiffe, or other ...
...officer, to go with him or them, to ...
...arreste the persons vnlawfully assem-
...bled in manner and fourme aforesaide, ...
...then euery person which so being ...
...commaunded and required, doth willingly and ...
...without reasonable excuse refuse so to doo, shall suffer ...
...imprisonment of his body for one yere, ...
...without bayle or mainprise. Prouided ...
...also and be it ꝛc. that if the Quenes ...
...Maiestie, shall by her letters patentes ...
...make any lieutenaunt in any countie ...
...or counties of this realme, for the sup-
...pression of any commocion, rebellion, ...
...or vnlawful assembly, that the aforesaid ...
...iustices of peace, of euery such coun-
...tie or shire and shiriffes of the ...
...same, and al Maires, bailifs, and other ...
...officers, and al inhabitants & sub-
...iectes of any county, citye, borough, or ...
...other corporate, within euery such coun-
...tie vpon the declaracion of the said ...
...letters patentes, and request made, be ...
...bounde to geue attendance vppon the ...
...lieutenaunt, to suppresse any com-
...motion, rebellion, or vnlawful assem-
...bly that shalbe or they, being so requi-
...red without any reasonable excuse for his ...
...not doing vpon paine of imprison-
...ment for one hole yere. And be it ꝛc. that ...
...the name & surname of the proclamacions ...
...that shall be made by thauthoritye of ...
...this acte shalbe as hereafter followeth, ...
...that is to say, the iustices or other pson

...authorised by this act to make the saide ...
...proclamacion, shall make or cause to ...
...be made an Oyes, and after that shal ... Oyes,
...openlye pronounce, or cause to be pro-
...nounced these wordes or like in effect. ...
...The Quene our soueraign lady charg- ... The proclam
...eth & commaundeth all persons, being ...
...assembled, immediatly to disperse thē ...
...selues, & peaceablye to depart to their ...
...habitacions, or to their lawful busines ...
...vpon the paines contained in the acte, ...
...lately made against vnlawful & rebel-
...lious assemblies. And God saue the ...
...Quene. Prouided alwaies, and be it ...
...enacted by thauthoritye aforesaid, that ...
...if any person or persons do or shal mo- ... Molest.
...lest, let, hinder, or hurt any person or ... Hurte.
...persons, that shal proclaime, or goe to ... Proclame.
...proclaime according to the proclama-
...cion, and order, made in the statut afore ...
...said, wherby suche proclamacion shall ...
...not be made: that then al & euery such ...
...person and persons, so molesting, let-
...ting, hindering or hurting, and hauig ...
...knowlege of his message, shal incurre ...
...& be in such danger, & suffer such pain ... Paynes. Forf.
...or paines and forfeitures, as the pions ...
...assembled to whom the proclamation ...
...should haue bene made, should by this ...
...act incurre, for not obeying the procla-
...macion, if it had ben made, or for doig ...
...after the proclamacion of any the things ...
...before in this act expressed. And also al ...
...and euery such person and persons be-
...ing assembled to the nombre aforesaid, ...
...to attempt or do any of the things aforesaid ...
...to whom proclamacion should or ought ...
...to haue ben made, if the same had not ...
...ben let as is aforesaid, shal likewise in ...
...case they do afterward commit, put in ... After commit
...vre & do any the things aforesaid ha-
...uing any maner wais, knowledge of ...
...the let so made, or by any meanes pro-
...curing the same lette, incur, and be in ...
...like daunger, and suffer like paine or ... Paynes. Forf.
...paines & forfeitures aforesaid in euery ...
...their degrees, as though the proclama-

cion

clau hād ben made. Any clause, article or sentence heretofore in this act mēcyoned, made to the contrari notwithstōding. And be it. &c. that this acte, or the effect there of shalbe openly red, publisshed or declared at every quarter sessions, and at every lete and leive daye. Prouided al waies and be it. &c. that al and euery the heir and heirs of al and euery the offendour or offendoures in any the cases aforesaid, and al & euery person and persones bodies politike & corporate, their heires, successors, and executors, & euerye of them other then such person and persons only as shall be attainted, cōuicted, or outlawed of any the aforesaid offences of felonye, shal haue, hold, & enioye all such right, title, entre, interest, leases, possessiōs, rentes, condicions, profites, commodities, and aduauntages, as they or any of them haue, or hereafter shall haue, or of right ought to haue, in, or to any honours, castels, manours, lands, tenementes, woodes, rentes, reuersiōs, seruices, or hereditamentes, what soeuer, in, or to any part or parcel therof, in as large and ample maner & forme to al intents, constructiōs and purposes, as if suche atteindoure had neuer ben had ne made, any thing in this act to the contrary, in anye wise notwithstanding, hauing to al and euery person and persons bodies politique: and corporate and their successors their liberties and fraunchises, in such maner & forme as if this acte had neuer bene had ne made. And be it. &c. that if anye person or persons, after the said. xx. daie of Decēber do moue, stir, or procure any p̄son or p̄sons, to cōmit, or doe any of the offences in this present act specified, that then euery such person, which shal so procure, stir, or moue any p̄son or p̄sons, so to offend, shall suffer such pain & punishment by imprisonment, wout baile or mainprise, as is before

Published, Sessions, Leete.

Heyres.

Felony.

Vauntage

Liberties.

Procure.

Imprest.

ery̆pressed in this present act, such
coumpasions of such offences.
if anye persons, to the
mo, after the said. xx. daye
shall, assēble together, in
ner, vnlawfully, & of their
thority, to the intent to do,
put in vre any of the things
cified, or to do other felonious
lious act or acts, any so
together by the space of. iij. houres
ter proclamatiō, shalbe made
the place wher they so shalbe
or in some marckette towne
nere adioyning, & after notice
to them geuen, yf then euery
willingly assembled in
& so continuinge together by the
of. iij. houres after suche
shalbe made, and notice
shalbe adiudged a felone, &
death, as in case of felony
that no lieutenaunt or
that shalbe appointed or
thoritie or coloure of this act
execute this act, shal in any
put, or constitute vnder him
in his or their place, any
putie nor shal cal, cause,
to appere before him or the
ly authority of lieutenancye
mission of lieutenancye, any
psons, for anye cause or matter
soeuer saue only for the
ters expressed in this
none other. And that no
shalbe put to anie
or punishment of life, lāb or
accessary to any person or
shal cōmit any of thoffences
in this present act for receiving
ting, or aiding of any such
tes such act committed or done
no attainder or conuiction
or persons for any offence
herein conteined shalbe
of corruption of bloud

matelly that now is, which almighty God long p̄serue & continue) and to thend of the parlemēt then next following. And that the said act & statute, & the wordes and sentences mencioned & contained in the said act, shal erted & be to the Quenes highnes ȳ nowe is, as fully & amply as euer the same did erteno to the said late Quene Marye. An. 1. Eliz. cap. 17.

¶ An. 11. H. 7. cap. 7. an acte was made against riots and routes, to endure to the next parlement.

Se Courts. 2.	tre in all.
Execucion. 1	Iust. of p. 3
Execucion of	Iust. of assise. 2.
statutes. 1.	Passage. 4.
Exigent. 3.	Rebellion in all.
Foxible en-	Treason. 2.

¶ *Rents.*

Se Cheller. 9.	Seuerne. 1.
Hauen in all.	

¶ *Robbery.*

ET pur ceo qui la peas de la terre ad este tresbien̄t gard auaunt ces heures pur defaute de bon suite faire sur les felons solonq̄ lue maner, & en noſmement ȳ encheſō dez fraunchiſes ou les felons sont receup. Pōrueu est qui touz communalment soient p̄stez & apparailz au cōmādēt & a lez sōmōz dez viſcontes & au crie de pays de suer & arester les felons, quāt meſtier ſera auribū deis fraūchiſes cōe dehors, & ceux qui ceo ne ferront, & de ceo soient attaintz, troy p̄endre: a eux greuance. Et ſi le def. soyt troue en le ſnōz de la franchiſe le roy ſe p̄endra a ūn le fraunchiſe. Et ſi le default ſoit en bailiſe, eit lempzſonnēt dun an, & puis soit greuēt reinte, & ſil neit de quoy, eyt lēpzſonnēt de 2. an, & ſi viſ. eozoi, ou aut bailiſe deinz fraūchiſe ou de hoz y lour ou y p̄ter, ou y nul maner daffinity concelent, cōſentent, ou p̄curēt d'conceler les felonies faites en lour bailiſes

Peace. Felonie. Franchiſes. Arreſt. Franchiſe. Foꝛf. Bayliſe Impꝛiſ. Sheriffe. Coꝛoner. Conceis

baillies, ou autrement le teignōt attacher ou arrester lez meffaisantz par la ou ils purrant: ou autremēt le teignōt de faire lour office one nul mañ de la noun dez meffaisantz, e de ceo soyēt atteint quils eyent lemprisonēt dun an, e puis soient greuemēt reintes. Et sils neyent de quoy lesse reints eyent lemprysonment de trois ans. Mil. 1. cap. 10.

Imprisonment.

And after an. 23. H. 6. ca. 5. it is enacted that this statut shalbe put in execution.

Imprisonment.

2 ¶ Pur ceo que de iour en iour roberies, homicidez, arsons, e larcenies pl⁹ souent sount faitz, q̄ auant ne soient, e felons ne poyēt estre attaintes p̄ serement dez iurrours queux plus volētiers suffrent felonies estre faitz as estrangers gentes e passer sans peine q̄ enditer lez meffaisours, dōt grand pty sont gentz de ī le pays, ou a meyns ī les meffaisours soient de aut̄ pays lez receytours sont dz visne. Et ceo sont ils pur tant q̄ serement neste pas oze done a iurroures ne en payes ou les felonies fueront faitz, e quant a restitutiō des dañ peyn auant ne fuissyporueu pour lour cōtēement e lour lachetes. Mes ī sir le roy pur abatter le poier dez felonz ad estable peyne en ceo cas, sīint q̄ pur peur de la peyn plus qui pur peur de serement a nully deformes ne eyent ne nulz felonies concelent deformes, e soyt la crie, fait en toutz cōtiez hundreds, marches, payes, e toutz autrez lieux ou solemne assemble des gentes serr̄, sīint qui nulk p ignorāce soy poet excuser qui chef. pais deformes fait īsīint garde qui maintenāt ascūs robberies e felonies faitz, soit fait hu[illegible] de vill en vill de pais en pais. Et en ceste enquelle soient faitz si meff faction vill̄ p celuy qui soueraine est de la vill̄ e puis en hundreds, e en franchise, e en cōtie, e ascū soitz en. ij. iij. or. iiij. counties, en cas quār felonies serront faitz en marches des counties sīint q̄ meffaisours purront estre attaintez e si le

Restitucion

Felons.

Concele

Fresh suts

Enquire.

Felonies,

Attaint.

pays de cuy de tiels meff[illegible] reisoign̄, la peine serra tiel[illegible] pays, e gentz en pays [illegible] poign̄ des robberis faitz e [illegible] q̄ tout le hundred ou le robe[illegible] ou les frāchises q̄ sont dedeyns [illegible] cinate de ī le hundreds, reis[illegible] beries faitz. Et si la robery [illegible] denises de deux hundreds, e [illegible] ambideux les hundreds e[illegible] les frāchises qui dedeinz le[illegible] sount e plus longe terū [illegible] apres la roberie e felony fait[illegible] an deins q̄ demy an cou[illegible] cēt gree de la roberye ou del [illegible] ou quilz reispoign̄ del cuy[illegible] sors. Et pur ceo qui le roy [illegible] qui gentz soyent, sodayne[illegible] de cel peine qui semblent [illegible] gentz graunt le roy qui ele [illegible] maintenaūt en oune [illegible] respite tesqs al Pasche [illegible] ant, e dedeins celle terme [illegible] coment le pays soy purra, [illegible] tiels felonies e roberies, ap[illegible] toutz soyent certeyns q̄ lauk [illegible] curra generalm̄t, ces[illegible] en pays demurrantz reispoign̄ [illegible] ries e felonies faitz en lour [illegible] plus sucrtye del pays le [illegible] maunde quicū les grauntes [illegible] sont closes les portes soient [illegible] soleyl renouchāt tesqs al soleyl [illegible] Et qui nul home herberge [illegible] en soreyne chiefe de la ville [illegible] non uncore de iour, si le host [illegible] respondre pur luy. Et les [illegible] villes cheicune semayne [illegible] cheicun quinsein, facent [illegible] gētes herberges en suburbes [illegible] rain chief des villes. Et [illegible] nulles herbegeours, q[illegible] gentes estraunges en [illegible] gentes dont suspection soit, [illegible] ent gentes encountre la peas [illegible] facent les Wapyntes dyoyt. Et

pk ieliz a le large de. CC. pces pres del haute chemin come est anaunted ou pl face ciel mure, fosley ou hay, q melle- fours ne puissent passer ne return pur mals faire. Et cōmaunde est enserme q chescun home eit en sa mes. armur pur le peas garder solonque launcie assise. chescū home entre quinze ans e .lx. ans soit assise e iure, as armes solonc le quātitie de lour terres et de lour cha teux, cest assauoir a. xb. liuer de terr et chateux de. 40. marces hauberke, chapel de ferr espee, cutell, e chiuall, e a. x. liueres de terre e chatcux de. 20. marces hauberk, chapel de ferr, espees, e cotell a C.s. de terre de purpoint, chapell de ferr espee, e cotill de. 40. s. de terr e de plus iesque a. C. s. de terre, espee, arke setes, et cotels et q meins, a q xl. s. de terre soit iure a faur gis armes cotelz et autres meyns armes e que meins, ad q. xx. marces de chateux espees, cotelz, e auks meins armes et touz les autrez queux auer potent eyent arkes et setes hors de fozell et e le fozell arkes et flez, ge plaies e gaines. .2. part of this last article altred.) Et qui den des armez soit fait p chescun an deux foiz. Et en chescun hundred e franchilz soient eslus deux cōstables a faire le view des ar mes, et les constables auantdiz pser- uent deuant les iustices assignes quant les viendra en pais les defaultz, issint ils auer dē trowes des armures, et des seiz de ville e des chemins, et pselerent a ma les gentz sur horderge gentz estrages en villz de vyland pur sus ils ne voillē respondre. Et les iustic assign en chefe parlement pselent au roy les defaults deux auerdont trour, et le Roy sur ceo fra remedie. Et bien soit garde de ley mes deuantz de lassise de bons fraunchiles et de hors, grondes, ou inuodes, q en baillie ou fozestrie dient en fee ou en au ter maner, que ils suent leue e crie ous les pais. Et solonq ceo q ils sont tiet chiuals et armures a ceo faire, et si nulle

Robery.

Armour.

Sworns

Constables.

Present.

Present.

Sheriff

Baylifs

Present. soyt, quy ne le face, soient les defautz p̄
sentes per les constablez as justices al-
signē, & puis appes per eux au roy, come
est auantdit, & le Roy fra remedie. Et
Feires. commande le roy & defend̄ qui faire ne
marches doyuent ne soient tenus en
Churchyard temitery pur l'honour de saint esglise.
Done a wincheſter le.viij. iour de Oc-
tobr. lan du reigne le Roye E.3. stat
Winch edit. An.13.E.1.
¶ Modus inquirendi de Stat Win
toñ, qñ obseruatur & quando non & qui
ea in statut̄ voluerint obseruare aut q̄
Felonies. Robyers. ea obseruari nō permiserunt. De felo-
nijs & robertis fact̄ post pascha, añ. reg
ni regis. E.3. & qualit̄ de robertis fact̄,
vbi et per quos fiunt & eorum facta per
inquisiciones secundum tenorem sta-
tutorum post modum inde factorum.
Bodies. Et si de corpoř hūodi malefactoř vic.
Gates. huiusmodi responderint vel non. Item si
porte ciuitatum aut magnorum burgo
Strangers rum clause sint ab occasu solis vsque ad
ortum eiusdē. Et si aliqui extranei hos-
pitati fuerint in suburbio vel in forin-
seca parte villę nisi de die pro quib⁹ hos-
pites voluerint respondere. Et etiam
Baylifs qualiter baliui & alij ministri villarum
Wyndres fecerint inde inquisitionem. Et si vigi-
lię fact̄ fuerint secundū quod cōtinetur
in predicto statuto vel non. Et quo mo-
do vigilatores fecerint vigiliam. Et si
Wales. regales vie de villis mercatorijs vsque
villas mercatorias elargiate sint, tam
in villis dominicis domini regis quam
alibi, put̄ statutur. Et si non sint elar-
giate, que vie et vbi sint, & qui eas el-
argiasse debuerūt. Et qui elargationem
impediunt, tam in parcis quam in alijs
boscis. Item si omnes infra.x. annos et
Hwozne Armour. ir. sint iurati ad conseruationem pacis.
Item si habeant arma in domibus suis
secundum quantitatem terre & catallo-
rum suorum pro conseruatione pacis,
prout statutum.
Constable. Itē si constabularij fecerit debito mo-
do visum armorū & aliorum, que spec-

tant ad vicum officium
himdredarij, baliui
rij ad hutesiū leuat̄ ven
ti fuerint pro pace domini
narū secundum statutum
culi inquisitionum super
toñ edit̄ tempore. E.1.
4. ¶ Come en lestat fait
en temps mesme le roy lapell
tenus q̄ si nul estrāge pass
noit, de que home eit suspecion
tenant arrestus et liuere au
demurge en gard̄ tanq̄ il soit
deliuer̄, et diuersez homicides
& felonies ount esté faitz
res per gentz que sont appell
desman, wastours vagilachers
accord & estable, que si home
de male de nul tiele, soit il de
de noit qui maintenant soyt
les constables des villes, & ly
restus en franchises, soient
baillies des fraunchises, et si
dable soient liueres as viscontes
es en prison, tanq̄ a la vene
tices assignes a delyuer les
endementierz facent les viscontz
baillifes des fraunchises enquer
tiel arrestus, et a le venue des
returnent deuaunt eux de ceo
questes, & ceo que ils aueront
les causes des prisez que l'coyp
aylent les Justices a la deliu
tiele arestus, solōque la ley.
que les viscoūtz ou baillifes
ses nauerent pas enquis
tus soient amercits & mient
cent les Justices enquere, &
a la deliuerāce come deuis
E.3. Ca.14.
¶ Pur ceo que graunde
greuouses playntez sount
aliens, come per denizen
& auters passantes per my
Denglecterē oue lour mer
auters byens sount tues
mesmement q̄s plus qui

facent gree de la robery ou des mes faites, ou que ils respoignēt des corps des meffaisour. An.28. Ed.ca.ii.

De Aliens.1. Oyer et termin.3
Assise.3.12. Passage.4.
Breakers of leages.1. Proclamacions.1.
Clergie.12.16. Restitucion.2.
19.22.23.26. Riots.5.9.
Forest.18. Sanctuaries.4.
Forfaiture.17. Tindale.1.3.
Justices of p.3. Wales.27
Marchantz.12

¶ *Rochester.*

TOutes les bzieues pet les gardeines de l'nouelx point de Rochester, & lour successours, a pur chalers, soient mainten? et sustenus, pet la ley Dengleterr. Et combien qus les ditz gardeins ou astū deux soit ou soient amoues, ou expulses de lour dit office ou deux ou deuient pendantes les dites bzieues, myent meins mesmes lez bzieues estoient & soient bones et effectuelx en la ley pour toutes iours. Anno.9. Henrici sexti Capitulo.12. Bridges. writte abate.

De Townes.4.

¶ *Roiston.*

WHere the towne of Roiston was in fiue seuerall parishes after by. Anno.31.H.8. Capitulo.44. the church of the late Pzioze in Roystone is made the parishe churche of Roystone, and a vicar perpetuall made foz the same parishe, and the Kynge made patrone of ỳ vicarage, & the vicarage made vnder the dyocesse of ỳ Bysshop of London, and the tithes of Corne, hey, wooll Church. Vicar. Tithes.

wol, lambe, and calfe, appointed to the
persones of the .v. parishes as before
this acte, & the vicar of Royston to haue
the other tithes, offringes, oblacions,
obuencions & other ecclesiasticall duties
and rights, and the .v. parsons to haue
lyke remedy for their tithes of corne, &
woll and lambe, and calfe, as before
this statute.

¶ Rome.

WHere the Kinges humble &
obedient subiectes, the clar-
gie of this Realme of Eng-
land, haue not onely know-
ledged according to the truthe, that the
Conuocacions of the same clergye, is
alwaies, hath bene and ought to be as-
sembled onely by the kinges writ, but
also submitting theselues to the kings
maiestie, hath promised in *verbo sa-
cerdocii*, that they will neuerthen hence
forth presume to attempt, allege, claim
or put in vre or enacte, promulge, or ex-
ecute any newe cannons constitutions,
ordinances prouinciall, or other, or by
whatsoeuer other name they shall bee
called in the conuocacion, onles the kings
most royall assent & licence may to the
bee had to make, promulge, & execute the
same, and that his maiestie do geue his
most roial assent & auctoritie in that be
halfe. And wher diuers constitucions,
ordinances and Cannons prouinciall or
Synodall which heretofore hath bene
enacted and be thought not onely to be
much preiudicial to the kinges prioga-
tiue royal and repugnant to the lawes
and statutes of this Realme but also
ouermuch onerous to his highnes and
his subiectes the said clergie hath most
humbly besought the kings highnes, that
the said constitutions and canons may
bee committed to the examinacion and
iudgement of his highnes and of .xxxij.
persons of the kings subiects, whereof
vi. to be of the vpper & nether house of
the parlement, of the temporalty, and
other vi. to be of the clergie of
alme: And all the saide
chosen & appointed by the
&c. And that such of the
ons, & cannons as shall be
termined by ye said xxxij.
part of them, who thy to be
& annulled, shal be abolished
no value accordingly. And
of the same constitutions
by the said xxxij. or the ma
shal be approued to stand
of God, and consonant to the
this realm, shal stand in
and power, the kings most
first had and obtained to the
it therfore now be enacted, by
of this present parlement,
the said submission and petic
said clergie that they ne any
henceforth shal presume to
lege, claime or put in vre any
cions, or ordinances prouincial
nodals, or any other canons:
enacte, promulge or execute
cannons constitutions, or
uiciall, by whatsoeuer name
they may be called in their
in time coming, which alwa
assembled by auctoritie of
writ: Onles ye same clergie
the kinges most royall assent
to make promulge, & execute
nons constitucions and ordi
uincial or Synodal vpon pein
one of the saide clergie, doing
to this acte, & keeping therof
suffer emprisonment, and make
the kings will. And for almuch
cannons, constitutions, and
as heretofore hath bene
clergie of this Realme can not
the session of this present
by reason of shortenesse of
diewed, examined, & determ
xxxij. persons to bee chosen
ted, according to the petition

…ame aboue rehersed: Be … determined by auctoritie afore… … kinges highnes shal haue po… … to nominate & assigne … the saide .xxxij. persones … whereof .xvj. to be of the … .xvj. to be of the temporalty … and nether house of the … … any of the sayd .xxxij. … shall happe to die before … determination: then his high … nate other frome tyme to … of the said two houses of the par… to supplie the nũber of the said … that the same .xl. by his high … be named shall haue power & … to viewe, serche, & examine the … constitucions & ordinance … and synodal hertofore made … such of them, as the kings highnes … the sayde .xxxij. or the more part of … shal deme and adiuge worthy to … inuiolated, kepte, and obeyed, shall … this forth kepte, obeyed, & exe… within this realme, so þ the kings … graue assent, vnder his greate seale … shal put to the same. And the residue … the said canons, constitutions, and … prouincial, which the king … said .xxxij. persons, or the more … of them, shall not approue, or deme … worthy to be abolite, abro… made frustrate shall from hence… … be voide and of none effect; & ne… … putte in execucion within this … Prouided alwaie that no can… … constitutions or ordinance shall … or putte in execucion within … by auctoritie of the Conuo… … of the clergie, which shal be cõ… … or repugnaunt to the kings pre… … royall, or the customes laws … within this realme: Any thinge … in this acte to the contrarye … notwithstanding. And be it far… … by auctoritie afore sayde þ … the feall of Easter which shal be … in þ yere of our lorde God. M.v.xxxiij. no maner of appeales shalbee had, pro… uoked, or made out of this Realme, or out of any the Kings dominions to the b. shop of Rome, nor to þ sea of Rome in any cause or matters happninge to be in contention, & hauynge their commencement and beginnyng in anye of the courtes within this realme, or within any the kinges dominiõs, of what nature cõdicõ, or qualitie soeuer they be of: but that all maner of appeles, of what nature or condicion soeuer they be of or what cause or matters soeuer they conterne, shal be made and hadde by the parties greued or hauyng cause of appele, after such maner forme, and condicion as is limitted for appeles to bee had and prosecuted within this realme in cauſis of matrimonie, tithes, oblations, and obuencions, by a statute therof made and established within the begynnig of this present parliament, & according to the forme and effect of the said statute anye vsage, custome, prescription, or any thing or thinges to the cõtrarie hereof notwithstanding. And for lacke of iustice at or in any þ courtz of the archbishoppes of this realme, or in any the kings dominions: it shalbe lawful to the parties greued, to appele to the kings court of Chauncerie. And þ vppon euery suche appele, a commissiõ shall bee directed vnder the great seale to such persones as shall bee named by the kinges highnes, his heirs or successours, like as in case of appele frõ the Admirall court to heare, & diffinitiuelie determyne such appeales, & þ cause cõcernig þ same. Which cõmissioners so by the kings highnes his heires, or successours, to bee named or appointed, shall haue ful power and auctoritie to heare and diffinitiuely determine euery suche appele, with the causes and all circumstances concerning the same: And that such sugement and sentence, as þ sayd

Appeles

commissioners shall make & decree in
and vpō any such appele, shall be good
& effectuall and also diffinitive. And no
further appeles to bee had or made frō
the said cōmissioners for the same.
And if any person or persons, at anye
time after the said feast of Easter pro-
make or sue anie maner of appeles, of
what nature or condicion so euer they
be of, to the saide Bishop of Rome, or
to the see of Rome or do procure or exe-
cute anye maner of perill from the see
of rome, or by auctoritie thereof, to the
derogacion or let of the due execution
of this acte, or contrarie to the same: y
then euery such person or persones (so
doing) their aydours counsailours, &
abbettours, shall incurre & renne into
the daungers peins & penalities cōteined & limitted in the acte of prouision
and premunire made in the .xvi. yere of
the kins moll noble progenitour, king
Richard the second, against suche as
sue to the Court of Rome against the
kinges crounes and prerogatiue roi-
all. Prouided alwaies y all maner pro-
uisaciōs & appeales herafter to be had
made or taken from the iurisdiccyons
of any abbots, priours or other heades
anye gouernours of monasteries, ab-
beies priories, & other houses & places
exempt, in such cases as they wer wōt
or mought afore the making of this act
by reason of grātes or liberties of such
places exempt, to haue or make imme-
diatly any appele or prouocaciōs from
the bishop of Rome, otherwise called
pope, or to the see of rome y in all these
cases euery person or persons haunyng
cause of appeale or puocacion shal and
may take & make ther appeles, & pro-
uocacions immediatly to the kings ma
iestie of this realme into the courte of
Chancerye in like maner and fourme
as they vsed afore to do to the Sea of
Rome: which appeles & prouocaciōs so
made, shalbee diffinitiuelye determined

Premunire.

Place exempt.

by auctoritie of the kinges
such maner & fourme as in
boue mencioned. So y no
nor bishop of this Realme,
mette or medel with any
otherwise or in any other
they mought haue done afore
of this acte, any thing in
contrary therof notwithst
Prouided also y such
tucions, ordinances, & sinods
cially, being al ready made
contrariant or repugnāt to
statutes, and customes of this
nor to the damages or hurte
prerogatiue roiall shall not
bled & executed as they were
making of this acte, tyll such
they be viewed serched, or other
dered & determined by y said
sones, or the more part of them
ding to y tenour, fourme, &
present act. An. 25. H. 8. ca. 19.
was repelled by. 1. & 2. P. & M.
ned by. 1. & 2. El. 3. ca. 1.
2 ¶ Will here sithen the beginn
this present Parliament for
the exaction of annates & first
of archebishoprices & bishop
this realme, wrongfully taken
bishop of Rome: otherwise
pope & the see of Rome: It is
& stablished by an acte among
thinges that the paimentes of
ts of first fruites, & al maner
tions for the same, for anye such
bishoprich or bishoprice or for any
to bee obteined frō the see of
or for the said purpose or intent
vtterly cesse, & no such to be
ny archbishoprich or bishoprich
this realm otherwyse than in
is expressed. And that no maner
or persons to be named, elected,
or postulated to any archbishop
bishoprice wtin this realme,
pay the said annates or first fruits

manner of some or summes of
money, pensions, or annuities for ye same
or any other like exaction or cause,
from hence forth to forfeite to our soueraign
lord ye king, his heirs & successors all ma
ner his goodes and cattalles for ever &
all his temporal lands & possessions of
the same archbishoprich or bishoprick,
during the time ye hee or they ye shoulde
obtein or exercise to the said acte, shoulde
lose, forfeite & enioy ye said archbishop
rich or bishoprich. And it was further
enacted ye if any person named or preferred
from the see of Rome by ye kings high
nes or his heirs or successors to bee ye bi
shop of any see or dioces within this rys
realme should happen to be letted de
layed or deferred at ye see of Rome frō
his said bishoprich whet vnto he should
be preferred by meane of restraynt of
bulles of ye said bishop of Rome other
wise called the Pope, & other things re
quisite to the same, or should be denied
at the see of Rome, vppon conuenient
cause made for any bulles requisite for a
bishop cause: ye then euery ꝑson so ꝑfer
red or sought or should be cōsecrated
within Englād by the archebishop, in
that prouince ye sayd bishoprich shal
be alwaies ye the same persō should
be named & preferred by the king for ye
time being to the said archbishop. And
euery person being named & preferred
(as is aforesaide) to any archbishoprich
or bishoprich realme, making conuenient spyt
as aforesaide, shoulde happen to bee
letted or stayed deferred or otherwise di
sturbed from ye said archbishoprich, for
his pall, bulle, or other thynge to
be required to bee obtained at the see
of Rome, ye then euery such person so
named & preferred to be archbishop, might
& should be cōsecrated & inuested after
the fourme & manner made as is aforesaid, by a
ny two of the bishops within this realme
of the kinge highnes or any his heirs
or successors kings of Englād would
appoint & assigne for ye same, according
& after like man as diuers archbishops
and bishops haue ben heretofore in all
ient time by sondry the kings indell no
ble progenitors made cōsecrated & inues
ted with this realme. And it was fur
ther enacted by ye said acte, ye euery arch
bishop & bishop, beinge named & preferred
by the kings highnes, his heirs & succes
sours kinges of Englād, & being cōse
crated & inuested, as is aforesaide shal
be installed accordinglie, & shoulde bee
accepted, taken, & repited, vsed, & obei
ed, as an archbishop or bishop of ye dig
nitie, see or place, whereunto he shalbee
so named preferred & consecrated & as
other like prelates of ye prouince see or
dioces haue bene vsed, accepted, taken
and obeied, which haue had & obtained
completely their bulles & other things
requisite in ye behalfe from the see of
Rome, and also should fully & intierly
haue and enioy all ye spiritualties and
temporalties, of the sayde archbishop
rich or bishoprich in as large ample
and beneficial maner, as any of his or
their predecessours had or enioyed in ye
said archbyshoprich or bishoprich sa
tisfieng & yeldig vnto the kinges high
nes, & to his heirs & successours, al such
duties, rightes & fruictes, as before
time hath bene accustomed to bee paid
for any such archbishoprich or bishop
riche according to the auncient lawes
and customes of this Realme, and the
kinges prerogatiue royall, as in ye said
acte amonges other thinges is more at
large mencioned. And albeit the sayde
Bishop of Rome, otherwise called the
Pope, hath beene informed & certified
of the effectuall contentes of the sayde
Acte, to the intent that by some gentle
waies the saide exactyons might haue
beene redressed & reformed: yet neuer
theles, ye said Bishop of Rome beyther
to, hath made none answere of hys

myn de therin to the kings highnes nor
demyded or required anye reasonable
thynges to be with oure saide soueraigne
lorde for the same. Wherefore his moste
excellent goodnes, for the welth & pro-
fyte of this his realme, and subiectes of
the same, hath not onely put his moste
gracious and royal assent to the foresaid
acte, but also hath ratified & confirmed
the same, & every clause & article therin
conteined as by his letters patents un
der his greate seale enrolled in the par
lament rolle of this present parliament
more at large is conteined. And for as
much as in the said acte it is not plain-
ly and certainly expressed, in what ma
ner & fashion archbishops, & bishoppes
shal be elected, presented, inuested, and
consecrated within this realme, and in
all other the kinges dominions. Be it
nowe therfore enacted by the king our
soueraigne lorde, by thassent of the lordes
spirituall & temporal, and the commonz
in this present parlament assembled,
and by auctorite of the same, that the said
act, and euerie thing therin conteyned,
shalbe & stande in strength vertue & ef-
fecte, except onely that no person or per-
sons hereafter shall be presented, no-
minated, or comended to the said bish-
oppe of Rome otherwyse called the
Rome. Pope, or to the see of Rome, or for the
dignitie or office of anye archbishop or
bishop with in this Realme, or in ante
other the kinges dominions nor shal see
Bulles nor paye therfore any maner of bulles
bzeues palles, or other thinges requisit
Bishop for an archbishop or bishoppe nor shall
paye any sumes of moneye for annates,
first fruites or otherwise for expedicy-
on of any such bulles, bzeues or palles:
but that by the auctorite of this act, such
presentyng, nominating, or comendinge
to the saide bishop of Rome, or to the see
of Rome, & such bulles, bzeues, palles
Annates. annates, first fruites & euery other so,
mes of money heretofore limytted, ac-
customed, or vsed to be paide to the
see of Rome for procuracion or expedi-
cion of any such bulles, bzeues, or pal-
les, or other thing concerning the same
shall vtterly cease & no longer be vsed
within this realme, or within anye of
kinges dominions, any thing therin
in the said acte afore mencioned, or any
vse, custome or prescripcion to the con-
rie therof, notwithstandinge. And be-
theremore bee it ordeined & establish
by the auctorite aforesaid, that at eue-
ry ordinance of any archbishoppes or
bishoprieche within this Realme, or in
any other the kinges dominions: the
king our soueraign lorde, his heires and
successours may graunt the prince and
couent or the deane and chapitre of the
cathedrall Churches or Monasteries
where the see of suche archbishoppes
or bishoprieh shall happen to be void
a licence vnder the great seale as of olde
time hath bene accustomed, to proceede
to election of any archbishop or bishop
of the see so being voyde, with a clause
missiue, conteining the name of the per-
sone which they shall electe and chose.
vertus of which licence the said dean
chapitre, or prior & couent to whom
any such licence & letters missiues shal
be directed, shal with all speede & celer-
tie in due forme elect and chose the
person named in the said letters
to the dignitie & office of the archbish-
riche so being voyde & none other. And
if they do or differre or delate the elec-
cion aboue xii. daies next after such
licence and letters missiues to them
ordered, that then for euerie such
the kinges highnes, his heires and
successours, at theyre lybertie and
sure, shall nominate and present
theyre letters patentes vnder their
greate seale, such person to the said
office and dignitie, to be vsed and
as they shall thynke able and
uenient for the same. And that

halfe. And if the saide deane and chapter, or prioure and couente, after suche licence and letters missiues to them directed within the said twelue dayes, do electe and chose the saide person mencioned in the saide letters missiues, according to the request of the kinges highnes his heires or successoures, thereof to bee made bye the letters missiues in that behalfe: than their election shall stande goode and effectuall to al intentes, and that the person so elected after certificacion made of the same election vnder the commen and couent seale of the electoures to the kinges highnesse his heires or successours shalbee repputed and taken by the name of lord elected of the saide dignitie and office, that he shalbee elected vnto. And then makinge such othe and fealtie onely to the kinges maiestie, his heires and successours as shalbe appointed for the same the kinges highnes by his letters patentes vnder his greate seale shal sygnifie the saide election, if it be to the dignitie of a bishop, to the Archebishoppe and metropolitane of the prouince where the see of the said bishoprich was voyd if the see of the said Archbishop be ful & not void & if it be void, the to any other archebishope within this realme, or in any other the kinges dominions requiringe and commaundinge suche archebishoppe, to whom any suche signification shalbe made, to confirme the sayde election, and to inuest and consecrate the sayde person so elected to the office and dignitie that he is elected vnto and to gene and vse to him al suche benedictions, ceremonies and other thinges requisite for the same without any suing procuringe, and obteynynge anye bulles, letters, or other thinges from the see of Rome for the same in any behalf. And if the person be elected to the office and dignitie of an archebishoppe, according to the tenour of this acte, the after

O the

suche

such election certified to the kings highnes in forme aforesaide, the same persone so elected to the office and dignitie of an archebishoppe, shalbe reputed and taken lorde electe to the said office and dignitie of archebishop, whereunto he shalbee so elected. And then after he hathe made suche othe and feaultye onelye to the kinges matestie his heirs and successours, as shal be limitted for the same, the kinges highnes by his letters patents vnder his great seale, shal signifie the saide election to one archebishoppe, and .iij. other bishoppes or els to .iiij. bishops within this realme, or within anye other the kinges dominions, to be assigned by ye kings highnes his heires or successours requiring and commaundinge the saide archebishope & bishops with all speede and celeritie to confirme the saide election & to inuest & consecrate the saide person so elected to the office & dignitie, that he is elected vnto & to geue & vse to him such palle, benedictions ceremonies and al other thinges requisite for the same, wtoute suynge, procuringe, or obteyning any bulles, briefes, or other things at the sayde see of Rome, or by the auctoritie therof in anye behalfe. And bee it further enacted by auctoritie aforesaid that euery persone and personez being hereafter chosen, elected, nominate presented, inuested, and consecrate to the dignitie or office of anye archebishope or bishop within this realme, or withe, in any other ye kinges dominions according to ye form, tenure, & effect of thys presente acte, and suinge their temporalties out of the kigs hãds his heyrs or successours, as hath bene accustomed, & makinge a corporall othe to the kinges highnes, & to none other, in fourme as is afore rehersed, shall and maye from henceforth be tronoutified or installed as the case shall require, and shall haue & take theire onely restitucion, out of the

Lord elect.

Installed.

kings hands, of al the possessions and profites spiritual and temporal belonginge to the saide archebishoprike, whereunto they shalbe elected, or presented, and shal be able in all maner of thinges, accordinge to the name, title, degree, and dignitie that they shalbe so chosen or presented & do and execute in euery thinge and ges touching the same, as anye archbishop, or bishop, of this realme, without offending of the prerogatiue royal of the crowne, and the lawes and statutes of this realme, moughte at any time heretofore do. And be it further enacted bye the auctoritie aforesaide if the prior and couente of anye monasterie, or deane and chapter of any cathedral church, where the see of any Archebishoppe or bishop is within any the kings dominions, after such licence, as is afore rehersed, shal be delivered to them procede not to election, and signifie the same according to the true of this act, within the space of three dayes next after such licence shal come to their hands or els if any archebishop or bishop within any the kings dominions, after any suche election nomination or presentation shalbe signified vnto them by the kinges letters patents shal refuse and do not confirme, inuest and consecrate with al due ceremonies as is aforesaide, euery suche persone so shalbe so elected nominate or presented and to them signified, as is above rehersed, within .xx. daies nexte after the kings letters patents or such signification or presentation shal come to their handes or els if any of them or any other persone or persons, admitte, receiue, allowe, obey, do, or execute any censures, excommunication, inhibitions or any other procte or acte, of what nature name or qualitie so euer it bee to the contrarye or in defence or execution of this acte that

euery

...ry prelate and particuler persone ...of any other your dominions shall: fro ...
...ecclesiastical, and everye deane and ...hencefoorthe sue to the saide bisshoppe of ...
...particuler persone of the chapter and e... Roome called the pope, or to the see of ...
...ry such bisshoppe, and bishop, and al... Rome or to any persone or persons, ha...
...other persones so offending and doing ...uing, or pretending any authoritie by ...
...contrarye to this acte, or any part ther... the same, for lycences, dispensations, Licence.
...of and their auditoures counsailours ...positions, faculties, grantes rescripts ...
...and abettoures shall runne in ỳ dan... delegacies, or any other instrumẽts, or ...
...gers paines and penalties of the esta... writtinges, of what kind, name nature ...
...ute of the prouision & premunire made ... or qualitie so euer they bee of, for anye ...
...in the fyue and twentie yeare of the re... cause or matter: for the whiche any ly...
...gne of kinge Edwarde the thirde and ...cence dispensation, composition, facul...
...in the sixtene yeare of kinge Richarde ...tie, graunt rescripte, delegacye, instru...
...the seconde. Anno. 25. H. 8. capitulo. 25. ...ment, or other writting heretofore hath
This acte was repelled by. Anno. 1. & 2. ...bene vsed and accustomed to bee had &
P. & M. and renued by. 1. Elizab. Ca... obteined at the see of Rome, or by auc...
...pitulo primo. ...thoritie therof, or of any prelate of this
That no persone or persones of ...realme: nor for any man of othe licẽces
this your realme, or of anye other your ...dispensations, compositions, faculties,
dominions shal frome henceforth paye ...grantes rescriptes, delegacies, or anye
anye pencion, censes, poxion, peter pẽ ...other instruments or writtings ỳ in cau...
ce or anye other unpositions to the vse ...ses of necessitie may lawfully be gran...
of the said bisshoppe of the see of Rome ...ted without offendig of holy scripture
that as heretofore they haue vsed bye v... & lawes of god: But that from hence...
surpacion of the saide bishop of Rome, ...forth euery such licẽce, dispensatiõ cõ...
and his predecessoures and suffraunce ...position, faculte grante rescripte, dele...
of your highnes and your moste noble ...gacie, instrument, & other writtinge a...
progenitoures to do but that all suche ...fore named & mencioned, necessary for
pencions censes poxions & peterpence ...your highnes youre heirs or succesſou...
vnto the said bishop of Rome, other ...res, and youre and theire people & sub...
wise called the pope hathe heretofore ...iects, vpon the due examinacion of the
taken and perceiued, or caused to be ta... causes and qualities of the persons pro...
ken and perceiued to his vse and his ...curing suche dispẽsacions, licences, cõ...
chambers whiche hee calleth apostoli... positions, faculties, grauntes rescripts
call, by vsurpacion and suffraunce, as ...delegacies, instruments or other writ...
is aforesaide within this your realme ...tinges shalbe graunted hadde, and ob...
and other dominions shal frõ hence ...teyned frome time to time, within this
forthe cleane surcesse and neuer more ...youre realme, and otyer your domini...
be vsed taken nor received payd to a... ons and not els where in maner & four...
ny vse or persons in any man of wise ...me folowinge and non other wise: that
contrary constitucion, vse, prescription or ...is to saye the archebishoppe of Cant... pertyr done al
vsage to the contrary therof not with... erburye, for the time beynge and hys ...wch annex de
standinge. And be it further enacted by ...successoures, shall haue power and auc... count &
the authoritie aforesaide that neyther ...toritie frõ time to time by their discreci...
your highnes your heires, nor succes... õs, to giue grãt & dispose by an instru...
sours kinges of this realme, nor of a... mẽt vnder ỳ seale of the said archbishop
ny your subiectes of this realme, nor ...vnto youre maiestie, & to youre heires

and

and succeſſours kinges of this realme, aſwel al maner ſuch licences, diſpẽſacions, compoſicions, facultics, graũtes, reſcriptes delegacies, inſtrumentes, & al other wꝛitinges, for causes not beeing contrary or repugnant to the holye ſcriptures and lawes of god, as hereto foꝛe hath ben vſed and accuſtomed to be had and obteyned by your highneſſe or any your moſte noble pꝛogenitours or any of yours or theire ſubiects at the ſee of Rome: or any perſon or perſones by authoꝛitie of the ſame: and all other licences, diſpenſacions, facultics, compoſicions, grantes, reſcriptes, delegacies, inſtruments, and other wꝛitings in, for, and vpon al ſuch causes & matters as ſhalbee conuenient and neceſſary to be had, for the honour and ſuertye of youre highnes youre heires and ſucceſſoures and the welthe and pꝛofite of this your realme: So that the ſaid archbiſhoppe, or anye his ſucceſſoures, in no maner wiſe ſhal grant any diſpenſacion, licence, reſcripte or anye other wꝛitinge afoꝛe reherſed, for any cauſe or mater repugnãt to ỹ law of almigty god. Be it alſo enacted by authoꝛitye afoꝛeſaide that the ſaide archebiſhoppe and his ſucceſſours after good and due examination bye them had, of the cauſes & qualities of ỹ pꝛõs pꝛocuryngs for licences diſpenſacions cõpoſicions facultics, delegacies, reſcriptes, inſtrumentz or other wꝛitinges, ſhall haue full power and authoꝛitie by them ſelfe or by their ſufficient and ſubſtancial commiſſarie or deputie by their diſcrecions frõ time to time, to graunt and diſpoſe by an inſtrument vnder the name & ſeale of the ſaid archbiſhop, as wel to any of your ſubiectes, as to the ſubiectes of your heires and ſucceſſours, al maner licences diſpẽſacions, facultics, compoſicions, delegacies reſcripts, inſtrumẽtz or other wꝛitinges for any ſuche cauſe or matter, whereof heretofoꝛe ſuch licences, diſpenſacions, [illegible] culties, delegacies, reſcripte[illegible] tes, or wꝛitinges, haue ben [illegible] to be had at the ſee of [illegible] thoꝛitie therof, or of any pꝛelate of the realm. And that the ſaide [illegible] and his commiſſarie ſhall not graunt anye other licence, diſpenſacion [illegible] ſition facultie, wꝛitinge or inſtrume[illegible] in cauſes vnwonte and not accuſtomed to bee had or obteyned at the ſeate of Rome, nor by authoꝛitie therof [illegible] any pꝛelate of this realme vntill your grace, youre heires or ſucceſſours, or your or theire counſaile ſhal be certified therof, and determine whether ſuche licences, diſpenſacions, compoſicions, facultics, or other wꝛitinges in ſuch cauſes vnwonte and not accuſtomed to bee diſpenſed withall, ſhalbe graned ſhal cõmonlye paſſe as other diſpenſacions facultics, or other wꝛitinges ſhal or no: vppon paine that the graunters of enerie ſuche licence, diſpenſacion or wꝛitinge in ſuch cauſes vnwonte cõtrary to this acte, ſhal make fine at the will and pleaſure of your grace, your heires and ſucceſſours. And if it be thought & determined by your grace your heirs or ſucceſſours, or your or their ſaide, that diſpẽſacions, facultics, ces, or other wꝛitinges in any ſuche vnwonte, ſhall paſſe: then the ſaide archebiſhoppe or his commiſſarie vſing licence of your highneſſe, your heires or ſucceſſours for the ſame by or their bil aſſigned, ſhal diſpenſe them accoꝛdingly. Pꝛouded alwaies that no maner of diſpenſacions, cences, facultyes, or other [illegible] or wꝛitynges hereafter to be graunted to any perſone or perſones by the or authoꝛitie of this act by the ſaide Archebiſhoppe or his commiſſarie ynge of ſuche importaunce, ſhalbe taxed for that expedicion therof at the time, extended to the ſumme of

...shal in anywise bee ...tion, till the same licence, ...faculte, rescripte or other ...of what name or nature soo ...be it, be first confirmed by your ...youre heires, or successoures ...of this realm under ỹ great seal ...in your Chauncerye in ...clerke to bee appointed for ...And that this acte shalbe ...warrannte to the Chauncelour ...of Englande for the time being, or to ...whome youre grace, youre heyres ...successours shal depute to the keper ...greate seale, to confirme it in youre ...youre heires, or successours the ...writinges, passed under the ...Archebishoppes seale, by letters ...in due forme thereof to be mad ...your greate seale, remitting al ...the sayde writing, under the arch ...ppes seale, as the saide confirma ...under the greate seale, to the par ...from time to time procuringe for ...same. And that all such licences, dis ...sations, faculties, and other rescrip ...and writinges, for the expedition ...whiche the saide tares to be payd ...Rome, was under foure pounde wold ...matters of no great importace ...sale onelye by the Archebishops ...and shall not of anye necessitye ...confirmed by the great seale, onelesse ...procurers of suche licence, faculye, ...sation, desire to have them so ...In whiche case theye shal ...the sayde greate seale, to the ...youre highnesse youre heires, and ...tares vs. sterlinges and not a ...more and beside such tare as shal ...hereafter limitted for the makynge ...registringe, confirming, and ...of suche licences, confirmacy ...and writinges, under that sayde ...of youre pounde. And that euerye ...suche licence, dispensation, compositiõ, ...faculte, rescript, and writing, of what name or nature so euer it bee, for suche causes as the tare was wont to be payd of, or above, so granted by the Archebishop, and confirmed under the greate seale, and all other licences, dispensations faculties, rescriptes, and writinges hereafter to be graunted by the Archebishoppe bye vertue and auctoritie of this acte, whereunto the greate seale is not limitted of necessitye to be putte to by reason that the tare of thẽ is under xiij.li. shalbee accepted, approued, allowed and admitted good and effectuall in the lawe, in all places, courtes, and iurisdictions, as well spirituall as temporall within this realme, & els whersoeuer youre dominions, and as bene ...ficiall to the persons obteyning the same, as they thoulde haue bene, if theye had bene obteined with all thinges requisite of the thee of Rome, or of anye other person by auctoritie therof without anye reuocacion or repeale hereafter to bee had of any suche licences, dispensations, faculties, rescripte, or writinges, of what nature so euer they be: And that al children procreated after solempnisation of any mariages to be hadde or done by vertu of such licences or dispensations, shalbe admitted, reputed, and taken legitimate in al courtes, as well spiritual as temporal, and in all other places, and inherite the inheritaunce of theire parentes and auncestours within this your realme, and all other youre dominions, according to the lawes and customes of the same and al actes to be done, hadde, or executed according to the tenour of suche licences, dispensations, faculties, writinges, or other instrumẽts to be mad or grãted by auctoritie of this act shal be firme, permanente, and remayn in force: any forayn lawes, constitutions, decrees, cannons, decretalles, inhibicions vse, custome, prescription or anye other thinge hadde, or hereafter to bee made

Children

to the

to the contrary notwithstandyng. And be it further enacted, that the said archbishoppe and his successours shal haue power and authority to ordeyn, make and constitute a clerke, whiche shall write and register euerye suche licence dispensation, facultie writing or other instrumente to bee granted by the said Archbishop, and shal find parchement waxe, and siluer laces conuenient for the same and shall take for his paynes such summes of money as shalbe hereafter in this present acte to him lymitted in that behalf for the same. And that likewise your grace, youre heires & successours shall by your letters patentes vnder your greate seale, ordein depute and constitute one sufficient clerke beinge lerned in the course of the Chauncerye whiche alwayes shalbee attendaunt vppon the lorde Chauncellour or the lorde keper of the great seale, for the time beinge and shall make write, and enrolle the confirmacions of all suche licences dispensacions, instrumentes and other writinges, as shalbe thither brought vnder the archebishoppes seale there to bee confirmed and enrolled, And shall also entitle in his bookes and enrolle of recorde suche other writinges as thither shalbee brought vnder the archebishoppes seale not to bee confirmed, takinge for his paines such reasonable summes of moneye as hereafter bye this acte to him shalbe lymitted for the same. And that aswell the sayde clerke appointed by the said archbishoppes, as the saide clerk to bee appointed bye youre highnesse youre heires, or successours shal subscribe their name to euery suche licence, dispensacion, facultie, or other writinge that shall come to theire handes to be written, made, graunted, sealed, confyrmed, registred, and enrolled bye authoritie of this acte, in fourme as is bee fore reherced. And for almuche as the charges of obteynynge the said licences, dispensacions, facultie, rescriptes or writinges aforesaid at the courte of Rome, bye the fees and exhaunges, and in costes of currours, and lyageinge there to sue for any suche licences dispensacions, facultyes, instrumentes, and rescripts or writinges, haue ben verye vnreasonable and excessiue to poore people, for many times greater summes haue ben demaunded for the spedye expedicion in the courte of Rome, then haue ben prefixed in the olde tare, lymitted and appoynted for the saide expedicions, bye reason whereof your people hathe beene dryuen to an incertaynetie vppon the payment for expedicions of suche thinges, and bye reason thereof haue ben constrayned to pay more then they were bounde, to the greate impouerishinge of this realme as is aforesaide. And sometimes the spedynge of suche dispensacions, facultyes, licences, and other writynges at Rome, haue beene so longe differred, that the parties labouringe for the same, haue suffred greate losse commodityes and losse for lacke of speede whiche hereafter maye be hadde within this your realme, to the greate commodyte of youre people. Wherebye the charges of makinge of chaunges, conductynge of currours and solycytoures for the saide busynes, shalbee abated, and your people so muche relieued and eased, to entent that all ambiguitie and delaye tayntye of paymentes for dispensacions, facultyes, licences, and other rescriptes, and writinges maye be taken away, that no fraude nor couyne shalbee exercised vppon youre people by suche officers as shalbee appointed bye this acte, to take paynes in suche dispensacions facultyes, licences, but that youre people may bee sure and certeine, what they

Register.

Clerke.

to bee spende at Rome, shall paye any more for twelve dispensations, licences or rescriptes then shalbee conteyned tared, and limitted in the sayde duplicate bookes of tares, onelye compositions excepted, of which beeynge at lyttletye no tare can bee made: Wherfore the tare thereof shalbee set and limitted by the discrecion of the sayde Archebishoppe of Caunterburye, and the Lorde Chauncellour of England or the lorde keper of the greate seale for the the time beinge. And that such as shall exacte or receyue of any suiter more for anye dispensation, facultye, or licence then shalbe conteyned in the saide bookes of tares, shall forfayte tenne times so muche, as hee shall so extorcyonsliye exacte and receyue. The one halfe of the which forfayture to be to the vse of youre grace, youre heyres or successours, and the other halfe therof to bee to suche of youre subiectes as will sue for the same by action, byll, or playnt in anye of youre graces courts wherein the defendaunte shall haue none essoyne nor protection allowed, neyther shalbee admitted to wage his lawe. Bee it also enacted bye this parliamente and authoritye of the same, that the tare or summe appointed to bee payde for euery suche dispensacion, licence, scientifie instrument, bull or pistle, or other bookinge to bee graunted bye aneuthoritie of this acte, shalbee emploied, and obserued, as hereafter ensueth, that is to say: If the tare exceed not fyue pounde, by reason wherof no dispensation, licence, facultye, rescripte or bookinge whiche shall passe bye the sayde Archebishoppes seale, maye bee confirmed bye the dispencion of the greate seale, vnlesse the sayde tare exceed nyne pounde as aboue, that vpon euerye suche dispensacion, licence, facultye, rescripte or bookinge whiche shall passe bye the sayde Archebishoppes seale, there shalbe receyued by the sayde Archebishop of Caunterburye, or his deputie, as is

Compositions

as is aforesaide to the vse of your high nesse, your heires, & successours, and to the vse of the said Chauncellour or the keper of the great seale for the time being, & to the vse of the said clerk in such wise as hereafter shal be declared, and that the thirde part shalbe taken by the said clerke of the Archbishop, to the vse of the same Archebishoppe his commissarie and his saide clerke & regester, in such wise as hereafter shall be ordred and limitted by this act. That is to say The said three partes shalbee deuided in foure partes, of whiche three partes shalbe taken to the onely vse of your highnesse, youre heires and successours and the fourth part shalbe deuided in three partes, whereof the Chauncellor of England, or lord keper of the great seale, for the time being shal haue two partes and the said clerke of the Chancery the thirde parte for his paines, trauails and labours that he is limitted to write and do by vertue of this acte. And the said thirde parte of the whole tare appointed to the saide Archebishop and his officers (as is aforesaide) shall bee deuided into three partes, whereof the Archebishop shall haue for his vse, two parts, and his officers shal haue the thirde part therof, of which thirde part to bee deuided in to two ptes, the said clerke or regester, which shal finde parchement, wax, and silke, and shall deuise and write the said dispensations, licences, faculties, rescriptes, or other writinges, and regester the same, shall haue for his said labour, and for recompenses and repaying of the summes of money that shall grow to his handes for dispensations, inquisitions, breues, and other rescriptes aforesaide, the moytie therof, and the comunsarie of the saide Archebishop, appointed to seale the said dispensations, faculties, breues, and other writtes as shal haue the other parte. And if the tare be vnder fyue

ayn not deuided, that then [illegible] shalbe deuided into three [illegible] aforesaid, whereof the [illegible] his heires, and successours [illegible] ij partz therof, abating ij s. [illegible] shalbe to the said clerke of the Chancery for subscribing entitling and sealing the said dispensations, [illegible] rescriptes, and other writinges aforesaide, and receyuing of the kynges mooneye so tared. And the Archebishoppe and his officers shall haue the thirde parte, whiche thirde parte shalbee deuided into two partes, whereof the archebishoppe shall haue for his portyon to him selfe, his officers and commissarye shall haue the other parte of, egallye to bee deuided amongest them for their costes and paines that behalfe. And if the tare be vnder fortie shillings, and not vnder fyue and twentye shillinges, yat the same tare shalbe deuided into three partes, whereof the one parte shall be to youre grace, youre heires and successours, deducting therof fyue shillinges for the clerke of the Chancery for his paines as is aforesaide, the other part shalbee to the said Archebishoppe and his officers, and the third part shalbee deuided into two partes whereof the Archebishoppe shall haue the one, and his commissarye shall haue the other parte, to be vsed amongest them. And if the tare be vnder fyue and twentie shillinges, then the same tare shalbe deuided into three partes whereof youre grace, youre heires and successours, shall haue one parte, deducting therout fyue shillinges therof for the said Chancery, & the Archebishoppe of the same shall haue the other parte, & the other parte shalbe deuided into two partes whereof the archebishop shall haue the one, and his commissary the other.

...ander the thirde. And in case the ... the same shalbe pr... to the ble of the said comissary, ... of the said archbishop, and clerk ... the Chauncery to be egally deuided ... them for their paines and la... by them to be sustained by aucto... of this act, as is aforesaid. Prouy... allwaies that this acte shall not be ... to the archbishop of Yorke ... any bishop or prelate of this relm ... that they may lawfully (notwith... this act) dispence in all cases, ... which they were wonte to dyspence ... common lawe or custome of this ... afore the makinge of this acte, ... also and be it enacted by au... aforesaide, that yf it happen ... the Archbishoprich of Caun... to be voide, that then all suche ... licences, dispensacions, faculties ... writtes, rescripts, and other writ... which may be graunted by ver... and auctorite of this act, shal (du... the vacacion of the same See) be ... done and granted vnder the name ... seale of the gardians of the spiritu... of the said archbishoprich for the ... being, according to the tenoure ... of this acte, and shall be of lyke ... lawe and effect, as if they hadde ... granted vnder the name and seale ... Archbishop for the time beynge. ... be it further enacted, that if the a... Archbishop of Caunterbury ... time being or the said gardians ... spiritualties for the time beyng, ... refuse or deny to graunt any ... dispensacions, faculties instru... or other writtings, which they ... called to do by vertue and aucto... of this act, in such maner & forme ... afore remembred, to any person ... persons that ought of a good, iuste, ... reasonable cause to haue the same ... wherof this present acte by ... iust iudges, negligence or default, should take none effect, then the chaun cellour of Englande, or the Lorde kee per of the greate seale, for y time being vpon any complaynt therof made shal direct the kinges writt to the saide arch bishop or gardian, denyeng or refusing to graunt such licences, dispensacions faculties, or other writtings entopping him by the saide writ, vpon a certayne paine therein to be limited by the dys cretion of the saide Chauncellor, or kee per of the greate seale, y he shal in due fourme graunte such licence, dispensa cion, faculye, or other writinge, accor dinge to the requist of the procurers of the same, or els signify vnto your high nesse, your heires or successours in the courte of Chauncery, at a certaine day for what occasyon or cause hee refused and denied to graunt such licences, fa culties or dispensacions. And if it shall appere to the saide Chauncellour, or Lorde keeper of the great seale, vppon such certificat that the cause of refusall or denial of graunting such licences, faculties, or dispensacion, was reasona ble, iuste and good, that then so beinge proued by due search and examinacion of the saide Chauncellour, or Lord ke per of the greate Seale to be admitted and allowed. And if it shall appere vp pon the saide certificate, that the sayde archbishop or gardiane of the spiritu alties for the time beinge, of wilfulnes in contempninge the due execucion of this acte without a iust and reasonable cause, refused or denyed to graunt such licence, faculye, or dispensacion, that then youre highnesse, your heires and successours, being therof informed, after due examynacion had, that suche licences, faculyes, or dispensacions, maye be graunted without offendyng the holye Scryptures, and Lawes of God, shall haue power and auctorite in euerye suche case, for the defaulte, negligence and wilfulnesse of the saide

Archbishop, or gardiane to kinde your writ of Iniunction, under your greate seale, out of your saide court of Chauncerie, commaunding the archbishop or gardiane, that so shall deny or refuse to graunte such licence, facultie, or dispensation to make sufficient graunt therof, according to the tenour and effecte of this act, by a certaine day, and under a certaine paine in the said writte to be conteyned, and to be limitted by youre highnesse your heires and successours, kinges of this realme. And if the sayde archbishop or gardiane, after the receipt of the said writ, refuse or denye to graunte such licences, faculties or dispensations, as shall be enioyned him, by verdict of the saide iurye, and thewe and proue before your maiestie, your heires, or successors, no iust or reasonable cause why they should so doe, then the said archbishop or gardiane that so shall refuse to put this acte in execucion according to the sayde writte of Iniunction, shall forfeit, lose, and forfaite to your highnesse, your heires and successors, suche paine and penaltie, as shalbe limitted and expressed in the saide writ of Iniunction. And ouer that it shalbe lawfull to youre highnesse, youre heires and successours, for euery such defaulte and wilfulnesse of the saide archbishop or gardiane, for the time being, to geue power and authority by commission, under youre greate seale to suche two spirituall prelates or personnes to be named by your highnes, your heires or successours as will do and graunt such licences, facultyes, and dispensacions, refused or denyed to be graunted by the saide archbishop or gardiane, in contempt of this act. And be it further enacted by the auctoritye aforesaide, that the saide two spirituall prelates or persons, to whome in suche cases, any such commissio shalbe directed, shal haue power and auctoritye to graunt euery such licence, facultie, dispensation, instrument, and [illegible] tings so refused to be granted by the archbishop or gardiane for the time being, by an instrument under [illegible] taking like fees and charges for [illegible] as is afore reherced, and not above the paines afore remembred. And that euery such licence, facultie, dispensation, so graunted for any matters, wherein to any commission under the kynges great seale is required by this act, to be had in manner and forme afore declared, shall be [illegible] obteyned accordingly. And such fees, and confirmations shall be [illegible] fyue fees & charges, as they are [illegible] specified and not above, vnder [illegible] aboue mencioned. And that euery such licence, facultie, dispensation and other writting to be graunted by the said estates or persons to bee assigned by the kinges highnesse, his heires and successors as is aforesaid, shalbe of as good value, strength, and effect, and as [illegible] Le all and profitable to the persons procuring the same, as if they had been made, granted and obteined vnder the name and seale of the saide archbishop pronounce all causes that this act [illegible] ny thing or things therin contained be hereafter enterpreted or expounded that your grace, your nobles, and [illegible] tectes entende by the same to depart [illegible] datory from the congregacion of [illegible] tes Church in any thinges concerning the very articles of the Catholike [illegible] of Christendome, or in any other [illegible] ges declared by holye scripture and [illegible] worde of God necessary for your [illegible] they? saluacions, but only to make [illegible] ordinaunce by policies necessary [illegible] conuenients to eschewe vice, the [illegible] conseruacion of this Realme in [illegible] vnity, and tranquilitie from [illegible] spoile, inselwing much the olde [illegible] customes of this realme in that behalfe [illegible] Not minding to derogate any [illegible]

succours

remedies for any worldly
and humaine lawes, in anye
cases of correctyue, but wythin thies re-
alme, at the handes of your highnesse,
your heires and successoures kinges of
this realme, whiche haue and ought to
haue an imperial power and auctority
in the same, & not obliged in any worldly
causes to anye other superiour. Prouy-
ded alway that the saide archbishop
of Canterbury, or anye other person
or persones, shal haue no power or auc-
tority by reason of this act, to visite or
reforme any monasteries, abbeys, priories
colleges, hospitalles, houses, or other
places religious, which be or were ex-
empte before the makinge of this acte,
anye thinge in this acte to the contrary
hereof not withstandinge, but that re-
formacio, visitacio, and confirmacion shal
be made by the kynges highnesse, his
heires and successoures, by commission
vnder the greate seale, to be directed to
such persons, as shal be appointed re-
quisite for the same, in suche monaste-
ries, colleges, hospitalles, priories, hou-
ses, and places religious exempte. And
that no visitacion nor confirmacio shal
hereafter henceforth be had nor made in or
for any such monasteries, colledges, hos-
pitalles, priories, houses and places
religious exempte by the saide bysshop
of Rome, nor by any of his auctority
or power out of the kinges dominions.
And that any person religious or
resydent in any the kinges domy-
nions, shall from henceforth departe
out of the kynges dominions, to or for
any visitacion, congregacion, or assem-
bly of religion, but that all such visi-
tacions, congregations and assemblies
be had wythin the kynges dominions.
Prouyded also, that this presente acte,
nor thynge therein conteyned, or any
licence or dispensacion hereafter to
be had by vertue and auctoritie ther-
of, shall not extende to the repeale or de-

rogacion, of the late acte made wyth the
begynninge of this presente parlya-
mente, for reformacion of pluralityes Pluralities.
of Benefyces, and for non residentes
of spirituall personnes vpon their dig-
nityes or benefyces, nor to any thinges
conteyned or mencioned in the saide act
Nor that this acte, nor anye thynge to
be doone by auctoritie thereof, shal not
be taken, expounded, nor interpreted,
to geue licence to any person or persons
to haue any more number of benefices
then is limyted in the sayde acte. And
that the same acte for pluralityes and
non residentes of benefices, and euery
thinge therein conteyned shall stande
good and effectuall in all intentes ac-
cordinge to the true meaninge thereof
any thinge in this presente acte, or any
licence or dispensacion to be had by auc
toritie thereof in any wise notwithstā-
dinge. And be it further enacted by auc
toritie aforesaide, that if any person or
persons, subiect or reliant within this
realme, or within any the kinges domini
ons, at anye tyme hereafter sue to the
court of Rome or the see of Rome, or to
any person clayming to haue his auc-
ritie by the same, for any licence, facul-
ty, dispensacion, or other thinge or thin-
ges contrary to this act, or put in execu
cion any licence, faculty, or dispensaci-
on, or any other thinges or thinges here-
after to be obteined from Rome or the
see of Rome, or from any clayming auc-
toritie by the same, for any of the causes
above mencioned in this act, or for any
other causes that maye be graunted by
auctority of this act, or attempte or doe
any thinge or thinges contrary to this
acte, or maintaine, allowe, admit, or o-
bey any maner of censures, excommuni
cations, interdictions, or any other pro
cesse from Rome, of what name or na-
ture soeuer it bee, to the derogation or
lette of the execucion of this acte, or of
anye thynge or thynges to bee doone

by reason of the sayde acte, that then e-
uery such person or persons so doinge,
offendinge, and beinge thereof convict
their aydours, counsellours, and abet-
tours, shall incurre and runne into the
paine, losse and penalty conteyned and
specifyed in the act of provision and pre-
munire, made in the fifteene yere of our
moste noble progenitoure kinge Ry-
charde the second against such as sue to
the court of Rome against your croune
and dignitie royal. Prouyded alwaye,
that this act or any thing therin conteyn-
ed shall not hereafter be taken nor ex-
pounded to the derogation or takinge
away of anie graunts or confirmacions
of any liberties, priuileges, or iurisdic-
cion of any monasteries, abbeis, pryo-
ries, or other howses or places exempt,
which heretofore the making of this act
hath ben obteyned at the see of Rome,
or by auctoritie thereof, but that euerye
such graunt and confirmacion shall be
of the same value, force & effect as they
were afore the making of this acte and
as if this act had neuer ben made. Pro-
uided alwaies that the abbots, priors,
and other chiefe rulers and gouernors
of such monasteries, abbeis, and other
houses and places exempt, shall not here-
after pay any pension, porcion, or other
rente to the See of Rome, nor admitte
or accept any vysitacion nor any confir-
macio from or by the said see of Rome,
or by auctoritie therof, of or for any per-
son to be elect, named or presented, to
be heedes of any such monasteries, ab-
beis, priories, places or houses exempt,
nor shal make any corporal othe to the
Bysshop of Rome, otherwise called the
Pope, vpon the peines limitted in this
act. But that euery such vysitacion and
confirmacion of such heds elected in any
such monasteries, abbeis, priories, hou-
ses or places exempt, where after their
election they were bounden to haue &
obtaine any confirmacion of their elec-
tion, or of the person named, [illegible]
elect, shalbe from henceforth, if [illegible]
and done within this realme, [illegible]
in euery such abbeis, monasteries, pri-
ories, and other howses and places ex-
empt by such person and persons as [illegible]
be appointed by auctoritie of the [illegible]
comissio from time to time as [illegible]
shal require, & not by the see of [illegible]
nor by auctoritie therof, any thing in
this nexte prouiso aboue specified [illegible]
contrary therof notwithstanding. Pro-
uided alwaies, that in such [illegible]
ries, abbeys, priories, and [illegible]
empt where after election, pre[illegible]
on, or nominacio of their heds [illegible]
confirmacion is requisite to be [illegible]
hath bene vsed to be taken by [illegible]
such priuileges as they haue [illegible]
the same, that in euery such [illegible]
ries, abbeis, priories, & places [illegible]
they shall not be bounden to [illegible]
haue, or take any confirmacion [illegible]
same within this realme, by auc[illegible]
of this act, but vse their priuileges [illegible]
in as thei haue done before the [illegible]
of this acte, any thinge in this act [illegible]
any the prouisos nexte aboue [illegible]
to the contrary therof notwithst[illegible]
Prouyded also and be it enacte[illegible]
this act, or any thing or thinges [illegible]
or wordes therein, or in the pre[illegible]
therof menyoned or conteyned [illegible]
intended or mente, or shall be [illegible]
ded nor interpreted, that any [illegible]
ons, licences, or confirmacions [illegible]
riages graunted to any the kin[illegible]
iects, borne vnder his obeysshe [illegible]
time before the .xij. day of [illegible]
yeare of our Lord God. M.D. [illegible]
shall be appared or of any [illegible]
strength, force, or effect then [illegible]
at the sayde .xij. day of March [illegible]
this acte, or any thinge therin [illegible]
ded, shall not extende to the [illegible]
cion, apparynge, or admittin[illegible]
licences, dispensations, [illegible]

Prymunire

Derogatio

Priuileges

Gouernors

Priories.

Admit.
Visitacion.
Confirmatio.

…ities, or indulgences, at any tyme …re the said xxi day of March, in the …me of our Lorde God. M. D. xxxiij. …y obteined at the See of Rome, or …y auctorite thereof to or for anye sub… …y borne in this realme or in any the …r dominions, or to or for ye hospital …e prioure of saint Jones Jerusalem …Englande, or any commaundres …mbers therof, or to or for any o… …Cathedrall churches, hospitalles, …asteries, abbeis, priories, colleges, …ntual churches, parochyall chur… …chappelles, fraternities, or other… …ng, or bodies politike within thys …ne, or in any other the kinges do… …, but that every suche licence, …ilation, confyrmacion, facultye, …ulgence, graunted before the said …re of Marche to any such subiectes …the saide hospitall of the prioure of …t Jones Jerusalem in England, …commaundres or members there… …any other Cathedrall churche, …all, monastery, abbey, priory, col… …churche conuentuall, parochyall …che, chappell, fraternitie, or other… …body politike, or to theyr prede… …ors or auncestours within thys …me, or in anye other the kinges do… …, shalbe of ye same force, strength, …and effect, and may be from time …me putte in execucion at all tymes …fore by and to them that will vse, …ioye the same, as they moughte …done before the making of this act, …as if this acte had neuer bene had …made any thing in the said act to the …contrary hereof notwithstanding. Pro… …vided, that suche licences, dyspen… …sations, confirmations or faculties …before obteined at the see of Rome …of aucthority therof, contrary to the …due provisions of the lawes and sta… …tes of this realme heretofore made, …shall at any time hereafter be vsed, …or in execucion in any case to the de…

rogacion or contrary to the said lawes and statutes of this realme, and the pro… uisions of the same, any thinges in thys …prouyded to the contrary therof notwith… standing. And be it enacted by auctori… ty of this presente parlemente, that the king our soueraigne Lorde, by thaduise of his honorable counsayle shall haue power and auctority from time to time for the ordring, redresse, and reformacion of all maner of Indulgences and Indulgences priuileges thereof win this realme, or with in any the kinges dominions here… tofore obteined at the See of Rome, or by auethority thereof, and of the abuses of such Indulgences & priuileges ther… of, as shal seme good, holesome, and re… sonable for the honour of God & weale of his people. And that such order & re… dresse as shalbe taken by his highnesse in that behalfe, shalbe obserued & firmes ly kept vpon the peins limitted in this act for the offending of the contents of the same. An. 25. H. 8. c. 2. This act was repelled by. 1. & 2. Ph. & M. & reuiued by. 1. Eliz. cap. 1.

4 ¶ An. 28 H. 8. c. 10. an act was made against thauctority of the see of Rome, wherin some offences were made offe… ces of præmunire, & some made treason & othes appointed to be geuen against the see of Rome to iuges and officers & diuers other degrees. But it is repri… led by. 1. & 2. P. & M. ca. 8. Præmunire. Treason Othe.

5 ¶ Where in the parlement begon & holden at Westm in the. xxi. yeare of the raigne of the late kinge of moste fa… mous memory, king Henry the eight, (ca. 13. which is in residens. 2.) one act was then & there made, against pluralities of benefices, for taking of fermes by spi… ritual men, and for non residence in the which act amongst other things it was ordeined & enacted, that if any persone or persons, at anye time after the firste day of April, in the yere of our lorde god 1530. contrary to the same acte, shoulde pluralities Fermes Residens

Dispensation

Forf.

Dispensacion
Non resident

Forf.

Lloyde.

procure & obteine at the court of Rome or elsewhere, any licence or lycences, vnion, tolleracion dispensacio to receiue & take anye more benefices with cure, then was limitted & appointed by the same acte, or els at anye time after the said day, shoulde put in execucion anye such licence, tolleracion, or dispensacio, before the time obteined, cōtrary to the said act, that then euery such person or persons so after the said day, takinge for hunselfe, or receiuing & takinge such benefice by force of such licence, or lycences, vnion, tolleracion, or dyspensacion that is to say, the same person or ploues onely, & no other, should for euery such defaute incur the danger paine & penalty of.rr.li.sterl', and should also lose the whole profits of euery such benefice or benefices as he receyueth or taketh by force of any such licence or licentes, vnion tolleracio or dispensacio. And wher also in the said act it was ordeined and enacted, that if any person or persones did procure or obtayne at the courte of Rome, or elsewhere, any maner of lycence or dispensacion to be non resident at their dignities, prebende or benefyces contrary to the said act, that then euery such person or persons putting in execucion any suche dispensacion or lycence for him selfe from the saide firste day of Aprill, in the said yere of our lord God. M.D.rrr. should run and incurre in the penalty, damage and paine of.rr li.sterl'. for euery time so doing, to be forfaited and recouered, as by the said act is declared. And yet such licence or dyspensacion so procured or to be put in execucion, to be voide and of none effect, as by the same act more plainly it doth and may appere. Be it. &c. that as much only of the said act as concerneth the articles & clauses aforesaid, & al and euery the woords and sentences, conteined in the said act, concerning the said articles & clauses, and euery of them shal from

hence forth be repealed, [illegible] hold, adnihilated and vtterly [illegible] for euer. Any thinge in the said act to the contrary in any wise notwithstandinge. And where also at the [illegible] the same parliament, holden vpon prorogation in the.rrij. yere of the reigne of the said late kinge Henry the eight, (as is before in this citacion) [illegible] tuled the act that no person shulde [illegible] out of the diocesse wher he or she [illegible] leth, except in certaine cases. And wher also at the saide parlement in the fifteen holden at Westm vpon prorogation in the.rrij. yere of ỳ raigne of the said late king Henry the eight, an act [illegible] made ỳ appeales in such cases as [illegible] ben vsed to be pursued to ỳ see of Rome should not from thenceforth be [illegible] vsed but within this realme. And wher also at the saide parliament holden at Westm to the.rrj. yere of the raigne of the saide late king Henry the eight, there continued by diuers prorogations vntil the.rrij. day of Aprill in the.xxj. yere of his raigne, an act was made concerning restraints of payments of annates and first fruites of Archbishoppes & bishoppes to the see of Rome. And where at a session of the said parliament holden in the.rrb. yere of ỳ raigne of ỳ said late king, ther was also made one act entituled, the submission of the clergy to the kinges maiestie, and one other act entituled one act [illegible] ỳ said payments of annats or first fruites to the bishop of Rome, and of the [illegible] ting and consecratinge of the Archbishops and bishops within this realme. And one other act was then and there made entituled, an act concerning the [illegible] eronciation of the kinges subiectes from [illegible] eractions, and impositions heretofore [illegible] tyme payd to the See of Rome, and for [illegible] hauinge lycences, and dyspensations [illegible] wythin thys Realme, wythout sute [illegible] further for the same. Be it. &c. [illegible]

all ſuche olde actes made for the reſ-
ſeruyng of the payment of the ſaide an-
nates and firſte fruytes, and all other
the ſaide actes made in the ſayde xxiij.
and xxv. yeres of the raigne of the ſayd
late kinge, and euery of them, and all e
ery branch, article, matter e ſentence
therin e euery of them conteined, ſhal
be by the auctoryty of this preſent par-
liament from henceforth vtterly voyde
and fruſtrate, and repelled, to al inten-
tes conſtructiõs and purpoles. And be
it further ꝛc. that all and euery theſe ac
tes folowinge, that is to ſaye, one acte
made at the ſeſſion of the ſaid parliemẽt
holden vpon prorogation at Weſtmin
ſter the xxvi. yere of the raigne of the
ſaid late king Henry the eyght (ca. 1.) en
tituled, an act concerninge the kynges
highneſſe to be ſupreame heade of the
Church of Englande, and to haue auc
toryte to reforme and redres all errors
herſies e abuſes in the ſame. And one
other act made in ỳ ſame ſeſſion of the
ſame parliament (s. an. 26. H. 8. ca. 14.)
entituled, an acte for nomination and
preferration of Suffraganes wythin
this realme. And one other act made in
the xxvi. yeare of the raigne of the ſayd
late kinge Henry the eyght (ca. 15.) enti
tuled an acte wherby the kinge ſhould
haue power to nominate. xxxij perſons
of the Clergy and laye ſee, for making
of Eccleſiaſtycal lawes. And alſo one
other act made at the Parliament hol-
den at Weſtminſter in the xxviij. yere
of the raigne of the ſayde late kynge
Henry the eyght (cap. 10.) entituled, an
acte for extinguyſhinge the auctoryte of
the Biſhoppe of Rome. And one other
act made in the ſame Parliamẽte (s.
an. 26. H. 8. cap. 16.) entituled, an acte
for the releaſe of ſuche as then had ob-
teyned pretended lycences and diſpen-
ſations from the See of Rome. And
all that parte of the act made in the
xxvij. yeare of the ſayde kynge,
(capitulo. 7.) entituled, an acte for the eſtabliſhmente of the ſucceſſion of the imperiall Crowne of the realme, that concerneth a prohibiciõ, to marry with in the degrees expreſſed in the ſaid act. Succeſſion.

And alſo one other acte made at the parliamente holden at Weſtmin-
ſter, in the xxxi. yeare of the raygne of the ſayde late kynge Henry the eyght (capitulo. 9.) entytuled, an acte auctho-
ritynge the kynges highneſſe to make Biſhops by hys letters pattents. And one other act made in the ſeſſion of the ſame parliament, begonne in the ſa-
me xxxi. yere, holden vpon prorogacion the ſaide xxxij. yere of the raigne of the ſaid kinge Henry the eyght (cap. 28.) entitu-
led, an acte concernynge precontractes of mariages, and touchinge degrees of cõſanguinitie. And one other act made in the Parlyaments holden at Weſt-
minſter in the xxxv. yere of the raygne of the ſaide late kinge Henry the eight (capitulo. 3.) entituled, an act for the ra-
tification of the Kinges mateſties ſtile, ſhall henceforthe bee repealed, made fruſtrate, voyde, and of none effecte. And where alſo at the ſaide parlement holden at Weſtmynſter in the xxxv. yeare of the raigne of the ſaid late kinge Henrye the eyghte, (capitulo. 1.) one o-
ther acte was made, entituled, an acte concernynge the eſtabliſhmente of the ſucceſſion of the ſayde Kynge in the im-
perall Crowne of thys Realme. In the which act there is a fourme of a co-
pe all othe, deuiſed and ſette forth that every ſubiecte of thys Realme ſhoulde be bounde to take againſte the polver, auctoryte and iuriſdiction of the ſee of Rome. We ſ. ꝛc, that ſo much of the ſaid act as touchyth the ſaid oth againſte the Supremacie, and all othes thereupon had, made, and geuen, ſhall bee from henceforthe vtterly voyde, repealled, e of none effecte. And where alſo one o-
ther acte was made in the xxxvij. yeare: Biſhops. Degrees. Stile Repeale. An. 25. H. 8. Cap. 1. Succeſſion. Othe. Supremacie. Voyde.

of the raigne of the laide late king Hē-
ry the eyght (ca. xxi) entitled an act that
Doctors doctours of ciuil lawe beinge maried,
might exercise ecclesiastical iurisdictiō.
Be it.&c. that the said act laid before mē-
cioned, & al & euery branch, article, sen-
tence, and matter cōteined in the saide
Repelled shall from henceforth be repealed and
vtterly made voyde and of none effect.
And wher one other acte was made at
the first session of the parliamēte holden
at Westminster in the firste yere of the
raygne of kinge Edwarde the syxte. ca
xii. entituled, an acte for the repeale of
Treason certaine statutes, concerning treasons
Felony felonies.&c. In the which acte amongst
other thinges, there is conteyned cer-
tayne prouisions, paines, penalties, and
forfaitures, for & against such as should
by open preachinges, expresse wordes,
sayinges, writinge, printinge, dueric
dedes or act, affirme or set forth that the
kinge of this realme for the time being
Supreme heade, is not or ought not to be supreme head
in earth, of the Churches of Englande
and Ireland, ne of any of them, or that
the bysshop of Rome, or any other per-
son or persons other then the kinge of
Englande for the tyme beinge, is or
ought to be supreame head of the same
churches or any of them, as in the same
act laide before rehersed, more at large
is conteined, and may appere. Be it.&c.
that these clauses before rehearsed and
other of the sayde acte concernynge the
supremacie, and all and euery branche,
article, wordes, and sentence in y same
sounding or tending to the derogacion
Popes supre- of the supremacie of the Popes holines
macie or of the See of Rome, and all paynes,
penalties, and forfaitures made against
them, that should by any meanes set
forth or extol the saide supremacy, shal
be from henceforth vtterly voyde and
of none effect. And be it ꝙ that all stat-
utes, sentences, and articles, of euery o-
Other statute ther statute, or act of parlement, made

hithence the said xxi. yeare
of king Henry the eyght
preame authority of the
or See apostolike of
ninge any other matter
fecte onely, that is repeale
statutes aforesaide, shall be
rity herof from henceforth
frustrate and of none effect
we your most humble subiects
des spirituall and temporall
mons in this present parlement
bled, haue exhibited to your
one other supplication in
wing. And conformably
Bishops and clergy of the
Cauntorbury haue presented
Maiesties a supplication, in
that followeth.

Forasmuch as the sayde
rende Father the Lorde Legate
intercession of your maiesties
the authorities of the See apostolike
ficiently dispensed in the matters
fied in the saide seuerall supplica
as in his sayd letters of dispensa
conteyned more at large. The
wherof ensueth.

We the said lordes spirituall
temporall, & commons in this
pliament assembled, rendring
ble thanks to your maiesties, by
intercession and meanes we
teyned the said dispensations
pes holines by the said most
father in God, his legate, and
beseecheth the same that it may
ned as followeth. And it is
singuler articles & clauses
the sayd dyspensacion, as well
the establysshemente of
and Cathedrall Churches,
confyrmacion of mariages
prohybited by the Canons
the, the leggyninge
ratifycation of Protestes, and
tences in matters Eccleſ

...ding the invalidities of them for ...
...ion of iurisdiction, and the institucion ...
...ons of & in benefits and ...
...ions, ecclesiasticall dispensacions ...
...graces geuen by such order, as the ...
...lawes of the realme the app...
...and all other thinges before con...
...ned in the said letters of dispensaci...
...shal remaine & be reputed & taken ...
...al intents & constructions in ỳ lawes ...
...this realme, lawfull good & effectu...
...be alleged, & pleded in al courtes ...
...siasticall and temporall for good ...
...sufficient matter, either for ỳ plei...
...defendant without any allega...
...or obiection to be made againste ...
...validitie of them, by pretence of a...
...generall counsaile, canon or decree ...
...the contrarie made, or to be made in ...
...behalfe. And wheras diuers and ...
...late monasteries, priories, com...
...maundries, honeries, deanries, pre...
...ries, colleges, hospitales, & houses ...
...friers, chauntries and other relygi...
...and ecclesiastical houses and pla...
...and the manours granges, mesu...
...ges, landes tenementes, rectories, ty...
...es pensions portiõs, vicarages chur...
...es chappels, aduousons, nominaciõs ...
...ronages, annuities rentes reuersi...
...services, & theire possessions and ...
...ditamẽtes to ỳ said late monasteries ...
...ries, nonneries, commaundries, ...
...eries, chauntries, prebendes, hou...
...of friers colleges, hospitales and o...
...religious and ecclesiasticall hou...
...s placez, and to sundry archbishop...
...s and bishoprikes within this re...
...late appertaining and belongig ...
...as well to the handes and posse...
...of the said king of famous memo...
...my the eight father vnto youre ...
...our saide soueraigne Ladye ...
...dicacion gift, grant surrend̃r, at...
...ment or otherwise, as also to ỳ hãds ...
...possession of diuers and sundry other ...
...ons & bodies politike & corporate, by sundry meanes, couenantes & assurances, according to the order of the lawes and statutes of this realme.

And wher also diuers manours, landes tenementes, and hereditaments perti of the possessions of archebishoprikes & bishoprikes and many and sundry late deanries, colleges, chauntries, rectories prebendes, free chappelz, guildes, and fraternities, manours, granges, landes tenementes, rents, seruices, and other Ecclesiasticall possessions, and hereditamentes, goodes and cattels, to ỳ said Archebishoprikes, bishoprikes, deanries, colleges, chauntries, free chapels, rectories, guildes, and fraternities late appertaining, and belõging, or appointed to and for the findinge of prestes, obites, lightes or other like purpose, cam alwel to the handes and possessiõ of the late noble kinge Edwarde the first brother vnto your maiestie, soueraigne lady, by vertue of an act of parliament therof made, or otherwise as also to the handes and possession of dyuers and sundry other persones & bodies politike and corporate by sundrye meanes conueiances, and assurances, according to the order of the lawe of this realmes, a gret number of which said late monasteries, priories, nonneries, commaundries, deanries colleges hospitalles, prebendes, chauntries free chappelles, guildes and fraternities and the manoures graunges measuages, landes tenements, rentes reuersions, serutes, tithes, pensions, portions vicarages, churches, chapels aduousons nominations, patronages annuities and hereditaments, goods, and cattalles to the said monasteries, priories nonneries commaundries, deanries coleges hospitals chauntries free chappels guildes fraternities and other Ecclesiasticall houses Archebyshoprikes and Bishoprikes belõging as well for greate summes of money,

Landes Hereditamẽtes Bishoprickes Co'leges. Chauntries

Rectories. Cyties,

Priest, Obites, Lightes

as for other good and reasonable causes & considerations haue ben cõueied and assured to diuers the subiects, and bodies politike of this realme, as well by the said king Henrye the eighte, the said king Edward ỳ firt, and by your highnes our soueraign Lady, & iointly by both your maiesties as also by diuers the owners of the said Ecclesiastical possessions, which said conueiances and assurances by theire sundrye letters patentes and other writinges more plainly do and may appere. For asmuch as ỳ said most reuerend father hath also by the saide dispensasion, remoued and taken awaye al matter of empeachement, trouble and daunger which by occasion of any general cõsell, canon or decre ecclesiastical might touch and disquiet ỳ possessions of such goodes, mouables, landes tenements possessions and hereditaments as wer of late belonginge to anye of the sayde archebishopriks bysshopriks, monasteries Priories, nonnries, cõmandries, deanries, colleges, chauntries, prebendes, rectories hospitalles, houses of frers, or other religious and ecclesiastical houses and places, of what nature name, kinde, or qualitie so euer thei be of yet for that the title of al lands, possessions and hereditamentes in thys your maiesties realmes and dominiõs is grounded in the lawes, statuts and customes of the same, and by youre high iurisdiccion, auctoritie rotali, and crown imperial, and in youre courtes only to be empleded, ordered, tried and iudged, and none other wise and vnder standing that the whole, ful and most gracious intent, mynde and determinacion of your most excellent maiesties, be, that al and euery person and psõs bodies politike and corporate, theire heires, successours and assignes, & eaye of them, shal haue, keepe retaine & enioy all and euery theire estates, rightes possessions and interestes, that ... euery of them nowe hath, ... shal haue, of, and in all ... manours granges, mesuages, ... tenementes, tythes pensions ... aduowsons, nominacions, ... annuities rentes reuersions ... hundredes, wapentakes, liberties ... chises, and other the possessions ... reditaments, of the said ... abbeis, priories, nonneries, ... dries, deanries colleges prebendes ... pitalles, houses of friers ... rectories, vicarages, churches ... archebishopriks and bishoprikes ... other religious and ecclesiastical ... ses & placez, or of any of them ... this realm or the dominions of ỳ ... by such lawes and statutes as were in force before the first day of this ... parliament, and by other lawful ... ueiances to them therof made.

That it may be therfore enacted by the auctoritie of this &c. that as wel your maiestie soueraigne lady, youre heires and successours, as also all and euery other person and personnes, bodies politike and corporate, theire heires, successours and assignes now hauing or that hereafter shal haue, holde and enioy any of ỳ sites of ỳ said late monasteries, and other the religious and ecclesiastical houses or places, and al ỳ manours granges, mesuages, tenements tithes, pensions portions glebelandes, aduowsons, nominacions, patronages, annuities rentes reuersions, seruices, hundredes, wapentakes, liberties, franchises, profites, commodities, and other the possessions hereditaments of the said late monasteries abbeis priories, nonneries, maundries, Deanries, Colleges, prebendes, hospitales, & houses of religion, rectories vicarages chãtries, chappelz, Archebishopriks, bishoprikes and other religious and ecclesiastical

Assured.
Letts patets.
Dispensacion
Trouble
Ecclesiastical houses.
Title.
Crowne.
Impleaded.
Enioy.

places, or anye of them, of
what name nature, or kinde soeuer
they be, shal haue holde possesse, re-
teine, kepe and enioy, al and euery the
said sites, manoures graunges, mea-
dowes, landes tenements, possessions
profites commodities and other here-
ditamentes, according to such interest
and estates, as they and euery of them
nowe haue or hold, or herafter shal haue
or holde, of & in the same by the due or
ordre and course of the lawes & statutes
of this realme, which now be or were
standing in force before the first day of
this present parlement in maner and
forme as they should haue done, if this
acte had neuer bene hadde ne made.
This act or anye thinge therin conteined
to the contrary in anywise notwith-
standing. Hauing to youre saide soue-
reigne lady, youre heirs and successors
and euery of them and to all and euery
other person and persones subiectes of
this realme, and bodies politik and cor-
porate, and to theire heires and succes-
sours, and to the heires and successors
of al and euery of them other thā suche
title right, title or interest is bounde
or taken away, undone, or extincte by
any act of parlement heretofore made
otherwise al such right, title, claime
possession interest, rentes, annuities,
dignities, commons offices, fees, lea
liueries, liuinges, pensions, porci-
ons, duties, and other profites,
which they or anye of them lawfullye
may or of right ought too haue or
might to haue had, in of, or to anye of
the premisses or in, of or to any parte or
parcel therof in such like maner forme
and condiction to al intentes respectes
constructions, & purposes as if this act
had neuer bene had ne made. And yt
may be further enacted by authoritye
aforesaid yt al & euerie article clause, se-
uerance and proviso cōteined or specified
in any act or actes of parlement cōcer-
ning or touching the assurances or con- Assurance.
ueiance of anye the saide monasteries
priories nonneries, commaundries,
deaneries, prebendes, colleges, chaun-
tries, hospitales houses of friers, rec-
ories, vicarages, churches, chapels, ar-
chebishoprikes and bishoprikes, & other
religious and Ecclesiasticall houses &
places or any of them or in anye wise
concerning any manours landes tene Landes
mentes, profits cōmodities, hereditā-
ments or other the thinges before spe
cified to the said king Henry the eight
or king Edwarde the firte or either of
them, or any other person or persones
or bodies politike or corporate & euery
of them & al and euery writing deede, Writinges.
& instrument concerning the assurāce
of any of ỳ same, shal stād remain, & be
in as good force, effect & strength, and Effectuall
shalbe pleded & taken advantage of, to
al intents constructiōs & purposes, as
ỳ same should might or coulde haue bē
by ỳ lawes & statutz of this realme in
case this pſent act had neuer bene had
ne made. And ỳ al feoffements fines sur- Feoffements.
renders, forfeitures assurances, cōue- Assurance.
ances, estates & interestes, in any wise
conueied, had or made to our said late
soueraigne lord king Henry the eight
or to our said late soueraignē lord king
Edwarde the firt, or either of thē or to
any other person or personnes, bodies
politike or corporate or to any of them
by dede or deedes, act or actes of parle-
ment or otherwise of any the site, ma-
nours, landes tenementes possessions,
profites commodies or hereditamen-
tes of anye the saide Archebishoppe-
rikes, bishoprikes, late monasteryes,
priories, Nonneries commaundries
deaneries houses of friers, colledges,
chauntries, hospitalles prebends free
chappelles or of any manoures landes
tenements reuersions, services, tithes
pensions porcions annuities or of any
other

Landes Hereditamentes Spirituall p̄sons Corporation. Inuiolable.

other hereditamentes, of, by or from any ecclesiastical or spirituall person or persons, or by or from any spirituall or ecclesiastical corporation, or body politike, shalbe as good and available in ye law, to al intents constructions, & purposes, as they were by the lawes and statuts of this realm standing in force before the first day of this present parlament.

Pleaded

And that the same maye and shalbe pleaded, alleaged, and take aduantage of, in such sort & to such effect as they should could or might haue be by the lawes and statutes of this realme, standing in force before the said first day of this present parlement.

Sauinge

And that all and euery clause and article of sauing conteined in all and euy the said actes and statuts, shall stande remaine, and be in such force, strength & effecte, as they were before the sayde firste daye of this present parliament.

Any thing conteined in this p̄sent acte to the contrarie in anye wyse notw̄standinge.

Proces. Ecclesiastical court.

And that it may bee &c. that whosoeuer shal by any processe obtained out of any ecclesiastical court w̄in this realme, or wythout, or by pretence of any spirituall iurisdiction, or otherwise contrarie too the lawes of thys realme, inquiet or molest any person or persons, or body politike for anye of the said manours landes tenementes hereditaments or thinges aboue specified contrarie to the woordes, sentences and meaning of this act, shal incurre ye daunger of the acte of p̄munire, made in the xvi. yeare of kinge Richarde the seconde. (*cap. 5. which is in Proui∫ion. 14.*) and shal suffer and incurre the forfeitures and paines conteined in ye same.

Molest.

Landes

Præmunire. An. 16. R. 2.

Prouided alway that it shall and mai be leful for any p̄son or p̄sonnes, body politike and corporate, to sue in anye competent ecclesiasticall, or spirituall court within this realme, for Tythes rightes and dueties that they or any of

Tithes Duties

them shal pretende to haue, of, in or of any the said manours landes tenements and other the premisses and haue ful and perfit remedy by lawe in such maner and forme as they or any of thē might or ought to haue had or had by the lawes & statutes of this realme before the making of this act and as though this act had neuer been had or made. And that it maye be lawful albeit the title or stile of supreme head of the church of England and of Ireland or either of them now was nor could be iustly or lawfully attributed or knowleged to any king or soueraigne gouernour of thys realme nor in any wise could or might rightfully, iustly, or lawfully by anye king or soueraigne gouernour of the same realme, be claymed, chalenged or vsed. Yet forasmuche as the saide title and stile, sithens the thirde day of December in the xxvi. yeare of the reigne of the said kinge Henry the eight, hath been vsed, and is mencioned and contained in diuers and sundry writs, letters patentes, recordes, exemplifications, court rolles, charters, deedes euidences, bookes & writinges. It shalbe lawfull, as wel to, & for your maiesties, and your soueraigne lady heires and successours, as to, and for euery other person, and persons, and bodies politike & corporate, at all times hereafter to haue, retein & kepe ye said writs, letts, patents, exemplificatiōs, court rolls, charters, instruments, euidences bookes, & thinges, & thē to shewe, exhibite, & allege & plede in al times & places & in all maner of cause or matter, any thing in this act, or in any other act or acts to the contrary therof, in anywise notwithstanding. And where the highnesse, soueraygne Lady,

...ge to the crowne of thys ... if the same had not beene so abolished ...
...realme, as good and Christen cõsci... or extinguished. For as muche as the ...
...ment, assented vnto vnit the said stile of su... said act is here before amongest other ...
...premacie specified in one act made in ỳ ... repealed and made voide. Be it there- Bulles, Dispensatiõ.
...parliament holden at Westm. by prorogac... fore enacted &c. that all bulles dispen ...
...tion in the xxv. yeare of the raigne of ... sacions and priuiledges contained ...
...your late father king Henry the eight ... fore the saide xx. yeares, or at any time ...
...xxx. aswell in gifts, grants, letters pa... sithens, or which shal hereafter be ob...
...tents as in commissions, and other writ... tained of the see of Rome, not contry...
...inges, & also other haue in their writ... ning matter contrarie, or prejudicial ...
...inges borne ỳ same, as well in your tie... to the auctority, dignitie, or preemince ...
...as before. And forasmuch as notwith... roial or imperial of the realme or to ỳ ...
...standing any law made concerning ỳ ... lawes of this realme nowe beinge in ...
...saide stile of supremacie it was in the ... force, and not in this parlement repea... Execution, Used
...choice, libertie, and pleasure of the ... led, may be put in execution, vsed, and ...
...kyng of this realme, and of your high... alleged, in any court within this realm ...
...nesse, whether ye would expresse the ... or els where, whether ỳ same remain ...
...same in the said stile or not. Be it ther... yet whole, or can appere to haue bene ...
...fore &c. ỳ all graunted letters patents ... cancelled, in as ample & effectuall Cancelled.
...commissions inditements, records and ... maner to al intents & purposes as if ỳ ...
...writings, made in your our soueraign ... said act had neuer beene had or made. ...
...Ladies name, or in the names of your ... Any obiection by pretence of extinguish... Dissolution
...soueraigne lord and lady, or any other ... ment, or cancelling of the said bulles, ...
...person the saide stile of supremacie is ... dispensacions, or priuileges, or of anye ...
...omitted, is and shalbe, to all intents & ... other matter or cause, by the pretence ...
...purposes, as good and effectuall, as if ... of ỳ lawes of this realme, whatsoeuer ...
...the same had ben therin expressed, and ... in any wyse notwithstãding. And wher ...
...may be detained, kept, pleaded and al... as by dissolution of monasteries and o... Dissolution
...leged, without anye daunger, paine, ... ther religious houses, certeine parishe ...
...penaltie, or forfeiture to ensue to anye ... churches and chapels, which were be... Churches. Chappels. Exempt.
...person or personnes or body politik, ... fore exempt, from the iurisdiction of ỳ ...
...for or concerninge the omission of the ... Archebishop & bishopp of the diocesse & ...
...saide stile, or any parte therof, in anye ... by special exemption and priuilege frõ ...
...writinges, and that no person ne ... Rome, were vnder the gouernement ...
...persons shalbe impeched, molested, or ... & order of the Abbots, and priours of ...
...troubled, for or by reasõ of any such ... those religious houses, wherin the saide ...
...omission. And wher in an act of parlia... churches, by colour of the said exempti... Lay men.
...ment made sithe the said xx. yere of kyng ... ons be now of special graunt frõ king ...
...Henry ỳ eight. (s. an. 23. H. 8. ca. 16.) al... Henry, and king Edward, vnder the ...
...dispensations, and writynges ... rule and gouernement, and iurisdictiõ ...
...which were before that time obteyned ... of temporal and lay men, who can no ...
...from the see of Rome, should be voide ... more enioye the supremacy ouer those ...
...adnichilated & extinguished, wt a clause, ... particuler Churches, then the kynge ...
...that forthwithe that the matter of them ... might ouer the whole realme. Wee it ...
...selfe by vertue of letters patentes from the ... therfore &c. that all Archebishops, and Bishoppes.
...king then being, should and might ... bishoppes, in their dioceses, and all o... ...
...be alleged, pleaded and allowed, as ... ther spiritual person and persõs hauig ...

Not lay.

Jurisdiction

Priuileges Vniuersities

Westminster. Windsor. Tower of, Londō, Lordes.

Probate of. testament.

Deuotion,

Landes.

Hereditamēts

Copy holde

Corporation.

iurisdiccion, & their ministerz & officerz & no lay ꝑson or persons in eūy church & place, wīin ꝑcinct of the same being exempt, or not exempt, may freely and without impediment execute their spirituall iurisdiccion in al points & articles, as thoughe no suche exemption or grant had neuer ben made. Prouided alway, and be it &c. ꝑ this acte extende not to take away, or diminish ꝑ priuilege of the vniuersities of Oxforde & Cambridge, the priuileges or preroga tiues granted heretofore to ꝑ churches of Westm, & Windsor, ne the tower of London, ne preiudicial to such temporall Lordes and possessions in thys realme, as by auncient custome haue enioied ꝑbate of testamentes, of their tenaunts or other. And forasmuche as after this reconsiliacion, and vnitie of this noble realme, to ꝑ body of christs churche, it is to bee trusted ꝑ by the aboundaunce of gods mercy and grace deuotion shal increase and growe in ꝑ hartes of many subiects of this realme withe desire too giue & bestowe theire worldly possessions for ꝑ resolicitatinge of almes, prayer, and example of good life in this realme, to the intent suche godly motions and purposes shoulde be aduaunced. Be it therfore &c. that it shalbe lawful to such as shalbee seised of any manours lands tenements pertonages, tythes, pensions, porcions, or other hereditamentes whatsoeuer in fee simple, in possession reuersion or remainder, in their owne rightes, not being copy hold, may thereof make feoffements, grants, or anye other assurances, or by his last will & testamēt in writing, may bequeth and geue in fee simple al & eūy the said manoures, landes, tenements, plonages, tythes, pensions porciōs, or other hereditamēts to any spirituall bodye politike, or corporate, in this realme or dominions of the same, nowe erected or founded, or hereafter to be created or out any licence of mortmo be obtained, or any writte damnum, to be sued out for acates de terris ad manum non ponēdis, or any other act heretofore hadde or made in not withstanding.

Sauing to the Lordes of ꝑ fee seruices, due or going out of said lands tenements or here so to be amortised as is afore Prouided alway ꝑ this clause act for geuing ꝑ libertie of, or mortising of landes or tenem continue for, & during ꝑ spac yeres next & immediatly no longer.

And for asmuch as we your humble and obedient subiects, spirituall & temporal, and this ꝑsent ꝑliament assembled by ꝑ making or deliuering of supplications aforesaide, nor clause, article or sentence therof any other clause article or sentence this or any other statut of any ambles of ꝑ same, made or agreed in this session of this ꝑsent parl by any maner of interpretacion, struccion, implication or otherwise tend to derogate, empaire or any of the prerogatiues, liberties chises, preeminences, or iurisdi of your crowne imperial of this & other the dominions to the longing, we do most humbly be pour maiestie that it may be & ordained & be it &c. ꝑ neither the king, exhibiting or inserting in sent statute or in the preambles same, of ꝑ supplications or peti saide or either of them, nor any thing or thinges, woordes, sen clauses, or articles in ꝑ preamble body of ꝑ acte aforesaid, shall ed vnderstanded or expounded

...ndith or take away any the li... ...ties, priuileges, prerogatiues, pree... ...meminences or iurisdictions, ...any pte or parcell therof which were ... ...your imperial crowne of this realm ... ...to belonge to your saide imperiall ... ...the xx. yere of ỹ raigne of your ... ...Quenes Maiesties most nobl̃ fa... ...or any other your most noble pro... ...tions, before ỹ said xx. yeres. And ỹ ... ...holinesse, & sea apostolike to be ... ...to haue & vse suth auctority ... ...eminence & iurisdiction, as his ho... ...vsed, & exercised or mighte lawfully vsed & exercised by thaucto... ...of his supremacy, the said xx. yeare ... ...reigne of ỹ king your father w̃ ... ...your realme of Englande, and ... ...your dominions without dimi... ...or enlargement of the same & ... ...other. And the Ecclesiasticall in... ...of the Archebishops, bishopz ... ...Ordinaries, to bee in ỹ same state ... ...of suites, punishmt of crimes ... ...of censures of ỹ church with ... ...ledge of causes belonging to the ... ...as large, in these points as the ... ...visitacion was ỹ said xx. yeare.

...ded allwaies & bee it &c. ỹ in and ... ...euery such giftes & deuises to be ... ...to such spiritual corporacions or ... ...as is aforesaid ỹ donour feoffer ... ...heir therof may reserue to hym ... ...heires for euer a tenure in frãk ... ...or a tenure by deuine seruice. ... ...haue all remedies & actions for ... ỹ said giftes or deuises and te... ...in like maner & fourme as was ... ỹ estatut of Westm̃ thirde ... ...called, *Quia emptores terrarum*. ... ...The saide estatut or anye other ... ...nowe being to the con... ...in any wise notwithstandynge.

...ded allwaies & be it &c. that all & ... ...sons & persons, & bodies politike ... ...which now haue or hereaf... ...haue any estate of inheritance ... ...free holde, terme of liefe or interest of, in or to any portion, pension, tithes glebelandes or other Ecclesiasticall or spirituall profite which by this act and the letters of dispensacion rehearsed in the same bee permitted & suffred to remaine and cõtinue in lay mens possessions shal and may haue like remedy, for the recouries of the same & euy part therof as they & euery of them mighte haue had before ỹ firste daye of this pr̃sent plament. Any thing in this acte conteined to ỹ contrarie in anye wise notwithstanding. An. 1. & 2. P. & M. cap. 8. This acte is for the most part repelled by. 1. of. M. Eliz. ca. 1. which is in crowne. 6.

Interest. Tythes. Glebe lands & spirituall profyte.

Recouery.

Se cõfirmacõ. 17. Prouiso. 2. 4. 12.
Crowne. 5. 6. 7. 8. 14. 18.
Dispensations. 1. 2. Residence. 2.
Exchange. 4. Treason. 18
Othes. Tythes. 4.

¶ *Ropes*

Se Cables & Ropes in all.

¶ *Robert beastes*

Se Horses. &c. 2.

¶ *Roysters.*

Se Vacabondes in all.

¶ *Rumours*

Se Newes in all.

¶ *Safeconduites*

VOet et ad commaund ỹ lauctoritie fuisdits a les gardeins de ses graund & priuie seale, q̃ ils ne forfrẽt ỹ tiel clause, *videlicẽt* mis en safeconduit a grãter de cy en auant, sil ne fuist soit q̃ascũ grande ou notable cause ou matr̃ moue ẽ nr̃e sr̃ le roy pur ẽ tielui graunter. Et voet auri que en touts safeconduits de cy enauaunt a graunter a ascun parson ou parsons, les nounes de ycelx de les meres et de les maisters & le nõbre de les mariners ouesq̃ le passage

Vidimus.

Name.

Numbre.

des

des nieſes ſoient expreſſes. Ann.15.H.6.ca.3.

Aliens. Marchants. Shipping. Enimies

2 ¶ Les dites marchauntes aliens a lour volunte purra charger tielx nieſs & veſſelx de ſpaine, & dauſs parties aduerſaries, et enemies du roy, ſi les maſters, poſſeſſours, ou marchātz de tielx veſſelx et nieſes eient letſ patents de roy de ſon ſafeconduit, ſuertie ou ſafegard pur tielx nieſes ou veſſelx & marchandiſes faiſant mencīō de noun des nieſes ou veſſel, et de noun de meſtier dicelx nieſes & veſſelx ſicōe le mañ eſt. Et ſi aſcūs tielx nieſes ou veſſelx charges ou aſc marchandiſes de tielx marchants auaunt dits ſoient pꝛiſes ſur le mere p les lieges du roy, non eyent les letters patents du Roy, come auant ē dit dedeins le bozd de tielx nieſes ou veſſelx a tour de la pꝛiſe ne q̄ tielx letſ patentes le iour de la pꝛiſe ſoient en la chancelx du roy enrolles de recozd, que adonqꝫ les pꝛours poſſeſſour de lez bīz & marchandiſes enſy pꝛiſez purront en ioyer et tenir, aſc eſtatut ou oꝛdinance fait en le contrary non obſtant An.18. H.6.ca.8.

Inrolled.

Enioye,

Enimies

Enrolled

3 ¶ Toutes letters de ſafeconditez a granter a les enemies aduerſaries du Roy, ou auks gentz quecunqꝫ ſoient enrolles en la chancellarie nēe ſeignour le roy, de recozde auaunt q̄ tielx letters ſoient en aſcū maner deliuerez as cux a queux meſmes les letters ſerrount grants, et q̄ touts tielx letters de ſafecondite en apꝛes a graunter nient enrolles de recozde en la dit chauncellarie auaunt la liuere a eux a faire en la mañ coīn eſt dit ſoient voides & de nulli foꝛce ne effect, et en ouſter ſi en apꝛes aſcuns biens ou marchandiſes ſoyent pꝛiſes per les dits ſubgits de noſt ſeignour le roye ſur le mere, ou les coſtes dicelx, chargez en aſc nief ou auk veſſel qui eſt appurtenant a les enemies ou aduerſaries noſt ſeignour le roy pur le temps eſteants, nient ciaunts letſ de ſaufeconduit ſuſdit enrolles, q̄ ceux qui bīs & marchandiſes enſ les enioyent ſauns aſc affaīr en aſc mañ, a quicunq̄ les bīs & marchandiſes, enſy temps del pꝛiſe dicelx ou runt appurtenants. Pꝛouez foits q̄ ſi les ſubgits nēe ſur le nants tielx nieſes charges diſes nient eyants ne monſtrans elx letters de ſafeconduit deins nieſs al temps del dit pꝛiſe, nent pꝛoꝛce a vn certeine pꝛt deins le dit roialx ne ſoient lour pſon ne bīs pur tiel pꝛiſe yent pꝛeſtes faire pleīn reſtit les nieſes & marchandiſes rcaſonable, aps ē que pleine fait a cux de lēs de ſaufeconduit ſants pour meſmes les nieſes chandiſes enrolles en la dit rie de recozd deuaunt les pꝛiſes Pꝛouez auri q̄ ceſt oꝛdinance a teīn ſa foꝛce a le feſt de ſaint larchangel pꝛochein auēn. cap.1.

Voyde.

Goodes Taken,

Se Aliens.1. Marchants. 9.12.17.19.
Brekers of leagues in all. Victuales.6.
Drapꝛy.4

¶ *Sacramentes*

Se Seruice & ſacraments in all.

¶ *Sacramentum clericorum*

Se Clarke of the Chancery.2.

¶ *Sacramentum inferiorum*

ANno.8.R.2.cap.3. the Juſtices, but Ann.11.R.2.ca.11.

Se Here ſy.1. Juſtices.2. Juſtices of peace.6.

regis episcopi perum &c
complicium & sectarū. Mais
orum & ballinorum.

¶ Sadler 2.

¶ Saddlers 22.

¶ Sale of lande by Executors.

Executours. 7.

¶ Salt.

Shippes. 13.

¶ Sainct Iohns.

A. 32. H. 8. Cap. 24. An acte was made whereby the corporation of S. Johns Jerusalem in Englād and Irelande was dissolued and the pryours & cōuentes of the same house, &c. And ỳ the kinges highnes should have their houses, churches, lāds, castailes & howses and all other the goodes of theirs. And there be diuers honorable pensions appointed seuerallie to the priours, chapleins & conuentes of the said religion. And ỳ al of the order to be discharged of their obedience for theire pensions & to be enabled to sue & take & haue liberty as other religious persōs be enabled by the act made. An. 31. H. 8. And their places of sainctuaries to be voide saving the cōmon priuilege of the churche & churchyard, & ỳ lāds to be in the survey of the augmentations, & the conuentes out of Englande to remoue before Pentecost. 1541. or els to lose their pensions appointed to thē. 32. H. 8. ca. 24. See Templers. 1. cōcerning the beginninge of the order of S. Johns.

¶ Saint Osithes.

Pensions. 1.

¶ Sanctuaries.

IF any offendour in anye kindes of high treason whatsoeuer they be their aiders, counselers, cōforters or abbettors shall be admitted to haue ỳ benefite or priuiledge of any manner of sainctuary cōsidering the matters of treasons toucheth so nighe both the suerty of the king our soueraigne lords person & his heires and successours. An. 26. H. 8. ca. 13.

2 ¶ All and singuler person or persōs which now be, or at any time hereafter shalbe priuileged in any sāctuary within any of the kinges dominions, for murder of felony from the first day of May next cōming shal daily, whensoeuer hee or they be without the house or mansiō wherin they haue their lodging were a badge or cognisance, by the gouernour of euery sanctuary to be assigned & appointed, openlie vpon their vpper garmēt, of the compasse in length & breadth of ten inches, vpon peyne ỳ they & euerie of them whensoeuer & as oftē as any of them being out of the sayd house or mansiō, wherin he hath his said lodging, shalbe founden & taken without the same badge or cognisance, clerely to lose & forfait hir or their priuiledge and aduantage of sanctuarie. And that it shal be lawfull to all & singuler ỳ kigs subiectes to apprehende & take euerye such offender & offenders, being without his badge or cognisāce, as aforesayd & him to bringe out of the Sanctuarie into the next gaole, there to remayne vnto the next gaole delyuerye, and thē to bene tried according to the true course and order of the law, as though he had neuer bene priuileged in anye such sanctuarie. And also bee it &c. that no maner of the saide priuiledged persons, at any tyme hereafter beare, occupy, or were vpon them anye maner of sworde, knife, or other weapon, other than their meate knives and the same meat knives, but at their meales onlie vpon paine as is aboue rehearsed. Furthermore be it &c. ỳ if anye of the saide priuileged persones at anye time after the saide first May daie, fortune to be founde apprehended or taken out of his or their lodging, before the sūne rising in the morning, or after the sūne

Sanctuary, Person

A badge.

Vpper garm.

2. yenches.

Lose,

Take

Imprisone,

Tried.

Weapon,

Lodging.

goinge downe in the euenning, the same
priuileged person so founde apprehen-
ded or taken, shall at the first time, for
Imprison. his so offendinge suffer imprisonment
within the same sanctuarie, by ye space
1. times. of two dates and at the second time to
3. times haue imprisonment by the space of fiue
dates, and at the thirde time that hee
shalbee so founden apprehended or ta-
ken out of his saide lodging, contrarie
to the order before mencyoned, and the
same beyng substantially proued by in
different proues thereof to be made be-
fore the Lorde Chauncellour of Eng-
lande for the time being, to forfait and
Lose lose his or their priuilege of sanctuary.
Also be it &c. that if any maner of sanc-
tuarie person or persones of prepensed
Resist malice, at any time hereafter doe rescue
or resist any of the gouernors afore saide
or their deputies, in executyng of theyr
office in taking and imprisoning of a-
ny of the persons priuileged, offending
contrary to the tenour of this act: that
then hee or they ye shal fortune to make
Taken out rescues: shalbe hereafter taken out of
sanctuary, & to suffer and be tried as fe
lons in euerie thing. And ouer that, be
Contract. it &c. that all maner of contracts of det
Trespasse. vnder. xl. s. trespasses and conenaunts
that at any time hereafter shal happen
to be made or growe within any of the
said sanctuaries, betweene anye of the
said priuileged person or persones, and
Gouernours. other inhabitaunts within anye suche
sanctuary, that the gouernors or their
deputy of any of the same sanctuaries
where any such contracte, trespasse, or
conenaunt shall fortune to bee made,
growe, or be, as is aforesaide, shal haue
full power and authority by this pſent
Determine, acte, to order, iudge, and determine the
same, according as it shalbe duly there
proued afore the saide gouernor or go-
uernours. An. 27. H. 8. cap. 19.

3 ¶ No person or persons offending in any the treasons contained
ted by this act, or in any other
shal in anye wise haue & enioy
uilege, immunitie of anye
tuary, within this realme
within any the kinges
shall vtterlie lose & be
same, any vse, graūt, custome
tion, confirmation or any other
or things to the contrary here
wise notwithstandinge. An. 32.
ca. 7.

4. ¶ All maner of sanctuaries
places priuileged, which
haue bene vsed, reputed, or
ny maner of sanctuary, except
churches, & their churchyards,
& all churches, hospitalles,
ches collegiate, and all chappels
cated, vsed as parish churches,
tuaries to them and euery of them
longing, & except such places &
rics, as hereafter shalbee
pointed, & named to be places
on & priuilege by this pſent
be vtterly extinguished abolished,
and of none effecte, for any such
tie or priuilege of Sanctuaries
pourposes & intentes. Any
cences, estatutes, customes,
prescriptions allowances, or
thing or thinges heretofore
mitted to the cōtrary notwithstanding.
And furthermore the kinges
lestie of his accustomed, good
ey & benignitie, is pleased &
ye it be &c. ye from henceforth
ces & territories hereafter
declared, ye is to say: Wiltes
tie of Somerset, Wiltshir,
Northampton, Norwich,
by & Lancestion, shalbee
admitted, allowed, & taken
of priuilege & tuition for
of, and for all and singuler
malefactours of whatsoeuer
kinde, or natures, al & euery

do take any refuge or sanctuary in any parishe Churche or Churchyarde, cathedrall, Churche, Hospitall, Churche collegiate or other chappel dedicate, commonly vsed as parishe Churches, or in the countrey to any of them belonging, for any offence, other than suche as be excepted and foreprised by this act: that then the saide person or personnes, so taking sanctuary and refuge shal and may abyde and remaine there by that space of xl. daies, as hathe bene heretofore vsed, vsinge himselfe in all points accordinge to the lawes and statuts of the realme: vnlesse the coroner in the meane time repaire vnto hym for the takinge of his abiuration, in whyche case vpon repaire of the saide coroner, he shall and may abiure after the lawes and estatutes of thys realme, to any of the said territories & priuileged places before named, not beinge full of the number, as hereafter to euery of the said places by this acte shal be appoynted, there to abide and remaine during his lyfe, vsing himselfe in suche lyke order condicion, and fashion in all thinges & pointes, as heretofore hath bene ordered and appointed by the statutes and lawes of this Realme, for and concerninge the good order of sanctuary persons to be obserued, vsed & kept within priuileged sanctuaries, or else to loose the benefite of their said priuiledge, and vpon the penalties comprised in the sayde estatutes. And it is &c. that if the coroner of the shire or place where any persone or personnes shall take anye refuge or sanctuarye in any of the sayde churches or churchyardes, cathedrall, Churches, Hospitalles, Churches collegiate, Chappelles, dedicat commonly vsed as parishe Churches, or anye cemetories to them or any of them belonging, vpon reasonable request maie do refuse to come in conuenient tyme vnto suche person being in sanctuary,

Take Sanctuary.

40. Dayes.

Coroner Abiuration.

Vsing.

Coroner,

Refuse.

ge for the which their said offences
offences, the paines & punishment of
which shalde ensue by ye statut, lawes
& customes of thys realme other than
such as hereafter by thys present act be
excepted & forprised that is to saie, that
they &c. from henceforth the saide pa-
rish churches or churchyardes, cathedral
churches, hospitalles, churches, collegi
ate & all other chapels dedicated, vsed
as parishe churches, nor anye of them,
nor ye cemitories to the or any of them
belonging, nor the saide places & terri-
tories before in this present acte rehear-
sed declared for places of refuge and
sanctuary shal not in any wise extende to
graunte any maner tuicion, defence, immu
nitie, liberty or priuilege to any maner
person or persons, which at any time
hereafter shal perpetrate, commit, or doe
any maner of wilful murder, or which
shall commit or doe, any rauishmēt of
any woman, or which shall commit
any maner of burglarie, or which shal
commit or do any maner of robbery in
the high way, or nere vnto the same or
any person which shal commit or do
any robbery in any house, putting the
owner, his wife, children, seruants, or
any other person within the same, in
feare of life. And also excepted & forpri-
sed all felonious burninge of houses or
stackes with corne, and also all robbe-
ries of Churches, Chappels, or other
like sanctified places. And also forepriſed &
excepted al & singuler abbettours, pro-
curers, & counsellers to any of the fore-
said offenses before specified & excepted
for the said offenses cōmitted & don.
And also excepted & forepriſed al other
felonies, cōmitting or perpetrating
any offences, wher sanctuary or clergy
is not allowable by the lawes of thys
realme, or where sanctuarye or clergye
is taken away by anye former statute
or lawe. And be it &c. that if at anytime
hereafter, anye persone or persons

Take Sanctuary.

40. Dayes.

Coroner Abiuration.

Vsing.

Coroner,

Refuse.

as afore is saide, there is to take his cõ
fession & abiurations according to the
lawes of this realme: ỳ then the saide
coroner for euery such default shal lose
Forf. & forfait to our soueraigne lord the kig
Chancellor. C.s. And be it ec. that the chãcellour of
Englande for the time beeing within
the space of one yeare next folowinge,
shal haue power & auctority by this act
Commission. to alwarde seuerall commissions vnder
the kings greate seale of England vn
to such discrete persons, as he shal thik
Perãbulatiõ meete by his discretion, to make perã-
bulation, & to appoint, set forth & limit
certainly how farre & where the boũds
Limittes & limits of euery of the said priuileged
places & territories beefore rehearsed,
shal extẽd & ỳ the said boũds & limits so
by the said cõmissioners to be set forth,
limitted & appointed, shalbee returned
vnder the seales of the said commissio-
ners into the kinges court of Chãcery
there to remaine of record for the cer-
teyne knowledge of the boũds & limits
of the said priuileged places & territori-
es. And that after the same limitatiõs
Returned, so to be made & returned, the said priui-
leged places appointed by this act shal
serue and be allowed onely within the
same limits & boũdes so returned & not
els wher within the resdue of the citie
or towne where such limitz shalbe ap-
pointed. And further be it ec. ỳ in euery
Gouernour of the saide priuileged places & territo-
ries, the officer or gouernour of ỳ sayd
priuileged place & territory by the kigz
highnes to be appointed, & euery of the
for the good gouernance & ordringe of
Dayly call. the same places & territories, shal daily
call or cause to be called by himselfe or
his deputie, all and euery of the said pri
uileged prsõs in euery of the said pla-
ces & territories by their names & if a-
ny of the saide priuileged plõs do make
Default. default at three seuerall daies to gether,
& doe not personallie appere at anye of
ỳ said three daies, hauing no lawful ex
cuse to the cõtrary, that the
priuileged person, makynge
his apparance, as is afore
& forfait the priuilege of all
the said priuileged places &
Any thing in this acte to the
notwithstanding.
And further it is ec. ỳ if any
abiured or priuileged persons
the time he shal be in anye of
priuileged places or territories
uileged man, fortune to com
te, or doe any maner of felony
offences, for the which the
death shoulde ensue by the
tutes of this realme: ỳ the
offẽdour shall for euer lose
& priuilege as well of the said
of all other priuileged places
ries before named: any thig
to ỳ cõtrary notwtstãding. And
that there shall not be at any
aboue the number of xx. of the
uileged persons, hereafter to
ted & receiued into any one of
priuileged places and territories
said. And that if anye person
do abiure to any of the said
places and territories, according
the puruey of this act, the person
iuring shal be vsed conducted,
ed & brought frõ constable to
directly, accordynge to the
lawes heretofore vsed, for the
ting of abiured persons to their
after their abiuratiõs, vntill
as the said pson so abiuring,
to the gouernour of the said
place wherunto he shall
or to his deputie. And if at the
inge theither of the sayde
son, it shall appere & be truly
by the regiller there to be
names of the saide priuileged
then being in the said priuileged
that the saide priuileged place
full of his saide numbre of the

ceiue the sayd abiured person vpon the sight of his saide bill, there to remaine during hys life, as a priuileged persõ, according to the purueiue of this estatute. And that like order and fashion bee al waies obserued and kept for the cõductinge and conueying of all abiured persons from euery of the said priuileged places, beinge ful of their said number, at the tyme of the bringinge thither of any suche abiured persone to the next other of the said places, vntill such time as the sayde abiured persone receiued into one of the saide priuileged places, not hauing his ful number according to the purueiue of this acte. And that euery gouernour of the saide priuileged places being negligent, and not doing his duty, according to ỳ purueiue of this acte. And euery constable & other of the kinges officers, refusinge to receiue or to conduct such abiured person as is aforesaide, shall forfait & lose to oure soueraigne Lorde the Kinge for euerie of their defaultes in that behalfe. xl.s. Prouided alwaies that thys acte nor any thinge therein conteined, shall extende or bee taken to minish or appair or to augment or enforce ỳ priuiledge or liberty which any person or persons haue alreadie taken, claimed, or obtained in any place or places within this realme heretofore vsed, allowed or admitted for places of Sanctuary priuilege or tuityon, but the same to stande for them in like force and effect neither better nor worse than it was before the makinge of thys acte: anye thing herin conteyned to the contrarye not withstandinge. An. 32. H. 8. Cap. 12.

Conducting.

Full.

Negligent:

Refuse,

Fort.

Appayre, Augment.

In force.

Manchester. Chester

He nert following how the sanctuarie of Pächester is determined, & for that Westchester appointed.

¶ The sayde former acte of parliament (*S. an. 32. H. 8. ca. 12. before.*) concerning the priuilege, sanctuarie & tuition for the saide offenders onelye within the

. ſaid towne of Manchester, ſhal & may be from the feaſt of ỳ Natiuitie of S. Jhon Baptiſt nowe nexte comynge,

Repelled

repelled, adnihilate, & made fruſtrate. And the ſaid towne of Manchester frō the ſaide feaſte of ſaint Jhon Baptiſt, ſhall be of like condicion, eſtate, & qualitie diſcharged of the ſaide ſanctuarye and p̄iuilege, as the ſaide towne was beſoꝛe the makinge of the ſaide foꝛmer acte, any thinge, ſentence, clauſe, oꝛ article in the ſaide foꝛmer acte, to the contrary, notwithſtandinge. And that &c. that the citie of Weſtchester in the coũtie of Chester,

Chester,

whiche is well inhabyted, hauinge no ſuche trade of Marchaundiſe, & hath a ſtronge tayle wyth in the ſame citie, foꝛ punyſhmēt of malefactours, and alſo there is in the ſāe citie a Maiꝛ, bailifes, & other heade oꝛficers, amongeſt other townez & placez from henceforth may be admitted, al-

A ſanctuary

loiwed, and taken to be ſanctuary, and a place of p̄iuilege & tuicion foꝛ trarīn of life, of all and ſinguler offenders & malefactoꝛs, of what ſo euer qualytye kynde, and nature, all and euery ỳ ſaid offences bee, foꝛ the which ſaid offences and crymes, the paynes and punyſhment of death ſhould enſue by the eſtatutes, lawes, and cuſtomes of this realme, other than ſuche as by, and in the ſaide act of parliament be erp̄reſſed and foꝛp̄iſed. P̄ouided alwaies, that

Except, Not repeas &.

this act oꝛ any thig therī cōteined, ſhal not ertende to repell, adnihilate, oꝛ make voyde the ſaide foꝛmer acte of p̄liament, made in the ſaidr. xxij. yeare of oure ſaide ſoueraigne loꝛde the kynge, (ca. 12. beloꝛe. 3. concerning any ſanctuary oꝛ p̄iuiledged places, limitted in ỳ ſaide foꝛmer acte, otherwiſe than onely the

Manchester.

ſayde towne of Manchester. And be it &c. that the conſtables of the ſaid towne of Manchester, foꝛ the tyme beinge, taking and aſſociatinge with them, twēty of the inhabitants of the ſame towne by their diſcrecions ſhall [illegible] conduction, leadynge and [illegible] all ſanctuary men, nowe [illegible] beſoꝛe the feaſte of the Natiuitie of S. Jhon Baptiſt nexte cōming, [illegible] ſaide towne, to conducte, leade, & [illegible] bꝛinge from the ſaid Towne of [illegible] chester, to the foꝛeſaide citie of [illegible] chester, there to remaine as ſanctuary men, and to be deliuered to the [illegible] and ſheriffes of the ſaide citie of [illegible] chester, by indenture to bee made [illegible] twene the foꝛeſaide conſtables and [illegible] ſaide Maiꝛ, and ſheriffes there [illegible] time beinge, in which indentures ſhal bee compꝛiſed and ſpecified the names of all ſuche ſanctuary perſons as ſhall be ſo deliuered: and ỳ the ſaid ſanctuary perſons and euerye of them ſhall be in all places meane betwen Manchester and Weſtchester, in the time of the ſaide conduction, leadinge and bꝛinge from Manchester to Weſtchester, as thei and euery of them had be & remained ſanctuary perſons in the chester aforeſaide. P̄ouided alwaye be it. &c. that if hereafter vpon any reſonable matter oꝛ cauſe, it ſhall appeare to the kynges Maieſtie by [illegible] macion oꝛ otherwiſe that the ſaide [illegible] tie of Chester is not meete to bee [illegible] tuary noꝛ foꝛ a place of p̄iuiledge [illegible] tuicion foꝛ the ſaide offenders & [illegible] factoꝛs, as ben aboue remembꝛed, [illegible] foꝛ ſuch like of their condicōs, that it ſhalbe lefull to the kyngs highnes by his graces p̄oclamacion, to alter & determine the ſaid ſanctuary [illegible] the ſaide citie of Chester, and [illegible] to diſcharge the ſame citie therof: & thereupon to appoint, oꝛdein, & make one other towne oꝛ place to be ſanctuary, & a place of p̄iuilege and [illegible] the ſayde offendours and malefactours ani thing in this act conteined to the contrary notwithſtanding. An. 32. H. 8. c.

Execution.5.
Felony.10.17.
Franchises.21.
Lete.1.
Sainct Jhons.1.
Triall.8.11

¶ *Sauoy.*

Patentes.15.

¶ *Scarborowe.*

An.17.H.8.ca.14. an act is made for the repairing of the key and pere of Scarborow with diuers dauses concerning that matter.

¶ *Scauage.*

Tares.17.

¶ *Scire facias.*

Liuery & ouster le maine.1.
Puruiours.32.
Recognisauns.6.
Returne.1.
Tythes.1.
Treason.1
Wardes.25.
Weres.8.

¶ *Scholes and Schollers.*

Monasteries.13.
Ordinance and statutes.1.
Orford.1
Vacabondes.2.

¶ *Scotland and Scots.*

DEsire en auant nul person alie ne denizen, de quecunqz estat ou condicion q̄ il soit, amesne ne en nay ou face amesn̄r ou enuoier, per terr̄ ou per meer hors du dengleterre as aſcuns parties de Scotz en p̄iue nen appert, aſ̄ ma dermure, de blees, de brees ou dau vitailles, ou daut refreshm̄t: quel sur peine de forfaiture de m̄z les armures, & des autrez choſez a ensemble ouesqz les nefes, ves- charettes & chiualy qui les portent confiscate, en de la verrey valuy dicel-

les, si ensy ne soit que le roy n̄re seignior neyt done sa lycence especial au cōtrarie, & a fine que cestes ordināces soient duement gardes, & mis en due execution, est aurunt affectu, que celuy que apres proclamacion ent soit fait, purra espier & prouer que aſcū eyt mesprise ou forf. r̄ aſcun point countre la fourme de cest ordināce, eit la tierce partie des ditz forfaitures entierm̄t a son propre oeps An.7.R.2.ca.16. Proclam.

2 ¶ Il nestoit pas son entēt au temps de la confection du dit estatut, (*S.an.2. R.2.ca.2. b:fore.1.*) ne vncore est q̄ ceux q̄ ont amesn̄z ou ennoyes, ou desore enauant amesnerōt ou enuoierūt vitailes ou auks merchandisez a la ville de Berwike sur Twede, q̄ est la ville de roy, & de sa ligeance encourgent la peyne du dit estatute, ne soit tenus de paier custo mes & subsidies graūtes a n̄re seignior le roy des merchandises qui sont ou s̄ront amesn̄s hors du roialme. Puruieu toutz foitz q̄ ceux q̄ amesnēt aſcūs draps vitailes, ou autres marchandises hors de la dit ville de Berwik as aſcuns ptīes estrāgz del amitie n̄re seignour l̄ roy paient les subsidiez, custome, & autz devoirs ent dues a nostre seignour l̄ roy. Et silz amesnent as aſcuns parties de le enemitie de roy, encourgent la peine del dit estatut. An.15.R.2.ca.7. Writes Berwike

3 ¶ An.7.H.7.ca.6. it was enacted ỳ all Scottes dwelling within Englād & Wales should auoide ỳ realme wōin rl. daiez after proclamatiō made & after ỳ rl. daiez searche to be made for Scotz & they to be arested & their goodes seased, & they to be cōueied frō cōstable to cōstable, to Scotlande, & other articles cōcerning this matter. Proclam. Search. Arest.

De Berwike.1
Breakers of leagues.2.
Castelles.2.
Crossebowes.2.
Drapery.2.3.4.
Egiptians.3.
Felonie.13
Hawks.3
Horses.48
Shewers.10.
Wolles.3.24.

¶ *Scriueners.*

Se Artificers.

¶ *Sea.*

Marchants. 1 LE meer soit ouert as toutz mañs des merchants de passer oue lour merchandises ou lour plerra. An. 18. E. 3. Ca. 3.

Se Admiraltie. 1
Aliens. 1.
Breakers of leagues. 2
Clergie. 9.
Felonie. 28
Merchauntes. 12
Monasteries. 13
Shippes & shipping in all.
Mares. 20
Trial. 8.

¶ *Seales.*

Comon lawe. 1 DE toutz les petites seal' ne illeq̃ desormes nul bke q̃ touch cõmẽ ley. Articuli super chartas. ca. 6.

Signet. 2 Letters de signet, ne secret seal' nr̃e seignour le roy, ne soiẽt desormes ennois en damage ne p̃iudic̃ du roialme, nen disturbance de la ley. An. 11. R. 2. ca. 11.

Graunts 3 An. 4. H. 7. cap. 14. it is enacted ỹ all grauntes & writinges of landes or thinges perteining to the Erldome of March, shal be vnder the brode seale & not vnder a small seale.

Se Awnage i all.
Bishops. 9.
Breakers of leagues. 1
Citacion. 2.
Clerke of the chauncery. 1.
Corduners. 9. 22.
Coroners. 3
Courts. 2.
Custome. 12
Drapery. 11. 16. 17 20. 22. 21. 23. 25. 27. 29 32. 33. 44. 45. 48. 51. 52. 54. 57.
Exception. 1.
Exigent. 7.
Forelles. 24.
Indictements. 1.
Justice & right and iustices. 1.
Lancaster. 5
Mainprise. 2.
Monasteries. 4
Phisicions. 3
Probate of testaments. 3.
Purueiours. 4. 9.
Queene. 3
Rerogñ. 1. 2. 7.
Retorne. 1.
Sewers. 8
Shiriffes. 31
Staple. 2. 8.
Vacabondes. 2
Wales. 32
Weightes. 26. 32
Woles. 11.
Worsiedes. 8.

¶ *Seconde deliuerance.*

Se Anowry. 1
Repl. 2.
Replevin of cattall. 1.

¶ *Secunda superoneratione pasture.*

Se Admeasurement of pasture.

¶ *Seiser.*

Se Accusacion. 2
Aliens. 2.
Berwik. 1.
Brasile. 3.
Cales. 5.
Chester. 2.
Contra formam collationis. 1.
Cordiners. 11. 13.
Crosbolwes. 2.
Customes and dsages. 1.
Det to the king. 1
Draperie. 5. 14. 25 29. 31. 33.
Egiptians. 1.
Escheators. 3. 4. 15.
Feyres. 6.
Fynes. 1.
Filhe. 8.
Forfaiture. 9. 15.
Franchises. 5
Horses. 2. 6.
Indemptitie minis. 1.
Inditements. 3
Ireland. 6.
Limitacion. 4
Linnen cloth. 2.
Livery et oustr etc. 2.
Marchantes. 39
Money. 46.
Pewterers. 2. 4
Mares. 31.
Millenage. 2.
Wles. 9.
Wales. 27. 32
Waues. 1.
Wardes. 17. 24
Women. 2.
Worsiedes. 1

¶ *Sententia lata super cartas.*

Se Excommengement. 1.

¶ *Sequestration.*

Se Prouision. 6.

1 ¶ *Search and Serches.*

LEs serchcourz en chescũ port d'Engleterre soint charges et iurez q̃ ilz ne lessent a ferme lour office de sercherie, ne lez occupient p̃ deputie q̃ ilz ne p̃seignent desor̃ en aucũ nulk̃z maistris de niefs pur lour office de sercherie fait̃ nul argent, ne autr̃ chose pur icel, cõe il ad eẽ p̃ tues deuãt ces hurz auterisint q̃ ne ordeiz a eux pur lour office per nr̃e nour le roy. Et q̃ nul serchour soy a nul marchaunt ne mariner. Et que aſcun Serchour face

Serch & Serchers.
Seruice & Sacraments.
Seruyce of ye kynges
Seruyce of ye kynges
Seruyce of ye kynges

foure quarter Sessions yerely to be hol-
den, or all and singuler suche accusatc-
ons or informacions to be had or mad
of anye of the offences aboueſaid to be
committed or done, after the ſaid firſte
day of May, within the limits of theyr
commiſſion, & that vpon euery ſuche ac
cuſacion or informacion, the offendour
& offendours ſhalbe inquired of, and in-
Endited dicted before the ſaide Juſtices of peas
or three of them at the leaſt, as is afore
ſaide, of the ſaid contemptes & offences
by the verdict of twelue honeſt and in-
different men if the matter of the ſaide
accuſacion & informacion ſhal ſeeme to
the ſaid Jurye, good and true. And it is
alſo further enacted by the auctoritie a
foreſaid, that the ſaid Juſtices of peace
or three of them at the leaſt, as is afore
ſaide, before whome anye ſuche preſent-
mente informacion, and accuſa-
Examine cion ſhalbe made or taken, as is a-
Accuſers foreſaid, ſhall examin the accuſers, what
Witneſſes. other witneſſe were by & preſent at the
time of doing & committinge of the offe-
ce whereof the informacion, accuſaci-
on, and preſentment ſhalbe made, and
how many other the accuſors haue
knowelege therof, and ſhall haue po-
wer and auctoritie by their diſcrecions
Bynde. to bind by recognisance to be taken be-
fore them, aſwel the ſaide accuſourez
as al ſuch other perſons, whom the ſaid
accuſors ſhall declare to haue knowe-
lege of the offences, by them preſented
and informed, euerye of them in fiue
pounds to the king, to appeare before
the ſaid Juſtices of peace, before whō
the offendoure or offendoures, ſhalbee
tryed at the day of tryal and deliuerāce
of ſuche offendoures. And it is further
enacted bye the auctoritie aforeſaide,
the ſayde Juſtices of peace or three of
them at the leaſte, as is aforeſayde,
bye vertue of this acte, ſhall haue full
power and auctoritie, to make pro-
cesse againſte euerye perſone and per-
ſons ſo indicted by [illegible]
erigent, & by Capias vtlagati[illegible]
with the limites of theire co[illegible]
into all other ſhires and places [illegible]
realme, Wales and other the [illegible]
dominions, aſwel within the [illegible]
as without, & the ſame p[illegible]
good & effectuall in the lawe, as all c-
tentes, conſtructions, & pourpoſes [illegible]
vpō the apparance of any of the [illegible]
dours, ſhall haue ful power an[illegible]
ritie by vertue of this act, & the ſaid
on of peace, to determine ẏ compt[illegible]
offēces aforeſaid, according to ẏ [illegible]
of this realme, & effects of this [illegible]
ẏ the ſaid iuſtices of peaz, or three of
at ẏ leaſt, as is aboueſaid ſhal haue
power & auctoritie, to let any ſuch pe-
ſon or perſons ſo indicted, vppon ſuf-
cient ſuerties by their diſcrecions to
for their apparāce, to be tryed acco[illegible]
to the tenor, forme & effect of the
Prouided alwais & be it enacted, ẏ
ſaid iuſtices of peace, or three of th[illegible]
the leaſt, at their quarter ſeſſions
re any offendour or offendours ſhal
or ſtand indicted of any of the contem
tes or offences aboueſaid ſhal diſcr
awarde one writte in the kings na
to the biſhop of the dioceſſe, where
ſaide offence or offences are ſuppo
to be cōmitted or done, willing & re
ring ẏ ſaid biſhop, to be in his own
ſone, or by his Chancelloure, or o
his ſufficiēt deputie learned, at ẏ ſ
ter ſeſſions in the ſaid countie to be
den, when & where the ſaid offendo
ſhalbe arraigned & tried appoint
to them in the ſaid writte, the day
place of the ſaide arraigneiment, [illegible]
writte ſhalbee of this fourme.
Rex &c. Epiſcopo L. ſalutem [illegible]
mus tibi, quod tu, Cancellarius tu
vel alius deputatus tuus ſufficien
ruditus, ſitis eū ſufficiāt[illegible]
pacem in comitatu noſtro. [illegible]
quand aſſignatis apud [illegible]

ment assembled, and by thauctho;ity of the same that the saide moste blessed Sacrament, bee hereafter comminlye delyuered and ministred vnto the people within this Church of England & Irelande and other the kinges dompnions, vnder bothe the kindes, that is to saye: of Breade and Wyne, excepte necessitie other wise require, and also that the p;iestie which shal minister the same, shal at the leaste one daye before exhorte all personnes, whiche shall bee p;esente likewise too resorte & p;epare themselues to receiue the same. And whenne the daye p;efixed commethe, after a goodlye exhortacion dye the ministre made (wherein shall bee further expressed the benefit and comforte p;omised to them, whiche worthelye receiue the saide holye Sacramente: and daũger and indignacion of god threatned to them, whiche shall p;esume to receyue the same unworthelye, to the ende that euerye man maye trye and examine his owne conscience, before he shall receiue the same) the saide ministre shal not without a lawefull cause denye the same to anye persone that will deuoutlye and humblye desire it: Anye lawe, statute, ordinaunce or custome contrarye hereunto in anywise notwithstandyng. Not condemnynge herebye the vsage of anye Churche out of the kinges maiesties dominions. Anno 1. Edwardi sexti Capitulo p;imo this acte was repelled bye. 1. & 2. Philip. & Mar. and reuyued bye. 1. Elizabeth capitulo. 2.

2 Anno. 2. Ed. 6. cap. 1. was an acte made that the seruice and Sacramentes shoulde bee in Englishe accoꝛding to a booke thereof made. And diuers thinges bee in that acte concernynge those matters. And after. An. 5. E. 6. cap. 1. it appearethe that the said Englishe Booke was altered & chaunged in diuers thinges, and that thereun-

English seruice

1 boke.
2 new bokes

to

sanctum nostrum, adtunc et ibidem tenē
di et dare consilium et adulamentū, ce
dant inficiary nostris ad pacem, su
per tractamentū & deliberationē offen
sas contra formam statuti concern̄ sa
cramentum sacramentum altaris.
Prouided alwaye, and be it enacted by
thauthozitie aboueslaide, ỹ no persone
or p;sones, shalbe indicted of any ỹ con
tents or offences aboueslaide, but onely
of suche cdrimes or offences, as shallbe
done or ppetrated, wiin three monethes
next after the said offences, or offence,
shalbe committed or don. And be it further
enacted by thauctozitie afozesaid ỹ in al
tryals for any suche offendours before
the said iustices, as is afozesaid, the per
sone or persones, being complained on
or arrayned, shalbe admitted to purge,
cleare his or their innocencie, by as ma
ny as no witnesses, in number, and of
as good honestly and credence as ỹ wit
nesses bee, which deposed against him
or them or any of them. And forasmuch
as it is more agreable, both to the first
institucion of the said sacrament of the
moste precious bodye and bloud of our
Sauioure Jesus Christe, and also more
conformable to the common vse & p;ac
tise, both of the Apostles, and of the p;i
mitiue churche, by the space of fiue hun
dreth yeare and more, after Christes
ascension, that the saide blessed sacra
ment should be ministred to al Christi
an people vnder both the kindes of bre
ade and Wyne, than vnder the forme
of Breade onelye: and also it is more a
greable to the firste institucion of christ
and to the vsage of the Apostles, and
the primatiue churche that the peo
ple beinge p;esente shoulde receiue the
same with the p;iest, than that the p;i
est shoulde receiue it alone: therfore
be it enacted bye oure soueraign Lord
the kinge, with the consente of the
Lordes spirituall and tempozall, and
the commons in this p;esente parlya-

to was added in forme of making and consecratinge of bishops and Prieſtes

Bishops Prieſtes Compell,

And in the ſame acts of An. 5. E. 6. ca. 1. it was enacted to compell people to come to the church to the Engliſh ſeruice

Punishment.

and punishment appointed to the that ſhoulde be preſent at any other ſeruice as followeth.

3 Be it enacted bye the kinge oure ſouereigne Lorde, with the aſſent of the Lordes and commons in this preſente parlement aſſembled, and by thauctho ritie of the ſame, that frome and after the feaſt of all ſaints next comming all and euery perſon and perſons, enhabi ting within this realme or anye other the kinges maieſties dominions, ſhall diligentlye, and faithfullye, hauing no la wfull or reaſonable excuſe to be ab ſent endeuour them ſelues to reſorte to

Parish church.

theire paroche churche, or chappell ac cuſtomed, or vppon reaſonable let ther of to ſome vſual place where common prayer, and ſuche ſeruice of God ſhalbe vſed in ſuch time of lette, vppon euerye ſonday, and other daies ordeined & vſed to be kept as holye dayes, and then & there to abide orderlye, and ſoberlye, during the time of the common prayer preachings, or other ſeruice of God, ther to be vſed & miniſtred vppon pain of pu nishment, by the Cenſures of the church

Execution,

And for the due execucion hereof the kin ges moſt excelent maieſtie, the Lordes temporal, & al the commons in this pre ſent parliament aſſembled doth in Gods name earneſtly require and charge al the Arcebishops, Bishops, & other ordinaries, that theye ſhall endeuoure theſelues to the vttermoſt of their knowe leges, that the due & true execution here of maye be hadde thoroughout their di oceſſes and charges, as they will anſ ſwere before God, for ſuche euils and plagues wherewith almightye God, may iuſtly punish his people for neg lectinge this good and wholſome law,

And for their auctho ritie in the

be it further like wiſe enacted by

ritie alſo wolde that all and

the ſame Archebishops, bishops,

other theire officers, exercy

aſtical iuriſdiction, as well

empt, as not exempt vnto their

ſhall haue full power and

by this act, to reforme, correct

withe bye the cenſures of the

all and ſinguler perſonnes,

offende within any theire

or dioceſſes, after the ſaide feaſt

ſaints nexte comminge a

acte and ſtatute, anye other

priuilege libertie or prouiſion

fore made, hadde, or ſuffred,

trarye not withſtandinge. And

there hathe ariſen, in the vſe

ciſe of the forſaid common ſeruice

churche, heretofore ſette forthe,

doubtes for the faſhion and

the miniſtracion of the ſame,

the curioſitie of the miniſter,

kers, than of any other worthie

Therefore alſwell for the more

manifeſt explanation hereof as

more perfection of the ſaid order

mon ſeruice in ſome places

neceſſarie to make the ſame

faſhion of ſeruice, more earnest

fitte to ſtirre chriſten people to

honouringe of almighty God

kings moſt excelent maieſtie

ſent of the lordes and commons

preſent parlement aſſembled,

auchoritie of the ſame hath

forſaid order of common ſeruice

tituled, *The booke of common prayer*

faithfully and godly peruſed,

and made fullye perfect, and by

ſaid auchoritie, hath annexed

it, ſo explaned and perfected

ſent ſtatute, adding alſo a

ner of makinge & conſecrating

bishops, Bishops, Prieſtes,

too bee of lyke force, auchoritie

the same like a forfaite boke
the booke of comon prayer
and to be accepted, receyued
and allowed, in like sorte
and with the same clauses
and exceptions to all in-
structions and purposes
of parliamentes made in
yere of the kinges maiesties
ordeyned, limitted, expres-
appointed, for the vniformitie
and administracion of the sa-
therough out the realme, vp
seuerall paines as in the saide
is expressed. And the
acte to stande in full force
to all intentes, and con-
and to be applied practised,
and for the establish-
booke of comon prayer, now
and thereunto annexed, & also the
of making of Archbishopes,
Priestes, & Deacons herein-
as it was for the former bo
by the auctority aforesaide it is
further enacted that if any maner
or persons, enabling & be-
this realme or anye other the
maiesties dominions, shal after
daie of al saints, willingly &
heares be present at any o-
or forme of comō prayer, of
ministracion of the Sacramentes of
ministers in the churche or
rites, contayned in the bo-
in this acte, than is mencio
shal saie in the saide boke or
ary to the forme of same
exceptions, conteined in the
former statute, & shal be therof
according to the lawes of this
the Iustices of Assise, and
and determiner, Iustices
sessions, or any of the
or by the
ion, or other lawe,
offence further imply-

tenement for three monethes together vpon Impriſt.
or imprisonment, & for the seconde offence
beinge like wise conuicted as is aboue-
saide, emprisonment for one whole ye
re and for the thirde offence in like ma
ner imprisonment during his or their
liues. And for the more knowledge to be
geuē hereof, & better auoyded of this
sort. Be it enacted by auctority afore
said, that all and singuler Curats shal
vppon one Sunday euery quarter of ye
yere during one whole yere next follo-
wing the feaste of all saints next
comming, reade this present acte in the Reade.
churche, at the time of ye moste assebly &
likewise once in euery yeare folowing
at the same time declaringe vnto the
people by the auctorite of the scripture
how the mercye and goodnesse of god
hathe in all ages bene shewed to his pe
ple in their necessities, and extremities
by meanes of hartie and faithfull pray
ers made to almightie god, especially e
where people be gathered together vn
one faithe and mind to offer vppe their
hartes bye prayers, as the beste sacry-
fices that christian men can yelde. An.
1.E.6.ca.1.

This acte was repelled Anno primo
M. and is reuiued by 1.El.ca.2. as fo-
loweth in this title.

4 ¶ If any persone or persones of
their owne power and auctorite, at
anye time or times, after the twentye
daye of December nexte comminge, do
or shall willingly, and of purpose, bye
open and euerte wourde, facte, acte, or Interrupcion.
deede maliciously, or contemptuously
molest, lette, disturbe, vexe, or trou- Molest
ble, or bye any other vnlaweful waies
or meanes, disquiet, or misuse any pre- Preachers.
cher or preachers, that now is, or that
at anye time or times hereafter shall
be licensed, allowed or auctorized to
preache bye the Queenes highenesse
or bye anye Archebishoppe, or Bishop
of this realme, or bye any other lawful
ordinary

ordinarie, or by any of ỳ vniuersities of Oxforde and Cambridge, or otherwise lawefullye auctorized or charged bye reason of his or theire cure, benefice or other spiritual promocion or charge in anye of his, or their open sermon, preaching, or collation, that he or they shal make, declare, preach or pronounce in anye churche, chappell, churchyarde, or in anye other place or places, vsed, frequented, or appointed, or that hereafter shalbe vsed or appointed to be preached in. Or if any persone or persones after the saide twentie day of December nexte comminge, shal maliciouslye willinglye or of purpose, molest, lette disturbe, vexe, disquiet, or otherwyse trouble anye personne, vicar, parishe priest, or curate, or anye lawefull priest repairinge, sayinge, doynge, singynge, ministringe, or celebratyng, the Masse or other suche deuine seruice sacramentes, or sacramentalles, as was moste commonlye frequented and vsed in the laste yeare of the reigne of the late soueraigne Lorde King Henry the eight or that at anye time hereafter shalbee allowed, sette forth, or auctorized bye the Quenes maiestie. Or if anye persone or personnes, at any time or time after the saide twentye daye of December, shall contemptuouslye, vnlawfullye, or maliciouslye, of theire owne power or auctoritie pull downe, deface, spoyle, abuse breake, or otherwise, vnreuerentlye handle, or ordre the moste blessed, comfortable, and holye Sacrament of the bodye and blond of oure saviour Jesus Christe, commonlye called the sacrament of the Aulter, being or that shalbee in anye Church or chappell or anye other decent place, or pix or canapy, wherein the same sacrament is, or shalbee, vnlawefullye, contemptuouslye, or maliciouslye, of their owne power and auctoritie to pulle downe deface, spoyle, or otherwise, breake anye

Holest.

Masse, Seruice

Sacrament.

aulter, or aulters, or anye [illegible] crosse, that nowe, or hereafter [illegible] in anye churche chappell, or [illegible] yarde. That then euerye [illegible] doure and offendoures, in anye [illegible] milles, his or theire aydor, [illegible] or abbettour, aydours, procurers [illegible] abbettors immediatly and [illegible] after anye of the said acte or acte[illegible] ther the said misdemeanours [illegible] ted, done or made, or at anye [illegible] times, after, shalbee apprehended [illegible] rested, and taken by anye constable [illegible] constables, churchwarden, or [illegible] wardens, of the saide parish [illegible] place, where the saide offence, [illegible] ces shalbee so committed, make [illegible] or be any other officer or officers [illegible] anye other persone or persons [illegible] ing present, at the time of the said [illegible] sence or offences so vnlawefully [illegible] mitted, made or done, Wil liche [illegible] or persones so apprehended, [illegible] arrested with conuenient spede [illegible] brought and caried to anye [illegible] peace within the saide shire, [illegible] in any cyty, bourough libertie, [illegible] corporate wherein Justices of [illegible] wher the saide offence or offences [illegible] bee committed, done, and made. [illegible] that the saide Justice of peace, [illegible] due accusacions thereupon [illegible] and made bye the apprehendor [illegible] prehendoures, or other persone [illegible] sones of anye of the said persones [illegible] sones so offendinge, forthe [illegible] commit the said persone or persones [illegible] so apprehended, arrested and [illegible] safe kepinge and custodie [illegible] erection of the saide Justice [illegible] ghte moste meete and conue[illegible] that within vi daies next [illegible] meditatli after the said accusacion [illegible] made to the saide Justice [illegible] Justice of peace in the said [illegible] borough, libertie, or towne [illegible] shal diligently examine the [illegible]

offenders, aforesaide. And if
the said Iustices of peace, shal by
their examination, finde or p
the said persone or persons so ac-
cused, guilty of any of the saide offence
or offences, whereof he or they shalbee
accused, & that by two sufficient wit
nesses, or by his or their owne confessiō
or confessions, that thē & immediatlye
after commitment sperde, the said two Iu-
stices shal cōmit & award the saide per-
son or persones so accused, as is afore
said, to the gayle, of, or for the sayde
Cittie, borough, libertie, or towne
corporate, where the said offence or of-
fences was so committed, made or don
there remain without baile or main
prise, by the space of iij. monethes then
next ensuyng and further to the next
generall sessions, to be holden within
the said shire, cittie, borough, liberty or
towne corporate next after the ende of
the said iij. monetes, at whiche quarter
sessions the said persone or persones, so
committed to gayle, as is aforesaide,
upon his or their reconciliation, and
repentaunce in that behalfe before the
said Iustices of peace, at the said sessiōs
shall be delivered and discharged oute
of prison and gaile, uppon sufficient su
rety of his good abearing and behaui-
our to be then and ther takē by the said
Iustices for one whole yere, then next
ensuing, as by the discrecion or discreci
on of the said Iustices then, and ther be
present, or of the more part of them shal
be thought meete and convenient. And
the said person or persones so in gayl
as aforesaide will not bee reconciled
nor repent at the saide quarter sessions
when the saide persone or persones
shalbe in the time convenient,
not to further awarded, & committed
to the saide gaile, by the saide Iustices,
or by the more parte of them, there too
remaine without baile or mainprise,
shall he or they so committed and a-
charged to gayle, as is aforesaide shal
bee reconciled & bee penitent for his or
their said offence or offences. And be
it &c. that if any persone or persones at
any time or times, after the said twen-
tye day of December, of their owne auc
thoritie & power willingly & lawfully Rescue.
do rescue anye offender or offenders so Arrest.
apprehended, takē or arrested, as is a-
foresaide or will disturbe, hinder,
or let ꝑ said offēder or offēders so offē-
dig, as is aforesaid to be apprehended
takē or arrested ꝑ thē euery one of the
said reskewers or disturbers shal suffer
like imprisonmēt, as is aforesaide, and Imprisō.
further shall pay, forfait and lose for a Fyne.
fine, for euerye of his or their said offē
ces. x.li. to the Quenes maiestie, her
heires and successours. And be it &c. that
if anye of the offenders aforesaide bee
not taken, apprehended, or arrested im
mediatly in time convenient as is afore
saide, but do escape or go awaye, that Escape.
then the said escape shalbe lawfully p-
sēted before ꝑ Iustices of peace in ꝑ said
shiere, cittie, borough libertie or towne
corporate, the nexte quarter sessions to
be holden, wher ꝑ said escape was mad
and suffred, & that the inhabitantes of
the Parishe, where the said escape was
so suffered, shall forfaite and lose to the Forf.
Quenes maiestie her heires and succes
sours, for euerye suche escape fine poū- x.li.
de to be levied and taken, as other lyke
amerciaments and fines before this tyme
hath and bene levied and taken uppon
any village, hundred or towne, for the
escape of anye murtherer or other felō
for not makinge pursuite uppon hue,
and crye, according to the statute of
Wynchester, and the statute made
and provyded in the thyrde yeare of
the tworthye kynge Henrye the seuen-
the. And be it &c. that all and singuler
Iustices of peace, Iustices of Assise, Iu-
stices of Oyer and determiner, and al Iustices
and singuler Mayres, Bayliffes and Mayres &c.

Iustices

iustices of peace within anye citye bo-
roughe or towne corporate in anye par-
ticuler in this realme, within the limits
of theire commission or commissions,
shall haue full power and authoritye
by vertue of this acte after the said fyf-
tyeth day of December, to enquire of all
and singuler the offences, and misde-
meanours aboue saide and to heare and
determyne the same, and set the fines &
amerciaments of the saide offender or
offenders as is aforesaide. Prouided al-
wayes and be it enacted that this acte or any
thinge therein conteyned shall not in
any wise extende to abrogate and take
away the auctoritie iurisdiction, power
and punishmentes of the ecclesiasticall
lawes nowe standinge, and remaining
in theire force, or for the punish-
mentes of anye the offences and mis-
demeanours aforesaide: but the auctoritie
power, iurisdictions, and punishments
of the said ecclesiasticall lawes or, and
for anye of the offences and misdemea-
nours aforesaid, shall stande in full po-
wer & strength, as they were vsed exercised
in all & in euery thinge, as though this
acte had neuer been had & made. Thys
present acte or anye thinge therein con
teyned to the contrarye hereof in anye
wise notwithstandinge. Prouided alwayes & be it & be that whatsoeuer person
offendinge the premisses, shall for anye
of the offences aboue recited, receiue pu
nishment of the ordinarie, hauinge tes
timonial thereof, vnder the saide ordy-
naries seale, shall not for the same offece
offences be conuicted before the Iustice
& in likewise receiuing for the said offe-
ces punishment by the iustice hee shall
not for the same offence offences receiue
punishmet of the ordinary. Any thing
in this acte to the contrary notwithstā-
ding. An. R. R. 2. parli. cap. x

Be it enacted bye the auctoritye
of this present Parlemēt, that the sayd
statute of repeale, and euerye thynge

Hearde and, determyne.

Iurisdiction.

Power,

Penalty for not punished,

therein conteyned and all
the saide booke, and the seru
nistration of Sacramentes,
remonies, conteyned or
or by the said booke, shall be
of none effecte, from and after
of the Natiuitie of Saint
till next commynge. And that
booke, with the order of seruice,
the administration of Sacra
tes and ceremonies with the
ons and additions therin
pointed by this estatute, shall
be from and after the said
Natiuitie of Saint Iohn
full force and effect, according
manere and effecte, of this estatute
thing in the aforesaid statute
to the contrary notwithstanding.
therbe it enacted by the Quenes
nesse, with thassent of the lords
mons in this present parlement
bled, and by auctoritie of the
all and singuler ministers in
chedrall or parish church, or
within this realme of England
les, and the marches of the same
ther the Quenes dominions, shall
and after the feaste of the Nativi
Saint Iohn Baptist next com
be bounden to saye and vse the
Euensonge, Celebration of the
supper & administration of the
sacramentes and all their
and open prayer, in such order
ings as is mencioned in the said
be authorized by parlement in
hand set downe by the reigne of
Edwarde the first, with one
ond addition, of certaine lessons
vsed in euery Sonday in the
the forme of the Lesany altered
corrected, and two sentences
in the deliuery of the Sacra
the communicantes, and none
otherwise. And that if any man
some, Curate, or other what soe

ought or should sing, or say
mentioned in ỹ said boke,
the Sacrafites from ỹ after
of the Natiuitie of S. Jhon
next comming, refuse to vse the
common prayers, or to minister ỹ
in such Cathedrall or Pa-
Churche, or other places, as hee
to minister the same, in such
and forme as they be mencioned &
in the said boke, or shal wilfully
obstinately standing in the same,
other rite, Ceremonye, or ordre,
manner of celebratinge of the
supper, openly or priuilye, or ma-
ministring, administration of the
, or other open prayers thã
& set forth in the said boke,
& throughout this act,
which is for other to come
either in common churches or
Chappels or Oratories, cõmonly cal-
seruice of the Churche,) or shall
declare, or speake any thinge in
progation or derogatinge of ỹ said
or any thing therin conteined, or
any parte therof, and shallbe therof
lawfully conuicted accordinge to the
of this Realme, by verdict of.xij
or by his own confession, or by ỹ
euidence of the fact, shall lose
fficte to the Quenes highnesse,
, and successours, for his first
, the profite of all his spirituall
or promocion, comming or a
in one whole yeare nexte after
ction. And also that the partie
, shall for the same offence
imprisonment by the space of vi
whole monethes vnto or mainprise.
if any such person once conuicte of a
offending ỹ premisses, shall
first conuiction effectes aboue
therof in forme aforesaid la-
conuicted, that then the same perso
his second offence suffer imp
by the space of one hole yeare, &
also that he forfeite & be deprined, *ipso facto*,
of al his spirituall promocions, & that it
shalbe lawful to al patrons or donors
of all and singuler the same spirituall
promocions, or any of them, to present or
collate to the same, as though the per-
son or persons so offending were dead.
And that if any such person or persons
after he shalbe ciuilie conuicted in forme
aforesaid, shall offend againste any of ỹ
premisses the third time, & shalbe there
of in forme aforesaid lawfully convicted. That then the person so offending
& conuicted the third time, shalbe depri-
ued, *ipso facto*, of al his spirituall promo-
cions, & also shall suffer imprisonment
during his life. And if the person ỹ shall
offend, & be conuicte in forme aforesaide,
concerning any of the premisses, shall
not be beneficed, nor haue any spiritu-
all promocõ. That then the same person
so offending and conuicte, shall for the
first offence suffer imprisonmẽt during
one whole yere next after his said con-
uiction, without baile or mainprise.
And if any such person not hauinge any
spirituall promocion after his first con-
uictiõ, shall offende in any thing
concerning the premisses, and shall in
forme aforesaid, be therof lawfully cõ-
uicted. That then the same person shal
for his second offence, suffer imprison-
met during his life. And it is ordeined
and enacted by the auctority aboue said
that if any person or persons whatsoeuer
after the said feall of the Natiuitie of
S. Jhon Baptist next comming, shall
in anye Enterludes, Playes, Songes, Enterludes
Rymes, or by other open wordes, de- Playes.
clare or speake anye thing in the dero- Songes.
gation, depraueinge or despising of the
same boke, or of any thing therin con-
teined, or anye parte therof, or shall by
open fact, deede, or by open threatninges
compell or cause, or other wise procure Procurers.
or maintaine any personne, vicar, or
other minister in any Cathedrall or pa-

rish Church, or in chappel, or in any o-
ther place to sing or say any common &
open prayer, or to minister any Sacra-
ment otherwise in any other manner &
fourme than is mencioned in the saide
boke, or that by any of the said meanes
Interupt shal vnlawfullye interrupt or let anye
person, vicar, or other minister, in anye
Cathedral or parish Church, Chappel
or any other place to sing or say comon
and open prayer, or to minister the Sa-
craments or any of them, in such man
and forme as is mencioned in the said
boke: That then every such person be-
ing therof lawfullye conuicted in forn
Forf. aboue said, shal forfaite to the Queene
our Soueraigne Ladye, her heirs and
C. marcks succes ours, for the firste offence a hun-
dreth markes. And if any person or p-
sons, being once conuict of any such of-
fence, eftsones offend against anye of
the last recited offences, & shal in forme
aforesaide be thereof lawfully conuicte-
ed: That then the same person so offe-
ding and conuicte, shall for the seconde
Forf. offence forfaite to the Quene, pure So-
uereigne Ladye her heires and succes-
400. marckes. soures, foure hundreth markes. And if
any person after he in forme aforesaid,
Twise cshuict shall haue bene twise conuicte of anye
offence concerning any of the last re-
cited offences shal offed the third time,
and be therof in forme aboue said lawe-
fullye conuict; That then euerye per-
son so offending and conuicte shall for
Forf. his thirde offence, forfaite to pure So-
All his goodes uereigne Ladye the Quene, al his goods
and cattels, and shall suffer imprison-
ment during his life. And if anye per-
son or persons that for his first offence
concerninge the premisses, shall be
conuict in forme aforesaid do not paye
the summe to bee paide by vertue of
his conuiction, in suche manner and
fourme as the same ought to be paid,
within .vi. weekes nexte after his con-
uiction, that then euery person so con-

uicte, and so not paying the
for the same firste offence,
the saide summe, suffer
by the space of .vi. monethes,
baile or mainprise. And if
or persons, that for his secon
concerninge the premisses,
uicte in fourme aforesaid, bee
the said summe to be paid by
his conuiction, and this
suche manner and forme as
ought to bee paide within
nexte after his saide second
That then euerye person
and not so payinge the same,
the same second offence in
the saide summe suffer
during, vi. monethes, with
or mainprise. And that from
the saide feaste of the
John Baptiste nexte comming
euerye person or persons,
within this realme, or anye
Queenes Maiesties dominions,
diligentlye and faithfullye
lawfull or reasonable excuse
sente, endeuoure themselues
to their parish church or cha
stomed, or vpon reasonable
to some vsual place where
er, and such seruice of God
in such time of let vpon every
and other daies ordeined
kept as holy daies. And then
to abide ordelye and
the time of the common
chinges, or other seruice of
to be vsed and minist
of punishmente by the
Churche. And also
euerye person so offending
hein for euerye such
leuied by the Churchwardens
parishe where suche
done, to the vse of the
parishe, of the goodes
pements of suche

...And for due execution here... being moued...
...Lordes Temporall, and al the... in this present Parliament... doothe in Goddes name ear... require and charge al the Arch... Bishops and other Ordina... that they will endeuour themselues... vttermost of their knowledges,... due and true execucion hereof... had throughout their diocesse,... charges, as they will answeare... God, for such euils and plagues... almightie God may inflicte... his people for neglectinge this... holsome lawe. And for their an... in this behalfe, be it further en... by thauctority aforesaide, that al... singuler the same Archbishops, bi... and al other their officers, exer... ecclesiastical iurisdiction, as wel... exempt as not exempt within... diocesse, shal have ful power and... tie by this acte, to reforme, cor... and punishe by censures of the... all and singulare personnes,... shall offende within any their... cion or diocesse, after the said... of the Natiuitie of Saint John... next commynge againste this... statute. Any other lawe, statute... ge, libertye, or prouision here... made, had or suffered, to the con... withstandinge. And it is or... and enacted by the auctho̅rytye... that all and euerye Iusti... Oyer and determiner, or Iusti... shall have full power and... in euerye of their open and... Sessions, to enquire, heare,... determine all, and all manner of... that shall bee committed or... contrary to any article, conteined... statute, within the limittes... commission to them directed, and... parcells for the Execution of... as they may do against anye...

...bee... ...ouided alwayes and be it enac... ted by the auctho̅rytys afore saide, that... all and euerye Archebishopp, and Bi... shop, shal or may at al time and times... at his libertye and pleasure, ioyne and... associate himself, by vertue of this act,... to the saide Iustices of Oyer and de... terminer, or to the said Iustices of As... sise, at euerye of the saide open and ge... nerall Sessions, to bee holden in anye... place within his diocesse for and to the... enquiry, heating and determininge of... the offences aforesaid.

Prouided also and be it enacted by... the auctho̅rity aforesaide, that the bookes... cõcerning the said seruices, shall at the... costes & charges of the parishioners of... euery parish and Cathedral church, be... attained and gotte before the said feaste... of the Natiuitie of S. John Baptiste... next following, & that al such parishes,... & Cathedrall churches or other places,... wher the said bookes shall be attained... and gotten before the said feaste of the... Natiuitye of S. John Baptiste, shall... within .iij. wekes next after the saide... bookes, so attained and gotten, vse the... said seruice and put the same in vre ac... cordinge to this acte. And be it further... enacted by thauctority aforesaide, that... no person or personnes shalbe at anye... time hereafter empeched, or otherwise... molested of, or for anye of the offences... aboue mentioned, hereafter to becom... mitted or done contrary to this act, vn... lesse he or they so offendinge, be there of... indited at the next generall Sessions, to be... holde before anye such Iustice of Oyer... & determiner, or Iustices of Assis, next... after any offence committed or done... contrary to the true of this act. Prouid... ded alwaies and be it ordeined & enac... ted by thauctoritie aforesaid, that all & singulare Lordes of the Parliamente...

Bishops.

Associate

Bookes

At the charges of the Parishioners.

Empeched

Indicted.

Next sessions

Iust. of oyer.

Iust. of ass.

for the thirde offence aboue mencioned, ces. And likewise receiuing
shall be tried by their peeres. Prouided first offence, punishme
Maires Bayliffes &c. also and be it ordeined and enacted by ces, he shal not for the
thauctoritie aforesaide, that the Maior saues receiue punishmente
of Londō, and all other Maiors, Bai- nary. Anything conteined
liffes, & other heade officers of all and to the contrary notwithstā
singuler Cities, Boroughes & townes Prouided alwaies and be
Corporate within this realme, Wales such ornamentes of the Chur
and the marches of the same, to the ministers thereof, shalbe
which Justices of Assise do not cōmon bee in vse as was in the
lye repaire, shall haue full power and England, by auctority of
auctoritie by vertue of this act to en- in the second yere of the raign
quire, heare, and determine the offen- Edwarde the firthe, vntill
ces aboue said, and euery of them yere- shall be therein taken by the
lye within .xv. daies after the feaste of of the Quenes Maiestie, with
Easter, and Saint Michaell the Arch- nise of her Commissioners,
aungell, in like maner and fourme as and auctorised vnder the
Justices of Assise and Oyer and deter- of Englande, for raules
miner may do. Prouided alwaies and of the Metropolitane of the
be it ordeined and enacted by the auc- And also that if there shall
thoritie aforesaid, that all and singuler nye contempte or irreuerence
Archbishops, and Bishops, and euery sed in the Ceremonies or Rites
of their Chauncellors, Commissaries, Church, by the misusing of the
Archedeacons, and other Ordinaries, appointed in this boke: The
hauing any peculiar Ecclesiastical ju- Maiestie maye by the like
risdiction, shal haue ful power and au- said Commissioners, or
choritie by vertue of this acte, as well tane, ordaine and publish
Visitacion. to enquire in their visitacion, Synodes. Ceremonies or rites as may
and els where within their iurisdiction for the aduauncement of
at any other time & place, to take order the roiall
stions and reformacions of all and euery remembrance of Christes
ry the thinges aboue mencioned, done and Sacramentes. And
committed, or perpetrated within the enacted by the auctho
limits of their iurisdictions and auctori- that all lawes, statutes,
tie, and punish the same by admoni- ces, wherin or whereby any
cion, correccion, sequestracion, or- uices, admynistracion of
deprivacion, or other censures & proces- or Common Prayer, &
in like maner as heretofore in the bode- bishoppes, or els to the
holden in like sute by the Queenes eccle- this realme, or any other
siastical lawes. Prouided alwaies and dominions or Country,
be it enacted that what euer persone or
offende or offende in the premisses, shall for
the offence in the election of shall incurre
of the Ordinarie, dealing or ministration
all the rest vnder the same Ordinaries Wolues and Images.
Scale. Scales, shall not for the first offence
estones be conuicted before the Justi-

¶ Seuerne.

NO maister or maisters, owner or owners of ship or ships, or of any other bote or vessel, or any other person or persons, do cast or vnlode their balast or robul, at, or in the said rode called Kingrode & Hungrode in any of thē, ne in anye other place from the rode of Kingrode vnto the towne of Bristol, nor in no part of the riuer therof, but on the land only about the ful sea mark, vpon pain that euery such owner, master of the shippe or other boate or vessel, and euery other persone or personnes casting and vnlodyng their balaste or robull in the forme, at ỳ place or in the riuer aforesaid, to forfait at euerye time so offending, xij.s. the one halfe therof to the king, and the other halfe thereof to the party that wil sue. &c. by bil, plaint or action of det, informatiō or otherwise, in which action the defendaunt shall not wage his law. And further. &c. ỳ no person or persones from henceforth shall embote or lade, or cause to be enboted or ladē, any wheat, malt, beanes or anye other kinde of graine or corne, whatsoeuer it shalbe, in anye pycard or other vessel, at any creeke, pil, hauen, or elswhere vpon the Seuerne or riuer, betweene the key of the citye of Bristow & the said citye or towne of Bristol by water of Seuerne, to thentent to be trāsported into vtter parties beyond the sea out of the kinges dominion, for ỳ the saide owner or lader of the said pycard boate or other vessel, doe bring wt the kings customers of ỳ towne of Bristoll, & there by him or one sufficient suertie wyth him bounden vnto the kings customers of the said port & towne of Bristol aforesaid in such resonable sūmes of mony, as the late of our said soueraign lord the king, as shal amount to the double value of the said grain or corn there to be laden or to be enboted, vpon condicion that the said owner or master of ỳ said pycarde, or boate, or other vessell shall not repaire nor transport the said corn or graine, nor no part therof into anie vtter parties beyond the sea out of the kings dominion, before the said master or owner therof shall come and bringe the said grain and corn vnto the key of the said towne of Bristol, and ther to be viewed or sene the contentes therof, & the contents therof to be declared vnto the kinges customers & to the Maire of the saide towne for the time beinge, if there be any such licēce or lawful cause for to conuey or trāsport grain or corn into the parties beyond the sea oute of the said kings dominiō there to be measured & met by the common mesure of the said towne. And after the said obligation wt cōdicion so made, sealed & deliuered vnto the saide customer. Then the said customer shal deliuer a sufficient cocket vnto the party owner or owners or maister so boūden to cōuey the said grain or corn vnto the key of Bristol, vpon pain ỳ every pycard boate or other vessel so ladē with grain or other kinde of corne, to be caried or trāsported into the vtter parties beyonde the sea oute of the kinges dominion, to be forfaited, as wel the said corn & graine so laded, as the said boate so laden contrary vnto this present act, wherof the king. &c. to haue the. iij. partes therof, & the partye that will sue. &c. the fourthe part before the kinges most honourable comsaile according to the kinges proclamation in that behalf made and prouided. And further. &c. that if it shal appere vpon ỳ measuring therof vnto the maire of the said towne of Bristoll, and to the kinges customers then for ỳ time being, that there is more corne or graine loded to be trāsported into the parties beyond the sea, within anye of

Over the sea

Viewed Contentes.

Customer.

Measured.

Obligation.

Cocket.

Forf.

the said vessels, botes, picardes or trowes ouer and aboue .iiij. quarters, that then it shall be lefull vnto the said mair and customers there for the time being, to cause the owner or couerer ther of vnto the saide towne of Bristoll, to make sale of suche Corne and grayne, as shall bee brought ouer and aboue the contents of the said cocket or licence, and ouer and aboue foure quarters beside the cocket or licence, according as the prises of suche graine and corn are commonly worth and sold in the open market of the said towne of Bristoll.

Sale.

Meater.

The said common meater to haue for the measuring of euery waye of corne .ij.d. on paine of euerye personne being owner of the saide graine or corne, or hauinge the charge of the same, denyinge the measuring of the saide graine at the said kaye of Bristol, to loose and forfeit for euerye time so denyinge .vj. li. the one halfe therof to be to ỹ king. and the other halfe therof to the partye that will sue for the same. &c. In the whiche action the defendante shall not wage his laiwe. &c. An 34. H.8. Ca.9.

Forf.

See Passages. 4. 5. 7. 9. 10.

1 ¶ *Sewers.*

Yeares Commission Chanceler.

PEr dyvs ans procheynment ensuantz seueralx commissioners des sewers soient faitz as diuers persons per le chaunceller dẽgl̃ pur le temps esteant auenters en touts ỹs parties du royalme ou mesteir serr̃ solonz la fourme que ensuit.

Rex dilectis & fidelibus suis. A. B. C & D. salutem. Sciatis quod cum Maliæ fossata, gutturæ, sewere, põtes, calceatæ & gurgites, per cosseras maris mariscí infra fines & limites de Lindesey in comitatu Lincolñ, per impetum maris fluxus & refluxus, ac inundationes, & trenches aquarũ dulcium. &c. sicut patet in dicta cancellaria. An. 6. H. 6. cap. 5.

Commissions.

¶ Touts tielx cõmissiõrs (*Seuerall commissions of sewers be made in all ptes of this his realme, &*

medin an 6. H. 6. ca 5. before.) dient pur faire ordiner & executer statutes, ordinances & autres affaires, solonz leffect et purporte des commissions & nauntditz. An. 8. H. 6. ca. 3.

3 ¶ Per dyts ans procheins ensuantz apres cest̃ present parliamẽt seueralx commissions des sewers soient faits as toutes ses psons per le chaunceller dengl̃ pur le temps esteãt, a nosmerz en toutz les parties du dit royalm̃ q̃ mesteir sera, solonz la forme & effecte du commission cy en le dit estatut ent̃ la fesme. Et auxi ceo ad ordeinẽ & establie q̃ les lieutenantz q̃ toutz tielx cõmissiõers eiẽt poair pur faire ordeinẽ & execut estatutes, ordinances, & autres affairs, solonz leffect & purport des ditz cõmissiõns. an. 8. H. 6. ca. 3.

4 ¶ Mesme le terme de .x. ans procheins ensuantz, le chaunceller dẽgl̃ pur le temps esteant eit poair de faire bailer del chancellarie du Roy cõmissions de sewers de south̃ grand seal du roy en tiel forme sicome il suist̃ graunt̃ & fait per lestatut fait le dit an vi. (*S. 6. H. 6. ca 5.*) An. 23. H. 6. ca. 9.

5 ¶ Pur quinze ans procheins ensuantz, seueralx commissions deyent estre sayent faitz a diuerses persons per le chancellor dengl̃ pur le temps esteant a nosmers en toutz parties en estre realm̃ dengl̃, & de lez deuantdit mares (*S. of Calais Guisnes & Hames.*) solonz leffect & ou serr̃, solonz la forme & effecte du dit commission contenus en le dit act fait le dit vi. Et ouistre ceo ad ordeinẽ & establie per mesm̃ lauctority q̃ les tielx cõmissioners eyent pleine poair, faire, ordeiner, & executer estatutes, ordinances, & autres choses affairs, solonz leffect, & purport des mesmes commissions. An 12. E. 4. ca. 6.

6 ¶ For .xvj. yeares nerre ensuantz seueral commissiõs of sewers be made to diuers parsons by the chaunceller of England for the time beinge, to be made in all ptes of this his realme, &

ye said marches, wher nede is or shal be after the fourme and effect of the said commission contained in the saide acte made in the said. vi. (*ca.5 before.1.*) pere more that hath ordeined & established by the said auctority, that all such commissioners have ful power to make, or execute statutes & ordinances, & other things, do after the effect & purport of ye same commission. An.4.H.7.ca.1. ¶ That the said act (*S.an.6.H.6.ca. 5 & an.4.H 7.ca.1. before.6.*) & all other actes and auctorities heretofore made concerning commissioners of sewers & their commissiõs and auctority (not being before this time repelled) abide & stand frõ hencefor the good & effectual to endure for euer. And also ye chancellor of Englãd, for ye time being, shal have frõ hencefor th ful power and auctorite for euer, to graũt cõmissions of sewers into euery parte of this realme, & the said marches, where nede is or shalbe, to certain parsons by ye said chancellor for the time beig, to be named accordinge to the fourme & effect of the saide cõmission and act expressing ye said parliamẽt, holden the said. xxv. yere of the raign of kinge H. the. 6. (*ca.5 before.1.*) And ouer that be it &c. that such commissioners have and shal have ful power & auctority to put their commission in due execucion, and to make & execut estatuts & ordinances & other things to do after the effect and purport of their commission. And that the commissions of sewers graunted or made sithen the said. xxv. yere determined, and the actes, ordinances and all executions and other things by the cõmissioners of the same, concerning the saide commissions, or anye two of the same commissioners, and euery thing in the same comprised, bee and shalbee effectuall and of like strengthe, as if the saide commission had bene made or graunted within the said. xxv. yere immediate after the said parliament holden in the said. xix. yeare of the raigne of king Henry the. vij. ca. before. 6. And also be it &c. that the chaunceller of England for ye time being shall make no cõmission to any parson or parsones for the execucion of this acte, excepte he have lands and tenements of estate of free holde to the yerely value of xx.li. at the least or els be Justices of *Quorum* learned within any of the shires where he shalbe made commissioner. And if any such commission be directed to any parson or parsons, not having landes and tenements to the yerely value of. xx. li. or not being one of the Justices of *Quorum* learned as is aforesaid, that euery such commission, and al presentments and accusacions had & presented before any such commissioners, & also al & euery fines set by the said cõmissioner and cõmissioners, to be vtterly void and of none effecte. This acte to endure but for. x. yeres and frõ the end of the same x. yeares vnto the nexte Parliamente. An.6.H.8.ca.10.

Chaunceller Commissiõs.

xx.li. Iust. learned

Commissiõs.

Voyde

8 ¶ Commissiõs of sewers and other the premisses shalbe directed in al parties wỉn this realm from time to time where and when nede shal require according to the maner, fourme, tenours and effect hereafter ensuinge, to suche substancial and indifferent persons as shallbe named by the Lord chancellor and lord treasorer of England and the two chief iustices for the time beinge, or by. iij. of them, wherof the lord chancellor to be one. Henri ỷ 8. &c. Know ye that for asmuch as the valles, ditches, bankes, gutters, sewers, gates, calcets bridges, streames, & other defenses by the coastes of the sea and marsh ground being & lying within the limites of A. B. or. C. in the countye or Counties of or in the borders or confines of ỷ same, by rage of the sea, flowinge and reflowinge, and by meane of the trenches

Commissions

The cõmissions.

Bankes coasts of the sea

Broken.
Passage.

ches of freshe waters discending & hauing course by diuers waies to the sea be so disrupt lacerat and broken. And also the common passages of ships balengers & boates in the riuers, streams and other fluddes within the limits of A. B. or C. in the countie or counties of or in the borders or confines of ỳ same by meane of settinge vp, erectinge & makinge of

Bridges.

streames, milnes, bridges, pondes, fishyartes, mildammes, lockes, hebbig weres, hecks, & fludgates, or other like

Interrupted.
Reparation.

lets impediments or anoyances be letted & interrupted. So ỳ great & inestimable dammage for defaut of reparacion of the said walls ditches, bakelesses, sewers, gotes, guttures, calcets, bridges, & streames. And also by meane of setting vppe erecting making & enlarging of the said fishyartes, mildammes, locks, hebbinge weares, hecks, fludgates, & other like anoyances in times paste hath hapned, & yet is to be feared, ỳ fault greater hurt, losse, & damage is like to ensue, vnlesse the spedy remedie be prouided in ỳ behalfe. We therefore, for that by reason of oure dignitie & prerogatiue royal, we be bound to prouide for the safety & preseruatiõ of our realme of England willinge ỳ spedy remedie be had in the premisses,

Weres. &c.

Spedie remedie.

haue assigned you & sixe of you, of the whiche we will that A. B. & C. shall be three to be our Justices to survey the

Justices.
Walles, & streames.
Ditches.

said walles, streames, ditches, banks, gutters, sewers, gots, caulceys, bridges trenches, milnes, mildams, fludgates ponds, lokes, hebbing weares, & other impedimentes letes & anoyances afore said, and the same cause to be made,

Repayred.

corrected, repaired, amended, put down or reformed as case shal require after your wisdomes & discretions. And therein as well to ordeine & doo after the forme tenor and effect of all & singular

Statutes.

the statutes & ordinaces made before the first day of March the xiij. yere of our raign touchinge the premisses or any of them, as also to enquire of and other of the honeste and lawfull men of the said shire or shires, places, places, where such defaults or annoyances be, as well within the liberties as without (by whom the trouth may ỳ rather be knowe) through whose default the hurts & damages haue happened, who hath or holdeth any landes, tenementes, or comon of pasture or fishig or hath or may haue any profite, or dilad̃aumtage by any meanes in the saide places, & all such as nere to the saide dangers, letts, impediments, as inhabiting or dwelling there about by the saide walles, bankes, gutters, gotes, sewers, trenches and other the said impedimentes and anoyances. And all those parties and euery of thẽ to fare after the same diligẽtly and punishe as well by the metes, limits, & bõũds of olde accustomed or otherwise or els within our Realme of England, the quantitie of their landes, tenementes and rentes, by the number of perches, after the rate of euery poscion tenure or profite, or after quantitie of their common of pasture or right of fishinge or other commodities there, by surhe waies and meanes & in such maner and fourmes as to you or sixe of you, whereof the saide A. B. and C. to be three, shal seeme most conuenient to bee ordeined and done for redzelle and reformacion touchinge in the premisses. And also to make repaire and amende the said ditches, bankes, gutters, gotes, calcets, bridges, streames, other the premisses in all places needefull: and the same as often and when neede shall bee to make new. And cleise & purge ỳ trenches, sewers, ches in all places necessary. And

...ambe, p̄strate, & overs... to make and ordeine statutes, ordi- Ordinances
...all such milles, streames, pōdes, naunces, and p̄uisions from time to
...fishgarthes, hebbing weares, time as the case shall require for the
...other impedimentes and anoysan- safegarde, conteruation, redresse, cor-
...ces aforesaide, as shal be found by inqui- rection, and reformacion of the p̄mis- Reformacion
...sicion by your surueying & discretions les and of euery of them, and the
...be exercise or hurtful. And also to parties lying too the same necessary &
...assigne diligente faithful and behoueful after y lawes and customes
...keepers, bailiffes, surueiours, col- or Romney marsh, in the countie of Kent, or otherwise by any waies or Romney marshe
...expenditours and other mini- meanes after your owne wisedomes
...and officers, for the safety, conser- and discretions. And to heare and de-
...reparacion, and making of the termine all and singuler y p̄misses, Determine.
...mises, & euery of the, and to heare as well at our suite as the suite of any
...kept of the collectours & other mi other whatsoeuer complaining before
...sters of & for the receite and layinge you, or sire of you, whereof A. B. and
...the money that shall be leuied & C. shall be three after the lawes, & cu-
...in and aboute the making repai stomes aforesaide, or otherwise by ani
...reforming and amending of the other waies and meanes after your dis
...walles, ditches, bankes, gutters, crections. And also to make and direct
...sewers, calceis, bridges, strea- all writtes, p̄ceptes, warrantes, or Preceptes.
...trenches, milles, pōds, lockes, fi- other commaundementes by vertue
...thes, sludgates and other impe of these p̄sents, to all Sheriffes, Bai
...ments, and anoysances aforesaide. lifes, and all other Ministers, officers,
...to distraine for the arrerages, of and other persons, as well within li-
...such collection, tare, or assesse as berties as without, before you, or sir of
...shal be expedient, or otherwi you, whereof the saide A. B. and C. to
...punishe y offtours and delenquis be three, at certain daies tearmes, and
...same by fines, amerciamētz, paine places to be p̄fixed, too be returned &
...like meanes after your good receiued. And further to continue the
...discretions. And also to arrest and take p̄uces of the same, and finally to do al Puces
...many cartes, horses, oxen, beastes, & euery thing and things as shall be re-
...other instruments necessary, and quisite for the due execucion of the p̄- Execution.
...workmen and labourers: as for misses by al waies and meanes after
...workes and reparacion shall your discretions. And therefore wee
...ing for the same cōperet wa commaund you, that at certaine daies
...lary and stipēde in that behalfe. and places, when and where ye or sire
...also take such and as many trees of you, whereof the saide A. B. and C.
...bushes, underwoodes and timber & to be three, shall think expedient, ye two
...necessaries as for the same wor survey the saide walles, fenses, dit- Survey
...reparations shall be sufficient, chees, bankes, gutters, gotes, sewers, Banckes
...reasonable prices by you or sire of calceies, pondes, bridges, riuers, strea- Gutters.
...of the which we will that A. B. mes, walcourses, milles, lockes, tren- Calceys.
...C. shall bee three to be assessed or ches, fishgarts sludgats, and other the
...rated as well within the limites and lettes, impedimentes, and anoysances
...aforesaide as in anye other aforesaid, & accopliched fulfill heare &
...within the saide countie or coun determine all & singuler the p̄misses
...and the saide places. And in

in due fourme and to the effect aforesaid after your good discretions. And all suche as ye shal finde negligent gaine saying or rebelling in the said workes, reparacions or reformation of the premisses, or negligent in the due execution of this our commissiō that ye doe compell them by distresse, fines and amerciaments or by other punishments wayes or meanes, which to you or five of you, whereof the saide A.B. and C. shalbe three, shal seme most expedient for ỳ spedy remedy redresse & reformacion of the premisses & due execution of ỳ same. And all such things as by you shall be made and ordeined in this behalfe, as well within liberties as without, that ye doe cause the same firmly to be obserued doing therein as to our Justices apperteined after the lawes and statutes of this our realme, and according to your wisedome and discretiōz. Haued alwaies to vs suche fines and amerciaments as to vs therof shal belong. And we also commaunde our shiriffe or shiriffes of our saide countie or counties of that they shall cause to come before you or six of you, of ỳ which A.B. and C. shall bee three, at such dayes and places as yee shall appoint to them, such and as many honest men of his or their bayliwik as well within the liberties as without, by whome the trouthe maye best bee knowen to inquire of the premisses. Commaundinge also all other ministers and officers as well within liberties as without, that they and every of them shall be attendant to you in and aboute the due executiō of this our commission. In witnesse whereof we haue caused these our letters patents to be mad. Witnesse our self at West minster the daye of in the yeare of our raigne. And it is also, &c. that every suche person as shal be named cōmissioner in the saide commissiō, after he hath knowledge shall effectually put his diligence & endeauor in & about the execucion of the said cōmission. And before he shall vpon him the execution of the commission, he shal take a corporall oth before the Lorde Chauncellor or suche too whom the saide Lord Chancellour shal direct the kinges writte *De dimus potestatem* to take the same before the Justices of the peace at a quarter sessions holden in the shire where such commissiō shalbe shewed ỳ tenor of which othe hereafter followeth.

Ye shall sweare, that you with all your cunning, wit, and power shall and will indifferently execute ỳ authoritie to you giuen by this commission of sewers without any fauour, affection, corruption, or malice to any maner person or persons. And as the case shall require ye shall assent & endeuour your self for your part to the best of your knowledge and power to the makinge of such ordinances, as shall be most profitable, equall, and indifferent for all men, and such ordinaunces, as shall be made and vsed by the most discrete and sufficient number of your fellowes in commission with you for the due execucion, reformation, and amendement of all and every such things as are contained and specified in the saide commission. And the same lawes and ordinaunces to your cunning, wit, power, cause to be put in due execucion without fauoure, meede, doubleyce or affectiōz as God you help and all saincts. And it is also sworne that all and every statute, acte and ordinaunce heretofore made concerning the premisses or anye of them as the time of our soueraigne Lord the king that now is, as in the time of his progenitours Kings of the realme of Englande, not being contrary to this present act, and

Negligent,

Compel.

Punishe

Obserued

Fines

Liberties

Twelue.

Officers

Commissioner

...from hereto3th shall stande
...be good and effectual fo3 euer, and
...be put in due execucio, accoꝛding to
...true meaning & purpoꝛts of the same
...doo enact that be it &c. that the cõmis-
...ners hereafter to be named in anye
...of the saide commissions accoꝛdinge to
...the purpoꝛt and effecte of the same cõ-
...ssions haue full power and auctoꝛi-
...tie to make, constitute, and oꝛdeine la-
...wes, ordinances and decrees, and fur-
...ther to do all and euery thing mentio-
...ned in the saide commission accoꝛdinge
...to the purpoꝛt, entente, woꝛdes, & true
...meaning of the same. And ỳ same la-
...wes & ordinances so made to reformе
...and amende and make newe
...time to time, as the cases neces-
...shall require in that behalfe. Pꝛo-
...alway, and it is. &c. that if anye
...person oꝛ persons beinge assessed oꝛ ta-
...to any lot oꝛ charge fo3 any landes
...tenementes, oꝛ hereditaments within
...limits of any commission hereafter
...be directed doe not paie the said lotte
...charge accoꝛdinge to the oꝛdinan-
...and assignement of the commissio-
...haninge power of thexecution
...the saide commission. By rea-
...hereof it shall happen the saide
...missioners hauing power of execu-
...of suche commission, fo3 lacke of
...ment of such lot & charge, to decree
...deine the same landes, tenemẽts
...hereditamẽts, from the owner oꝛ
...thereof & their heires, and the
...of euery of them, to any person
...sons fo3 terme of yeares, term of
...life, fee simple, oꝛ in tayle fo3 pay-
...of the same lot and charge, that
...euery such decree and oꝛdinaunce
...them made ingrossed in perche-
...and certified vnder their seales
...the kings court of Chauncery, vn-
...kinges royall assent had too the
...same, shall bynde all and euerye per-
...sons and persones that at the makinge
...of the same decree had any interest, in
...suche landes, and tenementes oꝛ here-
...ditaments in vse, possession, reuersion
...oꝛ remaynder, their heyres and assignes
...and euery of them. And not to be in
...any wyse reformed, vnlesse it be by
...auctoꝛitie of parliament hereafter too
...be summoned and holden within this
...realme. And also it is &c. that the same
...lawes oꝛ oꝛdinances & decrees to bee
...made & oꝛdeined by the said commissio-
...ners oꝛ six of them by auctoꝛitie of the
...said commission shall binde as well the
...landes, tenements, and hereditamẽts
...of the king our soueraigne loꝛde, as al
...and euery other person and persons &
...their heyres and suche their interest
...as they shall foꝛtune to haue, oꝛ maye
...haue in any landes, tenementes oꝛ he-
...reditamentes oꝛ other casuall pꝛofite,
...aduantage, oꝛ commodities whatsoe-
...uer they be, whereunto the said lawes
...oꝛdinances and decrees, shall in anye
...wise extende, accoꝛding to the true pur-
...poꝛte, meanning and intent of the same
...lawes. And it is. &c. that if any maner
...of person oꝛ persons of what estate oꝛ
...degree so euer he oꝛ they be of, that frõ
...hencefoꝛth doth take vpõ him oꝛ them
...to sit by decree of any of the said com-
...missions, not beinge before sworne in
...fourme as is afoꝛesaide, and accoꝛding
...to the tenoꝛ of the othe afoꝛe specified:
...Oꝛ if any person so named and swoꝛn
...do sit as is afoꝛesaide not hauinge lan-
...des & tenemẽts, oꝛ other hereditamẽts
...in fee simple, fee taile, oꝛ for terme of
...lyfe, to the clere yearely value of. vi.
...marks aboue all charges to his owne
...vse, except he be reliant and free of any
...citie, boꝛough oꝛ towne coꝛporate and
...haue moueable substance of the clere
...value of one hundꝛed pounds oꝛ elle
...be learned in the lawes of this realme
...in & concerning the same, that is to saye
...admitted in one of the fower principall
...Innes of court fo3 an vtter barrester

shall

Ordinances.
Parliament.
Bynde.
Landes.
Kinge.
Sytt.
Landes.
40 marks
Reliant.
100.li.
Lawier.

Fine. shal forfait vi.li. for euery time that he shall attempt so to doe. The one halfe therof to be to ỳ king, and ỳ other half therof to the vse of him or them ỳ will sue. &c. in which actiõ or suit, no wager of lawe. &c. And if any actiõ of trespas or other suite shall happen to be attẽpted against any person or persons, for Action. Distresse. taking of any distresse or any other act doing by auctoritie of the said cõmissiõ or by auctoritie of anye lawes or ordinances made by vertue of the saide cõmissiõ, ỳ defendant or defendantes in any such actiõ shall and may make a- Auowry. uowry, cognisance, or iustificatiõ, for ỳ taking of ỳ same distresse or other act doing touching ỳ premisses or anye of them alleging in such auowry, cogni sance, or iustification, that the saide di- Distresse. stresse trespasse or other act, wherof the plaintife cõplained, was done by auctoritie of the cõmission of Sewers for lot or tare assessed by the saide com missiõn, or for suche other acte or cause as the saide defendant did, by auctori- tie of the saide cõmissiõ and according to ỳ tenor, purport, and effect of this present acte made the .xvij. yeare of the raigne of our soueraigne Lorde king Henry ỳ eight without any expressing Generally. or rehearsall of any other matter or circumstaunce contained in this presẽt acte, or any cõmission lawes, estatuts or ordinances therupon to bee made, Reply. wherupon the plaintife shal be admit ted to replie, that the defendãt did take the said distresse, or doe any other acte or trespasse supposed in his declaratiõ of his owne wronge without any such cause alleged by the saide defendant, Issue. Triall wherupon the issue in euerie suche ac tion shall bee ioyned too bee tried by verdict of twelue men, and not other- wise, as is accustomed in other per- sonall actions. And vpon the triall of that issue the whole matter too bee gyuen on both parties in euidence ac- cordinge too the verie truthe of the same. And after suche [illegible] for the defendãt or nonsuit [illegible] tife after apparaunce, the same [illegible] dant to recouer treble damages [illegible] son of his wrongfull veracion in [illegible] behalfe, with his costes also in [illegible] sustained, and that to bee assessed [illegible] same Jurie, or writ to enquire [illegible] mages as the case shall require. [illegible] it is. &c. that euery of the saide [illegible] sioners shall haue and receiue [illegible] shillings for euery day that they [illegible] take peine in the execucion of the [illegible] mission of Sewers. And one clarke [illegible] them to be assigned. vj.s. for euery [illegible] of the rates, tares, lottes, and [illegible] that shall be assessed or lost by auc- ritie of the saide commission, and to [illegible] leuied and paide by their discretions. And that the saide commissioners [illegible] sure of them shall haue power and au- toritie to limmit and assigne of ỳ [illegible] rates, tares, lottz, and waiues by the discretions suche reasonable [illegible] of moneye to the saide clarke for [illegible] ting of bookes and proces concern- the premisses and to the collectors expenditors, and suche other as [illegible] take paine in the due execucion of [illegible] saide commission, as by the discre- of the saide commissioners or [illegible] shall be thought reasonable.

Prouided allway that where- and as often as suche commis- as is afore limitted, shall be made directed to any personne or per- for the reformation and amen- of, or in anye of the premisses [illegible] in the saide commission, with- fees liberties, or possession of [illegible] chye of Lancaster that then such [illegible] missioners as shall execute any [illegible] commissiõ shal be alwaies nam- appointed by the discretion of [illegible] Chanceller, and Lorde Treas- [illegible]

the sayde tres thief Ju- this acte shall stande good and effectu- Good
al, and be put in due execution so longe
time as their commissiō endureth and
no longer: Excepte the saide lawes Lawes.
and ordinaunces be made and ingrol- Ingrossed
led in parchement, and certified under Certified
the kinges courte of Chauncerye,
and then the kinges royal assent be had
to the same: Anye thinge contained in
this present acte to the contrary hereof
notwithstanding. Provided also, that
any commission as is after limmitted, shall be
made and directed to any person or per-
sons for the reformation & amendmēt
of, or in any of the premisses specified
in the said commission within the fees,
liberties, and possessions of the prynce
of Wales, the countye Palantine of
Chester, or within the fees,
liberties, and possessions of anye other
Countie
Palantine:
shall endure and continue for noun of the commissiō above expressed,
the one thereof under the greate Seale of
England, and the other under the lit-
tle seale of the countye Palantine in
the kinges courte of maner and fourme as is above prouided,
the kinges highnesse shall ded for the Duchie of Lancaster, anye
thing afore rehearsed in this present acte
to the cōtrary notwithstanding. And it is
also enacted, that the royal assent limitted to be had Royal assent.
by the lawes & ordinances to be made Lawes.
by the said commissioners, as is above
expressed, shalbe certified into the said court
of Chauncerye under the kinges pri-
vie seale. And that there shall not anye
thinge be paide for the same
but for the writting of the Priue seale.
Fees.
tificat

tificate vnder ỳ same publike seale. ꝓuyded alway that the Chancellours & suche other as shall haue the custodie of the seales of the saide ꝓuinciall courte of Wales or the counte Palantine of Chester or within the fees, liberties, & possessions of any other place, where there is liberte and iurisdiction of cõty Palantine vpõ reasonable request and vpon the sight of the commission vnder the kings great seale of his chaũcery, shall without delay make out an other commissiõ vnder the seale of the saide counte Palantine accordinge to the tenor of the kinges commission, to them shewed vnder his great seale. And to thase commissioners as shal be named by the Lorde Chauncellour, Lorde Treasurer, and the twoo chiefe Justices, or by three of them, whereof the Lorde Chauncellour to be one except it be within the fees and liberties of the duchye of Lancaster, within which fees and liberties, the commissioners shall be named, & commissions made, as is afore ordeined by this act, any thinge conteined in the saide acte, or in any prouiso thereunto added and annexed to the contrarye therof notwithstandinge. This acte to endure for .iij. yeres. An. 23. H. 8. ca. 5. This acte is made perpetual 1. An. 3. E. 6. ca. 8. as here folowing. 10. appeareth.

Chauncellor

Wales. Chester.

Commission.

Lancaster.

9 ¶ The act late made for sewers & the commission therein recited, shal be extended, vsed, & put in executiõ, in the towne and marches of Caleys, according to the tenor of the same cõmission in like effect, as it is enacted to be put in execucion võ in this realme: and that no person shal be cõpelled to be sworn or otherwyse bounde to sit or trauaile in execution of anye commission of sewers within this realme, vnlesse that he be dwelling võ in the counte wherof he is or shal be assigned to be cõmissioner: And for Caleys, and the saide marches therof vnlesse ỳ he be dwelling võ in the same towne of Caleys or marches. And be cause that many persons heretofore assigned to be commissioners, haue refused to be sworne accordinge to the saide former acte by diuers cõmissions hereafter remaine hitherto without execution: Be it &c. that if any person assigned, or to be assigned to be commissioner of sewers being hereafter by suche person or persons haue or shal haue auctoritie by writ or otherwise, to receiue the othe comprised in the saide acte, euerye person ỳ so refuseth the same othe, or vpon ỳ request doe not receiue the same othe, & fulfill or contempt done in the Chancery or retourned into the Chancery with the saide writ, shall lose for the same contempt to the soueraigne Lorde, fiue marks, to lose from time to time, & euery such contempt, as shall be or returned into the saide Chancery gainst any such person, vnlesse ỳ the same Chaũcery do shewe cause in the said terme wherin such writ shal be made against him, sufficient reasonable matter & cause to be allowed by the lorde Chauncellour for excuse & discharge in that behalf.

Calleis.

Dwelling.

25. H. 8. ca. 10.

10 ¶ The said act (*S. an. 21. H. 8. fore. 8.*) and all clauses, articles & cõditions, in the same conteined, tinue & endure in their force and to bee obserued & kept in such maner & forme, as shal be vnto the sequel and additions mẽtioned. And be it &c. ỳ all fines, & summes of money hereafter rated & tared by vertue of such on of the sewers, vpon any of the tenementes, or hereditamentes, soueraigne Lorde the king, his

...ers for any maner of thing ...ynge concernynge the articles of ...commission of the wers, shal ...gathered and leuied by distresse or ...thorite in like maner and fourme ...shall or may be done in the landes, ...mentes, and hereditamentes, of ...other person or persons. And that ...billes of acquitance, signed with ...hande or handes of suche collectour or ...collectours as shall haue the collection ...thereof, by the appointement of the ...said commissioners or fiue of them, ...shall be as well a sufficient discharge to the tenants, fermers, and ...occupiers of the same groundes, so to ...be charged for ye saide summe where...with their groundes shall be so charged, as also a sufficient warrant, to al ...and euery the receyuours, auditours, ...and other whatsoeuer officer or officers ...of our saide soueraigne Lord the king ...his heires and successours, for the allo...wance to such tenant, fermour, or occu...pyer for the same, adding moreouer to ...the same, by auctorite of this present ...parliament, that suche and like fees, ...and none other nor more, shall bee at ...any commission or commissions, or writz ...de ... prestatum, hereafter to bee ...sued, or obtained vnder the seale of ...the ... but onely such and like fees ...as be mencioned in the saide former ...acte to be paide in the Chauncery, for ...commissions and writtes of Dedimus po...testatem, to be obteined from the same ...Chauncery, adding moreouer ...vnto the auctorite aboue saide, ...that euery commission, and commissions ...to be awarded for Sewers, ...continuing and endure for terme of ...yeres next after the fynall of such co...mission, vnlesse the same commission or ...commissions shall bee otherwise dis...charged within the said time by Super...sedeas, change or thinges mentio...ned or contained in the saide fourmer acte, contrarie to the articles before mencioned or any of them in any wise notwithstandinge. An.2.E.6.ca.8.

¶ Also wheras the said acte of the wers made in the xxiij. yere (*S.an.23.H.8.ca.5. before.8.*) as all commissions of Sewers hereafter to be directed according to the tenor of the saide acte may extende and giue auctorite, that the commissioners therein named for the countie of Glamorgan, or fiue of them whereof thre to bee of the *Quorum* shall by this acte and the said former acte and cõmissiõ to thẽ directed, haue full power & auctorite from time to time to make such lawes, prouisiõs, ordinãces, iudgements and decrees, within the said county of Glamorgã for the redresse and sauing the said groũdes frõ hurt or destructiõ by reason of the saide sandes, as they might or may do by the said former acte and cõmission for the withstanding & auoidig of ỹ outragious course & rage of the sea or other waters, anye vsage or custome to the cõtrary notwithstandinge. An.1.Ed.6.parliamento.ca.11.

Commissions
Glamorgan
Ordinances
Glamorgan
Sandes

See Hanens.6.

¶ *Shelton.*

Ano.32.H.8.cap.26. An acte was made, whereby certaine estates & couenantes of sir I. Sheltons landes were made voide.

¶ *Sheepe.*

NUl maner person, de quel estate ou condicions que il soit, de cy enauant soit forbres de eskipper, ou faire eskipper deins le Royalme Dengleterre aucuns berbes, iauntes, ou tondus, en la dit pays de Flãders ou auter portes de parde la le meer, sil ne soit pur le vitailler de la ville de Caleys, & les marches dicelle, & que chescun home, qui poit eskipper, eskippes qui southe colour de vitailler du dyt ville et marches de Caleys, que il passe as aucuns auters lieux

Shepe
Fleeced or Shorne
Calais

Foyl.

lieth̄ a myle las ꝓfitez ꝓ marches enuy-
ronne ascuns herdes lādes, ou tenures il
neit lieese cuyal ꝑ il forfait au ruy xls
bes berbes ou le value diceilles il soit
ō foitz cōe soit trous defendue. An. 3. Hy.
8. cap. 2.

Moyson nor ꝓsons from the feast
of ſ. Michael tharchangel, which shal
be in ꝯ yeare of our lord God. M.
CCCCC. shal keepe, occupy, or haue in his
possessiō in his owne ꝓper lādes, nor
in ꝯ possessiō, lādes, or grouades of any
other which he shall haue or occupy in
farme, nor otherwise haue of his owne
ꝓper cattail in vse, possessiō or ꝓper-
tie by anye maner of meanes, fraude,
craft, or couin, aboue the nūber of two
thousād sheepe at one time within any
part of this realm, of al sorters x kindes
vpon paine to lose and forfait for euery
sheepe ꝯ any ꝑson or ꝓsons shall haue
or keep aboue ꝯ nūbre limitted by this
act. iij. s. iiij. d. The one halfe to ꝯ king
etc. ꝯ the other halfe to such ꝑsō as will
sue. et. in any court of record, in which
suit ꝯ defendāt shal not wage his law
etc. Prouided alway, ꝯ lādes shall not
be accounted of the nūber of sheepe ꝓ-
hibited by this act, so lōg as they be vn-
der the age of a yeare and not aboue.
Prouided also, ꝯ if any ꝑson hauinge
sheepe of his own, happē to be made ex-
ecutour, or to be administratour to any
ꝑson, which had sheepe at his death, or
happē to be maried to any ꝑson, which
shal happē to haue sheepe at the time
of the mariage, by reason whereof the
ꝑson so being executour or administra-
tour, or being so maried, shall happen
by such meanes to be aduaunced, and
haue aboue the saide nunber of two
thousande: that then in euery e such
case the person so auaunced to lose no
penaltie for hauinge aboue the num-
ber of two thousande sheepe by such
meanes, so that within one yeare
next after such aduaunсement, the per-

Foyl.

Lambes.

Executour.

Mariage

1. yeare

son so aduaunced frō the time
he were as any such
pen, do put to sale, or other
so so manye of the sayde sheepe
him aduaunced, or elle if
sheepe that he had before
bone one yeare he shall not
or occupye, by any such meane
ther wise by anye executour, or
more number of them, than
limmited by this acte, vpon
before rehearsed. Prouided
if anye person by his last will
stament giue too anye child
age, anye number of sheepe
point them by hys saide will,
kept by his executours, or by
ther person, vnto such time as
childe shall come to a certaine age,
mitted by his will, that then in
such case, after the death of
tour, the sayde sheepe so beinge
possession and occupation of the
tours, or of anye other person
the vse of anye such childe with
that he shall be limmitted to
sayde sheepe, by the will of the
tour, shall not bee accompted
the saide executours, nor any
soo hauinge the saide sheepe, to
entent aforesaide, anye of
ber of the sheepe prohibited by
any thinge in this acte to the
thereof, notwithstandinge.
etc. that the Justices of the peace
ry shire, shall haue power
ritie to enquire of the
acte, as well by the
men, as by information
kinges subiectes, and to make
proces vpon every presentm
formation concerninge
they vse commonly to
mits before them of trespas
no person being conuict
otherwise, that he hath done
ted contrary to this acte, shall

...ge the then after the rates of the ...ares afore lymitted by thys act: ...alwaies that no person shal ...in any answere or losse of anye ...ture by vertue of this acte at the ...te of any of the kinges subiectes by ...y original writ of det, bill plainte or ...information, except the suite bee com...menced within one yere nexte after the ...same done or committed contrary to ...the same. Nor that any person shall bee ...put to answere, nor to any losse of a ...forfeyture by vertue of this acte, by ...reason of any presentmente, accion, or ...information, at the kynges suite, except ...the said presentment, accion, or infor...mation be had and made for the kinge, ...within three yeares nexte after the of...fence done or committed. Prouyded al...way that all and euery person and per...sons, beinge the kynges tenaunt or sub...iectes of this realme, and borne under ...his obeysaunce, which at this presente ...time, or at any time hereafter shal haue ...to be seased of inheritaunce in possessi...on or in vse, or that nowe hathe or here...after shall haue ioynter in vse or in pos...session, or be or shalbe tenaunt in dow...er, by the curtesy of Englande, of or ...in any manours, landes, tenementes, ...pastures, feedings, or liberty of foldage ...within any part of this realme of Eng...land, Wales, or the Marches of the ...same, that euery suche person and per...sons hauinge any such possession to his ...or their vse, and euery such person or per...sons to whose vse any other person or ...persons nowe is or be or hereafter shal ...be seased of any suche estate as is before ...rehersed, maye at all times hereafter ...occupie, kepe and maintaine vpon ...their owne their alone demeane landes, ...and all other their pastures, feedinges, ...and suche courses wherin they ought haue, ...their owne shepe and lambes ...in number to their proper vse, profyte, ...and behoue, as they or anye of them at ...

right had or lawfully might haue had ...and kept vpon the same, or vpon anye ...parte thereof, at any time before the ma...king of this present act. This acte or a...ny thinge therein conteined or specifyed, to the contrary in anywise notwith...standing. And ouer that be it &c. by the authoritie aforesaide, that in case anye such person or persons, hauing any such estate in vse or in possession of or in ani maner landes, tenements, pastures, feedinges, or liberties of folde courses as is before expressed, haue or do keepe vpon the same their possessions the nũber of two thousande shepe or aboue, 2.M.
the same person or persons so hauynge the number of two thousande shepe or aboue, shal not in any wise keepe, sustaine or haue any shepe aboue or beside Aboue.
the saide number of two thousande vpon any landes, pastures or feedinges, which the same person or persons haue or hereafter shal haue or take on ferme, or other wise vpon such like paines and forfaitures for the same, as be limitted For.
in the saide acte, that is to say for euery shepe ouer and aboue the said number of two thousande, three shillinges four pence. And in case the saide demeyne landes, tenements, pastures, feedings and liberties, or fold courses of any per Fold courses.
son or persons before rehearsed, suffise not for the feeding, pasturing, and keepinge of two thousande shepe, as is before saide, that then euery such person shal or may haue, sustaine, or feede vpon his saide demeane landes, and vpon his ferme holdes which he lawfully may haue, to the saide number of two thou...sande sheepe, and not aboue, vpon pein of forfaiture for euery shepe aboue that For.
number .iij.s. iiij.d. Prouided alwaye and be it &c. that it shalbe lefull to euery person or persons within this realme, Houlholde.
keping a houlholde, to haue from time to tyme suche conuenyente number of sheepe, ouer and aboue the number Aboue.

expences in this act, as shalbe necessary for the only expences of his household to be prouided, kept & fed, in & upon his own landes or other landes, such as he lawfully can or may haue, or prouyde for, one ferme or otherwise. Any thing in this present act conteined to the contrary notwithstanding. So that the same householder at no time shal haue or kepe for the expences of his houlholde, or by colour of the same ouer & aboue the nũber to him limitted by this act, any nũber of shepe mo then shall suffise for the onely expences of his houlhold for one yeare without fraud or couin, any thing in this present act mencioned or expressed to the contrary notwithstandinge. Be it. &c. that no maner person or persons of what degre soeuer he or they be being lord or lords, owner or owners, fermer or fermers, of or in any liberty of folde courses, within any towne, tything, village, or hamlet, within any of the counties of Northfolk and Suffolk from & after the feast of the natiuitie of our lord god nert comminge shal take in ferm for terme of yeres or other wise any quillets of landes or pastures, that is to saye, any number of acres of land or pasture, appertayninge to any other person or psons, lying, & being wythin the limit, extent, or precinct of the saide liberty of the said foldecourses, but that they shal permit and suffer the sayd persons hauing or being for the time owner or owners, lease or leases of the saide quillets, to manure & pasture the saide quillets. And also to suffer the shepe of the said owner or owners fermer or fermers of the said quillets, after the rate of the same Quyllettes to goe wyth the flocke of the owner fermer or occupier of ỳ said liberty or liberties of the said foldecourses, paying the customary charges for the keping and feedinge of the same, after the rate and vse of the cuntrey there commonly vsed, without any interruption therin to be made by the saide owner or owners, fermers, or occupiers of the saide liberties, vpon paine of forfaiture for euery time that any such person hauing such quillet that shalbe so letten or tourbed of feding, keping or pasturing any of his shepe so to be fede and kept aft the rate of his said quillet, for euery such shepe. iij. s. iiij. d. Prouided alwaies that this act or branch conteining the lettes or any thinge therin conteined shall not in any wise be auayleable to any tenaunt owner or occupier of any such quillet or quillets, to claime or vse hereafter any such pasturing or feding of shepe, in, or with any such folde courses, but onely where the said tenaunts owners and occupiers of such quillets haue had or mought haue had heretofore of right and dutie to haue pasture and feeding in the said folde courses, by reason of their tenures and occupations of the same quillets & none otherwise. And where they haue not vsed, ne ought to haue any shepe feede or kept within any fouldcourses, by reason of the said tenures, that the owners or occupiers of such foldecourses maye take such lettes lyenge wythin theyr foldecourses in ferme, agreeing with the owners or occupiers of the sayde quillettes for the same. And forasmuch as ỳ C. of shepe in euery countrey be not lyke, in some countrey the greate C. wherin xij. is accompted for the C. and some countrey but onely fiue score, it is ordered by this present acte, that the number of ỳ thousande shepe, limitted to euery person by this act, shalbe accompted C. for euery thousande after the rate of the great hundred and not after the lesse C. so that euery thousande shal contein. xij. C. after the lesse number of the hundred. It is &c. that landes lying in

1. yeare,

Folde course,

Norfolke. Suffolke

Ferme.

Quillets

tenure, age of one whole yeare, and as

from the time of the fallynge
to the feast of the natiuitye
John Baptist in any yeare to
shall not bee abridged, ne taken
shepe prohibited by the statute, any
in the acte, to the contrary not-
withstanding. It is. &c. that no maner
after the said feast of the nativi
of our lorde, shall receyue or take on
for terme of life, yeres, or at will,
indenture, copy of courtrole or other
any mo houses & tenements of hus-
wherunto ani lords are belon
to towne, village, hâlet or tithing
this relm, aboue the number of
such holdes or tenemts. And that
perso, shal haue or occupy ani
holdes so newly taken to the num
two, as is before expressed, except
other be dwelling within the same
wher such holdes be, vpon the
of forfaiture for euery tyme that
they shal haue, occupy or take ani
of suche holdes contrary to thys
a.iij.li. The one moity of which
forfaiture to be to the kinge oure soue-
lord, & that other moity to the par-
that will sue for the same in any of the
courts, by bil, plaint, informatiõ
otherwise within one yere next after
contempt & offence cõmitted & done
which none essoine, protection, ne
of lawe shall be admitted or al-
It is also. &c. y the statuts made
yeare of the noble prince kinge
the 7 (ca. 19. which is in husbandry
the vij. yeare of the raigne of our
soueraigne lorde the king that now is,
which is in husbandry,) concerning
of tolwnes & maintenaunce of
husbandry, shalbe good & effec
euery thing according to y pur-
& intent of y same, any thing in this
acte to the cõtrary notwithstanding
also that it may be lawful to
spirituall persons & euery of them to
as many shepe vpon they

Shippes & Shipping.

COme les nefs des plusours gẽtz
du roialm̃ soient arestus, & tenus
come forfaits p rãe. petit choses
mis en lour nefs nient customs
doivent les seignours des dits nefs sont
mesconisants, est acordé & assentu que
nul seignour de sa nef de la value
de feuerer pleyn auentr en auãt pour
tiel petite chose mis deveins la nefe ni
ent custome sauns notice de luy. An. 38.
E. 3. ca. 8.

Item, Nul liege plon du royalme deske
aschips & esturmener de mchãdises en a-
lants ho S, en peignãy, deins le roialm̃
dengleterr̃ a cesun part forsq̃ soulemẽt
nefs de le ligeance nr̃e sr̃ le roy & que
cunq̃ plon del. dit ligeance apr̃s l'fest de
pasq̃ prochein veignant, al quel fest cõ-
mencera premierement cest ordinaunce
& qui lieu, facez shipper marchãdise en
autres nefs ou vesseals sur le mere, que
de la dit ligeance, forsqe deuers le roy,
toutes lez marchandises en autres ves-
seals & shippes en quelcunq̃ place que cel-
le trouistroues en ayes ou le hauen di-
celles, des queles forfaitures le roy doet
& graunte que celluy q̃ espiera duement
& prouera duement que aucun person
quera encounter cest ordinaunce ciens
forfayt, ent eyt la tierce partie pour son
trauaile del doñ le Roy. Stat. 11. ca. 3.

Item quando naues de ligrantia pre-
dicta in partibus vbi residem Merca-
tores mouri contigerit habere & suffi-
cientes inueniantur, quod dicta ordina-
tio tantũ locum habeat, sic quod tunc e-
asd̃ naues de ligãtia dñi regis sub pena

predicta vre. omnibus aliis mauibus de marchandiſis ſuis frectare teneantur aliquin bene liceat eiſdem mercatoribus alias naues conducere competentes, et ibidem de bonis et mercandiſis ſuis frectare, dicto priori ſtatuto non obſtante. An. 6. R. 2. ca. 8.

Fraight.

4 ¶ Que toutes les merchantes du royalme dengleterre frettent en le dyt royalme les nieſes du dit royalme & ne mye nieſes eſtranges, iſſint que les poſſeſſours des dits nieſs preignent reſonablement pur le freit dicelle. An. 12. R. xxa. 8.

Merchādiſes

5 ¶ Toutes maner des merchandiſes entrants le roialm Dengleterr, ou illāc dicelle, ſoient charges et diſcharges oue lez graund portez du meare, & nemy en

Crekes.

crekes & petites arriualles, ſur paine

Foyl.

de touts lez marchandiſez iſſint chargez ou diſcharges a noſtre ſeignior le roy ſo faire forfaire leurs veſſels ou marchandiſes appliants en tielx petite crekez & arriuals p coheriion du teimpeſt de meer. An. 4. H. 4. ca. 20.

Marchādiſes Staple,

6 ¶ Nul maner perſon eſtrange ne face eſtapler leins, pealx, lanats, manters marchandiſes pertenants a le ſtaple, en nul lieu deins ceſte royalme forſque ſoulement a les leis & ſtathey eſtoiers en le portes aſſignes per lestatute, ou les pottes du roy & ſon loies ſont aſſes. Et que cheſcun maiſtre des nieſs & veſſels as queux teilx leins & pealx, lanats, & marchandiſes ſont mis trouuie ſuffi

Surety.

ciant ſuertie a les cuſtomers de lez portes ou ils eſtippent, pur carier lez dites leins pealx lanats, & marchandiſes a le ſtaple de Caleis & a porter certifficacion

Staple. Certificat,

de illonquez que il ad iſſint fait, ſauant touts foits a lez marchaunts de Gean, Venice, Tuſkan, Lumbardie, Florence & Catelogne, & a les burgeis de Berwik lez liberties eur grantes per eſtatut per deuant. An. 5. H. 6. ca. 8.

Naute.

7 ¶ An. 1. H. 7. ca. 8. An act was made for the maintenāce of y navy to endure

to y next parleme, y no [illegible] ſhould be brought into [illegible] in Engliſh ſhips, & the [illegible] Engliſh men vpō forfaiture [illegible]

8 ¶ No maner of perſō of [illegible] or condition y he be, conuey [illegible] into this ſaid realm, Ireland, [illegible] Caleis or the marches thereof [illegible] wike, frō the feaſt of the nati[illegible] John the baptiſt that ſhalbe in the [illegible] of our lord God. 1490. any maner [illegible] nes of y growing of the duchy of [illegible] Gaſton, or wood called Tolouſe [illegible] but ſuch as ſhalbe conueied and brought in ſhip or ſhippes [illegible] our ſaid ſouereigne lord or ſome [illegible] ſubiectes of this realme of Engl[illegible] Irelande, Wales, Caleis or Ber[illegible] bene owners, poſſeſſours and p[illegible] taries, & the maſter vnder God [illegible] Mariners of the ſame ſhip or ſh[illegible] Engliſhe, Iriſh, or Walſh, or [illegible] Berwicke, or men of Calais, [illegible] marches of the ſame for the more [illegible] vpon peine of forfaiture of the [illegible] nes, and wood ſo brought contrary [illegible] this act, the one halfe thereof to y [illegible] & thother halfe to him or the y ſhall [illegible] ſame wine or wood. And alſo [illegible] deined & eſtabliſhed by the ſaid [illegible] tie, that no perſon inhabited within [illegible] realme, other than marchant ſtranger [illegible] from the feaſt of S. Jhon, [illegible] charge to ſaile this realme or [illegible] any ſhip nor other veſſel of [illegible] or ſtranger, with any maner [illegible] viſe to be caried out of this [illegible] Wales or to be brought into [illegible] if he maye haue ſufficiente [illegible] ſhips or veſſels of the denizens [illegible] realme in the ſame port [illegible] make his freight, vpon paine [illegible] the ſame marchaundiles, the [illegible] thereof to the king our ſouereign [illegible] and the other haulfe to him [illegible] which ſeiſeth the ſame marchandiſes [illegible] prouided alway that this act [illegible]

ny ship or ships hauing any of
ds wares or marchādises cōstray
by compell of weather or enemies
in any port or place within this
, so that the owners of the sayd
odes make therof no sale with
realme other then for bytayle or
ge of the same ship or ships, or
therof, which they of necessitye
ies to make. An. 4. H. 7. ca. 10
statute is confirmed by. 23. H. 8. ca
by 32. H. 8. cap. 14. as appeareth
lowing. 10. And after. an. 5. E. 6.
this act is altered as herefolow
appereth.

An. 7. H. 8. ca. 2. it is enacted that
nces made for bryngynge in of
in wine and Tholous wood cō-
y the statute of an. 4. H. 7. ca. 10.
. 8.) were voide.

The said statutes (1. an. 5. R. 2. ca. 3
and an. 6. of R. 2. ca. 8. before. 2. and an
. 1420 before. 8.) and all and euerye
in the cōtained be, stand, & conti
in their ful strength, force, & effect.

And from henceforthe no person or
s shal attempt to do any thinge
ry to the tenours & effects of the
laudable statutes, vpon the
of the same conteyned & expres-
, frō henceforth the owners
& purlers of Englisli ships or
ssels, hauinge the same theyr
vessels, at the porte & hauen of
Thamis at Lōdon, and be
ed purposed or agreed to take
ght or lading at the same port
of the said ships or vessels, and
ance to sayle with the same by-
any of the parties of beyond
after named expressed and
, to any hauen porte or rode
discharge. Or hauinge the
ships or vessels at any of the
ties of beyond the sea, & beinge
ded minded agreed or purposed
any fraight or lading from any
of the same places of beyond the sea di-
rectly vnto the saide porte or hauen of
the said river of Thamis at Londō, or
to the rode of charge or discharge of the
same, shal not at any time hereafter by
any maner of meane take or receiue a- Not take.
ny more or greater summe or summes
of money for the fraight, transportatiō Fraight.
conueyaunce or cariage of any wares,
goods or marchandises in their ship or
shyps vessel or vessels in, to, or from a-
ny of the said hauēs or rodes of charge
or discharge, but onely suche summe or
summes of money, & after the rate quā
titie & fashion, as hereafter in this pre-
sent act is mencioned, & declared. First
for the fraighte of euery woollen clothe Cloth
shipped from Londō to Flaūders. viij, Flaunders.
s. klemmith, and a pece of klemmith mo
ney called an Englisli for loodemonage,
& for pryimage of euery fardel of woollen Fardell
cloth great or smal. iiij. s. klemmith. Al-
so from Flaunders to London for the Flaunders.
fraighte of enery fardell of the biggeste Fraight.
sort. xx. s. sterl. discending downwarde Fardell
to. xl. s. xij. s. iiij. s. ij. s. ob. s. after ye
rate and quantitie of euery such fardell
as the owner shipmaster, or purser can
agre. Also for the fraighte of a maunde Maund.
of the biggest sort. vi. s. viij. s. sterling, Fraight.
& so discending downeward es after the
rate & quantitie of euery suche maunde
as the marchant & owner, shipmaster,
or purser cā agre. And also for ye fraight
of a dry fat of the biggest sort. vi. s. viij. Dry fat
s. sterl. & so discendinge downewardes
after the rate of euery such dry fatte as
the marchant, owner, shipmaster, and
purser can agre. Item for euery case of
velvet conteyning. xiij. peces of velvet Velvet.
v. s. Item for a bayle of sayes of vi. sote Say.
high. v. s. Item for a bayle of fustian. xx. Fustiane.
s. Item for a bayle of chamlet. xx. s. Chamblet.
Item for a bayle of Coleine hempe or threde Hempe.
xj. s. Item for a balle of madder. xj. s. Madder.
Item for a bayle of almonds. xj. s. Item Almonds.
for a butte of currants. xij. s. iiij. s. Item Currantes.

Nayles. for a barrell of nayles. ij.s. Item for a trussinge chest. ij.s. Item for a Suger chest. ij.s. Item for a tun of yron. ij.s. Item for a hogshed of prons and dates xx.d. Item for a bag of pepper lose. xx.d. Item for euery hundred hops. vi.d. Itē for a flasket of sope. iij.d. Item for pieces of brasel as they be of bignes, for euery pece. i.d. withal auerages lodemanage and primage of olde time accustomed in English ships. Item from London dō to Danske the owner of euery ship shal haue viij.d. sterl. for the fraighte of euery broode woollen cloth frayghted to Danske, & for euery set cloth. iiij.d. ster. Item for euery roul, pack or maund of conyskins. xviij.s. sterl. & so discending dolwnwards after the bignes of ỳ roul or maund as the marchants & owners haue ben accustomed to agree. Item for primage of euery fardel toward Dānske iiij.d. sterling, from Danske to London for euery laste of wheat and rye. xxvi.s. viij.d. Item for euery pack, or two half packs of flax. xx.s. Itē for euery packe of cannas. xx.s Item for euery laste of pitch & tar, accompting xiij. barels for a last. xij.s. Item for a laste of ashes accomptinge. xiij. baresles for a last. xi.s. Item for euery last of almonds. xx. cōpting. xiij. barrels for a last. viij.s. Item for euery. xxiij. bundels of bowstaues xxvi.s. viij.d. Item for euery nest of cōpters. xviij.s. Item for euery laste of fagottes of yron. iij.s. Item for euery fat of sturgeon. ij.s. Item for euery fatte of Eles. ij.s. Item for euery cage of Eles iij.d. Item for euery sacke of fethers, weyinge. ix. C. weight euery hundred xviij.d. Item for euery strawe of ware of. xvi. hundred weight. xiij.s. Item for lodemanage of euery laste of the sayde marchaundises. vi.d. sterl. And for the primage of euery laste iij.d. sterlynge. Item from Burdeux to London, for euery tunne of wine at the first vintage accomptinge. ij. pipes. iiij. hogsheds or. vi. terses for a tunne. xviij.s. Item for fraighte of euery tunne of wyne at rack vintage. xvi.s. Item for louse woad accōpting. viij. hogsheds or. xvi.d. ballets for a tunne. xx.s. lodemanage & primage, & all other of old time accustomed after the olde & custome of English ships. And to Baliay out ward & home ward marchants which take fraight in ship, shal haue for euery. v. tunne, one fardel of woollen cloth, conteyning xx. brode clothes fraight free, & to pay for euery cloth laden beside in ỳ same fardel xx. marchaundies, whyche is xx.d. the thirde part of a peny sterlinge. And for euery tunne homewardes. xij.s. And for primage and lodemanage for euery tunne. vi.d. sterling with all other charges accustomed, after the olde auncient custome of Englishe ships. From London to all portes of Portyngal and Spaine on this side the straight, the fraighte of euery pack or fardell of xx. brode clothes. ij. dickets of hides for the prce. Al waies prouided that the marchant that taketh fraight in any shippe fraighted from the said portes of London to any of these places, shal haue for euery. v. tunne fraight one fardel of. xx. brode woollen clothes free. And for primage and lodemanage euery fardel. v.d ob. sterl. Al other charges, after the olde vse & custome of Englishe shippes. From Bayon ley and Lepe for the fraighte of a tunne of marchandises to London. s. sterling, and. vi.d. sterling for lodemanage and primage, with all other charges accustomed, after the olde auncient custome of English ships. And the fraight of euery tunne of marchandises fraighted to saint Lukes or to saint Mary port, the best shippe towardes London, (petty custumes onely excepted) xxi.s sterling for lodemanage and primage.

Iron
Stoines.
Pepper.
Hoppes

Brasell,
Auerages,

Danske

Cloth,

Conyskinnes

Primage.

Wheate

Flax.
Cannas,
Pytche
Tarre,
Ashes.

Almondes

Bowstaues
Coumpters.

Iron.
Sturgeon.

Eles,
Feathers

Wax.

Primage.
Burdeux
Wines,

ꝑ all auerages of olde tyme accus-
med after the old vse and custome of
with shippes. Also the fraight of e-
ry tunne of marchandises from the
of Civill directly to London (pe-
rable wares onely excepted) xvij.s.
. And for primage & lodemanage
sterling, with all auerages accus-
med after the olde vse and custome of
the shippes. Also for the fraight
every tunne of marchandyses from
laga to London (pesterable wares
only excepted) xvj.s. sterlinge. And for
nage and lodemanage. vj.d. sterl. of
ry tunne with all auerages accusto-
after the olde vse & custome of En
sh ships. And further be it. &c. that yf
owner, maister or purser of ship or
el of this realme or the dominions
of any of them beinge fraighted
or from the said hauen or porte or
ver of Thamis, or any of the pla-
aboue rehearsed, do exact or take of
merchant or his factour seruaunt
any of them, anye other more or lar-
fraight or summes of money in the
of fraight the is aboue limitted &
pointed by this act, or otherwise in-
ge or breake the same acte or anye
therin conteined, that then euery
person and persons so offendynge
contrary to the forme of this estatute,
shall lose and lose double so much as
they shal so receiue and take, ouer
the rate & sūmes before reher-
the one halfe therof to be to our so-
ygne lord the king his heires & suc-
sours, & thother halfe therof to be to
such person or persons that will sue
the same by accion of det, bill, infor-
mations or otherwise in anye of ỳ kin-
ges courtz of record, in which accion no
essoyne protection ne wager of law, shal
be allowed or admitted in anye of the
courts aboue saide. Prouided alwais ỳ
this act ne any thing therin conteyned
be specifyed, concerning the saide rates
or summes for the fraight before reher-
sed, shal not extende to binde or charge
any owners, masters, pursers or mari-
ners of any ship or vessel, for the fraigh
ting or lading therof into or from anye
port or hauen within this realm of eng
land, other then ỳ said porte of Lōdō in
man & forme before specified. Prouided
also and be it. &c. that at what time any
warre shal happen to be moued or had
betwene this realme of Englande and
any other exterior potentats forein prin
ces their realme or subiects, or betwene
any other outwarde kingdomes or do-
minions, by occasiō and meanes wher
of the sayde owners shal be more charg
ged for the furniture of their ships and
vesselles, aswell with vitailes, more nū
ber of men and artillery, for the sure cō
ducting conueyance and transportatiō
of the marchandises, goods and wares
laden in the same, that then it shall be
lawful to the same owners to receyue,
take and haue suche more and greater
summe or summes of money ouer and
aboue the rates aforesaid for the fraight
of their ships and vesselles, as the mar-
chants and they shal be agreed vppon,
any thinge or thinges conteyned or ly-
mitted in the said rate specified in thys
presente acte, or any other thyng in the
same act conteyned to the contrary ther
of in any wyse notwythstanding. Pro-
uided also and be it. &c. that if at anye
tyme hereafter it shall bee concluded,
couenanted, bargayned, condescended,
or agreed betweene any marchauntes
their factours and seruaunts or any of
them, and any owner master or purser
of any ship or vessel of this realme, or ỳ
dominions of the same ỳ any such own
master or purser be cōtented to receiue
take and haue any lesse sūme or sūmes
of money, vnder the rates aboue sayde
for the frayghte of their ships and ves-
sels, as aboue said, that then euery such
cōclusion couenāt bargaine condiscēt &

Not extends

London.

Warre.

Furniture

More money.

Agreed

Lesse money

Frayght.

agreement shal stand and be good & effectual, any thinge or thinges limitted in the said rate specified in this present act, or any other thing in the same acte conteyned to the contrary in any wyse notwithstandinge. And wher also our said soueraine lord the king of his owne bounteous liberall minde and princely discretion now of late hath comaũded that no ylon no persons being strangers or denizens, cõueying or transporting any goods, wares, or marchandises into any port, creke or other place of this realme, or out of the same shoulde for a certeine time pay any other more or larger custome & subsidie then his graces louing & natural subiectes then vsed & were accustomed to do & pay at the present time (custome & subsedy for wolles only excepted) since which commaunde ment so geuen & knowen, sundry grieuous complaintz haue ben made aswel to the kings maiestie as also to his most honorable counsel by diuers of his graces louing subiects ỳ the marchants estrangers & their factours hauing exceding benefit, profit, & cõmodity by reason of the said cõmaundemẽt, haue done & do dayly lade & conuey theyr goodes, wares & marchandises boought within this realm frõ & out of the same, in & vpon strãgers ships of other realmes in such nũber at sundry ports, hauens, riuers, & places of this realm & the dominiõs of the same, ỳ the owners of ships their maisters, mariners, seamen, shipwrights, & great multitude of other his graces subiects be gretly impouerished to their extreme losse & dãmage wher by no little detriment & decay hath & is likely to ensue to the naurye of thys hys graces realm of England & ỳ dominions therof. For reformatiõ wherof hys royal maiestie of his most excellent wisedome & politicie foreseing the discõmodity aswel of his said nauy as of ỳ people & with moste godly minde intendinge aswel the cõmon wealth of his said nauy & people, as also the & effect of his said cõmaun enact by his most royall assent of the lords spiritual & of the cõmons in this pr assembled, & by thauctorite of ỳ from hencefoorth all & euery persons that is or be strange borne out of this realme of in any other place out of our raigne lord the kings obeisa denizens or not denizens, the attorneis ministers & seruãts time hereafter do lade or shall be laden any wares goods or dises of what kind nature or euer it shalbe, in any ship bot sel of this realme of England ly called an English shippe, bot vessel, during the time in the clamacion conteined, shall not pelled to pay or cause to be paid ther custõe or subsedie but only ding to the said pclamaciõ. And ỳ any stranger or alien borne o relm of englãd or other our lord the kings obeisance, being or not denizen, at anye time fraight or lade, or cause to be or laden any ship botom or ny stranger or outlandish pton, wares or marchãdises frõ this of Englãd to any outlandish ỳ same estranger or alien shal pay, or cause to be contẽted king our soueraign lord his cessors, al such & like custões as strangers and aliens borne realmes haue vsed to pay acc the aũcient customes dages this relm of Englãd, any thing pzesent act or in the said pclam teyned to the contrarye therof wise notwithstanding. Prouided that if there be no such ship this realm of England or ỳ

Stranger. Denisens.

Custome.

Wares,

Stranger.

English men,

Impouerished.

Decary.

...at, or in ẏ porte hauen, or frõ ẏ port of London into ẏ parties be- London
...ken ẏ said straungers alien or yonde ẏ seas in his or their shp or vessel
...ers their seruants or factoures Notice.
...freight & lade their wares and shal make publike notice & declara-
...dises towards the outward re- tion of his or their said minde & intent of
...ẏ then if the said straungers or sailing & voiage in writing, & affix the
...ons their factors attorneys or ser- same writing vnto some post or other
...re before he or they do lade freight open place or places in London wher at
...ẏ same goods wares commo- there too remaine by the space of vij. 7. Dayes
...& marchandises into any straũge dayes declaring in ẏ same writinge to
...strangers ship or vessel, do notifie & what place or port he or they shal so in
...ẏ same lack or want of ẏ same tendes to saile or make his or their voi-
...English ships & vessels vnto ẏ Lorde age, & of ẏ name of the shp & ships in
...high admiral of Englande for ẏ tyme ẏ which he or they entende to saile, to
...being or his liefe tenant deputie or de- ẏ intent ẏ marchants may haue plite Knoweledge
...puties, if any of them be resiaunt at knoweledge to prepare suche wares as
...ẏ same port or place of lading they or any of them will haue cõueied
...ẏ said lorde high admiral, ne anye into such ptyes beyond ẏ seas. And al-
...of his lieuetenaunt deputie or depu- so ẏ the said owner & owners maister,
...ty to be resiant at or in ẏ saide port or & maisters, & other gouernors or any
...then if they make notice or decla- of them, intend or make his or their de-
...ration thereof to ẏ customer or comp- parture from ẏ saide porte of London Departure,
...troller of the same port or hauen, or to after the freightinge or ladinge of the
...ir deputie or deputies, & do obtaine same shp or ships, at such time and as
...ertein certificat to bee made vnder soone as wind & wether will serue ac-
...seale of him, to whom suche notice & cording to ẏ chart party to be made be- Chart party
...declaracions is made, of lacke of En- tweene ẏ saide owner or maister and ẏ
...glish ships, as is aboue saide ẏ then it marchants, without protract of tyme.
...shalbe lawful to ẏ straungers & denizis And it is ẽt. that the said owner & ow- Maisterge.
...their factours & attourneis, for lacke ners, maister & maisters, & other gouer
...of ẏ saide English shipps & nour or gouernours of ships and eũye
...ẏ to freight & lade ẏ said ware & of them, to his or their power & forasmuche as in him or them shalbe, shall
...marchandises in any straunge ship or see and prouide that all wares & mar- wares.
...vessel at ẏ time being in the same port chandises, which shalbee by the sayde
...haue, & to pay none other subsidies marchauntes their factoures or ser-
...customes therfore, but as ẏ English vaunte or anye of them brought in-
...marchants being ẏ kings natural sub to anye ship or vessell, shal be honestly
...iects ought to doe by ẏ lawes and in good order saued and kept. Kept.
...customes of this realme of Englãd Prouided alwaye and bee it ẽt. that if
...any article or clause to ẏ contrarye anye marchaunt straunger or other, Straunger.
...in this present act conteined in any finde himselfe agreued or damnified,
...wise notwithstanding. And further by negligent keeping of the saide mar- Negligent.
...ẏ that all & euery owner and chaundises or wares, or by longe de-
...owners, maister and maisters, & other layinge or protractinge of the tyme in
...owners of Englishe ships or ves- takyng the voiage by the said owners
...sels or any of them, mindinge & inten- his factour maister or anye the mariñs
...ding to make anye voiage or saylinge of the saide ship, other wise than shalbe

agreed

agreed betwixt the said marchant by
his factour attourney or seruant and mai-
ster or owner in or by the saide charte
partye, not beinge letted by winde or
weather, shal and may haue his reme
Remedie Admiral by by way of complaint before ye lorde
Admirall of Englande for the time be
ing, his lieutenaunt or deputy against
ye saide owner or owners, maister or
maisters, gouerner or gouerners, or
his or their factour or factours, whiche
lorde Admiral for ye time being, his lieu
tenaunt or deputy, shal & may summarily
& wout delay take suche order & direc
tion therin, as shalbe thought to his or
their discretions most conuenient, & ac
cording to right & iustice in ye behalfe.
Prouided alway & that this act or anye
thing therin conteined, extende not to
giue any libertie, licence, benefite auc-
toritie profit or aduantage by any ma
ner of meanes to any person or persons
Alien, borne out of this realme of England,
or anye other our soueraign lorde the
kinges dominions, or for ye shipping
Wolles. Felles. transporting conueying or carying of a
ny maner of welles, or felles out of ye
said realme, and other his highnesse do
minions, or for any lõger time or term
Proclam than in ye said proclamacion & commau-
dement is expressed and declared anye
thing in this present acte to the contra-
rie not withstanding. Prouided alway
& be it &c. that this act ne any thig ther
in conteined extend or be in any wyse
preiudicial or hurtful to the marchãts
of Hanse in Almain, hauing the house
in London, commonly called Guthal-
Stilliarde da Theutonicorum, other wise called
ye Stilliarde, but that they & euerye of
them may do in all things & in al pla-
ces as they & euerye of them should or
might haue done before ye making of
this act, & as though this act had neuer
ben had ne made, anye thinge in this
acte conteined, to the contrarie in a-
ny wise not withstanding. So ye ye same

marchãts do only lade [illegible]
vessels & shippes, as belong
their owne proper, reasonable
ons presupposed, or in englishe
vessels, or ships, & for lack of the
englishe ships or bottomes, that
or cuy of them may lade in any
bottomes, vessels or ships, of
forme and maner as they might
fore the making of this act, any thing
contained in the same, to the
not withstanding. Prouided al
the Lorde Admirall, nor his depu
nor deputies shal in any wise me
ne meddle with the liberties
ports, and the members of the
crecute and auctorise or in
him graunted by vertue of this
that the warden of the saide
for the time being or his
or maye by chaucer or any other
and enioye all suche auauntages,
visditions, and liberties, with
vnports and membres of the
bene granted to the said hight
rall by vertus of this act wil
ther port or place within this realme
thing within this present act
trarye in any wise notwithstanding
32. H. 8. ca. 14.

¶ From the first day of Fe
nexte cõming, after ye session of
sent parliament, vnto the first
October then following, & so
from yere to yere, beginning
twene the first day of Febuary
first day of October, it shal
lawfull to all & euery person
being of the ynes, or countries
tie with our soueraigne lorde
conuey or bring into this realme
lande, Wales, Calais, or the
of ye same, or Wer wik, anye
wines, of ye growing of ye duchy
or Gascoine, or of anye other
Fraunce, Tholose woad or
them in what de ner shippe or

...craiers, boate or boates, or by ...
...ther meane, whose so euer bee or ...
...shall thereof owner, possessour, or ...
...being of ye parties or countries ...
...subiects of our soueraine lord or who ...
...soeuer be thereof maister, Marcher, or ...
...mariners in the same vessell any forfeyt ...
...or penaltie thereof to be had. The ...
...Statut. 4 H. 7. cap. 20. by force. ...
...any thing therein contained to ye con ...
...trarie in any wise notwithstanding.

...cap. 18.

...Item enacted that the seuerall ...
...made in the fift yere of king R... ...
...the seconde, the third Chapter, ...
...twenty yere of the late king of ...
...mentioned king Henrye the se... ...
...entituled of wines. Whereunto ...
...shall be from henceforth clerely ...
...and of noe effect. And likewise the ...
...granting of great dreat paines ...
...customes vsed by sundrye subi... ...
...within this realme of E... ...
...and other goodes of ye same vessell ...
...customers, cockets, wages ... ...
...quantitie of allowes borne in their ...
...hulls, whereby ye Marchants ma... ...
...freighting their vessells & ships, ...
...to the great decay of ye auncient ...
...of the coo wealth. Be it enacted ...
...of this present parliament ... ...
...and euery person & persons bring ...
...or mariners of any goodes, wares ...
...handdles, which after the feaste ...
...Pentecost next ensuing the Session ...
...pasture parliament shall be brought ...
...or shall bee that is not resident ...
...English ships, crayers, ships, ...
...discharge by day or night, ...
...any wares or marchandises (small ...
...this Act or any ordynaunce ...
...any ship, barge, boate ...
...or shall stand to the forfeyture ...
...lady & quit wherein he or they shall ...
...any summe of her, or their ...
...notwithstanding. Prouided ...
...that this Act or ordynaunce ...
...the same be not practised or vsed ...
...

...pyracies, and the mariners under ...
...God, and the mariners of the same ...
...shippe or shippes, for the most part be ...
...not subiectes of our saide soueraigne ...
...lady, her heires and successours, shall ...
...answere yeld and pay to the vse of our ...
...said soueraigne lady the Queene her ...
...heires and successours, suche custome ...
...subsidie or other charges and marche... ...
...dises as shippes laden or discharged ...
...as is aboue saide, rate and rate like, as ...
...straungers and aliens bearing out of ye ...
...obeisaunce of our said soueraigne lady ...
...the Queenes maiestye doe and ought ...
...to pay for wares and marchandises, ...
...of like nature and kinde. And be it fur... ...
...ther enacted by the authoritie aforesaid ...
...that no hope or platte whereof any En... Hope. Platte.
...glishe subiect or subiectes, is or be, or shall ...
...bee owner or owners at any tyme after ...
...the fifth daye of Januarie aforesaid ...
...shall passe, create, or place of this ...
...saide realme of England or any of ...
...the dominions of the same shall transfer ...
...or deliuer by sale, gyft, or otherwise ...
...of the premisses vnder the seas, with ...
...any wares, goodes or marchandise, ...
...vpon paine that the saide owner or ...
...owners shall forfeit and lose the same ...
...hope or platte, with all and euery the ...
...aparrell, tackling and abiliments ...
...pertaining thereunto, whereof the ...
...one moitie to be to the vse and behoof ...
...of the Queenes saide maiestye her heires ...
...and successours, and the other moitie ...
...to the persone or persons which shall ...
...sue for the same, by bill, plaint, action ...
...or information in any of her highnes ...
...courts at Westm..., in which case no ...
...wager of law, protection or essoigne shall ...
...be admitted. ...
...Prouided alwayes and be it ... ...
...acted that it shall be lawfull to the ... Aduenturers
...chaunts aduenturers of all and singuler ... Staple.
...aduenturers, both marchaunts of the ...
...staple and euery of them at their ... Staple.
...seuerall fleetes or shippings of ... ...

and

and wolle, and either of them from and out of the riuer of Thamis, only being made vnlle in one yere of the wolle, to embarke, shippe and lode any goodes wares or marchãdise in or to any ship vessell, or bottome belonging or apperteining to any straunger or alie borne subiect and as such time as they be not shippes vessells, or bottomes belonging to the Maiestie, highnes her heires and successours, or any of her subiectes in the saide Riuer of Thamis, sufficient in nomber and apte, and meete for the sure and safe conueiaunce of the wares and marchandise, into the parte of Flaunders, Holiande, Zelande, or Brabant or any of them, wythoute payinge any greater or more custom and subsidie, than Englishemen doe and ought to paye, any thing in this acte to the contrarie notwithstanding. This acte to continue and stande in force for the space of three yeares, next and immediately followyng this present session of parliament, and from thence to the end of the next parliament thẽ next folowinge. Prouided that notwithstãding as then shall remaine of the Citie of Wynchester, haue sufficient of late great lades in the river by the enemyes by reason of clogging of all their beste shippes, wythin the sayde Cittie, so that they be not of abilitie to prouide sufficient shippes and vessells of their owne within the tyme limitted in this present acte, that they for lacke of shippes vtterly, shippes or any other vessells of the Queenes dominions, wythin xl. myles of the Citie of Winchester, may lode and embarke their owne marchandises, in straungers bottomes, wythout payinge any other custome, than for Englishe marchandises, laden in Englishe bottomes. Winchester

Prouided alwaies, that this acte or any thinge therein conteined, shall not extende to any marchaunt straunger, that shall bring into any porte of this realme, any wares or marchandises, and the same shall lade backe againe within xl. dayes after his arriuall, with the wares and marchandises by him brought in, without sale or vttering of the same, or any parte thereof, within this realme, or any other dominions to the same belonging, any thinge in this acte to the contrarie notwithstanding.

anye such fishe wythout the good will of ẏ owner or seller as aforesaide.

Competiciō fish.

Ielend.

Regall fish

Wyp of strangers

Herrog.

Wrecke,

Prouided, that the fish called compo sicion fish, heretofore graunted to the Queenes maiestie by the subiectes of this realme, trauelling into Ielande shalbe taken by her Maiesties officers and purueiours, in such sort as ẏ same hath bene lawfullye vsed to bee taken before the making of this acte, and saue ing to ẏ Queenes Maiestie, her heirs and successors, and to all other persons, such fishes as bee knowen and vsed to be called Regall fishes, wherunto her Maiestie, or the said other psons, haue or shal haue right or interest for suche recompence as heeretofore hath beene accustomed.

And be it further enacted &c. that frō the said first day of Aprill, which shalbe in the yere of our lorde God. M.D. lxiij. it shal not be lawful to anye person or personnes, to by of any straunger borne out of the Queenes Maiesties obeisance, or out of any strangers botome, any Hering being not sufficiently salted packed and caske, vpon paine to euerye person and persons so bying, to forfait the Heringes so by hi or them to be bought, or the value ther of. Prouided alwaies, that this branch of this act shal not extende to any heringes to be bought, which by reason of shipwrak shalbee brought into thys realme, but that it shalbee lawfull too all and euery person and personer, to by all such heringes so broughte in by shipwrake as aforesaide as he or they lawfully might haue done before the making of this act. Any thinge in thys act conteined to the contrarye in anye wise notwithstanding.

Be it also further enacted &c. that from the feast of saint Iohn Baptiste nert ensuing, it shall not be lawfull to anye personne or personnes, to cause to be loden and caried in anye bottome

or

Strangers Ships,

or bottomes whereof any stranger or strangers borne, then be owners ship-maisters, or part owners, any kinde of fishe, victuall, wares or thigs, of what kinde or nature so euer the same shalbe, from one port or creeke of this realme, to another porte or creeke of the same realme, vpon paine to euery one that shal offende, contrarie to the true meaning of this braunch of this pſent act, to forfeit all the goodes so laden or caried, or the value therof. And ẏ from hencefoꝛth al English hoyes and plates maye crosse the Seas, as farre as Cane in Normandy, and Eastwarde as farre as Norwey, the statute made in the first yere of the Quenes Maiesties, reigne, to the contrarye heereof notwithstanding.

Forf.

Hoyes,

And be it therfore enacted &c. ẏ frō and after the first day of Aprill in the yeare of our Lorde God M.D.xliij. it shal not be lawful to any persōne or persōnes, to bringe into this realme any Codde or Lings in barrels, or other caskes, but lose in bulke, and by tale to be solde within this realme, vpon paine for euery one that shal offēd contrarie to ẏ tenour hereof, to forfeit al ẏ Coode & Lings, so to be broughte in, or ẏ value therof.

Codde. Ling in barrels,

Forf.

And be it further enacted, ẏ from ẏ feast of saint Michael the archaungell nert following, no person or persones whatsoeuer, shal bring into this relm of England, or any parte of the same any wyne comming out of anye of the dominions or contreys belonginge to the Crowne of Fraunce, or any woad called Tholoſe woad in any other vessel or vesselles, but only in such vessell and vessels wherof some subiect or subiectes of the Queenes Maiestie, her heirs or Successours, shall be then onlye owner, or part owner, vpon paine to forfeit al wines and woad brought contrarie to the meaning hereof, accor ding to ẏ meaning of an [illegible] in the time of the raigne of [illegible] ry the seuenth, concerning [illegible] Duchye of Gascoyne and [illegible] cept ẏ there maye bee [illegible] Wales or any porte wtin ẏ [illegible] Monmouth, Rochel wines.

wine

Woad,

Forf.

Be it also enacted by the [illegible] aforesaid, that from hence [illegible] be lawful to all and euery [illegible] owners of ships or vessels, [illegible] ry housholder vsing and [illegible] trade of the seas, by fishinge, [illegible] wise, and to euery Gonner [illegible] commonly called Cannoners, [illegible] euery shipwright, to take and [illegible] one or more apprentice or appr[illegible] to be brought vppe in the said [illegible] trades, euery of the same appr[illegible] or apprentices to bee to them [illegible] for tenne yeres or vnder. And [illegible] prentice so take being about [illegible] of age, shalbee by the same [illegible] tes, bounde, ordred, and [illegible] intentes accordinge too the [illegible] the Citie of London, so that [illegible] couenant or bonde of Apprent[illegible] made by writing, indented and [illegible] led in the towne where the [illegible] prentice shalbe then inhabited, [illegible] a towne corporate, and if the [illegible] not incorporate, then to be [illegible] the next towne incorporate to [illegible] tacion of euery such Apprentic[illegible] the officers of euery such town[illegible] rate, shall take for euery such [illegible] not aboue. xij. d. Any lawe [illegible] ther matter, whatsoeuer to the [illegible] ry notwithstanding.

And bee it further enacted [illegible] muche of the statut made in the [illegible] yeares of the late kinge Edward [illegible] vj. intituled. An act against regr[illegible] forstallers, and ingrocers. [illegible] muche of all other Estatutes [illegible] all Regratours, forstallers, and [illegible] grollers, as doth and may [illegible]

…of Sea fishe vnsalted, or mudd … anye wyne oyle or saite, to bee … and brought in any Englishe … shippes, Craiers or other vef… anye porte, creeke or place of … realme, shall from henceforth too … statutes, constructions and purpo… herbye repelled and void, for … of the saide oyles, wyne Sea … and fishe and saite, as anye … or Byers, vpon the Sea by wai… lyinge or regratynge, shall or … bring and discharge in anye port … within this Realme. And … further enacted by the auctoritye … that from the feste of sainte … the Archangell in the yere of … God M. D. three score and … euerye Wednesdaye in euery … through the whole yere, which … hath not by the lawes or cu… of this realme beene vsed and … as a fishe daye, and whiche … happen to fall in Christmas … or Easter weeke, shalbee here… observed and kept as the Satur… in the weeke be, or ought to bee … noe maner of personne shall … flesshe on the same day, other … ought to bee vpon the comm…

… be it further enacted by the auc… aforesaide, for the benefite and … of this realme, to growe … maintenaunce of the Navye … and encrease of flesshe vi… this realme, that from and af… feast of Pentecost next comming … not bee lawfull to any personne … within this realme to eat … vpponne any dayes nowe … observed as fishe dayes, or … Wednesday nowe newly … to be observed as fishe day … paine that euery personne offen… shall forfeit three pound for euery time he or they shall offend, or elz suffer three monethes close imprison- Prison.
ment wout baile or mainprise. And e-
uery person or personnes with whose
house anye such offence shalbe done, t
being priuie or knowinge thereof, and
not effectually punishing or disclosing
the same to some publique officer, ha-
uing auctoritie to punish the same, for
euery such offence, to forfeit xl.s. All
whiche forfeiture for not obtaininge
from meates, shalbe deuided into thre
equal partes. That is, one part to the
vse of the Queenes Maiestie her heirs
or successours, the other part to the in
former, the third to the common vse of
the parishe, where the offece is or shal
be committed, to be leuied by the churche Church
wardeines, after anye conuiction in the wardens
behalfe.

Prouided alwayes, and be it enacted
that thys act or any thinge therin con
teined, concernynge eatinge of flesshe,
shall in anye wise extende to anye per
sonne or personnes, that shall hereaf-
ter haue anye speciall licence, vppon Licence
causes to bee conteined in the saide li-
cence, and to bee graunted accordinge
to the lawes of thys Realme in suche
cases prouyded. All and euery whyche
saide licence and licences, shalbe voide
to all ententes, vnlesse the same con-
teine the condicions hereafter mencio- Condicions
ned. That is to saye, euy licence made
to any pson or psones, being of the de- Lordes.
gree of a Lorde of Parliament, or of
theire wyues, shalbe vpon condition the
euery such personne so to be licenced,
shal pay to the poore mens box wtin the Poore.
paryshe where they shall dwell or re-
mayne, in the feaste of the Purification
of the blessed virgin Mary, or within. vi.
dayes after the same feaste. xx.s. viij.d.
The same to be payd wtin one moneth
nexte after the same feaste, vpon paine
of forfeyture of euerye suche licence.

And

Knight,

And euery licence to any persone of ỳ degree of a knight, or a knightes wife shalbe vpon condicion that euery such person so licenced, shal pay yerely. xiij s. iiij. to the vse aforesaide and in forme afore mencioned. And euery licence to anye persōne or persōnes, being vnder the degrees abouesaide shalbe vpon condicion that euery such persone so licenced shal paye yearelye vi. s. viij d. to the said vse, and in fourme afore mencioned.

Beefe. Veale.

Prouided alwayes, that no licence shal extende to the the eatinge of anye bieues at any time of the yeare, nor to the eating of any veale in any year frō the feast of saint Michael the archāgel vntil the first day of May.

Sickness

Bishops Parson.

Prouided also, that al persōs which by reason of notorious sicknes, shalbe enforced for recouerie of helth to eate fleth, for the time of their sicknes shall be sufficiently licenced by the Bishope of the diocesse, or by the parson, vicare, or curate of the parishe where such person shalbe sicke, or of one of the nerre parishe adioining, if the said person, vicar, or curate of his or their owne pish be wilful, or if ther be no curate within the same parishe. Which licēce shal be made in writtinge, signed with the hande of the Bishop of the diocese, or of the parsonne vicare or curate, & not endure longer than the time of ỳ sicknes And that if the sicknesse shal continue aboue the space of viij. daies after such licence graunted, then the lycence shalbe registred in the church book wt the knowledge of one of the churche wardens and the partye licenced shal geue to the curate iij. d. for the entrye thereof. And that lycence to endure no longer but only for the time of his, her or theire sicknes. And if any licence by any parson, vicar or curat, be granted to anye persōne or persōnes, other than such as euidently appeare

Register Church boke. Church wardens

nerde therof by reason of [illegible] not onely euerye suche licence voide, but also euerye such parson vicar or curate shal forfeit for [illegible] licence otherwise granted.

Prouided also and be it enacted that [illegible] al licences heretofore graunted [illegible] subiecte of this realme, by the [illegible] late kinges, or by the late Queene [illegible] ry, or by the Queenes maiestie [illegible] being, or by anye Archebishop [illegible] realme, hauing auctority so to [illegible] be of as good force in lawe to [illegible] nesday now limitted, and other [illegible] tomed fishe dayes, as they had [illegible] the making of this act, for the [illegible] ther accustomed fishe dayes, [illegible] parties licenced doe hereafter [illegible] all suche condicions as be [illegible] this estatut, to such as hereafter [illegible] obtaine any licences. And [illegible] also as heretofore were or [illegible] licenced, by reason of age or [illegible] pediment or cause, by order of [illegible] stasticall lawes, shall enioye [illegible] priuilege and accustomed [illegible] thing in this act to the contrary [illegible] in any wise notwtstanding.

And bee it enacted that no [illegible] of Shippe, Craier or other [illegible] of any apparell of the same, [illegible] other penaltie or forfeture [illegible] tended or growe against any [illegible] or owners of any ship Craier [illegible] vessel for the transporting [illegible] of any wheate or other [illegible] prohibited by the estatute [illegible] Parlement holden the [illegible] conde yeares of King [illegible] Marye, vnlesse the same [illegible] ners shal bee wytting, [illegible] dinge, or consentinge to the [illegible] transportinge or carryinge [illegible] Estatute, or anye thinge [illegible] cioned to ỳ contrarie not[illegible]

...be it further enacted &c. that ...every person & persons, which ...shall be, by the lawes & statutes ...realme, or otherwise, auctorised ...names by retaile, in the seuerall ...and places where they bee, or ...be auctorized: shall & may from ...forth sell the said wines, by pinte ...gallon, gallon or other wise, at ...prices or prices, & in suche forme, as ...limited by the Queenes maies- ...proclamacion in ye Coūtie or place ...with the assent of such Lordes & ...persons, as by the statut made in ...yere of the reigne of kinge ...the eight, were auctorized to set ...upon wines in grosse, wout anye ...or forfeiture for the same: Any ...statut heretofore made ...to the contrarie herof in any wise ...notwithstanding.

And be it further enacted, ye from & ...the feast of S. Michaell the Ar- ...next cōming: it shal bee la- ...for all and euery person & persons, ...subiectes of the Queenes maies- ...her heirs or successours, onely out ...porte or creekes, as by the ...Queenes maiesties proclamation her- ...shall bee published & appointed, ...not else where, to lode, carrie or ...transporte any Wheat, Rye, Barley, ...pease, or Beanes into any parte ...the seas, to sell as a marchan- ...ships, Traders, or other vessels, ...any English borne subiect the ...be the onely owners, so ye the price ...the said Comes or graines so caried ...transported, exceede not ye prices here ...following, at the times, hauens, ...wher and when ye same corne ...shalbe shipped or laden; viz. ...markes of Wheate at.v.s. ye quar- ...Rye, peale, or Beanes at.viij.s. ...Barley or malt at.vj.s.viij.d ...money of England. Any statu- ...or statutes heretofore made to ye ...contrary hereof in any wise notwithstanding.

And where doubt hath heretofore bene whether the statute in ye.xiij. yere of ye raigne of kinge Henry ye.vi. heretofore made againſt foulditours retcined wholy depart from theire Captaines wout lycense, did, or ought to extende vnto Mariners & Gonners serving on ye Seas, taking wages of ye king or Quene of this realme. Be it expressed, ordeyned, enacted & declared, by auctority of this present parliament, that the sayd statute made in the saide.xiij. yere of the raigne of king Henry the.vi. in al paines forfaitures & other things, doe, dothe, & hereafter shall extend, al well to all & euery Mariner & gonner hauig taken or that hereafter take prest or wages to serue the Queenes Maiestie, hir heires or successours, to al intents & purposes as the same did or doth vnto anye soul- dier: any diuersities of opinion, doubt, matter or thing to the cōtrary herof in any wise not withstanding.

Mariners. Gonners.

And where an statut cōcerning sow- ing of flaxe & hempe, was made & pur- ued in the parliament holden ye.xxiij. yere of ye raigne of our late soueraign Lord king Henry ye eight, to be vniuer- sal through euery Coūtie of this realm for ye better purfion of nettes, for helpe & furtherance of fishing & for eschew- ing of volenesse.

Flaxe. Hempe.

Be it ordeined & enacted by auctoritie of this pſent parliame, ye in euery such Coūtie of this realme, or part of such Countie, where, by the Queenes maie- ties proclamacion it shall hereafter be published, ye said statut to be cōmo- dious or profitable for the cōmon welth. The said statut, & euery clause, article & prouision therin contained, be & shal- be reuiued & stand in full force & strength to bee executed & perfourmed, from the feast of S. Michael the Archangel next cōming, in al thinges other than in the proportion of a House or fourth part

of an acre, & in the paine of iij.s. iiij.d. by the saide estatut limitted. In place wherof, be it ordeined & enacted by the auctoritie aforesaid, þ in euery caſe & degree, wherby the sayd former estatute, or Roode or fourth part of an Acre is limitted to be sowne w̄ linseede, otherwise flare seede, or hempe seede, from the saide feast of S. Michaell the Archangel next coming: In lieu & lewes of the said Roode or iiij. part of an acre one whole acre, or lesse as by proclamation in fourme aforesaid shall bee limitted, shalbe sowen with linseede or other wise flare seede, or hempe seede vpon paine of forfeiture of fiue poundz for euery such default or offence.

Acre.

And further be it ordeined, &c. þ all & euery such of the offences before mencioned, as hereafter shalbe done on the maine Sea or coſtes of the Sea, betwene no part of þ body of any county of this Realme, and, without the precinct, iurisdiction and liberties of the Cinque portes, & out of any hanē or peere: shal be tried and determined before þ lorde Admirall of Englande, or his Lieutenāt, deputy, or deputies, and other iusticies of Oyer and terminer, according to the fourme of þ sayd estatut of An. 28. H. 8. for causes of pyracie. And if the same shall be done on the mayne Sea, or coaſtes of the Sea, within the iurisdiction or libertie of the v. portes, & out of any hanē or port: thē þ same to be tried & determined before þ said lorde warde of þ said v. portz, or his Lieutenāt, or iudge, or before iuſtices of Oyer & terminer according to þ true fourm of þ sayd estatute of An. 28. H. 8. for causes of piracie. And for all and singuler such other of the offences heerafter mencioned, as shalbe done in the lande, or within any hauen or pere: all Iuſtices of the peace in their Seſſions, & Maiors, Shiriffes and Bailiffes, and other head officers in Cities & townes corporate in their Seſſions, or other Courts in the liberties of their corporate auctorities shall haue full power & auctoritie to inquire of the offences of acte, as well by the othes of as other wise by informacion & on to heare & determine the if any person or persons shalbe ted before the sayde Iudges or officers within þ limits of tories, or any informacion of any offender of this act, they shall haue full power & tie vpon any such presentment, macion to make processe against fenders of this act, lyke as is bled vpon indictements of if any be presented, & after victed by confeſſion or otherwise then euery such persone shall telle forfeyture or punishemēt in his before limmitted: All forfeytures to bee leuied, in fourme following. That is to for feitures cōcerning eating as are before limitted or certaine to bee to the same vses in that before expreſſed, and all such as according to the tenour of this shall be determinable before the iudges Iuſtices, or other officers Admiralties aforesaide, or before missioners of Oyer and behalfe, shalbee to the vſe of the Admirall of Englande, or den of the v. portes, where shalbee presented, or where Iuriſdiction of the cauſe shall taine. And al such forfeitures ding to the tenour of this Act bee determinable before Maiors, Bailiffes, or other head of Cities or Townes corporate be to þ cōmon vſe of þ Cōporacion of þ said city or towne corporat, offences shal be presented or þ iuriſdictiō of þ cauſe shal

Sea.

Admirall.

Cinq portz

L. warden.

Iuſt. of p. Wayte Shirifes. Bayliffes.

twelue day, being ordred by this sta-
tute to be obserued as a fishe daye, one
onely dishe of ꝓpere dishe at the fishe, of
one kinde and no mo, so that he, the or
they haue also serued to the same table
e meale at the same meale, whereof co-
pete vsual dishes of sea fish, of standyg
kindes either fresh or salt, e that both
on sea and on couti e shall also order,
that the same fishe be mete e reasonable,
e that it shalbe eate or spent in like
maner as vpō Fridaye or Saterdaies
in like cases are vsed. And ꝑ also suche
ꝑsons as haue, or hereafter shall haue,
vpon good and iust consideracions, any
lawful licence to eate flesh vpon any
fishe day (except such ꝑsons, as for sick-
nes shal for the time be licensed by the
bishop of the diocesse or their Curates
or shalbe licesed by reason of age, or o-
ther impediente allowed heerof)re by
the Ecclesiasticall lawes of this realm
shalbe bound by force of this statute, to
haue for euery one dish of flesh serued
to be eate at their table, one vsual dish
of sea fish, fresh or salt, to be likewise
serued at the same table, e to be eaten
or spent without fraud or couin, as the
like kinde is, or shall be vsually eate or
spent on Saterdaies. And ꝑ these two
articles e clauses next aboue, shalbe ta-
ken e interpreted frō time to time, in
ꝑ fauor of expence of sea fish, e that the
offender or offenders herein, shal be pu-
nished after like maner as is ordred by the
statut for punishment of such as shall
eate fish vpō fridaies, saterdaies, or o-
ther fishdaies. Be it enacted, that who-
soeuer shal by preching, teaching, wry-
ting, or opē speach notifi, ꝑ any eating
of fish, or forbearing of flesh mencioned
in this statut, is of any necessity for the
sauing of the soule of man, or that it is
ꝑ seruice of God, otherwise than as o-
ther politike lawes are e be ꝑ the such
ꝑson shall bee punished as spreders of
false newes are or ought to be.

Fleth.
One dish.
Fish
Three dishes.
Fishe.
One.
Sea fish
Superstitiō.

Fishermen. Mariners.

Wee it enacted in the fauour of Fyshermen and Mariners, haunting the Seas as Fyshermenne or mariners, that none of them shall here after at anye time bee compelled against hys or they will, to serue as anye souldioure vppon the Lande, or vppon the Sea, other wise than as a mariner, except it shall bee to serue vnder anye Captayne of some Shippe or vessell for landynge, to doe some speciall exploit, whiche maryners haue vsed to doe or vnder anye other personne hauinge authoritie to withstande anye invasion of enemies, or to subdue anie rebellion within the Realme, and also except all suche personnes as by tenure, lawfull custome or couenaunte, be or shalbe otherwise bound to serue.

Souldioure.

Prouided alwaies, that this acte or anye thinge therein conteined, shal not extende to take awaie or diminish any libertie, priuiledge, fraunches, forfeyture or auerriaunt, fines, issues, wrecke of the Sea, or anye other lawefull inheritaunce or free holde, from any persone or persons, bodies politique or corporate their heires or successors, for or touchinge anye lawfull libertie, authoritie, or iurisdiction admirall or for conseruation of anye water, that they or any of thē now haue lawefullye, or hereafter shall haue: Any thig in the same to the contrary notwithstandinge.

Liberty. Franchise, Wrecke.

Prouided alwaies, that noe Fisherman vsinge or haunting the Sea, shal be taken by the Queenes maiesties commission to serue her highnes as a mariner on the sea, but that the said commission be first brought by her highenesse taker or takers, or twoo Iustices of peace, adioyning and inhabityinge to the said Sea coastes, Townes or other places wher the said mariners are so to be take, to the intent the said iustices may chose out, and raise to be retourned such sufficient nūber of able mē, as in the said cōmission shall be conteined, to serue her maiestie as is aforesaid. Hauing alwaies to the same also to the saiowns of great all such lawful liberties as they haue before the making of this acte, ching the free faire kept at other thā byinge of straungers king of folie, as the same be bitten.

Commission

Iust of p.

Prouided alwaies, that any thing acte contained, shall not be preiudiciall to any auctorite, hemināce, dignitie, or iurisdiction ging to the office of the lord the Hinque Portes.

Prouided alwaies, that it shall lawful to and for any person or ing straungers borne, to bring any ship, bottom, or vessel, straūger or straūgers borne owner or owners into the owne of the Towns of the Isle of man or my of the any of the wines of the dominiōs or countyes to the crown of France, in the portes and townes, or any of charge the said wines so to be so that there be not brought by the same straungers, in straūgers ships, bottomes, in any one yere, in or at the portes, townes, or anye of one C. tonnes at the most: any thing therin conteined trary thereof notwithstanding.

Prouided also, that it shall lawful to and for anye persons being straungers borne yerely in any shippe, vessell whereof any stranger or is or shalbe owner or owners hauen, port, and towne of the County of Monmouth made in anye of the said countries belonging to the of Fraunce, ouer and besides

withstandinge.

Prouided also, and be it further enacted by thauctoritie aforesaid, that this act or any thinge or things therin conteined, shall not in any maner of wyse ertende to giue vnto the Lorde Admirall of Englande for the time being or to any his Viceadmirals, iudge or iuges of the Admiraltie, his or their deputie or deputies, or to anye other the officers or ministers of the Admiralty or to any others hauinge or claiminge any Admiral power, iurisdictiõ, or auctoritie win this realme & Wales, or any other the Queenes dominions, any other power, right, iurisdictiõ, preheminence, or auctoritie than hee or they, or any of thẽ lawfully haue, hath or hold, or ought to haue & enioy before the makinge of this act, other than for such of the offences specified in this act as hereafter shalbe done vpõ the maine Sea, within the iurisdiction of the Admiralte. This act or any article hauinge the, clause, prouision, or thing therein conteined to the contrary thereof notwithstanding.

This acte shall continue & endure vntill the ende of tenne whole yeares, to be accompted from the feast of saincte Mirhel, which shalbe in the yere of our lord god M.D.64. & frõ thẽce to ỳ end of ỳ nert Parliamẽt then folowing the ende of ten yeare Anno 5. Eliz. ca. 5.

L. Admiral.

The Admiralte. 2. Felony. 6.
Berwike. 1. Fishe. 35.
Wrake. 23. Marchants. 47.
Breakers of Newcastell. 2.
leagues. 1. Passage and arriuage. 2.
Caleys. 1. Safeconduite. 2.
Cockets. 12. 13. Sheepe. 1.
17. 21. 22. Staple. 21.
Coyne. 3. Tares. 31.
Crosseholwes. 2. Treason. 19.
Custome. 31. 16. Wines. 11.
Drapery. 49. Wolles in all.
Escheker.

¶ Shipwrights.

The Shippes.ij.

¶ Sheremen.

The Drapery.ij. Fullam.7.

¶ Sherbourne cauſy.

Ia. p.in ỹ firſt pliamẽt was made an act (not then printed) for the repayring of Sherburn cauſy betweene Shaftesburye & Sherburne, whiche act was to endure vnto the ende of the next parliament. Which act was in. 1. Ri.2. parliamẽto.cap.5. made to endure vnto 7. yers after the ende of ỹ pliamt.

¶ Sheriffes.

Eſchekr Iſues.

Ordinaum⁹ de conſilio noſtro, quod dic. de retorno mãoneriũ de aliquibus exit leuãd nec aliquos leuent, aut equã exeãt de ſcaccario p extractas inſtic. ibidẽ liberandas. Et quod in extractis inſtic. ad ſingula capita onerentur de exit⁹ iſ fozfactis, ſicut & de amerciamentis Et ſi fozſan aliquis dic. reſponderit de exitib⁹ alicuius recognitoris vel plegij ſeu manucaptoris por ipſum appoſiti, et in curia noſtra retornãt, qui ad ſubtractionem eozundem exitum ſeu amerciamentozum tempore retornj nõ ſufficiat, idem dic ad ſcaccarium noſtrum inde oneretur et reſpondeat.

Eſcheatrs Eſcrotes Iſſues, Bayles.

Et caueant ſibi dic ſub grauj fozfactur quod de retorno faciãt ſingulis ballias de denarijs quibuſcunq; por preceptum nr̃m per ipſos vicecomites, & ſubditos ſuos receptis. Et q̃ non retornent alicubi nomina manucaptozum ſeu aliozum niſi ipſi manucaptozes ſuratozes ſeu alij ſecundum tenorem bzeuium noſtrozum dic inde direxozum ad hoc legaliter & manifeſte põnant. Nec retornent aliqua nomina plegiozum liberozum hominum niſi ip ſi manifeſte ſe plegios cõ ſenſerint. Et ſuper hoc ſtatum⁹, quod quotiẽs niſi

Retourne, Mayntenãce Iurours

Pledges

Baron. Eſchekrs

ſemel l ãno mitt⁹ vn⁹ barer de cõ de dicto ſcaccario noſtro ỹ cõib Anglis ad tribzeuiam nitum, qui anno illo debita per rain ad ets exacta ſoluerint. baro & clerici ballias ſuas tribzeuiant & audiant & fermi relas ſuper vicecomites & cle & ballinos contra premiſſa grauẽt puniend trãſgrediẽtes & alij tempozibus retroactis norozios & manifeſtos & po nitimus et alijs felonijs capt nat, & qui non ſunt replegiabiles, pleuinam diuiſerunt contra ſtatuti noſtri tpiũ Wſtm edi ca.15. which is in Mainprise.) ſunt replegiabiles & qui non ſ ipſi malefactozes irreplegiabiles replegiati, ad quozum deliberatio falſo facient⁹ iuratozes patrie p amicos ſuos ante aduentum berationem aſſignat procurant bazñt, aliſque minant, propter tam propter metum dic & per talem pleuinam ſuos tionem quam timozem eozundem tronimiſeu felonum ſic deliberat fecit⁹ ad gaolas deliberanti felonios latrocinia & homicidia cantur, & ipſa ſic concelata, manẽãt impunita. Nos p regniq; ſtatu & pace noſtra ſeruanda ſtatuimus & ordinamus quod ballie ad aſſiſas capitã in ſingulis coñ, vbi capitã ut ozdinat eſt ſtatim poſt aſſiſ tas in eiſdẽ coñ, remanent laici fuerint. Et ſi vnus ip eius fuerit, tunc aſſociato ſtitiarij qui laicus eſt, vno de ſibus militib⁹ coñ illi⁹ per bellis, gaolas in coñ illi⁹ quam extra⁹ pñſen quoties fozte deliberar. gaole coñ illi⁹ ſtitiarij. Et ito tuitis. tunc

Execution, Retorne,

Election

Election

Religious. persons.

Dette to the King. Tayl. Acquittence.

Iffues,

Eſcheates Pzocez.

Pzoclam

Conuict Judgment Damages.

Leafe.

come as vicounts, e aūs mynistres tāt come ils teignent lour baillies. Et nest myn lentencion de nostre Seign le roy, ne de son consaille, q̄ per cell estatute soit nulk home forclos, q̄ il ne doo pusse pleindre sur viscounts, e autres mynistres quaunt il serra trouue al eschequer, e q̄le ly respoignie illoques auxi come ad cele vie reason adeuenir devast cell temps. Cap. 4. Of vict. & bailiffs.

Playnt

Peace.

6 ¶ Pur ceo q̄ la peace ne pōt myes bien garde sans bons mynistres e seignours come dessus, baill et hundreds qui deuyent faire execucion, auxibien des bitches le roy, cōe des autres, doles thu chaūtz nostre Seign le roy e son people, accord est et establie, que lestatute fayt en temps le roy Ed. pere le roy qui ore est a Scicot, conteignāt que les vicounts hundreds, e baill soient des gentz expaūtz terres en mesmes les counties ou baill soit gard en toutes pointes solonque le fourme dicell, et auxint q̄ les vicounts e baill de fee, facet garder mesmis lour counties e baill per gentz eiaūt terres et tenements en pees. An. secūdo Edwardi tertij Cap. quinto.

Bayliffe Hundreds Bailliewic

7 ¶ Come toutz les cuntees Dengleterr fuer aunciennement allis al cestoyne ferme, e a donques fuer toutz les hundredes, e wapentakes en les mayns des vicounts appropriees a cel ferme et puis lour appropriours vendues en diuers counties les quex marcellerount les fermes dakeins hundredes e wapentakes, et puis les rois en diuers typs ont graūtz as diuers gentz pties des hundredes e wapentakes pur les auncien fermes tantcome mene e la garde ley vicounty lor charge, enterrint del diuers damoūt a grand folie al grand damage du peopl, e diminucion des vicounty e de lour fee. Accord est e estable que les hundredes e wapentakes, bailes auterm̄ pur le roy qui ore est, soit en la meyn de mesme le roy qui ore est, soit en la meyn de mesme auterment q̄ ils soient en auncien

Hundreds Leases. Reuised.

pures as fermes des counties sont charges, [illegible] counties, e que de temps [illegible] les vicounty en lour heires [illegible] eyue deskeyen auant dicels [illegible] e wapentakes ne soient [illegible] des counties. An. 2. Edwardi Capitulo. iij.

8 ¶ Nul vicount, baill. de hundred, wapentake, ne des franchises [illegible] eschet ouns ne soyz deslor, [illegible] fonctionnent es lieux ou ils [illegible] fiers dount respondre apropr [illegible] ple, en cas il home voudra pleindre [illegible] ciers eux, come auparauāt fuit [illegible] au parlement de Scicot en temps [illegible] le roy qui ore est, est assauoir [illegible] raign Noelline. An. 4. Ed. [illegible]

9 ¶ Les vicounts e gaolers [illegible] e saluement gardent en prison [illegible] eit larons, e felons per la liuere [illegible] tos coūstables, e dit rey sauns riens [illegible] vie pur la relesse. Et q̄ les gaoles [illegible] nes a dehytieres les gaoles [illegible] dolar les pleints de ceux q̄ le [illegible] pleints sur les dits e gaolers en [illegible] et oultr a punir les dits vicounts e les [illegible] sy soient trouue coupables. An. 4. [illegible] xxij.

10 ¶ Les dits leilent de [illegible] breves et wapentakes al [illegible] e nomy oultr. Et que les tuitions [illegible] ues eyent poar denquerer [illegible] eslaunts, e de punir eux q̄ [illegible] faisaunt la contrarie. An. 4. [illegible] ne ¶ Nul vicount [illegible] des franchises wapentakes, [illegible] ne trichyng, soit de [illegible] entrit en la counte dit [illegible] roy et au peopl, si hom [illegible] dye. An. 5. Ed. [illegible] ¶ Nul vicount demayn [illegible] soit vn an, e adonqs soit [illegible] nable ostreignien soit lieu [illegible] mant en son baillis y les [illegible] treasurer, e trouue bacon [illegible] pulles as eux les chiefes [illegible]

ꝑ lettez as auks ꝑ les dits iuſtices, & eux
commaundes a la ꝓiſone, illonques a Imprſil
demourer tanque ilz eient fait fin & raũ
ceon au roy ſolonque la quanciite ỏ treſ
pas et nient meins reſpoignẽt au roye
del entiet de la terre. Et que les ſeig- Lozdes
nourz qui teignent hundzedes ou wa- Baylifs
pentakes en fee, mettent tielz baillifes
qui ſoient ſufficiantz pur reſpondze au
roy & au people. Et ſi lour baillifacent
contre ceſt eſtablifſhment, ſoient appel
les en reſponſe. Et ſi ilz ſoient attaintez
ſoient puniez et eient tiel iudgemente
come la leye de la terre le demande en
tiel caſe. Et ſoient oufles de loure bay-
lies par toutz iourz et auſz ſufficiantez
miſes en lour lieur ꝑ ẽtz les ſuez. Anno
14. E. 3. ca. 9.

14 ¶ Les viſcountz des counties ſoy-
ente remoues cheſcun an hoꝛs de lour
office, iſſint que nul viſcont q̃ ad eſtate
en ſon office ꝑ vn an demourge en meſ
me loffice lan ꝓcheine enſuant. Et q̃
nul commiſſion luy ent ſoit fait ou re-
nouelle pur lã enſuãt. An. 28. E. 3. ca. 7

15 ¶ Pur ceo q̃ la people due royalme
ad ſuffert pluſours males & miſchieſes
de ceo que viconts des diuerſes coũties
ꝑ vertue des commiſſions & bꝛeues ge Comiſſions
neralx as eux grauntes a loure ſuit de-
meſne pur lour ſinguler ꝓfit de gaig-
ner du people, ont faits et ꝓiſes diuer
ſes enqueſtes de faire enditer les gẽts Enqueſt
a loure volunte, & ont ꝓis fines & raũ-
ceons deux a lour oeꝛz demeſne, & ꝑs ỏt
deliuerez, ſanz ceo q̃ tielz enditz fuiſſent Inditments
meſliz deuãt les iuſtices le roy pur lour
deliuerance auoir. Accoꝛd eſt et. pur ti-
elx malz & miſchiefz eſchuer, q̃ toutez ti
elz cõmiſſions et bꝛiefs auãt ces heurez
faitz, ſoient outerlint repelles, & que de
ſoꝛe nul tielx cõmiſſions ne bꝛiez ſoient Comiſſions
grantz. An. 28. E. 3. ca. 9.

16 ¶ Nul nul viſcont ſouthuiſtõt, ne Clerk of the
clerk de viſcont demurge en ſon office Shire
ouſ vn an, ne ỏdein eſtoꝛez viconts per
eſtatut An. 4. E. 3. ca. 9.

17 ¶ Nul

17 ¶ Nul qui ad eſte diſt̄ deſcũ cõũtie
Leases. p vn an enter, ſoit deins les troys ans
p̃ocheins enſuauntz reſt̄ ou remis en
dit office de viſcont ſi y ſoit auter ſuffi-
ſaunt en dit counties dez poſſeſſionz & by
ens pur reſponder au roy & au people.
An.1.R.2.ca.11.

18 ¶ Cõe les ditz comens p lour peti-
cion ont m̃ez en m̃ ceſſ̄ pacient come
Auncient termes. les viſcontz des cõũtiez deinz le roialm̃
ſont charges ouc launcient fermes de
m̃z les cõũties, la au grand ſeel dez p̃-
ſetz dicelles ſont donez diuerſement as
ſ̃nz & auks lieges du roy, iſſint q̃ m̃z les
viſcontz ne purr̃ſt paier lour ferm̃ ſ̃s
extoꝛcion faire es ditz counties es grãd
oppꝛeſſion & arrerſ̃ment, ſ̃b̃n des dits
diſt̄ come de les inhabitaunts en m̃z les
counties noſtre ſ̃r le roy conſideraunt
lez miſchiefz ſuiſoitz ad oꝛdeins &c. que
deſoꝛe enauant les viſcontz des cõũtiez
Deſſex & Herff. en eſpecial & les viſcõtz
dauks cõũties ſuiſoitz pur le temps eſte
Accompt, Allowance. aunts, accomptent a leſcheker & eient al
lowance p lour ſereмente de les iſſues
dez ditz counties, ſ̃bien puis le date de
lour patentes a eux faitez per le dit nad
gaires roy Richard, come per toute le
Extoꝛcion. temps auenir. Et ſi aſcun viſcont a de-
ſoꝛe enauant face aſcũ extoꝛciõ au peo-
ple & de ces ſoit attaint, que il ſoit due-
ment punis pur m̃ extoꝛcion a la volũ
te du roy. An.1.H.4.ca.11.

19 ¶ Chaſcũ vicont dengl̃ ſoit demur
rant en ſa pꝛopꝛe perſon deins ſa baill̃
Leases. pur le temps q̃ il ſerra tiel officer, & q̃ il
ne leſſe ſa dit baill̃ a ferm̃ a null̃ pur le
temps que il occupiera cel office & qui a
Sworne ces fait̄ ſoit tiel viſt̄ inſ̃ de tẽpz ẽ temps
en eſpecial entre aukz articles compꝛi-
ſes en le ſereмent de viſcont. An.no.4.
H.4.cap.5.

20 ¶ Ceux queux ſont baill̃ dez viſcõtz
Graunts 3. Yeares p vn an ne ſoient en nul tiel office per
les troys ans p̃ocheins enſuauntz, hoꝛs
pꝛis baill̃ dez viconts queux ſuont enhe-
rites en lour viconts. Et que nul ſoit̃h

viſcont, ne clerke de viſcont, ne
ne baill̃ de viſcont ſoit attorne
court du roy pur le tẽpz q̃ il ſ
oue aſcũ tiel viſt̄ An.1.H.5.ca.6.

21 ¶ Counties lez viſcontz
eient allowaunce ſur lour
lour ſereũtz des choſes caſu
des extractes q̃ ne ſoyent m
nen demand, mes de fontz
ſouuent ou curgent en tiels
nuelx ou dilz Amerc̃ ſoĩt ſ
le roy cõe les diſt̄ oũt eſte
uãt ces heurs en ſ̃ cas. An.4.H.

22 ¶ An.9.H.5.cap.5. an
that the king might make
eſchetoures at his will, vntil
of 4. yeares, notwithſtanding
tute. An.14.E.3.cap.

23 ¶ An.9.H.6.ca.7. an
to endure for 3. yeres against
of Herff. for taking of
enditements of matters not
ble before him. And after An.
7. this acte was made to
yeres fro this parliement.

24 ¶ Les eſtatuts deuant
an.14.E.3.ca.7. & an.42.E.3.
1.R.2.ca.11. which is before
(& chef̃ deux ſoient durant
rhefcũ cõũtie dengl̃ les
& touts les auters officers
de Loũdꝛez q̃ oꝛe ſont ou ſerr
tẽpz exceptes & auntiel cõũtes
ũt exceptz es q̃ oꝛ diuerſes
ple du roy̆e en loffice de
ſont inherites, & auxint
eſtates de franktenẽ en
ũ cẽ iour, & le lr̃es pattentz
de loffice de viſcont & lour
clerks exceptz, & ſi aſcũ
ſtes de dit̄ fonth viſcont, on
contrary a aſcun des eſtat
tes, on encountre leffect
cune deux (exceptez deuants
que adonq̃ caſſie qui iſſint
ſera la ſomme de. CC. li.
auri longement cesse il

des dits eſtat, ſi ſi cheſcune
auer deſtre fait pour tyel
ſtruction, forfait des ſum-
ſerroient boides et
ſ toutz patentz faitz ou
des dits offices pur terſ
de vie, ou fee ſimple ou en
ſ alcun des lieges du roy, excep
excepts, ſoient void et de
per ſi lauerhoritie, alcū clau
de non obſtant, en alcū maſ
ſ meſ en tiels patent dēe faitez
ſtant. Et ouſ ceo que cumq; pre
ſ ſur eux dacept ou occu
office de vile per vertue dauti
ou patentz ore affaires pour
, terme de vie, fee ſimple ou
, de tout diſabl perpetuelment
temps de ſte ou porte loffice de
alcun counſie en engl y ſi
. Et que cheſcū liege home ſ
pur la dit ſumme forfaite en
ou ceux qui ent tiel maſ for-
forfacent, ſerra receu et admiz
action de det en ſon propre no-
roy dauoir lun moitie de tout ceo
ſi tiel action deſſi recoueres
, ſ cel ou ceux qui ſſint pur-
ſuiant dauoir lautre moitye.

Le roy conſiderant les grandes
extorcion ſ oppreſſion queux
ſont eſte en ceſt roialme per ſes
ſheriffs ſ lour clerks, coroñs
des fraunchiſes, baill ſ gar-
ſ priſones, ſ autres officers en
ſ counties diceſt roial ad ordine
horrie ſuiſdit, ſ eſchewing de
extorcion, periurie, ſ oppreſ
ſ nul vicounte leſſe a ferme en
ſ ſon coſtis, ne alcune de ſes
ſ, homeyers, ne wap ne ſ
dit ſouthuiſcount, baill dez frā-
ſ alcun autre baill returne ſur
ſ ſe au precepte a eux directe de
ſ alcuns enquiſtes en alcun pa-
ſ as deyr fayte alcuns baill de-

ficers, ou ſeruauntz a alcun de les offi-
cers ſuiſdits en alcun panel per eux ſi-
ſint a faire ne que nul des officers ſ mi- Iuroures
niſters per occaſion ou ſoubs colour de Officers.
loure office, pign alcun auter choſe per Mortaks
eux ne per alcū auter perſon a lour vſe Fees.
profite ou availl dalcun perſon per eux
ou alcun deux deſtre arreſtus ou atta-
ches, ne de nul auter pour eux, pour la Anull.
leſſer dalcun arreſt ou attachmente deſ
tre faitz per lour corps, ou dalcun priſon
per eux ou alcun deux p force ou colour
de lour office arreſtus ou attaches pur
fine, fee ſeuer de priſon, mainpriſe leſſe
ant a bail ou monſtrauntz alcun cas ou
ſauoue a alcun tiel perſone iſſint arreſ-
tus ou arreſter pour loure regard ou
profit ſi non tiel come enſuyſt, ceſtaſca
voire pour le viſcount re d. le bayliffe Fees.
qui face larreſt ou lattachement. 4. d.
ſ le gaoler ſi le priſoner ſoit commis a Gayolers
ſa gard. 4. d. Et que le vicont ſouthuiſ-
count, clerke de vicount, ſeneſchal, ou
bailife de fraunchiſe, ſeruaunt ou bail Bayll.
de coroner, preigne per colour de ſon
office, per luy ne per alcune auter per
ſone a ſon vſe dalcun perſone pour la
faiſoure dalcun returne ou panell le aſ
cune choſe et pour le copy dune panell
iiij. d. Et que les dits vicounts ſ toutes iiij. d.
auters officers ſ miniſters auantdites
leſſeront hors de priſone toutes ma-
ners des perſonnes per eux ou alcuns
deux arreſtiers, ou eſtreauntes en
loure garde per force dalcune bylle, Et large.
bille ou garraunte, en alcune action
perſonell ou per cauſe dendytements
de treſpas. ſur reaſonable ſuertye de Sureties
ſufficiauntes perſones cyauntes ſuffi-
cyaunte deines les counties lou ty-
eix perſonnes ſont iſſint leſſes a bayl-
le ou mainpriſe, de garder lour tours Mayneprise
en tiels lieux come les dits briefes byl-
les ou garraunts requirent, tyel per
ſone ou perſons qui ſont ou ſerront en
loure garde per condempnacion exe-
cucion, capias vtlagatum ſiue excom
municatū

municatū, seurtie de la peace, & toutes tielx persons qui sont ou serrōt cōmys a garū, & pr especial cōmaundeyns dascū iustice & vagrants refusants de seruir solonq la fourū de lestatut & laborers tantoleūt creeptes. Et qr nul vicont ne nulle de ces officers ou ministerz suisditz, prēigne ou face de prendre ou fair Obligation ascun obligation y ascū cause suisditez qu colour de lour office, sinon tantsolement a lour mesnes, dascū plon ne per ascun person, q̄ soit en lour garde per lcours de la ley, forsque sur le noisme de loure office, & sur condition escrye q̄ les Condicion ditez prisoners appiergerunt a le iour contenus en les ditz bres bill ou garr, & en tielx lieux come les ditz briefs, bill ou garrants requierent. Et si ascun des ditz bill ou anters officerz on ministerz Oblig. suisditz prēigne ascun obligacion en au ter fourme y colourē de lours offices, q̄ il soit void & que il ne prēigne plus pur le cesance dascun tiel obligacion, gar- Misyd. rant on prcepte per eux desire fait forc Fees. tiil.d. que tiz. Et auxint que chescun de les Deputie ditz visconts face annuelm̄t vn deputy en les courtz du roye de Chaunceric, le banke le roy, le comen banke & lescheker de record deuant qus ils returnent ascuns briefes de rcerquer toutes maners des briefes & garrāts a eux desire deliueres. Et que toutes visconts south Officers uisconts, clerkes, baillifes gaolers, coroners seneschals, baillifs des fraunchi ses, ou ascun anters officers ou ministz queux font le contrarye dicest ordinace en ascun point dicelt, parū al ptie en y celt en dam ou greue ses trebiez dam, 3. Dam. Fest. & forface le summe de xl.li. a chescū tēps que eux ou ascun de eux fount le contrary dicelt en ascū point de cel dont le roy dauer lum moitye, ceo desire emploiz al vis & son hostiel, & en nul auter maner & la partie qui ceo voet suer lauter moitie. Et que les iustices des assises en Iust. of d. loure sessions, Justices, de lune banke Iust of ass. et de lauter, & Justices de peaz en lour Iust of. p. pais, eit poiwer den querer, minuer del office sauns especiall on, de et sur tautz peeux qui le contrarye dicelles ordinaūce ascune article ou points dicelle les dites vicountes retourner cun personne Cepi corpus, se, que ils soiente chargeables la les corps des dytez persones iourres des retournes des dites bille, ou garrauntes en tiel me ils feurent deuaunt la ce act. Pourueu toutes coses ceste prcente ordinaunce le gaole du roye de Fleete, du Roye a Westm̄ pur la aunt, ne soyte en damage, ce en son duitye de son office. H.6.ca.10.

26 CAn.28.H.6.ca.3. it was that the shirifes theire bailifs and clerkes shoulde bee disch the forfaytures for exercising ces abouc a yere. &c.

27 CTouts maners dendenc et present mentes queux ferr en aps deuante ask de les dites tiez pur le tēps esteauntz lour clerkes, baill ou ministers ou lawdaies desuis especifie null de ceux ayte poiar ne a rester, attacher, ou mett en p ask fines ou amerciaūtz dask p illint ēditz ou psentz, p rest dask tiel ēditemēt ou psentz ur ou ask deux prise ne fa dask tiel plon ou persons ou prcentz ascun fine ou qui les visconts suisditez lo conts, clerks ou baill & lour toutz autiels enditemēts et prises deuant eux ou ascū de turnes ou lawdaies desuis mesnent, presentent, & deliu iustices du peas, au lour p on de peaz, que serra tenus en tie ou coūties lon auricle

ment dautrui persone ou persons enlye
ues ou plent per reason ou colour
dautre cause. Et si aucun de
dicts viscontz ou ascun
deuant luy a les turnes ou lawdays de
suis recites passe auant qui ils ont pz-
celle de les dits tuilliers de peax, ou estre
tes deliuer. & hoz de ley dits enditemen
tes ou plentinementz illint a meigner de
liuerer, & plentifz as tres que adonques
q̄ les dites viscontz qui illint lour office
rent, & il. dit moitie dent estre employ
es a ley expences du tolliel du roy, & lau
tre moitie al partie ou parties que ou
quels eſt ou sont en damages, & cette ou
cient ent act de bet al comen ley et sein
ble plentife come en actiō d bet al comē
ley. Et que le det. ou defendantz en tielx
suittez ou actionz de det ne soit ou soient
essoignes ne gage ou gages loure ley.
Et s'il ou ceux ou ascun deux encontre
qui ou queux la dit action ferr plz oustre
dit mettie, offrent ou mettent ascun pz
tection ou impedim ou retardāce d les
dits suittez ou actions q̄ il ne soit a luy al
lowe. Pourueu toutz foitz q̄ cest plent
ordinance nertende pas, ne soit plendi
ctall en ascun maner a ley viscontz de la
citie de Londres ore estant, ou que en
apres ascun foits serront quāt as actiōs
endictementes ou plentinementz deliure
plles deines la dit citie de Londres.
Pourueu auxi qui cestle ordinaunce ner-
tende pas ne soit prejudicial a ascun q̄
soit ou persones qui ad ou ont grauntz
daleins fraūchs ou des ascuns annercianties
p ascuns lettres patentz nostre dit treslo-
nerraigne seignour le roy, ou dascun de
ces progenitorz ou predecessours, poz-
tantz date deuant le disme iour de De-
cembr prochein apres le commencemt
de cest parlement. Et que cest ordinan
ce nertende pas mene soitz prejudicial
al ascun persone ou personnes ayaunt
ou pleantes ascuns liberties ou fran-
chises per ascuns des dites letters pat-
entes ou en ascun autre maner p pz-
scription. Et que cest ordinaunce soit en

London

Grauntz.

Liberties.

sa

Returne

Discharge.

Olde shirifs

Execute Returne.

Not discharged.

...ther vpon payn of xl.li. peace shalbe appointed and named all
...that the said shiriffes, the generall sessions after the feaste of Sessions.
...shire clerkes, make or saint Michaell the Archangel vpo him
...made a sufficient precept to that is Custos rotulorum of the saide
...of the hundredes to attach countie or else by ỹ eldest of ỹ Maioꝛtie
...or warne the defendant that in his absence, to haue the ouerlighte &
...to appeare & aunswere controlment of the said shiriffes, vnder Contrefate.
...plaints. And if there be any shiriffes, and shire clerkes & other of ỹ
...the said bailliffs of the hundre- saide officers of the saide shiriffes amer
...warning of the said defendants ciamentes and the said Justices of Peac
...& aunswer to the said plaints ce vpon suggestion or informacion of
...against them in their coun the partye so greved, shal make like ỹ Proces.
...exercising their said office, that ces as in an action of trespas against
...the same bailliffes shall forfait for the said shiriffes, vndershiriffes, or shire
...forfaite vnto our soueraine lord clerkes, and other the forsaide officers
...ers, & and to be attaint and co misdemeaninge as before is rehearsed,
...ned by like examination of the for to appeare beefore the to aunswere
...ons of peas or euery of them as be to the saide suggestion or informacion.
...ordered and that the same shi- An. 1. H. 7. cap. 15.
...vndershiriffes, shire clerkes and 33 ¶ An. 6. H. 8. ca. 16. An acte is made
...minutes for the time being shal that the vndershiriffes & all other officers
...ere streates to leuy the said shi of shiriffes of Bristow to continue & occu Bristow
...erments vntill such time ỹ ỹ pye their offices thro yere to yeares as the
...ces of peace, whereof one shalbee vndershiris and other officers of shiriffs
...Quorum haue had the view and of London may do without any penal London.
...of their bookes & that streets type or forfaiture notwithstanding ỹ actes
...ered betwixt the said Justices made. An. 42. E. 3. ca. 9. & an. 23. H. 8. ca.
...and the said shiriffs and vnder 8. (which is before. 16. & 17.
...and sealed with theire seales, 33 ¶ All & euery plee which noive is
...part to remaine with the sayde or hereafter shalbe shirife or shiriffes of
...and the other parte with the any coũty or coũties, accõptable or anu
...ffes or vndershiriffes for the swerable in ỹ said eschecker shal at thys
...vnderstande if any deceit her- day of prefixion immediatly after hee is Prefixion
...meaninge in them in ma- sworne to accompt of the issues & pro
...their bookes. And that these fits of his office of shirife, vnlie, and eue
...shalbee gatherers of the la- ry other person, whiche of late haue be
...ments as bailliffs or other ne shirife or shirifs of any of the coun
...sworne by the saide Justices ties, and haue no taile of reuarde, nor Taple.
...cause no more moneye then is of reward
...haue not yet determined his or theire ac
...compt, or other wise be discharged or par
...doned thereof, shal in the same terme
...bee taken to his othe to accompt be fore Sworne
...ne by himself, or vp. his attorney or de
...putie sworne for him, when he shal au
...swere before the lorde treasorer, cham
...berlein, chauncellour & barons of the said
...eschequer, or in the absence of the sayde
lorde

Lorde treasorer, Chamberleins, or
chauncellour, or of anye of them then
before such of the said lordes treasourer
chamberleins, chancellour & of the said
barons, as then shall happen to be pre-
sent in the said court to bring in & de-
liuer into the said court rolles or cedules
of parlement, conteyning in the true
ly without omission or concelement, all
such particuler summes of money, which
he hath leuied, or lawefully mought
haue leuied to his wetting or knowele-
ge with his bally wike, as part or par-
cell of the said auncient fermes & the o-
ther fermes before rehearled, making
expresse and distinct mencion in the sae
rolles or cedules, as nye as he or they
can or maye, of what person, & in what
landes and tenementes, and for what
cause the same particular summes and e
uery of them be leuied or leuiable to-
ward the making of the sae ferme or a
ny of it. And that after the same rolls
or cedules, so deliuered, & the particu-
lar summes of money in them conteyned
appertayning to theire proper fermes,
call and rated before the said lorde treas-
orer chamberleins, chauncellour and
barons or before the said barons, in the
ablence of the said lorde treasorer, cha-
berleins or chauncellour for the tyme
being, or any of them. & the same lorde
treasorer chaberleins chancellor & ye said
barons or ye said barons, in ye ablence of
the said lorde treasorer, chamberleins,
or chauncellour, or of anye of them for
the time beinge, shall haue full power
and auctorite by this acte, to make al
lowance, reuocation & deduccio in the
saide open courte, from tyme to tyme by
theire discrecions, to euerye such person
in euerie of the said fermes or somme
money as the said fermes shall be more
than the said particulars, so appoyntoned
& conteyned in the said rolles or cedols
do amounte vnto. And for reuiuinges &
recouerye of such parcels, belonging to

Rolles.

Particulars

Leuied.

Fermes

Rated.

Auctorite.
Allowance,

Reuiuing.

any of the saide fermes [illegible]
nuities omitted out of the [illegible]
cedules, and for finding [illegible]
ges auncient rightes and [illegible]
ces, auncl werable in the [illegible]
whiche be nowe wrongfully [illegible]
tben, and vnfully without [illegible]
possession: ye lorde treasourer [illegible]
leins, chauncellour, and barons [illegible]
said escheker, or the same [illegible]
absence of the saide treasorer [illegible]
leins, and chauncellour or [illegible]
shall from time to time [illegible]
procede, and vse such course [illegible]
es & meanes bye commaundm[illegible]
wise, according to the course [illegible]
escheker, and further as shalbe [illegible]
by theire discrecion: so that the [illegible]
his heires and successours may [illegible]
lye annswered of the issues and [illegible]
of the same without other warrant [illegible]
be pursued and obteined for the [illegible]
ses or any part therof. Any [illegible]
ordinaunce, or vse heretofore to the [illegible]
trary, had, made, or vsed, in any [illegible]
notwithstandinge. And further [illegible]
where diuers and sundry summes [illegible]
ney be re[illegible]pected to many [illegible]
whiche haue bene shirifes of the [illegible]
counties before this time upon their [illegible]
comptes yelden in the kings [illegible]
of his escheker, of the receipte [illegible]
other officontties, vpon diuers [illegible]
in the saide courte, for to [illegible]
theye, ye anye of them could [illegible]
gyue leuye the same bye distres [illegible]
summes of the saide Eschea[illegible]
such causes as the sae late [illegible]
be alledged in theyre saide [illegible]
as by the same peticions may [illegible]
lye bothe appeareth, it [illegible]
teo that all and euerye the [illegible]
shirifes, vppon theire obes [illegible]
the saide courte, that the [illegible]
in the same peticion be true, [illegible]
same causes examined in the [illegible]
courte accordingly, bee bye [illegible]

such time as the said iustices remaine & serue the kinges highnesse there, without hauing heretofore any recompence or allowance for the same. And to thintent that euery of the said shirifs for the time being, may and shall hereafter be more able diligently to serue the kyng in his or their saide offices without takinge anye vnlawfull exactions of the kings subiects, and also better to make prouision for the said iustices and theyr company in their circuits hauing ayde of the king toward their saide charges and expences. The kinges highnesse of his lyberalitie, in consideracion of the same charges so to be sustayned by the said shirriffes, is contented and pleased, that it be. &c. ỹ euery of the saide shyrifs comming to his accompts in the sayde Eschequer, shewinge a byll subscribed with the handes of the saide iustices, or of such of them as shalbe present at the said assises and sessions making plaine mention of the dates and time that the said iustices did abide or remain in the same county at the costes of the said shirriffes in or about the kinges affaires & businesse, shall haue allowance aswell hereof, as for other hys sayde reasonable costes, vpon his or theyr accomptes in the saide Eschekер, by the discretion of the sayde Lorde Treasorour Chamberleynes, Chauncellour, and barons, & in the absence of the saide lorde Treasorer, Chamberleins, Chauncellour or any of them, by the saide Barons, and by as many of the said lord Treasorer, Chamberleins & Chauncellor as then shall happen to be there present by auctority of this present act, wout warrant or anye further suite to be had or made in this behalfe, so that all the allowances for the costes aboue said, to al the shirriffes, do not amount in any one yeare aboue the summe of thre hundred fourty & two pounds vi.s. viij.d. This acte to continue and endure onely to thende

Allowance. Able A byll Allowance Warrant

of the next parleint. An.34.H.8.cap.16. This act is cõtinued.37.H.8.ca.23. to endure to the last day of the next plement An an.1.E.6.ca.4. this act is altered in part as herafter folowing appereth.

Moyde.

34. ¶ That the said former act (s.an.34 H.8.ca.16 before.33.) & all clauses & sentẽces, in the same conteined, shalbe frõ henceforth clerely frustrate and void to all intents & purposes other then hereafter in this acte shall be specified. And that it may bee. &c. by thys present parliament that the shiriffs which shall be made, from henceforthe within all the shyres of Englande, and also suche as haue not made, and fynished theyr accompt or accompts, shall haue such and lyke tailes of reward, and al such other allowaunces, as they hadde before the makinge of the sayde former act, or els the same shyryffes, whiche shall be, or heretofore haue beene, to bee at theyr election and choyse, to accompt, and all other thynges to doe accordynge to the aforesayde former acte. And that they and euery of them, that so shal accompt and take no taile of reward, shal be, in and by al things intreated in the kings escheker, as though the said former act were, and shoulde continue in hys full strength & effect, any thinge before specified notwithstãding. And ỳ the same tailes of reward and euery of them, by force of this presente acte, without any further warraunt or warrauntes to be obteyned for the same, shall be leuyed or stryken, at the receipte of the kynges Maiesties Escheker, in due maner and fourme wyth suche lyke letter or wryttinges vpon the same tayles and euery of them, as before the makynge of the sayde former act were and haue ben accustomed to be leuied and striken. And that the same tayles so hereafter, there to be leuied & stryken, shalbe deliuered vnto euery of the same shiriffs, or their sufficient attourney for them, without

Reward Allowance

Election

Reward.

Striken

Deliuered

presents or other charge to be [illegible] for the same, & that this act [illegible] ficient warrant and discharge [illegible] treasorer of Englãd & al other [illegible] within the said receit, for striking [illegible] ting & deliuery of the said tailes [illegible] of them. And further ỳ al the [illegible] that hereafter shalbe made [illegible] shires of England wheras no taile of reward hereto fore haue bene, by the kingz maiesties most noble [illegible] geuen & granted, & such shiriffes as hereafter take no taile of reward, shall in cõsideracion of their great [illegible] ges & expences, which they shal [illegible] sustaine, aswel by the diets of [illegible] of assises, as by any other means, [illegible] vpon the ende of their accompts, & of euery of them suche allowances, [illegible] petition to be made by the same shiriffe or any of them, in a bil to be brought in by the same shiriffe and curried [illegible] their said costs & charges, vpon [illegible] billes the same shiriffes to be sworne [illegible] their owne proper persons, or by their vndre shiriffes, or lawful attourney [illegible] vnto admitted to be true, without [illegible] rant or tayle suing for the same. And so that all shirifs, which hereafter shal take no tayle of reward, and euery of them, shall be discharged vppon [illegible] accomptes of all suche fermes, [illegible] cattails, profits, casualties, and [illegible] of money which they might [illegible] be charged with vpon their accomptes in the saide Eschequer, by what [illegible] name soeuer they bee named or [illegible] whatsoeuer personne or persons, [illegible] shall be streated, or out of whatsoeuer landes and tenements they shal [illegible] inge for the, as they can not [illegible] come by. And ỳ all other shirifs, [illegible] hereafter shall take anye tayle of reward, shall in like maner be discharged of all suche fermes, and [illegible] of money aforesaide (except only of the vicountelles of theyr shires, [illegible] ther

...discharged, and aunſwerable as they were before the makinge of the ...laide former act.) And alſo ȳ ſame ſhirifs of euery ſhire of England, that nowe be, or hertofore haue ben, or that hereafter ſhalbe, and euery of them, ſhal haue plaine deduccion and allowaunce in their ſaid accompts, of all ſuch ſumme and ſummes of money, as they or anye of them ſhal make or haue true petici̅ of, or concerning ſuche poſſeſſions, and hereditamentes, as be come vnto, or be in the kinges maieſties handes or any his progenitours by vertue of poſſeſſion, by any meane, out of ȳ which any part or parcell of the aforeſaide bicontels were at anye time heretofore leuable or leuied. And that the Lorde Treaſorer Chamberlein Chauncellor and barons of the ſaide Eſcheker or in the abſence of the ſaid lorde Treaſorer Chamberleins, and Chauncellour the ſaid barons ſhal by auctority of this acte, and make allowance, deduccion, and reneracion, to euery the ſaide ſhyrifs of the ſaid fermes, and of all other things without any other warraunt. Prouided alway that euery of the ſayd ſhirifs at his day of p̄ſention immedyately after that he or his deputye or attorney is ſworne to accompt for the iſſues and profites of his office of ſhirykdome, ſhall by himſelfe or by his attorney or deputy ſworne for him, when he ſhal aunſwere before the lorde Treaſorer, Chamberleins, chancellour and barons of the ſaide Eſcheker, or in the abſence of the ſaid lorde Treaſorer Chamberleine, or Chauncellour or of any of them, then before ſuch of the ſaide lorde Treaſorer, Chamberleins, or Chauncellour and of the ſaide barons as then ſhall happen to be preſent, in the ſayde court of Eſcheker, to bring in and deliuer into the ſaide courte rolles or cedules of parchment, conteyninge in them truly without omiſſion or concelement all ſuche particuler ſummes of money Particulers which he hath leuied or ſhulde haue leuied might haue leuied to his wetting or knowledge within his bailiwike, as parte or parcel, aſwel of the ſaide fermes called bicontels in the ſaid former act expreſſed as of al other fermes of what name Fermes. or title ſoeuer they be called being ſtreted, written, or otherwiſe charged, to any of the ſaide ſhirifes out of the ſayde court of Eſcheker making expreſſe and diſtincte mencion in the ſame rolles or Rolles. cedules, as nigh as he or they canne or may, of what perſon, and what landes and tenements, and for what cauſe the ſame particuler ſummes of money euery of them be leuied or leuitable. And ȳ after the ſame rolles or cedules ſo deliuered and the perticuler ſummes of money, in them conteyned appertayninge to their proper fermes eaſt and ſtated in Stated. the ſaid court, the ſaid lorde Treaſorer, chamberleins, chauncellor and ȳ ſayde barons in the abſence of the ſaid Treaſorer, Chamberleins or Chauncellour or anye of them for the time beinge, ſhal haue ful power & auctority by this acte, for the leuying & reconery of ſuche parcels, belonging to any the ſaid fermes, called bicontels or any other fermes by what name or title ſoeuer they ſhall be called being omitted out of the ſaid rolles or cedules, and for ſauynge of other the kinges auncient rightes & inheritances aunſwerable in the ſayde Eſcheker, which be nowe wrongfully withdrawen or vniuſtlye withholden from the kings maieſty his poſſeſſions and ſhal haue power and auctority frō tyme to time, to awarde ſuch proceſſe, Proceſſe. and vſe ſuche conuenyente wayes and meanes by commiſſion or otherwiſe, accordinge to the courſe of the ſaid Eſcheker and further as ſhall be deuiſed by their diſcretion, ſo that the Kynges Maieſtys hys heires and ſucceſſours, may be truely aunſwered of the iſſues

and profits of the same, this acte or any trelles.5. Liuery & ...
other statute act ordinance, or whereto- Chaffer.3 ec.2.
to/re to the contrary had made or ordey Confirmatiõ.12.8. London.2.
in any wise not withstanding. And fur Coxdiners.6. Mainprise.2.
thermore that the said treasorer, cham- Coxoners.13. Monasteries.1.
berleins, Chauncellour and barons of County.1.3.4.6.9. Mortmain.1.
the saide eschequer, or the said baronne Courts.2 Northumberlande.1.
in the absence of the saide Treasorer, Cralves.1.
chamberleyns, or chauncellour or any Det to ỹ king 2.3.5. Officers and
of them for the time beinge, shall haue offices.11.
full power and auctority by their diuere Drapery.12. Othe.1.
Allowe. cions, from time to time, to giue and al- Egyptians.1. Panel.1.2.
low vnto all & euery such cõmissioner, Escape.1. Parliament.2.
or commissioners, as they shall assigne Escheker.1.2. 16.19.
& appoint by their discretiõ, to enquyre Escheatour.11. Pillages.4.8.
of the said fermes, and other the kinges Estretes.1.2.3. Perjury.2.
rightes withoraiven their reasonable Essoigne.1. Precident.2.
coztes & charges as frõ time to time, to Excommunicato Prison.3.8.
the shal seme good & conuenient. An.2. capiendo.1. Proclamation.2.
E.6.ca.4. Execution of sta- Proteremonie.
39 ¶ An.2.E.6 ca.34. an acte is made tutes.1.2. Protection.1.
for the shirifle of Northumberlande to Exempcion.3. Puruieion.1.2.3.
be accomptable for hys office as other Exigent.5.6.7. Retetiours.1.
shirifles be. Extorcion.1. Recogn.2.
39 ¶ No maner of person or persones Fairs & markets.1. Recoffein.2.
hauing, vsing or exercising the office of Forcible entre.3. Replenin of ma-
Shyrife. the shirifle of any cyuty or coũties shal Franchiles.10.21. tal.1.2.
Iust of p. vse or exercise the office of the iustice of Hawkes.1. Retourne of shi-
the peace by force of any cõmission or o- Heresy.2. riffes.1.2.3.6.
therwise in any coũtie or coũties wher Horsebreade.1 Riots.1.3.4.7.9.
he or they shalbe shirif during the time Horses.7 Robbery.1.2.
only that he or they shal vse or exercyse Husbandry.5. Shelters.8.
the said office of shirifwike. Any thing Idemptitate no- Ships.11.
in the said former act (*An.1 E.6. cap 7. fre thirsf.ante. Discontinuance of proces.2.*) to mints.1. Trespas.1.
the contrary in any wise not withstan- Inditement.1.2.4. Vacabondes.1.
ding. And that all & euery act & acts to Iurour.2.3.4.14. Wales.
be done by auctority of anye cõmission 15.17.19. 28.32.
of the peace during the time aboue said Iustic in Oire.1.3.4 Weightes.15.
Lloyd. shalbe void & of none effect. The lloyd Iust. of assise.2. Women.3.
former act notwithstanding. An.1 Ma. Iustices of peace.7 Wines.11.
parlia.ca.8. Laborers.14.15.19 Wrytte.1.
See Account.4. Attaint.11. 19.38. *Signe.*
Apparel.5.7. Attorney.2. The clerke of the Seale.1.
Appeales.7. Beamplever.3 signet. Testes.1.
Assise.2.15.16. Bridges.1. Tenures.1.
Armour.4. Castels and for-

¶ *Silke & Silke women*

An.3.H.6.ca.5. an act was made to endure for.6. yeares againſte bryngyng into Englande of certaine ſilke wares wrought.

An.3.E4.c.3. an act was made to endure for.6. yeares againſt bryngynge into England of certaine ſilke wares brought.

An.3.E4.c.3. it was enacted to endure for.iij. yeares, that none ſhoulde bryng into England ſilk, & certain ſilk wares there named, vppon forfaiture, which act after. An.1. Ric.2.cap.10. was made perpetual for thoſe.iij. yeres, & for euermore. And after an.1.H.7.cap.9. the ſame was confirmed for thoſe foure yeres from thence to.xx. yeres.

¶ The maner of perſon from hence-forth bringe or cauſe for to be brought into this Realme of Englande to bee ſolde, any manner ſilke wrought by it ſelfe, or with any other ſtuffe or in any wiſe out of this realme in ribandes laces, girdils, coyſes, caules, coyſes of tyſſue & points, vpon pain of forfaiture of all the ſame ribandes, laces girdles, ſkeines, caules, coyſes of tiſſues, & pointz euery of them in whoſe hands ſoeuer they be found, or the value of the ſame, & one moity of the ſame forfaiture to the inheritaigne lord the king, & thother moity therof vnto any of the kings ſubiects that will ſeaſe the ſame, the which ſeaſure, it ſhalbe lawful to euery of the kings ſubiects at all times. And that it ſhalbe lawful to euery perſon as well ſtraungers as other, to bring into this realme from hencefor the all other maner of wares, as well wrought as raw or vnwrought to ſel at his or their pleaſure, any act or acts of parlemẽt here before the contrary made in any wiſe notwithſtanding. And that it ſhalbe lefull to all perſons that haue any ſuch riban ſilke, laces, girdels, caules, coyſes of tyſſue, or points wrought beyond the ſea brought into this land by the kyngs licence, & to bee ſolde, to make ſale of the ſame, & euery perſon therof to haue licence and liberty therto to the feaſte of Pentecoſt that ſhalbe in the yere of our lord god. M.D.VI. An 19.H.7.ca.21. Licence.

Ne Apparel.57. Cuſtome.13.

Siluer.

Ne Laborers.38.

Souldiers.

Ne Armour.8. pany.&c.9.
Captaines and ſouldiers in all. Mariners.1. Mulkers.1.
Felony.32. Paſſage.6.
Liueries of com-

Slander.

Ne Newes in all. Prohibicion.15.

Socage.

Ne Knightes.1. Wardes.3.8.16.
Patents.14. Aſſe.10.
Reaſonable aide.1. Miſſes.2.
Tenure.9.10.

Sokeman.

Ne Wardes.16.

Souldiers.

Ne Ships.13.

1 ¶ *Somerſet.*

An.2.E.6.ca.12. an act was made to make ſuch leaſes and graunts as certayne of the Duke of Somerſets officers had made and ſhould make of certain demeine lands of the ſaide Dukes, to be of the nature of copyhold land. Ne Diary.52.57. Leaſſes. Copy holde.

1 *Southampton*

IT may be lawful to euery man to abate, pluck, & take away all & euery of the ſaid weares and engines, and euery of them at all times at their pleaſure beynge in the ſaide hauen betweene the ſaide places called Colshod and Redbridge dyrectlye withoute trouble, lette, or veracion of any man, and that no man lette, trouble, dere, Abate. Weres. Engins. Hauen. Vexe.

Diſpl.iij. hurte

hurt or sle the pluckers vp and takers away of the said weres and engins or any of them, vpon paine of forfaiture of xl.li. of euery of the that so letteth troubleth, sueth, vexeth or hurteth. And that if anye pson or psons from henceforthe make, leuy, sire or set any weres or engins for fishing, stone, timber or earthe in the said hauen directly betwene the said places, then he or they that so doe, shal forfait. C.li. the one halfe of either of the said summes to be to the king. &c the other halfe to him or them that will sue &c. And that the defendāt &c. be not essoyned. &c. And this act to endure the space of xx. yere now next ensuing. an. H.7.ca.5. This act is made perpetuall An.14. H.8.ca.13.

Fort.

Leuy. Weres.

Fort.

2 And furthermore be it &c. that euery owner, fermour and occupier of the said weres, gores, and engins and euery of the same, do pull downe and put away the same, on thys side the feast of S. Michael tharchangel next comyng, without leuying, maitaining, making or repayring the same from henceforth vpon paine of a hundred pounde, to be forfait & leuied likewise & in like maner as in the same former act is conteyned This act to endure for euer. An.14. H.8.ca.13.

Dinner. Fermer. Weres. Pull downe.

Fort.

Se Iurour.12.13.

Southwarke.

Se Iurour.1.

Spicery.

Se Marchants.17,12. Weightes.8.

1 *Spirituall lawes.*

An.25. H.8.ca.19. an act was made of the submission of the clergy to the kinge, and that they shoulde not execute any constitucions, or dinances &c. without the kings licence and that xxxij. persons should be by the kinge appoynted to examine those constitucions. &c. and to abrogate suche as they shal thinke mete, & the rest to stand in force. And after an.27. H.8. xv. it was enacted that the king during his yeres might name those xxxij. And after by an.25. H.8.ca.20. the same power is geuen to the king during his life. But these thre acts be repealed by 1. & 2. P. & M. ca.8. and the said act of ca.19. is renued by 1. Eliz. ca.1.

Submission

Constitucions

2 An.37. H.8.ca.17. an act was made that doctours of Ciuil lawe being learned might exercise ecclesiastical iurisdiction, but it is repealed by 1. & 2. P. & M. ca.8. as appeareth in Rome.4.

3 An.3. E.6. cap.11 it was enacted that the king during thre yeres might appoint xxxvi. spiritual men and xxxvi. temporal men, to examine the Ecclesiastical lawes, & to compile Ecclesiastical lawes with diuers articles concerning those matters. But this act tooke no effect.

Se Forgir.2. Tithes.5.
Periuries.2.

Spiritual persons

Se Amercemēts.1. Portuaries.4.
Horses.7. Residens.2.
Liueries.of &c.5. Rome.4.
Monasteries in all. Sheepe.2.

1 *Spiritualtie.*

Les estatutz faitz lan viii. le roy E. apel nre sir le roy chant le clergy denglet. entierint tenus & garde execucion. An.4. H.4.ca.2.

2 Que toutes les estatuts, & grantes per les nobles predecessours roys faits ou grantes al clergy pur la confirmation de lour liberties & immunities de saint eglise ent reuokes & solent firmement obserues, garde, & mis en execucion lour forme et effect. An.4. H.4.

Se Amercemēt.1. Anoiuson.1.

in all.

Protection.

Stalking.

Staues.

An.13.H.8.ca.9. is an acte concerning y maintaining of a bridge and cawsey of Staines, & for the gathering of the tol ther, and the auoidyng patentes made of that tol to be

Staple.

Les staples per decea et pardela les meignes per les roys en temps passe, & les peines sur ceo ordeygnes cellent & q̄ touts marchantes denzeins & priues puissent aler & venir a lour marchandise, en Engleterr̄ solonc le coustume de la graund chē, et que les draps soyent maundes as touts les viscounts Dengleterr̄, & as mairs & baillifs des bones villes, au mist serr̄. 27.E.3.ca.10.

¶ Lestaple des leins, quirs, pealx, launts, et plumbe, cressantes et prouenus deins nous Royalme & terres a nous dites soyent tenus perpetuelm̄t a deux southscriptes. s. pour Engleterr̄, a nouel chastel sur Tine, a Euerwike, Nicole, Norwich, Westminster Cauntebury, Cicester, Winchester, Oxenford et Bristow pur Gales a Kermerdin, et pur Irelād, a Denelin, Waterford, Cork, & Drogheda, et nul parte dehors. Et que toutes les dites leyns issint estaples come nouelles, pealx, launs, quirs plumbe, queux serront mesurables deins dits royalme et terres soy mesmes as dites estaples, et illoeqs soyent les dites leins & plūbe vendus per merchant & merchaunt, ou merchaunt et auters loyalment poyses per mesmes. Et que chestun sack & sak de mesmes leins issint poisees, enseale del seale de maire de lestaple. Et q̄ touts leins enfy poisres, & scalez a lestaple Deuerwike, Nicole, Norwich, Westminster, Cauntebury, & Winchester, & autrint quirs, pealx, launts, & plumbe qui viendront illeoques pays ent lez en stoones de lestaple, soient tesmoignes p bil enseale du seale la maire de lestaple & lez mesmes as portes south escriptes est assauoir Deuerwik a Hull, de Nycol, a saint Botolf, & Norwich a grāde Jernemouth, de Westm̄ a Londres, de Cauntebury a Sandwich, de Winchester a Southampton, & illeoqs soīēt les dits leins & plumbe auter foits poises p nous customers assignez en chy ks portz, & touts les leins, & plūbe ame sīz a les portz de nouel Chastell, Cicester, Exrester, Bristow, Carmardin, Denelin, Waterford, Corke & Droghda, ou les auters estaples sount tenus, soyent illeoques forsq̄ vn foits poises p lestandard, enter merchant & merchaunt, ou merchant & auters en psence dez no⁹ customers illeoques, & soyte endenture fait entre le maire de lestaple et eaunt en port du mear, et nous customers illeoques des touts les leins & plumbe il sint poises, & autrint des quirs, & pealx, launts qui veindront as mesmes les estaples pur passer illeoques et mesmes ceux leins, & plumbe, & autrint quirs, et pealx launtes, customes & cockets, & les customes entre nues pais a nous dites customers en touts les dites portz, cest assauoir dez denizens pur le temps que ils ont passes denny mark dun sacke de leine denny marke de, CCC. pealx lātz vn marke dū last des quirs, & des alies x.s. de sacke de leine x.s. des. CCC. pealx launtes, & xx.s. de last des quirs, et iij.li. & de chestun xx.s de plumbe, & soy ent adonqs les dits marchaundises per merchants estraunges qui les auront achates & non pas per Engleis, Galeis ne Irreys, ames mes as parties de delahorz dez nous dites royalm̄ & terres a q̄ party qui pleyns as dits marchaundises

Indenture

Weyed.

Custome.

Aliens.

trangers. Et que les dits maire & cuſtomers ne delayent nul home voluntierement, pur gaigne ne pur tiel cauſe nen auk maſtries ne pignent de nullup pur faire ceo q̄ appertient a lour office, ſur payn dempriſonſet, & doyuer a la party la double de ceo que ils ameront enſy pries & auront de ceo q̄ la party ſerra en dammage p cauſe de tiel pſile ou delay & ouſtre de eſtre reint a noſtre voluntes mes ſe reignent pays de ceo que ilz pſ̄ dyont en certaine pur faire lour office. Et que le maire del eſtaple, & les cuſtomers preignent ſerement de toutes les marchants qui enſy paſſeront oue leinz quirs, pealx, launtes & plumbe, que ils ne tiendrount nul eſtaple per dela des mis les marchaundiſez. An. 27. E. 3. ſtat ſtapule ca. 1.

Impriſ. 2. Dam.

Othe,

¶ Pour ceo que nul eſtapl̄ poet eſtre profitable pour nous & pur nous dytes royalmes et terres, ſi ele ne ſoyt fraunche. Si voullons & grauntons pur nouz & pur nous heirs, pur maintenance du dit eſtaple, que touts maners des gentz puiſſent beſi oue lour cariage et biens deinz leſtaple, & retourner dicel fraunchement, ſans ceo que ils ſoyent deſtourbz p pries de nous ou de nul auk. Saines a nous & a nous heires, toutes maners des pryes Royalx des toutes maners des cariages & vitayles per toutes nouz royalme et terres auanſdets auncientment dues & vſes de dyoit; come au eſte fait p nous, & per nouz auncelſerz auāt ceo heure, & eyt chelcun cariour retournant de leſtaple vn bill ſouth le ſeale de Maire de leſtaple, pur quel il poit eſtre cognus quil ſert a leſtaple, conteigānt les lourneis que luy beſoigne pour ſon retourner al hoſtell; la quelle bylll luy ſoit graunte franchemt, & ſoit ſe v mais ture q̄ il ne ſerre nul tiel bil pur nul auter qui ne ſert a leſtaple, & ſi nul tiel cariour carettour, beſtez nietz, on auk choſe q̄ ſert pur cariage de ceo q̄ appytient a leſtapl̄, ſoit pris encoūter ceſt eſtablish

Free coming.

Bill.

Maire.

Owzyat

ſmt & ſoit deins la Cge hors de leſtaple, ſoit huy & cryé leue ſur les perſones, & ſoient maintenant priſez les perſones per gentz dauk bill̄ ſilz ſoient deſmes & meſnez deuant le ſeneſchall & marchalk de nſre hoſtiel & illeoqs ſoit redy punithūt de eux, ſolonc̄ ceo q̄ ſoit demande. Et ſi tiel pſile ſoit hors de la vierge, ſoit huy & cryé, & ſoyent les pernours pſiles & auk pur la ville ou tielx pſiles ſerront faitz per auters villes pꝛocheins ſils ſoyent defuants et meſnes al pꝛochein gaol, et illeoques ſoit fait de eux tout ſ. rons ſi le faite le demaunde. Et ou q̄ les gentes des tielx villes ſoient negligentes, et ne voyllent pucher et arreſter tielx pernours, come deſſus eſt dyt, eſpoygnent les quatre villes pꝛocheyns des dammages que purront eſtre trouez deuaunt ceux queux ſont a ceo aſſygnerouns, que les pꝛyſes auerrount encourres per lour defaut, ſils ne ſe puiſſent ent reaſonablement excuſer, & ſi tielx pꝛiſes ſoyent faits en lieu ou leſtaple eſt, ſoient les pernours arreſtus per les Mayres et mynſtres de leſtaple, et dyoyt fait a les pꝛiſes per les dites maires et miniſtres en toutes foites qui ſi tyel pꝛiſe ſoit fait leſtaple, et leſtaple ſoyte deins la ville, et les pernours arreſtus ſoyent noſtre hoſtyel, adonqs ſoyte fait de eux per les Mayres et mynſtres de leſtaple. Et ſoyent les Seneſchalles de noſtre hoſtyel, Mareſchalles de noſtre hoſtyel, ſon lieutenaunt le Seneſchalk a ces pleas, ſils y voyllent eſtre, pour bien pꝛoſte ſe faire des dites pernours, que la ley de leſtaple. Et ou ils ne veignent point, aſſient les et mynſtiers del Eſtaple auant pꝛoceſſe, et facent iuſtyce, ſol̄ la ley del Eſtaple, nyent contreſtant non venue de Seneſchalles ou challes, ou lieutenaunt auandits.

27 E.

ca. 4. 27. Ed. 3. stap. ca. 4.

Item en cas q̄ iustices de nr̄e bāk ou de lour bank, ou iustice en eire, ou iustic de la mareschalsie, ou le prelate de le mareschalsie ou lour autz iustic veignent as lieux ou les estaples sont, les dits iustices, mareschals, ne marshals ne autz de lour places ne eiet nul connisace fors tantsolement de choses q̄ appertient a connisance de maire et ministers de lestapl̄. An. 27. Ed. 3. stapl̄. ca. 5.

Item nous voullons et detendons que nul mareschalc̄, naut ministr̄ de nostr̄e hostiel, ne dalc autz facent liuere ne le prendre en lieux ou les estaples sount tenuz et garde de les maisons, ou lez a nr̄es marchants ou lour mein ou lour autz marchandises del estaple soient herberges, ne trent en icelz pur lour office faire illeoc̄s, ne riens pr̄ent pur ent fait de sporte a nully s̄ans de faire gree a la pte q̄ il suit il ne attaint de quatreble de t̄ q̄ plein̄ serra endamnage, et oustr̄ soit gre ent̄ pune deuers nous. An. 27. Ed. 3. stapl̄. ca. 6.

Item nous voullons et grantons que nul estrange ne p̄uilledge soit graunt as Englois, Irreis, ou galois de fair̄ pas-sage, fors pealr launtz, ne plūbe contre les dits roialis et fres p̄ nous ne soit les cōtra ce ordinance. Et si nulz tiels grants au contrary, soient ten̄ pur nulz, et ne donent garrantie nercu dens a ceux q̄ serrount passer les dytz marchandises, q̄ ilz nē courgent les pe-nalites et forfaitures conten̄ en le dit arti-cle. An. 27. Ed. 3. stat̄ stapl̄. ca. 7.

Item nous auons ordeign̄ et q̄ que les maires et conestablx de lestapl̄z etent en lour seuerall̄ connisance deins t̄ bullz de lestapl̄ serront, et les suburbs dicels lieux, et des touts mains des chos-marchants lestapl̄, et q̄ touts mar-chants a lestapl̄ iour seruāts q̄ serrount en lestapl̄ soient, meismes p̄ la maire, et de touts choses touchātes lestapl̄, et nemy p̄ la cōen ley de la tre ne per biage des cities burghes, nau ters billes, et q̄ ilz ne pledent, ne soient impledes deuant les iustic des dits lieux en ple de det couenant et trespas, touchant lestapl̄, eins pledent touts p̄ sons des qux ilz se voudront pleindr̄ bōn ceux q̄ ne sont mie de lestapl̄, come ceux q̄ sont de lestapl̄, qui serront illeoc̄ trouues et soient en ūn le mān emplede soient deuāt le maire et iustices de les-tapl̄ qui serrōt a t̄ deputie ou deputiez des touz mains des plez et daccions dōt la conisance appertient a lez ministerz de lestapl̄ et de tout mains dez cōtracts et couenants faits entre marchaunt et marchant, ou autz dont lun parti soit marchant ou ministr̄ de lestapl̄, le q̄l le contract ou couenant faits soient de-uis lestapl̄ ou de hors. Et auxint des trespasses faitz dez lestapl̄ a marchāts ou a ministers de lestapl̄ p̄ autz ou per nul deux as autz, eiant la party pr̄ le q̄l il doet suer faccion ou la quarel de-uāt les iustic del estapl̄ p̄ lez del estapl̄ ou en aut̄ place a la cōe ley, et soit a t̄ rest̄, issint touts foitez, q̄ en plees tou-chants ale de nr̄e hostiel, le seneschall ou son lieutenaunt, et les mareschalx de nr̄e hostiel p̄ soient queux le mayre del estapl̄, pur veier q̄ dr̄t se face as p̄-tiez come deuaunt est dit, silz p̄ voullent estre, ins plez de terre, et de franktene-ment soient a la comen ley. Et si mar-chants ou lour gents esteantz en lesta-ple per cause dycel, facent felony ou so-pent tues, destrobez, ou maheimes p̄ q̄-cunes personnes, soient les maire de le staple, et auter couenables assignez iu-stices a oyer et terminer les suisdits fe-lonies, et maheimez deins lestapl̄ sans delay, solonq̄ la comen ley. Et si nul tiel felon ou trespassour soit pris et de-tenu deins ascū franchie, a qui que ceo soit per cause de tiel felony ou maheim faitez deins lestapl̄, soit maintenaunt mandde per bref de faire baigner le

dit

Persones,

Maires

Suite.

Stewardes Marshall.

Pleez ofland

Just. of oyer

Felon.

dit selon, ou celuy qui fait maueisme, depaine les dits iuffices, affaire doit de luy en la forme fuisdit, et fi ceux qui ont tiel pryuilege en garde ne les vollent delyurer, encourgent le peine de C. liures

Fayl.

nous y faitements deliurerent les corps en la forme fuisdit. Et en cas y nul enpriument soit fait hors del eftaple des felonies ou trefpaffes faites per gentes del eftaple ou per aultz a eux deins le ftaple

Enditement

soit tel enditement maunde, deuant le dit maire, et ceux qui feront affigns pueliz luy iuffices, a faire droit en cel pte. Et fi ple ou debate soit meue deuant le maire del eftaple entre les marchaunts ou minifters dicel, et for ceo pur trier entre la verite enquell ou pzote soit appzenoe, a vollons que fi lun party laue soit eftage son triez eftrags e fi lun party et lautre soit defeniens, fo pz trie per defpens. Et fi lun partye

Tryal

fait defeiant et lautre partye soit alten soit lun moitie del enquell, ou del pzote des defeiens et lautre moitie des altes

Medietatem linguæ.

Anno. 27. E. 3. Eglise Stap. ca. 8.

3 Au fine que les conetractes faytes deins le ftaple, soient le meuz tenus et les paiementes pzellement faites. Si auons ordeigne, et eftablie, que chefun maire des dits eftaples eit poiar de pzendze reconifaunces des dettes que home vouldza faire deuaunt luy, en pzefence des conestables de leftaple, ou lun deux. Et que en chefcu des dits eftaples soit vn feale ordeigne, demaunde en la garde du dit maire de leftaple fouth les feale des mefmes les conestables. Et que toutes obligacions qui ferront faits

Maires Recog.

Seale

Obligation

sur tiele recognifaunces, soient enfeals du dit fezle, payaunt pur chefcun obligacion de cent liuers, et deffous, de chefcun liuer vne maile, et de chefcu obligacion ouuer cent liuers de chefcun liuer vne ferlinge. Et que le maire del eftaple, per veitue de ceftes letters enfi enfeales puiffe pzendze et reigner en pryfon les corps de les dettours apz

Fees Mayze

Imprif.

le terme encurru fil soit trouue leftaple tang; ilz ricut fait gre ditour de la dette et des

Et auxint atreller les des dettours trouues deins la vile delliuerer les dites byens a creditours per veraye eftima de les vende a meuir que ra, et deliuerer les deniers tours tang; al somme due. que les dettours ne soient ths le ftaple, ne lours biens de le dette, soit ceo certifie en cellaple fouth le dit feale, fur tificacion, soit bzefe mande dze les corps de les dites les mettre au mainpzise, lour terres et tenementes, tele et soit le bzefe retourne Chauncellarie, ouc le certifica la vefille des dites terres et biens et chateux. Et fur ceo execucion fait de iour en iour en ner come il eft contenus en le marchaunt, fillint que celuy a qui eft due, eit eftate de franktenem les terres et tenementes qui le rount lyueres per vertue de ce et recouerer per bzefe de Nifi feifin en cas fil soit ouile, et pas tour nelt auauntage de quarte an qui eft contenus en le dit marchaunt. Et en cas que mai tour ne vofle auoir letters de eins vofle eftre a la fop; dit fi ap;es le terme encurrue il le det, soit le detto; crues

27. E. 3. ita. ftapul. ca. 9.

9 Et ceux qui ont layes launes, et plumbe en pais en eux ou les eftap;z, soient et le les vollent fait cariez a lez dowces, ou per bzaces de mer endentures enter eux et les villes ou ilz les mettrent en moignaunces come bien les quels, penes, launces, et plu

...en mest. Et les baillifes des ... ...ount ferament et ſufficiant ... que quele ilz voudrount reſpõ... ...s et ds mariners que ilz irõt ... ...es leins quirs, pealx, launtes, e ... ...a lestaple, et nul parte ailleors ... ...chargeront deuaunt ... ...ent le mear. Et que les bail... ...ount maintenaunt lun part ... ...denture contenaunt le ſuer... ...la quantitie des leins, quirs pe... ...unes, et plumbe, au maire del ... ...as coſtages dicelx as que ux ilz ... ...ount per aſcun home pour que ... ...ount reſpondre. Et ſi nul ... Baillife, ou auter miniſter des ... ...ſiels marchaundiſes, ſerront ... ...offerent les marchaundiſes ... ...en auter maner, encourgent ſi... ...les maires et baillifes et miniſtr ... ...dites, cõe les marchaunts qui ... ...ſerra, les peines et forfeitures ... ...en le dit tierce artick. An. 27. ... ...Eſtaple. ca. 15.

¶ En chescun ville ou lestaple ſer... ...ount ordeignes certeins ru... ...lieux, ou les leines et auters mar... ...diſes ſerrount miſe. Et pour ceo ... ...ſits ou gardeins des maiſon, et ... ...eſaunt la neceſſitie des marchã... ...etterount y cas lour maiſons a ... ...ount ferme. Si avons ordeigne q ... ...maiſons que ſont a leſſers en tyel ... ...ount ſoient mys a reaſonable ferme ... ...ordinaunces du maire et des co... ...de lestaple, et de quater gdes ... ...les meiliours de la ville ou leſ... ...que ſerrount iurez en la pleer ... ...maire et conſtables de layde ... ...ſurs, q̃ que pur defaut des maiſõr ... ...ne ſoit myſ en eſpeſches, et q̃ nulle ... ...auſe ſes leins ou auter mar... ...illeoc ne ſoit diſturb de hey... ...ſes leins et marchaundiſes ... ...maiſõs que ilz averont iſſint ab... ...An. 27. E. 3. Eſta. Eſtap. ca. 26

¶ Pur ceo q̃ nous penſons bien que ... ...ez marchaunts eſtranges ne deignant ... ...nye communement en Irelande, nen ... ...gales, pur marchander, cõe ilz ſont en ... ...Engl. Si voillons de nr̃e grace eſpeci... ...all, q̃ bñ liſe as gentz Direland e Ga... ...lez q̃ ne purront deliuerer lour leinez ... ...quirs, pealx, lantz e plumbe en Irelãd ... ...e en Gales, as toutz marchãtz eſtran... ...ges de beignir oue lour dits marchan... ...diſes, ayes cẽ q̃ ilz ſaient cuſtomes et ... ...cokettes en Irelãd e en Gales a aſcũ ... ...des nr̃e eſtaples en engl a quel q̃ lour ... ...pierra portants lour cokettes teſmoi... ...gnants lour marchãdiſes q̃ ilz diſchar... ...gerant as eſtaples cẽ engl, iſſint q̃ eux ... ...quant ilz ſerrount beignus as eſtaple ... ...dengl, ne ceux q̃ lour dits marchandi... ...ſez achaterount deux illeoc ne paieront ... ...auſſoit es cuſtome ne ſubſidie pour les ... ...dits merchandiſez iſſint cuſtões en nr̃e ... ...dits tercez Direland e Gales. Et ſoiẽt ... ...nous treſoxrs e Barons de nr̃e Eſche... ...ker Dengl certifies deux foitz p an au ... ...meins, s. a la paſque et a ſaint Michel ... ...come bien dez leines, quirz pealx, lantz ... ...et plumbe paſſent hoxz de la dyt terre ... ...Direland e de Gales e de la cuſtome ... ...ent paie. Et en cas q̃ lez marchantz ou ... ...auxz gentz Direlãd ou de Gales ayẽ cẽ ... ...q̃ ilz ſoient en mear oue lour dit mar... ...chandiſes, paſſẽt ailleurs q̃ as eſtaples ... ...en engl, encourgẽt les peinz e forfeitz ... ...en le dit tierce artick. An. 27. E. 3. ſtat. ... ...ſtap. ca. 18.

¶ Auſi marchant, nauter ou q̃l cõ... ...picion que il ſoit, perde ne forface ces ... ...biens ne marchaundiſes pur tiel e fol... ...faiture de ſon ſeruaunt, ſil ne le face p ... ...maundement ou per abbet de ſon mai... ...ſter, ou quel il eſt miſpriſe en leſſies ... ...q̃ ſon meſter lur ad mys, ou en auter ... ...maner q̃ la meſter ſoit tenus de reſpõ... ...der pour le fait de ſon ſeruaunt par la ... ...ley marchaunt come per ailleurs e bie. ... Et pur cẽ q̃ marchaunts ne poiẽt touſ... ...longeũt demurrer en vn lieu pour ex... ...ter leſſer lour marchandiſez q̃ volõ e ... ...gran...

Marchantes Straſigers. Ireland. Wales.

Welles.

Cuſtome

Certificat

Fort

Fort. Seruant Merchant

Huts

tons q̄ hastiue droit lour soit fait ꝺ iour en iour, & de houre en houre, solōꝫ les leis vses, en autiels estaples auant ces houres temps & allours, touts les soitz q̄ il se voudꝛont pleinꝺre de nully, ou q̄ nul se voudꝛa pleinꝺre de eux illint q̄ les marchaunes ne soient ꝓnalice taries pur ꝺef. de hastiue remeꝺ. An. 27. E. 3. sta. staple. cap. 19.

Strangers

13 ¶ Pour ceo q̄ nous auons ꝓmes touts marchants estranges demeurants es nous dits roialme & terres, en nostꝛ especiall ꝓtection, et ouster graunt de lour fair hastiue remeꝺie des greuāces si nul lour soient faites. Si auons ordeigne q̄ si nul outrage ou greuaunce lour soyt en pays hors del estaple les iustices del lieu ou tiels outrages serront faits, facent hastiuement iustice as eux, solonꝫ la ley marchaunt de iour en iour, et de heur en heure, sans delꝓꝛ fair a nully ou de les mettre a suer a la comen ley. Et si nul soit conuicte q̄ il eit greue les marchants illint ꝓmes en nre ꝓtection, soit pur le contempt fait a nous puny deūs nous entāt cōe serra adiuꝺge as marchants pur lour ꝺam, & soient auges as ditz marchants estraunges lour dammages au ꝺouꝺl. An. 27. E. 3. sta. staple. ca. 20.

Protection

Huits

2. Dam.

14 ¶ Pur ceo q̄ estaples ne se purrōt myn longement tenir, ne les ordinaunces ent faits et affairs estre gardes, si bōs executoꝛs et Iustic̄ ne soient estables pur fair ent bone & ꝛeal execution. Si auons ordeigne q̄ en chescu vills ou estaple est ordeigne soit fait et estaꝺlie un maire bō & loial & suffisant, seiant conissace de la ley marchant pur gouerner lestaple et fair droit a chescu solonꝫ les leys a vsances faites sauue ꝺel ꝓꝛ, ou grieue faire a nully. Et soient auxint en chescu lieu ou lestaple est .ij. conestables coenables ore a cest comencement mis ꝑ nous pur fair & q̄ attient a lour office, cest en touts estaples & actiue, & quāt ils serront moꝛts, ou changes, adonqs soient auks esleus ꝑ la comunalte des marchauntes des dites lieus, et maiꝛ ne teign lostice ouq̄ il soit de nouel esleus ꝑ la comunalte des marchants, auxibien come des denizens. Et q̄ les maiꝛ & conestablꝛs eient poiar de garꝛ les peas, et ꝺarester les malfeasours as staples pur ꝺet trespas ou nusance et les mettre en ꝓꝛson, & prendre la ley de lestaple, & soit oꝛꝺeine ꝓꝛson pur salue garꝺ ꝺ eux q̄ serrōt emꝓꝛsones. Et soient les maiꝛ, viscountes et bailliffes des villes ou estaple est, ou soinants a lestaple as maiꝛ, & ministiers del estaple de execucion des lour maundements sur peine de greue, forfeiture, & ꝺe ꝺ gnoꝛ, ou auk de pluis sufficiantes du pays ou lestaple est assign̄ deins eux as maiꝛ & ministers del estaple q̄ heur ils sont reqs ꝑ aiꝺ des ditz maiꝛ & conestablꝛ et ministre de iustice ꝺ rebels, sur ꝑ les dits maiꝛ et ministers ne purront estre iustices, et de les ꝺeu ten et councellour quant meister ert a bon gouernement del estaple, et ꝺ ꝺꝛesser a cheseun ꝑ plaint ceo q̄ serra mis ꝓꝛs ꝑ les dites maire ou ministers ou auters et de fait ꝺroit as eux naunts en cel partie. Et si nul maiꝛ chaunt soyt voit plainder de ministers de conestablꝛs q̄ ils ont faites ꝺ iustice fauour fait countꝛ reason a nul soit hastiuement reꝺꝛesse ꝑ le ꝺer et auks de nre counsaille la lay. Et q̄ ms les maiꝛ & conestablꝛ facent ne oꝛꝺeigneront riens q̄ soit contrary de cestis oꝛdinances, ne ꝺ terꝛ ꝓtacion ne position a port ment q̄ les paroꝛs ne ꝓiuꝺice, mes il y ad ꝛiens qui soit doute, soit mis a nostꝛe counsail, et illeoques ꝺ clare ꝑ bone aduis. Ann. 27. E. 3. staple. Ca. 22.

Maiꝛe.

1, Conestables.

15 ¶ En aseun lieu ou estaple tiendꝛa, soit certeiñ number des

rotes

chants marchants aliens q̄ serront mis
enes deuant les dits maire & conestabl's
as touts les foits q̄ aliens des dites est
y vendra elle, & de deis q̄ plein droit so
pt fait as dits marchants aliens illint
q̄ les dit maire et conestables ne cessit
point daller auant en lour gerde en cas
q̄ dieu defendra ne y veignent. et en cas q̄
debate touchera entre eux p̄ distraction vnes
plee ou q̄rel soit le tenance dicell plee ou
q̄relle maunde devaunt le chancellier &
auks du nr̄e counsaile a terminer illec o
ques launs delay, et soient auxint esl̄
dit per sonnes, s. quatre daliens, dount vi psons.
deux soient dalmaignes & deux de Lum
bardy, et ceux deux gentz electes q̄ soient pres
homes et dignes de foy, et facent sere- Othe.
ment de fair lotalment & bien lour of
fice, cest assauoir q̄ chaunt et q̄t heure
ascū question surra debate touchera du dy
endza fierre marchaundes dascun non
reasonable terme ou dascun non due
packoue solonq̄ les couenaunces faits
entre les achatours & vendours que
les dits persones ou quater de eux pu
issent deuant le maire de lestaple & les
officers per lour serement doire & aun
der lieme cesson auoyda, et as eux
ceo soit voie et endroit nulluy nul con
tre dit. Anno 27 Ed. 3. Statut Stapule.
cap. 24.

18 ¶ Nul marchaunt, maire, nate Marchãt.
confederat pe, conspiracy, domin nagi Confederacy.
nation, ou murmure ou male engine
en nul point, qui purra tourne a em
pellement, offurbance, destruccion ou
desceres des dits estaple, ou de riens q̄
a ceo appertient, ou purra apperteign
er, & si aucun face & de ceo soit atteinte
deuaunt le maire & aucuns de ceux a
pres ou autres queux nous a ceo assig
nerons, encourge les paines & forfai
tures ordeignes en le dit statut de Stapule.
An. 27 Ed. 3. Statut Stapule. cap. 25.

19 ¶ Nul tendra les fullones choses Cãkymacis.
soient Remembre gardes estreins en
cens point

chise

Custome

chise custome, priuilege, exemption, iu-
gement, ou autres grantz faites ne ci-
ties, burghes, ville comunalties, gents
des xinke ports, ou autres singulers p-
sons quecunq. Et en cas que rien soit
amender, adiouster, changer ou retrecer
de mulles des pointz auantditz en tpz
aduenir pur bernay enquise nous boillo-
mus q̄ ceo fuit fait p deliberation & ad
uis des grandes et auts de nē counsail
Saluant en autres choses as prelates,
dukes, countes, barons & autres seignis
frayes & homes lour feffes, marches,
hundredes, wapentakes leties, iurisdi-

Franchises

ccions, courts franchises, priuileges
& touts autes choses as ux regardantz
es lieux, ou les staple sont et serrount, et
aillours auxi auāt come ils les auoient
auaunt que les staples estoient ordei
nes. Anno. 27. E. 3 statut staple, ca. 13

20 Pour ceo que le staple est ore de
nouel ordeigne & demurer perpetuel-
ment en engleterre & home nauoit au
cōmencelit nuly euidences ou certein
p q̄l home purroit assigner ne limitter
en certeine ceo que les maires & con-
stables en les places la ou staples sōt
ordeignes puissent prender p au certe-
tein pur lour trauaile, mes estait adōp
assentus p les seignis & comens qui de
chescun sake serrount leues. viij. deniers
pur le primier an puis le dit ordinance
fuit, a lour res as dits maire & constabl
es les places la ou les dites staple sōt
assignes q̄ primer an passe bons a le
guile Maungu a dant passe, & ces deig-
nent tants des leins ou bōn pris au port
de Londres come sont en touts les au-
tres staples per tut le roialme & ass
dun staple deigneut a tant de lein
cōmes deux ou trois dauks staple & q̄
a un staple vient plus de ces un auk me
yns sient, q̄ le maire bailifes et consta-
bles dait place par mont trop, et en as
cunes places trop pay et le people trop
charge de paier. Et du sake, come de
fuis est dit, etaunt engagee a la somme

des leins qui passent dutre
tout le temps que le dit
murraunt ouster le mer
estus maire p les marche
prist en certeine per an
fiee fait et auxint serroit
tis puissent en engleterre, et
sonable maniere chesc
maile, et que le peple
p quoy est ordeigne p le roi
du dit roiak, & par aduys
faite, que home ne ferra leur
dras. iiij. li. en nul port de
la guile Maugust darraine
en ceo un desore pour le
Et q̄ le iij. li. du sake en
staple est soient mis en
seales des seales du mai
au fine que les dits maire
puissent de ces estre pais
taun que ils prendront. Et
au plus soit troue en la
mounteroit les fees des
nestable, soit saluelie garde
parfourmer les fees de les
nestables en auks staple
ne boillet a ceo faire. Et
murret en les dits bonis
pater, soit celle somme re
comen prafit des marchant
pur lan auenir, et pur paier
ses faits de nouel. Et auxint
mentes et auk choses
chants les staples, & quaunt
en toutes les places ou le
outre le dit somme de iij.
is la dit guil Maug darrain
robailes et restitutes al
Et les fees des maire
vent ordeignes et limitte
que sensuit. s. le maire de
prendra. E. li. et chesc
ordeignes & la le maire
marches, et chescun
marches, le maire Dorwich
slone sur Rual, Norwich
chese & dis, chese des

mises a la terre par deins.

Acco3 est et estables q̄ le garrantie de-
p̄chaine des leins par diuses mischiefs Packing
q̄ la cō̄ q̄ ent au leins voit de tout ou-
tre. Et que nul home soit tenus a fait
tiel garrant, sil ne soit p̄ couenant fait
ou p̄ fait enseale. Et auxi q̄ nul hō̄
ait q̄ marchant denisein, ou alien, qui
conust les leis et les vsages de lestaple Lawes, Vsages
vses par allours denant q̄ les dits o3
dinances de lestaple estoient faits soit
charge per mesmes les leis e vsage, tā
que ilz seient verlares en parlament.
Et que touts maners denquestz et p3o
nes qui sont appzendzes ou affaits en-
tre aliens et denizens, soient ilz mar-
chaunts ou autres sibien denaunt le
maire de lestaple, come denaunt quech
ques aulx iuistices ou ministres, tout
soit le roy party, soit la meitie del enqst
ou del p3ove des denizens; et tauter Medietatem linguæ
moitie des fozeins, si tauntz des aliens
et fozeines soient en la ville ou lieu ou
tiel enquest ou p3ove sopt appzendze,
qui ne soient myo parties, ne oue les
parties en contractes, pleis ou autes
querels dount tiels enquestes ou p3ues
depuent estre p3ises. Et si tauntz dalp-
enis ne soyent passe, adonqes soyent
myo en tiels enquestes ou p3oues tant
des alyens come serrount troues en
mesmes les villes ou lieur qui a ceo ne
sount parties, ne oue les partyes come
de fois est dit, et le remenaunt des de-
nizens queux soyent p3odes homes, et
nyent suspectiouses al vne party ne al
autter. Et que nul mater des nieles q̄ Ship.
sount fraughtz deuers Engleterre ou
aillours, soit act de beigner a nul p3t
dengleterre, ne y demurrer encounter
le gree des meistes et mariners dicelz Marchants.
ou des marchaunts as quex les bienz
sont. Et si tiels niels beignent de gree
ou soient chalies per tempest ou autre
enfortune, ou mischief al aliem p3te
Dengl, et meistes mariners, ou mar-
chaunts de mesmes les niels, voil-

lent

Sell

lent bender ou deliuerer, part des lour marchandises a lour bons voluntes, hz lisse a chescū tielx marchants achater, trā cheūt sauns empeschement en le portz ou tielx nielses viendront, tout ne soiēt les marchandises myses a la terre a vendre issint touts faits, que nul marchant nautre ne voise y terre ne peine denconter tielx nielses charges de marchandises de les forstaller, ou les arrerer, y voy de forstallerye, sur peine cō tenue en le dit tierce article des dits ordinances issint que les meisters, mariners e marchaunts apres ceo q̄ ilz auerront issint venduz ceo q̄ lour plerra dez lour dites bins, et paies ent la custome puissent franchement aler et departer ouc lour nielses et tout le remenāt des lour biens per la ou lour plerra, sauns ascun arrest aler. Et que nul, de quel condicion que il sait y artre par engin face ne mette destourbaunce as nuls nielses charges des marchandises de dein zein a nul porte denglecterre, forpz as portz ou les maisters, mariners e marchants voillent premierment de gree arriuer, ne apres ceo que ils serront arriues soy mell de la vent des dits marchandises, ne disturbe les marchants ne lour seruants, que ilz ne puissēt dits par lour maines ppres solonqz ceo qui lour meultes feblera pur lour pfit demesn, vendē e deliuerer lour marchandises a quel heure, et a queur q̄ meuls lour plerē e si nul mett̄ destourbe, encourge greue forfeiture deuers le roye solonqz la quantitie de lour trespas. An. 28. E. 3. ca. 13.

Sell

22 ¶ Accord etc. q̄ monstrefon dez leins sont fait a lestaple chescun iour de la semaigne, forpris la dimenge e les Holy days. Wolles 3. Myles, Fest. solennites festes del an. Et q̄ nul mēfon, ne vent des laines soit fait enuirō le staple de trois lewes, forpz tantsolement a lestaple p̄ paine contenus en le dit tierce article del dit ordinance del estaple, saluz touts fotes q̄ chescū sire et

Departe

Ship.

noū home qui marchant [illegible] chement herbergur mes[illegible] leines qui sont de sa p[illegible] sa maison demeine ou a[illegible] plerra. An. 28. E. 3. ca. 14.

23 ¶ Lestaple de wells [illegible] bound al Temple barre, [illegible] tamp a Totthill, et auxi [illegible] cities et villes ou les est[illegible] pent les bounds des mes[illegible] deins les mures ou les [illegible] sount mures ou enclosez. Et [illegible] ties et villes qui ne sount pas [illegible] ne mures soient les bounds [illegible] estaples per my tout la ville. [illegible] E. 3. ca. 25.

24 ¶ An. 34. E. 3. ca. 21. the [illegible] liament confirmed his grant [illegible] made by his letters patits [illegible] men for carying of marchan[illegible] staple ouer p̄ sea cōtrary [illegible] of An. E. 3. ca.

25 ¶ Coment q̄ ordigne [illegible] statut de les staple que le mair [illegible] stable de lestaple eient [illegible] conisaunce deins les villes [illegible] sount des gents et des toutes [illegible] des choses touchants lestaple, [illegible] lonies, mahemes, et trespas [illegible] ins lestaple. Accord est [illegible] maires et constables de lestaple [illegible] tantsoulement conisance des [illegible] quenauntes e contractes e [illegible] pleres, touchants marchandi[illegible] sie des marchandises entri [illegible] et marchants q̄ sont pur mar[illegible] conus. Et proces des seinos[illegible] tontes autres pleres sibien de [illegible] ple, come de hors, soient a la [illegible] ley, come encrent demene [illegible] de lestatut del estaple ne [illegible] aunt meisme lestatut saluz [illegible] que les marchandises aliens [illegible] pleint ou defendās puissent [illegible] plaint e quereles sibien de [illegible] autres, les queux ils voillent [illegible] le maire de lestaple par la [illegible]

Sworne

Fol.

Exemption, Wolles. Felles. Leather. Leade. Tinne

Fol.

Licence

Wolles.

Fol.

Woll es

Bullions Acquitance Partition

Wayy.

Caleys

Force.

Westñ.

Partition

Licences

Ordinances and statutes.

W

Bilbaw iron, the fa-
shian and manner of goodes of
and have sold the same to
ters of the kinges subiectes
lyber in the greatest part of
ges, having edges, are of
lue as nodnes, to the great
Kinges louing subiectes.
sion subiected. We do not
saw after the first day of
mine, to forge or make
of yron as doe serue or put to
such goodes of any yron shall
for euery goodde so forged,
put to sale, seuen yeres
In the yeare of
cap. 27.

Chem

¶ *Steelyard.*

marchātes of this same hause
hauinge the house in
the Citie of London commonlye
called Guylde Halda Theotonicorum.
That by auctorytie of this saide
present acte, statute, or ordy-
nance, lawes, statutes, or ordinances
nowe made not concerninge mar-
chaundise, marchaundises or other wares
and not to the prejudice, hurt or charge
of the said marchāts of the hanse cōtra-
their auncient liberties, priuiled-
ges, vsages, and customes of the old
and granted to the said marchaunts
of the hanse, as hath by the kinges ma-
iestie confirmed, and ratified & confir-
med by the kinges grace, as by auth-
ority of this present parliament. But that al
such acte, statute, and ordinance, actes,
statutes and ordinances, so made or to
be made in derogation of their saide li-
berties, priuiledges, free vsages, & cu-
stomes, shall, and be as againste the said
ordinances and their successors & euery
of them, voide, repealed, annulled, &
of none effect, anye act, statute or ordi-
nance, actes, statutes or ordinances, to
the contrary made, or to be made not-
withstandinge. Prouided alwaye that
nothinge in any thing therin contained
shall not, or be in anye wise prejudi-
ciall or preiudiciall to the Maior, Shiriffes,
and communaltie of the citye of
London, or anye of them, or to the fel-
lowship of anye of them, or to or for anye
liberties, priuileges, franchi-
ses or thinge to them or anye of
them granted by the kinges
most noble progenitors or predecessors
or anye person or persons
whatsoeuer, or by authoritie
of parliament. This acte
Lawes.26

¶ *Starre chamber.*

He Alyens.6 Counterfaitinge.
Counterfaitinge of Bulles.74.
of letters.1 Women.

¶ *Stewardes of courtes.*

See Apparell.5 Fraunchises.20.
Attourney.6 Iustice of peas.6.
Conspiracye.1 Letes in gil.
Coueyn.6 Purueyaunce.1.
County.3 Single.
A

¶ *Stewardes of leetes.*

See Apparell.5 Horsebreade.
Cordiners.22 Hunting.3.
Crossebowes.2 Letes in all.
Crowes.1 Mylners.1.
Fishe.6 Wages.21.
Hiewayes.4.

1 ¶ *Stewarde of the Quenes houshold.*

A Statute was made An.32.H.8. cap.39 concerning ỳ greate ma-
ster of the kings houshold, but it
is repelled by 1.M.2.parliamento
ca.4. and thoffice of the lord Stewarde
of the kinges houshold is reuiued, and
diuers thinges at large bee in this sta-
tute concerning that office.

See Butler of the Citizens.3
kinge.1. Felony.9.
Drapery.29.

¶ *Stile.*

A No.35.H.8.cap.3. an acte was
made concerning the kinges stile
wherin ỳ supremacy was. But
it is repelled by the 2.M.1.& M.cap.8. as
appereth more.4.
See Treason.7.

¶ *Stockes.*

See Apprentice.2 Peiterers.1
Labourers.5.12.16 Plaiebookes.2
Lawes.26

¶ *Stones.*

See labourers.16

¶ *Swannes.*

See Aliens in all ges.1.
Apparell.5. Cordiners.
Wakes and vnlawfull Customes.

Drapery.34.
Merchandis.38.
Money.42.
Petitcreris.3
Playes.2
Robbery.2.
Shyps.10.11
Staple.4.17.
Tynnell.1
Woolles.25.

V. 14 Ed. 143 & Ass. 9. 7 H. 6. 24. Ath. Fow. Parl. 109.

¶ Strode.

A Anno. 42. H. 3. cap. 8. an acte was made by one Richarde Strode that was condemned in ỳ courts of the Stanery in Deuonshire.

¶ Stuffyon.

See Market.2.

¶ Submission.

See in spirituall lawes of ỳ submissio of the clergy to the kinge.

Rome.4.

¶ Sub pena.

See Accusacion in al. Poore people.1.

¶ Subsidies.

See Alyen.3
Customs.15
Drapery.6.9.10.27.
28.37.32.
England.2.

A

Fifteenthes.4.
Cares in all.
Woolles.31.
Woolles.9

¶ Succession.

See Crown in al.
Phisicion.3.
Queene.2.
Repeale.9
Rome.4

¶ Suertie.

See Accusacion.5.
Alehouses and tiplyng houses.2.
Clergy.24.27.
Custome.1.2.13.
Det to the king.4
Drapery.32
Exchange.4.
Execution.6
Fish.12.
Forell.2.18.
Forstalled.7
Freemen.2.
Ioeruptitate nominations.1.
Ireland.7.8.
Justice of peace.3.
Labourers.
Plaintifes.
Merchandis.28.38.44
Monasteries.11.13
Money.4
Pardoned.10
Peroman.
Pleynges.
Probate of testaments.3.
Prohibicions.

A

¶ Quatenꝰ eiꝰ scrutiꝰ [illegible] ecclesiasticis [illegible] vel alio modo cooperti [illegible] quanto potuerint [illegible] verum valorem [illegible] beneficiorum [illegible] quanto [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

et per quod seruicium, vtrum per socagium vel p seruicium militare vel alio modo: et quantum reddant per annũ de redditu assise. Et qui tenent per cartam, et qui non, et qui tenent per antiquam tenuram, et p nouũ feoffamentum. Item inquirendũ est de predictis liberè tenentibus qui sequuntur curiam et coñ, et qui non, et quid & quantum accidit domino post mortem talium liberorũ descendẽt. Inquirendũ est etiã de customar videlz quot sũt customar, & quantum terr̃ q̃libet customar teneat, q̃ opera & quas consuetudines fac. et quantũ opera & cõs. cuiuslibet customar valeãt p annũ, & quãtũ reddit de redditu assise p annũ p̃ter opera et consuetudines, & q̃ possint tolliare, et qui non ad voluntatem dñi. Itẽ inquirendũ est de cotagijs videlz que cotagia & curtilagia teneãt, & p q̃d seruiciũ, & quantũ reddunt p annũ p̃o omnibus cotagijs & curtilagijs. Item inquirendũ est de placitis & p̃quis. coñ, & cur̃ forestarum tum expeditacione canũ & quãtũ valeant p annum in omnib' ertibus. Item inquirẽd est de ecclesijs q̃ pertinent ad donationẽ dñi, & quot sũt, & q̃, & vbi, & quantum valeat quelibet ecclesia per annum per veram illius estimationem. Item inquirendũ est quantũ valeant hebdotta nundine, mercate, ferie, consuetudines seruitia & operationes & consuetudines forinsece & extrinsece, & quãtum valeant placita & perquis. cur̃ sines, & releuia, et omnia alia casualia per annum, que accidere possunt in omnibus. Extenta manerij coñ. An. 3. E. 1.

Copy holders

Villeyes.

Cotages.

Churches
Donowsons

Mariots

Casualties
Courts

Her bridges. 1. Castels. 4. c. 5. Courtes. 1. 2. 3 Customes and customers. 3 Dower. 2 Escheker. 1. 2. Execution. 3 Extorcion. 2. Franches. 21 Haurns and riuers. 2. Lantaster. 5. Merchants. 4. c. 32. Monasteries. 11. 13. Officers and Officers. 13.

Wallages.11 Wales.32.
Wastes.8. Wardes.24.
Restornes.7. Weightes.12.
Heyers.8 Wostedes.4.
Wtlaues.11
¶ Suspecti.
Hee Coyncts.2 Triall.12.
Wampyise.2 Watrbundes.2.
Robery.4. Wolues.30.
Huerty.1
¶ Sussex.
Hee County and Hielwales.1
come.7. Iurrour.13.
Wraper.51. Woodes.3.
¶ Swanimotes.
Hee Forest.8.21.22. Honours.3.

¶ Sute.

Dignatū vel ad cuē aliozum domi
nozū ipsarū curiar de cetero sic
obseruand est, qd nullus qui p
cartā feoffatus est distringatur de cete
ro ad huiusmodi sectam faciēd ad curiā
dominozum, nisi per formam cartę sue
specialiter teneatur ad sectam illā fa
ciend. His autem exceptis quozū ante
cessozes vel ipsimet huiusmodi sectam
facere consueuerūt ante primam trās
fretationem predicti domini regis H.
in Britanniā a tempore cuius trans
fretationis elapsi sunt xxxix. anni & me
dietas vnius anni, a tempore quo hu
iusmodi constitutiones fuerunt statu
te. Similiter nullus feoffat de cetero
sine carta a tēpore conquest vel aliquo
antiquo feoffamēto distringatur ad hu
iusmodi sectam faciēd, nisi ipsemet vel
antecessozes sui eam facere consueue
runt ante transfretationem predictā.
Qui autem per cartam p̄z certo serui
tio veluti p libero seruitio tot solidozū
annuatim p̄z omni seruitio soluend
feoffati sunt ad hmōi sectam vel ad a
liud contra formam feoffamenti sui de
cetero non tenentur. Et si hereditas
aliqua, de qua tantum vnica secta de
beatur ad plures heredes p̄ticipes eius

Distresse Sute.

Sute.

Seruites. Sute.

One suit Partners. Ioyntoures.

dē hereditatis, deuolue, si
habet euictā partē hereditatis
nicam faciet sectam p̄z
bus suis, & alij participes
one sua contribuant ad
cienō. Et si plures feoffati
hereditate aliqua, de qua
secta debeatur, dūs filij
sectam inde habeat, nec
hereditates nisi vnicam secta
cunt p̄z inde fieri consuerit.
fati illi warrantū vel medij
āt, qui eos acquietare debeant
nes illi feoffati p̄z portione
buāt ad sectam illam p eis
autem contingat, qd domini
res suos contra hāc cōstitutionem
huiusmodi secta distringant,
rimoniam tenentium illorum
entur eozū domini, qd ad curiam
veniant ad hzeuē diē inde
vnicum inde habeant essonium
rint in regno, & incontinent
tur conquerenti auerią sue
tiones hac occasione facte, &
remanent, donec placitum
eos terminetur. Et si domini
huiusmodi districtiones fecerint
em, ad quē attachiati fuerint,
rint vel diem per essonium
non obseruauerint, tunc
quod eos ad alium diem
ad quem diem si non
mandetur vic. quod distringat
omnia catalla q̄ habent in
ita quod vic. respondeat
de exitib dicte hered, et
poza eozū ad certum diem
cozam iustic. Ita q si ad
venerint, erat pars
ne die, et auerią sua sine
nes hac occasione facte
maneant donec ipsi dñi
cuperauerint per
regis & cessent
strictiones, saluo dñis
sectis illis

quē tunc habuerit. Et cū dīi
venerint respōsuri cōq
tranſgr, ſuy hoc con
conſ.curie dñi regis re
verſus eos condīctes dāna ſua
occaſione dtſtrictionis p
modo ſi tenētes poſt
ſubtrahāt dñis ſuis lec
quas facere debēt, ſ quas an
predicte tranſſretationis et
facere conſueuerūt, tunc per
ſtissimi ſ celeritatē quo ad
et dtſtrictionem ad iudi
conſequantur, dñi curiarum iuſti
ſcatis illis pquirendō vna cum
ſuis quē domoum tenētes dam
recuperarent: ſ hoc lex de dam
recuperandō intelligat de ſubtrac
ſibi factis, ſ non de ſubtractio
factis p̄decceſſoꝛibus ſuis, verū
cui cuſ uerſus tenētes ſuos ſei
huiuſmodi ſectis recuperare
poterint per defaltam ſicut p̄tius
conſueuerunt. De ſectis autem q̄
tempus ſup̄dictū ſubtracte fue
rat ſeu communis, ſicut p̄tius
conſueuit. Mark.18.10

Artificers.2 Limitacion.3
Money.1 Perehauntes.7
Cuſtis.11.5. 11.13.
Curtes.2. Monaſteries.13.
Cuſtomes.11.2 Money.8.45.
Offices.2 Patentes.5
Iudgment of p̄s Pencions.2.
Iuſt.2 Playes.2
Iuſtices.2.3.37. Procurements.1
Iuſtl.2 Prouiſion.4.7.14.
Iuriſdictions.21 Rape.3.
Iuſtices of p̄s Treaſon.23
Labourers.3.19 Robberies.5.
Letters Staple.7.12.13
Wager of la.11.4.

¶ Swannes.

MYlone, de quel eſtate, degre
ou condic.ſl ſoyt, auter que ſits
ne treſſoneraign ſeignr le roy
a la feſt de ſ.Michel pchein ve-

nant aiet ou poſſede aſc tiel marke ou
game de ſon p̄pre, ou aſc auk aſon o
eps aiet ou poſſede aſcun tiel mark ou
gāe, ſinon il eit terres et tenemts ō dei
tate de franktenure al annuel valoire
de cinke marces outre toutes les annu
cir charges. Et oultre ceo que cheſt per
ſon ou pſonez oze eiant ou eſtātz aſcū ti
el marke ou game, vende ou done le ſū
de ceux entre ey ſ la feſt de ſaint Micha
el pchein̄ment veignant al oeps diceux
as queux ensy ilz ſerē vendus ou donez
Et ſil aucigne aſc pſon ou pſones nitē
eiant aſcū poſſeſſ. de les tres ſ tenemtz
a le annuel valoir quantdit, dauoir en
ioyer ou aſcūn̄t poſſeder ou aſcun auk
al vſe ou al oeps diceux ou aſeque deux
dauoier ou poſſ. qui aſcun tiel marke
ou games pu, le dit feaſt ꝑ laz ſl ſeruꝛa
licette au aſcū dez ſubtracts noſtre ſūr
roy eiant tres et tenementz a la dit da
lure de ſeiſir les dites cignes come foꝛ
kaytes, doūt le roy auer ſū moitie, ſ re
luy qui icelles ſeiſera lauk moitie. An.
12.E.4.ca.6.
De Hawkes.3.

¶ Tayle

DE tenementis q̄ multotiens den
tur ſub conditione, vidēt cū ali
quis dat tram ſuā alicui viro ſ u
ius vroꝛi, ſ hereū de ipſis viro ſ mulie
re pcreat's, adiecta conditione expreſſa
tali, ſi hūodi vir ſ mulier ſine herede
de ipſis viro ſ muliere pcreato obyſſit,
ſra ſic data ad donatoꝛē vel ad eius he
redem reuertatur. In caſu etiā cū quis
dat teñ in liberum maritagium, quod
donum habet conditionem anneram
licet nō exp̄imat in charta doni, quo
talis eſt. Quod ſi huiuſmodi vir ſ mu
lier ſine herede de ipſis viro et mulie
re pꝛocreato obyſſent tenementum ſic
datum ad donatoꝛem vel ad eius here
dem reuertatur. In caſu etiam cū quis
dat tenemētum alicui ſ hereū de coꝛ
poꝛe ſue exeunt durum videbatur et ad

Condicion.
Reuert
Reuert.
Of the body
General taile

huc videt hominī donatozibus vel hered
dibus donatozum quod voluntas dona-
tozum ipsozum in donis suis expressa
non fuit prius nec adhuc vsū obseruata.
In omnibus enim predictis casib⁹ post
primam sulcitatam ꝛ exeuntem ab ipsis
Issue. quibus tenū sic conditionaliter fuit da-
tum, hucusq; habuerunt homines feof
fati potestatem alienandi tenū sic dati
et exheredandi, exitum eozum, ꝛ cōtra
voluntatē donatozum, ꝛ contra formā
in dono expressam. Et preterea cū de-
ficiēte exitu de huiusmodi feoffatis tenū
Reuert sic datum ad donatozem vel eius here-
des reuerti debuit per formā in char-
ta de dono huiusmodi expressam, licet
exitus si quis fuerit, per factum ꝛ feoffa
mentum eozum, quibus tenū sic fuit da-
tum sub conditione, exclusi fuerunt hu
iusq; do reuertioni eozūdem quod ma-
nifestē fuit contra formā doni. Propt
quod dominus rex perpendēs qd̄ neces-
sarium ꝛ vtile est in predictis casibus
apponere remedium statuit qd̄ voluntas
donatozis scōm formam in charta do-
ni sui manifeste expressam de cetero ob
seruetur, ita qd̄ non habeāt illi quibus
Alien, tenū sic fuit datum sub conditione pote-
statem alienādi tenū sic datum quo mi-
Rem. nus ad exitum illozum quibus tenū sic
fuerit datum, remaneat post eozum o-
Reuert. bitum vel ad donatozem vel ad eius he
redem, si exitus defecerit ita tamen
hoc quod nullus sit exitus omnino, vel
si aliquis exitus fuerit et per moztem
deficiat, heredes de corpore huiusmodi
exitus deficiente. Nec habeat de cetero
Curtesie, secundus vir huiusmodi mulieris aliquid in
tenū sic dat per conditionē post moztem
prioris o⁹ per legem Anglie, nec exitus
Dower. de tali viro ꝛ muliere iuxta ratione hē-
reditarium, sed statim post mozte viri ꝛ
mulieris, quibus tenū sic fuit datū post
eozū obitū ad eozum exitū vel ad dona
Reuert. tozem, vel ad eius heredem, vt predic-
tum est, reuertatur. Et quia in nouo
casu nouū remedium est apponendum

fiat impetranti tali breue. Pre
qd̄ iuste, ꝛc. reddat. B. tale
pertinentijs qd̄ C. dedit tali
mulieri et heredi de ipsis viro
ereuntibus vel quod C. dedit
in liberum maritagium cum
liere, ꝛ quod post mozte
biri ꝛ mulieris predicto B. fil
dē viri ꝛ mulieris descendere
formā donationis predict
quod C. dedit tali, et here
pote suo ereuntibus ꝛ quod
ipsius talis predicto B. filio
lis descendere debet per formā
Breue per quod donato
rare deficiente exitu: satis est
Cācellaria. Et sciendum est
statutum quoad alienationes
ti cōtra formā doni impositā
locum habeat, vt ad dona
non extenditur. Et si finis
modi tenement impositum
fure sit nullus. Nec habeāt
iusmodi, aut illi, ad quos
tio, licet fuerint plene etatis
ꝛ extra prisonam necesse
me um suum. W. 2. ca. 2

See anowson. 1. Leases. 2
Crowne. 2. 3. 4. Patentes. 2
Det to the king. 3. Purueiours. 3
Discresse. 10. 9. 15. 18.
Eschecker. 2 Recouries
Fynes. 6 Scrittes. 4
Fitzh. trauites. 9. Vses. 4. 9

¶ Takers of profites.

See parnour of profites in all.

¶ Tallowe.

See Cordwainers. 21

¶ Tanners.

See Cordiners and cozers in all.

¶ Tauerners.

See Custome. 11. Lete. 1
Iurrours. 10 Wynes. 2.

¶ Taxes, tenthes, fifteenes, subsidies, reliefes, contributions, and benevolences.

Anno.25.E.1. it is ordeined ỹ the taxes taken ſhall not be take in cuſtome, nor but by the commō aſſent of the realme, except the auncient auncs & taxes. And the taxes of wolles of.xl.s. of a ſack was releaſed.

¶ Nullum tallagiū vel auxiliū per me vel heredes noſtros in regno noſtro ponatur ſeu leuetur ſine voluntate [illegible] Archiepiſcopoꝝ, Epiſcopoꝝ, comitū, barronū, militū, burgēſiū, & aliorū liberoꝝ hoīm de regno noſtro [illegible] de cetero nomine vel occaſione male toute de ſacco lane. Et de [illegible] non concedemus.

¶ Pour ceo que les comēs du roialme ont ſentus grandes grevances & oppreſſions quant ils graunteront aide au roy de lour biens, et certeins gentes ſoient aſſignes de lour biens tarer, & ceux taxors ont leue la tare de ceo rendu a lour accompt a leſcheker, & les parties illeoqs, a cerk Juſtices ount eſtes aſſignes aſs̄ dēquerr ſur lour faitz les queux juſtices ont p̄ſe rancō de les dites taxours et dauters per cauſe de lour commiſſions en graund oppreſſion & empouerichiment de ceux, ſi ny doet que deſoymes ſoient taxes forſ launcien maner et nemy auterment. An.1.E.3.ca.6.

¶ Anno.14.E.3.ca.20. et Ann.14. E.3.ſtat p̄latoꝝm cap.1. it appereth that a tare was graunted to the kinge of the peres, of the.ix. ſheſe.ix. fleeſe, and lambe, and of Citizēs and Burgeis the.ix. pte of theire goodes, and other ỹ liued not by gaine, ỹ. xb. pte of ỹ goodes, & it was there enacted that graūt ſhould not ỹ dꝛawē in exāple nor p̄iudice in time comming.

¶ Anno.14.E.3.cap.21. & Anno.14. E.3.ſtat p̄latoꝝm.cap.4. it appeareth that a tare was graunted to the kinge vpon wolles and felles, & other merchaundiſe for a time.

¶ An.18.E.3. a ſtatut conteininge vij. chapters concerning a tare of wool, fleeſe, & lambe graunted to the king. Wolle.

7 ¶ An.18.E.3.ca.1. the temporalitie graunted to the kinge certaine diſmes & fyftenes. Temp̄alitie. Fiftens

8 ¶ Anno.18.E.3.p̄o clero. cap.3. the clergie graunted to the king a diſmes for three yeares.

9 ¶ Anno.25.E.3.ſtat de forma leuationis quindecime, fines, iſſues, amerciamentes, and diuers other forfaitures were graunted to the commonz in aide of a.x.s.xb. graunted to the king.

¶ An. 36.E.3.ca.14. it was enacted that certaine fines & amerciamentes ſhould be leuied to the paymēt of ỹ xb. graunted for three yeares.

10 ¶ Anno.5.R.2.ſtat.2. ca.3. a ſubſidy was graunted for two yeares.

11 ¶ Nul meſpriſion ne charge ſoit mis, ſur leines, quiers, ou pealx, lamitz autre que la ſubſidie et cuſtome grantes au roy en ceſt p̄ſent parliament. Et ſi aſcun ſoit, ſoit repelles ou adnulles, cōe auxfoits fuiſt ordines per eſtatut: ſaluant tout dis au Roy ſon auncien droit. Anno.12.R.2.ca.10. Charge Wolles. Felles.

12 ¶ Toutes maners des forreins eiantes terres, tenementes, beſtes, biens ou chatelx deins aſcuns villes aſ iour de graunt daſcun diſme, ou quinziſme, ou dautre tare quecunque, ſoms bien que ils ameſnent lour beſtes ou emporent lour biens et chatelx hors dicelle ville apres le iour del grant ſuiſdit, que meſmes les forreins et cheſcun deux ſoient et ſoit contributoꝝs & contributoꝝ ouesque ceux demurrantes en tielx villes a cheſcun tiel diſme, quinziſme, ou tare queconques. Et que les collours de meſme la diſme, quinziſme, ou tare pour le temps eſtēantes deins tielx villes, eient poiar per lauctoꝝitie de lour office de tarer & aſſeſſer tielx forcins ſolonque la quantite de lour biens & chatelx & poſſeſſions eſteantes es dites villes as iours des graun- Forreins Goodes. Cōtributoꝝs. Collectours. Aſſeſſe.

graūtes dicelle disme, xv. ou tax e pur les sommes as queux ils sont alleſſes ou taxez distreindre en ſeconques lieu deins le coūte, dūt conte deuant q̄ nre ſeignor le roy ſoit rēdus dez entierz ſo mez q̄ atteignēt as tielx villez come apr̄ Pursuy toutes foits q̄ nul hōe ne feme ſoit charge deux foits pur nulle tielx beſtes, bienz ne chatelx aſcunemēt pur ceſt encheſon. An. 9. H. 4. ca. 7.

Distrein.

13 ¶ An. 31. H. 6. a ſubſidy of Pondage e a ſubſidie of woll was graunted too the king for hir life. And after the ſame yeres. An. 31. H. 6. ca. 8. part of thoſe ſubſidies were diſcharged for certaine yeares.

Wolles.

14 ¶ An. 12. E. 4. cap. 3. a ſubſydie of Tonnage and Pondage was gyuen to the King for his life, for certaine wares expreſſed in that act.

Tonnage. Pondage

15 ¶ Ses ſubgettes e cominalitie de ceſt ſon royalme de ey enauant en nul man ſoient chargez p nul tielz charges ou impoſition appelle beneuolence ne p tiel ſemblable charge e q̄ tielz eraciōs appellos beneuolence de uant ceſt tēpr̄ paſſes, ſoient pr̄s pur nul exāple de ſa re tiel oraſcun ſemblable charge dalcūs ſes ditz ſubiectes de ceſt royalme en a pres mes ſoit il dāpne e adnulle pour toutes iours. An. 1. R. 3. ca. 2.

Beneuolence,

16 ¶ An. 11. H. 7. cap. 10. an acte was made for the leuying of a beneuolēce graunted to the king.

Beneuolence

17 If any Maire, Shiriffe, bailiffe, or other officer in anye citie, borough or towne within this realme diſtraine take or leuye any cuſtome called Sca uage, otherwiſe called ſhewage of any marchaunt denizein, or of anye other the kinges ſubiectes denizens, of or for any maner of marchandiſe too our ſoueraigne Lorde the king before truely cuſtomed, that is brought to or conueyed by lande or by water too bee uttered and ſolde in anye Citie, Bo rroughe, and towne in this lande. Or

Officers

Leuy. Scauage Shewage

if that any Maire, Shiriffe, or other officer in anye Citie and towne for non paiment of Scauage, let or diſturbe any other ſuch, or any other ſuch or ſhip to ſel and utter their marchandiſe them brought into any City or townes, that the euery ſuch Maire riffe, Bayliffe, or other officer ning leuying, or taking any ſuch uage, or other wiſe offending in thing contrary to this preſent ſtatute, forfait for euery time that he ſo deth. xx. poūd, the one moity thereof the king, e the other moity thereof the party in that behalfe grieued, and any other that purſue ſueth in that by action of debte in any their this realme to be ſued, and that the fendants in any ſuch action be not mitted to wage or do their law. Prouided alway that the Maire, riffes, and comminalty of the City London, and euery of them ſhall and take al ſuch ſummes of money the ſaid Scauage, and of euery denizens, as by oure ſoueraigne the king and his honorable ſhal be determined to be the right le of the Maire, Shiriffes, and nalty of the ſaid city of Lond, or of them, this acte in any wiſe ſtanding. An. 19. H. 7. ca. 8.

18 ¶ An. 6. H. 8. cap. 14. the Tonnage and Pondage king E. 4. Anno. 12. E. 4. cap. his life was enacted to ſtāde effectual during the life of H. 8.

19 ¶ See Engliſh men &c. that Engliſh men ſhoone to forreine ſhal pay ſubſidies and impoſitions ſtraungers.

20 ¶ Anno. 32. H. 8. cap. 13. an acte made concerning a ſubſidye of the pound graunted by the clergy of the prouince of Caunterbury to the king.

Anno

¶ Anno.32.H.8.ca.50. the temporal-
ty by parliament graunted grete subsi
dy to the king with many articles &
clauses concerning the same.

¶ Anno.34.H.8.cap.16. an acte was
made concernig a great subsidie graū
ted by the temporalitie, with many ar
ticles & clauses, concerning the same.

¶ Anno.34.H.8.cap.27. an acte was
made for the confirmacion of a subsi
dy granted by the clergy.

¶ Anno.37.H.8.ca.24. an acte was
made for the confirmacion of a subsi
dy granted by the clergy.

¶ Anno.37.H.8. cap.25. an acte was
made concernig a great subsidie graū
ted to the temporalitie with many ar
ticles & clauses concerning the same.

¶ Anno.2.E.6.ca.13. was graun-
ted by parliament to E.6. during hys
life a subsidie of Tonnage and Pon-
dage, and an other subsidie for wolle.
fells, and hides, with a proviso for the
confirmacion of the priuileges of the
marchantes of the Steelyard, which
should endure to the ende of ye nexte
parliament.

¶ Anno.2.E.6.cap.35. an act was
made for the confirmacion of a subsi-
dy granted by the clergy of vi. shil-
lings the pounde.

¶ Anno.2.E.6.ca.36. a relefe was
granted to the King for three yeares
(yearly twelue pence of the pounde
of goodes of the naturall subiectes and
denizations, and of Aliens two shil-
lings of the pounde, and a certaine
summe for shepe, & for woollen cloths;
with diuers longe articles for
the leuyings of the same. And after
that E.6.ca.37. an acte was made
by the releafe of the breaches in the
same acte of relefe, for the payment for
shepe and clothes and a graunt of a
subsidie to be paid in one yeare.

¶ In Anno.7. E.6. Capitulo.11
there was graunted to the kinge by ye
temporalty two dismes, two fiftenes,
and a subsidie of fower shillinges of ye
pounde vppon landes, and two shil-
linges and eight pence vpon goodes.
And there be many longe articles for
the leuying thereof. And after queene
Mary by her letters patentes, dated
1. Septembris. An.1.M. did vpon ye re- Pardon
mitte ye said subsidie of iiij. s. & ij. s. viij.
d. And after. An.1.M.1. parliamento. cap.
17. there did acquite & discharge ye saide
subsidie of iiij. s. and two. s. viij. d. saning
the. ij. fiftenes & dismes. &c.

30 ¶ Anno.7.E.6.ca.13. a subsidie of
vi s of the pounde graunted to ye king
by the clergy, was confirmed by par- Clergy
liament. And in that act be diuers arti
cles for ye leuying of the same.

31 ¶ Anno.1.M. was a subsidie gran-
ted her of pondage & tonnage during
her life.

32 ¶ An.2.& 3.P.& M. cap.21. a subsi
die of. vi. s. of the pound, then graūted
by the clergy was cōfirmed by parlia-
ment. And in the same parliament. ca.
3. a subsidy was graunted by the tem-
porallte of. iiij. s. of the pounde for
landes, and two s. viij. d. of ye pound for
goodes.

33 ¶ Wee geue and grant to you our
Supreme liege Lady and soueraigne
one subsidy called Tonage, that is to Tonnage.
say of euery tonne of wine commynge Wine
or that shall or is come into this youre
realme, by waye of merchandise the
summe of. iij. s. and so after ye rate. And
of euery tunne of Swete wine as Mal- Swet wine.
maisey as other, ye shall or is come
into the same your Realme, by euery
or any merchaūt alyen, as wel by the
merchaūtes of Haunse, and Almaine,
as by anye other merchaunte straun-
ger of what nacion so euer he be. iij. s.
And soo after the rate ouer and abouē
the. iij. s. also graunted. And of euc-
ry tunne of rennishe wyne, comm- Renish wine.
ming or that shall or is come into this

youre

your realme, by waye of merchaundiſe, by euery or any merchaunte denizē or alien, of what nacion ſo euer he bee rij.ſ. And alſo one other Subſidie called Pondage, that is to ſaie of all maner of goodes, and merchaundiſes of euerye merchaunt denizen and alien whatſoeuer he bee, caried and to bee caried out of this your ſaide Realme, or brought or to be brought into the ſame, by way of merchaundiſe, of the value of euery.xx.ſ. of the ſame goodes and merchaundiſe. xij.d. and ſo after ꝯ rate. And of euery.xx.ſ. value of tinne and pewter veſſell, caried out of thys your Realme, by anye & euerye merchaunt alē. xij.d. ouer & aboue the. xij. d. aforeſaide. Except and alwaies foꝛ pꝛiſed out of this graunt of Subſidy of Pondage, all maner of wollē cloth made or wrought, or ꝯ ſhall be made & wrought, within this your realme of Englande, and by euerye or anye merchaunt denizen, & not borne alien caried or to be caried out of thys your ſaid realme. And all maner of woolles, wolfells, & hides, & backes of leather, alſo caried or to be caried out of thys your realme. And al wines & all maner of freſh fiſh, & beſtiall. comminge, or that is or ſhall come into the ſame your realme. And further wee your ſaid poore commōs, by thaduiſe, aſſent & auctoꝛitie aforeſaide, geue and graūt vnto you our ſaid ſouereine liege lady & ſouereine foꝛ ꝯ cauſes aforeſaid, one other ſubſidy of al maū of wool, wolfels & lether, caried or to be caried oute of this your realm in maner & forme following (ꝯ is to ſay) of euery merchāt denizē, of & foꝛ euery ſacke of woll. xxiij. s. iij.d. & foꝛ euery.ccxl. wolfelles. xxxiij.s iij.d. and of & foꝛ everye laſt of hides & backes of euery ſuch marchāt denizen lxvi.s. viij.d. And of euery merchāt ſtrāger, not borne your liege manne as well thoſe ꝯ be made denizens, as hereafter

Pondage.
Merchandiſe

xij.d.
Tinne,
Pewter

Cloth.

Wolles
Leather

wine.
Fiſhe.

Woll.
Fell,
Leathe.

ſhall be made by letters
therwiſe, as al other
gers, of and foꝛ euery
xl.vi.s. viij.d & of & foꝛ
felles. xij. xl.vi.s. viij.d. and
ry laſt of hides & backs. xx.
d. And ſo of al ꝯ ſaid wolles,
hydes & backes, & euerye
ꝯ rate ꝯ ſoꝛts or ſhall be
take, enioye, & receive the
foꝛeſaid, & euery of thē and
and parcel of thē to your highe
the. xxx. daie of Nouembꝛ laſt
ring your life natural. And
your ſaid poore commons
deſire your maieſtie that it
nacted by your highneſſe by
and aſſent of the Loꝛdes aſo
vs your ſaide commons, and
ſaide auctoꝛitie of this preſent
ment aſſembled, that the
grauntes aforeſaide, ſhal be
effectuall accoꝛdinge to the
ning of the ſame. And that it
further enacted by auctoꝛitie
ſaid that if any wines, goodes,
diſe, wolles, wolfels, hydes, &
of lether aforeſaid, or other
ſpecified whereof the ſubſidies
ſaide or any of them is or ſhall
after due, ſhall at any time
during the time aforeſaide,
ped, or put into any boate,
pe, or veſſell, to the intent to
into the parties of beyonde the
els be brought from the parties
yōde ꝯ ſeas into any poꝛte
or other place of this your
way of marchādiſe & there
(the ſubſidies aforeſaid of ꝯ
due or to be due, by the
graūt not paide) or ꝯ collector
ſame ſubſidie or his deputie,
conſent, knowledge, and
the comptroller and ſurveiour
of them at the leaſt, not
ꝯ ſame in the cuſtome houſe,

...meaning & intent of these a... ...ts of your Eſchequer for the time being ...ables & vſury of the, & then ... by the examination of the same mer... ...the ſaid value of goodes laſt ... chants if they be alive, or of their ex... ...all, & not before, all the ſaide wines, ... customers or adminiſtrators if they be ...ſwete, marchaundle, woolles, woolfells, ... dead, or two trew credible pſons ſworn, ...ides & hides, & other the premiſſes ... or other reaſonable witnesſe and proef ...ſhalbe, & there parte and parcell ther... ... ſworn touching the ſame marchaun... ...of ſhipped, or ells put into any house ... diſes to be loſt or perished, that then ...ſame, or other deſtell aforeſaide, to the ... the ſame marchaunts beinge or were ...ſame intente, or brought into this ... or ſhalbe owners of the aforeſaide goods ...ſame, & there ſolde or landed, as is al... marchaundiſes, woolle, woolfells, hydes, ...ſaide, ſhalbe & remaine forfeyt ... or other marchandiſes aforeſaide as ...ghties during the time afore ſhalbe ſo perished or loſte if they be on ...ſame moitie or the value therof ... liue, their executours and adminiſtra... ...ghnelle & the other moitie to ... tours if they be dead, and every of the ...ſhall ſeaſe the ſame, or ... by force and vertue of this act with the ...lawe. And yf it maie pleaſe ... liberty, during the ſaid terme, ſhall, or ...nelle, that all marchãts, as well ... may newly ſhip as much woolle, wool... ...as ſtraungers comming into ... felles, hydes or other goodes and mer... ...realme, bee well & honeſtlye ... chaundiſes in the ſame porte or portes ...and ſeuered, for ſuche ... in the which the ſame woolle, woolfelles ...ſo forfeited by this act is grau... ... hydes, or other goodes and marchaun... ...as they were in the time of your ... diſes aforeſaide ſo loſt & perished were ...progenitors, without op... or ſhall be ſhipped without any of the ...to them to be done, paying the ... ſubſidies aforeſaide nowe graunted ...aforeſaid. And further that ... to be had or payde therefore too your ...acted by theſe auctorite afore... highneſſe in anye wiſe. And that all ...& if any goodes, marchaundiſes, ... ſuche profites of the premiſſes ſhalbe ...woolfells, or lether aforeſaid, or ... be loſt or perished, bee certified into Certified,
...part therof, of any marchant deni... your Chauncerye by your ſaide Treaſ... ...naturally borne, your liege man, ... ſurer or chiefe Barõ, there to remain ...ſuch or ſhall paſſe out of this ... of recorde. And after ſuche certificat ...realme after the ſaide, not ... made, the Chauncellor of Englande ...remember laſt paſt, during the ... or the lorde keper of your great ſeale ...of this gift & graunt hath or ſhall ... for the time being, ſhall make and de... ...be taken with enemies or pi... liuer unto the ſaide marchaunts, their ...the ſea, or perished by ſtorm ... executors or adminiſtrators or any of ...any ſhip or ſhips that ſhal hap... them, or to their attorney or attorneys Mallyng
...taken, or perished within the ... in the behalfe or any of them, as maye ...ſame graunte, touchyng the ... and ſuche lettres and warrantes to ...aforeſaide, or any of them to ... be directed as ſhall to the cõmyſſioners of ...or to bee due, as or ... the ſubſidies aforeſaide or anye or ...euery paide ... nerye of them for the time beinge as ...treaſure or collected ... to the Treaſurer and Barons of ...before re... your Eſchequer for the time being ſhall ...& payed before the ... be thought requiſite and meete for ...or ſeyes, or ſome of them, as ... the ſayde marchaunts their execu...

tours

Denizen

Hospitall

goods or debts of strangers, or their attournay or attournays any of them, or the said Collectours or any of them, to have for the obtaining an swell of the shipping, as of the allowance therof. And further that every merchāt denizen that shal shippe hereafter any wolsackes, hydes or any other good & merchandise in any Carricke or Galley shall pay to your maiestie during the time aforesaid, al maner of customes & al the subsidies aforesaid, as any alyē borne out of this your realme.

34. E. iii. 4. & 5. H. 4. & 8. H. 5. subsidie of xiij. s. in the pounde graunted by the clergy was confirmed and a subsidie graunted by the temporalty of xiij. s. of the pounde for landes, & vj. s. viij. d. goodes and the like subsidie graunted 2. Ed.

See Aliens. 4.
Bulls. 1.
Bulls. 2. 5. 6.
Bulls. 3.
Bulls. 4.
Bulls. 5.
Bulls. 6.
Bulls. 7.
Bulls. 8.
Bulls. 9.
Bulls. 10.
Bulls. 11.
Bulls. 12.
Bulls. 13.
Bulls. 14.
Bulls. 15.
Bulls. 16.
Bulls. 17.
Bulls. 18.
Bulls. 19.
Bulls. 20.
Bulls. 21.
Bulls. 22.
Bulls.

Landes

Heritaul

Kings lands

Ments.

Lordes

Distress

Capite. Socage. Free burgage Tenth.

Rowles,

or landes, and not in capite, or by anye such like wordes in effect: shal from the date of euery such letters patentz, be adiudged taken & deemed to all intentes & purpoles to be holde in socage or burgage, & not in capite, according vnto the very expresse & playne wordes conteyned in any such letterz, patentes, without any further implicatiõ, constructiõ or explanacion of the law thereof to be made or had by anie person or persons againſt the same & in no maner of wise to be demed adiudged or taken, to bee holde in capite. Any ambiguitie doubt or other thing heretofore risyn or moued, or hereafter to be moued, stirred, or set forth to the contrary thereof notwithstanding. And bee it &c. that the kinges highnes, his heirz or succeſſours at any time or times within .v. yeres, next after the firſt daie of November laſt paſt shal and may at his or their owne wille and pleaſure vpon any letters patentz made or hereafter to bee made of anye manors, lands tenemẽtz, rents, reuercions seruices, pfonages, tithes, porcions penſions, and other hereditamẽtz, not beinge rated or valued at the time of the makig of any such letters patẽts aboue the ſumme of forty shillings by yeare wherby any eſtat of inheritance doth or shall paſſe frõ his highnes, his heirs or ſucceſſors (houſes, meſuages, cotages, orchardes, yardes, & gardeins, whereunto no other landes, tenements or hereditamẽts, doe appertaine onely excepte.) And alſo shall and may vpon any like letters patentz hereafter to be made within the ſaid fiue yeres of anie houſes, meſnages, cotages, orchardes yardes, curtilages, or gardeins, whereunto no other landez, tenementz, or hereditamentz doe appertaine, not being any of the kings princely houſes reſerued and kept by a keper thereof to hys graces vſe, by whatſoeuer title or titles the ſaid manors, landes, tenemẽtz, rentes, reuercions, ſeruices, perſonages tithes, porcions, pencions, houſes, tenementz, cotages, gardeins, and other pmiſſes or any of them ſo to be geuen or graũted, be come or hereafter ſhal come to his graces handes, his heires or ſucceſſours, reſerue eyther a tenure by knightes ſeruice in capite, or els a tenure by fealtie, or in ſocage, or burgage, and not in capite. And that all and ſinguler the ſayde ſeuerall tenures as well heretofore reſerued & made ſithen the ſaid .xxiiij. daie of Aprill in the ſaide xxvj. yere of our ſayd ſouereigne lorde the kinges raigne, as hereafter within the ſaid .v. yeares next after folowinge to be reſerued or made, & hauinge theſe wordes, *& non in capite*, ſhall from the date of euery ſuch letters patents bee demed adiudged & taken to be tenures in ſocage or burgage, & not in capite. And that the patents of the ſame manors landes, tenementz, & other the premiſſes or any part thereof, their heires & aſſignes & euery other perſon or perſons, hauing the ſame or any part therof, ſhal hold the ſame manors, landes, tenements, houſes, cotagez, & other hereditamentz, compriſed in any ſuch letters patentes, of our ſayde ſouereigne lorde the king, his heires & ſucceſſours, & hauing ỹ ſaid wordes, *& non in capite*, by ỹ ſeruice of fealtie in ſocage or burgage, according to the expreſſe wordes conteined in any ſuch letters patentes & ſhall not holde the ſame or any parte therof, of our ſayde ſouereigne lorde, hys heires or ſucceſſours in chiefe or in capite, nor ſhall bee compelled by reſõ only of ỹ ſame, to ſue any liuery, make fine for alienation, or ſue any licence or pdon for any alienacion only thereof. And the heire and heires of euery ſuch patentes, or of their heires or aſſignes or of anye other hauynge anye eſtate right, or tytle, of, in, or to the ſame manours landes, tenementz, or hereditaments,

In capite, Fealty, Socage Burgage

Socage. Not in capite Patents

Socage

Not in capite Liuery. Fyne for alienation. Licence

mentz,and hauing,no other landes,te
nementes,or hereditamentz holden of
the kings highneſſe in capite,ſhal and
may frely and lawfully after ẏ death
of any ſuch patẽter,their heirs or aſſig
nes,or other perſon or perſons hauing
Entre. any ſuch eſtate,right,or title, enter in
to the ſaid manours,landes, tenemẽtz
houſes cotages,ꝛ other hereditamentz,
cõpriſed or to be cõpriſed in any ſuch let
Liueri,ꝛc, ters patents,without ſeiwing of liuery
ouſtre le maine,or any fine or fee to be
paide for anye liuery onely thereof,to
oure ſoueraigne Lorde the kinge, his
heires or ſucceſſours for ẏ ſame,by rea
ſon onely of ſuche tenure in ſocage or
burgage,erpreſſed or to be erpreſſed in
any of the ſaide letters patentes,anye
law,cuſtome or vſage,hertofore had or
vſed,to the contrary therof in any wiſe
notwithſtanding. An.37.H.8.ca.20.

Doubtes ¶ Where before this tyme abiguities,queſtions, and doubtes haue bene
moued and ſtirred in diuers ꝛ ſundrye
the kinges courtes of recorde,whether
ſuch honours,caſtels,manours landes
tenementez and other hereditamentes
In capite, are holden of the king in capite,which
anye his louinge ſubiectes,do holde by
knyghtes ſeruice,ſocage or other ſerui
ces of the king,as of hys duchies,earl
domes, baronies, honours, caſtels,
manours,landes,tenemẽtez,fees,and
ſeigniories,which haue come to ẏ hãdz
and poſſeſſion of diuers of his highnes
moſt noble pgenitors, by attainder of
Attaindours. treaſon,miſpriſon of treaſon, attain
dors of premunire,and prouiſion had
and done by acte of parliament,by ver
dict,confeſſion, cõuiction or vtlagarie
and offices or noe offices therupõ foũd
Diſſolution or by the diſſolucion,ſurrendre, or geu
ing vp to ẏ king,or to any his noble p
genitors of any religious or eccleſiaſti
call houſes or places,or of any manors
landes tenementz,and other heredita
ments,to any of the ſame religious or
eccleſiaſticall houſes or places in anye
wiſe appertaining or belõging or me
By meanes of which doubt ſo moued, the
his ſaid humble and obedient ſubiectz
and tenauntes haue beene hereto
much vnquieted, moleſted, and grieu
Wherfore the king our ſoueraigne lord
mindig,ꝛ entierly deſiering the quie
neſſe of his ſaid ſubiectz and that ẏ cer
tainty of his lawes in ẏ behalfe might
bee knowen,and declared to his ſayde
louing ſubiectes,for a playn declara
on ꝛ reſolucion to be had of,for,and co
cerning the premiſſez at the humble pe
ticion and ſuite of the lordes and com
mons in this preſent parliament aſſẽ
bled,doth ordaine.ꝛc. That all ſuch ho
nours caſtels,manors,lands,tenẽtes
and other hereditamentz, and euery of the
them,which nowe bee, or at any tyme
hereafter ſhall bee holden of the king, ꝛ
or of anye of his heires or ſucceſſours,
by any of his ſaid ſubiectes by knightz
ſeruice,ſocage or otherwiſe,as of anye
of his or their dukedomes,earldomes,
baronies,caſtels,manours,landes,te
nementes, fees,or ſeigniories, which
bee come to the king,or his moſt noble
progenitourz,or hereafter ſhal come to
the kinge,his heires or ſucceſſours, by
meanes of any ſuch attaynder,corrup
tion,vtlagarie or of any ſuch dyſſolu
on,ſurrendre,or geuing vp of any reli
gious or eccleſiaſtical houſes or places
or of any manors,landes,tenements,
or hereditamentes,to any of the ſaid re
ligio⁹ or eccleſiaſtical houſes or places
in any wiſe belonging or appertaining
ſhall not from henceforth be adiudged
deemed, taken or conſtrued to any in
tent, conſtruction or purpoſe,to be hol
den in capite, or as tenure in capite: a
nie ambiguitie, queſtion, or doubte
heretofore moued to the contrarie not
withſtanding.

Prouided alwaies,ꝛ bee it ꝛc.that this
act or any thing therin contained, ſhal
not

not in any wise be prejudicial ne hurtfull to the king his heirs, or successors, to, for, or concerning any wardshippe, liuery primer seasen, fine for alienacion, or to or for any other profite or aduantage, which now is come, or here after shal or may come, fall or growe to the king his heirs, or successours, by, or from any person or persons, which now doth, or hereafter shall holde anye honours, seignouries, castels, manours landes tenementes, or other hereditamentes of the king in chiefe, as of hys person, or of anye other hys aunciente possessions, and beinge not come to the king, by any such attaindre, confession conviction, vtlagarye, dissolucion, geuing up, or surrendre, as be aboue saide.

Prouided also, & be it. &c. that this present act, or anie thinge therein conteyned, or specified, shall not in any wyse, or by anye meanes, geue any aduauntage, libertie, or profite to any tenaunte or owner in fee simple of any honours manours, lands, tenementes, or other hereditamentes, which haue hertofore sued any speciall or generall liuerie, or ouster le main, oute of the handes of ỹ king, or of any hys noble progenitors, of any honours manours, landes, tenements, or other hereditamnts, by what tenour or seruice they were or be holdē or that haue, or shal cōselle by any matter of recorde, any tenour in chiefe of the king, but that they they? heires and assignes shall haue and holde the same manours, landes, tenemētz and other hereditamentz, in like maner & fourme as they dyd before the making of this present acte, and as thoughe this present act, and as though this present act had neuer bene had ne made, any thing aboue declared and enacted to the cōtrary notwithstanding. An. 1. E. 6. cap. 4.

Monasteries. 10.
Particion. 2.
Patentes. 14.
Rome. 4.
Surueiours. 1
Voucher. 6.
Wardes. 16.

¶ *Terme.*

De Daies in banke. 5.

¶ *Testaments.*

De Appell to Rome. 1.
Probate of testamentes in all.
Willes in all.

¶ *Testimoniall.*

De Laborers. 38.

¶ *Tewxsbury.*

De Passagez.

¶ *Thamis.*

De Hauens. 6. 10
Passages. 8. 11.
Weres. 1.

¶ *Threede.*

De Weightes. 20.

¶ *Thrummes.*

De Yarne in all.

¶ *Tillage.*

De Caleys &c. 5.
Castelles. &c. 5.
Husbandry in all.
Woodes. 3.

1 ¶ *Tyles.*

TOutes & chescun person ou plōz q̄ en apres vsera loccupation de fesury dascun tiel teule, cōe est deuis especifies, face bon reasonable, et bien sufficialment, & tout ou-strement blanches, et aneles, & q̄ la fre de quel ascun tiel teule serra fait soyt foites & gistez deuant le primer iour de Nouembre proscheine deuant que ceo serr̄ fait: et q̄ m̄ la fre soit steres & tournes deuaunt le primier iour de feuerer adonques proschein ensuant lez ditz foi antz & gisantz ou gistant & nient ouerez deuant le primier iour de marche adōques proschein ensuant. Et que la dyt terr̄ deuant que il soit mise all fesuē de teule, soyt berament oueres et tryes de peers. Et auri que les beines appell malme ou marle et chalke gisant come

Earth. Worke. Trid.

De Alienacion without licēce. 1.
Distresse. 4.
Husbandry. 3

ment en la fre bñ p̄is a la fre conuenient de fait̄ teule ent ou en aūp̄z la foiāce de la dit ter̄ dōt astū tiel teule ser̄ fait ou affait̄ soit bñ loialment & veramēt deseuez & gistes de la dit fre dōt astun tiel teule ser̄ fait ou affaire. Et q̄ chesc̄ tiel plain teule ensic affait̄ conteign̄ en longure dys pouz & demy, & en lacur̄ di pouz & vn quark dun pous desute di pouz & di quark dū pous au meins. Et q̄ chesc̄ tiel reftile, ou creste teule ensy affait̄ conteign̄ en longure. xij. pous, & densite demy pouz & vn quark au meins, ouesque conuenient p̄fundeues accord̄, & q̄ chescū guttertile, & coūtil̄ affait̄ conteign̄ en longure. x. pouz & demy pous ouesque conuenyent densite et p̄fundesse accord̄: Et si astun parson ou parsones mette a vender a astun persone ou persons astū tiel teule cōe desuis especifies encontre la dit ordinaunce fait ou affaire adonques le vendour ent forfait a lachatour del mi le double value de mi le teule & oustre ceo face fin & rasceon au roy a sa volunte: & que chescun parson qui se sente greue & suer voit en cel partie ait action de det encontr̄ lof fendoure en cel partye, & ait semblable p̄cesses recouere et execut en cco, cōe est ou pott est̄ a cest iour en astuns autres accions de det purluers a la comē ley. Et que le plaintife en chescun tyel action, si soite troue ouesque luy, poyt recouerer encountre le defendaunt en mi laction ses reasonables costes et expenses de sa suite. Et que le defendant en astun tiel action ne soit admise ō gager sa ley, ou dauoir astun essoigne ne p̄tection allowe, ne astun auantage per fourchier par essoine distresse. Et auri q̄ les iustices de peaz pour l'temps esteāt deis chesc̄ com̄ de cē roial, & chesc̄ deux aiet plain potar denquerer oyer & terminer ylour discrecions sibñ p̄ eraminacion ou autermente les defautes, offences, et trespalles q̄ auiendzount a faire encontre cest ordinaunce sibien a le suite du roy cōe a la suite de partye q̄ en aūp̄z se sentera greues en cel. Et si soit troue, ou poit appearer as les dits iustices de peace ou astun de eux par examinacion ou autermente per lour discrecion, que astē persōn ou plons as ount offendu ou offend̄ contrary a cest ordinaunce, q̄ lours mi les iustices deuant queux il ser̄ troue ou appiergra assessent, & met nul fine meinz sur lofendor en cel partie q̄ pur chescū myle de plain tiel teule mise a bende contrary a cest ordinance. b.s. & chescun contrarie tile. bi.s. biij.d. Et pur chesc̄ ount corner tile ou gutt̄ tile. ij.s. bendus contrary a cest ordinance meindre fine fait pur ceo fait solonq̄ la rate dicelf per la discreē dez ditz iustices ou astun de eux. Et q̄ les iusticez aient plei powe & fait beñ deuant eux ou astū de eux as astū temps & lieu requisitez tielx & tāts persones cōe p lour discrecion oūt & auerunt greindre experience ou cognisaunce en loccupacion de leisour de tieule, de sercher & cramiuer le foiance, gistāce, mnance, departure, fesour blancheour, & aneling auantditz. Et que meisme la psone ou personz que ou quelz ensy sera ou serrounte assigne ou assignes surchours, ait & aient plain power de faire tiel searche. Et que null persone mette nul tiel teule a bende deuaunte que il soit searche per les ditz searchours sur la peine de forfayture de meisme le teule. Et si les ditz searchours ou astun d eux troue ou trouent que astun persō ou persones exerceant ou exercesaunts loccupacion del faisure de teule offend ou offendent en iceil̄, contrarye a cest ordeignaunce, que lors meismes les serrcheours p̄sentent tielx defauts deuaunt les iustic̄ de peace a lour p̄chaine sessions, & que chescune tiel p̄sentmente soite si fort et effectuel en la leye, come per p̄sentemēte de. xij. homez, et que tielx searcheour ensy assis ordeignes assignes et deputies, ayent

Measure.
Lengthe.
Wzedthe
Thicknes.
Crest tyle.
Guttertyle.
Couertyle,
Fort
Fyne.
Action.
Just. de p.

ne chetour tiel faitour de tout pur lour faitour de t dyt terthe, pur chescū mill plein tiel serches .i. d. de chescē cent roole mile di denier, t chescū couer tile t gutter tile le ferling. Et que mesmes les serchours facēt t executēt lour effectuel deuoir t diligence en cel ptie, accordant a cest ordeignāce, sur paine de forfaiture a nre seignū le roy pur chescē defaut. xl. li ptie. x. s. Et q̄ les iustices de peax aient power de raminer enquere t determiner les defautz dez tielx serchourz en les premisses en semblable forme cōe deuis est ordeins pour lez defautez de les faitours de teule. Cest ordeignāce a comencer de prendre effect a la feaste de S. Michael prochein veignāt t nyēt tenant. An. 17. E. 4. ca. 4.

¶ Tymber.

Ordiners. 22.

¶ Tindale, Riddesdale, & Exhamshire.

SJaicun person des ditz franchisez de Tindale, t Exhamshire, reseāt ou demurrant en icelx, de q̄l estat ou condicion q̄ il soit, face murdrez treasōs, homicides ou robberies, ou cōtribut de les faitz, des ditz fraunchises de Tindall t Exhampshire pces soit fait mesmes luy p la common ley tanque il soit vsage. Et q̄ apres tiel vtlagary pronūcie t retourne, facent ent les iustices deuant queux tielx vtlagarie soit returnū certificatione as tiel ministers ou tiel minister des ditz franchises come a eux semblera meultz en celx ptie solon que lour discrecion: t soyt tiel felon p̄iz per tiel minister, et les tres t tenemēntz biens et chateux estcantz deins icel franchise seisses en mayns de seignours de mesmes les franchises de tindale et Examshire pur le temps estcantz come forfaitz. Et que les autres terres tenemēntz biens t chateux de tiel felon estre mys hors du sig les franchisez demourgent entierment a roy, t as auters seignours etiantz ent franchise cōe forfaitz: saluāt toutz foitz a roy les forfaitz dautielx murdrours traitours, homicidours, robbours, t auks malefaisours quelcūqz, et dauters choses queux a luy appertient come de droit de sa corone. An. 2. H. 5. ca. 5.

We to ỹ king. Sauinge.

2 ¶ Autiel proces, certificacion, t execucion soient faitz desore enauant vers tielx murdrours, homicidours, robbours, consentours, t malefaisours demurrantz ou reseauntz dedeins la dyt franchise de Reddesdale pour cause de lour malefaitz faitz de hors en la franchise de Riddesdale, t auxi tielx maner forfaitures encourgit en toutz points, sibien enūs nostre treffoueraigne seignior le roy, come enuers toutz auks psones, come fuit ordine p les ditz mistaisours de Tindale t Exhamshire per le dit estat fait a Leicester (S. an. 2. H. 5. c. 5. before. 1.) t solonque la fourme t equitie de ñ lestatut: Saluant toutz foytz au roy ceo que a luy appertiēt en celx parties come de droit de sa corone. An. 9. H. 5. ca. 7.

Proces Certificat. Execution. Robbers. Riddesdale Sauinge.

3 ¶ The saide lordship and bounez of North and south Tindale naive beige in his hands, and all landes and tenementz within the same in whose possession soeuer they be, t euerie part therof stande t bee from hence forth gyldable t parte of ỹ shire of Northūberland as foresaid, t no frāchise ne frāchises: but ỹ al maner of ỹ kingz writz shal renne and all his officers aswell ỹ wardeine or wardeynes of the East and middle marches of Englande towardes Scotland, their, liutenant or lieutenantez ỹ iustices of peace, shirife, eschetour, coroners baillyfs and other officers t their deputies, and euery of them, of t with in the countie of Northumberlande aforesaid, t all their warrantes and preceptes shalbe obeyed, and of as great auctoritye in the laive by reason of

Gildable, Northumb. Proces Officers

this acte within the saide lordship and boundes of North and South Tyndale and euery part thereof as in anie other partie of the saide shire of Northumberlande. And ouer this, that no person or persones, of what estate degree or condicion he or they bene of, that now hath, or that hereafter shall haue auctoritie or power in his or their owne right or any other mans to dimit or let to ferme for yere or yeres, tearme of life or at wille, any landes or tenementes within the lordship and boundes of Northe and South Tynpale aforesaide. But that the lesse or leases, before he or they take or occupy by force of any suche lease, any such landes tenementes find good and sufficient suerty at least .vj. persons hauing landes and tenementes within the said shire of Northumberland not being within the said lordship and boundes of North and South Tyndale to the full perely value of forty shillinges, ouer and aboue all maner charges and repryses, by recognisace to the king our soueraigne lorde in .xx.li. before two at the least of the iustices of the peace of the sayde shire of Northumberland for the time beynge, whereof one shall bee of the Quorum vpon this condition, that if the said lesse or lesses within eight daies warning to them or anye of them personally or openly at hys or their owne houses: or in his or their parishe church geuen by any of the said iustices of the peace, the shirife of the said countie of Northumberlād and warden of the East and middle marches for againste Scotlande or his lieutenant personally appeare not before the same iustices of the peace, wardeyn or lieutenant at anye Session or sessions, gaole deliuery, wardein court at such place and date within the saiyd shyre of Northumberlande, or date or daies of truce where soeuer it shal fortune them to bee assigned, and as they or anye of them shall bee therunto as before is rehearsed, readie, then and then to auns̄were all such treasons, felonies, murders, and trespas or enormities contrarie to the truce from henceforth by the or any of them to be done, then the saide summe of .xx.li. shall be forfait, thone halfe therof to the King, &c. and the other halfe to him or them that will sue therefore, gyuing therof to the Justices, before whome the recognisaunce is or shall be taken after the execution therof be had of his saide part so recouered .xl. shillinges. And that the saide Justices of whom the said recognisaunce is or shalbe taken as before is rehearsed, and all other iustices of the peace within the saide shire of Northumberland for the tyme beinge, shall by reason of this said acte, haue full auctoritie to enquire therof and to take presentmentes and informacion therupon and to awarde processe and execucion and for the same summe vpon any presentmentz or informacion made therein in lyke and as ample fourme as the kinges Justices of hys benche shall or may do, of, or for any recognisance taken afore them forfeited for the keping of the kinges peace. And if any person or persones after the feaste of Easter nert comming taking vpon him or the to let or dimyt as before is rehearsed, anye landes or tenementes within the sayde lordeshyp or boundes of North and South Tindall, where no suche suertie is before hadde and founde, as before is rehersed, that person and persones that so letten or dimitten shall by the same Acte for euereye acre of grounde, and euerye mese and mansion or dwelling place within the sayde lordshippe and boundes aforesayde by him or them so letten or dimitte forfait .xl. shillinges, thone halfe to the kinge and the other to hym or them that wyll sue therfore. And that the Justices of the peace of the said shire of North-

Leases.

Suerty.

Recogn.

Iust. of p.

Appeare.

berlande for the time being shall haue
this auctority in all things concerning
this forfeiture as by this acte and ordi-
naunce is giuen to them in the recogni-
saunce afore expressed, & that all maner
of leases, dimissions, made or to be made
of any lands, tenements within the saide
lordship & bounds of north and southe
Tindal, for the which no such suertye
shalbe had and found at the said feaste
of Easter, and so forth as tofore is re-
hersed be & stand from thence forwarde
voyde, and of none effect. And if any p-
sone or persones, of what estate degree
or condicion he or they be of, take vpon
him or them after the said feaste of Ea-
ster, to enter, occupy, dwell, hold, or in-
habite any lands, tenements, or ground
in the said lordship & bounds of north
& south Tindal, not being his owne in
heritance in fe simple or in fee taile, wt
lawfull or sufficient suertie by hym
or them found as before rehersed, except
he be a lord spirituall or temporall of this
realme that he, & they so doing haue im
munitie by the space of a whole yeare
without baile or mainprise, & so for to
continue til he haue found sufficient su-
rtie vnto our soueraigne lord the kinge
by recognisaunce afore the Justices of
the said countie to be of good abearige
against the kinge & all his liege people.
An. 11. H. 7. cap. 9.

¶ *Tinkers.*

Tinkers. Pedlers.

¶ *Tynne.*

AN. 14. R. 2. ca. 7. It was enacted
that Tynne to be caried oute of
the realme should be for Derte-
mouth & no where els. And al-
so An. 17. R. 2. ca. 8. the statute was re-
pealed & ꝑ to ꝑ feaste of S. John nere
ensuing Tinne to be caried out might
be changed in any Port in Englande.

Cayres le dit feast repayrent a
Calays pour le temps que le repayre
dureys & serra, paiants touts dis lez
customes, subsidies, & deuoies ent dues
auant le passage del estein auauntdyt
An. 15. R. 2. ca. 8.

Passage.

He Custome. 10. Staple. 22.
Hauens. 9. Weights. 33.
Husbandrie. 7. Woolles. 18.
Laborers. 35. 38. 22. 26.
Merchants. 18.

¶ *Tithes.*

Strakacias.

PEr la ou dyuers de scire fac. cient e-
stre grantes a garnir prelates, re-
ligioules & autres clerks a respō-
dr des dismes en nre chancellarie
& monstrers fits cient riens pour eux,
ou sachent riens dire pour quoy tiels
dismes a les demaundants ne deiuent
estre restitutes & a respondr auribien a
nous come a la partie des tiels dismes
qui tiels briefs desaye enauant ne soyēt
grantz. Et que les processes pendants
sur tiels briefs soient enterds & repell
& que les parties soīt demisses deuant
seculers iudges des tiels matters des
plees salue a nous nostre droyt tyel co
me nous & nous auncestres auiouns
eue, & solotons auoir de reson de Anno
18. E. 3 ꝑ clero ca. 7. cap. 14.

Iurisdiction.

Process.

Repeale.

Sauynge.

2 CA quel heure que aicun persone
de leint Esglise soyt tract en plee en
court seculer pour ses proprs dysmes
pnles per noum des biens emportes, &
celuy qui en ly est tracte en plee face er-
ception ou allege que la substaunce et
limites de la deteigne soit solment sur
dismes dues de droyt & de possession a
la Esglish ou a auter son benefice, que
en tiel cas generall auerment ne sont,
iammes pris sauns monstres especiall
comen ceo fuit lay chatell. An. 1. R. 4.
cap. 14.

Spirituall. Impleded. Seculer

Exception.

Auerment.

CLas seruours & occupiers quelcū
quez des manours terres, tenements
& autrez possessions des aliez paient, &
soient tenuz de paier tout les dismes et
duez as personz & vicaires de leint esgli
se, as lur poches fits lez manours, terres
tenements, ou possessions soient ditz

Fermors. Aliens.

alles ou dues, cõe la ley de l. Eglr dūe, vient constitue ant ḥ les dits manours terres tenemtz ou auts sont seisies es mains nr̃e sr̃ le roy, et nõ obstant ascũ proclamacion fait ou affaire a contrarye An. 5. H. 4. ca. 11.

Kynges hãds

Rome.

4 The prouision. 17. & 18. against thẽ that obtaine bulles from Roome to be discharged of tythes.

Pay

5 Euery of the subiectes of this realme of Englande, Irelãde, Wales, & Calets, & marches of the same, according to the ecclesiasticall lawes and ordinaunce of his church of Englande, & after ẏ laudable vsages & customes of ẏ parish or other place wher he dwelleth or occupieth, shal yeld & pay his tithes offrynges & other dutties of holye church, and that for suche subtractiõ of any ẏ said tithes, offrynges or other dutties ẏ ꝓcuratour rector or other parsone in ẏ behalfe geuen, may by due ꝓcesse of the kinges eccl̃siasticall lawes of ẏ church of Englande, conuent ẏ plõ or ꝑsons so offendyng before his ordinari or other cõpetent iudge of this realme hauing auctoritie to heare & determin ẏ right of tythes, & also to compell the same person or ꝑsons offendyng to doe and yeld their said dutties, in ẏ behalfe And in case ẏ ordinary of ẏ diocelle, or his commissary, or the Archedeacon or his official, or any other competent iudge aforesaid, for any contempt, cõtumacie, disobedience or other misdemeanour of the party defendant, make information & request to anye of the kinges most honorable counsell, or to the iustices of peace of the shire, where such offendour dwelleth, to call or aid the same ordinarie, commissarie, archedeacon, official or iudge to order or reforme in any such person in any cause de foye reherſed, That then he or the kinges said honorable counsell, or such two Iustices of peace, whereof one to be of ẏ Quoꝝ

Subtracion.

Spirituall lawes

Compell.

Information

Iust.

Iust of ẏ.

to whome suche information shalbe made, shal haue full power and auctoritie by vertu of this act to attach or cause to be attached the ꝑson or ꝑsons against whom suche information or request shalbe made. And to commit the same personne or persons to ward and there too remaine, vntyl they haue found sufficiẽt suertie, to be bounde by recognisaunce or otherwise before the kinges said counsaillours, or iustices of peace, or any other such like counsaillour or iustice of peace, to the ꝓsecutours said soueraigne lorde the king, to giue due obedience to the ꝓces ꝓceedings decrees & sentences of the ecclesiastical court of this realme, wherin such sute or matter for the ꝓmisses shall depend or be. And that euery of the kinges said counsaillours, or two iustices of peace wherof one to be of the Quoꝝ, as is afore said, shal haue full power & auctoritie by vertue of this act to take receiue & record recognisances and obligations in anye of the causes aboue written. Prouided alwaye, that this act or anything therin contained shall not extende to any inhabitaunt of the citie of London for or concerning any maner of tythe offring or other ecclesiastical duety growen & due to be paye or yeldẽ within the same citie, because ther is a nother order made for ẏ payment of tythes & other dutties within the said citie. Prouided also ẏ euerye plaintiff or ꝑsõ, being ꝑty or ꝑtyes to any suche suit, shal & may make & haue his ꝑsonall action demaunde or ꝓsecution appelle, ꝓhibitiõ & al other their lawfull defences & remedies in euery such suit, according to the lawes called ecclesiasticall lawes, and statutes of this realme in as ample & liberal maner & forme, as they or anye of them might haue had, if this acte hadde neuer been made. Anye thinges in this act aboue

wyllen notwithstãding. Prouided al-
wayes & be it &c. ỳ this act for recouerig
of tithes, ne any thing therin cõteined
shall take force or effect, but only vntil
such time as ỳ kings highnes, & such o-
ther estil. persons, which hys highnes
shall name & appoint for the makinge
& establishing of such lawes as his high
nes shall affirme & ratifie to bee called
the ecclesiasticall lawes of his churche
of England. And after the said lawes
be ratified & confirmed, as is afore saide
that then the saide tithes, to be paide to
my ecclesiasticall person, according
to such lawes, and none other wise. An.
27. H. 8. ca. 20.

¶ Be it &c. ỳ all & every ỳ citizens &
inhabitantz of the citie of London and
suburbes withi the liberties of ỳ same
shall at this preset time of Easter next
comming paye vnto the curates of the
same citie & suburbes, all such and lyke
sums of money for tithes oblacions &
other duties, as the said citizens & inha
bitãtz by the order of my lord Chaũcel
lour & other of the kings most honora
ble counsaile & the kings proclamatiõ,
paide or ought to haue payd by force &
vertue of the said order, at Easter that
was in the yere of our lord God. 1535.
Item the same paimentz so to continue
from time to time, vntill such tyme as
any other order or lawe shalbe made pub
lished, ratified, and confirmed by the
kinges highnesse, & the .xxij. persones
by his grace to bee named, as well for
the full establishment concerning ỳ pai
ment of all tithes, oblacions and other
duties of thinhabitãtz within the saide
citie & suburbes wõin the liberties of ỳ
same, as for the making of other eccle-
siastical lawes of this Realme of Eng-
land. And ỳ every person denying to
pay as is aforesayde, shall by the com-
maundement of the maire of Londõ
for the time beig, be cõmitted to prisõ,
there to remain vntil such time as hee
shall

or they haue agreed wt the curate and
curates for the said tithes oblation and
other duties, as is aforesayd. An. 27. H.
8. cap. 21.

7 ¶ Forasmuch as in the statut of the paiment vnto the Kinges maiestie his heirs & successors of the first fruites of ỳ spiritual promocions, offices, benefices and dignities within thys realme, & other the kings dompnions, expresse mencion & declaration is not hadde ne made, from what time the yere shalbe accõpted, in which the first fruits shalbe due & payable to his highnes, that is to wit, whither immediatlye from the death, resignation or depriuation of euery incumbẽt, or frõ ỳ time of admissi on or new taking of possessiõ in euery such promociõ. And also by reson that in the sãe statute it is not declared who shall haue the fruites tithes and other profits of the said benefices offices promotions & dignities spirituall duringe the time of vacacion therof, diuers of ỳ archbishops & byshops of this realme, haue not onely when the tyme of perceiuing & takinge of tithes (that is to saye wol, lambe, corne, & hay, & tithes vsually payde at the holy time of Easter) hath approchen differred the collacion of such benefices, as haue bene of their own patronage, but also haue by on presentacions of clerkes made vnto thẽ by the iust patrons protracted & deferred to institute, induct, & admitte ỳ same clerkes, to the entẽt ỳ they might haue and perceiue to their owne vse ỳ same tithes, growing, during the vacation: So ỳ throughe such delaies (ouer and aboue ỳ first fruites which be iustly due to the kings highnes) they haue bene constrained also to lose all or the most part of one yeres ꝓfites of their benefices & promocions, & to serue ỳ cure at their & their frẽds proper costes and charges, or vtterly to forsake & giue o-
uer their benefices & promocions to their

great

Tyme. First fruites.

Vacation. Bishops.

Collacion.

Deferred.

Lose.

Serue.

greate losse and hinderance. For reformacion wherof it is &c. that the said yere, in which the firste fruits shal be paid to the kings grace shal begyn & bee accompted immediatly after the avoidãce or vacacion of anye such benefice or promocion spirituall afore rehearsed. And that the tithes, fruites, oblacions obuencions, emoluments, commodities, aduantages, rents, & al other what soeuer reuenues, casualties, or profits certaine & uncertain, offring, or belonging to any archedeaconry, deanry prebende, personage, vicarage, hospitall, wardenship, provostship, or other spyritual promotion, benefice, dignitie, office, or (chauntries, onely except) within this realme, or other the kinges dominions, growing, rising, or commig during the time of vacacion of the said promotion spiritual, shal belonge and appere to such person, as shalbe therunto next presented, promoted, instituted, inducted or admitted, and to his executors, towards the paiment of the fyrste fruites to the kinges highnesse, his heires and successours: any vsage, custom libertie, privilege, or prescription to the contrarye hadde, vsed, or being in any wise notwithstandinge. And it is also &c. that if any archebishoppe, bishoppe, archedeacon, ordinarye, or anye other persone or persones to their vses and behouse at anye time heretofore sythe the firste day of Maye laste paste haue perceyued receyued, or taken, or at anye time hereafter do perceyue, receyue, or take the fruites, tithes, obuencyons, oblacions, emolumentes commodities, reuenues, rentes, aduauntages profites, or casualties, commynge growinge, or belonginge, or whiche hereafter shall come, growe appere or belonge to anye archedeaconrye, deanry prebende, personage, vycarage, hospitall, wardenshippe, provostshippe, or other spiritual promocion, benefice, dignitie, or office (chaunteries, onelye except) within this realme, or other the kinges dominiõs, during the vacacion of such archedeconry, deanry, prebende personage, vicarage, hospital wardenship provostship, or other spirituall promocion, benefice, dignitie, or office (chauntries onely excepted.) And the same vpon reasonable requell from henceforth to be made, doth not render, relese, or fully content and pay to the next incumbent being lawefully instructed inuested or admitted, to such archedeaconrye deanrye prebende, personage, or vicarage, or other promocion benefice, dignitie, or office spiritual except before excepted, or do let or interupte the said incumbent to haue the same: that then euerye Archebishop, Bishop, Archedeacon, ordinarie or other person so doing shall forfaite and lose the treble value of so muche as he shall then haue enioyed of the fruites of euery prebend personage, vicarage, hospital wardenship provostship, or other spiritual promotion, whereof hee so shall perceyue, receyue, or detreigne, let or interupte the incumbent to perceiue, receiue, & haue the fruits tithes, obuencions, oblacions emolumentes, commodities, reuenues rentes, aduauntages, profites, or casualties: the one moytie of which forfayture shall be to the kinge &c. and the other moytie thereof to the incumbent of the same prebende, personage, or vicarage, or other spirituall promocion to bee recouered in any of the kynges courtes bye action bylle, playnte, informacion, or otherwise, in whiche action or suite the defendaunte shall not bee admitted to wage his lawe &c. Provided alway, that it shalbee lefull to euerye Archebishoppe, Bishoppe, Archedeacon, and ordinarie, their officers and ministers, to retaine in his or their custodie, so muche of the tithes, fruites, obuencions, oblacions, emolu-

ments

yeare

Tyme.

Profytis

Fyrst fruites.

Take the profytes,

profites, commodities, aduauntages, rentes, reuenues, casualties, and pro-fites, as shall amount to pay vnto such persone or persones, as hathe or shall serue or kepe the cure of such Archdeaconry, deanry, prebende, personage, or vicarage, or other spirituall promotion during the vacation of his or their reasonable stipende or salarie. And also for the collection gathering, and leuynge of suche tithes, fruites, emolumentes, rentes, and other profites, risinge and growing, during the vacatiō aforesaid any thing in this acte conteined to the contrary in any wise notwithstādinge prouided also and be it &c. that in case any of the incumbentes, aforesaid happen to dye and before his deathe hathe sold anye of his glebe landes to bee manured and sowne at his proper costes and charges with any corne or grain then in that case al and currye of the same incumbentes may make and declare their testamēts of all ỳ profites of the corne, growinge vppon the same glebe landes, so manured & sowne lyke thinge conteyned in this present acte in anye wise notwithstandynge. Prouided alwaye, that if the fruites of the vacation of the saide spirituall promotion bee not sufficient to paye the curates stipende and wages for seruinge the cure the vacation time, that than the same to bee borne and payd by the next Incumbent within xiiij. dayes next after ỳ he hath ỳ possessiō of anie of saide promocions spirituall. An. 28. H. 8. c. 11.

¶ Where diuers & many persones inhabiting in sūdry countiez & placez of this realme, & other the kinges domini ons not regarding their duties to Almightie God, & to the kinge our soueraigne lord but in few yeres past more stoutelye & commonly presumin to offende and inferinge the good and holsome lawes of this realme and gracious commaundements of our said soueraign Lord, than in times past hath bene seene or known, haue not letted to subtract & withdraw ỳ lawful & accustomed tithes of cornes, hay, pasturages, & other sort of tythes and oblatiōs cōmonly due to ỳ owners ỳpropietaries & possessors of the personages, vicarage, & other ecclesiasticall places, of & within the said realme & dominions, being the more encouraged thereunto for that, that diuers of the kings subiects being lay persons hauing personages, vicarages & tithes to thē & to their heirs, or to thē & to their heires of their bodies lawfully begotten, or for term of life, or yeres, cānot by ỳ order & course of ỳ ecclesiastical lawes of this realme, sue in any ecclesiastical court for ỳ wrongfull withholding and detenning of the said tithes or other dueties, nor can not by the order of the common lawes of this realme haue any due remeadye against anye person or personnes, their heires or assign that wrongfully detei neth or withholdeth the same, by occasion wherof muche controuersye, suite, variance, and discord is like to insurge & ensue among the kings subiectes, to the great detriment, damages, and decay of many of them, if cōuenient and spedy remedye therfore be not had and prouided. Wherfore it is. &c. that all & singuler persons of this said realme, & other his dominiōs, of what estate, degree or condition so euer he or they be, shall fully, truely, and effectually deuide, set out, yelde or pay al and singuler tithes & offringes aforesaid, according to the lawful customes and vsages of the parishes & places, wher such tithes or dueties shal grow arise, come or be due. And in case ỳ it shall happen any person or persones, of his or their vngodly and peruerse will & minde, to deteigne or withholde any of the saide tithes or offringes, or parte or parcell therof,

withdrawe

Lay person

Not sue.

Set out

Pay

Vsage.

therof: then the person or party being ecclesiastical or lay person, having cause to demaunde or haue the saide tithes of offrings being therbye wronged or greued shall & may conuent the p̄sone or persons so offending before the ordinarie, his commissarie or other competente minister or lawefull iudge of the place where such wrong shalbee done, according to the ecclesiasticall lawes. And in euery suche cause or matter of suit, the same ordinary commissary or other competēt minister or leful iudge hauinge the parties or theire lawefull p̄curatours before him or them, shal & may by vertue of this act p̄ceede to theraminacion hearing & determinacion of euery such cause or matter ordinarily or sūmarily according to ẏ course & pces of the said ecclesiasticall lawes and thereupon may geue sentence accordingly. And in case ẏ any of the parties, for anye cause or matter concerninge that suite, doe appeale from the sentence ordre and diffinitiue iudgement of ẏ said ordinary, or other competent iudge, as is aforesaid: then the sāe iudge by vertue of this act, forthwith vpon such appellacion made, shal adiudge to the other partye the reasonable costes of hir suite therin before erpended, & shal cōpell the same partie appellant to satisfie & pay the same costs so aiudged bye cōpulsorye p̄cesse and censures of the said lawes ecclesiasticall, taking surety of the other party, to whō such costes shalbes adiudged and payde, to restore the same costes to the partye appellant if after, the p̄ncipall cause of that suite of appeale shall bee adiudged againste the same partie, to whome the saide costes shall bee yelden: And so euerye ordinarye or other competente iudge ecclesiasticall bye vertue of this acte shall aiudge costes to the other party vpon euery appeale to be made in any suite or cause of subtraction or detencion of any tithes offrings or any other suit to bee made for or concerning the duitie of such tithe or offrings And further bee it &c. ẏ if anye p̄sone or persons after such sentence diffinitiue giuen against them, obstinately & wilfully refuse for to pay their tithes or ties, or such sūmes of moneye so adiudged, wherin they be condempned by the same: that then the two iustices of the peace of the same shire, whereof one to be of the Quorum shal haue auctoritie by this act vpon informacion certificat or complaint to them made in writinge by the saide ecclesiasticall iudge gaue the same sentence to cause ẏ same p̄ty so refusing, to be attached & committed to the nert gaile, & there to remayne vpon baile or mainp̄rise, tyl he or they shal haue found sufficient suerties, to be bounde bye recognisaunce or otherwise before the same iustices to the vse of our souerain lord the king to perfourme ẏ said diffinitiue sentence & ingremente p̄vided alwaies & be it &c. ẏ no p̄son or persons shalbe sued, or otherwise cōpelled to yelde giue or pay any maner of tithes for any manours, landes, tenements, or hereditaments which by the lawes or statutes of this realme are discharged or not chargable with the paiment of any such tithes. P̄vided also and be it &c. that this acte nor anye thing therein conteyned, shal in anywise binde thinhabitantes of the citye of London and suburbes of the same, for to paye theire tithes and offrings within the same citie and suburbes otherwise thā they ought or should haue done before the makinge of this acte, any thinge in this acte conteyned to the contrarye notwithstandinge. And bee it. &c. that in all cases, where any persone or persones, whiche nowe haue, or whiche hereafter shall haue any estate of enheritaunce, freholde, terme right or interest, of, in, or to any per-

Conuent

Spiritual iudge

Examination

Sentence

Appeale

Costes Compell Process.

Suretie. To restore.

Costes. Appeale.

parsonage, vicarage, porcion, pencion tithes, oblacions, or other ecclesiastical spirituall profite, whiche nowe be, or whiche hereafter shalbe made temporall, or annexed to bee, abide & go to or temporall handes or lay vses & pfits by the lawes or statutes of this realme shall hereafter fortune to bee disseased withholden, wronged, or otherwise kepte or put from their lawfull inheritance, clayme, seasen, possession, occupacion, terme, right, or interest of, in, or to ỳ same, or of, in or to any peel therof bye another person or persons, claymynge or pretendinge to haue interest or title in or to the same, ỳ then in all and euery suche case or cases ỳ person or plons soo disseased defored or wrongfully kept or put from his or theire right or possession as is afore rehearsed, their heires, executors and suchs other to whom suche right or interest shalbe done or cõmytted, shal & may haue their remedy in ỳ kings temporal courtes or other temporall court, as the case shal require, for the recouery getting or obteyning of such inheritance estate freehold seison possessiõ terme right or interest, by writs originall of Precipe qõ reddat, all of nouell disseisin, Mordãc, Qñ ei deforciat writ of dower, or other writs originall as the case shal require, to be deuised & grãted in the kinges court of chauncery, of any such personage, vicarage porciõ pencion or other profite called ecclesiastical or spirituall so to be demãded, according to ỳ nature & cause of ỳ suit therein in like maner & form as they should or might haue had of or for landes tenementz, or other hereditaments in such maner to be demanded. And that writtes of couenant & other writes for thinges to be leuied, & al other assurauncis to be had made or conueyed of any such personage vicarage porcion pencion or other profite called ecclesiasticall or spirituall, as is aforesaide, shall be hereafter deuised & granted in ỳ sayd chauncery, according as hath ben vsed for fynes to bee leuied, and assurãce to be had made or conueied of landes tenements or other hereditaments. And that al iugements to be geuen vppon any of the saide writtes original, so to be deuised & granted of or for any ỳ premisses or any of them: & al fines to bee leuied & knowledged in any of ỳ kingz said courts thereof, shalbe of like force & effect in the lawe, to al intents & purposes, as iugements geuen & fines leuied of lands, tenements, & hereditamentes in the same courtes vppon writtes original therfore duely pursued & prosecuted al be it no such forme of writtes original out of the said court of chauncery haue heretofore proceded or bene awarded. Prouided alwayes, that this laste act, shal not extend nor be expõded, to geue any remedy, cause of actiõ or suit in the courtes temporall against any person or personez, which shal refuse or deny to set out his or their tithz, or which shal deteine with hold or refuse to pay his tithes or offeringes or anye parcell thereof: but ỳ in al such cases ỳ person or party, being ecclesiasticall or lay person, hauing cause to demaund or to haue the said tithes or offringes & thereby wronged or greued, shal take & haue ỳ remedy for their said tithes or offrings in euery such case in the spirituall courtes according to the ordinaunce in the first part of this act mencioned, & not otherwise: Any thinge herein expressed to the contrary therof notwithstãding

Iugments.

Fynes.

Refuse to set out

Detayne

Refuse to pay

Spirituall, court,

An. 32. H. 8. cap. 7.

9 ¶ Sithen which act. (S. An. 27 H. 8 ca. 21. before. 6.) diuers variaunces, contentions and strifes are newelye risen & growen betwene the saide personez vicars and curates and the saide cytezens and inhabitauntes touching the paymentes of theire tithes, oblacions and other duties by reason of certeyn

London. Tythes.

wordes

wordes and terms specified in the said order which are not so plainly and ful set forthe, as is thoughte conueniente & meete to be for appealing whereof, as wel the said parsones vicars, & curates as the saide citezens and inhabitantes haue compromitted and put them selues to stande to suche order and decre touching the premisses, as shalbe mad by ỳ said righte reuerēd father in God, Thomas Archebishop of Canterbury Metropolitane and primate of Englād ỳ right honorable sir Thomas Wriothesley knight, lord Wriothesley and Lorde chauncellour of Englande, the righte honorable Thomas Duke of Norf. the lorde Treasorer of Englād, the right honorable sir William Pawlet knight, lord seint Jhon, lorde president of the counsaile, and Lorde greate maister of the kinges meste honorable houlholde the right honorable sir Jhon Russell knight, lord Russel, and Lorde privy seal ỳ right honorable Edward erle of Hertford, lord greate chamberlaine of England, the righte honorable John vicont lisle, highe admirall of Englande, sir Richard Lister chief iustice of Englande, sir Edward Mountaigue knight, chiefe iustice of the cōmon bench at westminster, and sir Roger Cholmleye knighte, chiefe Baron of the Eschecker for a final end and conclusion to bee had and made touchinge the premisses for euer. And to the intēt to haue a full peace and perfite end bee twene the said parties, their heirs and successours, touching the said tithes ob lacions and other duties for euer. Bee it &c. that suche ende order and directiō as shal bee made, decreed and concluded bye the forenamed Archebishopps Lordes and knightes, or any vi. of thē before the first day of Marche nert ensuinge, of, or for and concerninge the paymentes of the tithes oblacions and other duties within the saide citie & the lyberties of the same, & enrolled in ỳ kinges highe court of chauncerye or de, shall stande, remain, & be as an acte of pleñt, & shal bind aswell all citizens & inhabitants of the saide and liberties for the time being, as the said persons vicars, curates and successours for euer, according to the effect, purport & entent of the said order & decree, so to bee made and inrolled.

Order.

Compromitted.

Final end.

Order.

And that euerye personne denying to pay anye of his or theire tithes, oblacions or other duties contrary to ỳ said decree so to bee made, shall by the commaundement of the Maire of London for the time beinge, and in his default or negligence by the lord chauncellour of England for the time being be committed to prison, ther to remain til such time as hee or they haue agreed with the curate and curates for his or their saide tithes, oblacions, and other duties as is aforesaide. an. 37. H. 8. c. 12.

10 ¶ Not onely the said actes made in the said xxvij. & xxix. yeares of ỳ raigne of ỳ said late king Henry the eight (fore. c. & 8.) concerning true paymentes of tithes, & euery article & branch therein conteined, shal abide & stand in ful strength and vertue: but also &c. that euery of the kings subiectes, from henceforth truely and fully out fraude or guile, deuide, settle yeld and pay al maner of their personal tithes in their proper kind as they and happen in suche manner and as hath bene of righte yelded within forty yeres nerte before the king of this acte, or of right or ought to haue beene payde. And no persone shal from henceforth or cause alwaye anye suche tithes whiche haue bene yelded within the sayde forty yeares, ryghte ought to haue beene paid the place or places tithable of the before hee hathe fully deuided

for the fo2 the tithe thereof the tenthe
parte of the same, o2 otherwise agreed
for the same tithes with the person, by-
cars, o2 other owner p2opzietary o2 fer-
mour of the same tithes, vnder ỹ payne
of forfayture of treble value of the ty-
thes so taken o2 caried awaye. And bee
it &c. that at all times when so euer &
often as the said p2edial tithes shall
be due at the tithinge time of the same,
it to be leful to euery party to whō any
of ỹ said tithes ought to be paid o2 hys
deputy o2 seruaunt, to viewe & se theire
said tithes to be iustly & truly set fo2the
severed frō the ix. partes, & the same
quietly to take & carye away. And if a-
ny persone cary away his corne o2 hay
or his other p2edial tithes beefo2e that
the tithe therof be set fo2the, o2 willingely
withdrawe his tithes of the same, o2 of
suche other thinges whereof p2edial ti-
thes ought to be paid, o2 doe stoppe o2
let ỹ person vicar p2opzietary, owner o2 o-
ther theire deputies o2 fermours to vi-
ewe take & cary away their tithes as is
aforesaid, by reasō wherof ỹ said tithe
or tithe is lost, impaired o2 hurt ỹ then
vpon due p2ofe therof maō, befo2e ỹ ſpi
ritual iudge o2 any other iudge to whō
more fo2e he might haue made cōplaint
ỹ party so carieng away, withd2awig
withholding, o2 stopping shal pay the double
value of ỹ tenth o2 tithe so taken, lost,
withdrawen o2 caried away, ouer and be
sides the costes, charges & expenses of
suite in the same, the same to be re-
couered befo2e the Ecclesiastical iudge
according to the kinges ecclesiasticall
lawes. And bee it &c. that al and euery
person whiche hathe o2 shal haue anye
mylles other cattel tithable, goyng, se
uyng, o2 depasturing in anye waste o2
common ground where of the parish is
not certainlye knowen, shal pay theire
tithes fo2 thincrease of the saide cattal
goinge in the said waste o2 common
to the personne, vicare p2opzietarie,
poxionarie, owner o2 other theire
fermoures o2 deputies of the parishe,
hamlet town o2 other place where the
owner of the said cattal inhabitethe o2
dwelleth. Pzouided alwaiez & be it &c. ỹ
no plon shalbe sued o2 otherwise cōpel
led to yeld, giue o2 pay any mañ of ty-
thes fo2 anye manoz, lāds, tenemētez o2
hereditaments, which by ỹ laws & sta
tuts of this realm, o2 by any p2uiledge
o2 p2escription are not chargeable with
the payment of any such tithes, o2 ỹ be
discharged by any cōposicion real. Pzo
uided alwaies & be it &c. ỹ al such barē
heath o2 waste ground, other than suche
as be discharged fo2 the paiñt of tithez
by act of parliament, which befo2e this
time haue layn baren & paid no tithes
by reasō of ỹ same barrennez & now be
o2 hereafter shalbe empzoued & conuer
ted into arrable grounde o2 medowe,
shal from hencefo2th after thende and
terme of vij. yeres nert after suche em-
pzouement iustly ended & determyned
pay tithe fo2 the corne & hay, growing
vpon the same, any thing in this act to
the contrary in any wise notwithstan-
ding. Pzouided alwaies & be it &c. that
if any suche baron, waste o2 heath grou
de, hath befo2e this time bene charged
wt the paiment of any tithes, & ỹ ỹ same
be hereafter empzoued & conuerted in-
to arrable ground o2 medowe, that thē
the owner o2 owners therof, shall du-
ringe seuen yeres nexte folowinge, frō
and after the same impzouement, pay
suche kind of tithe as was paid fo2 the
same beefo2e the saide empzouement,
any thing in this acte to the contrarye
in anye wise notwithestandinge. And
be it &c. that euerye person exercisinge
marchaundises bargaininge & sellinge
clothinge handycraft o2 other art o2 fa-
cultye, beinge suche kinde of persones,
& in suche places as heretofo2e within
this xl. yeares haue accustomablye be
sed to paye suche personall tithes o2 of

Owner dwel leth.

Discharged

Barren

After 7. yeres

Pay.

Barren Waste.

Impzoued,

During seuen yeares.

Pay.

Marchandises Bargaining.

Clothing

Handy craft.

Arte.

Lloyd.

Labozers.

Pay.

right

right ought to pay, other thē suche as
ben cōen day labozers shal yerely at oz
before the feast of Easter pay foz his p-
sonall tithes, the tenthe part of his cle-
re gaines, his charges and expenses ac
cozdinge to his estate, condicion, oz de-
gree, to be therin abated, allowed & de
ducted. Pzouided alwaye and bee it &c.
that in al such places wher hādycrafts
men haue vsed to pay their tithes wīn
this xl. yeres, the sāe custōe of payment
of tithes to be obserued and to continu
anye thinge in this act to the contrarye
notwithstandinge. And bee it &c. that if
any persone refuse to pay his personall
tithes in forme aforesaide, that then it
shalbe lefull to the ordinarye of the sa-
me dioces where the ptye that so ought
to pay ẏ said tithes is dwelling, to call
the same partye beefore him, & bye his
discrecion to examine him by all lawe-
ful & reasonable meanes other than by
the parties own corpozall othe concer-
ninge the true payment of the said par
sonall tithes. Pzouided alwayes & bee
it &c. that all and euery person & psons
which by the lawes oz customs of thys
realm ought to make oz pay theire of-
frings shal yerely frō hencefozth wel &
truly contēt & pay his oz their offrings
to the pson, vicar, pzopzietarie, oz their
deputies oz their fermours of ẏ parish
oz parishes where it shal fortun oz hap
pen him oz them to dwel oz abide. And
that at such iiij. offring days, as at any
time heretofore within the space of iiij.
yeares last past, hath bene vsed and ac
customed foz the payment of the same
& in defaulte thereof to paye foz theire
saide offrings at Easter then next folo
wing. Pzouided also and bee it &c. that
this acte oz anie thing therin cōteyned
shal not extend, to any parishe whiche
stands vpō & towards the sea costes, ẏ
cōmodities & occupiyng whereof con-
sisteth chiefely in fishing & haue by rea
son thereof vsed to satisfie theire tithes
by fishe, but that al & euery such parish
& parishes shal hereafter pay their ti
thes accozding to the lawdable custo
as they haue heretofore of ancient
me within this xl. yeres vsed & accus
med, & shal pay their offrings as is
foresaide. Pzouided alwaies & bee it
ẏ this act oz any thig therin contayned
shal not extend in anywise to the inha
bitants of the city of London and Can
terbury, and the suburbes of the same
ne to any other towne oz place that ha
the vsed to pay their tithes by their pa
ses, otherwise thenne theye ought
should haue done before the makyng
of this acte, anye thinge contayned
this acte to the contrarye in anywise
notwithstanding. And be it &c. that
any person dooe subtract oz withdra
any manner of tithes, obuencions, p
fites, commodities oz other duties
foze mencioned, oz anye parte of the
contrarye to the true meaninge of
acte, oz of anye other acte heretofore
de, that then the partie so subtract
oz withdrawing the same, may oz
bee conuented and sued in the kyng
ecclesiastical court by the partie fro
whome the same shalbee subtract
withdrawen, to the intent the kyng
iudge ecclesiasticall, shal and may
and there heare and determine
me accozdinge to the kynges custo
call lawes. And that it shal not be
full vnto the persone, vicar, p
tarie, owner oz other their
oz deputies contrarye to this act
conuent oz sue suche withholders
thes, obuencions oz other duties
foresaide before anye other iudge
ecclesiasticall. And if anye archb
bishope, chauncellour, oz other
ecclesiasticall geue any sentence
foze saide causes of tithes, obuen
pfits emoluments and other
aforesaide oz in anye of them
appeale ne pzohibicion hanging

Gaynes,

Handy craft

Refuse.
Personall,

Examine,

Offrings.

4. Offring
dayes.

Easter,

Towardes
the sea.

Fishing.

vi. monthes.

Consultation

1. Costs and dam. Action.

Spirituall iudge.

Iurisdiction

6. statutes,

Kings court.

Wales.

Mariages.

condemned do not obey the sayde sentence, that then it shalbe lawfull to every such iudge ecclesiasticall to excommunicate the saide party, so as afore is mencioned and mysbeyinge, in the whych sentence of excommunicatiō if the said parte excommunicate wilfully stande and endure still excommunicate by the space of .vi. daies nexte after vpon denunciation and publicacion therof in the parishe church of the place or parish wher the partye so excommunicate is dwellinge or most abiding, the sayd iudge ecclesiasticall maye then at hys pleasure signifye to the kinge into his courte of Chauncery, of the state and condicion of the saide party so excommunycate & therupon to require prices De excommunicato capiendo, to bee awarded against euery suche person as hath bene so excommunicate. Be it enacted that if any parte at any time hereafter, for any matter or cause before rehersed limitted or appointed by this acte, to be sued or demaunded in the kinges Ecclesiasticall court or before the Ecclesiasticall iudge do sue for any prohibicion in any of the kinges courts where prohybicions before this time haue ben vsed to be graūted. That then in euery suche case, the same party before any prohibicion shal be graunted to him or them, shal bring and deliuer to the handes of some of the iudges or iudges of ỳ same court wher the party demaunded prohibicion, the very true copy of the libel depending in the Ecclesiasticall court concerning the matter wherefore the party demaundeth the prohibicion, subscrybed, or marked with the hande of the same party. And that the copy of the sayde libel shal be conteyninge the suggestion wherefore the party so demaundeth the saide prohibicion, in case the saide suggestion by due proufe and sufficiente wytnesses or other wise be not proued true in the courte where the saide prohibicion shal be so graunted within fyue monethes nexte folowinge after the saide prohibycion shalbe so graunted and awarded, that then the party that is letted or hyndred of his or their suit in the ecclesiasticall court by such prohibicion, shal vpon his or their request and sute without delay haue a consultacion graunted in the same case in the court wher the said prohibicion was granted, and shal also recouer double costes and damages against the parti that so pursued the said prohibicion, the saide costes and damages to be assigned or assessed by ỳ court where the saide consultacion shall be so graunted, for which costes and damages, the party to whom they shall be awarded may haue an accion of det by bil plaint or informacio in any of ỳ kinges courts of record, wherin the defendant shall not wage hys or their law, nor haue any essoine or protection allowed or admitted. Prouided alwaies and be it enacted by thauctority afore said, that this act or any thing therin conteyned, shall not extende to geue any ministre or iudge ecclesiasticall, any iurisdiction to hold plee of any matt cause or thing being contrary or repugnaunt to, or against the effect, intent or meaninge of the statute of Westm. second the .b. chapiter the statuts of Articuli cleri. Circūspecte agatis, Sitis cedua, the treatise De regia prohibicione ne agaynste the statuts of An. 1. E. 3. the .xv. chapter or any of them, no yet hold plee in any matter wherof the kinges courte of ryghte ought to haue iurisdicion, any thynge herein conteined to the contrary in anywise notwithstāding. Prouided neuertheles, where hertofore such a custome hath ben in many parts of wales, that of such cattel and other goods, as hath bene geuen with the mariage of anye person, theyr tythes haue bene exacted and leuied by the parsons and curates in those partyes, whyche custome be-

ing dilonant from any part of this re-
alme, as it semid when the said coūtry
of Wales was through civil dissencō
uicilled for want of other sufficient p
fits that might otherwise growe to the
curates and ministers ther to haue ben
for that time tollerable, so that nowe
the countrey beinge wel manured and
habitēd, & that tithe is duly paid there
of corne, hey, wolle and cheese, & of other
increase of all maner of cattell, as it is
commonly in al other partes of thys re
alme, the same custome semes to be gre
nous and unreasonable, specially wher
the benefices are els sufficiente for the
finding of the said ministers & curates.
That it be therfore enacted by thaucto
rity aforesaid, that from & after the first
day of Maynert cōming, no such tithes
of mariage goodes be exacted or requi-
red of any person within the said domi
nion of Wales or marches of the same
Any thing in this act conteyned or any
other act custome, prescription, had or
made to the contrary hereof notwyth-
standing. An. 2. E. 6. ca. 13.

Mariage,

Wales.

De Anowlēs. 1. 3. 10.
Dures. 3.
Monasteries. 11.
Prohibicion. 1. 2. 3. 10.
Prouision. 16.
Reason. 1
Rome. 4.

Tolle.

DE ceux qui parmont outragious
toines encounk cōmen vsage du
roialt en la vill marchāde. Pur-
ceo est q̄ il nulk le face en la vill
le roy ne, q̄ soit baill a fee ferme le Roy
pndra le franch. del marche en sa main
Et il soit ant vill, & ceo soit fait p le shr
de ne la vill le roy & tra p ne le man. Et
sil soit fait p le baillif sans le cōmaunde-
mēt le shr il rendra al plaintife, a taunt
pur le outragious prise come il auoyte
prise de luy, sil bee emporte son toine, et
il auera prison de vi. iours. Dez citizenz
& des burges a q̄ le roye ou son piere ad

Franchise,
Market

Fees,

Baylifs

Imprisl.

graunt, murage pur lour vill ne
& q̄ tiel murage q̄ent auncrist
nesse graūt et d ceo soient attaūt
neu est q̄ ils q̄dent cel graunt de tout
temps que serra auenir, & serrent en
greue mercy le roy. W. 1. ca. 20.

De Aliens. 5.
Assise. 6.
Faires and mar-
kettes. 6.
Hull. 1.
Merchants. 1.
Tonnage and pondage.
De Receivours. 2.
Ships. 13.
Portmain. 9.
Passage. 9.
Ships. 13
Staines. 1.
Wales. 31.
Weighes. 7.
Wares. 3.

¶ Townes.

FOr inowmuch as diuers & many hou
ses messuages & tenēmts of habi-
tacions in the townes of Notting-
ham, Shrewesburye, Ludlow,
Bridge north, Quinborowe, Nor-
hampton, & Gloceter, nowe are and
long time haue ben in great ruine and
decay, and specially in the principall
chiefe strete there beinge, in the high
chiefe stretes in times passed haue ben
beautiful dwellinge houses, ther now
inhabited, which at this day much part
therof is desolate & void grounde lyeth
pittes sellers and bawtes lyenge open
and vncouered, very perilous for
ple to goe by in the nyghte, without
perdy of life, whiche decaies are to the
greate impouerishing and hinderance
of ỳ same townes. For ỳ remedy wher
of, it may, &c. that if the owners and oc
ners of any such voide and ruinous
ses or grounded within the
the said townes of Notingh
bury, Ludlow, Gloceter
Quinborow, and Northampton
in three yeares nexte after
on therof bee made by the
shiriffes, and baylifes of
saide townes, by what name
so euer they bee incorporated,

any such vacande or decayed hou-
ses and grounds in any such townes
as aforesaide, and according to this
acte do not enter and sufficiently reedi
fie and builde the same decayed howses
or voyde groundes, that then it shal be
lefull to the lorde of whom such vacant
grounde or decayed houses ben or shal
be holde, to enter immediatly after the
sayde three yeares expired, and to haue
the same groundes to them and their
heires or successours for euer. So that
the sayde lordes do sufficiently reedifye
and builde the same vacante or voyde
groundes, wherein he or they may en-
ter by this act, within three yeres nexte
and immediatly folowinge the deter-
minacion of the former iij. yeres in ỹ
which ỹ owners ought to haue entred,
reedified and builded the same by ver-
tue of this act. And if suche lordes as
may enter by this act do not enter, and
buyld and sufficiently reedifie and buyld
the same voyde and decayed houses and
grounds, in the sayde three yeares to
them limitted by this acte, that then it
shalbe lefull to the mayres, shirriffes bai
lifes, and comminalty of the said townes,
by what name or names so euer they
be incorporated, and their successours
for the time beinge immediatly
after the saide three yeares expired, to
enter into euery such voyde or decayed
groundes or grounde to holde and re-
tain without interrupcion of them and
their successours for euer, clerely dyschar
ged of all rentes going out of the same
land against the lord or lordes of whō
such grounde or grounds be holden, as
afore, so that alwaies the same mai-
re, shirriffes, bailifs or comminalty, or
their successours for the time being, do
buyld and sufficiently reedifie and build
the same grounde or groundes wherin
they maye so enter by this acte within
three yeres nexte and immediatly folow
inge the determinacion of the former
three yeares in the which the aforesayde
lordes of whom such ground or grounds
were holden, shoulde or ought to haue
entred reedified and builded the same:
And in case the said maires, shirifs, bai
lifs and comminalty or their successors
for the time being, do not enter and suf
ficiently reedifie and builde the same
voide or decaied houses or groundes, in
some aforesaid within the saide terme
of three yeres, according to this act, that
then it shalbe lefull to the first owner & First owner
owners of such decaied & void grouds,
their heirs or successors immediatly af-
ter the same iij. yeares expired into the
same ground & groūdes to reenter, and Reenter,
thē to retaine to them their heirs or suc
cessors, as in their first estate, any thing
in this act to the contrary notwithstan-
ding. Prouided alwaies that thys acte
nor any thing therin cōteined, be in any
wise prejudicial or hurtful to any pson
or persons being at the time of the said
proclamacion made vnder the age of
xxi. yeres, or to any woman couert bar
ron, or any person or persons beinge in Wife, Impris.
prison or beyond the sea in the kynges
warres or his other lawful affaires du
ring such times as such person or psons
shalbe within age, couert baron, in pri
son, or beyond the sea, so that the same
person or persons, after he or they bee
come to ful age, or being not couert ba
ron, out of prison, & come againe with-
in this realme within iij. yeres next en
suing do reedifie the same houses so de-
cayed. An. 27. H. 8. ca. 3.

2 ¶ For asmuch as there haue ben in
time past diuers & many beawtiful hou Howses
ses of habitacion within the wals and
libertes of the city, boroughs & towns Townes
of Yorke, Lincolne, Canterbury, Co-
uentry, Bathe, Chichester, Salisbury,
Winchester, Ypswiche, Scarburghe,
Hertforde, Colechester, Rochester,
Portsmouthe, Poole, Lynne, Feuer-
sham

sham, Worcester, Stafford, Buckingham, Pomfret, Grantham, Exceter, Ipswich, Southampton, greate Yarmouth, Orenf. great. Wicomb, Guilford, Estredford, Kingston vpon Hul, Newcastel vpō Tine, Beuerley Bedford, Leycester and Berwik, and nowe are fallen downe, decayed, & at this day remaine vnrecedified, and do ly as desolate and vacant groundes many of thē nigh adioyning to the highe stretes, replenished with much brickeanes & filth, with pits sellers and da wtes lyinge open and vncouered, to the great perill and daunger of thinhabitantes & other the kings subiects passing by the same, and some houses be feble and very like to fall downe daungerous to passe by, which decaies are to the great impouerishing and hinderance of the same cities boroughs and townes. It may. &c. that if any person or persons, or bodies politike, being owners or possessioners of any such desolate or voide grounds, that haue bene at any time within .xxv yeares, immediatly past before the .xij. day of Aprll in the .xxvi. yere of his maiesties raigne, builded for houses of habitacion or of anye other house or houses of habitacion, nowe or hereafter being in decaye, and not fullye fallen downe, within the liberty or precinctes of anye of the said cities boroughes or townes, doe not sufficiently reedifie builde and repaire, or cause to be reedified builded and repaired the sayde desolate voyde groundes or decayde houses conuenient for habitacion and dwellynge wythin three yeares nexte after proclamacion thereof to be made in or vpon the same voyde grounde or groundes, decayed house or houses by the maires, shiriffes bailifes or other head officers of euery of the saide cities, boroughs, or townes by what name or names soeuer thei be incorporated euery of them within the precinct of their owne auctority, that

Decayed

Owners.

Reedify Repaire

within three yeares, Proclam.

thē it shalbe lawful to the lord or lords of whom such desolate voide grounds or decay or ruinous houses ben holden after the saide three yeres expired, to enter into the same, and to haue the same grounds or houses to them and their heyres and successours to their owne proper vses for euer so that the lord or lordes so entring by auctority of this act, do sufficiently reedify build and repaire the same voyde grounds & decayed houses within two yeares next and immediatly folowing the determinacion of the saide three yeares. And in case such lorde or lords as may enter by this act, do not entre and well and sufficiently reedifie buylde or repaire the same voyd grounds or decayed houses wythin the sayde two yeares, to him limitted by this act that then it shall be lawfull to all such person or persones or bodyes politike, as shall then haue any rent charge goinge seuerally out of any of the sayde voyd ground or grounds, or decayed house or houses, in any of the saide cities, boroughes or townes, immediatly after the saide two yeares expired, to enter in to the same, and to haue the same voyde grounes or decayed houses to them their heirs or successours for euer, to their owne proper vse. so that the sayde person or persons or bodyes politike, hauing the said rent charge, entring by auctority of this act doe sufficiently buylde reedifye and repayre the saime desolate & void grounde or grounds, or decayed house or houses wythin one yeare nexte and immediatly folowinge the determinacion of the saide two yeares, to the sayd lord or lords appointed by this act. And in case such person or persons or bodyes politike hauinge the sayde rentes, charges as may enter by this act, doe not enter and well and sufficiently reedify, build and repaire the same voyde grounds or decayed houses within the saide one

yeare

ynes to them appoynted by vertue of this acte, that then it shall be lawfull to the Mayres shiriffes, bayliffes or cõminaltie or other heade officers of the saide cities Boroughes and townes by what name or names soeuer they be in corporate, or they or their successours, euery of them within the limittes of their auctorities, immediatly after the saide yeare expired into euery such desolate or void groundes decaied or ruinous houses to enter, and the same groundes and houses and euery of them to holde and enioy to them and their successours for euer derely discharged of all rente going out of the saide groundes or howses, aswel against the saide lorde or lordes as all person or persons, or bodyes politike, hauing any such rẽte or rents, as before is sayde, so that the same mairs shiriffes, bailifes, and comminalty or other heade officers as is aforesaide, or their successours for the time beinge, doe reedifye, builde or repaire, or cause to be reedified builded and repaired the same grounde and groundes, house or houses, within three yere next and immediatly following the determinacion of the saide yeare, to suche person or persons or bodies politike that shall haue any such rente as is aforesaide. And in case the sayd mairs, shiriffes, bailifes, comminaltie or other heade officers as is aforesaid or their successours, do not enter and reedefy, build and repair the same void ground or grouñds, or decaied house or houses in forme aforesaid with in the saide terme of three yeares after such entry, that then it shalbe lawfull to the first owner or owners possessour or possessioners of suche bodyes ground or grounds, or decaied house or houses their heires or successours, immediatly after the saide three yeares to the said mairs, shirifs, bailifs, comminalty or other head officers, as is afore limitted, to repaire into the same ground or grounds, house or houses, to reenter and the same to retayne to them their heires or successours, as in their first estate, any thinge conteyned in this presente act to the contrary notwithstanding. Prouided alwaies that this present act nor any things therin conteyned, be in any wise preiudicial or hurtfull to any person or persons, beinge at the time of the said proclamacion made vnder the age of.xxi. yeares, or to any woman being maried to any person or persons being in prison, or beyond the sea in the kings warres, or in his other lawful affairs during such time as such person or persons shall be within age, maried in prison or beyond the sea, so that the same person or persons, after he or they shal come to the age of.xxi. yeres, or beinge not maried out of prison, or come againe within this realme, within three yeres next ensuing, do reedifie the same desolate or voide grounds, or repaire the decaied houses. An.32.H.8.c.18. Entre. Except.

¶ An.32.H.8.ca 19 a like act is made (almost word for word to this last act) cõcerning the repairing of the boroughs and townes of Shafton, Shireburne, Bipon, Dorchester, and Weymouth, within the county of Dorset, and the boroughs & townes of Plimmoth Plinton, Barstable, Taunstock and Dartmouth, within the countye of Deuonshire, and the boroughes and townes, Lanceston, Liskerd, Lestuthiel, Bodman, Truru, and Helston, within the county of Cornwal, and the boroughs and townes of Bridgewater, Tauntõ, Somerton, and Ilchester, within the county of Somerset, and the borough of Maldon in the countye of Eſſex, and also the Borough and shire towne of Marr̃ in the county of Marr̃.

4. ¶ For as much as in times past diuers and many beautiful houses of habitacion haue bene within the walles and liberties of the city of Canterbury

Mo hester, Stampford Cambridge

Derby. Gilford Dunwich, 5. Portes.

Lewes, Buck.

Decayed

Weake,

Possessours

45. yeares.

Needily,

within two yeares, Proclam.

ỳ citie of Rochester, the boroughs and townes of Stampford, & great Grimesby in the cõty of Lincolne the town of Cambridge in the Countye of Cambridge, the borough or town of Darby in the county of Darby, the borough or towne of Gilford in the county of Surrey, the towne of Dunwich in the county of Suffolke, the boroughs or towne of ỳ cinque ports with their mẽbers the towne of Lewes in the county of Sussex, and the towne of Buckingham in the county of Buckinghã, which now are fallen downe, decayed, and at thys time remaine vnedified, lying as desolate and voide grounds, and many of them adioyning nighe vnto the highe stretes replenished with much ordure, filth and vncleanes, with pittes, sellers and vaults lying open and vncouered, to the great peril and daunger of al the inhabitants and other the kinges subiects passing by the same and some houses be very weake and feble redy to fal down, and be very daũgerous to passe by, to the greate decay and hinderance of the saide cities, boroughs townes, & cinque portes. It may therfore be enacted, &c. that if anye person or persons or bodyes politike, being owners or possessioners of any suche desolate or void grouũds that at any time võ xlv. yeres nerte before the makinge of this acte, haue bene builded for houses or habitacion, or for any house or houses of habitacion now or hereafter being in decay and not fully fallen downe, within the liberties and precincts of any of ỳ said boroughes townes and places, do not sufficiently redifie, buylde and repaire or cause to be redified, buylded, and repayred the sayde desolate voyde grouũdes and decayed houses conuenient for habitacion and dwellinge, within two yeares nerte after proclamacion made or vppon the same void grounde or groundes, decayed house or houses, by the maires, aldermen, and burgesses or other heade officers wythin the precincte of theyr owne auctho[r]ities, that then it shall bee lawefull for the chefe lord or lords immediate, of whom [illegible] desolate and voyde groundes decayed and ruinous houses be holden after the saide two yeares be expired to enter into the same, and to haue the same paid houses with the curtelage, and garderyne adioynings to the same, if they be of the inheritãce of the owner or owners of the sayde decayed house or grounde, and exceede not a certe of grounde, to them & to their heires or successours, or to their owne proper vse for euer, so that the said lorde or lordes immediate entringe by the authoritie of this act, doe sufficiently redy builde or repaire the same void grounde or decayed houses within two yeares and an halfe nerte and immediatly folowinge the determinacion of the saide firste too yeares. And in case the lorde or lordes as may enter by this act do not enter, and well and sufficiently reedifie, builde or repaire the same voyde groundes or decayed houses within the saide two yeares and an halfe to them lymitted by this act. Or if suche lorde or lordes immediate, as maye enter by this acte doe sufficiently reedifie, build & repayre the same void grouũdes or decaied houses, within the said two yeres and a halfe to them limitted, and after they, their heires or successours shall the same houses or voyde groundes to fall in ruine & decay, and do not builde to reedifie the same sufficiently within two yeares and an halfe of suche ruine or decay that then it shal be lefull to all person or persons or bodies politike as shal then haue any rent charge issuing or fenerally going out of the said voyde groũd or grouũds, or decaied house or houses in any of the said cities, boroughes, townes or places immediatly after the

laps

said two yeares and an halfe expired to enter into the same, and to haue suche of them their heires and successours, to their owne proper vse, as shall so build the said void grounds or decayed houses by auctority of this acte, the same voyd grounds or houses with the curtilage, backside and gardein adioining to the same, if they be of the inheritance of the owner or owners of the sayde decayed houses or ground and excede not in quãtity one acre of ground discharged of al rents goinge out of the same grounds or houses aswel against the said lord & lords immediate as all other person or persons or bodies politike, hauing any rent or rents charges or rent secke out of the same other then the fee ferme of the said city borough towne or place or some parcel therof so that said persõ or persons, or bodies politike hauinge the same rent charge, entring by thauctoritie of this act do sufficiently reedifie, build and repair the same desolate and void ground or groũds, or decayed house or houses within one yere & thre quarters next & immediatly folowinge the determinacion of the said two yeres & an halfe to the said lord or lordes immediat appointed by this act. And in case such person or psons or bodies politike hauing any of the saide rentes charges as may enter by this act, do not enter & buil & sufficiently reedifie builde, or repaire the same void groũdes or decayed houses within one yere & three quarters them appointed by vertue of this act or if they or any of thẽ hauing such rent charge & that may enter by this act doe sufficiently build & repaire the sãe void ground or groũds, or decayed house or houses within the saide one yeare & iij. quarters to them limitted, & after they their heirs or successors, suffer the same void ground or grounds, house or houses to fal in ruine & decay & do not build & reedifie the same sufficiently within one yere & iij. quarters after such ruine or decay, that then it shalbe lefull to the maires, aldermen & burgesses, & other the head officers of the saide cities boroughs townes & places by what name or names soeuer they be incorporated, & their successours & euery of them win the limits of their auctorities immediatly after the saide yere & iij. quarters expired into euery such desolate & voyd grounds decayed or ruinous houses, to enter, & to haue holde, & enioy to them & their successors for euer, to their owne vses, the same groundes or houses, & euery of them with the curtilages, gardeins & backside to the same, if they be of thinheritance of the owner or owns of the said decayed house or ground, & excede not in quantitie one acre of groũd clerely discharged of al rentz going out of the same grounds or houses, as well against the said lord or lords immediat as al other pson or psons or bodies politike, hauing suche rent charge or rente secke as before is said other then the fee ferm of the said city borough towne or place, or parcel therof, so that the same maires, aldermen, & burgesses or other head officer as is aforesaid or their successors for the time beinge, do reedifie, build or repaire, or cause to be reedified builded or repaired the same ground or groũds, house or houses win iij. yeares next & immediatly folowing the determinacion of the said yere & iij. quarters limitted or appointed to such pson or psons or bodies politike, ẏ haue or shall haue any rente as is aforesaide. And in case ẏ said mairs, aldermẽ & burgesses or other head officers as is aforesaid or their successors, do not enter & reedifie, build & repaire ẏ same voide ground or groũds decayed house or houses in form aforesaid win the said terme of iij. yerez after their said entre, or if they sufficiẽtly reedify build & repaire ẏ sãe void groũd or grounds, or decayed house or hou-

Maires Officers

Entre Own vses.

Reedify

Not reedify

3. years

ses,

ses, within the saide thre yeres to them limitted by this acte, and after they or their successours suffer the same house or houses, boyd ground or groundes to fall in ruine and decay, & do not builde and reedifie the same sufficiently within iij. yeres after such ruine or decay, ỳ then it shalbe lawful to the first owner or owners, possessour or possessours of such boyd ground or grounds, decayed house or houses, their heires or successors, immediatly after the said iij. yeres to the saide maires, aldermen and burgesses, and other head officers as is afore limitted, eryred into the same houses, groimd or grounds, curtilages, gardeins, and backesides to enter and the same to retaine to them their heirs and successours, as in the firste estate, anye thinge conteyned in this present act to the contrary notwithstanding.

Decay'

Fist owner,

Entre.

Prouided alwaye that this acte or anye thinge therin conteyned, be not in anywise hurtful or prejudiciall to any pson or persons being at the time of the sayd proclamacion made vnder the age of.xxi. yeres, or being feme couert or in prison or beyond the sea in the kinges warres or in his other lefull affaires or to any pson or persons not being then of hole & perfecte memory duringe the time that such pson & persons shalbe within age, maried in prison or of no perfect memory, or beyonde the sea, so that the same person or persons their heires or successors after that he or they come to their full age of one & twenty yeres, or be vnmaried out of prisonne, or come againe within this realme, or be of whole and perfect memory, within iij. yeares then nort ensuing do reedifie the same desolate or boyde groundes, or repaire the said decaied houses. An. 33. H. 8. ca. 36.

Not prejudiciall Proclam. wife. Imprif.

Non sana memoria

3. yeares

¶ An. 35. H. 8. ca. 4. a like act is made (almost word for word to this last act) for the repairing of the towne of Shrewesbury in the county of Salop, in the city of Chester in the county of Chester, the towne of Ludlow in the county of Salop, Hauerford west in the county of Hauerford in south wales, the towne of Pembroke téby in the county of Pembroke, the towne of Karmardin in the county of Karmardin, in the towne of Montgomery in the county of Montgomery, Cardif, Swanesse, Coldbrooke, new Radnor, & Prestend in the county of Radn, ỳ town of Brecknok in the county of Brecknoke, & the town of Monmouth in the county of Monmouth, the towne of Baldon in the countye of Essex, the townes of Abargauenny, Vske, Caulion, & Newport in the county of Monmouth, the townes of Lancaster, Preis, Lyrepole, and Wigam, in the countie Palantine of Lancaster.

6 ¶ That any person or psons which doe nowe inhabite and dwell, or hereafter shall inhabyte and dwell in the Countrey any where, or county within this Realme of England, out of any of the said cities boroughes townes corporate or market townes, from and after the feaste of saincte Michaell the archangell nexte comminge, shall not sell or cause to be soulde by retayle, any woollen cloth, linnen cloth, haberdashe wares, Grocery wares, Mercery wares, at, or within any of the sayd cities, boroughes, townes, corporate or market townes, or within the suburbes or liberties of the saide cities, boroughes, townes corporate and market townes within the sayde realme of England (excepte it be in open fairs) vpon paine to forfaite and lose for every time so offendinge the summe of fyre shillinges eyghte pence, and the whole wares so solde, prosecuted and offered to be solde, contrary to the fourme, intente and effecte of thys presente acte as aboue is sayde, the one moitye of all whyche forfayture, to bee to the vse of our sayde souereygne Lorde and Lady the

the king & Quenes Maiesties, and the other halfe too him or them that shall sue & sue for the same in anye of the kinge & Quenes courts of recorde, by bill, plaint, action of det, information, or otherwise wherin no essoine protection or wager of law shalbe had or allowed. Prouided alway ỳ this acte shall not in any wise extende nor bee hurtfull to any pson or psons, ỳ bring anye of the said woollen cloth, lynnen cloth, haberdashe, Grocery, Mercerye ware or wares to any of the said cities, boroughes, townes corporate, or market townes, to be sold or cause to bee solde by whole sale in grosse, and not by retaile but they & euerye of them maye lawfully sell the same, in as large & ample maner, fourme, & condition by whole sale in grosse & not by retail, as they & any of them might haue done at anye time or times before ỳ making of this act. Any thing therin to the contrary notwithstanding. Prouided alwai ỳ this plent act shal not extend to any psō or persons ỳ nowe dwel or inhabite in ỳ countrey or hereafter shall dwell or inhabite out of any of ỳ sayde Cities, Boroughes, townes corporat market townes, but ỳ they, & euery of them, at anye time hereafter, when they or any of them shalbe free of any the pulides or liberties of any the said cities, boroughes, townes corporat, or market townes, and dwel or inhabite in any of the same cities, boroughes townes corporate or market townes ỳ they & euery of them so being free shal and may sell or cause to be solde, any of the wares aforesaid, by retaile in as ample & large maner, as they & any of them might haue done being free of the said cities, Boroughes and places aforesaide, before the makyng of this act. Any clause or article in this act to the contrary notwithstandinge. Prouided alwaies, and be it &c. that it shalbe lawful to all personnes, to sell or cause to be solde by retaile or other wise, al maner of cloth lynnen or woollen of their owne making, in euery citie, borough towne corporate & market towne within this Realme, as freely and frākly as they might haue don before the making of this act. Anye thing in the same contained to the contrarye hereof notwithstanding. Prouided alway, that this act or any thig therin conteined, shall not be prejudiciall or hurtful to the liberties, & priuileges of the vniuersities of Oxforde & Cambridge or either of them. Anye thinge in this acte heretofore mencioned to the contrary notwithstanding. aũ 1. & 2. P. & M. ca. 7.

Own making

Liberties. Vniuersities

See Addicion. 1.
Ale houses. 6.
Aliens. 3. 4.
Apparell. 7.
Appruentent. 2.
Armour. 8.
Bottchers. 2.
Cordiners. 8. 20. 22.
Corne. 7
Coroners. 3.
Counterfaiting of letters. 1.
Coupers. 1
Crosbowes. 2. 3
Dette. 1.
Drapp. 7. 8. 43. 56.
Ethetors. 10. 11.
Execucion of statute. 3.
Fortstallers. 5
Franchises. 2. 20.
Husbandry in all.
Iurrour. 3. 17. 19.
Iustices in eire. 1
Iustices of assise 3. 11.
Inrolmentes. 2. 3
Iust. of peace. 12.
Labozers. 14. 38
Lime. 1.
Liueries of compa. 19. 7. 10.
London. 4
Painptie. 7.
Merchant. 7. 17
Money. 30
Mortmaine. 6
Oysters 1.
Norwich. 3. 4.
Passage. 4
Prison prisoners &c. 8
Plapes and games. 2.
Robbery. 2
Sheepe. 2
Ships. 13.
Staple. 3
Vacabonde. 2. 7.
Vinter. 1.
Vittailes. 13. 14
Wales. 16. 28. 31
Weightes. 3. 4.
Wines. 23
Wolles. 35.

Trauers

¶ Trauers to office.
Eschetors.3.4.
6.7.9.12.15.
Husbandry.4.5
Parliament.11
Patents.13.15.
Relieues.2
Riots.3
Treason.20.
Vacabonds.2.

¶ Treason

Pur ceo q̄ diuerses opinions ount
estes deuaunt ces heures en quel
cas doit estr̄ aiuge treson & en ḳl
cas non le roy a la reūst des srs
& du cōen ad fait declarissement en le
maū q̄ ensuit. s. quant home face com-
passer ou imaginer la mort nr̄e sr̄ le
roy, madame sa compaign̄ ou de lour
fits eine et heire, ou si hōe violat la cō-
paign̄ le roy, ou leisne fits le roy nyēt
marie, ou compaign̄ leisne fits & heire
le roy ou si home leue guerre encount
nr̄ e sr̄ le roy en son roialme ou soyt
eidant as enemies nr̄e dit sr̄ le Roye
en son roialme, as eux donaunt eide et
cōfort en son roialme ou per aillors, et
de ḳ puablem̄t soit attait de ouert fayt
p gentz de lour condicion. Et si hōe cō-
terface le grand seale, ou le p̄tuie seal
le roy, ou la money, et si home appoꝛte
faux money en cest roialme counkfayt
ou money Dengl̄ sicōe la money ap-
pell Lullyburgh, ou auters semblabl's
a la dit money Dengletrre, sachandla
money estre faux, pur marchander ou
paiement faire en deceit nostr̄ dit sr̄ ḳ
roy et de son people. Et si home tuast
le Chaunceller, Treasoꝛer ou Justics
nr̄e sr̄ le roy del vn bank ou del auk
Justices en eier ou dassise, et toutz au-
ter iustices assignes doyer & terminer
estreaunts en lour places saūātes lour
office. Et fait assauoir q̄ en les cases
suisnoimes doit estr̄ aiuge treason qui
sestent a nostre sr̄ le roye, & sa roiall
maiestie, et de tiel treason la foꝛfeiture
des eschetz appertient a nr̄e sr̄, sibī
des terres & tenemts tenus dauks, cōe
de luy meismes. Et ouesp ceo il ad vne
auter maner de treson. s. quant vn ser
uaunt tue son maister, vne femme q
tue son baron, ou quant home
ou de religion tue son p̄latt, a qui
doit foy et obedience. Et tiel
treason doūnt foꝛfeiture des eschets
a chescun seignour de son fee p̄pre.
Et pur ceo que plusiours auters cas
de treason semblables purront
en temps aueigner, queux hōe
ra penser ne declarer, en p̄sent
tus est, que si auter case suppos
ou q̄ nest espressie paramont
nouel deuaunt ascun iustices
gent les Justices sauns aller
ment de treason tanq̄ per
roye et son parliament soit le cas
et declare, le quele se doit estre
treson ou auter felonye. Et si
ascun home de cest Roialme
arme disconus, ou secretement
gents darmes, counter ascr̄ auter
luy tuer ou de frobber, ou pur
der ou reteiner tanq̄ il face fine
cron, ou pur sa deliuer auncr̄ auer,
pas lentencion le roy ne de son
saille que en tiel cas soit adiudge
son, eins soit adiuge felony ou
solonq̄ la ley de la terre auncr̄
ble, et solonq̄ ceo que le cas
Et si en tiel cas ou auter semblabl
uaunt ces heures ascuns iustices
adiudges treasons, et per cel cause les
terres et tenements ont este
en la maine le roy come forf
ent les chiefes seignours
eschetes des tenementes de
les quelz que les tenements
en la maine le roy ou dautre
ou en auter maner, sauaunt
foftes a nostre seignour le roy
wait, & les foꝛfeitures des
a luy apperteignoint en les
isnoimes. Et que bykes de
deuers les terres tenauntes
tes en tiel cas, sauns auter
sauns allower la p̄tection
gnour le roye en la dit suite,

Indict
Imagine Death. Violate. Acts
warr.
Ayde Enimies.
ouert fait
Counterfet seale
Money
Kyll Chaunceller Treasoꝛer. Justices.
Foꝛf. Eschet.

lyeures queux founi en la maine le
roy,dient brefes grants as viscounts
les counties la ou les terres soient
seisie en la maine le roy sās autr̄ de-
lay.An.25.E.3.Ca.2.

¶ Le roye defende estreitement as
toutes maūs des gētz ꝑ pein de forfait
ture de ꝑ purront forfair deuers luy en
nulle ꝑte en dienz,que nul desore face ne
mettre en ꝑ doy quelcunq; celles ryot
rumour,nauters semblables. Et si
aulcun le face, et eeo prouie duement,
soit de luy come de traitour au roy
de dit roialme. Anno.5.R.2.cap.6.
Cest ryot,rumour, & assembles here
tofore of,be intended of insurrectiōs
as appereth by this statut, & by the sta
tute of 5.R.2.cap.5. therefore see these
two statutes at large in the gret booke
of statutes.

¶ Anñ.2.R.2.cap.4. It was made
lawfull to sue to breake any thinge in ꝑ
parliament. But after an.2.H.4.cap.22.
it was enacted that none shoulde bee
pūnished for suyng contrarie to that acte
as.2.R.2.ca.4.

¶ Nule nul Justice eyt power de
enquer ingeañt dault cas de treason ne
autre mañ,q̄ ilz nauoient deuant l'
statut de cē p̄sent parliament. Añ
1.1.ca.4.

¶ Anno.11.R.2.cap.3.4. & 10. cer-
teine thinges were made treason,but
the parliament was repealed by an.1
H.4.cap.3.

¶ Aūl temps a deignir aūcun
estatut soyt adiudge auterment que
en lour ordines per estatut en ceste
noble reyalte le roye Edwarde ti-
erce qui dieu assoyle. Anno.1.Henr.4.
cap.10.

¶ An.1.H.6.ca.6.burning of hou
ses by them that layde bylles to apoſt
mayle to bee laide in a certeine place
was made treason. But it is repealed
an.1.H.8.sessione, as appereth here
folowing.10.

8 ¶ Anno.20. H.6.cap.3. It was en-
acted to endure for.6. yeares, that the
takinge of the personnes or goodes of
certein ꝑsons by welchemen in wales Wales.
or in the marches was treson. And af-
ter Anno.27.H.6.cap.4.that acte was
made to endure to ꝑ nexte ꝑliament,& Parliament.
then to expire.

9 ¶ For as muche as by the kinges
sufferance diuers coygnes of gold and Coyne.
silver which be not of ꝑ kings ꝓper
coigne of England,be currant in pay
ment wīn this realme, diuers and ma
ny evil disposed persons ꝑceiving that
the forging & counterfaitinge of suche Forging
coignes is neither felony nor treasone
ꝓsume & take vppon them for theire
singuler auaile & ꝓfite,to counterfaite
& forge suth coignes, to the gret hurt
& ꝓiudice,as well of the Kinge ours
soueraigne Lorde,as to the hurt of al
the kinges subiectes. It is therefore or-
deined and establisshed by auctorityе
of the saide parlyament, that the coun Counterfei-
terfaitinge and forginge of euery such ting.
coigne bee adiudged treason, as it is
of the counterfaitting of the ꝓpre coign
of the king of this realme. Anno.4.H
7.ca.18.

10 ¶ Anno.22.H.8.ca.9.poysonynge Poysoning
was made treason, and that the offen
dours shoulde bee boiled to death, and
should not haue their clargy, and that Clergy
iustices of peace might enquire therof Iust. of p.
and of counterfaitting of coine of out- Counterfei-
warde realmes, and make ꝓcess by Justices
Capias only, and that Justices of Assise Pꝛocess.
might heare and determine ꝑ treason
by poysoning as the counterfeiting of
such coigne & ꝑ landes of ꝑ offenders
by poysoning to escheate to ꝑ lords. But Escheate.
Anno.primo.E.vi.cap.12. And Anno
primo.M.1.sessione,these treasons bee
repealed.

11 ¶ Anno.26.Hen.8.cap.13. It was
made treason to wythe, wyll, or de-
sire

yre by wordz or writting, or by craftie
ymagyne, inuent, practice or attempt a
ny hadely harme to the king or quene
Crowne. or their heirs apparant, or deprive the
of ỹ dignitie, title or name of their ro
yall estates, or to vsurpe by writings
or wordes, the king to bee heritike,
scismatike, tyrant, infidel, or vsurper
of the crowne, or deteigne fro ỹ kings
foxtresses, ships or munitions of warr
that the offendor should not haue sãc
Repelled tuary. But this act was repealed by 1
E. 6. cap. 1. in 1. Mr. sessione.

¶ If any of the kings subiectes de
uizing or other do commit or practise
out of the limittes of this realme in a
Outward, parties ny outward parties, any such offences
which by this act are made, or hereto
fore haue ben made treason, that then
such treasons whatsoeuer they bee, or
wher soeuer they shal happen so to be
Othes, Indited done or committed, shalbe inquired, ꝯ
presented by the othes of xij. good and
lawful men, vpon good and probable
euidence ꝯ witnesse, in suche shire and
Comission. cõtie of this realme, ꝯ before such per
sons, as it shal please the kings high
nesse to appoint by commission vnder
his great seale, in like maner ꝯ fourme
as treasons committed wtin this relm
haue bene vsed to be inquired of, ꝯ pre
sented ꝯ that vpon euery inditement
Certified. Proces. enditement founden ꝯ made, of anye
such treasons, and certified into ỹ kings
benche like proces and other circum
stance shalbe ther had ꝯ made against
the offenders, as if the same treasones
so presented had be lawfully found to
be done and committed within the li
mittes of this realme. And ꝯ al proces
Vtlary. of outlarie hereafter to be made vpon
within this realme, against any offen
ders in treson, beig resident or inhabi
ted out of the limittes of this relme, or
in any of the parties of beyond the sea,
at the time of the outlary pronounced
Good. against them, shalbe as good ꝯ as ef
fectual in the lawe to al intents ꝯ pur
poses, as if such offenders had ben resi
dent ꝯ dwelling within this realme at
the time of such proceste awarded and
outlary pronounced. And be it ꝯ. that
euery offender ꝯ offenders being hereaf
ter lawfully conuicte of anye maner ꝯ
of high tresons by presentñt, confession
verdit or proesse of outlary, according
to the due course ꝯ custome of the com
mon lawes of this realme, shal lose ꝯ
forfait to the kings highnesse his heirs
ꝯ successours, all such lands, tenemẽts
ꝯ hereditaments, wherin any such offen
der or offenders shal haue any estate
of inheritance in vse or possession, by
any right, title, or meanes within this
realme of England, or els where wtin
any the kings dominions at the time
of any suche treson committed, or at any
time after. Sauing to euery person
and personnes their heires and succes
sours, other then the offenders in the
tresons their heirs ꝯ successors, ꝯ bodi
ly person and personnes, as claime to any
their vse, or such rightes, titles, inte
restes, possessions, leases, rentes, offices
ꝯ other pfits, which they shal haue ꝯ
ỹ day of cõmitting such treasons, or at
any time afore in as large ꝯ ample ma
ner as if this act had neuer ben
nor made. An. 26. H. 8. ca. 13.

¶ An. 27. H. 8. ca. 2. touchyng
of the kings signe Manuall and
ned, priuate seale was made treaso
But it is repealed by an. 1. E. 6. ca.
by an. 1. M. 1. sessione.

¶ An. 28. H. 8. ca. 18. wherby
contracting wth any of the kings
or vnto hym shuld be made
Writ is repelled by an. E. 6. ca.
by an. 1. M. 1. sessione.

¶ If any plee or psons haue ben
cõmitted or hereafter shal do or
any highe treason, wher they haue
good, whol ꝯ perfect memorie, ꝯ after
accusation, examination and

alienes, before any the kinges ma-
ner of counsaile, shall happen to fall or
growe to lunacy, yet nevertheless
it shall appere by the testimonye of
two of the kinges counsell or more, y
they were sane at the time of doing their
treason, and at the time of their accu-
sation, examination & confession thereof,
of good perfit and whole me-
mory, and then not mad nor luna-
tike but that time fallen to mad-
nesse or lunacie, and so certified in the
kinges chauncery by writing subscri-
bed with the names of four of the said
counsell or more, that then in every
such case y kings maiesties commissio
ners & determiner of y treasons, shal-
be abridged out of the said chauncery
under his highnes great seal, into such
shire place, y to such plees as it shall
please y kinges most royal maiestie to
limit & appoint, in which commissio
shall specially mencioned and expres
the names of suche person or plees
shall happen to be accused and exa-
mined of treason before any the kinges
maiesties counsaile, as is afore saide, &
expresse mencion that by the testi-
monye of four of the kinges counsaile
such person or plonnes so accused or
examined of treason, were sad, per-
fit and whole memorie, at the time
committinge their offences, and at
the time of their accusation, exami-
nation and confession therof, and that
from the time they becom mad or
lunatike. By vertue of which commis-
sion commissioners, limitted by the
same commissio shall have power and
authoritie to enquire of y treasons dan
plonnes by y inhabitaunts or
residents of y shire where such com-
missioners shall be bread to, wher soever
the treasons were done, or comit-
ted if such person or plon; afore-
said, shall happen to bee indicted of
treason, then the said commissio-
ners shall cause the plonal apparance or ar
raignement of such persone or plonnes
so indicted, shall cause the shiefe or his
ministers or other having authority to
returne precelle in such cases, to returne
a panell before them of sufficient and
lawfull free holders of the shire wher
such plonnes shall be indited, for y trial
of their treasons contained in their in-
vitement. And after the returne of the
panell, & apparants of the Jury, y said
commissioners in y absence of the sayde
plon or plons indited, being made or
lunatike, shall not ympeach or answere
veere or plee to y inditement, shall swere
ry of such of y saide Jury as shalbe re
turned before them, to trye whether y
plon or plons indited be gylty of y tre
sons contained in the inditement, or
of any of them, or not gilty, causing on
ye thinditement to be read to y sayd
Jury, & after y reading therof, cause &
suffer open evidence to bee geven to y
same jurye, as well for the king as for the par
ty touching the treasons contained in
y inditement, as to their discretions shal
seeme convenient. And hereupon y Jury
shalbee bounden to give their ver-
dit according to their evidence, as if y
person indited had bee present arrai-
ned and pleaded to the same. And if it
shall happen such plon or plons so in-
dicted to bee founde gilty by y said Ju-
ry so charged to trie suche treasons, y
then the offenders of such tresones, so
found gilty, shall have suche iugement
& suffer such paines of death, forfaitures
of lands, goods, cattals and all other
things, as is commonly inflicted in ca
ses of high treason, and as if suche per
sonnes hadde bene of good and whole
memorie, and personallye present ar-
raigned and pleaded to their indite-
ment, and had ben found gilty therof
there madnesse or lunacy, or their ab-
sence non arreignement, or not plea-
dynge to the sayde inditement in anye
wise

Clerkes of the Panell.

Tryall.

Absence

Enquest

Evidence.

Verdite

Gylty.

Iugement, Execution. Forf.

wise notletting nor disturbing the ordred alway & be it &c. ¶ If any of the Peeres. peeres of this realme shall happen to be accused & examned of high treason before any the kinges counsel & do confesse the same, and after wardes fall to Counsell. Madnesse. madnes or lunacye as is aforesaide, & then such tresons done & committed by any peere of the realme, & by him or her confessed vpon examinacion thereof before any of the kinges counsel, as is aforesaide, and their confessions & they eam writ subscribed w. their names shalbee enquired of by vertue of the kinges commission of Oier & terminer, to bee awarded in maner and forme aboue reherced. And if thei shal Indited, happe to be indited of highe treson by vertu of such commission, yet neuertheles their triall shalbe alwaies had by Peeres. their peeres before ye high Steward of England, to be assigned by the kinges highnes. And ye high steward to be assigned by the kinges maiestie in suche cases shal haue the inditement brought to him, & shall cause to be summoned to appere before him ye peeres of ye realme, as hath bene accustomed, at a day & place by ye said high steward to be limitted, at which day & place ye said high Steward after ye apparance of the peeres before him, hauing ye record of ye said inditement before him, shal in the absence of ye pson indited, which shall Violence happen to be madde or lunatike, as is aforesaide, & wont his or her arreignement or pleading to ye inditement, cause the said inditement to bee read to the peeres, & in their presence cause to bee declared by his discrecion all maner of Evidence. evidence and witnes touching ye treasons conteined in the saide inditement, and afterwards charge ye saide peeres vpon their fathes & duities of allegeance, that they owen to the kinges maiestie, to trye whether the pson indited be guilty of the treasons conteined in ye inditemẽts or any of them, according to. And if they shal find him not guilty, that then suche iudgement execucion and forfeitures, shalbee not had or done, as if such persons indicted had ben of good memory, & pleaded to the arraigned and pleaded to the saide inditementes had ben found guilty of the treasons therin conteined the madnes or lunacy of such psonnes in such wise as is aforesaid, notwithstanding. And if it &c. that if any plone or plonnes shall happen to be attainted and convicted of high treason, by auctoritie of parliament, or by the due course of the comon lawes or statutes of this realme, and afterwards fall to madnesse or lunacy, yet neuer the lesse they shal not & suffer execucion, their madnesse or lunacy notwithstanding. And that if no person or plonnes shalbe attainted of high treason by ye course of the comon lawes or statutes of this realme, that in euery such case eny suche attainder by ye common lawe shalbe of as good strengthe, valure, force & effecte, as if had ben don by auctoritie of parliament. And ye kinges maiestie his heires & successours, shal haue as much benefite & aduantage by such attainder of bles, rightes, entries, conditions, possessions reuersions, remainders & al other thinges, as if it had been declared by auctoritie of parliament that he should be demed & adiudged in actual possession of the lands, tenements, hereditaments bles goods cattal, and other things of the offenders so attainted, which his highnes ought to haue, & which they to being attainted ought or maught lawfully forfait if the attainder had ben by auctoritie of parliament. Any office or inquisition to be found, same auncye lawes, statutes or vsages of this realme, to the contrarye thereof in anywise notwithstanding. Saueing to

death, penalties or forfeiture be to any offenders for doing any treason or petit treason other than such as bee in ỳ said statute of 25. E. 3. or by ỳ said statute of 1. E. 6. And after in the saide statute of An. 2. E. 6. cap. 21. it is enacted as followeth. If any person or persons, at anye time after the first day of March next comming, by open preaching, expresse wordes or sayings do affirme or sette forth, ỳ the king his heirs or successors kings of this realme for the time being is not, or ought not to be supreme heade in earth of ỳ church of England & Ireland or any of them immediatly under god or that ỳ bishop of Rome, or any other person or persons other then ỳ king of England for ỳ time being, is or ought to be by ỳ lawes of God, supreme hed of the same churches or of any of them, or ỳ the king, his heires or successours kings of this realme, is not or ought not to be king of England, France & Ireland or of any of them, or after the said first day of March do compasse or imagine by open preaching expresse wordes or sayings, to depose or deprive the kynge, his heirs or successors, kinges of this realme, from his or their roial estate, or titles, or of ỳ realmes aforesaide, or do openly publish or say by expresse wordes or sayinges, that any other p̄son or p̄sons other then ỳ king, his heires or successors kinges of this realme, of right ought to be kings of ỳ realme aforesaid, or any of them, or to have & enioy ỳ same, or that any other, that then is such offences during their of duly convicted, or attainted by ỳ lawes of this realme, their aiders, counsellors, abettors, procurers, p̄cursors, for his or their such first offences, shall lose and forfaite to the king all his and their goodes, & cattalles, & also shall have and suffer imprisonment as felon & their bodies at the kings will and pleasure. And if any person being once convicted or attainted

Wordes

Supreme hed

Rome.

Kinge.

Wordes, & pugt.

Treasons,

Forf. Goodes,

Imprisonment,

tained of any of the said offences, shal
after his conuiction or attainder eft-
Offence. sones commit or perpetrat any of the of-
fences before mencioned, other then
such as be expressed in the said statut
made in the said xxv. yere of kinge Ed.
the thirde, and shalbe therof duely con
uicted or attainted by the lawes of this
realme, that then euery such offender,
their aiders, confortors, abbetters, p-
curers, and counsailours, for his or
Forf. theire saide seconde offence or offences
shal lose and forfeit to the kinge, the
whole fees and profits of all his and
their landes, tenementes and other he
reditaments, benefices, prebends, and
other spiritual promotions for terme
of life of suche offender or offenders, &
shal also lose and forfeit to the king al
Goods his and their goodes & cattals, and also
suffer during his or their liues, perpe
Imprif. tual imprisonment of his and their bo
dies. And if anye personne being two
tymes heretofore conuicted or attainted
of any the same offences, shal after his
saide seconde conuiction or attainder
offences commit or perpetrate againe
anye of the saide offences to bee ther-
of duely conuicted or attainted, by the
lawes & statutes of this realme, that
then euery such third offence or offen-
Treason, ces, shalbe deme and iudged high tre
son, and the offender or offenders, their
aiders, confortours, abbettors, pro-
curors, and counsailors, being therin
conuicted or attainted, according to the
lawes and statutes of this realm, shall
be deemed & iudged high traitors
and shall suffer paines of death, & lose
and forfeit all theire goodes and cat-
tals, landes, and tenementes to the king
as in cases of high treason. Also be it
enacted, that if any personne or persons at
any time after the said first day of March
next comming, by writing, printinge
coueit deede or act, doe affirme, or saye
that the king of this Realme, for the
time being, is not or ought not to be
supreme hed in earth of the churche of
Englande and Irelande, or of any of
them immediatly vnder god, or that
kinge printinge, coueit deede or act of
the said first day of March aforesaid
set forth, & the bishop of Rome or
any other person or persones other then
the king of Englande for the time be
ing, is or ought to bee by the lawes of
God or otherwise, the supreme hed
in earth of the same churches of Eng-
them, or doe after the said first day of
March, compasse or imagine the
king, printinge, coueit deede or act to
depose or deprive the king, his heires or
successours kinges of this realme from
his or their roiall estate, or stile of
king of Englande, Fraunce and Ire-
land, or of any of them, or by any
printing, printinge, coueit deede or act,
affirme that any other person or per-
other then the king, his heires or
successours is or of right ought to be
of the realmes of Englande, Fraunce
and Irelande, or to haue and beare the
same, or anye of them, that then
such offence and offences shalbe deem
med, and adiudged high treason, and
that offender & offenders, their aiders,
fauters, abbettours, procurors, &
counsailours therin consented or agree-
ing to the lawes and statutes of
this realme, shalbe deemed and adiu-
ged high traitors, and shal suffer pai-
nes of death, & lose & forfeit all their
goods and cattals, landes and tene-
mentes to the kinge, as traitors of
the realme, & shall suffer all suche
like paines, penalties, forfeitures,
losses of goodes, cattals, landes and
tenementes, as is before rehersed in
this statut or in anye thing therin
contained shall not in anye wise
be repelle, abrogate, or made voide
or hurte, anye acte or actes of parli-
ament made or to be made concer-
ning the coyning, clipping, or im-
of the coyne of this realme, or
of the coyne of anye other realme or

Irrefted
Impzif.
Indited.
Connicted.
Outlawed.
Attainted,
Outlawed,
Out of Englande.
Fozf.
Wozdes.
30. Dayes,
Within the realme
Out of the realme
6. monethes

Accusation

Concelement

Whippit.

Kinges of Fraunce.

Whippit.

conusaunces or acts of the same to be empeched, or put to misdaunce for any suche offence or offences, and that the same accusation or accusations so to be had, made & declared, shalbe made to one of the kinges counsail, or to one of the kings iustices of assise, or els to one of the kings iustices of peace, beinge in the shire, or to two iustices of the peace within the same, where the same offence or offences shall happe to be done or committed, except within three dayes after this act to the contrarye thereof in anye wise notwithstanding. Prouided also, & be it enacted, that concelement, or hauing secrete any high treason, shall be from henceforth adiudged & ment and taken misprision of treason, and the offender therin shal forfait and suffer as in cases of misprision of treason of heretofore hath ben vsed, any thing above mencioned to the contrary not withstanding. Prouided also, & be it enacted, that this acte or any thing therin contained, shall not extend to charge or make anye person or persons to be offender or offenders in any of the articles aboue specified, touchinge, naming, saying, waiting, or painting the French king, for the tyme beinge, by the name of the king of fraunce or french king, any thinge aboue declared & enacted to the contrarye in anye wise notwithstanding. Prouided also, & be it enacted, that no person or persons after the first daye of Februarye next comming, shalbe endited, arraigned, condemned, or conuicted, for anye offence of treason, petit treason, or misprision of treason, or for anye wordes before specified to be spoken after the said first daye of Februarye, for whych the same offender, speaker, offenders or speakers, shal in any wise suffer any paine of death, imprisonment, losse or forfaiture of his goodes, catalles, landes or tenementes, but that the same offender, speaker, offenders or speakers be accordyng to the lawes of this realme, by due processe of lawe, and by the euidence of good and lawfull men, by the space of xxxvi. houres, openly knowen, and not by any priuie accusement, or by any euidence or witnesse not hearde, knowen, and examined in the presence of the same offender, speaker, offenders or speakers, and that they shall haue such lyke time and space to make their defence, and to bring forth their witnesses, for their discharge, as is aforesaid, to be geuen to the kinges highnesse, if they be required thereto by the same offender, speaker, offenders or speakers, or their counsail, learned in the lawe, vpon their or any of their lawfull requestes in that behalfe. And that all and singuler offenders in the premisses, and their abbettours, maintainers, procurers, counsailours, and all and singuler their aiders, and confortours, knowing the said offences or any of them, to be done for his or their suche like losse and forfait to the king our soueraigne lord, of their goodes and catalles, and to haue and suffer imprisonment of their bodies at the kinges graces pleasure. And if any person or persons, of what estate, degree or condicion he or they be, that shall offende contrary to any the premisses, or any of them, that is to say, that he or they, or any of them, shall procure, abette, maintaine, counsaile, or comforte any person or persons to commit or doo any of the offences aforesaid, and that he or they, or any of them, be therof duely conuicted and attainted according to the lawes of this realme, that then he or they, and euery of them, so offending, shall forfait to our said soueraigne lord, all his or their goodes and catalles, landes and tenementes, during his or their naturall liues, and shall suffer imprisonment of his or their bodies at the kinges graces pleasure. And if any person or persons, of what estate, degree or condicion he or they be, that shall offende contrary to any the premisses, or any of them, that is to say, that he or they, or any of them, shall procure, abette, maintaine, counsaile, or comforte any person or persons to commit or doo any of the offences aforesaid, and that he or they, or any of them, be therof duely conuicted and attainted according to the lawes of this realme, that then he or they, and euery of them, so offending, shall forfait to our said soueraigne lord, all his or their goodes and catalles, landes and tenementes, during his or their naturall liues, and shall suffer imprisonment of his or their bodies at the kinges graces pleasure. And if any person or persons, of what estate, degree or condicion he or they be, that shall offende contrary to any the premisses, or any of them, that is to say, that he or they, or any of them, shall procure, abette, maintaine, counsaile, or comforte any person or persons to commit or doo any of the offences aforesaid, and that he or they, or any of them, be therof duely conuicted and attainted according to the lawes of this realme, that then he or they, and euery of them, so offending, shall forfait to our said soueraigne lord, all his or their goodes and catalles, landes and tenementes, during his or their naturall liues, and shall suffer imprisonment of his or their bodies at the kinges graces pleasure. And if any person or persons, of what estate, degree or condicion he or they be, that shall offende contrary to any the premisses, or any of them, that is to say, that he or they, or any of them, shall procure, abette, maintaine, counsaile, or comforte any person or persons to commit or doo any of the offences aforesaid, and that he or they, or any of them, be therof duely conuicted and attainted according to the lawes of this realme, that then he or they, and euery of them, so offending, shall forfait to our said soueraigne lord, all his or their goodes and catalles, landes and tenementes, during his or their naturall liues, and shall suffer imprisonment of his or their bodies at the kinges graces pleasure.

any pardon &c. by writyng, printinge, Writinge
pillading, painting, ingrauing, dyc- Printinge &c
ting, dyc-ellyng, and diuerse other
deuyse, and attempte that the king shall not
be, or any his heires or successors priui-
ted as is aforesaide: is an heretike, schis-
matike, tirant, infidell, or vsurper of the
crowne, that then euery such offence, or
offences shall be deemed and adiudged
high treason &c. And be it &c. that if any
person or persons be indicted, or attaint
of any of the said offences, in fourme
aforesaid, that then euery such offender
shall forfeit and lose all his goodes and
catalles, and also the profites of all his
and their landes, tenementes, and other
hereditamentes during the life of the
offender, and that all his landes, tene-
mentes, and hereditamentes, which he
had at the time of his offence committed,
or any time after, shall remaine and be
vnto the king the whole

soeuer they be, or wherefoeuer they shal happē so to be done or cōmitted shall be enquired, & presented, by such men of good & lawful name vpon good & probable euidence & witnes in euche shire and couty of this realm, & before such person as it shal please the king, his said heirs or successors to appoynt by commission vnder his great seale; in like maners for me as treasons committed wtin this realme haue ben vsed to be enquired of & presented. And that vpon euery inditemēt & presentment founden & made of any such treasōs, & certified into the kings herh, like proces & other execution shalbe there made & had against the offenders, as if the same treason so presented, had ben lawfully found to be done, & committed, within the limits of this realm. And that all proces of outlawry, hereafter to bee made and had within this realme, against any offenders in treasō, being resident or inhabitaunt out of the limittes of this realme, or in any the parties beyond the sea, at the time of the outlawrye pronounced against them, shal be as good and effectuall in the lawe, to al intentes and purpoles, as if any such offenders had bene resident and dwelling within this realm, at the time of euche proces awarded, & outlawrye pronounced. Prouided alwaies and be it ec. that if the party so hereafter to be outlawed, shall within one yeare next after the said outlawry pronounced, or indgement geuen vpō the said outlawry, yelde him selfe into the vpper bēche before the chefe Justice of Englande, for the time beinge, and after to trauerse there inditement, or appeale, vpon whose the said outlawrye shal be pronounced, as is aforesaide: that then he shall be receiued to the saide trauers, and beinge therupon founde not guilty by the verdite of xij. men, he shall be clearlye acquited and discharged of the saide outlawry, and of all penalties and forfeitures by reason of the same outlawry

Enquire.

Commissiōs.

Certified Proces.

Utlary.

Out of England.

3. yeers.

Trauerf.
Inditement.
Appeale.
Utlary.
Discharged

withstandinge. Provided alwaies and be it ac. that no person or persons, after the first daye of June nexte comynge shalbe indicted, arraigned, convicted, or attainted for any of the treasons or offences aforesaid or any other treasons that now be, or hereafter shall be, whiche shal hereafter be perpetrated, committed or done, unto the same offender or offenders before accused by the lawful accusers of the said accusers, at the time of the arraignement of the partye accused, if he then lyuinge, shall be brought openly before the partye so accused, and alowe and maintain that that they have to saye againste the sayde party, to prove him guilty of the treason or offences conteined in the bill of enditement laide against the partie arraigned, whilst the saide party arraigned, will willingly without violence confesse the same. Sauing to every person or persones, their heires and successors other than thoffenders, and their heires, and suche persone and persons as claime to anye their vses, all suche rights, titles, interest, possessions, leases, reuersions, offices, & other profites, whiche they, or anye of theim had, at the daye of committinge the treasons, or at anie time after, in lawfull and ample manner, as if this acte had never ben had nor made.

Prouided also, and be it ac. that the wiues, whole bloud or heires hereafter shall be attainted of any treasons specified in this act, or of anye other Treasons, what so euer they be, shall in no wise be receiued, to aske, demaunde or haue dowrye of the landes, tenementes, or hereditamentes, of anye the persones or person to be attainted of Treason as aforesaid, during the saide attainder, anye thinge before mencioned to the contrary, in any wise notwithstandinge. Ans. C. as rep. n. Note that the treasons made by this acte, be repelled by a Proclamation, by generall wordes as appereth hereafter 20.

20 ¶ From henceforth none act, dede, or offence being by act of parliamēt or statute made treason, petite treason, or misprision of treason by wordes, lyuynge, sitheringe, dedes or otherwise what so euer, shalbe taken, had, demed or adiudged to be high Treason, petit treason, or misprision of treaso, but only such as be declared, and expressed to be treason, petit treason, or misprision of treason, in, or by the act of parliamēt or statut made in the xxv. yeare of the raign of the most noble king of famous memorye kinge Edwarde the third (S. de prouis. cap.) touchinge or conterning treason, or the declaracion of treasons, and none other, nor that any penes of death, penalty or forfaiture in any wise, entise or be to any offender or offenders for the doing or committing any treason, petite treason, or misprision of treason other than suche as be in the said statute made in the saide xxv. yeare of the raigne of the said king Edward the third ordained and prouided, any acte or actes of parliament, statute or statutes, hadde or made at any time heretofore or after the saide xxv. yeare of the raigne of the said late king Edwarde the third, or any other declaracion or matter, to the contrarye in anie wise notwithstandinge prouided alwaies and be it ac. that this act of parliament, or any thinge therin mencioned, shal not in any wise extēd to grene any maner of benefite, aduauntage or commodite to anye persone or persones, being the last daye of September last paste, arrested, or imprisoned for Treason, petie treason, or misprysion of Treason, or to any persone or persones heretofore beinge indicted of

¶ Et. iij. trea-

High treason

Petit treaso. Misprision.

Forf.

Exception.

treason, petit treason, or misprision of treason, or deinge vnlawfully, or attainted of treason, petit treason, or misprision of treason before the laste daye of September last past, or being cõmaunded to kepe his or their house or houses or other mens houses, or otherwise excepted onte of the Quenes highnesse moste gracious pardon, geuen the daye of her coronation, but that they & every of them for any the offences before mencioned, perpetrated, committed, or don by them or any of them, before the said laste day of September, shal suffer such paines of deathe, losses & forfaitures of landes and goods, as in case of treason, as though this act had neuer bene made, any thinge in this acte to the contrary in any wise notwithstãding. Anno 1. M. 1. sessione.

Pardon

Forf.

21 ¶ That if anye person or persons hereafter falsly forge and counterfaite any suche kinde of coigne of gold or siluer, as is not the proper coigne of this realme, and is or shalbe currante within this Realme by the consente of the Quene, her heires, or successoures. Or if any person or persones, at anye time hereafter, do falsely forge or counterfait the Quenes signe manuell, priuye signet, or priuye seale, that then euerye such offence shalbe deemed and adiudged highe treason, and the offendoures therein their counsailoures, procurers, aidoures, and abbettoures being conuicte, according to the lawes of this Realme, of anye of the saide offences, shallbe likewise deemed and adiudged traitors as against the Quene, her heires and successoures, and the realme, and shall suffer, and haue suche paines of death, forfaiture of landes, goodes, and cattals, and also lose the priuiledge of al sanctuary, as in case of high treason it is vsed and adiudged. An. 1. M. 1. parliamento. Capitulo. 6.

Coygne,

Sign manuel
Seale.

Forf.

22 ¶ Anno 1. & 2. P. & M. [illegible] and prayers were made treason; but the acte is determined by the death of Quene Marie.

23 ¶ Ann. 1. & 2. P. & M. cap. 9. offences were made treason, which are determined by the death of Quene Mary, but certaine clauses therin doe continue as:

And be it further ordeined, that all treasons hereafter to be had, attempted or committed for anye treason, shall be had and vsed onlye according to the due order and course of the common lawes of this realme & not otherwise; Sauing to every person and persons, bodies politike and corporate, their heires, successors other than the offenders & their heires, and such person and persons, as claime to any of their vses, all such rights, titles, interestes, possessions, leases, reuersions, offices, and other profites, which they or anye of them shall haue at the day of the committing such treasons, or at anye time afore, in as ample & ample manner as if this act had neuer bene had or made. Prouided alwaies, and be it, &c. that concelement or keping secret of high treason, hereafter shall not be deemed and taken onlye misprision of treason, and the offendors therin to haue & suffer as in cases of misprision of treason hath hertofore ben vsed. Anything aboue mencioned to the contrary notwithstanding. Prouided neuertheles, & be it, &c. that in al cases of high treason cõcerning coyns current in this realme, or for counterfaiting the king or Quenes signet, priuy seale, great seal, or sign manuel, such manner of al, & none other be obserued & kept, as hertofore hathe bene vsed by the common lawes of this realme. Any law, statute or any other thing or things to the contrary notwithstanding.

24 ¶ That if any p̃son or p̃sons, after the xv. day of Januarye next comyng shall

ſhall bring trō the ꝓties beyonde the ſea
owt this realme, or into any the domini
ons of ꝑ ſame, any ſuche falſe & coūter-
fait coin or money being curāt within
this realme, as is aforeſaid, knowing ꝑ
ſame coin or money to be falſe & coūter-
fait, in thintent to vtter or make paiēt
in the ſame within this realme, or any ꝑ
mynions of ꝑ ſame by marchād ſinge,
or otherwiſe, ꝑ al & euery ſuch plō or ꝑ
ſons ſo offending, as is aforeſaid, their
abettors, procurers, aiders and abet-
tours in ꝑ behalf ſhalbe demed & iudged
as aiders in high treaſon, and ſhal
ſuffre after lawfull cōuiction or attain-
der therof, ſuch paines of death, loſſe &
forfeiture of landes, goodes, & cattels,
as other offenders ſhal do in caſes of hie
treaſon. And be it enacted, that al & euery
ꝑſon and perſons, that ſhall at any time
after the ſaid 1st. day of Ianuary, be ar-
raigned or impeached of any the offences
mētioned and prouided for in this eſta
tut, or of any other offence or offences,
tending to impairing, coūterfetting
or clipping of any coin currante within
this realme, ſhall & may be indited, ar-
raigned, tried, cōuicted or attainted, by
ſuche like euidēce, & in ſuche maner and
forme, as hath bene vſed & accuſtomed
within this realme, at any time before
the firſt yeare of the raigne of our late
ſoueraign lord king Edward the ſixte,
any ſtatute, cuſtome, law, or vſage to
the contrarye therof in anye wiſe not-
withſtanding. An. 1. & 2. Ph. & M. ca. 11.

¶ Be it enacted that if any perſon
or perſons after the firſt daye of Maye
next to come, do maliciouſly, aduiſedly
and directly compaſſe or imagin to de-
priue the Quenes moſt excellent ma-
ieſtie that now is, or any the heires of her bodye to be begotē
being kinges or Quenes of this rea-
lme, from the title, honor, and kingly
name of the Imperiall croune of this
realme, or from anye other the realmes
and dominions vnto our ſaid ſoueraign
lady appertayninge and belonging, or
to deſtroy the Quenes moſt excellent ma-
ieſtie ꝑ now is, or any the heires of her bodye beinge
kinges or Quenes of this realme, or to
leuye warre within this realme, or wi- Leuy warre
in any the marches or dominiōs to the
ſame belonging againſt the Quenes
moſt excellent maieſtie that now is, or any the heires
of her body being kinges or Quenes of
this realme, or to depoſe the Quenes Depoſe
moſt excellent maieſtie that now is, or any the heires
of hir body being kinges or Quenes of
this realme, from the imperiall croune
of the realmes & dominions aforeſaid,
and the ſame cōpaſſes or imaginacions
or any of them maliciouſly, aduiſedly,
and directlye ſhal or doo vtter by open
preaching, expreſſe wordes or ſayings, or
if any perſon or perſons after the ſaide
firſt day of Maye next cōming, ſhal ma-
liciouſly, aduiſedly, & directly ſaye, pub-
liſh, declare, maintain or hold opinion Declare,
that the Quenes moſt excellent maieſtie that nowe is
during her life, is not or ought not to
be Queene of this Realme or after her
death, ꝑ the heires of her highnes body
being kinges or Quenes of this realme,
of right ought not to be kinges or que-
nes of this Realme, or that anye other
perſon or perſons, other than the quee-
nes highneſſe that now is during her
life ought to be king or Queene of this
realm, or any other the realmes or do-
minions aforeſaid or after her deathe,
other than the heires of her body being
kinges or queenes of this realme, as long
as any of hir ſaide heires of her bodye
begotten ſhal be in life, of right ought
to haue & enioy the imperiall croune of
this realm, or any ꝑ the realmes & domini-
ons aforeſaid, ꝑ then euery ſuch offen-
der being therof lawfully conuicted or
attainted by the lawes of this realme,
their abbettours, procurers and coun-
ſailers, and al and euery their counſay-
ers, knowinge the ſaide offences or any
of them to be doon, and being therof

duly conuicted or attainted as is aboue
said, for his or their such offence, shall
forfait and loose to the Queenes highnes
her heires and successours, all his & their
goods & cattals, & the whole issues & pro-
fites of his & their lands, tenementes,
& herditamentes, for terme of the life of
euery such offendour or offendoures, &
also shal haue & suffer duringe his and
their liues perpetual imprisonment.
Prouided alwaies & be it further ena-
ted by auctority aforesaid, that euery
Ecclesiastical persons. ecclesiastical person being conuicted or at-
tainted in forme aforesaide for euirye
such his offence, shal immediatlye & pre-
sentlye vpon such attainder had, be iudg-
ged and remaine in the laive to all in-
tentes, deprined & all his benefices and
promotions spirituall or ecclesiastical,
in such like maner & fourme as that is shal
be lawful to euery patron, founder, or
patrons. other, to presente immediatlye
after such attaindour had, some one o-
ther to the same, as though the said of-
fendour or offendoures were deceased.
And if anye person or personnes being
hereafter conuicted or attainted of any
of the said offences in fourme aforc-
said committed, that after his or their
conuiction or attaindour of the same com-
mit or perpetrate any of the said offen-
ces in fourme aforesaid, that then euc-
ry such second offence or offences shall
be deemed and adiudged high treason,
and the offendour or offendours there-
in, their abettours, procurers, & coun-
sailours, and all and euery their aiders
and comforters knowing the same of-
fences or any of them to be done, beinge
thereof conuicted or attainted according
to the lawes & statutes of this realme
shall be iudged principall traitours,
and shall suffer paines of death,
and loose and forfait all their goodes,
cattailes, landes, and tenementes, to
the Queenes maiestie, her heires and
successours, as other traitours of high treason

2. Offence.

by the lawes of this realme at this day
of right ought to bee laste and forfeited.
And be it further enacted by the au-
ritie aforesaide, that if anye person or
persons at any time after the first
day of May next to come, by any writ-
ting, printing, ouert dede, or
dusly, aduisedly, & directly, do
the queenes maiestie that nowe is, vsurpe
not to haue & enioy the stile,
kingly name of this realme, or the
person or persons other than the
nes maiestie that nowe is ought
ne or enioye the stile, honour,
ly name of this realme, or the
nes maiestie that nowe is during
life, is not or ought not to be
of this realme, or after her death
the heires of her highnesse body
kinges or Queenes of this realme,
right ought not to haue & enioy
periall crowne of this realme, or
any person or persons other than
Queenes maiestie that now is, during
her life, or after her death other than
the heires of her body begotten,
kinges or Queenes of this realme,
longe as any of her said heires of
body shalbe in life, of right ought
haue and enioye the imperiall crowne
of this realme, that then euery
fence and offence shalbe adiudged
treason, and the offendoure and
doures therein, their abettors,
rers, and counsailers and all
their aiders and comforters,
the said offences or any of them
doone, beinge thereof lawfully
ted or attainted by the lawes of
realme, shalbe deemed and adiudged
high traytours, and shall suffer
nes as traytours, and
goodes and catralles
meanes to the Queenes
heires and successours
high treason by the lawes of this realme
as other traitours of right ought to be

...heritage to euery person ...
...persons, bodyes politike and ...
...their heires and successours ...
...chain the offendours and theyr ...
...and such person and persones, ...
...to any of their vses) all such ...
...titles, interestes, possessions, ...
...rentes, reuersions, offices, and ...
...possessions, whiche they or any of ...
...shall haue at the day of the com...
...mytting such treasons, or at any time ...
...as large and ample maner, as ...
...this act had neuer ben had nor made ...
...against aliantes, and be it declared ...
...enacted by thauthoritie aforesaid ...
...concealement or keping secreate ...
...such treasons, be demed and ta...
...misprision of treason, & the ...
...offendours thereunto forfeit & suffer, ...
...paines of misprisio of treason hath ...
...before bene vsed, any thing aboue ...
...mitted to the contrarye notwith...
...standing. Prouided also, that if it shall ...
...hereafter any of the Peeres of ...
...Realme to be indicted of any of the ...
...same made treason, or misprision ...
...treason by this acte, that then the ...
...lordes Peeres or Peere, so being indy...
...ted, shall be put to answeare to euery ...
...such endytement before the highe Stew...
...ard of England for the time being ...
...geuen his and their trial of his and ...
...their peeres, and to receiue and haue ...
...like iudgement, vpon the same ...
...as they Peeres, or make ...
...confession of the same offence or ...
...crime, as is vsed in other cases of ...
...like nature.

...It is further enacted by the auc...
...thoritie aforesaide, that no person or ...
...persones shall in anye wyse be empea...
...ched of anye of the offences aboue said ...
...but only by open prechinge ...
...against the offendour or of...
...fendours therof indicted within ...
...three yeres after the same o...
...ffences or woordes, any thinge ...
...mentioned in this acte to the contrary ...
...notwithstanding. Prouided alwaies ...
...that the counsaillours, procurers, com... Procurers.
...forters, and abbettours mencioned in ...
...this acte, for his or their offence ...
...shall suffer like punishement, penaltie ...
...and forfeiture as is conteined in this ...
...acte against the principall offendours ...
...for their first offence, and none other. ...
...And that the counsaylours, procurers ...
...comforters, & abbettours, for lyke or ...
...theyr seconde offence, shall sustaine ...
...lyke punishement, penalty, & forfey...
...ture, as is conteined in this acte a...
...gainste the principall offendours or of...
...fendours for their seconde offence, and ...
...none other. Prouided alwayes, and ...
...be it enacted by auctoritie aforesaid, ...
...that no person or persons shall be hey...
...after indicted or arraigned for anye of...
...fence or offences made treason or mis...
...prision of treason, by this acte, vnlesse ...
...the same offence and offences of trea...
...son and misprision of treason afore...
...said, be proued by the testimony be... Proofe.
...position and othe of two lawfull and ...
...sufficient witnesses at the time of hys ...
...and their inditement whiche said wit...
...nesses also at the time of the arraign...
...ment of the party so indicted (if they be ...
...then liuing) shall be brought forth in ...
...person before the partie so arraigned, ...
...face to face, & there shall auowe and o...
...penly declare all they can say against the ...
...said party so indicted vnlesse the same ...
...partie so indicted, shall willingly, without ...
...violence confesse the same. An. 1. Mar. ca. 6.

26 Be it enacted, declared, & esta...
...blyshed, that from and after the first ...
...daye of Maye next comminge or Clip...
...ping, washing, rounding, or filyng, ...
...for wicked lucre or gaynes sake of a...
...ny the proper moneys or coynes of ...
...this Realme, or of the dominions ...
...thereof, or of the moneys or coynes ...
...of any other realme, allowed & suffe...
...red to be current within this Realme, ...
...or

or the bordures therof, as this present act that he maketh shal be the lieutenant generall or vycegerent of this realme, of all the dominions therof, or of any other realme, and by proclamacion allowed & suffered to be entrãto here, of ỳ Queenes maiestie, hir heires or successours: shal be taken, deemed and adiudged by ỳ auctoritie of this acte, to be treason, & the offenders therin, their counsellers, consenters and ayders, shall be from and after the same first date of May, taken demed and adiudged as offenders in treason & being therof lawfully convicted or attaynted, according to the due order and course of the lawes of this realme shal suffer paines of death and lose and forfaite al his & their goodes & cattels, & shall also lose & forfait al his & their landes & tenemẽts, during his or their naturall life or lyues only.

And be it enacted by the auctoritie aforesaide, that al and every person & persons, which haue any lawful grãt to haue and enioye the forfaitures of landes, tenementes, goodes or cattels of offenders, & men attaynted in high treason, within any manor, lordship, towne, parish, hundred, or other precinct wthin this realm of Englãd or Wales shal & maie at al times hereafter haue like libertie, to take, seale and enioy al such forfaitures of landes, tenements goodes & cattels as shal come or growe within their liberties, by force of the attaindour of any person or persons, for and vpon any offence or offices made treason by this act, as they or any of thẽ should, ought or might haue by vertue of any good & lawfull graunt of them or any of their heretofore had or made,

Prouided alwayes, and be it enacted by the auctoritie aforesaide, that this acte nor any thing therein contained, nor anye attendour or attendours of anye person or persons for anye offence or offences made treason by this acte, shall in any wyse extende, or bee

Treason:

Ayders,

Liberties,

Goodes Attainted,

Heire, Foyl.

iudged, interpreted, wherby they make any corruption of bloud, to any the heire or the heires of any such done or offendours, or to make the of any such attendour to lose or hir dower, of, or in anye landes ments, or hereditamentes, or acte or interest to the same: or any in this acte conteined, or any or attaindours hereafter to be any office or offices made treason by this act, to the cõtrary notwithstanding.

And be it further enacted by the auctoritie aforesaide, that if any Lordes of the Parliament, or of this realme, for the time being, fortune at any time hereafter to be dicted of any offence made treason by this acte: that then they and every them shall haue his or their tryall by their peeres, as hath bene vsed in like cases in case of high treason.

See Aliens.35. Attainder in al. Breakers of leagues.1. Challenge.3. Clergy.6.24. 16.17.19.26. Commission.4. Courts.2. Crown.3.4.5.6.8. Dower.6. Dures.4. Forfeiture.16. Franchises.20.

¶ Treasurers.

See Aliens.1.5. Dyap.7.18.21.32.33. Escheter.1. Officers.3.

¶ Treſpas.

Palmyer.1. Patrimony.1. Money.10. Portmote.1. Mill pins.1. Passages.1. Perdon.11. Rebellion.1. Rome.1. Sanctuary.1. Tryall.1. 2.14. Wales.1.

PAruen al grieuet & les ples en countes les ples de auri cõe ly solient estre ple & nulle nent desormes ben̄at iustices, sil ne attein

les temporels baillet.21.E.3.at nisi ius.
¶ Iſſu pleit & baterie, attornie y roy q̄
le plaint eſt veritable. Dez plaiez & dez
malfeyſances eſt home bzief ſi come hō de
baſtardy. Et grāt eſt, q̄ iez deſēd̄ puiſ
ſont fait attorneys en tielz pleez, ou ap
pell ne giſt myſſiſt qui ſiz ſoiēt attaltz
ne mie abſens, ſoit maunde al dic. qui
ſi faire pailes y eyēt adonq̄ la pein, q̄
ſi ceſtz ſiz deſſēt eſtre deſtents quāt le
ſoyēt fait rēd̄. Et ſi iez pz̄ alaymes
en tiel tiq̄ le facēt eſſoin aſz la pz̄mer ap
parēt ſoit iour done iceſz a la venue dz
iuſtices errās, & les def. endementiers
ſoyent en peas en tielz pleez, & en auls
plez ou attachemēts & diſſēt gīt. ſi le def.
ne face eſſoins del ſeruice le Roy, & ne
voit ſō garrāty au iour q̄ done luy eſt
ſon eſſoin, eſtablie eſt qui il rendza al
pl. les dariz de la tourney de.xv.s. ou ō
voſ ſolonq̄ le diſcrecion des iuſtices &
cōmuns, ſoit en le griefe mercy le
roy. Glouc. ca.8.

Iuſtice of p.3.
Marches.1.
Marſhalſie.1.
Monaſteries.12.
Mill pzius.1.
Oyer and termi-
ner.1.
Paſſages.4.
Pzotes.2.
Puruetours.26.34.
Rape.1.
Sanctuaries.2.
Treaſon.1.
Vute.1.
Vacabondes.5.
Wales.5.
Waſte.7.

¶ Teſtatum tronc.
Lete.21

¶ Trewe.

¶ Tryall.

Ne ceo q̄ auāt ces heures pluſoz
gits ont eſte delayes a lour acc-
mis auri bien en aūtres y autres pleez
de terre, cōe en trāctes couenants &
treſpaſſes, p̄ueuēs q̄ les tenās ou de
ſeoant yont mis en bark, reles, quere,
clamāt, ou autrez fait especial faitz deis
frāchiſes devetns les boūdes du roialt
ou bē le roy ne court myz accōde eſt &
eſtablie q̄ quāt tielz faitz fōt mis ou ſt
en bark dare. pōr āl date del leu deins
ſi la frāchiſe, tout ſoit il q̄ teſtmoignes
de ſi la frāchiſe ſoiēt noſmes en iiz iez
faites, & ſus les faitz ſoiēt dedit ſoyt p-
ces fait & ſi le coūtie ou le pl̄ ſerra mo
ne ō fait venir dō patz, & iez teſtmoignez
Et ſi les teſtmoignes ne veignēt myz a
la graūd diſtreſſe retourn, adonq̄ pur
labſence de ditz teſtmoignez ne ieſſent
les iuſtic. q̄ iiz naiſt a la pl̄e del enāt
auri cōe p̄ fait pzotaſt dāt en ſi le coūti
ou le pl̄ fuit moue & q̄ les teſtmoignes
feuſſent de ſi le coūty. An.9.E.3.ca.6.

2 ¶ De baſtardy. 2.for the tryal of ba- Baſtardie.
ſtardy. An.27.E.3. ſtat ſtapule.ca.8.

3 ¶ An.9.R.2.ca.4. it is enacted that Dative,
an iſſue whether a pzior be datiue oz Removable,
removable ſhalbe tried by ꝑ ordinary.

4 ¶ An.27.Ed.3. ſtat ſtapule ca.8. et Wedietatem
an.28.E.3.ca.13. (*which.2.ar̄ to be in ſta-* lingue.
ple.7.& 11) it is enacted for tryal p me-
dietatē lingue. And after. An.8.H.6.c.
28. it is enacted as foloweth. Le roy et.
ad declare le dit darraine eſtatule fait
en tēps de ſō pyer. (*S.an.2.H.5.3.which
it is inyoyned.9.*) nō eſtē aſcunſit pindict
all au dit p̄mier ordināce (*2.Ar.25.E.3
ſt.ſtapule.ca.8.& an.28.Ed3. cap.13. which
be in ſtaple.7.et 11.concerning triall per me
dietatem lingue*) ne ſe entēd̄ mez tātſole
mēt a iez enāſtiez appzidzes p entre de-
nizein & denizein, & ne ony a les auls en
queſts & pzoues de ſuiſdity, & la dit pzo
mier ordināce d eſtre effectuel & eſſoyer Effect.
en ſa forze, & deſſē mis en due execuciō. Force.
ſolōq̄ la fourme dicell, le dit darraine
eſtat (*S.of.an.2.H.5.ca.3.*) ou ceo que les
aliens nont my terres ou tēnēs a le Aliens,
value de quarant.s. per an ſolonque la
conte-

enyterme de twelue le derrein eſtatut
q̄ ordeigne(*S. of. M. car. ca. 3. which is in accuſation.*) uent contr̄ ſtreant. An. 8.
H. 6. ca. 28. for more of trial per medie
tat lingue. Attaint. 13. e Egiptians 12.

¶ En quel eſtat (*S. of. M. car. ca. 30. which is in accuſation.*) neſt my mēcion
fait coment femes, dames de graunde
eſtat, per cauſe de lour barf peres de
la terre coverts ou ſouls. ſ. ducheſſes,
coūteſſes, ou barr oneſſes, ſerront mis
a reſpondre, ou deuāt ſur iudges eles
ſerroient iudges, ſur enditemēt̄ ō treā
ſons ou felonies p eux faits a cauſe de
q̄l il eſt vn ambiguity en la ley deuāt
ſur e p ſur tielz dames, iſſint endites
ſerront mis a reſpondr̄, e eſte adiud
ges. Sīe dit ſūr le Roy voillent ouſtr̄
tielz ambiguities e doutes, ad declar̄ p
auctorite de ſoldit, que tielz dames iſſint
endites ou en apres a enditers dafaun
treaſon of felony per eux faits, ou ry a
pres affaires, coment que eles ſoīt co
uerts de baron ou ſoles, que eles ne
ſoient meſnes en reſponſe e mis a reſ
pondr̄ e adiudges deuant tielz iudges
e peeres du royal ſīōe peeres de royal
ſerront ſiz ſuiſſent endites ou empe
ches d tielz treaſons ou felonies faites
ou en apres affaires, e en autiel maī
e fourm̄ e en nul auk. An. 20. H. 6. ca. 9.

Ladies.

Peeres.

Ladies.

Peeres.

6 ¶ Ann. 23. H. 6. cap. 12. an acte was
made to endure to the next parliamēt
concerning trial of forein pleespleded
after iſſue ioyned.

Forein Pleez

7 ¶ If any murderer or felon vpon
his arraignement, hereafter dos allea
ge, ꝺ he had take any church or church
yarde for murder, felony, or other place
priuiledged for the ſame in a forein poſ
ſeſſion, e againſt his will take out thereof, ꝺ
the the kings attorney, or any other p
ſon ꝺ will ſue or allege for ꝺ king, ꝺ the
ſaid murderer or felon ſoo arraigned,
was taken at large in the ſame ſhire,
where he is ſo arraigned, ꝺ the ꝺ ſame
allegeāce e iſſue to be tried by the en

Church.

Forein pleas.

At large.

hād ꝺ ſhould trie the ſaid murder in the
lony within the ſame ſhire, e before
ſame iuſtice, where the ſaid murder
or felon is arraigned, as though the for
reine plee had not ben pleaded in the
ſaid felon. And if it be founden by the
ſame inqueſt, that the ſaide murderer
or felō was take within the ſame ſhire
(as is afore ſaid) ꝺ the he to haue the
auātage or benefit of ꝺ matter alleg
by him for taking out of the church
churchyard, or other place priuiledg
in any ſuch forein ſhire. And this ac
to endure to the nert pliamēt. An. 23.
cap. 2. And after. An. 22. H. 8. ca. 15 is re
uiued e made perpetuall.

8 ¶ All treaſons, felonies, robbery, r
murders, and confederacies hereafter
to be cōmitted, in, or vpō the ſea, or
any other hauē, riuer, creke or place
where ꝺ admiral or admirals haue
pūēd to haue power auctorite or iuriſ
dictiō, ſhal be inquired, tried, heard, de
termined e iudged in ſuch ſhires e pla
ces in ꝺ realm, as ſhalbe limitted by
kings cōmiſſiō or cōmiſſiōs to be made
ted for the ſame in like forme e effect
as if any ſuch offece or offeces had be
cōmitted or don in or vpō ꝺ lād, e ſuch
cōmiſſiōs ſhalbe had vnder the kings
great ſeale directed to the admirall or
admirals, or to his or their lieutenant
deputy e deputies, e to. iij. or iiij. ſuche
other ſubſtantial plons, as ſhalbe nō
ned or appointed by the lords Chan
lour of England, for the time being,
frō time to time e as oft as nede ſhal
require, to heare e determine ſuch off
ces, after ꝺ cōmon courſe of the ſame
of this lād, vſed for treaſons, felonies,
robberies, murders, e confederacies of
the ſame done, e cōmitted vpō the ſea
within this realm. And be it ꝛc. ꝺ ſuche
ꝑſons to whom ſuch cōmiſſion ſhalbe
made, ſhalbe directed, or. iij. of them
at the leaſt, ſhall haue full power and
auctho ritie to enquire of ſuch offences

the murdre of them, by the othes of xii. men of the hundred and lawfull inhabitants in the shire limitted in their cõmissiõ: and in like maner in the fourme as ye offences had be committed vpõ the sea within the same shire. And ye same inditement found & preferred before the commissioners of any treasõs murders, robberies, murders, mãslaughter, or such other offences cõmitted or done vpon the sea, or in, or vpõ any other hauē, riuer or creke, shalbee good & effectual in ye law. And if any ye same persons happen to be indited for ye such offence done or hereafter to be done vpõ the seas, or in any other place aboue limitted, yt thē such order process iudgement & executiõ shal bee vsed and made to, & against euery such person & persons, so being indited & attainted of treasons, felonies, and murthers for treason, felonye, robbery, murder, or other suche offences done within the lande, as by the lawes of this realme is accustomed. And that ye full of suche offence or offences, if it be denied by the offendour or offenders, shall be had by tweine lawful men, chosen in the shire limitted within the commission, which shal be directed as aforesaide, and no challenge or challenges to be had for ye hundred, but only as shall be right or cause of any such treason or offences, by verdyt, confessiõ, or proues, by auctoritie of any such cõmission shall haue & suffer such paines of death, losse of landes, goodes, & cattall, as if they had bene attainted & conuicted of any treasons, felonies, robberies or other ye said offences, done vpõ the land. And be it ꝑpetually enacted that for treasons, felonies, murders and confederacies done vpon ye sea or in any place aboue rehersed, the offenders shall not be admitted to haue ye benefit of the clergy but be vtterly excluded out of ye same, and also of ye priuilege of any sanctuarye. Sanctuarie.

Prouided alway, that this acte, or any thing not to be preiudicial or hurtefull to any person or persons for taking any victailles, caples, ropes, ankers, or sayles, which any such person or persons (compelled by necessity) taketh of or in any ship, which may conueniently spare ye same, so the same person or persons paye ready money for the same victaile, cables, ropes, ankres or sayles, money or money worth, to the value of ye thing so take or to deliuer for the same a sufficient bill obligatorie to be payde in fourme following. That is to saye, if ye taking of the same thinges be on this syde ye straites of Marrok, then to be payde within .iiij. monethes. And if it be beyonde the sayde straites of Marrok, then to be payde within .vij. monethes next ensuing the making of suche billes. And that the makers of suche billes well & truely paye the same debt at the day to be limitted vpon the sayde billes. Prouided alway, ye whē soeuer any such cõmission for the punishement of the offences aforesaide, or of anye of them shall bee directed or sent to anye place within the iurisdiction of the fiue portes, ye thē euery such commissiõ shal be directed vnto the Lorde warden of the said portes for the time being, or to his deputy, & vnto three or foure suche other person or persons, as the lord Chancellour for the time being shal name & appoint. Any thing in this present act to ye cõtrary notwithstanding. An. 28. H. 8. ca. 15.

Attayle.

Pay.

v. Portes, Commission.

¶ Note that an. 27. H. 8. cap. 4. is an acte made almost word for worde like vnto this made in. An. 28. H. 8. ca. 15. And because this latter acte is somewhat large and excludeth more than that former acte, therefore I haue not put here that former act.

¶ For the spedye tryall and punishement of suche persones as haue committed and done, or hereafter shall

Treason. Wolles. Wilfytt.

shall commyt and perpetrate any ma-
nner of treasons, or misprisions of trea-
sons, within the principalitie & domi-
nion of Wales, and marches of ye same
or elis where within any the kinge & do
myions, where his graces or tytell shall
wrytten in his Chaunc'rye of Englād
commonlye runneth not, Be it enacted that
all suche treasons & misprisions of treas-
sons as is aforesaid shall be presented
and tried by the othes of twelve men,
inhabityng, or which shall habite with
in any such shires, and before such com-
missioners as the kings Maiestie from
time to time in suche cases shall assign
& appoint by his commission or com-
missions of oyer and determiner in li-
ke maner and fourme, as if suche trea
sons or misprisions of treasons had
bene done and committed within such
the saide shires, into the which the said
commissions of oyer and determiner
shall be directed as is aforesaide. And
that all presentementes tryals, pro-
cesses, iudgements, executions, and
forfeitures hereafter made had or don
by vertue of such commissions, shall be
good & effectual in ye lawe to all purpo-
ses & intents anye graunt custome or
vsage heretofore made or vsed to ye con
trary notwithstanding, Provided alwaye
ye tryalles of peeres of ye realme cōcer-
ning treasons, shalbe done & had as here-
tofore hath ben vsed & accustomed: and
thing in this act contained notwithstā
ding. An. 33. H. 8. ca. 4.

Wilfytthen. Commission. Oyer & deter. Judgmenient Proces. Inditement.

Treason Blond heade

¶ All treasons, misprisions of treasons
murders, māslaughters, bloudsheades
& other malicious strikings, by reason
wherof bloud is or shal be shed agaīst
ye kings peace, whiche hath bene done
synes ye feast of al saincts last past, or
hereafter shal be done within any ye pala-
ces or houses of his highnesse or hys
heirs, or any other house or houses at
such time as his maiestie hath be, since
ye said feast of all sainctes, or hereafter

Palace.

shal happē to be the dommorant or abi-
ding in his royal pson, shalbe for
forth enquired of, tried heard &
ned within any the kings places
ses or other house or houses
maiestie or his heires shal here
paire vnto, or be abidinge, in
fourme following. That is to
fore the Lord great maister, or
steward for the time being of
most honorable household, or
heires & successours. And in the
of the said Lord great maister, or
steward of household, before the
rer and comptroller for the time
of the kings most honorable
and of his heires and successours,
steward of the marshalsi for the
being or two of them, where
ward of ye marshalsie for the time
to be one, by vertue of their offices,
out any commissiō or other auctori
or power, other than by auctorite
this present acte to be gyue
or any of them, which steward
marshalsie shall be for ever
to time assigned & appointed
tig vnder the seale of the said
maister or Lorde steward for
being. And whether the kings
or his heires hath or at any
ter shal be removed from the
se, or houses where such offences
shal be don, or not removed
bee enquired of, tried heard &
ned, yet such offences shal, by
of this act, allwayes from
enquired of, tried heard,
before the kings maiestie, or his
officers, & ministers of household
named, or two of the, as is
by the inquisition & verdit of
nesse and his heires household
in his and their checker rolle, in
ner and fourme as before
after is expressed in this present
and at such palace, house, or

Hall.

...ties shall ...clared, or before two of the where of
...hereafter determyne the law the steward of the marshalsy to
...And y^t all suche returnes be done: and that suche inquisitions & Inditements
...and all executions and iuges office, so certified, shall be deemed adiud
...ged and taken for euer as good & effec Effectuall,
...tual in the law, to all intents & purposes, as any inquisitio taken be
...pon the viewe of the body of any pson
...being dead by any coroner of any coū
...ty of this realm, hath bene or shalbe ad
...iudged or hereafter to bee taken iudged or taken. And be it ...ct that the
...ayde the Iuryes saide pala saide two clarks comptrollers, clarkes
...houses, or other house or houses of the cheque, & clarkes marshalles,
...shall be by auctority of this act for the time being of the kings said hou
...sholde taken hereafter for euer, by the sholde, and of hy^r hetres, or one of them
...euer for the time being of the hou for euer vpon a precept to them or two Precept.
...of our soueraign Lord the king, any of their hereafter to be made by y^e
...ordeins, woulde any addyc̄ions said Lord great maister or L. Steward
...shalbe of any other coroner or any or in the absence of the said Lord great
...within this realme, by the othe of M. or L. steward, by the said treasurer
...name of the yonge officers of y^e kings & cōptroller of y^e kings most honorable
...by letters moste honorable hou householde, & the saide stewarde of the
...said coroner by the three clarkes, marshalsy, or by two of them, where
...vpon, y^e clarke of the cheque, & of the saide stewarde of the marshalsy
...clarke marshalls, or one of them, for to be one, shal haue full power to sum
...mon the time being of the saide householde men, marne, and retourne the names Retourne.
...of the said coroner of y^e same hou of xxiij. persons, being yonge officers Panell xxiij.
...him shall direct his precepte, whiche of the kings said householde, and of his yonge officers.
...subiects of our said soueraigne lord the heires in the saide checker rolle, to en Inditement,
...quire householde, shall be frō time to quire of suche treasons misprisions of
...by him appoynted & assigned by the treasons, murthers, manslaughters
...said great maister or L. steward and other malicious stryking, by reason
...of whose being, & y^e the said coroner whereof he shalbe is, or shall dye shed in
...the saide householde shall frō time to gainst the kings peace before the saide
...steward euer without delaye certifie Lord great maister, or Lorde steward,
...by his seale, and the seales of suche and in his absence before the said trea
...surer as shal be as shalbe before him, surer, cōptroller & steward of the mar
...shalsy, inquisitions, inditements and offi shalsie, or before two of them at y^e least
...for the viewe of al dead bodies where of the steward to be one. And y^e
...same shall, at any time sith the least it shall be lawful to the said Lord great
...maister aforesaid, or which hereaf maister or Lorde steward, and in his
...of shall be slaine within any the kings absēce to the said treasurer, comptrol
...lers of accōptes or houses, or other house ler, and the saide stewarde aforesaide,
...within y^e aforesaid, before the said lord or two of them, whereof the saide ste
...ward maister or lord steward, & in his warde to be one, before whom such re
...quisitions, before the Treasurer comptr tourues shall be made, as aforesaid
...and Stewarde of the marshalsy said, to cause such number of the said Panell.
...names xxiij.

xviij. persons so returned about the estheker & clarke marshalley high
number of xij. persons, as to him or the being of the said household, or
Enquire. shall seme expediet, to enquire of suche them, to somon & retourne
treasons, misprisions of treasons, mur- Jury of xviij. psons, to appeare
ders, manslaughters and other mali- the said lord great maister or
cious strikings, by reason wherof blound warde & in his absence before the
is or shall be shedde against the kings treasorer comptroller & stewarde
peace within the saide palaces or hou- marshalle, or before two of the
ses, or other the saide house or houses, of the same stewarde to be one
fith the saide feast of all saincters, or at day, time, and place, & upon
any time hereafter shal be committed as shall be then limitted and
or done within the saide palace or hou of the servantes and gentlemen
ses, or other the saide house or houses. of the kings chaber, his heires &
Inditement. And if any person or persons be indic- sors, and of the saide household,
ted by the saide jurye so sworne before naive take or hereafter shal take
the as is aforesaide, or by inquisition be ges by the kings checker rolle
fore the saide coroner of the saide hou the said lorde great maister or
sholde, and certified before the lorde ward (if he be there plesent) or
Lorde great maister or Lord stewarde sence, the said treasorer, cõptroller
or in the absence of the saide Lord great ward of the said marshalle, or
maister or Lorde stewarde, before the wherof the same stewarde to be
said treasourer, cõptroller & stewarde fore whom such jurye shal be so
or before two of them, wherof the said nes, shall cause the of the same
stewarde to be one, as is aforesaide, be sworne without any manes
then immediately without delaye the lenge to be had or allowen
said Lorde great maister or Lorde ste ner of cause, to any of the said
warde, & in his absence the said treasou lice onely excepted) truely
rer, comptroller and stewarde, or two tweene our said soueraigne lorde
of them, wherof the said stewarde to be king & his heires & such person
one, before whom the said presentmẽt sons as shal be so indited & arraigned
inquisition or inditemẽt shal so be found such treason, misprisions of treason,
or certified by the saide coroner of the dets, manslaughters, and other
Arraine. same household, shal arraine before the ous strikings, by reason wherof
all and every such person and persons is or shalbe shead against
so indited, according to the course of or of any of the. And if any
common laive of this realme, and forth pson, so indited and arraigned,
with after issue ioyned betweene the gilty of any treason, misprision
king our soueraigne lord, his heires or son, murders or manslaughters,
successors and the prisoner so arraig then all and ensepe
Day & place. ned, the same day & place or any other persons, so found gilty, shall
day & place, at the pleasure of the saide gement of life and member,
lord great maister or lord stewarde, & suche paines of deathe, and
in his absence at the pleasure of the said forfeit all theire manours, landes,
treasorer, cõptroller & stewarde of the mentes, goodes, and cattailes,
marshalle, or two of the, as is afore- maner and fourme as if the
Precept. said, shal make another precept to the son & persons had bene
said clarkes, cõptrollers, clarkes of the any the said offices by the

common lawes of this Realme, without allowing to any such person or persons to foūde guilty of any the same offences, ỳ benefite of thys or their clergy, or ỳuilege of any Sanctuarie.

And if any person or persons so arraigned be founde guilty for malicious striking, by reason wherof, bloud is, hath been or shalbe shedde against the kings peace, within ỳ said palace or house, or any other house or any other ỳ said house or poūtry, ỳ thē euery such plō & plōs shal for thence forth haue lugg by ỳ sayd lord great maister or lord steward (if he be present) & in his absence by ỳ other before named, before whom such person or persons shall be so found guilty to haue his right hand striken of, before ỳ sayd lord great maister or lorde steward (if he be there present) and in his absence before the saide treasourer cōptroller & stuarde of ỳ marshalsie, or two of thē at the least, wherof the saide steward to be one, & at such place and time as he or they before whom such persone & persons shal be so founde guilty, shal appointe execucion to be done, & the same execution to be done by such p'sons that the said lord great maister or lord steward (if he be there present) & in his absence the said treasourer comptroller steward of the marshalsye, or two of them wherof the steward to be one, shall name or appoint, & also shal haue lugement to haue perpetuall imprisonmēt during his life, & shal pase fine & raunsome at the kinges maiesties pleasure his heires & successours. And for ỳ further declaracion of ỳ solēne & due circūstances of the execution apperteining & of long time vsed & accustomed, to and in such malicious striking, by reason wherof bloud is, hath ben, or hereafter shal be shed against the kings peace. It is therefore &c. ỳ the seriant or chiefe surgeon for the time being, or his deputie of the kings household, his heires & successors, shall bee redie at the place & time of execution as shalbe appointed, as is aforesaide, to seare ỳ stūpe, when the handes is so striken of. And ỳ serieāt of ỳ pantry for the time being of ỳ said household, or his deputy shalbe also thē & there, redy to geue breade to ỳ partie ỳ shal haue his hand so striken of. And the seriaunt of the seller for ỳ time being of the same household, or his deputie shal also be then & there ready with a pot of redde wine, to giue ỳ same pty drink, after his hande is so striken of, & the stump seared. And the seriant of ỳ Cuzy for the time beinge of the same household, or his deputy, shal also be thē & there ready with clothes sufficiēt for the surgeon to occupie about the same execucion. And the yoman of the chaūdry for the time being of the same household or his deputy, shal also be thē and ther, & haue in readinesse seared clothes sufficient for the surgeon to occupye aboute the same execucion. And ỳ maister cooke for the time beig of the same household, or his deputy, shal also be thē and there ready, & bringe with him a dressinge knife, & shal deliuer the same knife at the place of execuciō, to the seriant of the larder for the time being of the same household, or to hys deputye, who shalbe also thē & ther ready, & hold vpright the said dressyng knife till execucion be done. And the seriēant of the pultrye for the tyme being of the same household or his deputye, shall bee also then & there ready with a cocke in his hand ready for the surgeon to wrap about the same stumpe, when the hand shalbe so striken of. And the yoman of the Scullary for the time being of the same household or his deputy, to be also then and there ready, and prepare & make at the place of execution a fier of coales, and there to make ready seāring yrons, against the sayde surgeon or hys deputie shall occupie the same.

Seare.

Bread.

Wine.

Clothes.

Seared clothes.

Knife.

Cocke.

Coles.

And the sergeaunt or chiefe serrour, for the time being of the same housholde, or his deputy, shalbee also then & there ready, & bringe with hym the fearinge yrons, & deliuer the same to the same seruant or chiefe surgeon or to his deputie whē they be hotte. And the grome of the Saultery for the time beinge of ẏ same housholde or his deputie, shalbee also then & there redye with vineger & colde water, and geue attendance vpon the surgeon or his deputy, vntill ẏ same execucion bee done. And the seruiant of the wood yarde for the time being, of the same housholde, or his deputie, shal bring to the said place of execucion a blocke with a bitell, a staple and cordes to bynd the sayde hand vpon the blocke, while execucō is in doing. And be it &c. ẏ if any pſō or pſons so indited of treason, misprisiō of treasō, murder mīslaughter, or other, malicio⁹ striking by reason wherof blood is, hath bene, or shalbe shed against the kings peace, as is aforesaide, & therof be arraigned & obstinately refuse to answer directly to the same offences, whereof hee or they be so indited, or of suche pſon or pſōs so indited & arraigned stand mute, & will not speke, then such person & persons so refusing to answer or standig mute shalbee conuict iudged & deemed guilty of the thinge, whereof he or they is or shall bee so indited & arraigned, & shall haue iugement to haue like paine of death, & other paines, punishments, executiōs, forfaitures, losses, & seisours of lāds tenemēts, goods, & cattalles for ẏ same, as he or they ought or shoulde haue had for such lyke offences, if he or they were or should be founde guilty therof by the verdit of xij. men. And bee it &c. that the saide clarkes, comptrollers, clarkes of ẏ cheque, and clarkes, marshalles, or one of them for the time beinge, shall from time to time name assigne and appoint a crier to make proclamacions & to call the iuries, & to other thinges as becommeth a crier of a court to do belonging to the office prouided alway & bee it &c. ẏ this act before rehearsed cōcerning malicious strikings, by treason wherof blood hath bene, or shalbee shed against the kinges peace, ne ẏ paines & forfaitures before rehearsed for ẏ punishment of ẏ same, shall not in anye wise extende to be preiudiciall or hurtfull to any noble man, ne to any other person or persons that shall happen to strike his or their seruātz within ẏ said pallaces or house or any other house or houses aforesaide or within the limits, of the same, with his or their handes or fistes, or with any small staffe or stick for any offences cōmitted and done, for correction and punishment to bee commytted & done, ne to anye of the kinges officers or seruantz that shal strike any person within ẏ same pallaces or house, or any other house or houses aforesaid, although by reason of ẏ saide stroke or strokes the same happen to bee any bloodshedd of such person, as shall so be striken, except the person so striken do die of ẏ same stroke within one yere next after ẏ same stroke so geuen. Prouided also & be it not the triall of peeres of this realme for committing or doing anye offences in this act before mencioned, shall be as it hath beene vsed in times paste, anything in this acte cōteined to the contrary notwithstanding. Prouided also that the libertie & iurisdiction of the Marshalsey court and circuite of the yarde shall be in all pointes, priuileges and auctorities vsed by the ministers and officers of the same, in as ful and as ample maner as it hath bene heretofore lawfully vsed for murthers felonies, affrayes and al trespasses contractes and other suites what soeuer they bee, any thing in this acte to the contrary notwithstanding. And for as much as here-

Wynegre Water.

A blocke.

Indicted.

Mute.

Conuicted. Iudgement

Clarkes.

that one Richard Staunerton of Lincolnes ynne gentleman was commaunded and appointed by the Kings maiestie to occupie the office of the coroners of his saide house, by force whereof he hath cõtinued officer in the same by the space of xiiiene yeres or more.

Be it &c. that the said Richard Staunerton shall have, occupy and enioy ẏ said office of coroner during his life togyther with all such profites & commodities as before this time haue ben due & appertaining in any wise to the same. And after his decease the said coroner shalbe made, aswel signed and appointed by the said lorde great maister or lord stewarde for the time being.

And for that hereafter it might bee doubted, how far the limits & bounds of the saide house or houses shoulde extende or bee taken, within which limitz & bouds any ẏ said offences, which hath bin committed or done sith ẏ said feast of all saintes, or hereafter shall be cõmitted or done, for the which all and euery persone & persons so offendinge shoulde lose and suffer the paines, penalties & forfaitures, as is aforesaide: for the plaine declaration therof and for ẏ auoidig of al doubtes & questions which may hereafter happen to arise of, for or vpon the same. Bee it. &c. that the limites and boundes of the said house & houses, within which any the offences shalbe now committed or done sith ẏ said feast of all saintes, or hereafter to be committed or done, shal be punished as is aforesaide, shall extende and be taken wythin these places ensuing, & none other, that is to saye: within the courtes, courtes, places, gardeins orchardes or houses, within the portery landes of any of the house or houses aforerehearsed, or within any gardeins pleying walkes, orchardes, tylt yardes, bowlyardes, tennis plaies, cockfightz, bowling alleies, nere adioining to any of the houses aboue rehearsed and beig part of ẏ same or within two hundred foote of the standard of anye outwarde gate or gates of any ẏ house or houses aboue rehersed, commonly used for passage out or from any the house or houses aboue rehearsed. Prouided alwaies that this act shal not take effect, or be put in execution till from, and after ẏ first day of may next ensuig, except onely for murders & manslaughters, for the which offences of murder & mãslaughter, the same to take effect from the feast of all saintes last past according to ẏ tenure and effect of the said acte. Prouided alway & be it &c. ẏ this act before rehearsed concerning malicious strikings, by reason whereof bloude is, hath bene or shall bee shed against the kings peace, ne the paines and forfaitures before rehearsed for the punishmẽt of the same shal not in any wise extend or be prudicial or hurtful to any noble man, ne to any other person or persons, that shall happen to strike hys or their seruaunt within ẏ said pallaces or house, or any other house or houses, place or places aforesaid, or within ẏ limits of ẏ same, with his or their handes or fists, or with any smal staffe or sticke for correction & punishment for anye offences, cõmitted & done or to bee committed & done, ne to any of ẏ kinges officer or officers, ẏ in executig of his or their office shal strike anye ploe or persons with his or theyr handes or fistes, or with any small staf or sticke, or with any staffe commonly called a tipstaf within the same pallace or house or any other pallaces or houses or places aforesaid, ne to anye persõ or persons that in doinge seruice at anye triumph or ani other time of seruice by ẏ kings cõmandmẽt or of any his graces counsell, or other his graces hed officers shall happen for their executyng

Wilfully of

Way.

Manslaughters.

Bloud shed.

Lorde, Noble man, Seruaunte.

Correction

Officers.

Tipstaffe.

Seruice.

of the said seruice, to strike any person or persons, with his or their handes or fistes, or with any small staffe or stycke or with anye staffe commonly called a tipstaffe, within the same palace or house or any other pallaces or houses or place or places aforesaid, although by reason of the same stroke or strokes ther happen to be any bloodeshed of such person as shalbe so striken, except ye person so striken do die of the same stroke within one yeare next after ye stroke so given. An. 33. H. 8. cap. 12.

11. If any person or persons, being examined before the kings counsell or three of them, upon any maner of treasons, misprisions of treasons, or murders, do confesse any such offences, or that the said counsel or three of the, upon such examinacion, shal think any person so examined, to be vehemently suspected of any treason misprisions of treasons or murder: ye then in euery suche cases by the kings commaundement, his maiesties commission of oyer & terminer, vnder his highnesse greate seale shall be made by the chauncellor of England to such persons, & into such shyres or places, as shall be named & appointed by the kings highnes for the spedy tryal, connicion or deliuerance of such offenders, which commissioners shall haue power, & auctoritie to enquire heare & determine al such treasons misprisions of treasons & murders, within ye shires, & places limitted by their commission by such good & lawful ways as shalbe returned before the by ye shirif or his minister, or any other hauinge power to returne writt & precesse for that purpose I whatsoeuer other shire or place within ye kings dominions or without, such offences of treasons misprisions of treasons or murthers so examined, were done or committed, & that in no such cases no challenge for the shire or hundred shalbe allowed. Prouided that vpon the trial of such treasons misprisions

Examined.
Treason.
Shirif,
Suspected.
Oyer & ter.
Triall.
Within the shire
Iurrours.
Offence in another shire
Challenge.

of treasons & murders, ye challenge for any iurrour for lack of freehold of ye yeerli value of xl.s. shalbe allowed as hath ben accustomed. Prouided also ye in any ye peeres of ye realme shall happen be endited of anye of ye offences aforesaid by vertue of any such commission to be graūted by auctoritie of this act, nevertheless thei shal haue their triall by peers in like maner & forme as heretofore hath ben vsed, any thing in this act conteined or any thing to be done by vertue thereof in any wise notwithstanding. An. 33. H. 8. ca. 23.

13 See treason. 15. for triall of treason of the ye become madde or in lunacy.

14. Al maner of offences, being already made or declared, or hereafter to be made or declared, by any ye lawes & statuts of this realme, to be treasons, misprisions of treasons or concelements of treason & doe ppetrated or committed or hereafter to be doe ppetrated or committed, by anye personne or persons, out of this realme of England shalbe from henceforth inquired of heard & determined before the kings iustices of his benche, for pleas to be holden before himselfe, by good & lawful men of ye same shire where the said bench shal sit & be kept, or els before such commissioners & in such shire of the realme as shalbe assigned by the kings maiesty commission, & by good & lawful men of the same shire, in like maner & forme to al intents & purposes, as if such treasons, misprisions of treasons, or concelement of treasons had ben done perpetrated and committed within ye same shire, where thei shal be so enquired of heard, & determined as is aforesaid. Prouyded alwaies that if any ye peers of this realme shall happen to be endited of any such treasons, or other crimes aforesaide, by auctoritie of this act That then, after such inditement they shall haue their triall by their peers

in suche like maner & fourme as hathe beene heretofore accustomed. Anno 35. H.8.ca.2.

¶ Wher any person or psons hereafter shalbe feloniously striken, or poisoned in one county & dy of the same stroke or poisoning in an other coūtie, that then an inditement therof found̄ by iourrours of the county, where the death shall happen, whether it shal be founden before the crowner vpon the sight of such deade body, or beefore the iustices of peace, or other iustices or cōmissioners, which shal haue auctoritie, to enquire of such offences shall bee as good and effectual in the law, as if the stroke or poisonyng had bene committed and done in the same county, wher the partie shal die or where such inditement shall bee so founden, anie law or vsage to the cōtrary notwithstanding.

¶ And that the Justices of gaole deliuery and oier & determiner in the same county, where such enditement at any tyme hereafter shall be taken. And also the Justices of the kings benche, after suche enditement shall be remoued before them, shall and may proceede vp on ỳ same, in al points as thei should or ought to do in case such felonio⁹ stroke and death therby ensuing or poysonig and death therof ensuing, had growē all in one same countie. And that such partie, to whō appeale of murder shall be geuen by the lawe, may commense, take and sue appeale of murder in the same county, where the partie so felonsslie striken, or poysoned, shall dy, as well against the principall & principalls as against euery accessary to the same offences, in whatsouer county or shire the accessary or accessaries, shall be guilty to the same. And further, the Justices before whom any such appeale shal be commensed, sued and taken within the yeare and day after such murder and manslaughter cōmitted and done shall procede against all and euerye suche accessarye and accessaries, in the same county where such appeale shall be so taken, in like maner and fourme as if the same offence or offences of accessarie or accessaries, had bene cōmitted and done in the same county wher such appeale shall bee so taken, aswell concerning the tryall, by the iurrours or.xij. men of such countie where suche appeale or appeales shall be hereafter taken, vpon the plee of not giltie, pleaded by such offender or offenders, as otherwise. And further bee it. &c. that where any murder or felony hereafter shall bee committed and done, in one county, & an other persone or mo, shall be accessarie or accessaries in any maner of wise to any suche murther or felony in any other county, that then an inditemēt found or taken agaynst such accessarie and accessaries, vpon the circumstance of such matter before ỳ iustices of the peas or other iustices of cōmissioners, to enquire of felonies in ỳ countie wher such offence of accessarie or accessaries i any maner of wise shal be cōmitted or done, shal hee as good & effectuall in the law as if the said principal offence had ben cōmitted or done within the same countie where ỳ same inditemēt against such accessarye shall be founde. And ỳ the Justices of gaole deliuery or oyer & terminer or.ij. of thē of or in such county where the office of any such accessary shall be herafter cōmytted & done vpon suite to thē made, shall writ to the *Custos rotulorum*, or keepers of the Recordes where such principal shal be hereafter attainted, or cōuicted, to certifie them whether such principall be attainted conuicted or otherwise discharged of such principall felonie, who vpon such writing to thē or any of them directed, shal make sufficient certificat in writing vnder their seale or seales to the saide Justicez whe-

Iurrours. Felony. Accessary Inditement Accessary Inditement Just of g. Just. of oyer. and deter. writte.

ther such p̄incipall be attainted connicted o̲r otherwise discharged, o̲r not. And after they that so shall haue the custody of such rec̄o̲rds do certifie that such p̄incipal is attainted, cō̄icted o̲r otherwise discharged of such offence by the lawe: That thē the iustices of gaole deliuery o̲r of oyer & terminer o̲r other ther auctho̲rised, shall p̄rocede vpon euery such accessary in the countye where such accessary o̲r accessaries became accessaries in such maner and fourme, as if both ẏ saide p̄incipall offence & accessaries had bene committed & done in ẏ saide cōũty wher ẏ offence of the accessary was o̲r shall be cōmitted o̲r done. And ẏ euerie such accessaries & other offenders aboue exp̄essed, shal answer vppon their arrainment, & receiue suche triall, iudgement o̲r̄de & execucion & suffer such fo̲r̄faitures, paines, & penalties as is vsed in other cases of felony, any lawe o̲r custome to ẏ cōtrary hertofo̲r̄e vsed in any wise notwithstanding. An. 2. E. 6. ca. 24.

Certifies Attaynted Discharged

Proceeds

Accessories

Offenders

Execution

Abiuration. 5.
Abilitie. 1. 2. 5.
Accusacion. 1.
Appeales. 7. 8.
Assise. 10.
Attaint. 13. 15.
Bastardy. 2
Bzalle. 2. 3.
Capteines. 5.
Challenge. 4.
Clergy. 5. 21
Coniuracion. 1
Cozdiners. 13.
Courtes. 2.
Crowne. 8.
Egipcians. 1. 2
Eschetozs. 3
Felony. 9
Faires. 4.
Hozses. 3.
Husband̄y. 4.
Iurisdiction. 2
Iurrour. 17. 19.
Liuery of company and reteiners. 10.
Merchauntes 43. 45.
Monasteries. 13.
Money. 50.
Neiues 4.
Passage. 4. 7.
Piers in all.
Purueiours. 31
Rentes. 3.
Ryots. 3.
Sewers. 8.
Staple. 7. 21
Treasō. 15. 23. 24. 26
Wales. 24. 25. 27. 28. 32.
Wolles. 33

¶ Tuckers.

See Drapery. 56.

¶ Tunbary

See Assise. 6. Wast. 6.

¶ Turne.

See County and Turne in all. Iurrour. 2 Shirife. 18. Inditement. 1

1 ¶ Turney

An. 5. H. 8. ca. 1. an acte was made concerning ministracion of iustice to the kinges subiectes of the citie of Turney beyond the sea.

¶ Turweis.

See Armour in sta. armorũ.

1 ¶ *Vacabondes & beggers and poore people.*

In an. 23. E. 3. ca. vltimo. An. 34. E. 3. ca. 1. 7. an. R. 2. ca. 5. an. 12. R. 2. ca. 7. 8. an. 11. H. 7. ca. 2. 4. an. 19. H. 7. ca. 12. actes made against vacabondes and beggers, but all those bee repeled by 1. E. 6. ca. 16. by a generall repeale of all statuts made against vacabondes (except ẏ statut made. An. 22. H. 8. cap. 12.) vt p̄z pollea.

2 ¶ The Iustices of the peace of all & singuler the shires of England within the limitz of their commissions, and all other Iustices of peace, maires, shiriffs, bailifes, and other officers of all & euerie citie, bozough, rydynges of franches within the realme of England, within the limittes of their auctozitie, shal fro time to tyme as often as nede shall require, by their discrecionz, deuyse them selfe within the saide shires, Cities boroughes ridinges o̲r franchises whereof they bee Iustyces of peace, Maires, shyriffes, bailliffes, o̲r officers, and being deuided shal make diligent search and inquire of all aged, poo̲r and impotent persones, which liue, o̲r of necessitie be compelled to liue by almes of the charitie of ẏ people, that he o̲r they shal bee hereafter abiding within euery hundred, rape, wapentake, citie, bo-

rough

rough, parish, liberty or franchise with in the limits of their deuision, & after and vpon such search made the said iustices of peace, Mairs, sheriffes, bailifez and other officers, that is to say, euerye of the within their limits of their auctorities wherunto they be deuided shal haue power & auctority by their discrecions to enable to begge within suche hundred, rape, wapentake, citie, towne parishe or other limits, as they shal appoint, such of the said impotent persõs, which they shall finde & think most cõuenient within the limittes of their deuision, to line of the charitie and almes of the people, and to giue in commaundement to euery suche aged & impotent begger (by them enabled) that none of them shall begge without the limittes to them so appointed, and shall also register and wryte the names of euerye such impotent begger, by them appointed in a byll or rolle indented, the one parte therof to remain with them selfe and the other parte by thẽ to be certified before ỳ Justices of peace at the nert sessions after such search had to be holden with the said shires, cities, townes or franchises, there to remain vnder ỳ képing of *Custos rotulorum*. And that the same iustices of peace, Mairs, shirifes bailiffes and other officers, that is to saye, as they be deuided shal haue powe & auctoritie to make suche and so many scales to bee engraued with the names of the hundredes, rapes, wapentakes, cities, boroughes, townes or places within the which they shal appoint and limitte euerie such impotent persõ to bagge, and committe the saide scalez to the custodie of suche other, as they shal thinke conuenient, and shal make and deliuer to euerye suche impotent person by them enabled to begge, a lett re conteinynge the name of suche impotent persone, and wytnessinge that he is auctorised to begge, and the limitz within which he is appointed to begge. Auctority.

The same letter to be sealed with such of the saide seales as shalbee engraued with the names of the lymitte, wherin suche impotent persone shall bee appointed to begge in, and to bee subscrybed wyth the name of one of the sayde Justices or officers abouesayd.

And if anye suche impotent persone so auctho*r*ysed to begge, doe begge in anye other place than within suche lymittes that hee shal bee assigned vnto, that then the Justices of peace, Mayres, Shiriffes, Bailiffes, Constables, and all other the Kinges officers and ministers, shall by they*r* discreeyons punishe all such persones by imprison- Other place

ment, in the stockez by the space of two dayes and two nightes, giuinge them but onely bread and water, and after that cause euerye suche impotente persone to bee swozne to retourne agayne without delaye to the hundred, rape, wapentake, Citie, borough, or towne, parishe or franches where they be auctorised to beg in. And it is enacted that no such impotent person after the feast of the feast of the Natiuitie of Saincte John Baptist nert comming, shal beg within anye parte of this Realme excepte hee bee auctho*r*ysed by wryting vnder seale as is abouesayde. Banish Stockes Swoorne to retourne. Impotent. Auctorised

And if any such impotent person after the saide feast of S. John, be bagarãte and goe a begging, hauinge no suche letter vnder seale, as is aboue specified that then the Constable and all other inhabitauntes wythin suche towne or parish where suche persone shal begge shall cause euerye such begger to be taken & brought to the nerte Justices of peace or high constable of the hundred. And thervppon the saide Just. of peace or high constable shal commaunde the saide Constables and other inhabi- Vagarant, Letter, Taken. Constable. Just. of p.

tants of the towne or parishe whyche shal bring before him any such begger that thei shall strip him naked frō the middle vpwarde, and cause him to bee whipped within the towne where hee was takē, or within some other town, where the same iustice or high constable shal appoint, if it shal seeme to the discrecion of the said iustice of peace, or high cōstable, that it be conuenient so to punishe such begger to him brought And if not, then to commaunde suche begger to bee sette in the stockes in the same towne or parishe where he was taken by ỳ space of .3. daies & .3. nightz, ther to haue onely bread & water, and thereupon the saide iustice or high cōstable afore whome suche begger shal be brought shal limit to him a place to begge in, and geue to him a letter vnder seale in fourme above remembred & sweare him to departe and repayre thether immediatly, after his punishment to him executed.

Naked. whipped

Stocks

A place. Letter.

And be it. &c. that if any person or persons being whole and mighty in body & hable to labour, at ani time after the said feast of S. Jhon be taken in begging in any parte of this Realme: or if any man or woman beinge whole & mighti in body, & able to labour hauig no land, maister, nor vsing any lawful merchandise craft or mistery wher by he might get his liuinge, after the same feaste be vagarant, and can geue no reckning how he doth lefully gette his liuing, that then it shalbe lefull to the constables and all other the kings Officers, Ministers, and subiectes of euery towne parishe and Hamlet, to arest the said vacabonds and vdle persons, and them bringe to any of the iustices of peace of the same shire or liberti, or els to the high Constable of the hundred, rape, or wapentake, within whiche suche persones shall bee taken and if hee bee taken wythin any citie or towne corporate: then to be brought before the Maior, shiriffe or baylifes of euery such towne corporate, & that euery such iustices of peace high constable, Maire, shirife & bailifs by their discrecions, shall cause euery suche vdle person so to hym brought to be had to the nert market towne or other place where the saide Justices of peace high constable, maires, bailifs, and other offycers shall thinke most conuenient by his or their discrecions, & there to be tied to the ende of a carte, naked, & be beatē with whips throughout the same market Towne or other place till his body be bloudy by reason of suche whipping. And after such punishment & whippinge had, the person so punished by the discrecion of the iustice of peace high cūstable, maire shirifes, bailifes, and other officers, after whom such ꝑson shalbe brought, shall be enioyned vpon his othe, to returne forthwith withoute delay in the nert streight wai to the place wher he was borne or where he laste dwelled before the same punishmente, by the space of three years, & ther to put himself to labour, lyke as a true man ought to do. And after that done, euery such person so punished & ordered, shall haue a letter sealed with the seale of the Hūdred Rape, Wapentake, Citie, Borough, towne, liberty, or franchise, wherin he shalbe punished, witnessinge that he hath ben punished, according to this estatute, and conteining the daye and place of his punishment and the place whereunto he is limitted to goe: and by what tyme hee is limitted to come thether, within whiche time he may lawfully begge by the way shewing the same letter, & otherwise not. And if he do not accomplishe ỳ order to him appointed by the saide letter, then to be eftsones taken and whipped, & so as often as anye defaulte shall be founde in

Vdle

Begge

Vagarant.

Arrest.

Iust. of p.

to him contrary to the ordre of this estatute in euery place to bee taken and whipped til he be repaired where hee was borne, or wher he last dwelled by the space of three yeres, & there put his body to labour for his liuing or otherwise truelye get his liuinge vpon beggyng as long as he is able so to do. And if the same so whipped, be an idle persone & no common begger the after such whipping he shalbe kept in the stocks till he such sounde suertie to goe to seruice, or els to labour after the discretion of the same iustices of peace, maires, shirifs bailifs, high constables, or other such officers, afore whom any such yde person being no common begger shalbee brought, if by the discretion of the same iustices of peace, maire, shirife, bailly high constable, or other such hed officer it be so thought conuenient, & ỳ the yde is punished be able to find suertie vnto to be ordered & sworne to repair to y place where he was born or wher he last dwelled by ỳ space of iij. yeares, to haue like letter & such further punishment, if he offende this estatute as is aboue appointed to & for the common strong & able beggers, & so from time to time to bee ordered & punished till he put his body to labour or otherwise get his liuinge truelye according to the lawe. And that the iustices of the peas of euery shire, ridding, citie town & liberte, shall haue power and auctoritie within the limites of theire commissions to enquire of al maires bailifs constables and other officers and yonge that shalbe negligent in executinge of this act. And if the constables and inhabitants within any towne or parishe where any such impotente persone or straunge begger dothe happen to begge repaire to the fourme of this estatute negligent and take not euerye such impotent & stronge begger that so shall offende against the fourme of this estatute and order and punishe euery such beggar as is aboue limitted, that then in the towne shippe or parishe where such defaut shalbe shal lose and forfaite for euery such impotent begger, that shall be suffred to begge within the said towne shippe or parishe not beinge taken or ordered and punished according to the fourme of this estatut in. s. iij. d. & for euery strong begger, that shal happen to begge within any such towne shippe or parish not being taken and ordered as is aboue limitted by this estatut. vi. s. viij. d. The one halfe of al which forfaytures to bee to the king, &c. and the other halfe to him that wil sue for the same, by any bill of informacion afore kinges iustices of his peas in theire general sessions to bee holden in the shire or within any libertie where such defaute shal happen, And that al iustices of peas within any shire citie, borough or libertie shal haue full power & auctoritie as wel to heare and determyne euerye such defaute bye presentment as bye such bille of informacion, and vppon euerye such presentment afore them, and vppon euerye such bill of informacion, to make prosesse bye distresse againe the inhabitauntes of euerye such towne and parishe where anye such defaute shalbe presented or supposed by any such informacion. By auctoritie of whiche distresse, the shirif or other officer to whome by the lawe such distresse shalbee made shall dystreine the goods and tattalles of such one or twoo of the saide inhabitantes, as he may haue knowlege were moste negligent & in defaute in the execucion of this acte and the said distresse retain tyll they finde suerty to appeare at the sessions limitted in the saide distresse. And in case theye appeare and confesse the defaute or else if theye trauerse the presentemente and it bee tried against them bye verdite or denye the informa-

Township Forfait.

3. s. 4. d.

Just of ye Peas.

Determine Presentmt.

Proces

Shrike.

Distres Goods.

Surety Trauers

cion

Fynes.

Proces.

Fynd

Moyties

Appere not Retourne.

Issues Double

Scholers.

Shipmen

Punished.

ti. formation and it bee proued againe thē by sufficient witnesse: then the said iustices of peas in theire sessions shall haue auctorite to assease ẏ fins as bene aboue limited after ẏ rates aboue said & to make proces for the leuying of the same by distresse of ẏ inhabitāts of such townes & parishes where suche default shalbee tried or proued. And that euery such fine, if it growe by presētmt to be only to ẏ kigs vse. And if it growe by informacion thē the moity therof to be to him ẏ pursueth ẏ informaciō for ẏ same & the other moitie therof to the kings vse as is aforesaide And if anye suche person or persons distreined appeare not at the day and place conteyned in such distresse then vpō ẏ retorn of the shirife or other officer to whome the distresse, was deliuered to execut ẏ suche person or persons were distreigned: then euery such person or persons so distreined, at the firste distresse shall lose. xl. s. and at the seconde. vi. s. viij. d. and so to be doubled vpon euery distres in such cases to bee awarded: til appearance may be had by one of the inhabitantz of such towne or parishe to denye trauers or confesse the presentment or informacion exhibited again any such towne or parishe: to the entent ẏ vpon trial or proofe therof, the fines aboue limitted may be assessed & leuied of the inhabitantes of euery such town or parishe as is aboue rehearsed. And bee it &c. ẏ scholers of the vniuersities of Oxforde and Cambridge, that go aboute begginge, not beinge auctorised vnder the seale of the saide vniuersities by the commissarye, chauncellour or vice chauncellour of the same, & al and singuler shipmen pretēding losses of their shippes and goods on the sea, going about ẏ countrey begging without sufficient auctority, witnessinge, the same: shall bee punished and ordered in māner and fourme as is aboue rehearsed of strong beggers. And ẏ al protectours pardoners going about in any countrey or countreis wout sufficient auctorite and al other idle persons going about in any countrey or abiding in any towne, borough, or towne, some of thē vsinge diuers and subtil craftye and vnlawfull games and plaies, and some of them faynynge themselues to haue knowledge in phisick, phisnamy palmestrie or other craftye sciences, wherebye theye beare the people in hande that they can tell theire destinies, diseases and fortunes, and such other like fantasticall ymaginacions, to the greate disceite of the kings subiectes, shall vppon examinacion had before two iustices of peace whereof the one shalbe of the Quorum if he be by ye unable witnesse be found giltie of any suche deceites, bee punished by whipping at two daies together after the manner beefore rehearsed. And if the sessiones offende in the saide offence any like offence therme to be scourged two daies, and the thirde day to be put vppon the pillorie from ix of the clocke till a xi. before none of the same day, & to haue one of his eares cut of. And if he offend ẏ thirde time: to haue like punishment with whipping standing on the pillorye and to haue his other eare cutte of. And that iustices of the peace haue like authoritie in cuerie liberte and fraunchise within their shires, where theye bee iustices of peas, for the execution of this acte in euery part thereof as they shal haue without the libertie or fraunchise. And it is further enacted that this acte shall yearely be reade in the open sessions to the entente that the saide estatute shall be the more feared and the better put in execution. And furthermore be it enacted, that if any persone or persones anye time hereafter giue anye lodginge, money or lodging to any

yers, being strong & able in their bo-
dies to worke which order these lettres
shall be to the fourme of this estatute: that
every such person so doing, being lawfully
proued or presented afore anye
Justices of peas shall make such fine to
the king, as by the discretion of the said
Justices of peas at their generall sessi-
ons shalbe assessed. And if any persone
or persones so disturbe or let the executi
on of this act in any maner wise or ma
keth resistence againe anye Maire, shirife,
baillife or other yson ỳ shall endeuour
himselfe for the due execucion thereof
as is then enacted ỳ euery such yson &
persons, for euery such offence doynge
shal lose x poxfait. C.s & ouer ỳ to haue
imprisonment at the kinges will. The
one halfe of whiche poxfayture if such
offence bee committed in anye citie or
towne corporate to bee to the Mayre,
shirife, or baillife, or other head offi-
cers of such citie or towne corporat whe
re any such offence shal bee don to the
vse of the comminaltie of euerye suche
citie or towne corporate. And if it bee
committed oute of a Citye or towne
corporate, then the sayde one halfe to
be to the Lorde of the lete or lawday
where suche offence shalbee done, and
the other halfe of euery such poxfayture
to bee to the kinge oure soueraigne
Lorde. For the whiche poxfayture of b.
a penny shal be hadde bye action of
debt, plaint or informacion in anye
of the kings courtes: in whiche suites
no defendãts shal not wage their lawe
nor haue any essoigne or yptection allo-
wed. Provided allway that this act nor
any thinge therein conteyned shal be
hurtfull or prejudicial to the barons or o
ther inhabitãtes of ỳ fiue portes, or of
their members neither to any graunte
liberte or fraunchise heretofore made
by the king our soueraign lorde or any his
progenitours kings of England to the
said barons or other inhabitants their
auncestours, predecessours, or to anye
of them. And that it be it ꝛc. that al & e-
uery Maire and maites, & baillie & ba
baillikes electike, and elected by the co-
mons & inhabitants of euery towne &
place of the said portes & members, & also
mates of euery of the saide townes &
places of the said portes and members,
shal haue like auctority within euery such
towne & place where they or any of the
be or shalbe maire, Baillife, or mate,
to put or cause to be put this act in due
execution, as the Justices of peace in a
nye countie of this realm, haue or shal
haue auctoritie and power by this acte
to do where they be Justices. And ỳ the
inhabitaunts within euery towne with
the said portes, shall be bounden to the
execucion of this acte like as other in-
habitauntes bee within the said portes
vpon like paine as is aboue remem-
bred. And if any person or persons whi
che shall inhabite within the saide fiue
portes or members, be impotent or o-
ther idle persone, doe hereafter begge
without the saide fiue portes or mem-
bers of the same contrarye to this acte
that then euery such person shal be or-
dered and punished accordinge to thys
acte, anye thinge in this proviso to the
contrarye notwithstandinge. And it is
ordeyned ꝛc. ỳ the scales aboue rehear-
sed, shall bee made at the costes & char-
ges of the Justices of peace, Maires,
Shirifes, Baylyffes and other offy-
cers aboue written, on this side ỳ feaſt
of the nativitie of Saint Jhon Baptist
next comming, ỳ is to say that euery of
them shall doe the sayde scales to be
made within the limmitties of their
diuision, iurisdiction, and auctharitie.
And it is also ordeyned, ꝛc. that euery
letter to bee made bye the auctority of
this acte whereby anye impotent begg-
er shalbe auctharised and assigned to
begge, shall bee made eth this fourme
ensuinge. Name. Surname. Inhabitant of that

Maires ꝛc.

Auctoritie.

Bounden.

Impotent.

Scales. Costes

Letter.

A.B.

A. M 3. of Dale for reasonable considera
cion is is licenced to begge within ỳ hũ
dred of P. B. and L. in the saide county
Citen vnder the seale of that limmitte
Mali die e anno. And that euerye suche
Letter. letter that shalbee made and deliuered
to such begger or vacabonde, after hee
hathe ben whipped bye auctho⁹itie of
this acte, shal be made in this wise fo-
lowinge. Kent ss. I. S. whipped for a
vagaraunt stronge begger at Dale in
the saide county, acco⁹dinge to the law
the xvij. day of Julye, in the xviij. yeare
of king Henry the eight was assigned
to passe for⁹thwith and directlye frome
thence to Sale in the countie of Pyõ
where he saithe he was borne, or wher
he laste dwelled by the time of iij. yeres
And he is limitted to bee there within
xiiij. daies nexte ensuinge at his perell,
or within such number of daies as too
him shall be limitted by the discresion
of the maker of ỳ saide lett. In witnes
whereof the seale of the limmitte of the
saide place of his punishment hereun-
Costes, to is set. And it is ꝛt. that euerye such
letter shalbee made at the equal costes
of suche the saide iustices, maires, shi-
riffes, baillifes, or other officers, with
in whose iurisdiction, powers, and auc
tho⁹ities, the saide begger or vacabond
shall bee whipped or limmitted to beg
ge in, bye auctho⁹itie of this acte. And
Subscribed euerye suche letter shalbee subscribed
with the hande of one of the said Jus-
tices, maires, shiriffes, baylliffes, or
other officers, in this fourm folowing
(Per me A. B. vnum iusticiario⁹ pa-
cis, or maio⁹ũ ciuitatis, or ballino⁹ũ vil
le, or cõstabulario⁹ũ talis hundredi) or
else in like fourme in Englishe. And it is
further enacted ỳ euery such pson e per-
Gayoler sons as haue the custody of any gaoles
wỳin any shire, citie, borough, or towne
corporate, on this side the feaste of S. J.
Seales. the Baptist, shall do make a seale en-
graued w̃ the name of the saide gaile, wiñ

or Gaile, which he kepeth. And in ca
any person or persons, that at any time
after the said feaste of S. John, shall be
deliuered out of any gaile or prison for
suspicions of felonye by proclamacion,
or be acquite of anye felony, and haue
no frẽds to pay his fees, nor wyll ha
within the hundred or place where he
shall happen to be so deliuered, and can
get him no maister, there to abide and
worke wỏ, shal haue libertye to beg for
his fees, by ỳ licẽce of his keeper by the
space of vi. wekes nexte after such de-
liueraunce, and after ỳ to be compelled to
go to the hundred where he was borne
or last dwelled by the space of iij. yeres
within such time as shalbe limitted
by one of the iustices of peas, Mayrs,
Shiriffes, Baylliffes, or anye officers
where suche deliueraunce shalbe ma.
And it is enacted, ỳ euery suche perso
so deliuered, shal haue a letter made
him by the clarke of the peace of the
shire, wythin the which he was deliu
red if he be deliuered in the shire, or
be deliuered in any Citie, Borough
towne corporate, then he to haue a let
ter of the common clarke of euery
citye, borough, or towne where he
deliuered, euery such letter within
the daye of his deliueraunce, mak
place where hee was deliuered, and
fore whom, and the tyme appointed
him to begge for his fees. and the
to the which he shalbe assigned to
paire vnto, in case he can get
ster to sal to worke wher he
uered. And to euery such letter
gaillour or keper of the prison,
which suche person shall be
shall put the seale, limitted to
as is aforesaid for the saide p
that euerye such letter shalbe
this wise folowinge. Cities.
day of July, Anno regni Regis
ci. viij. xviij. I. S. was deliuered
doniyesant de la gayle de

...ions holden afore A. ...ale, the gay[le]r ...lowed to begge ...by the space of .iii. dayes. And ...get him no maister to ...in the said terme, then he is alli... passe directly to his coun... where he saithe he was ...ed & holden by the space of .iii. ...he is allowed .viii. dayes next ...said .xl. weekes for his passage ...or such number of dayes, as to ...shall bee limitted by the discrecion ...maister of the said letter. In wit... ...hereof the seale of the prison fro... ...he was deliuered, thereun... And in such shires, wher ther ...galle, the shirife therof, for the ...benige, shal cause a seale to be en... ...to the name of the shire & shall ...and vse the same seale to and for ...persons deliuered as is afore sayd ...the maner and forme as the gay... ...keper of the gayle is limit... appointed to do by this act. And it ...enacted, that euery clarke of the peas... ...shire, with the which such persone ...deliuered & euery common clerke ...cite boborough or towne corpo... ...with the which any such perso shal ...tained, shall make for euery such ...he shal be so deliuered wher they... ...officers, the saide letter in forme ...mont any fee taking for the ...and shall deliuer euery such le... ...gaylour or keper of the prison ...the which such person shalbe de... And if there be no gayle, there ...the shirife of the shire wher such ...ance shall bee had, within one ...dayes after thende of the sessions ...such deliueraunce is hadde ...prison to lose & forfait for defaute ...letter. By also the king our so... ...lorde. And that the Gaylour ...keper of the prison, fro the which ...shalbe persone shalbe so deliuered, & in case there be no Gayle, then the shirife of the shire where any such deliueraunce shalbe had, shal not suffer anye such person to go abrode to begge for his fees, nor depart out of prison, except it be to seruice or labour, vnlesse the same gaylour or shirife firste deliuer to the said person the said letter conteyninge his name sealed with the seal of the prison fro the which he shall be deliuered or else with the seale engraued, with the name of the shire if there bee no prison vpon paine for euery defaute to lose .xl. li. to our said soueraign Lorde. And it is enacted that if any person or persons so being deliuered out of prison at any time after the saide feaste doe begge not hauing the said letter sealed in forme aboue saide, or begge contrary to the tenour of the same letter, that he shalbe taken ordered & whipped in euery behalf like as is aboue appointed for strange beggers. And that to bee done & executed by such as be aboue limitted to do the same vppon stronge beggers & in such wise and vppon such peine as is afore limitted for none execution of the punishmente vppon stronge beggers. Prouided alway that it be lawefull to euery person & persons being bounden by reason of any foundacion or ordinance to giue or distribut any money in almes & also to euery plon & persones at comen doles vsed at burials, or obites to giue and dispose in almes, anye money to euery person & persons comming to such almes or doles, after like maner and forme as they haue bene accustomed to do in that behalfe afore the making of this act without any daunger or penaltie of this statute: anye thinge conteined in this presente statute to the contrarye hereof notwithstandinge. Prouided also that it be lawefull to all maisters and gouernours of hospitals to lodge & harborough any persone or persons of charitie or almes according

Shrifs. Go abrode. Letter. Fo;f. Begge. Whipped. Fo;f. Almes. Doles. Hospitalls Lodge.

cor̄ding to the foundacion of such hospi-
tals and to gene money in almes in as
Almes, large maner and fourme as theye are
bounden or otherwise to do, any thinge in
this statut to the contrary therof not
withstanding And this act to endure vnto
the last day of the next parlement. An.
22. H.8. ca.22.

This act is continued. an.28. H.8. ca.6. an
31. H.8. cap.17. & an.33. H.8. cap.17. And
after. an.1. E.6. ca.3. it was repelled by
generall words. And after. An.3. E.6
cap.16. it was renued & made perpetu-
all. And after. an.2. & 3 P. & M. cap.5. it
is confirmed.

¶ Anno.27. H.8. ca.25. an acte was
made for punishment of vacabondes &
reliefe of the poore, & for collectionz for
the, to endure to the last day of the next p
lement and then it expired.

¶ An. 1. E.6. cap.3. an act was mad
for punishment of vacabonds & relieke
of the poore & impotent pisons. And bye
that statut all statuts before made for the
punishment of vacabondes and sturdy
beggers, & all articles cōprised in the same
were repelled. And after. an.3. E.6. cap
16. this act of E.6. cap.3. was repelled
as appeareth nerte following.

¶ The statute made in the first ye-
re of the kings highnesse most noble rai-
gne (cap.3. before. 4.) concerning idle p-
sons, & vacabonds in certaine cases, to
be made slaues & so forthe, & all & euery
article, matter, prouiso, braunch & sen-
tence therein conteined, shall be frome
hensforth vtterlye repealed made frus-
trate, voide, & of none effecte. And the
statut concerning how aged & impotēt
psons should be ordered for their better
relief, & how vacabonds & stronge begg-
ers should be punished, made in the xxij
yere of the late king of famous memo-
ry king Henry the eight (cap.12. before
2. & euery matt, article, proiso, braunch
& sentence therin conteined, to be frō here-
forthe frome, made voide & of
strengthe & effecte & shal continue and
main a plaine actual plaisit for euer. And
be it &c. that all officers of peace & mayn
the wōin the limites of their cōmissi
maires shirifes bailifes, & other ma
cers wōin their seuerall rules & offices
shal wōin their seuerall limits assi
gether & make their seuerall deuis
rooding to the purporte & effect of this a
at the next generall quarter sessions of
peax to be holden after the feast of Ea
ter next to come, for the due prye
grint execucio of the same act. And tha
if any such aged or impotent pso
ter the feast of Easter next to co
offend contrary to this statut, that
the same offendour shalbe vsed & pu
shed as in the same statute of the
king Henry the eight is prouided. An
the before the feast of Easter ne
ment shal be put in execucion a
any such impotent lame, & agai
but onely by the discretion of the next
tice of peax of the same shire wher
offender shalbe apprehended, any thing
in the said act to the contrary not
standing. And for the auoiding of the
loytering of cōmon labourers of
dre within this realme. Be it en
such common labourers being
able in body vsing loitering &
to worke for such reasonable wages
is most commonly giuen in the
where such psōs shal dwel, shal
euery such times as he or they
labour hauinge reasonable wages
is afore saide, adiudged vacabon
shalbe punished as strong and
vacabonds in such maner and
as is declared in the saide acte of
(capitulo 21. (against vacabondes
touching maimed, lame and
and impotent persons, which
to the citie of London, and to other
ties townes and villages on
Repelled,

...e. that al ...ingulre maires, ...
...ailliffes, conſtables or other hed
...officers of anye citie, towne or village,
...ough ſuch reſort is or ſhalbe thal be
...the feaſt of ỹ purificacio of our Lady
...next folowing ſe al ſuch idle impotent
...olde & aged plons, who other loyſe
...ought by theire diſcrecions be take for
...vacabonds which were borne wthin the
...ſame citie, towne or village or hath ben
...there moſt conuerſant and abiding bye
...the ſpace of three yeres, and wth decat
...ordained and prouided for ſuch of tenan
...mes ſtages or other conuenient hou
...ſes to be lodged in at the coſtes & charg
...es of the ſaide citie, townes, boroughs
...or villages there to be relieued and cu
...red bye the deuocion of the good people
...of the ſaide citie, borough, towne or vil
...lage, ſo that they do not ſuffer after the
...ſaide feaſt any ſuche rehearſed anye other than
...ſuch as either were borne or hath bene
...by moſt part conuerſant or abiding
...the ſpace of three yeres, as is afore
...ſaide in the ſaide citie, borough, towne
...or village to remayne and begge wthin
...the precincte of ſuche ci-
...ties, townes, villages, or boroughes,
...vnleſſe he bee ſuche as haue letters, or
...other warrantes, or licenſed by force of
...this act, vppon paine that euerye ſuche
...maire, ſhiriffes, and bailliffes, conſta-
...bles & other hed officer by what name
...ſoeuer he be called, ſuffering any plone
...to begge wthin the precincte wthin his or
...their ſeuerall iuriſdiction, other than is
...before limited for euery three dayes
...offence ten ſhillinges, to whom ſhal
...be aſſeſſed for euery ſuche offence, by bil, playnt
...or action of dette, in any court of
...record, wherin no eſſoyne, wager of
...lawe or protection ſhal
...be allowed for the defendant And be-
...cauſe the maire of the citye of Lon-
...don and all other maires, bayliffes,
...ſhiriffes, conſtables, and other head
...officers of euerye citie, boroughe or
...towne corporate, & of euery other to-
...ne & village, to vſe al conuenient ſpeade
...by them ſelues, or their ſufficient depu
...ties, before ỹ feaſt of the purificacio of
...our Lady next comminge, & ſo fro time
...to time euery moneth once, make a vi-
...ew & examinacion of aged, impotent &
...lame perſons, beggers, as be wthin the
...precinct of their iuriſdiction, & ſe al ſuch
...as were not borne, nor hath bene for ỹ
...moſt part conuerſant & abiding bie the
...ſpace of three yeres afore, or haue not
...letters & auctorized, or licenced by force
...of this eſtatut conueighed on horſebac-
...ke carte, or other wiſe ſhall ſeeme by
...theire diſcrecions to the nexte conſta-
...bles, and theye to conueye the ſame to
...the nexte conſtables and ſo frome con-
...ſtables to conſtables, til the ſaid plons
...be brought to the place where they ſo-
...re borne, or moſt conuerſant and aby-
...dynge, as is aforeſaide there to be pro-
...uided for, helpe & nourriſhed of almes,
...as is aforeſaide vppon the paine that e
...uerye ſuche maire ſhiriffe or conſtable,
...headborough or other head officers not
...making diſlo or ſendinge or conueying
...away, nor receyuing or not prouiding
...as is before appointed, according to the
...true purpoſe or meaning of this act, to
...forfait for euery ſuch default ten ſhillin
...ges, whereof the one halfe to bee to the
...kinges Ma the other to ỹ party that wil
...ſue therefore, in anye of the kinges
...courtes of record, by bil, information
...action of debte, in the which ſuites no
...eſſoigne, wager of lawe, protec-
...tion ſhalbee allowed for the defen-
...dant, nor ſuffered any diuers and ſeuerall
...that if anye of the ſayde aged, impotent
...or impoſt plons, of ỹ ſame ſeuerall citie,
...or village there they were borne, or
...had theire moſt abiding, as is afore-
...ſaide, doe not ſo ſtaine, or imprudent per-
...that they may worke in ſome manner
...wroke, that then ſuche citie, towne,
...pariſhe, or village do eſtabliſh ſuch ma-
...ner

prouide

Ten.

Euery moneth.

View.

Conueyed.

Borne.

Conuerſant

Prouided.

Fort.

Impotent.

Prouide Worke.

prouide some suche worke for them, as they may be occupied in, or appoint them to such as will fynd them worke for meate & drinke. And if they refuse of wilfulnesse & stubbernesse to worke or do rune away & begge in other places, then to punishe the same according to their discretions, with stocking, beatinge or otherwise as shal seme to them conuenient, Be it also &c. that al leprouse & poore beddered creatures, whatsoeuer they be, may at their owne libertie remain and continue in such houses appointed for leprous or bedded people, as they now be in, and shal not be compelled to repaire into any other countries or places by vertue of this act, any thinge therein conteined to the contrarye not withstandinge. And that also it shalbe lawfull vnto the said leprouse & bedered people, for their better relefe to appoint to their procture or procoures so there be not appointed aboue the number of two persones, for any one house of leprouse or bedderes people, to gather the charitable almes of al suche inhabitants as bee within the compasse of foure miles of anye of the saide houses of leprouse and beddered persones. Prouided alwayes and be it enacted by the auctoritie aforesaide that it shalbee lawful to the L. Chancellour of England, or lorde keeper of the great seale for the time being at their discretions to graunt commissions under the great seale of Englande, to every or anye person or persons, that hath or shall haue his or their houses or barnes burnt, or by suche lawfull or to such as be or shall bee leprouse persons, to gather the relefe and charities of others, for their relefe or releefe, and the same to receyue & take, of his or their gyftes, doinges, or bequestes, by wyll, testament, or otherwise, and the same to bestowe & imploye to their vse & behoofe, without any let, trouble, or interruption of any person or persons, any statute, acte, ordinaunce, or prouision to the contrarye in any wyse notwithstanding. And be it further enacted by the auctoritie aforesaide that all & euerye statute and acte of parliation made for punishmente of vagabonds, slaues, aged or impotent & other persons, and euerye article, clause, sentence, clause or prouiso therein conteined, other than this present acte and statute made, and the saide acte made in the saide xxij yeare, shall bee from hence forthe vtterlye voide, repealed, and of none effect or force. And for as much as diuers women and men going or lying, impotent & lame, and some sufficiently inough to labour, doe carye children about with them of tender age, some of foure, fiue, or six yeres of age, or elder, which being once brought vp in idlenesse, will hardly be brought after to anye good kinde of labour, paine, trauail, or seruice. Be it enacted that if any childe aboue the age of three yeres & vnder the age of xij yeres, go about begging, as is aforesaid, or els in any other manner persone, that is able to labour, hereafter suche childe shall take his or her mayster or female, of and from any such begger being the father or mother of, nourisher or keper, whether they willingly & not, or without any such nourture, father, mother or keper, him or her selfe wandering, and suche childe so taken before any of the constables of the parish where he or she shal so fortune to be taken by the next general quarter sessions to be holden in the shire next to the place where the said taking vp shall fortune, & there present the same in the presence of the said Constable before the iustices of peace there, as the same sessions, who shall cause the same childe to be put in some honest labourers or artificers seruice, vntil the twenty & fourth yeare of his age, if it be a man childe, and the mayde childe vntil she be married, and the same seruice to enioye, without any wages, fee, or other profite, for the first two yeres of their seruice, and after the same two yeres, to haue for their wages, fee, or other profite, such as by the discretion of the maister or mistres, shall be thought meete, vntil the said childe shall come to the age of xxiiij yeares, if it be a man childe, and if it be a mayde childe vntil she be married, or attayne to the age of xxiiij yeares, vnless the said Iustices of peaces by their discretions shall thinke meete to discharge the same childe before the same age, by reason of the good seruice of the same childe, or for some other reasonable cause, to be allowed by the said Iustices of peace, or the more part of them, at their discretions. And that also euerye statute and acte of parliation, shall abridge by terme of

Refuse.

Runne away & vagabonde.

Leprous Bedred.

Procteurs.

Gather,

4. Myles

Commission.

Burnt. Leprous, Relefe

UMI

ge the said childe vnto the ages before
limited, to be seruaunt or seruaunts to
the saide person or persons so taking &
retayning as is aforesaid, such childe to
be ruled and ordered in all points accor-
ding as the law and custome of the re-
alme is, of seruants without wages to
what labor, occupacio or seruice soeuer
the said taker vp or maister or maistres
shal appoint him or her during the said
terme. And the said iudgement shal be
entred by the clercke of the peace in the
said sessions in forme following. Memo-
randū, that at the sessions of the peace
holden at W. the day &c. on John B. of
the towne of L. had deliuered to him ac-
cordinge to the forme of the statute in ỹ
case prouided B. T. esteemed to be of the
age of xij. or xiij. yere, to be ordered accor-
dinge to the fourme of the sayde statute.
And if it shal fortune suche childe so ad-
iudged to runne awaye at anye tyme
one or moe times from his or their ma-
ster or maystresse, that then it shall be
lawful for euery such master and mai-
stres to take the saide child againe and
to kepe and punish the said child in the
stockes or otherwyse by discrecion, or
otherwise at the liberty of such master
or maistres, to haue a warraunt from
any Iustice of peace in the same shyre,
where the childe so runnes awaye, for
such child running away or goinge a-
way, as is prouided by the statute labo-
rers, for such seruants as depart away
from their master or maistres without
reasonable cause before thend of their
terme. And that euery Iustice of peace
shall by force of this act haue auctoritie
and power to make suche warraunt a-
gainst euery suche person so goinge or
runninge away in lyke forme as they
or any of them may do against any ser-
uaunt departinge out of his maysters
seruice without lycence or reasonable
cause, and by force of the same warrant
the childe so runninge or goinge away
to be taken and ordered in euery degre
as is prouided by the saide statute labo-
rers for seruauntes departinge oute of
their maister or maistres seruice as is
aforesaide. And be it &c. that if and as
often as it shall chaunce the father, mo-
ther, nourice, or other bearer aboute of
the childe, or any other person or persons
to steale or entyse away any such chyld
adiudged for a seruaunt as is aforesaid
that then and so often it shall be lawe-
full for the maister or maystres of the
same childe to be at his or their libertie
to take an action vpon the statute labo-
rers, against euery such person so ste-
aling or entising away such childe as he
or they might haue by reason of the said
statute labourers against him or them
that retaynes any mans seruaunt out
of his seruice before the ende of the said
terme, or els to take an action of tres-
pas against such offender, in which ac-
tion he shall recouer his damages and
treble costes of his suite. Prouided al-
waies and be it &c. that if the master or
maistres to whom such child, as is afore
saide, shall be adiudged to be seruaunt,
be vnreasonable in ordring & bringing
vp of such chylde, that then at all times
vppon complaint made at the generall
quarter sessions of peace in the county
where the said child shalbe by iij. honest
neighbours of the same place or towne
where the sayde chylde shall fortune to
bee so vnreasonably ordered if it shall
appere by honest witnes of the Iustyces of peace at the same sessions the cō-
plaint therof made shalbe true then the
Iustices of peace at their generall Ses-
sions in the same shire where such com-
playnte shal be made, shall by vertue of
thys acte haue auctoritie and power
to dyscharge the saide chylde from hys
or their vnreasonable maister or may-
stres, and appoynte the same to some
other honeste maister or maystres vn-
to the sayde ages, to be ordred in euery

Steale. Entice. Childe.

Action.

Trespas

3. Dam.

Maysters Unreasonable Complaynte

Witnesse. Just. of p.

Discharge.

degree as the saide childe shoulde haue been with his former maister or maistres, and that order and appoyntment to be written in the boke of the clerke of the peace, for ỳ which entry the saide clerke of the peace shall haue .iiij. pence for his labour and not aboue, & in lyke maner shall haue iiij.d and not aboue for ỳ firste entry of the childe to be seruaunt as is aforesaide to be paid by the maister or maistres of the saide childe. Prouided alwayes .&c. that if the woman childe to be appointed a seruaunt, as is aforesaide, be maried before her age of .xij. yeares, that then by the mariage she shall be discharged of seruice. This act or any thinge therein conteyned to the contrary notwithstanding.

Enter.

Maried

Prouided alwaies and be it &c. that all and euery vacabonde or begger, being borne in any other nation or countrey then this realme, shal in maner & forme aforesaid, and vpon the forfaiture and penalties before mentioned, be cõueied frõ place to place, to ỳ place or marches next adioyninge to his or theyr native countrey or to the next port, if there be a sea betweene this Realme and hys or their said countreys, there to be kept of thinhabitants of the saide next porte in conuenient labour from yeares, or other wise, til they may be cõueied ouer, and then at the costes of thinhabitants of the said port, if themselues shall not haue wherwith to be conueyed ouer in to their native countreis. An. 3. E. 6. ca. 16. this statute is confirmed by .5. E. 6. ca. 2. and by. 2. & 3. P. & M. cap. 15. as here folowing appereth.

Vacabond. Alien.

Conueyed,

Conueyed ouer

6 ¶ An. 5. E. 6. cap. 2. an act was made to endure to thend of the first session of the next parlement (concerning the collection of Almes for the impotent and nedy people.) And after. An. 7. E. 6. ca. 8. this acte was contynued to the laste day of the next parliament. And after An. 1. P. & M. parliamento cap. 13. this acte was contynued to the laste day of the next parliamente. And after An. 1. & 2. parliamento ca. 12. this act was contynued to the laste day of the next parliament and then it expired.

Almes.

7 ¶ The statute made in the .xxj. yere of the late Kinge of famous memorye kinge Henry the eyghte. (cap. 28. 2.) & also the estatute made in the thirde and fourth yeares of the raygne of the famous kinge Edwarde the firste (cap. 16. before .5.) concerninge beggers, vacabondes and vyle parsonnes, and euery artycle, clause, braunche, sentence, and other thynges conteyned in them, and in eyther of them, other then suche thynges as shall be by this present act otherwyse ordeyned and prouyded for, shal stande, remaine and be in their full force and effecte, and shal be aduysedly henceforth iustly and truely put in execution, according to the true meaning of the saide seuerall statutes and either of them. And further be it &c. that yerely one some one holy day in the Christmas in euery citie, borough, & towne corporate, the maire, bailiffes, or other head officers for the tyme beynge, and in euery other parysshe of the countrey, the parsonne, vycar, or curate, and the Churchwardens hauinge in a register or booke, as well all the names of the inhabitauntes and householders, as also the names of all suche impotent, aged and nedy persõnes as beinge within theyr citie, borough, towne corporate or parish, are not able to lyue of themselues, nor with their own labour, openly in the church, and during diuine seruice call the saide householders and inhabitants together, among whom the maire or other head officers and two of the chiefe inhabitants of euery suche citie, borough, and towne corporate, such as the Maire or other head officer shal thinke meete, and the person, vicar or curate, and churchwar-

dens

bers in euery other parish shall electe, nominate and appointe yearly .iij. able persons or mo, to be gatherers and collectours of the charitable almes of all the residue of the people inhabityng within the parish wher of they be chosē collectours for the relefe of the poore, which collectours the sonday nexte after them electēd or the sonday folowing as nede requyre, when the people are at the church at diuine seruice shal gently aske and demaunde of euery man and woman what they of their charity will be contented to geue weekely towardes the relefe of the poore, and the same to be written in the said regester or boke, and the said gatherers so being electēd and chosen, shal iustly gather and truly distribute the same charitable almes wekely by themselues or their assignes to the said poore and impotent persons of the said cities, boroughs townes or parte and parishes without fraude or malice fauour or affection, & after such sort that the more impotent maye haue the more help, and such as can get part of their liuing to haue the lesse, & by the direction of the collectors to be put in such labour as they be fitte and able to do, but none to goe or sit openly a begging vpon paine limitted in the aforesaid statute. Be it &c. that no person or persons so electēd, nominated and appointed to be gatherer or gatherers, as is aforesaid, shall refuse the said office, but shall truly & truly execute the same, by the space of one whole yere next ensuing vpon paine to forfaite forty shyllings to the almes boxe of the poore, to be leuied by the churchwardens, wherof they or be dwellerly, of the goodes of the said gatherer or gatherers refusing so to do. And further be it enacted that the said gatherers or collectours shall make their iuste accomptes quarterly to the maiors or chiefe officers of the said cities, boroughs, and townes corporate and in euery parishe of the countrey to the parson, vicar, or curate and churchwardens of the parish, at which accomptes such of the parishe as will may be present, and when they goe out of their office, they shall deliuer or cause to be deliuered forthwith vpon the end of their accomptes all such superplusage of money as there shall remaine of their collection vndistributed, to be putte in the common chest of the church, or in some other safe place to the vse of the poore at the ouersight and direccion of the maiores officers and other before mencioned. And if the said collectors or any of them do refuse to make their saide accomptes within eight daies, the the bishop of the diocese, or the ordinary of the place, shal haue authority by vertue of this act to compell the said person or plons by censures of the church to make their saide accomptes before suche persons as the bishop or ordinary shal appoint, and do make immediate payment of the somes wherwith by determinacion of the said accompt they shall be charged. And be it &c. that if any person or plons beinge able to further this charitable worke do obstinatly and frowardly refuse to giue towards the help of the poore, or do will fully disturbe any others from so charitable a dede, the person, vicar or curate, & Churchwardens of the parishe wherin he dwelleth, shall then gently exhorte him or them towardes the relefe of the poore, and yf hee or they will not so be perswaded, then vppon the certificate of the parson, Vicar, or Curate of the parishe, to the bishop of the diocese or Ordinary of the place, the same bishop or ordinary shall sende for him or them, to induce or perswade hym or them, by charitable meanes and wayes, to extende their Charitye as in this acte is ment meante and intended, and so accordinge to discretion to take order for the charitable refor-

Deliuer

Refuse to account. Bishop

Censures.

Refuse.

Exhort.

Certificat.

Bishop Perswade.

Order. macion of euery such obstinate person. And for the better maintenance of this charitable worke, it is ordeined and established by the auctoritye aforesaide, that where as the late kinge of famous memory king Henry the eyght, by his seuerall erections & foundacions hathe ordeined and appointed any summe or
Erections, summes of money to the vse of the poore
Poore. not being taken away otherwise by act of parlament, whether the same bee in any Cathedrall church, colledge, or elswhere, the bisshoppe of the dioces for the
Bishop Examine time being, shal from time to time examine how & after what maner the said
Account money is bestowed, and cal to accompt the parties which retaine the said money, so that it may appere that the same is distributed to the poore according to the good intent and purpose of the said noble king that granted the same. And be it, &c. if it shal chaunce any parishe to
Woe poore, haue in it mo poore & impotent folkes not able to labour, then the sayde parish is able to releue, that then in euery such parish not standing in any city or towne corporate, two or three of ye chiefe inhabitantes of the same parish, and in euery Citie and towne corporate, the maire or chiefe officers of the same city or town corporate calling to them two or three of the chiefe parishioners of the same parish suche as the saide maire or
Certify. head officer shal thinke mete, shal certifie vnto the iustice of peace, of the coũty where the same parish is, the nũber
Names and names of the persons with whiche they be surcharged, and vpon such certificat the saide Justices of the peace in the same county or two of them, whereof one to be of the Quorum, shall consider and examine the sayde certificate
Examine and findinge the same true, shall then graunt vnto suche and as many of the said poore folkes as by their discretion they shall thinke good, a sufficiente licence vnder the seale appointed for the limit, to go abrode to beggr[illegible] ceiue the charitable almes of the in[illegible] bitantes of the countrey, out of the [illegible] parishes, cities and townes [illegible] ged, in which licence the places [illegible] and parishes to which such poore [illegible] are by that licence licensed to [illegible] shall in the same licence be name[illegible] mitted and appointed be it one [illegible] or moe, in the saide county at the [illegible] discretion of the same iustices. And [illegible] ny of the sayde poore folkes [illegible] shal transgresse the limitts to them [illegible] poynted, and resorte to begge [illegible] places then is in the said licence [illegible] the party so transgressinge and offe[illegible] dinge to be taken for a valiant begger, and punished according to the statute made in the saide xxij. yeare of kinge Henry the eyght, and his or their licence to be taken from them. And be it further enacted that where any of the Cities boroughes, townes corporate parish so surcharged is scituate and [illegible] ding in one county or two counties of this realme, or scituate and standing in one, and immediatly ioyninge to an other county of the realme, as the citye of Bristol and towne of Ludlow, and such other stond, that in that cities [illegible] maire head officers and inhabitaunts of euery such citie borough [illegible] porate and parish shal make certificate vnto the Justices of the saide counties adioyninge to the same cities boroughs towns corporate and parishes, and the same Justices of the same county or counties to doe, [illegible] and followe the order above rehearsed according as other Justices of the counties, in whiche the partyes so surcharged standeth, is ordered and appointed to doe. And be it enacted that in all Cities boroughes, and Townes Corporate within which be diuers parishes, the Mayre and head officers of euery the same Cityes, boroughes, and townes corpo-

corporate, shal consider the state & habilitie of euery such pilh, & if the same maire and officers shall vnderstande by their discretion ẏ the parishioners of anye one of the saide parishes is of such welth & honour ẏ they haue no poore amongest them, or be able sufficiently to relieue the powerty of the parish where they inhabit & dwel, & also to help and succour powerty elsewhere further, ẏ then the said maire & officers with the assist of two of ẏ most honeste & substancial inhabitants of eūy suche welthy parish, shal consider ẏ nedines of the inhabitants of ẏ other parish or parishes wthin ẏ same citie or towne corporate, & moue, induce, & pswade the parishioners of ẏ welthier pilhe charitably to cōtribute somewhat accordinge vnto their abilitie towards the weekelye relief, succour & consolacion of ẏ poore & nedy wthin the other parishe or pilhes aforesaid, wher neede is. And be it alsoo enacted ẏ all & eūy such poore folkes as by any such licence are to be licensed & auctorised to resorte out of the limits, liberties & franchises of all and euery such citie, borroughe, and towne corporate, into anye the said countiez to begge get and gather the charitable almes of good people, shal at al times when the same goeth abroad to begge weare openly vpon him or them both on the brest and on the backe of his or their vttermost garment, some notable badge or token to bee assigned vnto him by the maire or head officers of the same citie, borrough or towne corporate or parishe, with the assent of ẏ Justices of the peace that shall graunt the same licence, vpon paine to be taken for a valiant begger, and to be punished as afore is remembred and shal also carye his licence with him vpon like paine. This acte to endure to the ende of ẏ first session of the nexte parliament. Prouided alwaies that it be &c. that this present act nor any thig therin contained shal not extend or be prejudicial vnto the Maire, shirifes, & citizens of the citie of Chester, for or concerning any gift or graunt of anye annuitie or yearelye rent heretofore made, geuen or graunted, by the saide famous kinge Edwarde the firte, vnto the saide Maire Shirifes and Citizens of the said Citie going out of anie manonrs, landes, tenements, and hereditaments, of the Cathedral church of Christ, and our lady within the city of Chester, but that the same Maire, shirifes, and citizens shal and may frō henceforth, receiue, vse & employe the same auctorities, yerely rentes or profites to such vses and intentes and according to the said gifte of the saide famous king, any thing in this presente act to the contrary notwithstandynge. Prouided alwaies and be it &c. that al and euery summe and summes of money from henceforth too bee collected & gathered within the Citie of London or the liberties of the same by vertu of this act shalbe paied ouer to the gouernours of the hospitall, called the hospitall of Christes church within ẏ said citie of London for the time being, and shalbe by them from time to time distributed and bestowed for the relieffe of the poore of the saide citie, according to theire wisdomes and discretions, anye thinge in this act mencioned to ẏ contrarye notwithstandynge. Anno. 2. & 3. P. et M. ca. 5. And after Anno. 4. & 5. P. & M. this acte is continued to the laste daye of the nexte parliament, and likewise continued. 1. El. ca. 19. and so expired.

Chester

London

Hospitall

8 Be it enacted &c. that the statute made in the xxij. yere of the late kinge of famous memorie kinge Henrye the eighte, and also the statut made in the third and fourth yeares of the raigne of the famous king Edward the firte

concerning Beggers, Vacabondes, & vile persons, and every article clause, braunch, sentence, and other thinges contained in them, and either of them, other then such thinges as shalbee by this p̄sent act otherwise ordeined & p̄uided for, shal stand, remaine and bee in their full force and effecte, & shal be also from henceforth, fully and truly put in execution, according to ỹ true meaning of the said seuerall statutz, & euery of them.

And further be it enacted &c. ỹ yerly vppon the Sunday next before the feast day of ỹ natiuitie of S. John baptist, commonly called Midsomer day, in euery citie, borough, and towne cor̄porate, the Maior, Bailifes, or other hed officers for the time being, and in euery other parish of the countrey, the Parson, Vicar, or Curate, & churchewardens, shall haue written in a Register or booke to be puided by them, Register, Inhabitants. as well the names of the inhabitauntz and houlholders wīn theire citie, borough, towne cor̄porate, or parishe, as also the names of al such impotent, aged, and nedy pſons, as be within their citie, borough towne cor̄porate or pish which are not able to liue of theselues nor with their owne labour, and shall openly in the church & quietly after diuine seruice, call the said houlholders and inhabitauntes togither, amonge whom the Maior or other head officerz & two of ỹ chiefe inhabitaunts in euy such citie, borough and towne cor̄porate, such as the Maior or other heade officers shal think meete. And ỹ Parson, Vicar, or Curat & Churchewardens in euery other parish, shal elect, nominate & appoint yerly twoe able pſons or mo, to be gatherers & Collectors or ỹ charitable almes of all ỹ resdoue of ỹ people inhabiting in ỹ parish wherof they be chosen collectors for ỹ relief of the poore. Which collectors, ỹ Sunday next after their election, or Sunday folowinge if neede require, when the people are at the church diuine seruice, shal gently aske the commaund of euery man & woman what they of their charitie wilbe contented to giue weekely towardes the relief of the poore, and the same to be written in the saide Register or booke. And the said gatherers so being elected & chosen shall fully gather & truely collect the same charitable almes with their themselues or their assignes to the vse of the poore and impotent pſons of the said cities, boroughes towns cor̄porate, and pishes, without fraud or couin, fauour or affection, and after such sorte, that the more impotent, maye haue the more helpe, & such as can get part of their liuing, to haue the lesse & by the discretion of the Collectors, to be put in such labour as they be fit and able to doe, and none to goe or sit openly a begging vppon paine limitted in the aforesaid statutes. And if the said Maiors, bailifes, hed officers, Parson, Vicar, Curate & Churchwarden, or any of them faile in the doing & executing of the premisses in forme aboue declared, that they so making default, to forfeit for euery such default xl.s. to be employed to the vse of the poore of the pish where he or they do inhabite, to be leuied by ỹ collectors of the same pishe by waye of distresse, or otherwise, as is appointed in this act, for leuyinge of the forfeitures.

Elect.

Collectours

¶ And be it enacted &c. ỹ no pſon or pſons so elected, nominated & appointed to be gatherer or gatherers as is aforesaid, shal refuse the said office, but shal fully & truely execute the same by the space of one whole yere next ensuing such election, vpō paine to euery such refuser xl.li. thone moitie thereof to ỹ vse of the wardens of the pish wher he or they shalbe elected collectour, and thother moitie

ther of, to the vse and relefe of the poore of the said pith, to be levyed by the churchwardens where they or ye wiefe, of the goods of the said gatherer or gatherers so refusing, by distresse and sale by action of det, bpl, plaint or information, to be brought or pursued by the said churchwardens of the said pithe, where they shal dwel in anye court of recorde, or in the courte of anye lorde of any manour within ye said pith wher the saide gatherer shalbe holden. In which suit no protection or wager of law shalbee allowed or admitted for ye pty defendant. And bee it further enacted &c. ye if the said churchwardens or either of them, shal refuse to sue for ye said forfeiture, or within two monethes next after the same shall forfeiture shalbe geuen, shall not sue or take the remedy for the remedy therof, in such maner & forme, as before in this present act is limitted & appointed, ye then ye same churchwardens so making defaute of suite, shall forfeit & lose xx. li. of lawfull money of Engl. the one moitie therof to him or they will sue for the same by accion of det, bill, plaint, or information in any court of record, or in the courte of anye lorde of any manour, within the pithe of ye said churchwardes shal dwell & ye other moitie to the vse of the poore of the said pith. In whiche suit no essoyne, protectiō, or wager of law shall be admitted or allowed for the partye defendant.

And be it enacted &c. that euery parson, vicare, curate or minister, of euerye pith within this realme, shal yerly for euermore, vppon the Sunday before Midsomer daye, in the Pulpit or some other conuenient place in the Church after diuine seruice & warninge geuen thende of the morninge seruice, to the parishioners then & there present, to ꝑpare themselues on the Sunday next after Midsomer day then next following, to come to the church, and ther to elect and choose collectours and gatherers for the poore, according to the tenour of this acte. And if the Parsone Vicare, curate or Minister, shal make defaulte in giuynge of the sayd knowledge, that then hee or they so making defaulte, too forfaite and lose xl.s. towardes the reparacions of the sayde churche. And the churchewardeynes of the saide parishe, to sue and distrain for the same, in suche fourme as before is appoynted for the other forfeyture. Forf.

And further be it enacted &c. ye ye said gatherers or collectours for the poore so to be chosen as is aforesaide, shall make their full accompt quarterlye, to the maiors or chiefe officers, of the said Citie, boroughes, and townes corporat and in euery parishe of the said countrey, to the Vicar, or curat, and church wardeins of the parishe, at which accompt, such of the parishe as wil, may be present. And when they goe out of theire office, they shall deliuer or cause to be deliuered forthwith vpon them or of theire accomptes, all suche surplusage of money, as then shall remayne of their collection vndistributed, to be put in their comun chest of the church or in some other safe place, too the vse of the poore, at the ouer sight and direccion of the Maior, officers, and others before mencioned. And if the sayde collectours, or any of them, doo refuse to make their saide accoumpte within viij. dayes nexte after requeste made to them for the same, then the bishop of the dioces, or the ordinary of the place, chaunce Iloors or their commissaries, togeather with a Iustice of peace, and the churchwardeins of the said parishe or one of them shall haue auctoritie by vertue of this acte, vpon complaint to them made, to committe Accompt, Quarterly. Money. Poore. Refuse to accompte. Ordinary. Iust of p.

the

Prison,

the saide person or persones so refusinge to warde, there to remaine wout bail or mainprise, vntill he or they so refusing shal make their saide accomptes, before such persõs as the said Bishop Ordinarie, Chauncellours, or Commissaries and iustice of peace shal appoint, and to make immediat paiment of the summes wherũto by determination of ỹ saide accoumpt they shalbee charged.

Refuse to giue,

And bee it further enacted that if any pson or psonnes, being able to further this charitable woorke, doe obstinatly and frowardly refuse, reasonably to giue towardes the help and releefe of the poore, or doe wilfullye discourage other frõ so charitable a deed the Parson, Vicar, or curate, & church wardẽs of the parish wherin he dwelleth, shal then gently exhort him or thẽ towardes the releefe of the poore, and if he or they will not so bee pswaded, then vpon the certificat of the Parson Vicar, or curate of the parish, to ỹ Bishoppe of the diocese, or Ordinarye of the place, Chauncellours, or their Cõmissaries, or Gardian of the Spiritualties, the same Bishop, Ordinarie, Chauncellours or Commissaries, or gardian of the spiritualties, shal sende for him or them, to induce or perswad him or them by charitable meanes and waies, too extende theire charitie to the poore, as in this acte is wel ment and intended. And if the person or personnes so sent for, of his or their frowarde or wilfull mynde, shall obstinatly refuse to giue weekely for the releefe of the poore, accordinge to hys or theire habilities, that then ỹ bishop or Ordinaris of the diocelle, Chauncellours or their Commissaries, shall haue ful power & auctoritie by vertue of this act, to bind the saide obstinate & wilfull psons so refusing vnto ỹ quene by recognisance, in the sume of x. pou-

Exhort

Ordinari

Persuade,

Recognisance,

des, vpõ condicion therupon to be inserted, ỹ the said obstinate pson so refusing shal personally appere before the Justices of peace, of the County where the same person shal then inhabite & dwel if it bee out of anye citie, boroughe or towne corporate, & if it be with any citie, borough or towne corporate, then before ỹ maires, bailifes, or other hed officers of euery such citie, borough or towne corporate, at the next generall sessions to be holden before the said Justices wỹn the saide Countie, or at the nert court to be holden before the saide Mayor, bailifes, or other hed officers wỹn euery such citie, borough or towne corporate, & ỹ the same obstinat pson shal not from thence depart without licence of the said Justices, if he dwell out of any citie boughe or towne corporate, or of ỹ saide Maior, bailifes, or other hed officers, if he dwell wỹn any such citie, borough or towne corporate. And if any such obstinat pson shall refuse to be bound as is aforesaid, then the said bishop, Ordinary, chauncellor, or commissary, shal haue auctoritie by this act, to commit ỹ said obstinat pson to prison there to remaine wout bail or mainprise, vntil the saide obstinat pson shal becõe bound, as is aforesaid.

And further be it enacted, that the said Justices, or such of them as shalbee at ỹ said Sessions, or ỹ Maior, bailifes or other hed officers of euery such citie, borough or towne corporate, if the obstinate pson do appere before them shal charitablye and gentelly perswade & moue ỹ said obstinate pson, of his or their charitie towardes ỹ releefe of ỹ poore of ỹ parishe wher he or she shalbeth & dwelleth, & if he or she obstinately & wilfully stand in ỹ and will not be perswaded therto, the said Iustices, Maior, bailifes, or other heade officers, ỹ then it shall may bee lawfull too and for the

Iustices

ties, if it be out of any Citie, Bo-
rough, or Towne corporate, and if it
be within any citie, borough, or towne
corporate, for the Maior, Bailyffes or
other heade officers of the same Citie,
Borough, or Towne corporate, with
the Churchwardens where the said ob-
stinate person shall inhabite, or one of
them to sette, rate, and limit vpon euery
such obstinate person so refusing acco-
ding to their good discrecions, what su-
me the said obstinate person shall paye
weekely towardes the releefe of the poore
of the said parishe where he or shee
shall inhabite & dwel. And if the said p-
son so selled & tared, shall refuse to pay
the limitte that shall be so reasonably ly-
mited, tared, and appointed: then the
said Iustices of peace, or two of them,
whereof the one to be of the *Quorum*, or
the said Maior Bailiffes, or other heade
officers of euery such Citie, Borough,
or Towne corporate, shall haue full po
wer and auctoritie by vertue of thys
act, vpō complaint and certificate to the
the collectours and Churchwardē
of the same parishe, where the said ob-
stinate p̄son shal dwell, to commit the
said obstinate p̄son and p̄sons so refu-
sing to pay, to p̄ison to the next gaole
there to remaine wout baple or main-
prise, till he or they haue payd the saide
summe so appointed, tared, & limitted,
together w tharrerages therof, if any
such shall fortune to be. And it is ordei
ned, that where as the late king of fa-
mous memory king Henry the viij. his
heires or successors or anye other p̄son
or p̄sons, by his or their seueral and
lawfull erectiōs and foundacōs, hath
or shall ordeined and appointed anye
summe or summes of monye to the vse
of the poore, or for the repairing or mē-
dyng of high waies or bridges, not being
taken awaye other wise by acte of Par
liament, whether the same bee in any
Cathedrall Churche, Colledge, or els-

where, the Bishop of the dioces, or
Chauncellour for the time being shall
from time to time, examine how & af-
ter what maner the said money is be-
stowed, and to call to accōpte the par- Accompte
ties which retaine the said money, and
thereupō to take such order, as the same
from thencefoorth be distributed to the
poore according to the good entet and
purpose of the said noble king that gran-
ted the same. And if they shal faile year
ly to call to accompt the persons afore
said in forme aforesaide, and after ac-
compt, to order the distribution of the
said mony in maner before declared,
to forfait for euery such default xx. li. to For.
be employed to the vse of the poore, by
the ouersight of the Iustices of the peace
within the said countie where the p̄son
that so shoulde accompte dwelleth, to
be leuied by way of distresse, or other-
wise, as other forfaitures in this sta-
tute are appointed to be leuied.

And be it further enacted by aucto-
ritie aforesaid, if it shall chaunce anye
parishe to haue in it mo poore and im-
potent folkes not able to labour, than
the said parish, & two or three of the chiefe
inhabitants of the same is able to releef
then in euery such parishe, not stan-
ding in any citie or towne corporate the
person, Vicare, or Curate of the saide
parish, & in euery City, and towne cor-
porate, the Paire or chiefe officers of the
same citie, or towne corporate, and the
Parson, Vicar, or Curate of the saide
parishe, calling to the two or three of
chief parishioners of the same parish,
such as the said Maior or head officers
shal think meete: shal certifie vnto the
Iustices of peace of the countie where
the same parish is, the number and na
mes of the persons with whiche they
be surcharged, and vpon suche certifi- Surcharge
cat, the saide Iustices of the peace in
the same countie, or two of the, where
of one to be of the *Quorum*, shall consi-

Inspection.

der and examine the said certificat, aswel by the othe of those that so certified inspection of the said poore persons to be taken and viewed, at suche day, time & place, as to the shalbe thought meete, as by al other loaues & meanes: and finding the same true, after suche othe and allowance by inspectiō, shall then graunt vnto suche and as many of the said poore folkes as by their discretion they shal thinke good, a sufficient licence vnder the seale appointed for the limitte, to go abroade, to begge get, & receaue the charitable almes of the inhabitants of the countrey, oute of the said Parishes, Cities, & Townes so surcharged, in whiche license, thinfirmitie of the pson, the places, townes & parishes to whiche such poore folkes are by that license licensed to resorte, shal in the same licence be named, lymitted, and appointed, be it one Hundred or mo, in the said County, at the said discretion of the same Justices. And if any of the said poore folkes soo licensed, shall transgresse the limittes to them appointed, & resorte to begge at other places then is in the said licence named, the partie so transgressinge and offending, to be taken for a valiāt begger and punished accordoing to the statute made in the saide. rrij. yeare of king Henry the eyghte, & his or their licence to be taken from the. And if the saide Justices of the peace shall faile to appoint a day and time for inspection of the saide poore, and examinacion of the saide certificatours, within one moneth next ensuing ỳ day of receipte of the saide certificate, or shall graunt or giue licence to any person or psons so certified, to go abrode & begg, before suche time as they shall haue viewed and seene the saide poore persons, and haue receaued othe of the persons that so certified, that the saide poore persōs for age, impotencie, or sickines, in their

Licence. Begge.

consciences, and to their knowledge are not able by any worke or labour to earne them necessarye meate, drinke, and clothe, and the same depositiō put in writting, subscribed & marked by the persons deposed, to forbeare for euery suche defaulte, ten pounds, to be employed to the vse of the poore of any parishe or parishes within the said Countie where the saide Justices dwell, at the discretion and appointment of the Bishop or Chancelour of the same dioceese, to be leuied in suche fourme as other forfaitures in the statute are appointed.

And bee it further enacted, that where any of the said cities, boroughes Townes corporate, or parish so charged, is scituate and standinge in one countie or two counties of this realme, or scituate and standinge in one, & immediately adioyninge to an other countie of the realme, as the citie of Bathe and the Townes of Ludlo & Stamford stand: ỳ in those cities, the parson, vicar, & curate of ỳ said parish, & ỳ said Maior, heade officers, & inhabitantes of euery such citie, borough, towne corporate and parish, shal make certificate vnto the Justices of the said countie adioyninge to ỳ same cities, boroughes townes corporate & parishes, and the same Justices of the saide adioyninge countie or counties, to do, geue ordre, and folow the ordre aboue rehersed accordoing as other Justices of the cities in whiche the parishe surcharged standeth is limitted and auctorised to do.

And bee it also enacted, that in all Cities, Boroughes, and Townes corporate, within whiche ber diuers Parishes, the Maior and heade officers of euery the same cities, boroughes and Townes corporate, shall consider the state and ability of euery suche parish. And if ỳ same Maire & officers shal vnderstand by their discretiō, that

the

the parishioners of any one of the said parishes is of such wealth & behauio, that they haue no powertie amongest them, or be hable sufficiētly to relieue the powertie of the parishe, where thei inhabite and dwell, & also to helpe and succour powertie els where further: ỳ then the said Maio⁹ and officerz, with assent of two of the most honest and substanciall inhabitāts of euery suche wealthy parishe, shal consider the necessitie of thinhabitauntes of thother parishe or parishes within the same Citie or Towne corporate, and moue, induce, and perswade the Parishioners of the welthyer parishe, charitably to contribute somwhat, according to their habilitie, towarde the wekely relief, succour & cōsolatiō of ỳ poore & needy within the order parishe or parishes aforesaid, where neede is.

And be it also enacted, that all and euery such poore folkes as by any such lawe, act to be licensed and auctorised to resort out of the limits, liberties & franchises, of al & euery such City, borough, & Towne corporate into anye the said Countiez, to begge, gette, and gather the charitable almes of people, shal at al times when the same goeth about to begge, weare openly vppon him or them, both on the breste and ỳ backe of his or their vppermost garment, some notable badge or tokē, to be assigned vnto him by the Maior, or some officers of the same Citye Borough, and Towne corporate, or Paryshe, by thassent of the Justicez of peace that shall grāt ỳ same licēce, vpō paine to be taken for a vallāt begger, & to be punished as afore is remēbred, and shall also carry his licence, wherin him vpon the same paine. This Acte to endure to the latter ende of the first session of the next parliament. Prouided alwaiez, & be it enacted by thauctoritie aforesaid, ỳ al and euery summe and summes of money, from henceforth to be collected or gathered within the Citie of Londō and the liberties of the same, by vertue of this Acte, shal be payde ouer to the gouernours of the Hospitall called the Hospitall of Christes Church, within the said citie of Lōdō, for the time being and shalbe by them frō time to time distributed and bestowed for the relieue of the poore of the said citie according to their wisdome and discretiōs: Any thing in this Acte mencioned to the cōtrary notwithstanding. London. Hospitalls.

Prouided also, and be it enacted by thauctoritie aforesaide, that all and euery summe and summes of mony, frō henceforth too be collected or gathered within the Citie of Couentry, and the liberties of of the same, by vertue of this acte, towarde the maintenaunce & relieue of the Hospital of poore people, erected in the said Citie, shallbe payde ouer to suche gouernour or gouernors of the said Hospital, as now is or hereafter shallbe admitted and appointed by the Maire and Aldermen of ỳ saide Citie of Couentrie, or the more parte of them, for the time being. And suche gouernour or gouernours so admitted and appointed as aforesaid, shal from time to time, distribute and bestowe, for the relieue of thaforesaide poore within the said Citie, the said summe or summes of monye, according to their wysedomes and discretions: Any thinge mentioned in this Acte to the contrary notwithstanding. Couentry.

Prouided alwayes, and be it further enacted, that the curate, minister or Reader, together with the Wardens of euerye Chappell of ease, and where no Wardens are, the Warde or two of the chiefest of the inhabitāts resorting & frequenting the said chappel of ỳ ease for hearinge diuine seruice, ỳ same inhabitāts to be nominated & chosen by ỳ same curate, minister, or rea-

Curate. Minister. Reader.

And also the collectours, and all and euery other persone and persones to whome in this behalfe it shall appertaine by force of this statute, shal do, execute, performe and be liable to all & euery such ordinaunce, clause, article, sentence, and penalties specified and contained in this present act for & towards the relefe of the poore, in like maner & forme as the vicar curate, churchwardens, and collectoures of euery parishe church, shall, may, or ought to doe by force of this acte, according to the purporte or true meaning of ỹ same, and not to bee compellable to come or reforte to their parish church for the same only purpose or intent: any thing in this acte before specified to the contrarye notwithstanding.

Gift, Legacie.

Poore Highwayes Bridges. Condicion.

Prouided also that this acte or anye thing therein contened shall not in any wise extend or be preiudiciall to any gyft, legacy, conueiance or assignment of any maner of landes or other profit heretofore giuen, assigned, or bequeathed to ỹ relefe of the poore, reparacion of highe waies or bridges, vpō any maner of condicion: butte that the same shall be employed, conuerted, bestowed, and accompted for, in such maner and forme, and vpon such condicō, as ỹ same lawfully was or ought to be, before the making of this acte. An. 5. Eliz. ca. 3.

See Execution of statutes. 3. Labourers. 23. 32. 35. Poore people in all. Iustices of peace. 55.

¶ *Vacacions of Bishoprikes and Religious houses.*

Monasteries Inowlon.

OMnes patroni abbathiarum, qui habēt cartas regū Anglie de aduocatione vel antiquā terrā vel possessione, habeāt earū custodiam cum vacarint, sicut habere debent et consueuerunt, sicut superius declaratum est. Magna carta. ca. 34.

2 Cest voillons & grātons pur nous et pur nous heires, ỹ as toutes les gentz ỹ tielx voidances deuoze enauant aduendront ỹ nous eschetours, & les eschetours de nous heires qui pur le temps serrōt, entrēt & facēt bien garder les dites voydāces, sans faire wast ou destruccion es manoirs, parks, viuers ou boscages ỹ ils ne dēdent souths bois ne arbres en parkes, ne warres, ne pescheries, ne viuers, ne frākes pescheries, ne gardins ne parnēt fine des tenaunts franks, ne boūdes, eins facent garder & salue quāt appēt as les dits voidaūces, sans ỹ faire damage, ou aūcuns maners des oppressiōs. An. 14. E. 3. p̄o Clero. ca. 4.

3 Cest deane et chapiters des eglises cathedrall, p̄iours, supp̄iours, p̄ioresses, supp̄ioresses, & countes des p̄lacies, abbeyes, ou p̄iories, des queles voidaūce attiēt a no⁹ & as nous heires voillēt p̄dre as nous & as no⁹ heires la value des dites voydances, auxi de outre nous voillent rendre reasonable mēt, adonq̄s eient chaunceller & tresorer, power de leser as dits deane, Chapiter, p̄iour, ou supp̄iour, p̄ioresse ou supp̄ioresse, et court, les dits voydances pur bone et sufficient suerte, issint ỹ ils eiant denaunt touts autx resons a nous le value solonc̄que ceo serra troue per remembraunces del eschequer, ou per enquest sur ceo apprender si mistier soit, sans fine faire. Et en cas q̄ūe ils ne se voillent accorder rendre la value, ne a trouer tiel certie, adonq̄s le Chauncellour, & Tresorer facent ordeigner la dette ỹde des tielx voydaunces per Eschetours ou autres gardeins suffisantes, pour responder au Roy de ceo q̄ a luy attient reasonablement, sans faire wast, ou destruction, ou autre chose qui purra turner en disheritaunce des eglies dont tielx voydances deuiendront. Anno. 14. Edwardi tertij p̄o Clero. Cap. 5.

4 Ch

4 ¶ Si vosſions, & y y ceſſes preſētz
leters grauntons plein poiwer a nous
dit chancelier & treasorer, q̄ priſes a
nus autres de nr̄e counſaille, tyelx come
ſi verront qui ſont apprēndres per bō
enfaignacion des remēbrāces del eſche
ker, & auters informations tielx qui
mieulz lour ſemblera: ſi leſſent lez va-
cations derchevelchies, evelchies, ab-
beies, priories, & auters maiſons, dont
la voidance a nous attient, al deane et
chapitre, priour, ou ſuppriour, prioreſſe
ou ſupprioreſſe, & couent, a certein ren-
dre de chelcū voidance p an, quarter, ou
mois, durantes les vacations, ſolonq
mieulz lour ſemblera, ſās fine
faire. Et q̄ null' eſchetour nautr̄ mōn-
ſter, en temps des vacatiōs, neit cauſe
de mark dētrer, ou de ceo meller a faire
rens qui ſoit en prēiudice des eſgliſes
dont lelx voidāces auiendront ſauues
a nous & a nous heirs, fees des chēes,
maiſons dez eſgliſes, eſchetez, wardz
mariages & reliefs, & ſeruices des dites
tes. Anno. 14. E. 3. Prio clero. ca. 6

Ser Auowſon. 1. Wardes. 9
Amalteries. 1. 5. Waſt. 2.
Reſidens. 2

¶ Valore maritagii.

Ser Wardes. 4, 5. 10.

¶ Vadite.

Ser Damages. 6. 7 Niſi prius. 1.
Eſchetours. 11. Nonſuite. 1
Eſſoyne. 1 Treaſon. 35.
Holandrey. 3 Triall. 11
Iuſtice in eyre. 4 Wales. 24.

¶ Veſſels.

Ser Colwpers. 1 Gold and ſiluer. 1
Gongeing. 1. Weights. 24. 30.

¶ Viages.

Ser Admiraltie. 2 Franchiſes. 21.

¶ Viandes.

ANno. 37. E. 3. capi. 8. an act was
made concerninge diet for ſer-
uaunts, but it was repealed by
1 Ed. 3. Cap. 2.

¶ Vicares:

See Parſon and Vicar in all.

1 ¶ Viewe.

DE viſu terre ordinatum eſt & ſta
tutum, quod de cetero non cōce-
datur viſus, niſi in caſu q̄n viſus Viewe.
eſt neceſſarius. Sicuti ſi aliquis amit- Neceſſary.
tat teñ per defaltam, et ille qui amiſit
ſuſcitet breue ad petendum idē teñ. Et New writ
in caſu quando aliquis per exceptionē
dilatoriam caſſat breue poſt viſum fēt,
ſicut per non tenuram vel male nomi-
nando villam vel huiuſmodi, ſi ſuſcitet
aliud breue, in hoc caſu & in ſuperiori de
cetero non concedatur viſus, dummo-
do viſum habuerit in prioribus breui- Dower.
bus. In breui de Dote cūpetatur dos de
teñ quod vir vxoris alienauit tenenti
aut eius anteceſſori, cum ignorare nō
debeat tenens, quak teñ vir vxoris alie
nauit ſibi vel anteceſſori ſuo, licet vir
non obyit ſeiſit, nihilomin⁹ de cetero
non erit viſus concedendus. In breui writ of entre.
etiā de Ingreſſu caſſato per hoc quod
petens nominauit male ingr̄m, ſi pe-
tens ſuſcitet aliud br̄e de alio ingreſſu
ſi tenēs in priori breui viſum habuerit,
in ſecundo non habebit. In omnibus e-
tiam breuibus per q̄ teñ petunt ratio-
ne dimiſſionis, quam petens vel eius
anteceſſor, fecit tenenti & non eius an-
teceſſori ſicut quod ei dimiſit, dū fuit in Demiſe.
fra etatem, non cōpos mentis, in priſo- Dum fuit in-
na, & cōſimilibus, non iaceat de cetero fra etatem.
viſ⁹, ſed ſi dimiſſio facta fuerit anteceſ-
ſori, iaceat viſus ſicut pri⁹. W. 2. ca. 49.

2 ¶ Viſus non concedetur in breui de
cuſtodia. In breui de conſuetudinibus Gārd.
& ſeruitijs, in breui de aduocatione ec- Cuſtomes.
cleſie, niſi in caſu, quando ſunt plures Auowſons
eccleſie in vna villa de eodem ſancto.
In breui de Dote aſſignata, in breui de Dower.
Nuper obyit. Statuk de viſu terre, & eſ- Nuper obiit
ſoñ de ſeruitio dñi regis.
See Eſcheker. 2 Weightes. 33.
Foreſtes. &c. 1. 8

¶ *View of frank plege.*

Leet in all.

1 ¶ *Villenage.*

Libertate pro banda.

NIent contrestant adiournemẽt fait en eire p̃ brief de Libertat̃ p̃obãda purchase en fauor des niefs, pour delaier lez seignioꝛs de lour actiõs, de lour tielx niefs, soyẽt les sirs receux dalledger lexception de villenage contre lour villeins en touts bꝛeues, le q̃l q̃ les ditz bꝛes de libertate p̃obanda fuerẽt purchases per disceit, ou en auk mañ. Et q̃ lez seigñrz puissẽt seiser les coꝛps de lour villeis auribien cõe ilz purroient deuaunt que les bꝛes de libertate p̃obanda fuerent oꝛdeignes ou purchases. An. 25. E. 3. ca. 18.

Exception.

Seise.

Writ. Abate.

2 ¶ Nul bꝛe soit abate per exception de conisance de villenage, si le demañdant voill auerrer q̃ celly q̃ alledge lexception fait frank le tour de bꝛiefe purchase. An. 37. Ed. 3. ca. 17.

3 ¶ A la grieuous cõpleint des seignioꝛs & commons du royalme, sibien gentz de saint esglise, come aukz, fayt en parlement de ceo q̃ en plusioꝛs seignouries & parties du roialme dẽgletre les villeins & frees tẽtz en villenage, q̃ deiuent seruices & custõs a lours seignours, oũt oꝛe nouelemẽt retraitz & retrahent de lour ẽ auter lour seruices & customes dues a lour ditz seignours, per coũsoꝛt & p̃ocuremẽt dauters lours coũsaylours, maintenours, & abbettoures en pais qui ont p̃tz lower ou p̃ofit dez ditz villeyns & terre tenaunt, & per colour des certeines exemplificatiõs faitz hoꝛs de la liuer de Domesday des manours & villes deyns queux ilz sounte demurrantz, et per vertue de ycelles exemplificacions, & lour malx interpꝛetacyons dicelles, ilz se afferment destre quites & outerment discharges de tout manner de seruage due, sibien de lour coꝛps come de lour tenurez auantditz, et ne boiller soffrer aleum distres, ou

Exemplif. Domesday.

Distresse

auter iustice estre fait sur eux, etc. nallent les ministers de lour [illegible] de vie & de membꝛe, & (q̃ pluis [illegible] yllent ensemble en graundes [illegible] et sentretient per tiel confederacie [illegible] cheseun eyder a autre a contrester [illegible] seigniours a foꝛtmain, & moltz des [illegible] ters maire y sont en diuers manner, [illegible] graunde damage de lour ditz seigneurs & mal ensample as auters de [illegible] cer tieur riots, issint qui si de ceo [illegible] medye ne soyt mis le pluis en [illegible] les dites rebelx (q̃ dieu ne voill) [illegible] der mischiefe ent purroit sourder [illegible] my le royalm, oꝛdine est et estable, [illegible] les seignioures qui se sentent greues, eyent especiaulx Commissions south [illegible] graunde Seale as Justices de la peas, [illegible] ou as auters persons sufficiantes [illegible] quere des toutes tieux rebels, & de [illegible] mal faites, counsellours, pꝛocurours mainteinours, & abbettours, & de [illegible] enpꝛisoner toutes ceux qui ent [illegible] enditez deuant eux, sibien pur le temp passe, come pur le temps auenir, [illegible] les deliuerer hoꝛs de pꝛison par main pꝛis, bayle, nautrement, sauns [illegible] de lours seignioꝛs, tanq̃ ilz ent soyent atteints ou acquites. Et que [illegible] iustices y eyẽt poiuer doier & terminer [illegible] bien a la suite le Roy, come a la suit de ptie. Purueu toutz voyes que si les ditz villeins ou terr̃ tenãts rebelx ent soyt atteintz a la suit dez ditz seignours, ne soyent ilz ascunemẽt deliueres, tanq̃ ils eyent fayt fine au Roy, & ceux q̃ ils eyent lassent de lourz seignours auantditz, & quãt as ditz counsellers, procurours, mainteinours & abbettours, soyt autiel pces & semblablement dit, come de eux q̃ ent serront atteintes. Si sint que ilz ne soyent ascunemẽt deliueres de pꝛison, tanq̃ ilz auerõt fayt fine au roy & gree as seignoures issint greues, solonq̃ ceo q̃ lour estate & la quantitie de lour mal fayt demaũdẽt, si les seignors voyllent suer enuers eux

per

ꝑ lre. ou ꝑ bill, sauant touz ditz quant as ny fines les fraunchises & liberties les ꝙls ont fines & amerciaments de lour tenantz. Et quaunt as les dites enfeffications faitz & purchases cõe deuis est dit, les ꝙls fuerent faitz deig en parlement, & estre declares en le ꝓsente q̃ celles ne poent ne deuꝛt auoir ou lieu teigner as ditz villeyns ne lour tenantz quãt al frãchise de lour corps, ne a charger la conditiõ de lour seruice & customes auncientment dues, ne faire ꝓiudice as ditz seignourz de lour seruicez & customes, come ils auoient dauncien temps. Et ordeigne & ꝙ sur cest declaration lez ditz seignourz averõt letters patentz south le grand seal, tantz & tieux cõe lour ent affeignera, ſilz les voudꝛont demaunder. Anno. 1. R. 2. cap. 6.

¶ Pur lour pluſſours villeins et natifs, ſibien des graundes seigmours come dautres gents, ſibien eſpirituelx come temporelx, ſenſuent deins cyties villes, & lieux enfrãchiſes come de citie de Londꝛes, & auters ſemblables, & fesoient diuerſes ſuites deuers les seigniours a cauſe de lour faire franke per le voluntees de lours ſeigniours. Accorde & conſentu q̃ les ſeigniours nauters, ne ſoyẽt my forbarres de lour villeins per cauſe de lour reſpons en la ley. 18. E. 2. ca. 2.

Ley Amercemẽt. 1	Limitation. 1.
Eſcuage. 8.	Huruciours. 1.
Homage. 1.	Tales. 7.
Labourers. 1	Wtales. 23.
Lette. 1.	

¶ *Viſtacion.*

Per Penalteries. 4. 11 Anne. 4.

¶ *Vitaile and victailers.*

NUl miniſter en city ne borough que y reaſon de ſon office doit garder aſſiſes dez biũs & des victailes, en tant come il ſerra attendant a celi office, ne marchãd̃ dies ne bittailles en groſſe ne a retaile. Et ſi aſcũ le face, & de ceo ſoyt atteynte, le marchaund dont il ſerra attaynt, ſoit forfeit au roy & la tierce parti ſoit liuer come del don̄ roy a celuy a qui ſuit le treſpaſſours ſerra iſſint attaint. Et en tiel cas ſoyt reſc. celuy q̃ voudꝛa ſuer pur tyel choſe attaindꝛe. Et Chaunceller, treaſorer, barons del eſcheker, iuſtic. de lun bank & de lauter, & iuſtices aſſignẽ as aſſiſes ꝓndꝛez reſceiuent tielx plaintes par bꝛiefes, et ſauns bꝛiefes, & les terminẽt & perfacent toutes les choſes conteign̄ en ceſt article en la fourme auauntdit, & ſademeyns puiſt le Roy aſſignẽ ces Juſtices a cel choſe perfaire en Cityes & Bozoughes, quant et la ou luy plerk. Stat. Eborum edit. An. 12. E. 1.

Wines Merchant.

Foyl.

Chancellor. Iuſt. of p

2 ¶ Carnifices, piſcenarij, hoſtillarij bꝛaſiatoꝛes, piſtoꝛes, pullertarij, & omnes alij venditoꝛes victualium quoꝛumcũque, teneant huiuſmodi victualia vẽdere ꝓ ꝓcio rationabili, habita conſideratione ad ꝓciũ quo hm̃oi victualia in locis ꝓpinquis vẽdunt ita q̃ habeãt hm̃oi vẽditoꝛes moderatum lucrum et non exceſſiuum ꝓut diſtancia loꝛum a quibus victualia hm̃di capiank, durerint rationabiliter requirend̃. Et ſi quis victualia hm̃di alio modo vendiderit, et ind̃ in forma ꝓdicta cõuictus fuerit, ſoluat duplũ illius q̃ ſic receperit damnificato, vel in defectu ſi-lius alteri qui ꝓſequi voluerit in hac parte. Et habeant etiam poteſtatem maioꝛes, et ballini Ciuitatum, Burgorum, villarum, mercatoꝛiarum, et aliarum, ac poꝛtuum, & locoꝛũ maritimorum, ad inquirend̃ de omnibus et ſingulis qui contra hoc in aliquo deliq̃rint & ad penam ꝑdictam ad opus illoꝛũ ad quoꝛũ ſectã huiuſmodi delinq̃ntez cõuicti fuerint leuand̃. Et in caſu quo ydem maioꝛes, & ballini executiones ꝓmiſſoꝛum

Bell.

Fayne.

2. Dell.

Mayre. &c.

Enquire

Leup.

Negligent. sozum facere neglexerint et de hoc coꝛã iustic̃iarijs nr̃is p nos assignand conuicti fuerint, tunc ydem maiozes & ballini ad triplũ rei sic vendite huiusmodi dampnificato, vel alteri pzosequenti in defectu ipsius, soluendũ per eosdem iustic̃iarios compellantur, & nihilominus versus nos grauiter puniantur. An. 23 E. 3. stat de seruientibus. cap. 6.

2. Dam.

Fine.

3 ¶Pour les grandes & outrageouses chiertees des vitaill', que les hostillers des herbergeries, et auters regratiers des vitailes font par myl' royalme au graunde damage du people q̃ passe per nuye le royalme. Acco2de est & establie que iustices sachaumtes de la ley qui sont bones & couenables soyent de nouel eslues denquere des faitz, & des outrages des tyelx hostilers, regratiers, labo2ers, & toutes auters comp2ises en lestatut auterfoitz ent fait & de les punir, & outr̃ fair̃ d2oit au roy, et au people, sauant toutz foites a chescun seignour, et auks lours frãchises en toutes pointes. An. 27. E. 3. cap. 3.

Justices.

Hostiler. Regratours Labourers.

Sauing

4 ¶Chescun home qui amesne vitailes, queux que eles soyent, a la dyt citie (S. of London.) p terre ou p eaw, les poet fraunchement vendze, a qui q lour plerra, saums estre disturbe ou empesche per pessioners, bocher, pullet ou auter quicunq̃. Et que les maire et aldermans de la dit citie puissent recuer, & redzesser lez defautz des pessoñs, bochers, & pulleters, come ils font des ceux qui vendount pain, vin, & seruoisie nient contrestant chartre de fraũchise customes ou auters p2iuileges faites ou vses au contrarie. Et que les dites maire & aldermans les facent, et mettent en execution sur peyne nadgaires o2deigñ touchant la citie de Lõd2es, issint que les punishemente des tielx ne soyent faites p cause de singuler p2ofite 31. E. 3. cap. 10

London. Hell.

Maizes &c.

Defautes.

Foꝛ.

5 ¶Ann. 37. E. 3. cap. 3. an Acte was made fo2 the p2ice of pultrye. But it was repelled by 38. Ed. 3. ca. 2. And 16. R. 2. ca. 9. n. 12. diuers acts concerning fish and vitailers were made. But were repelled by An. 7. R. 2. ca. 11.

Poultry.

6 ¶Mutiq̃ forinseci et alterigene amicitia domini regis & regni existentes venientesq̃ infra dictam ciuitatem London & alias ciuitates burgos et villas infra regnũ p2edictũ tam infra libertates q̃ extra eã pisces & alia victualibus quibuscunque ibid̃ vendend et ad p2op2ia reddiendo sint de cetero sub salua gardia & speciali protectione dñi regis p2edicti: & ibidem liceat eis & eo2um cuilibet, ac bigoze pzemissa de cetero poterunt pisces & victualia p2edicta absq̃ impedimẽto & cõtradictione cuiuscunq̃ scindere per pecias, vaillir, ac in parte vel in toto & ad retaillã sua in grosso p2out melius sibi placuerit vendere, atque cõmodũ suũ inde facere quibuscunque statutis cartis o2dinationibus p2iuilegijs seu cõsuetudinibus factis seu habitis in cõtrarium nõ obstantibus. An. 6. R. 2. cap. 10.

Nota by An. 7. R. 2. cap. 11. this last act was repelled. But it was after reuiued as hereafter appereth. 12. R.

7 ¶Toutz les vinters, & vitailers bien pessoners come auters, que lours vitailes venants a la dit citie de Lo2des, soyent desoze desouth la gouernaile et rule des maires et aldermans de la citie auaunt dit pur le temps estantz, come aũcientment y soloient estre. An. 7. R. 2. ca. 11.

8 ¶En d2oit dez vitailers, accordez est, q̃ ilz eyent reasonable gaigñ, saluo que la discretiõ & limittation des vins Justices, & nient plus, sur paine destre greuousement punis solonc̃ la discretion des dites Justices, lou payne nest limite en certain des dyts vitailliers demeurant ces heure. Et q̃ visconte, Seneschall des seignoures de Fraunchises maires & bailifes, & toutz autres qui ont lassise de payn & de seruoice a garder la cuyn-

execucion dicelx, ne preignent nul a-
mesme le hostiler de temps en temps la
nerissement de fine, pour nul defaulte
paine de la treble value del paine faite
quant ils dit assise, pur quel home ou
per luy en son hostiel ou ailours a con
dame par la ley auera penaunce co-
trary du dit estatute. Et auri encourge
pelle, solonqs ceo que est autrement
mesme lostiler le quatreble value ū ceo
ordeine per estatute, mes les aiugent a
que il auerra pris oustre un mayle de
paine le pennance coupo; ail coupe le de
chescun busshel de aue la quitra le comen
fait maister; & facent due execucō ent.
prise en marche, & ceo sibie al suit du roy
de ses maires, bailifes et Seneschal-
come de party. An. 4. H. 4. ca 24.
ies franchises, et toutes auters qui
n Les dites estatuts (s. of an. 6. R. 2.
ount la garde et surueu des vitailes en
ca. 10. & an. 1. H. 4. cap. 7. before. 6. & 9.)
ities, burghes, villes, marches et ayl-
soient firmement tenus & gardes ascūz
lows, ou vittailes sont vendus per my
auters estatutes ordinaunces faites au
le royalme mettent lestatute fait le an
contrary nient obstants adioustauntes
nt et tierce du reigne le roye E. ayel
a icelles, q̄ si ascun home disturbe ascū
le roy qui ore est (ca. 6. before. 2.) qui com
forein ou alien de vendre lour pessons
mence (quia maxima pars populi) ton
en gros ou retaile, en party ou en toute
nt lestatute fait des vitailers, et hol
au contrary des dits ordinances, & ū ceo
lers, et auters vendours des vitailez
soit duement attaint a la suit du roye, ou
n due execucion. Et que nul hostiler fa
de party que adonques il forfecera. rl. li
e payne pour chiualx en son hostiel, ne
& celuy qui vendra suer pour nostre sur
ailours, mes facent les pessours, & soit
le roy, ou pur luy ūn, auera lun moytye
lettre ent faite, que le pois soit reaso-
& le roy lauter moity, & soit tiel suit pris
nable, solonqs le price des bleds qui sont
pur ascun offence fait en la citie de Lō
n marche, et que mesmes les hostilers
dres encounter la dit ordinance pur cel
vendent sein, et aueyent a reasonable
luy qui vendra suer pur nostre seignour
price issint que ils ne preignent pour le
le roy ou pur luy ūn in quel county qui
hostiel forsqs que vn maile oustre la cō-
lui pierra des countiez de Midd, Her.
men price en marche. Et q̄ ils ne preig
Esser, Kent, Surr, ou en la citie de Lō
nent rien pour litter. An. 13. R. 2. cap. 8.
dres. An. 14. H. 6. ca 6.
This article concerning horsebread is
12 Toutes les lis patents grauntes
Patents.
altered as appereth. Horsebreade. 1.
per luy al ascun person ou persons, dal
9 Le dit estatute (s. of an. 6. R. 2. ca. 10
cuns office due seacheant ou surueient
before. 6.) (soit firmement tenus et gar-
de vine, seruoise, beere, ou ascun auter
Gurney
dus, et duement execute solonque la for-
vitaile, soient tout oustrement voidez &
Wittayle
me et effect dicel, nient contrestant les
de nul effect. Et que nul person auter q̄
Lloyd.
lettres patentes nadgaires grauntes
tiels gouernours auant rehersles ou au
contrary as pessoners de Lōdres per
ters entitles per point de rhē a la feast
le dit nadgairs Roye Richarde sur son
ū Pasche prochein veignaunt y colour
darreine passage vers Irelande. An. 1.
dantiels letters patents, ensy pursues,
H. 4. ca. 17.
ou en apres a pursuers, come devaunt
10 Le estatute des vitailers, et hosti-
est dit, vse ou exercise ascun tiel office,
lers & auters vendours ds vitailes fait
sur paine de forfaiture a chescun defaut
lan. xij du dit roy Richard (ca. 8. before
rl. li. lun moity ent a nostre seignour le
8.) soit tenus et garde, et mis en du ex-
roy al oeps de son hostiel tant solement
ecucion. Et si ascun hostiler face a con-
desire applies lauter moitie ent a celuy
trary, & ceo duement prove, encourge
qui en cel party pur ceo suer doet per ac-

cion de dette en quel semblable procelle
rulle, et demeane solent eins become bien
eslutent sont obles en autres accions de
det a la comen ley. Et que le defendant
en aucun tiel accion ne soit resceu ne ad
mise a la ley, ne que aucun protectio ou
essoine de seruice de nostre tressouerain
Sr. le roy en aucun maner soit alowes.
An. 12. E. 4, ca. 8.

Vittailes Officer. Towne

¶ When soeuer and as often as any vitailer is cholen to beare anye offyce within any citie borough or towne cor porate, which for the time that he shall stand and be in such office, should haue the assinge and correction for selling of vittailes, that then two discrete and honest persons of the same city borough or towne corporate, not being vitailers ne any of them being a vitailer, shal be cholen by the comminaltye of the same citie, borough, or towne corporate, in like forme as the saide officer shalbee cholen, which two persones with the saide officer shalbe sworne dealy to esse and set the prices and assises of vittaile there for the time that any such vitailer shall abide in his saide office. And that then it shal be lawfull to all and euery of the saide officers, after the same vittailes be sette and cessed by the same officers and the saide two persons, or one of the same two persones, the other being absent, to merchant and sell wines and all other vitaile in grosse and at re taile, during the time that he shal be in any such office, without any thing ther fore to forfaite. The saide statute, act or ordinance, or any other act or actes, or di nance or statut to the contrary made in any wise notwithstanding.

Assinge & Persons

Sworne Prices Assise

Officers,

Sell

An. 12. E. 2.

Prouided allway, that this acte or anye thinge therin conteyned, extende not to discharge any minister of the Cityes of London, Yorke, and Couentrye, nor none of them, for any wine or vittayle to be soulde by any retayle within any of the saide Cities of London, Yorke,

London yorke Couentry.

and Couentry. An. 3. H. 8. ca. 8

¶ Vpon euery complaint made of any enhaunsinge of prices of victu tayles, without ground or reasonable cause in any parte of this realme, or anye other the kinges dominions, the lorde Chauncellour of Englande, the lorde Treasorer, the lorde president of the kinges moste honorable counsaile, the lorde priuie seale, the lorde greate maister the lorde chamberleyne, and all the lordes of the kinges counsaile, the ma sorer and controller of the kinges moste honorable house, the chauncellor of the Duchy of Lancaster, the kinges iustices of eyther bench, the chauncellor, chamberleynes, vnder treasorer, the barons of the kinges escheker, or seuen of them at the least, whereof the lorde chauncellor, the lord treasorer, the lorde president of the kinges counsell, or the lorde priuie seale to be one, shal haue power and authority from time to time, as the case shal require, to set and tare reasonable prices of all such kindes of victuals aboue specified howe they shalbe sold in gros or by retaile for reliefe of the kinges subiects. And that after such prices set and tared, in fourme aforesaid, proclamation shall be made in the kinges name, vnder the great seale of the saide prices in such parties of this Realme as shall bee conuenient for the same. And that it be that all fermours, owners, hus gers, and all other vittailers whatsoeuer, hauing or keping any of the kindes of victuals afore rehearsed, to them to sell, shall sell the same to suche the kinges subiectes, as wyll bye them, at suche prices as shall be sette and tared by the sayde proclamacion, vpon the paynes to be erpressed and ipunished in the saide proclamacion to be inflicted, leuyed and leuied to the kinges vse, in suche wise as by the same proclamacion shal be declared. Prouided allway, that this acte nor any thinge therein conteyned

shall not be hurtfull to maires, shi
ffes, bayliffs, or other officers of cities
boroughes or townes corporate, nor to
any persone or persons, or bodyes po
litique hauinge auctority to sette prices
of the victuals, or of any of them but
that they and euery of them maye sette
prices therof, as if this acte had neuer
ben had nor made. And be it. &c. that
no persone or personnes, vnles it bee
by licence vnder the kyngs great seale
from hencefoorthe shall cary or conuey,
or cause to be caried or conueyed, anye
corne, beefes, muttons, beales, porkes,
or any other of the aboue saide victuals
into the parties beyonde the Sea, er
cepte onely for the victuallynge of the
towne of Caleys, Guysnes, Hammes
and the marches of the same. And er
cepte for victuallynge of maysters, ma
riners and marchauntes of ships pas
synge the seas, and also except barelled
beefe & meale to bee caried to the par
ties of Ireland, as hath bene accusto
med vppon paine of forfaytinge of the
value of the thynge conueyed and ca
ried into the parties of beyonde the sea
contrary to thys act, the one halfe ther
of to the vse of our said soueraigne lord
and the other half to the party that will
sue for the same by byll, plaint, writte,
or informacion in anye of the Kynges
courtes, In which suites the defendant
shall not wage his laye, nor any pro
tection or essoine for him shalbe allow
ed. &c.

Cheese. Herynge Woode.

Fork.

Fork.

Imprisonment.

Carry

Victayls Woode.

To carry out

Fork.

And be it also enacted by the auctorite
aforesaid, that no maner of persone or per
sones after the twenty day of Janua
rye next commynge, shal cary and trans
porte out of thys Realme, by any ship,
crear, or other vessell whatsoeuer, in
to any place in the parties beyonde the
seas, or into the realme of Scotland, any
wheate, barley or other corne or grein
growing within this realme, or any malte
made within the same, or anye beere,
butter, cheese, herrynge, or woodde (ex

ZZz.ij

mes their

their heires and succ̃essours, and the o-
ther moity to him or them that will sue
for the same by bill, informacion, action
of dette, or other wise in any of the king
and queenys highnes courts of recorde
in which action bill or suite the defen-
dannt shall not wage his lawe nor
have anye essoine or protection to hym
allowed.

And be it. &c. that if any persone or
persons shal obtaine of the kynge and
queenes maiesties their heires or suc-
cessours or of any of th̃, anye licence to
Licence. cary and transporte any corne, victual,
or woode into any parties beyonde the
seas, that if he or they to whō any suche
licence shalbe granted, or any other to
whom such person or persons haynge
suche licence shall greve, graunt or sel
his or their sayde licence unto, shal ca-
ry and conuey, or cause to be caried and
Any more. conueyed anye more corne, victual, or
woode, then shal be conteyned in hys or
For. their said licence, shall forfait the treble
value of the said corne, victual or woode
so caried and transported, without suf-
Imprison. ficient auctorite, and shall suffer im-
prisonment for one whole yeare in the
common gaole, wher he shalbe appre-
hended, there to remaine without baile
or mainprise. And be it. &c. that no ma-
ner of persone or persones, after the
sayde twenty day of January, that shal
Licens, obtayne or haue anye suche licence for
transporting and caryinge any corne,
victuall or woode into any parteyes be-
Lade. yonde the Seas, shall shippe, lade, and
fraught the same, or any parte thereof,
at sundry places within this realm but
At one place For. at one place certaine, upon paine of for
faiture of the saide corne, victuall, and
woode, and all his goodes and cattals,
the one moitie thereof to the kinge and
queenes maiesties, their heires and suc
cessours, and the other moity to him or
them that will sue for the same by acti-
on of det, bil, plaint, informacion, or o-
therwise, wherin no wager of
soin, or protection, shalbe to
ed. And for the better execution of
act, be it. &c. that all and singuler
ces of peace, as wel within the
as without, within their seuerall
rities and cōmissions at any time
in thre yeares nexte after such
committed, shal haue full power
toritie to enquire aswel by the
ry. lawful men, as also to heare
amine the maister, masters
of ỳ said ships, craiers, other
and all and every other perso
sons of all and singuler the
against this present act, and to
determine the same offences, as
may and ought to heare and
any other trespasses and offences
uided alwaies, and bee it &c. that
time and times hereafter, when
mon price of corne within this
is that wheate shall not exceede
vi. s. viij. d. the quarter, and rie. iij. s.
quarter, and barley. iij. s. the quarter,
shalbe lawful to every person and
sons to cary and transport ouer
to any place beyonde the seas, at
pleasure any of the said kinds of
so that it be not the kings and
enemies. Prouided alwaies and be it
&c. that this act nor any thinge
conteyned, shall extende to any
or persons, for the necessary
of any ship, ships or other
that they and every of them may
the said ships & vessels, as they
haue done before the makinge
presente act. This act or any thing
in conteyned to the contrary
standing.

Prouided alwaies, & be it &c. that
act or any thing therin conteyned
not be preiudiciall or hurtfull
lord great admiral of England
time beinge, or to the kinge & queenes
maiesties iurisdiction of the admi

that the laide lord Admirall or hys
deputy or deputies may and shal exer-
cise & vse & exercute all kind of iurisdic-
cion belonging to the sea, according to
the tenor & their commissions as they might
lawfully haue done hertofore. This act
or any thing therin conteyned to the cõ
trary notwithstanding. An.1.E.2.H.8
ca.22.

Artificers.3. Labourers.13.23.24.
Auditors.3. London.3.
Bakers & theke.3. Parchaunts.7.17.
Calues.1. 21.34.
Confirmacion.11. Monasteries.2.
Clothe.7. Money.18.
Conuicion.3. Mewe valkel.2.
Dyars.3. Protection.4.
Exchaunge.7.15. Purueiors.3.24.36
Fullers.2.5. Repele.3.
Fysher.3. Scotland.22.
Gardeners.2. Trees.8.
Hundreds.2. Vniuersities.1.
Irelande.3. Wales.23.
Iurisdiction.3. Weightes.&c.9.

Vnion and seruing of churches.

AVnion or consolidacion of two
churches in one, or of a church &
chappel in one, that ons of them
not being about the yerely value
of fyue pounds, as it is rated and valued
to the kinges highnes, in his courte
of the first fruites and tenthes and not
distant from the other aboue fine myle
in any place or places within this reim
of Englãd, may be frõ hēceforth had or
made by thaller of ỹ ordinary or ordina
ries of the diocese, where such churches
or chappelles standen, and by the al-
lentes of the incumbentes of them, and
of all suche as haue suche right, title,
and interest to the patronages of the
same churches and chappels being the
of value. And that all suche vnions,
and consolidations had or made of two
churches in one, or of a church and chap
pel in one, as is aforesaide, shalbe good
sufficient, lawfull, firme, stable, and a
uaileable in the lawe to remayne, en-
dure and continue for euer vnited and
knitte in one, in such maner and forme
as by wrytyng or wrytynges vnder the
seale of suche ordinaries incumbentes
and patrons it shall be declared and set
forth. And be it ꝑ.that all vnions and
consolidacions of all churches and chap
pelles which haue hertofore ben vny-
ted or knitte toget her in one by the as-
sent of the ordinaries incumbents and
true and lawful patrones in fee simple
of theym, as is aforesaide, shall from
hensforth remayne and be from hensefo:the adiud-
gyd and deemed in the lawe to endure
and continue for euer vnited and knit
in one without any diuision, vndoo-
inge, vnknitting, or ꝑtiale of them or
of any of them, by any maner of meane
or way sauinge to the kynges moste dy Hauing
his heyres & successours all the tenthes Tenthes to
and first fruites of all such churches and I. Fruites
chappelles, as be vnited or ioyned or
consolidated in one, or that hereafter
shall be vnited and consolidated in one
mo:eding to the same or such like rates
and valuacions as the same churches
and chappels or any of them now are
rated or valued at to the kynges moste
maiestie, in his saide highnesse court of
the first fruites and tenthes. Prouided
alway that all vnions and consolidacions
and euery of them hereafter to be
had or made of any church or chappell,
within any Citie or towne corporate
within this realme of Englande with-
out the assent of the maires shrifs and
cõminalty of the citie, where such chur-
ches church or chappell be or shall be. Towne.
Or without the assente of such bodyes
or any of other townes corporate,
where such Churches Church or chap-
pell be or shal be, by the names of their
corporacions in wrytinges vnder their

Lloyd.

common seale shalbe clerely voide and of no force ne effecte, any thinge before expressed, by any ordinaunce, lawe, custome or statute to the contrary thereof in any wise notwithstanding. Prouyded also that where the inhabitaunces of any suche poore parishe, or the more parte of them, within one yeare next after the vnion or consolidacion of the same parishe, by their writing sufficient to the bishop shall assure the incumbent of the same parishe for the yerely payment of so much money, as shall make the summe that the said parish is rated and valued at in the kinges highnes tayes next of the first fruits and tenthes shall amount to the full summe of xxvjli xiijs iiijd sterling to be leuied and paid yerely by the saide inhabitantes to the saide incumbents and his successours, that then all such vnions or consolidacions hereafter to be had or made of any such poore parishe as is aforesaid shall be voide and of none effect any thinge in this statute or ordinaunce to the contrary thereof notwithstanding.

Inhabitaunces poore parish

Assure,

Dill. li.

Lloyd.

Before

An. 27. Hen. 8. ca. 21.

2 C In Anno .E. 6. was an act made (not printed) for vnitying the parishe churches of Dinger and Grenesteed in Sussex. But by an. 1. & 2. Parliamento ca. 19. that statute was repelled. And by this statute of An. .E. the sayd two churches were severed as they were before. And diuers thinges at large is in this statute of an vnion. Prouyded alwaies that this statute shall not extende to any vnion or consolidacion of any churche or chappell hereafter to be had or made before the making of this statute. Any thing in the said prouiso excepted to the contrary thereof notwithstanding.

Grenested, Dinger.

An. 2. & 3. Ed. 6. ca. 9.

C In Anno .E. 6. was an acte made for vnitying of certain parish churches in Poole, with diuers articles concerning that matter.

Poole.

And after an. 3. Hen. parliament an act was made for the reedifying of the parish church of saint Giles in Sherrigate in Poole, which was pulled down by the former statute.

Vniuersities.

FRom henceforth no maner of person victualler, bager, louder, or other minister, may ax shall take any bargaine for any kindes of graine or victuall, of any of the scholers or townes of Cambridge and the citie of Oxford, nor shall take any bargaine for any victuall within the compasse of fyue miles thereto adioyning without the consent agreement & good will of the owner or owners, myller, shall attempt to cary, take away or bargaine for any maner of graine or other victuall, bought or prouided within the said space of fyue miles by any colledge, hostel or hall to be spent within any of the said colledges, hostels, or halles, vpon paine of the forfeiture of the quadruple value of such maner graine or victuall so taken or bargained for in any of the said parties, by within the said space of fyue miles against the forme of the statute, as is aboue said, or attempted to be taken caried away or bargained for. Prouided that as is aboue said, in this statute in any thing notwithstanding, that the said victuallers, millers, halles and further shall suffer victuall to be found for the space of three months without sale or chaunge past, and that the chauncellor or vicechauncellor of the commissary for the time being, may cherish the said vniuersities within their precincte of the county of Oxford, the said vniuersities be set shal haue full power by vertue of this act to enquire by the othes of .xij. men, of and vpon the defaultes & offences committed contrary to this act or thereof, & to fine and punish

Publicum est, quod nulli qui coram iust. itinerantibus vocatus ad warr. manū in placito terre vel cētū aliter Just. of 1321. Lincolne
[illegible] dicitur postero pro eo quod ipse non fuit in quindena vocatus ad warr. in tuum except. primo die adventus iusticiar. ipsorum. Sed si vocat. ille fuerit infra comit. tunc intungatur die qui ipsum infra tertiū diē vel quartum secundū locorum distantiā faciat venire, sicut in itinere coram iust. fieri consuevit. Et si ipse remittēs maneat in tuna rationabili hab. eat [illegible] de dicendo ad minus secundū discretionē iust. et legi cōmune. Part. 2. 27

2 Pour ceo que moults des gents sont delaies de lour droit per faultment voucher a garranty. Purceo est que en brz de poss. tout adeptmes reme subiecte de Mordaūt. cosinage del ael. nup obiit de intrusion, et autes brzes semblables, p les queux trez ou tūtz sont dōs, queux deuoient descender, reuerter, remainr ou eschier per mordanc. ou dauē qui si le tenaunt e vouch a garraunter, et le demaundant luy counterplede, et voille auerrer per assise, ou p pays, ou en autre maner, si come il court le roy agard, qui le tenant ou son auncestour que heir il est, soit le primer q entra apres la mort celuy de qui seisine il demaunde soyt le auerrement del demaunde resceu, si le tenant le voille attender, et si non soyt bote, ouster a auter respons, sil neit son garranty en present, que luy voille garraunter de son grez, et maint enant entre en respons, sauf al demaundant ses exceptiones encounter luy, si il voille bouche ouster, come il auyt auaunte encounter le primer tenaunte. De rechief en toutes maners des brzes, en treuoms sount mencion des degrees, que nul des ayeuls bouche hors de la ligne, et en autres brzes dentre, ou nul mencion est fayte de degrees, les queux brzes ne sount sustenus forsque la, ou les auaunt dytes brzes de degrees ne paynt gyser no lieu tenir.

Poss. fion.

Counterple

The 1st.

Auermente

Other 2d ouer.

Entre.

Entre. Degrees Lyne. Entre.

Witte, Et en bziefe de droit purueu eſt, que ſi le tenant vouche a garraunctye, & le demaundant le bailie counterplee & ſoit preſt de auerre per payis que celui qui eſt vouche, ouſes auncestres vnques ne auoient ſeisin de la terre ou del tenemaunde ſes ne ſeruice per le maine le tenaunte ou de ces auncestroures, puis le temps celuy de qui ſeysin le demaunde count, tesques al temps que le bziefe fuit purchaſe & le plee arreine, per que il poit le tenante ou les auncestres auer ſeisie. Adonques ſoit lauerrement del demande reſceu, ſi le tenant le voille attainder, & ſi non, ſoit le tenant boteſ ouſter a autre reſpons, ſil neit ſon garranty en preſent, que luy bolle garranter de ſon gree & maintenant entre en reſpons, ſaue al demaunde ſes exceptes encounter luy, ſicome il auoyt auaunt enconter le primier tenaunt & lauaunt dit exception eſt lieu en bziefe de morte daunc, & en auters bziefs deuant noſtiz auribien come en bziefs queuy touchēt droit. Et ſi le tenant per caſe eyt chēe de garranty de auter home, qui ſoit oblige en nul des auauntdits caſes a la garde de ſon eygne degree, ſaue luy ſoit ſon reconeē per bziefe de garde de chē de le chaſcel le roy, quaunt il le voudē purchaſer mes que le plee ne ſoite pour ceo delay. W.1.ca.40.

Vouche

Warr. de chēe.

London. 3 Et ſi home ſoit emplede de tenementis en meſme le citie, & vouch foreyn a garranty, quil deign̄ en la chauncery, & eit bziefe de ſomōs ſon garrant a certaine iour deuaunt iuſtic du banke, & vn auter bziefe au maire & as bailifes que ils ſue ceſſent en le parolle que eſt deuant eux bziefe teſques a taunt qui le parole de la garranty ſera termine deuant iuſtic du banke. Et quant le parole de la garranty ſera termine deuant iuſtices du banke, donques ſera dit au garde que il bolle en la citie de Lond a reſpoign de chief plee, & le demandant per la ſuyte eit bziefe de iuſtices de banke au maire et as bailifs, qui ils bollent [illegible] le plee. Et ſi le demandant [illegible] le reſpoign̄ [illegible] as iuſtic du banke [illegible] au maire & as bailifes, q̄ ſi le tenant [illegible] la terre pdue, q̄ ils facent [illegible] & retourne leſſient en banke [illegible] iour, & apres ſoit maunde au [illegible] pays ou le garrant fuit ſomons [illegible] face auer de la fre le garranty [illegible] ine. Obeciet. cap. xi.

Pzoces

Pzocedent. 4 ¶ Cum quis petat tēn̄ [illegible] & implacitatus vocauerit ad [illegible] & warrant dedicat warrantum [illegible] pendat placitum inter tenentē et [illegible] rantum cum ad vltimum [illegible] quod vocatus ad warrantum [illegible] tifare tenetur per legem [illegible] vltat, non fuit antea alia [illegible] vocato, qui warrantiā dedit, nisi [illegible] quod warrantisaret & eſſet in mia, [illegible] pzius non warrantisauit, quod [illegible] fuit petenti, quia multocies per [illegible] ſionem inter tenentem et warrantum [illegible] magnas ſuſtinuit dilationes. Pzopter quod dominus rex ſtatuit, quod tenens amitteret tēn̄ petitum ſi vocatus ad warrantum et warrantus ſe poſſet denoluere de warrantia. Eodem modo amittat warrantus ſi warrantum [illegible] dicat, & conuincatur quod warrantum debeat. Et ſi inquiſitio pendeat inter tenentem et warrantum, et petens petat breue ad faciendū venire inquiſitionem datur ei. W.2.ca.7.

5 ¶ Cum tenens in placito [illegible] pozibus retractis vocauerit aliquem ad warrant, et petens ſuper hoc [illegible] care voluerit, nec aliquis anteceſſorum ſuorum a tempore ſeiſine de tenementis predictis, nec in dominico nec feodo, ſed ſolus vocatus ad warrantum fuerit preſens, ad gratis tenentis warrantisare, inualuit predictus breue petētis admittī nō cōſueuit, niſi [illegible] abſens fuerit, et hoc ratione [illegible] ſtatuti domini regis nunc editi inter [illegible] tera prima ſtatuū Weſt. 1. propter quod [illegible]

...ulosus rex animaduertens fraudem
...ceptionem et malitiam, et etiam dā-
...num sum et exheredationem coro-
...ne ...quod in casu pō in curia sua mul-
...tiens posset interuenire et illo die in
...terierit Cum quidam teñ de ipso re
...gio capite per baroniam integram
...quidam placito pendente coram su
...pō de hanco vocauerint ad warrantū
...de demanda particulariter quosdam
...gnianes ignot et extraneos quos pte
...dixerit et quorū ātecessores aut ip
...sum nunquam in tenementa que ha
...rant fuerint aliquid habuerunt aut
...in aliquibus terris aut tenementis alijs
...regno suo neque in dominico, neq;
...in feodo put a diuersis domini regis
...feodis testabatur vt per cautelam
...dam fraudem et malitiam ipsi per ba
...roniam tenentes auferre possent do-
...mino regi misericordiam suam in quā
...iudicauit si petens versus eos dema
...dam suam recuperaret. Et similiter cū
...gnianes warantizauerint vt quilibz
...de portione quā warātizare debet pos
...set defendere p corpus seruientis sui p
...mil conducti p ipos baroniam tenentes
...si sup vno brevi et vna demanda
...mul traxerit duos vel tres ducta babiat
...si barones est et exemplum quitiosum
...imore futuro p pauperibus petenti-
...bus versus magnates et diuites qui se
...malitiam pō defendere voluerint nec
...petens contra eos warantos quando
...cause fuerint dertificationem suam in
...curia pō habere possit eo qō ipsi vocati
...positi fuerint et gratis warantizaue
...rint de consilio suo cōi statuti et firmit
...de cetero vz a festo s. Hill anno regni
...sui. Precepit obseruari quod quicūq;
...tenens aliquos vocauerit ad warrantū et
...petens in curia pō verificari voluerit
...dictum eis verificatio fiat vocatus
...aute absentis sine placito nullo habito
...super ad eius p̄sentiam vel absen-
...tiam Stat de vocat ad warant etc.

6 ¶ In cartis autem vbi continentur
dedi et concessi tale tenementum sus
homagio vel sine clausula, que cōtinet
warrantiam, et tenend de dono illo
& heredi suis p certum seruitium, cōue
datum est p eosdem iustic quod donato
res et heredes sui teneantur ad war-
rantiam vbi autem continentur dedi
& concessi &c. tenend de capitalibus do-
minis feodi aut de alijs quam de feoffa
toribus vel heredibus suis nullo seruī
tio sibi retento sine homagio vel sine
dicta clausula heredes sui non teneant
ad warantam ipe tamen feoffator in
bita sua ratione doni p̄pter tenetur
warantizare. Statut de Biggamis.
capitul. 6,

Deffe.

Heyre.

Warrant

Lordes, Heires.

7 ¶ Si home emplede en la Citie de
Loundres vouche forein a garrantie, ℓ
Maire & les bailifes adiournent les p-
ties deuaunt Justices de banke au cer-
taine iour, et enuoient la, iour recoꝛd.
Et les iustices fait sommō le garr̄ venir
eux, et plevent le garr̄. Et le maire et
les bailifs endementers surcessent a
la pole q̄ est deuaunt eux p̄ bō issep a
tant que la parole de la garr̄ soit termi
ne deuant iustic̄ du bank. Et quant la
pole serra termine en banke, serra dit
al garr̄ q̄ il voire en la citie et respoign̄
del chiefe plee. Et le dō p sa suit est des
Justices de banke au maire & as bailez
q̄ ilz voillent auant en le plee. Et si le
dō recouer̄ veign̄ le tenaunt as iustic̄
du bank, & eit br̄ au maire et as bailez
q̄ sile tenant eit fait ꝛre pour q̄ ilz facent
extendre la ꝛre, et returnent icelui en
bank au certaine iour apꝛs soit mande
au vicōt du pais, ou le garr̄ suit sommōn
q̄ il face auoir de la tre du garrant a la
value. Et si auenture q̄ le tenāt face
default auāt iour q̄ luy est don en bank,
dōc̄ issera br̄e des iustices du bank au
maire & bailifes de prendre le tenū dō en
la maine le roy per le pel eaps et si soit
le tenaunt, que il soit al hulting au cer
taine iour deuant les Justices serra a-

Recoꝛd

Gruesse

Procede

Extende.

Recouer̄ de value

Def.

nuiles

Iugement. tilles, a rendre iugement de ce dekant
il ne le puisse sauuer, & sil la puisse sau
uer, adonq les Iustices soient de ce
certifies per lour rescrit, et les sustices
y vorre rescrit pleinement le garde. Artic
lus statuti Glouc. edit. rogatus p ciui
bus Lodon de forincecis vocat ad wat
in hustingo Londoñ.

Dethe. 8 Dethe ensuant si le tenaunt voucha ga
rant un homme nuit, et les demandats
Counterpls voillent auerre q̄ le vouche est mort,
pur ceo il est mut riel, son lauerement de
luy receu sans plus delay. Anno. 14.
E. 3. ca. 18.

Ne age. 4. Nisi prius. 1.
Assise of the king. 3. Recoueries. 4.
Condition. 1. Vses. 9.
Dower. 3 Wales. 32.

¶ Vpholsters

Hell

Pillowes.

Nopson ne plons shal make or
deine, vtter ne putte too sale in
faires nor in markets wythin
this his said realme any fether
bedder, bolsters, or pillowes except thei
bee stuffed with one maner stuffe, that
is to saye, with dyne pulled fethers, or
els with cleane downe alone, and with
no staled fethers, nor fedown nor non
other vnlaiwfull and corrupt stuffe, as
is afore rehearled (Horse heremites
here, deere heare, & goats heare, which
is wrought in lyme fattes) but vtterly
to be damned for euer, excepte if anye
plon or plons for theire owne ppre vse
in their houses make or do to be made
any of the forsaid corrupt and vnlaw
full stuffe & wares so they be not offred
to be sold in faires & markets vpponne
Fork. paine of forfeture. And also in like
Mattresse wise, quiltes, matteresses, & cushions be
stuffed with one maner off stuffe that
is to saye with cleane wolle or wyth
cleane flockes alone, & wt none such vn
laiwfull stuffe afore rehersed vpō paine
of forfeit & forfeture of al suche vnlaiw
full wares & marchandises.

cap. 19.

2 No plon or plonnes, [illegible]
shal make too thentent to sell
to be solde, any fetherbe [illegible]
or pillowes, except the same be stuffed
dyne pulled fethers or cleane wolne or
ly, wtout mingling of scalded fethers,
Fendowne, Thistle downe, [illegible]
grauel, vnlaiwfull or corrupte stuf
heare or any other, vppon peine of for
faiture of al such fetherbeds, bolsters,
& pillowes, & euery of them so offered
to be sold or ye value therof. And let
&c. from & after ye saide day no plon
plons shal make, to thentent to sell or
offer, or put to sale, any quilt, matresse
or Cushions, which shalbe stuffed with
ny other stuffe then fethers, wolle or
flockes alone, vpon paine of forfeiture
of al & euy such quiltz, matresses, or Cu
shions, so sold or stuffed to be sold or
value therof. The moitie &c. to ye king
&c. ye other moitie &c. to such &c. as wil
sue &c. wherin &c. An. 5. E. 6. ca. 8.

¶ Vses.

An. 4. Hy. 4. cap. 7 it was enacted
for disseisers to have their acti
vpō disseisin against ye pernour
of ye plitz dur ig their lives.
other actions of plees of lande to be
brought against ye pnour of ye plitz
the yere after ye action accrued, &c.
this matter. Fleta lib. 5.

2 Anno. R. 2. ca. 6. cap. 4. all actions
grounded vpō nouel disseisin, shall
be maintenable against ye pnour of the
profites.

3 Anno. R. 2. ca. 5. it is enacted that
where he was seised to his vse
to ye vse of any plon ye his estate shall
wtsin in his other possessions. And
he was sole seised to ye vse of any, that
his interest should desl in ye
the vse.

4 Theise estate, & such, [illegible]
graunt,

ble, might enter into ỹ land.

8 ¶ An. 1. H. 8. ca. 15. it is enacted that thoſe to whoſe vſe Empſon or Dudley were ſeiſed of lands &c. might enter & make eſtates therof to other to thyr vſes notwithſtandinge the attainders of Empſon & Dudley. And ỹ their ſeoffees to others vſes, to be ſeiſed of, to ỹ former vſes of ỹ whole notwithſtanding ỹ ſaid attainders, to one exception to ỹ lord of Fitz Walter. &c.

Empſon. and Dudley.

Attainders

9 ¶ Ecthere by ỹ common lawes of this realme, lands, tenements & hereditamẽts, be not deuiſable by teſtament nor ought to be tranſferred from one to another, but by ſolempne leuerye & ſeaſon, matter of record, writing ſufficient made bona fide without coulor or fraud. yet neuertheleſſe diuers & ſundry imaginacions ſubtile inuentions, and practiſes, haue bene vſed, whereby the hereditamẽts of this realme haue be conueied from one to another by fraudulent feoffementes, fines, recoueries, & other aſſurances craftely made to ſecrete vſes, intents, & truſtes, & alſo by willes and teſtamẽtes ſome time made by mere parol & wordes, ſometyme by ſignes & tokens, and ſometime by writig, & for ỹ moſt part made by ſuch pſons as be vexed w̃ ſickneſs in their extreme agonies & paine, or at ſuch tyme as they haue had ſcantly any good memorie or remembrance at which time they being pricked by greedy and couetous perſonnes, lying in a wayte about them, doe many times diſpoſe indiſcretely and vnaduiſedly their landes and inheritaunces. By reaſon wherof and by occaſion of whiche fraudulent feoffementz, fines recoueries, & other like aſſurances to vſes, condicions, & truſtes diuers & many heirs haue ben intituled at ſundry tyes, diſherited, ỹ lordes haue loſt their wardes mariages, reliefs heriotes, eſcheates, aides pur faire fitz chiualier & pur fille marier, and ſcantly any

Teſtament

Teſtaments

Sickneſs

Heirs, Diſherited wardes &c

pſon

Curtesie Dowers

Eschetes

Deceiued

Seised.

ſon can be ſcantly aſſured of any lãdz by them purchaſed, noz knowen ſurely againe whome they ſhall vſe theire accions oꝛ executions foꝛ their rightez, titles, & duties. Alſo men maried haue loſt their tenauncis by the curteſy, wo men theire dowers, manifeſt periury by triall of ſuch ſecrete willes and vſez haue ben comitted. The kinges highnes hath loſt the pꝛofits and aduantages of the landes of perſons attainted & of ẏ lands craftely put in feoffement to the vſes of aliens boꝛne, and alſo ẏ pꝛitz of waſt foꝛ a yere & a day of landz of felons attainted, and ẏ loꝛdz theire eſchetours therof, & many other incõueniences haue happened & dayly doe encreaſe among ẏ kingz ſubiectes, to their great trouble & vnquietneſſe, and to the vtter ſubuertion of the auncient common laiwes of this realme. Foꝛ ẏ extirping & extinguiſhement of all ſuche ſubtill practiſed feoffements, fines recoueries, abuſes, & erroꝛs heretofoꝛe vſed & accuſtomed in this realme, to ẏ ſubuerſion of the good & auncient laiwes, of the ſame, & to thintent ẏ the kynges highnes, oꝛ anye other his ſubiectes of this realme, ſhal not in any wiſe hereafter by any meanes oꝛ inuencion, be deceiued, dammaged oꝛ hurted by reaſon of ſuch truſtes, vſes, oꝛ confidences it may pleaſe the kings moſt roial maieſty, ẏ it may bee enacted &c. in maneꝛ & fourme folowing, that is to ſay, that wher any pſonne oꝛ pſons ſtand oꝛ bee ſeiſed, oꝛ at any time heraftꝛ ſhal happen to be ſeiſed of & in anye honoures, caſtles manoꝛs, landes tenements, rẽtz ſeruices reuerſions, remainders oꝛ other hereditaments, to the vſe, cõfidẽce oꝛ truſte of any other pſon oꝛ pſones oꝛ of any body politike, by reaſon of any bargain, ſale, feoffements fine recouerye couenaunt, cõtract, agreement will, oꝛ otherwiſe, by any mañ meanes, what ſoeuer it be, ẏ in euery ſuch caſe, al and euery ſuch perſonne and perſonnes bodies politike, that haue oꝛ hereafter ſhal haue any ſuche vſe, confidence oꝛ truſt in fee ſimple, fee taile, for terme of life, oꝛ of yeres, oꝛ otherwiſe, of ſuche vſe, confidence, oꝛ truſt, in remaynder oꝛ reuerter, ſhall from henceforth stande and be ſeiſed, deemed and adiudged in lawful ſeaſon, eſtate and poſſeſſion of and in ẏ ſame honoꝛs caſtelz, manoꝛs landes tenements rentes, ſeruices, reuercions, remainders, and hereditaments with their appurtenances to all intents conſtructions and purpoſes in the laiwe, of and in ſuch like eſtates as they had oꝛ ſhal haue in vſe, truſt, or confidence, of oꝛ in the ſame. And that the eſtate, title right, and poſſeſſion that was in ſuch perſon oꝛ pſones, that were or hereafter ſhalbe ſeaſed of any landes tenementes oꝛ hereditamentes, to the vſe, confidence oꝛ truſt of any ſuch perſon oꝛ perſonnes, oꝛ of any body politike, be from henceforth clerely voide and adiudged to bee in him oꝛ them ẏ haue oꝛ hereafter ſhal haue ſuche vſe, confidence oꝛ truſt, after ſuch qualitie, maneꝛ, fourme and condicions as he or they had before, in oꝛ to the vſe, confidence oꝛ truſte that was in them. And alſo be it enacted, that where diuers and maneꝛ perſones bee oꝛ hereafter ſhal happen to bee iointly ſeaſed, of and in any landes tenementes rents, reuerſions, remainders oꝛ other hereditaments to the vſe, confidence oꝛ truſt of any of them ſhal be ſo iointly ſeaſed, that in euery ſuch caſe, that thoſe perſonne oꝛ perſonnes which haue oꝛ hereafter ſhall haue anye ſuche vſe, confidence, oꝛ truſt in anye ſuche landes, tenements, rentes, reuerſions, remainders oꝛ hereditamentes ſhall from henceforth haue and be deemed and adiudged to haue onelye in him oꝛ them, ẏ haue oꝛ hereafter ſhall haue ſuch vſe, confidence, oꝛ truſt, ſuch eſtate poſſeſſiõ & ſeaſõ, al & in the ſame

landes

landes tenements rents, reuersions, re
mainders, or other hereditamentes, in
the nature, maner, and fourme condi
cions and course, as he or they had be
fore the vse, confidence or trust of or
their landes tenementes, or hereditamentes
lasting and reseruing to al and
singuler psonnes, and bodies politike,
their heirs and successours, other then
the pson or psons, which be sealed, or
hereafter shalbe sealed of any landes,
tenements or hereditaments, to anye
vse confidence, or trust, al such right, ti
tle, entre, interest, possession, rentz and
action as they or any of them hadde or
might haue had before the makinge of
this act. And also sauing to al & singu-
ler those psonz, & to their heires which
be or hereafter shalbe sealed to any vse
all suche former rightes, title, interest,
possession, rentes, customes, services &
actions, as they or any of them might
haue had to his or their owne pper vse
in or to any manors, landes tenementz
rentes or hereditaments, wherof they
be or hereafter shalbee sealed to anye
other vse, as if this present act had ne-
uer ben had nor made, any thing con-
teined in this act to the contrary notw-
standing. And wher also diuers psons
shall and be sealed of and in any lands
tenementes or hereditamentes, in fee
simple or otherwise, to the vse or intent
that some other pson or psonnes, shall
take and perceiue yerely to them and
to his or their heires, one annuel rent
xx.li. or more or lesse, out of the same
lands and tenements, and some other
pson one other annuel rent to him and
his assignes for terme of lyfe or yeares
or for some other special time, accordig
to suche intent and vse, as hath bene
heretofore declared, limitted and made
therof. Be it ex. that in euery such case
the same persons, their heirs and assig
nes, that haue such vse and interest to
haue and perceiue anye suche annuell
rents out of any landes tenements, or
hereditaments, that they and euery of the
their heires and assignes, be adiudged
and demed to be in possession and ses- Possession.
sion of the same rent, of and in such like
estate as they had in the title, interest Rent.
or vse of the said rent or pfit, and as if
a sufficient grant or other lawful con-
ueiance had bee made and executed to
them by such as were or shalbe sealed
to the vse or intent of any suche rent to
be had, made or paied, according to the
very trust and intent therof. And that
all and euery such person and psonnes
as haue or hereafter shal haue any ty-
tle, vse, and interelle, in or to any suche
rent or profite, shal lawfully distreine Distres.
for non paiement of the said rent, and Knowyn
in their owne names make auowries
or by their bailifes or seruaunts make
conisances and iustifications and haue
all other suites entrees & remedies for
such rentz, as if the same rents had bee
actually and really graunted to them
with sufficient clauses of distresse, re-
entre or otherwise according to suche
condicions peines or other thing limit
ted & appointed vpon the trust & intent
for payment or suerty of such rente.
And be it &c. that where as diuers per-
sonnes haue purchased or haue estate
made & conueied of and in diuerz landz
tenements and hereditaments vntoo
them and to their wiues and the heirs
of the husband, or to the husbande and wifes.
to the wife, and to the heires of their Tayle.
two bodies begotten, or to the heirs of
one of their bodies begotte, or to ye hus
band & to ye wife for terme of their ly-
nes, or for terme of life of ye saide wife. Lyfe
Or wher any such estate or purchase
of any lands, tenemts or hereditamts
hath ben or hereafter shalbee made to
any husbād & to his wife, in manner &
fourm above expressed, or to any other
pson or psons, & to their heires & assig-
nes, to ye vse & behoue of ye said husband

and

and wife or to ỹ vſe of ỹ wife, as is be
fore reherſed, for ỹ ioynter of ỹ wife, ỹ
then in euerye ſuche caſe eũy woman
maried hauinge ſuche iointer made or
hereafter to bee made ſhal not claime
No dower no⁹ haue title to haue any dower of ỹ
reſidue of ỹ landes tenements, or be-
reditaments ỹ at anye time were her
No Joynter. ſaid huſbands by whom ſhe hath any
ſuch iointer no⁹ ſhal demãd no⁹ claim
Dower her dower of & againſt them ỹ haue ỹ
land⁹ & inheritances of her ſaid huſbãd
But if ſhe haue no ſuch iointer thẽ ſhe
ſhalbee admitted & inhabled to purſue
haue & demaund her dower by writ of
dower after ỹ due courſe and order of
the cõmon laiwes of this realme thys
act or any law or puiſion made to ỹ cõ
trarie therof notwithſtanding. Prouí-
ded alway ỹ if anye ſuche woman bee
Expulſed Joynte. lawfully expulſed or euicted from her
ſaid iointer or from any part therof wt
out any fraude or couin by lawfull en
tree accion or by diſcontinuance of her
huſband then euery ſuch woman ſhal
Dower. be endowed of aſmuch of the reſidu of
her huſband⁹ tenementes or heredita-
ments wherof ſhe was before dowa-
ble as ỹ ſame landes and tenementes
ſo euicted & expulſed ſhal amount or er
tend vnto. Prouided alſo ỹ this act nor
any thing therin contained or expreſſed
widowe extende or be in any wiſe hurtful or pꝛ-
iudicial to any womã or women here-
tofore beinge maried of for or concer-
ning ſuch right title vſe intereſt or poſ
ſeſſion, as they or anye of them haue
claim or pꝛtend to haue for her or their
iointer or dower of in or to anye ma-
nours land⁹ tenements or other here-
ditaments of any of their late huſbãd⁹
being now dead or deceſed any thinge
contained in this act to the contrarye
notwithſtanding. Prouided alſo that if
wife any wife haue or hereafter ſhall haue
any manours lands tenements or he-
reditament⁹ vnto her giuen or aſſured
after mariage for terme of her life, or
otherwiſe in iointer, except the ſame
ſurance be to her made by act of par-
ament, and ỹs ſaide wife after
fortune to ouerliue the ſame
band in whoſe time ỹ ſaid
made or aſſured vntoo her
ſame wife ſo ouerlyuing, ſhall
at her libertie, after the death
ſaide huſband refuſe to haue
ỹ lands & tenementes ſo to her
appointed or aſſured, during the
ture for tearm of her lyfe or otherwiſe
in iointer except the ſame aſſurance
be to her made by act of parlement, as
is aforeſaid, and therupon to haue
demande and take her dower by
of dower or otherwiſe according to
common law, of and in all ſuch
tenements and hereditaments, as
huſband was and ſtode ſeaſed of
ſtate of inheritance, at any tyme
the couerture, anye thinge contained
this acte to the contrarie in anye
notwithſtanding. Prouided alſo
this preſent act nor any thinge there
contained extend nor be in anye
hereafter interpretated, or
taken to extincte, releaſe, diſcharge
ſuſpende any ſtatut, recognizaunce
other bond by the extitutiõ of any
of, or in anye landes, tenements
reditaments, by the authoritie of
act, to any perſon or pſonnes,
politike, anye thing conteined
act to the contrarye therof notwithſ-
ding. And for as much as great
guilties and doubts may ariſe of the
liditie & inualiditie of willes here
made of any landes tenements here
taments, to the great trouble of ỹ
ſubiectes, the kinges moſt royal
ſtie myndinge the tranquillitie and
of his loiing ſubiects, of his moſt
lent and accuſtomed goodnes is
ſed and contented, that it bee
all maner true and iuſt willes and
ſtamen

tements heretofore made by any per
sone or persones deceased or that shall
decease before the first daye of Maye,
which shalbe in the yeare of our Lorde God
M.D.xxvi. of any landes tenementes
or other hereditamets shalbe taken
accepte good and effectual in the law
after suche fashion maner and fourme
as they were commonly taken and vsed
at anye time within fortye yeares
next afore the making of this act any
thinge contained in this acte or in the
preamble thereof or any opinion of the
common laive to the contrarie therof
notwithstanding. Prouided alwaies
that the kinges highnesse shal not haue
demaunde or take any aduauntage or
profite for or by occasion of the execu-
ting of any estate onelye by auctoritye
of this acte to anye persone or plones
or bodies politike whiche now haue or
at this side the saide firste day of May
whiche shalbee in the yeare of our lorde
God M.D.xxvi. shall haue any vse or
vses trustes or confidences in any ma
ner landes tenementes or hereditа
mentes holden of the kinges highnes
by reason of primer seison liuerye ou
ster le maine fine for alienacion reliefe
or herist but that fines or alienacions
reliefes and heriotes shalbe paied to
kinges highnesse. And also liueries ou
ster le maines shalbee sued for vses
trustes and confidences to bee made and
executed in possession by auctoritie of
this acte after and from the saide firste
day of Maye of landes and tenements
and other hereditamentes holden of
king in suche like maner and fourme
to all intentes constructions and pur-
poses as hath heretofore beene vsed or
accustomed by the order of the lawes
of this realme. Prouided also that noe
other persone or persones or bodies
politike of whome anye landes tene-
mentes or hereditamentes bee or here
after shalbee holden mediate or imme
diate, shall in anye wise demaunde or
take anye fine, relefe or herriote for
or by occasion of the executing of anye
estate by the auctoritie of this acte, to
anye persone or persones or bodies
politik, before the said firste day of May
whiche shalbee in the yeare of our lorde
God. M.D.xxvi. And bee it &c. that all
and singuler persone and persones
and bodies politike whiche in anye le
on this side the saide firste day of May
whiche shalbee in the yeare of our lorde
God. M.D.xxvi. shall haue any estate
vnto them executed of and in any landes
tenementes or hereditamentes by the
auctoritie of this acte, shall and maye
haue and take the same or like aduan-
tage benefite, boucher, aide, prayer, re-
medye, commoditie and profite by acci
on entre condicion, or otherwise to all
intentes constructions and purposes,
as the persone or persones seased to
their vse, of or in any such landes, tene
mentes, or hereditaments, so executed
had shoulde, mighte or ought to haue
had at the time of the execucion of the
estate therof, by the auctoritie of this
acte, against anye other person or per-
sones of or for any wast, disseison, tres-
pas condicion broken or anye other of-
fence, cause or thing concerning or tou
ching the saide landes or tenementes,
so executed by the auctoritie of this act
Prouyded also and be it &c. that accions
nowe depending in the saide landes or tenementes
or persones seased of or in any landes
tenementes, or hereditamentes, to ani
vse, truste or confidence, shal not abate
ne be discharged for or by reason of exe
cutinge of any estate thereof, by auc
ritte of this acte, before the said firste day
of May, which shalbee in the yeare of
our lorde God. M.D.xxvi. anye thinges
contained in this Act to the contrarye
notwithstandinge. Prouided also that
this acte nor anye thinge therein con-
tained shall not bee preiudiciall to
the

Relief. Heriots,
Executed
Aduantage Voucher Accion Entre,
Executed
Wast Disseison Condicion,
Accions
Notabate,

Kynge wardshyp.

the kings highnes for wardshippes of heires nowe beinge within age, nor for liveries, or for oustre le maines to be sued by any person or persons nowe being within age, or of full age, of any landes or tenementes vntoo the same heire or heires nowe alreadye discended any thing in this act contained to the contrari notwithstanding. Prouided also & be it &c. that all & singuler recognisances heretofore knowledged, taken or made to the kinges vse, for, or concerning any recoueries of any lantz tenementz, or hereditaments, hertofore vsed or had, by writ or writtez of entre vpon disseisen in le post, shal from hence forth be vtterly void and of none effect to all intents constructions, and purposes. Prouided also, that this acte nor any thing therin contained be in anye wise preiudicial or hurtful to any person or psones, borne in Wales or the marches of the same which shall haue any estate to them executed by auctoritie of this act, in any landes tenemẽntz or other hereditaments within this realme, wherof any other pson or psons nowe stand or be seased to the vse of any such pson or psonz borne in Walez or the marches of the same but that the same pson or psons borne in Wales or the marches of the same, shal or may lawfully haue, retaine, and keepe the same landes, tenementes or other hereditaments wherof estate shalbee so vnto them executed by the authoritie of this act, according to the tenour of the same: any thing in this act conteined, or in anye other acte or prouision heeretofore hadde or made to the contrary notwithstanding. An. 27. H8. ca. 10.

Discended.

Recogn.

Recouery.

Wales.

De Abilitie. 4.
Attaint. 12.
Courtes. 2.
Discontinuance of right. 1.
Feoffements. 1.
Forfaiture. 10. 14.
Franchises. 21.
Monasteries. 13.
Mortmain. 8. 9
Residence. 2.
Wardes. 20.

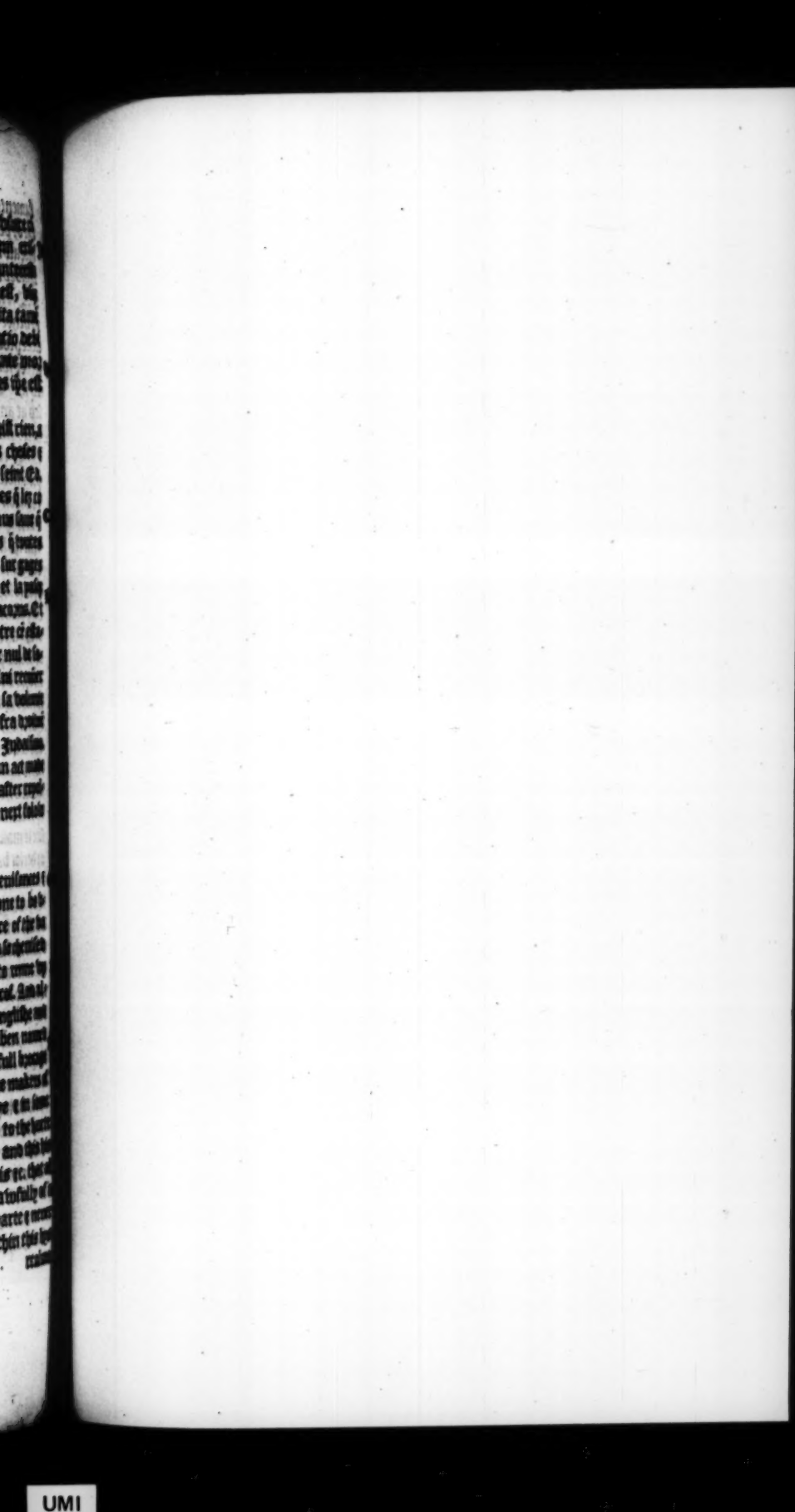
Vsury.

DE ceters non currant vsura
tra aliquem infra etatem
ten a tempore mortis antecess
ris sui cuius heres ipe est, vs
ad legittimam etatem suam, ita tam
qd ppt hoc non remaneat solucio deb
ti principalis simul cũ vsura ante mor
tem antecessoris sui cuius heres ipe est.
Perton, ca. 5.

2 CNul en desormes ne prist rien a
vsurie p les rents ne p autr chos
que nul vsure ne courge del temps
pcheinẽt passe en avant. Mes si les co
uenãts aũt faits, soient tenus sur
les vsuries mes cessent. Mes si merc
ceur q deinent dette a Jues ne gage
moebles les acitẽt enter cy et la pas
a plus tarde, & si non soit encurs. Et
si nul Jeu prẽste a vsure contre ceste
ordinẽt: Le roy p luy ne pur nul vs
ens ne se entermett de fair lui remet
son prẽst eins luy punira a la volunt
pur la trõs, & an Chrestian tra vsur
de sõ gage recouer. stat. de Jurdan.

3 CAn. 3. H. 7. ca. 5. was an act made
against vsury. But it was after repe
led. An. 11. H. 7. ca. 8. as here next follo
ing appeareth.

4. That al vnlawfull chevisances
vsurye bee damned and none to be
sed vppon paine of forfeiture of the
lue of the money or goodes bargained
or lent the saide forfeiture to renne by
pon the seller or lender therof. And al
so for asmuch as diuers English and
estrangers brokers which ben vsed
and assigned to occuppe lefull bargay
bene in durers & bargaine makers
vnlefull chevisance & vsurye & in
part of vnlefull exchanges to the
of our said soueraigñ lord and his
said realme. Therefore it is &c. that
such brokers dealing vnlawfully
ny of ỹ ymilles bee put apart
to occupie as brokers wythin this



ruled as they may bee espied & found
of tolles bourges & to money by mairs bai-
lifes or any of the or of their ministers
after such bargaine is vsed. And that
euery broker that is found defective in
making of vnlawfull brocage shal for-
feit for euery defaute. xx.li. And haue
imprisonment for halfe a yere. And for
farmor to be punished by the pillorie
otherwise to theire open rebuke and
shame the kinge to haue thorie halfe of
euy of the said forfaits, and the party
shall sue the other halfe of the same by
accion of dette in the common lawe &
the defendaunt in the same accion be not
admitted to his lawe ne essoine ne pro-
tection before the same defendant allow
a.In.3.H.7.ca.6.

¶ All maner of person or persons
lending money to any for a time takinge
of the same loane any thinge more be-
fore or aboue the money lent by way of
auncte of couenant at the time of the
same lone saueing lawfull penalties for
nonpaiment of the same money lente
so that all maner of person & persons
which hereafter sel any goodes, cattall
& marchandises to any person or psons
lieing in necessitie, and the seller hym
self or by his broker or factour in that
behalfe again by the same goodes, cat-
tells or marchandises of the same per-
son or psons of whom they were solde being in ne-
cessitie of his broker or factor in that be-
halfe within .iii. monethes after they bene
sold for a lesse somme of moneye than
they were solde for, knowing the same
goodes so bought againe afore, by the
same byer or byers to be solde after the
same afore sayde, & that euery person
or persons louyng or taking any mo-
ny of any person or persons for a certain
time of their landes tenementes or any
tenementes or other bondes for sure
tie and sure paiment of his or their
money lent at the time assigned without
addicion of forfeture and also at the time
of the same lone or takinge of the saide
money couenaunteth appointeth or con-
tracteth that he or they that so lend or take
moneye shall haue the reuenues & pro-
fites of the landes, tenementes or heredi-
taments of him that so boroweth or ta-
keth money, by a certain time, that thē
euery person hereafter vppon any of the
premisses conuicted forfeit the money
or the value in money of the said money
goodes, cattalles, marchandises as is re-
bouesaide so solde or lent after such va-
lue as they be sold or lent for, any louing
aforesaide wher of the kinge shall haue
the one moitye of the same forfaitures &
the partie that will sue the other moitie.
And if no man will sue, thā the Kinge
haue the whole. And this suite for the suit &
penaltie and forfaiture to be as well at
the kinges suite as any other that will
sue by information in any of the kinges
courtes of recorde, and suche pleces to
be had in the same as is vsed in other acti-
ons of det at the commō law, in the same
courtes. Prouided alwaie that in the
courtes of Chauncerie & eschekier they
shall make such proces as hath bene
vsed afore time in informacions afore the
commenced wherin the defendant shal
not wage his law nor protection ne es-
soin de service le roy in the same allow-
able. And that the same acte & ordinā
made the saide .3. yere. (*Statute Hereof ca. before 24.*) and all thyng therin contay-
ned be from henceforth vtterly depos. &
of none effecte. Referring alwaie to the
spirituall iurisdiction their lawfull pu-
nishements in euery cause of vsury. An.
m.H.7.ca.8.

¶ All and euery actes statutes and
lawes heretofore made, of for or ouer
ruling vsury vsures, exchaūge bargaines
chevisances, and euery of them, and all
paines forfaitures and penalties ordey-
ninge the same and euery parte they-
of, shal from henceforth be vtterly voide
and of none effecte to all intentes con-

Lloyd, Repelled,

Dpe againe. Lesse price.

Fork,

Lone, Exchange, Shift.

.li. in the hundreth,

Fork.

Mozgage. Landes,

Condicion.

...statutes made or to be made vppo... true intent had betweene the ... thereby inacted of vsury, in ... corrupt bargaines, shifte, or the ... get shall extende to any recog... feoffement release confirma... graunt made or to be made vp... condicion with a true intent other ... such recoueries, fyres, fyne kepte[n]etz ... confirmacions and graun[te]s ... be made vpon condicion extend... to vsury interest corrupt bargainz ... or chevisance, any thing in this ... conteined, or any law, statut, ... heretofore had vsed or made ... contrarie notwithstanding. An. ... 6. &c. ... statute altered by the next that ... followeth.

¶ The said acte and statut (5 H. 7. fo. 39. before 6.) concerning onely v... more or gaines, of, or for the lone, ... ing or geving daies of any sumes ... ney be vtterlie abrogated, voide ... nulle. And furthermore be it. &c. that ... rson or persons of what estate de... or qualitie, or condicion so euer he or ... he be by any corrupt, colourable or de... ful conueiance, sleigh, or engyne, or ... any waie, or meane, shall lende, geue ... or deliuer, or forbere any sume or ... sumes of money to any person or per... or to any corporacion, or body po... tic or for any maner of vsury, en... lucre, gain, or interest, to be had ... reserued, or hoped for, ouer & aboue that ... is or shall lende, or forbere, vpon paine of ... the value, as well of y sume ... sumes so lent, geuen set out, ... reserued or forborne, vpon payne of ... the value, as aforesaid, the vsury en... lucre, gaine, or interest therof... also vpon paine of imprisonment ... body, or bodies, of euery such ... offenders, and also to make ... and raunsome at the kinges will ... pleasure. The moitie &c. to y king, ... and the other moitie to the partie that ... shall sue, wherein no essoyne, Protection, ... Wager of law, ... Champion, ... Attorney, ... Auowrie, ... Exigent and vtlary in all ...

¶ Wager of law.

NVllus balliu⁹ de cetero ponat aliquem ad legem manifestam nec ad iuramentum simplicis loquele sine fidelibus hominibus ad hoc inductis. Magna Carta. Wapitt.

2 ¶ Come plusours grosses seurtz greues & attaches per lour corps en la citie de londres a la pursuit des gentz de meisne la citie, surmettantz a eur que ilz sount dettours, & ceo voillent ilz prouer per lour paperes, la ou ils nount faites en tale, est assentu, que chescun soit receu a sa ley per gents sufficiantes de sa condicion cõter tielx papiers, & prengn[e] creaunce pour suertie p aut[er] voie sil voudra sanz mettre la party de pleder al enquest sil ne le voit de son bon gree. An. 38. E. 3. ca. 5. London. Paperis. Suerties.

3 ¶ Anno. 6. R. 2. stat. 1. Cap. 4. it was enacted that in actions suppoſed to be done by any in the late insurrection, & def. with iij. or iiij. Witnes might wage his law. Insurrection.

4 ¶ Pur ceo que diuerses malueises queux ount estes, et sount de iour en autre sibien deins la Citie de Loundres, come deyns autes cities et ailleurs deinz le Royalme dengleterre de ceo que diuerses faintes suytes de dette ount este pursues, sibien par gentes deins dettes, Cytres, come ailleurs, de- London. Voiter

Lloyd, Repelled,

Type against. Lesse price.

Fork,

Lone, Exchange, Shift.

xx.li. in the hū dreth,

Fork.

Mortgage. Landes,

Condicion.

Statutes in any parliament holden in the .xxxvij. yere of the reigne of kyng Henry the viij. or in any other statute made sithens the begynnyng of the same parliament, to be taken, had, or sued for the same, as by the same statutes more at large it doth and may appere. And be it enacted by the auctoritie aforesaid, that the said statute made in the .xxxvij. yere aforesaid, and all and every clause, article, and sentence therein contained, shall stande and remayne in his full force and effect, and shall be put in due execution, and shall be taken, had, and reputed, as a statute made and ordeyned for the punishment of usurie, and for the avoydyng of all usurious bargaines, contractes, and assurances, and for the punishment of the same, and for the recoverie of the penalties and forfaytures therein limited and appointed, and for no other purpose. And that all and every person and persons, that shall offende contrary to the said statute made in the .xxxvij. yere aforesaid, or contrary to the tenour, purport, and effect of this present statute, shall forfeyte and lose for every such offence the treble value of the wares, merchandises, and other things so bargained, sold, shifted, or lone, and the profites of the same, and of all other landes, tenements, and hereditamentes so had, taken, or received by reason of any such bargaine, sale, or mortgage, and also shall have and suffer imprisonment of his body, and make fine and raunsome at the kinges will and pleasure. The which forfaiture of the said wares, merchandises, and other things, and of the said landes, tenements, and hereditamentes, and profites of the same, shalbe to the king and to his heyres, except it be to him or them that will sue for the same by accion or bill in any of the kinges courtes of recorde, wherein no wager of law, essoyne, protection, or any other delay shall be admitted or allowed for the defendant or defendantes in any such accion or bill. Provided alwayes, and be it enacted by the auctoritie aforesaid, that this act nor any thing therein contayned shall not in any wise extende to any bylle, bande, writyng obligatorie, or other specialtie, made or to be made, for or concernyng any money lent upon usurie, or any contract or bargaine had or made for or concernyng any usurie, whereupon any suite, accion, or demaunde is now depending before any judge, or in any of the kinges courtes of recorde, by reason or occasion of any statute made before this present parliament, but that every such bylle, bande, writyng obligatorie, or other specialtie, and every such contract and bargaine, shalbe utterly voyde, frustrate, and of none effect, to all intentes, constructions, and purposes, as though no statute had ever been made for the same. And that it shall and may be lawfull to every person and persons, against whom any such accion or demaunde is or shalbe sued, commenced, or prosecuted, to plead the generall issue, and to give this present statute and the speciall matter in evidence for his or their defence, and by vertue thereof to discharge himself or themselves of the same accion or demaunde, in like maner and forme as he or they might have done before the making of the said statute made in the .xxxvij. yere aforesaid. And that no person or persones, of what estate, degree, or condicion soever he or they be, shall at any time after the first day of Maye next coming, by any maner of colour or meane, directly or indirectly, take, receive, or have for the forbearyng or not demaunding of any summe of money, wares, merchandises, or other thing, which shall be due unto him upon any bargaine, contract, or assurance, any more or greater profite or commodity, than is limited and appointed to be had, taken, or received for the forbearyng or not demaunding of the same summe of money, wares, merchandises, or other thing, by the said statute made in the .xxxvij. yere aforesaid, upon the paines and forfaytures therein limited and appointed, and in such maner and forme as is before rehersed. And be it enacted by the auctoritie aforesaid, that if any person or persones, at any time after the said first day of Maye next coming, doe bargain and sell, or lay to mortgage, by any waye or meane any mannors, landes, tenementes, or hereditamentes, to any person or persones, upon condicion to pay or cause to be paid any summe or summes of money to be had, payed, or made at any day certain, or before any such day to be had, that he so bargaining, selling, or laying to mortgage the same mannors, landes, tenementes, or hereditamentes, to any person or persones, or any other person or persones to whose use any such mannors, landes, tenementes, or hereditamentes shall be so bargained, sold, or layd to mortgage, shall not by himself, or any other person or persones to his use, have, take, or receive of the tenaunt or tenauntes of the same mannors, landes, tenementes, or hereditamentes, or any parte or parcell thereof, above the rente of .x. li. in the hundreth for one whole yere, and so after the rate above sayde for a more or lesser summe, or for a longer or shorter terme, or more, or otherwise, upon the paines, forfaitures, and penalties hereafter in this present statute expressed. And be it enacted, that all and every person or persones, of what estate, degree, or condicion they be, that shall offende in any act or actes, thing or thinges contrary to the tenour, true meaning, and effect of this present statute, or of any clause, article, or sentence contained in this same statute, shall for every offence forfeyte and lose the treble value of the wares, merchandises, and other things so bargained, sold, shifted, and lone, and the profites of the same, and of all other landes, tenements, and hereditamentes so had, taken, or received by reason of any such bargaine, sale, or mortgage, and also shall have and suffer imprisonment of his body, and make fine and raunsome at the kinges will and pleasure. The which forfaiture of the said wares, merchandises, and other things, and of the said landes, tenements, and hereditamentes, and profites of the same, shalbe to the king and to his heyres, except it be to him or them that will sue for the same by accion or bill in any of the kinges courtes of recorde, wherein no wager, essoyne, protection, or any other delay shall be admitted or allowed for the defendant or defendantes in any such accion or bill. Provided alwayes, and be it enacted by the auctoritie aforesaid, that this act nor any thing therein contayned shall not in any wise extende to any bylle, bande, writyng obligatorie, or other specialtie, made or to be made, for or concernyng any money lent upon usurie, or any contract or bargaine had or made for or concernyng any usurie, whereupon any suite, accion, or demaunde is now depending before any judge, or in any of the kinges courtes of recorde, by reason or occasion of any statute made before this present parliament, but that every such bylle, bande, writyng obligatorie, or other specialtie, and every such contract and bargaine, shalbe utterly voyde, frustrate, and of none effect, to all intentes, constructions, and purposes, as though no statute had ever been made for the same. And that it shall and may be lawfull to every person and persons, against whom any such accion or demaunde is or shalbe sued, commenced, or prosecuted, to plead the generall issue, and to give this present statute and the speciall matter in evidence for his or their defence, and by vertue thereof to discharge himself or themselves of the same accion or demaunde, in like maner and forme as he or they might have done before the making of the said statute made in the .xxxvij. yere aforesaid. And that no person or persones, of what estate, degree, or condicion soever he or they be, shall at any time after the first day of Maye next coming, by any maner of colour or meane, directly or indirectly, take, receive, or have for the forbearyng or not demaunding of any summe of money, wares, merchandises, or other thing, which shall be due unto him upon any bargaine, contract, or assurance, any more or greater profite or commodity, than is limited and appointed to be had, taken, or received for the forbearyng or not demaunding of the same summe of money, wares, merchandises, or other thing, by the said statute made in the .xxxvij. yere aforesaid, upon the paines and forfaytures therein limited and appointed, and in such maner and forme as is before rehersed. And be it enacted by the auctoritie aforesaid, that if any person or persones, at any time after the said first day of Maye next coming, doe bargain and sell, or lay to mortgage, by any waye or meane any mannors, landes, tenementes, or hereditamentes, to any person or persones, upon condicion to pay or cause to be paid any summe or summes of money to be had, payed, or made at any day certain, or before any such day to be had, that he so bargaining, selling, or laying to mortgage the same mannors, landes, tenementes, or hereditamentes, to any person or persones, or any other person or persones to whose use any such mannors, landes, tenementes, or hereditamentes shall be so bargained, sold, or layd to mortgage, shall not by himself, or any other person or persones to his use, have, take, or receive of the tenaunt or tenauntes of the same mannors, landes, tenementes, or hereditamentes, or any parte or parcell thereof, above the rente of .x. li. in the hundreth for one whole yere, and so after the rate above sayde for a more or lesser summe, or for a longer or shorter terme, or more, or otherwise, upon the paines, forfaitures, and penalties hereafter in this present statute expressed. And be it enacted, that all and every person or persones, of what estate, degree, or condicion soever he or

...ntes made or to be made vppō
...ll and true intent had before the
...ment, of perchen or cause of vsury, in
...corrupt bargaines, shifte, or the
...whom ye shall extende to any recō
...fe feoffement release confirma
...graunt made or to be made vp
...condicion with a true intent other
...wise then couenties, fees, feperuēty
...confirmacions any graunte
...be made vpon condicion exten
...to vsury interest corrupt bargaine
...or sheuisance, any thing in this
...conteined, or any lawe, statute,
...ordre heretofore had vsed or made
...contrarie notwithstanding. An.
...ca.6.
...statute altered by the next that
...weth.

¶ The said acte and statut (38.H.8.ca.17 & 2.E.6.ca.6.) concerning onely v
...ance or gaines, of, or for the lone,
...ring or geuig daies of any sūmes
...may be vtterlie abrogated, voide &
...nulled. And furthermore be it enacted, that
...person or persons of what estate de
...qualitie, or condition he euer he or
...he be, any corrupt, colourable or de
...ful couenance, sleigh, or engyne, or
...wise, or meane, shall lēde, geue
...or deliuer, or forbere anye sūme or
...sumes of money to any person or per
...or to any corporacion or body po
...tic, or for any maner of vsury, en
...increase, gaine, or interest, to be had
...taken, or hoped for, ouer & above that
...sume or sūmes so lent, geuen set out,
...taken, or forborne, vppon payne of
...forfeiture the value, as well of ye sūme
...sumes so lent, geuen set out, delue
...forborne, as also of the vsury en
...increase, gaine, or interest therof,
...vpon paine of imprisonment
...or bodies, of euery such
...offenders, and also to make
...ransome at the kinges will
...pleasure. The moitie or ye kinge,

...and the other moitie vnto the partie that
...sueth sue, libertie vnto euery. Statut. 13.
...Ne Exeat regno.
...Essoyn.
...De Attiel.
...Attaint.
...Auowrie.
...Assise.
...Briefe.
...Exigent and vtlary in alle
...Franchises.
...Trauerse.
...Villein.
...Wager of law.

NEmo ballius? de cetero ponat aliquem ad legem manifestam nec ad iuramentū simplicis hominis sine sectibus fidelibus ad hoc inductis. Mag. cart. cap. 24. Bayliff.

2 ¶ Come plusours gentes soyent greues & attaches per lour corps en la citie de londres a la pursuit des gentz de mesme la citie, surmettant a eur que ils sount dettours, & ceo voillent ils prouer per lour paperes, la ou ils nount faites en tall, ell assentu, que chescun soit resceu a sa ley per gents sufficiantes de la condicion cōter tiels paperes, & pleigne creaunce cour suertie y aut voie ils voudra sanz mettre la party de pleder al enquest sil ne le voit de son bon gree. An. 38.E.3.ca.5. London. Paperes. Suerties.

3 ¶ Anno.6.H.2.stat.1.Cap.4. It was enacted that in actions supposed to be done by any in the late insurrection, def. with iij. or iiij. witnes might wage his law. Insurrection.

4 ¶ Par eschuer diuerses mischiefes queux sount eſtes, et souent de iour en autres sithen deins la Citie de Loundres, come deyns autres cities et villours deinz le Royalme Dengleterre de ceo que diuerses faintes suytes de dette sount suites eſtre pursues sithen par gentes deinz

Accounts

Arrerages,

ness plusours gents surmettantz a eux
p lour fait que iz duissent auntz accomptz
deuant auditours assignes de dyuerses
receitz, duties, & contractes parentr eux
eues, & q iz furent trouez en arrerages
sur meisn lacompt en diuerses graundes
summes surmettantz p meismes les suits
alcun suitz lour apprentises, & accomptz
auters de lour seruantz estre les audy-
tours la ou il nauoit diuques alcun rel-
ceit ne dutie parentre tyels parties, et
la ou les ditz apprentices ne seruantes
riens ne sauoient de tyel accoumpt, al
entent pour faire eux deuerz queux tielz
suites furēt pfiles de eur mettr en en-
quelles meismes les suites, & de eur ou-
frire de la gager de lour ley en tyel cas,
per ont plusours per tyelz fauourables
enquelles sur ces pfiles de les bellins de
ceux qui vont pfiles tielz suites, oūt cē
condemnes en plusours graundes som-
mes, en grand arrerisement & destruc
tion de eur: dyeines est et estublies, que
les iustices en les contes du roy, & aut
iuges deuant queux tielz suites & acc-
ons serront en touz tielz cases en cites,

Grevious Attourney.

burghes & viles pfiles & sues eient poier dera
miner les attourneys et auters sur lour
semblera et sur ceo de resceiuer les deff
baunces a lour ley, ou de le trier per en
quest, solonque les discrecios des iustyz
ces et iuges auantdit. An. 5. H. 4. ca. 8.
Wher wager of law is put out in any
actiō, see in every such title as any such
action is spoken of.

The Staple. 31. Wales. 32.

¶ Wages.

The Labozers. 8.

¶ Wales.

IN the second volume of olde statuts
is a long acte made. An. 12. E. intitu-
led statuta Wallie, wherein is ma-
ny good lawes concerning the dyui-
sions of Wales into counties & concer-
ning diuers offices & officers, & concer-
ning triall, & concerninge the diuisions
of accions & the fourme of many writs
proceding therin, much like to statutes
of England.

2 ¶ Mount les seignoz de la
de gales, soient perpetualment
dantz et anneres al coron
come ils et touz lour auncestres
estes de tout le temps auant
non pas al principalte de gales,
mains que la principalte
dya apres ses heures. An. 12. E.

3 ¶ Desoz enauant nul
entier, ne en Gales, & eyent
nees en gales, purchales
deis dilks de Cester, Salop,
Ludlow Leomistr, Herf,
nauters vill marchantz
nauntes as marches de gales
suburbes dicelr sur la
terres & tenātz as seignoz de
res et tenātz soient tenus
aurt que nul tielle home
enauant soit ellus ou
zeins ou burge en nul Cities
ou bille marchaūt, & q
oze soient en asē tiel citie, burgh
en franchise eleantz Citezeins
gells, trouent sufficalt suerte,
bon cauion de lour bon pze
nostre seignour le roy & ses heirs
roialme dengt, come par lour
tenir a les gouernoz des tielz
burghes, ou vill si niz les galeys
en icelr demurrer tiliut que
soze enauant soit resceu,
office de maif, bailiste, ou
conestable, ou gardein des
de gaole ne a le comen counsayl
elr cities, burghes, ou billes,
fait autre occaptour ou officer
en nul maner, ne que nul
lets deloze enauāt poze nul
mure deins aūcī tiel citie, burgh
le marchaunt sur payn de
armure suisdit et emprisonment
sis eyent fait fine a cel party.
ca. 12.

4 ¶ Sur la grevous

a autre seignour le roy per lez comenz
en cel parlement contre lez getz
de gales a la foitz, p iour, et a la foitz p
seignent deins les counties adiol
a les marches de gales e preig-
distresses des chiuals, in-
bockes, baches, berbitz, porks, e
lour biens a grand number, e ly
chacent, enchacent e emportent tanp
les seignouries lou ils sont receauntz,
ilecy les teignent tanp gre soit fayt
a lour volunte, e eco sibien de ceux sur
qui ne pretendent, come de ceux q ount
mye, e auxi les dytz gentz de gales
amount de lour en autre les gentz des
dytz countyes deignantz one lour mar-
chaundises ou auter lour biis e chateux,
ilz nemie plaints deuers eux des dettz,
auauntz trespalles e auters actions
nul eux ne sont mye partiez, ne pleges
de eux greuer per dyuerses ou-
toyoules amerciamentes e collages
e grande amientissement et final de-
struction des gentz des dytz counties.

Sur quelle seignor le Roye considerant les
grandes mischiues suisoites, e voillet
le roy purueir remedy del allent. &c. ad
ses enemis. et que il aleuns gentz des dytz
gales soient arrestus ou greues cõe
dit est dit, soient maincnãt faitz lez
tesmoignãtz recitauntz lour greu-
directes a les gouernours ou seneſ-
auntielx mesfaitsours sont receauntz
lour biens e chateux recites, e gales
les seales des visconteiz des dits
ou des maires ou bayliffes des
e burgees ou des seneschals des
ou tielx gentz demorraunts
greues, au fin que lez dytz gou-
ou seneschals lour facent deli
les dettes, biens, e chateux il
pales ou autrement, e sily ne fa
des tielx dettes, biens, ou
pales ou aseu deins sept
le requeit a eux enly fait, e
gentz englois dune gre
quelconques deignantz aue

byens et chateux de eux de seignouries
de gales ou tielx mesfaisours sount de-
murrantes ou receytes, e les reteignier
tanp plain gre soit fait as dites greues
one lour milles, collages, e dispetes, en-
semblement ous lour distresses ou bienz
e chateux suisdites. An. 2. H. 4. ca. 6. Retayn

5 ¶ Qe aucun galoys deins ou auauntz Counties,
entre en les counties a eco adoloygnãtz
en roialme dengleterre, e en teille aut-
tue, rape ou aucun auter felony ou tres- Felony
passe face de quel il soit attaint deinz le Trespas
royalme Dengleterr par les leyz de si
le roialme, par defaute, ou abiuration, e
repar en gales trespassentz ilz chiefs, e
sur les certification e recordes auaunt y
les iustices nostre seignor le roy en En-
gleterre deuant quelp ily serount illint
comises de sound lour seals les seignorz
ou ministers ou tielx selons lescoit tro-
ues en gales, e final execution fait fayt Execution.
sur mesme le selon y mesmes les seig-
nours ou lour ministers et eco sur gre-
vious payn. An. 2. H. 4. ca. 7.

6 ¶ Les seignours de gales et des Lordes.
marches ordenient et mettent iusticiez
ellustaires et gardes en lour chalels et
seignburies galoys au mie qui en tep
auenir nuil poi ne dait auenir a nre
seignour le roy ou a son royalme, ne a
nuil de ses liegez per lour tenaunts re-
ceauntz, ne nuls autres galoys en lour
defaut, come ad auenuz et eie fayt per
defaut de bon gouernace en tepz palle.
An. 2. H. 4. ca. 8.

7 ¶ Nul entier englois per les roys Englishmen,
ains prothetuis auenginers soit conuict Convict.
al fuit de nuilny galois deins gales, il
ne soit par iugement des iustices En-
gloyses, ou par iugement des entreyers
engloises, burgeis, ou per enquestes
des burgs, ville et engloises des seig-
nours ou quelx nielx engleis soit arel-
tus. An. 2. H. 4. ca. 9.

8 ¶ Deloze enauant nul galois soyt Purchas.
receu de purchaser, ne pourchase terre Lands.

ou tenerūt de nus Engleterre, ne deins les bozoughes, ou vill' Englois ou de gales, sur paine de forfaitures les dites pourchales as seignours des queur les ditz terrez ou tenementz sont tenuz, cōe de tiel estate ꝑ le dit purchaceour auoyt en icelz, ne ꝑ nul galois soit accept bur greis, ne ꝑ nul autre liberte auoit deins le realme, ne deins les burghes ꝑ vill les anantditz. An. 4. H. 4. ca. 20.

Foyl.

9 ¶ Nul englois liege a nostre seignour le roy soit connist per aſcun galoiz deins franchise, ou dehors en aſcun cōtie, lundes ou Court deins la terre de gales, de aſcunes chose, sinon par engloys a del pzoche in laisne a gents de bon fame, a nient moeurs, ye que les burgeis, engleis qui ont espouse ferme, galois sient franchises ouesque les burgeys engloys. An. 4. H. 4. ca. 25.

Connict Franchise.

Wales.

10 ¶ Nul inselour, rymour, mutrital ne bacabonde soit aſcunt suffrons en la terr de gales, pur fair ꝓuoythas ou coillage sur la comen people illeoques. An. 4. H. 4. ca. 26.

Rymdyth

11 ¶ Nulz companies ou congregacions soit faitz, ou soffertz estre faitz per les galoys en aſcū party de gales, pur aſcuns counsails, ou purpoles faire ou pzendre, sil ne soit pur euident caule et necessarie, et per licence de les chief officers ꝑ ministers des seignozies en celx yties ou tiel choſe se terra, ꝑ en pzesence de mesnez les officers et ministers, sur paine denprisonm̄t ꝑ de faire fine ꝑ raūcon a la volunte du roy. An. 4. H. 4. ca. 27.

Cōgregacōs

Impzil.

12 ¶ Nul home galoys soyt arme ne porte armour de terrible as aſcunz vill marches, eglises, ne cōgregacōs, ne tiel, ne les hauts chemins en affray du pais ou des lieges nostre seignour le roy sur paine denprisonment, et de fair fine ꝑ raūcon a la volunte du roy de ceux pzises ceux qui sont loyalx lieges a nostre seignour le roy. Anno 4. H. 4.

Armed.

Impzil.

13 ¶ Nul home engloys, ne galoys de quel estate ou condicion que il soit, noy, nameſn, per colour de marchiesie ou auter loy, aſcun bitaill, ou armure as diconꝫ parties de gales, sans especial conge de nostre seignoz le Roy, ou de son counsaill, sil ne soit pour estuer et de fayfaire dicelx armure ꝑ bitaill. Et que en chescun partie de la marche de gales, ꝑ vill marches, soient Conestables eslus pur enquere, sercher, ꝑ arrest toutz tielx bitaill et armur et eiem les conestables pur lour travail la tierce partie des tielx forfaitures enle per troues. An. 4. H. 4. ca. 29.

14 ¶ Nul galois est chastell, fortelle ne maison defetiz de son propr, ne darr, agardz auterūt que nestoit dies en temps le Roy, E. conqueroz de gales pais de fayfaitur dicelx lestat de ceux et auters seignozs temporelx come pur lour corps apres tant solemēt enpris. An. 4. H. 4. ca. 30.

15 ¶ Nul home galois soit fayt iust Chamberlain, Chauncellor, treasurer, viz seneschal conestable du chastell receiuoz, escheatoz, coronor, ou chiefe reste nault officer dcon̄ꝫ, ne gardeyns de recordes, ne lieutenāt en nul dez dits offices, en nul party de gales, ne de counsell daſcun seignoz engloys, nou obstant aſcun patent fait a contrarie cōe la non obstante licet, ac aliquis statuto fayspzises les ore que en gales, ꝑ nostre seignour le roy nostre seignour et des auters ꝑ le roy nostre seignour trones ses bons et loyalx lieges a ceux il este auises per son counsell. An. 4. H. 4. ca. 31.

16 ¶ Les garnisons dez cestres, murgs illeoqꝫ soient pruueus ꝑ sufficientmēt des bell larmes pur gales, et ꝑ gales, et ꝑ les seignozies, villes, ꝑ chasteix soz aūs, ꝑ nemy mes nul home des dit ꝑties, ꝑ en gales, ou la marche dicelx dit terr de gales soit autrement

ou appelles pur temps auenir. An. 4. H. 4. ca. 22.

¶ Quel hõe engloiz mariez a aſcun femme galois, del amitie ou aliance de Owen appeller Glendowdi traitour a nr̃e ſeignour le roy ou autre femme galois pris la rebellion du dit Owen, en temps auenir ſoy ferra marier a aſcun feme galoys ſoit mis en aſcũ oſtiel en galez ou en la marche deceil. an. 4. H. 4. ca. 33.

¶ Touchant les felonies & robberies deins aſcun ſeignorie de south gales, dociens eſtoit & eſtabl̃ que p̃z gentz du pais ou les felonz ſont nees receres demur̃, prendr̃ les dits felons et les mesneront al gaol de ſ̃n le pais ou ils feront pris, ou auterment ſoient ils charges, & facr̃ ſatisfacr̃ de lez felonies & robberies ſuiſdits a les parties, et ceo p̃ iuſtinar̃ et agard du ſ̃r de ſ̃n p̃z ſeignorie. An. 9. H. 4. ca. 3.

¶ Quel home laron nauſ felon en gales ouertment conus ne ſoyt forfeit̃ par diſclaiſ̃ hors del ſeignorie ou la felony fuiſt fait, & q̃ tiel maner diſclaiſ̃ fuit de tout outles, & que ſibien lez dits larons outerment con̄ come lauter larons ſoient mis a reſponſ̃ come p̃ines indictementez ou accuſementz ou ſ̃r les ſeignories ou les larons ſount p̃ris ſanns eſtr̃ deliuer per diſclaiſ̃ ou p̃ lettrez de marke en aſcun maner. An. 9 H. 4. ca. 4.

¶ An. H. 5. ca. 6. it was enacted vp paines expreſſed in the ſtatute that no iuſtion ſuite or demaund ſhoulde be vſed any of the kinges ſubiectes for takinge of any of the rebles that than were out in the rebellion in Wales.

¶ Pur tant que puis la rebellion de gales ore tarde reformes, pluſours des ſubiectz de gales oue auks a eux adherẽtz ount deſ̃r armes en mañ de guerr̃, ad̃ſ̃ par tout, et aſcun foitz p̃ noct ount venus en les counties de Haloꝑ, Herford, & Glouñ & en auters lieux en meſmes la pays angliſantz et en diuerſes boyz, & auks lieux en celles p̃ties muſcies et logges qui ont traiterouſment et felonouſment p̃ris pluſours de les foyalx lyeges du Roye, aſcuns en chiuachantz enter lour marchandiſes & tout auters beſoignes faiſantz, et aſcus en lour maiſons ou ils ſuerent demurrantz, faiſauntz lour ouerages, et lour huſbandry en la peas de Dieu et le roy, et meſmes ceux liegez du roy enſy p̃ris ont amẽſnes hors de lour pais au dits parties du gales, & les oũt gardes & detenus oneſq̃ eux en les montaignes diceſſes parties de gales p̃ vne demy an, aſc̃ foitz pluis, et aſc̃ foitz meins, tanq̃ ils ount raũcons aſcuns dez dits liegez a C. li. & aſcuns pluis, ſolonque lour aſſerance en ſẽblabl̃ maner come eſt eſcrite en terr̃ de guerre, a treſgrand damage & miſchiefe de le people des dits cõties et pais, et a maluais enſaumple, ſi nr̃e ſeit le pluis toſt remedie, ſicome le Roy al greuous complaint de ſa coie ad couſcen. Voſtre ſeignour le roy et. ad ordñ et. que les iuſtices du peas deins le cõties Dengleterre aſſignez ſur le temps eyent poar denquerre oyer et termin̄ toutes maners des lour treaſons et ſelonies, ſibien a la ſuit de roy, come a la ſuit de party: iſſint que en cas que tiels malefeyſours ne voyllẽt apparoyer deuant les dits Iuſtices, a reſponder come la ley demaunde en cel partie, tanq̃ ils ſoient ſolonque la cuſtome du royalme dengleterre diſtages, adonques meſmez les iuſtices certifient par lour lettrez de ſouth lour ſeall les officers de lez ſeignories ou quelz tiels diſtagez ſoient retenuz demurrantz ou receauntz de la diſtagerie ſur eux iſſint p̃noncies. Et a meſmes les officers ſur meſme la certification p̃eignent lez corps du meſn̄ſ̃ diſtages, & facent execucion ſur eux en ſoil le ſeignorye, come la ley demaunde.

Marches.

Iuſt. of p.

Treſons Felonies

Certifie.

Officers Table.

sans fine, ou redemption en cel partye affaire. An. 2. H. 5. ca. 6.

22 Et si le dit southuil ou aleun minister de dit mair, & bailifez de vill & burghes, ou aleun auter person conuersãt deins le dit coũtie (s. of Herf. confidoit & veneloit aleun tiel endite ou dlage (s. dwelling in Wales, or in the marches of Wales) en aleun lieu deyns le dyt coũtie, que il luy astreke, prendr, & amesne al gaole deins l dit countie, & illeoq̃ lui delinerer al gaoler solonq̃ la ley du royalme. Et si aleun tyel endite ou dlage voill disobeier a lare si en la faueñ auantdit affaire, que et sy en vers qui tiel disobeissaunce ert fait lenu hui & crie et que chescun q̃ ert conuersant deins le dit coũte q̃ oye le huy & crye vendr & eydes cestuy q̃ lenu le huy & crye de prẽdr le dit mesfesour & ferõt lour poiar de ceo faire, & sil ne purront luy prendre, que ilz luy enchaseat & pursuent hors du dit county ou huy & crie. Et que le viscoũt southuscoũt & lour ministers, maire et bailifs conuersantz & oyes de tielz hues & cries, ferõt due execution del dit ordinances solonq̃ lour poiar sur la pein. s. l dit viscont, southuscount et lour mynisters, shall, et Bailiffes de fait fine, et raunceõ au roy, et les dits conuersãts & oyers. s. du chr C. s. escher. xl. s. & touts auterz demurrantz. xx. s. & q̃ les iustices du peas en la dyt county pour le temps elleantz eiant poiar denquerer, oyer et terminer sur les defautes et negligences du dit viscount southuscount & ministers maif, et bailiffes, conuersauntz & oyers des hues & cries auauntdits. Et ouk ceo le roy volt que le statut de Westm. primier touchant semblable matter soyt mys en execucion. An. 2. H. 5. ca. 7.

23 Et pour ceo, que elle, & actiõs toutes manieres de faitures faitz en aleun parlement encountre homes galoys deuant cel temps ne sont expelles. Et outre ceo ad ordeins par lauctorite auandit, que toutz gentz des tranchetes marches faites, & auts liberties dachat ou vendr & prender ou brasier de vendr deinz les dites Northgalles faitz & aleun home galois deuant cel temps soiẽt voides, et de nul value. Et que toutz billeinz nostr seignr le roy deinz Northgales soyent obligez & aries de faire tielx labours & seruices si come oũt vsez de droit & fait deuncien temps nient obstant aleũ graũt &c. ou aleun vsage vsee per eux de puis temps en contrarie. Et q̃ tielx officers eint poiar de compeller eux a fait tyels labours et seruices, sicome ount vsez de compeller eux deuant cest temps legalment. An. 25. H. 6. ca. 1.

Impetit.

Awise.

Huy and cry

Hyde.

Execucion.

Foyl.

Iust of p. Determiner

Conterfeite

Fraunches

24 Forthwith vppon the charge geuen to any enquest hereafter to be taken and swoorne before anye Iustice, Steward, lieutenant, or other officer in Wales or the marches of the same, of, for & vpon any trauers againſt ỹ king or the trial of any recognisance broken or any other forfaiture forfayted to the king or of for and vpon ỹ trial of any murder felon or accessarye of felony & murder vne officer or other person shal bee deputed & swoorne in the sence of ỹ saide iusticiar or other officer for ỹ true & diligent keppyng of the same iurours. And that the same officers or other so swoorn without the special commaũdmẽt of the said iusticiar or other officer, shal not do or suffer to be minystred ỹ same iurours anye breade, drynke, or meate, fire or light, nor shall suffer the same Iurours to speake to anye person or personnes nor the same officer or other personne swoorne, knowing the commaundement aforesayde, shall not speake to the sayde Iurours but onelye to demaunde of them of their agreement vnto such time as the same iurours shal haue geuen their verdict any vsage or custome heretofore vsed to the contrary notwithstanding. And if the same officer or other person so swoorn as

ne ſhyre aforeſaid, do not execute and accomplyſh the preſentes in the ſame bee fore rehearſed in euery point and artycle, then the ſame officer or other perſone ſworne ſhal be punyſhed & impriſoned, & make fine and raunſome to ỹ kinges highnes by the diſcrecion of the ſaid iuſticiar ſteward, lieutenaunt or other officer. And alſo bee it ꝑcyued that the ſame iurrours do acquit any ſuch man, murderer, or accellary, vpō whō in triall they ſhalbe charged, or giue a vntrue verdit againſt the king, vpō the triall of anye trauerſe, recogniſāce or other forfaiture, contrary to good & apparaunt euidence miniſtred to them vppon ſuche ſworne before the ſaid iuſticiar, ſteward, lieutenant, or other officer, or that the ſaid iurrours or anye of them do eate drinke or ſpeak to or with anye other perſon or perſons, then to ſuche as bee ſworne with them, or otherwiſe miſdemean themſelues after they be ſworne & before thepe haue geeuen their verdit, ỹ then the lord preſidente, and other of the counſaile of the marches for the time beinge, vppon notice or complaint therof to thē made, ſhal not oneiye haue power & auctorytie by this preſent acte to cal ſuche iurroures before them but alſo the ſame iuſticiar ſteward, or other officers, afore whom any ſuch acquital, vntrue verdicte, or miſdemeanours ſhal happen to be made, ſhal haue full power and authorytie to compel ſuch iurrours & euery of them vppon paine of impriſonment to be bounden by recognyſaunce in a certaine ſume of money, by their diſcretion to be limitted that ỹ ſame iurrours or euery of them ſhal perſonally appeare at a certain day, by ỹ ſame iuſticiar ſteward or other officer to be limitted before ỹ lorde preſident, & other of ỹ counſail aforeſaid, for ỹ time being thē ſelues to abide and ſtande to ſuche order, & order, as the ſame counſaile ſhal make, or deme & decree of, in and vppon the ſame. And that the ſame counſaile ſhal therupon haue auctorytye & power bye cramination or otherwiſe, to heare and determine al & euery ſuch cauſe, and ſhal haue like auctoritie to commit euery of ỹ ſame iurrors to priſon, or other punyſhment, as ſhal be thought moſt meete, by the diſcrecion of the ſaide counſaile or other wyſe aſſeſſe for tare euery ſuche iurroure to his fine or raunſome by the ſame diſcrecion, to be paide and leuied of their landes goodes and cattals to the vſe of the kinges highnes. an. 27. H. 8. ca. 4.

Determine.

Fyne. Reſiantes.

25 ¶ Al and ſingulcr perſon and perſons, dwelling or reſiant wīn Wales or in the lordſhips marchers of the ſāe from time to time & at al times hereafter vppon ſuche monition or warning geuen for the court to be kept in Wales or in anye of the lordſhips marcher aforeſaide as before this time hath bene vſed, ſhal perſonally repaire, reſorte, & appere before the iuſtice ſteward, lieutenant, or other officer at al and euery ſeſſions, court and courts, to be holden before the ſame iuſtice, ſteward, or other officers in anye what ſoeuer caſtel forꝛtreſſe, or other place within Wales or wīn the preciſt limits & iuriſdiccīōs of euery of ỹ lordſhips marchers or ſeignories aforeſaide, or the marches of the ſame, as by the ſaid iuſtice ſteward or other officers ſhalbe appointed. And then or ther ſhal giue his or their perſonal attendance, to do execute, and accompliſh al & euery thing and thinges which to him or them ſhal afferre and appertaine, vppon paine of ſuche fines forfaitures and amerciamentes, as ſhalbe aſſered, aſſeſſed, and tared bye ỹ iuſtice, ſteward, or other officer to ỹ kings vſe, if it be wīn any of ỹ kinges lordſhips marchers. And if it be wīn any other lordſhips marches, then to the vſe of the lorde of the ſaide lordſhippe mar-

Warninge.

Attendance

Fyne.

Lord.

Leuied. Distres

marcher for the time being. The saide forfaitures and amerciaments to be leuied perceiued and taken by way of distresse of the goods & cattall of euery person not appearing at the said courte or courts, or not doing, executing, or accomplishing his dutie, as is aboue said, And forasmuch as the officers in ỳ lordshipz marchers in Wales haue oft & sundrye times heretofore vnlaufullye exacted the kinges subiects within suche lordshippes, where they haue hadde rule or auctho:itie by many and sundrie wais and meanes & also committed them to straighte durelle & imprisonment for smale and light faulted causes & extorcionsly compelled the therby to pay vnto them fines for their redemptions, contrary to the lawe. Therfore be it &c. that if any stewarde, lieutenant or any other officer of any lordship marcher, do fain procure or ymagine any vntrue surmise against any person or persones, that shal so gine their personal attendaunce before them at such court or courtes, & vpon the same vntrue surmise commit them to any dures or imprisonment, contrary to the lawe or contrary to the true & lawdable custome of that lordshippe that then vpon suite made vnto the kinges commissioners or counsaile of the marches for the time beig by any such person or persons so imprisoned, or bye any of their frends, ỳ the the same commissioners or counsaile, shall haue full power & auctho:itie to send for such steward, lieutenant or officer & also for ỳ persone or persons so imprisoned. And if the same person or persons so imprisoned, can euidently prone before the said counsaile, by good and substantial witnes or otherwise that his imprisonment was vpon any fained surmise without cause, reasonable or lawful that then the same commissioners shall haue full power and auctho:itie to assesse the said officer to pay vnto the said plaintif

Officers Exacted

Compell. Fyne.

Officer. Surmise

Surmise Durelle Imprisonment

Commissioners

Steward for

Prone.

Surmise

Commissioners

sons wrongfully imprisoned. vi.s. viii.d. for euery day of their imprisonment or more by the discretion of the said commissioners, according to the parts and behauour of the person or persons imprisoned. And that ỳ same commissioners shal set further fine vpon the said officer to be paide to the kinges vse, as by their discretions shalbe thought conuenient. And in case the same officers do refuse to appeare before the same commissioners incontinent after any commaundement to them directed & deliuered, after any such complaint made to the same commissioners, that then the same commissioners shal haue full power & auctho:itie vpon euerie defaut made by any officer or officers, to assesse & set vpon euery such officer or officers making defaut such fine or fines to be leuied to ỳ kigs vse as by their discretions shalbe thought conuenient. And ỳ the same commissioners shall haue ful power and auctho:itie to compel ỳ sayd officer or officers by way of imprisonment as wel to pay such fine as shalbe set and tared vpon them to the kings vse as to pay vnto euery person & persons so imprisoned such summes of mony as thei shalbe setted to pay for their wrong imprisonment. And also be it &c that no person or persons dwelling or resiant within wales or the lordships marchers of the same, of what estate degree or condicion soeuer he or they be of comming, resorting or repayring vnto any sessions or court to be holden within Wales or any lordships marches of ỳ saide shal dying or beare, or cause to bee brought or borne to the same sessions or courts, or to any place within the distance of two miles from the sessions or court nor to any towne, churche, faire market, or other congregation except it be vpō a hue or outcry, made of any felony, robberie or burglaries nor in the high wales in any

of the

of ỹ kings peas or ỹ kings liege people any bil long bow crosbowe hangum shorde staffe dagger halberde morespike, speare or any other maner of weapon, privy cote or armour defensive vp on pein of forfaiture of the same weapon privy cote, or armour and to suffre imprisonment & make fine & raunsom to the kinges highnes by the discrecion of the kings commissioners of his marches for the time being, except it be by the commaundement, licence or assent of the saide iustices, stewarde or other officer, or of the commissioners or counsel of the marches for the time beynge. And that no person or psons frō hence forth without licence of the saide commissioners in writting, shal within wales or marches of the same or in any shires adioyning to the same require procure gather or lewis any Commorthe, Kyalle, tenants, ale or other collection or exaction of goodes catteles money or any other thing, vnder coloure of marieng or sufferinge of their childrē laying or singing their firste masses, or gospels of any priestes or clerkes or for recemptiō of any murder or any other felony, or for any other maner of cause by what name or names so euer they be shall bee called, nor shall make or procure to be made any games of rūning wrestling, leping, or any other game: the game of shoting only excepted and forbidden, vpon paine of one whole yeres imprisonment of euery person or persons as shal gather or procure to be gathered, any such collection or exactiō or shal make or procure to bee made any games, as is aforesaid. And further they and euery of them shal make such fine as by the discrecion of the kings cōmissioners of his marchers shall best seme to the conuenient. And further the saide commissioners, by this presente acte shall haue power and auctorytye to here & determine ỹ said offences by their examinacion. And that no person or persones, shal hereafter at any time cast any thig into any court within wales or in the lordeshippes marchers of the same by the meane or name of an Arthel, bye reason whereof the courte maye bee letted dissourbed or discontinued for that time vppon payne of one whole yeares imprysonmente of anye suche person or persons as shall casse or cause to bee casse anye suche Arthel intoo anye courte or courtes hereafter too be holden within wales or lordeshippes marches of the same. Anye custome heretofore this time vsed to the contrarye notwithstandinge. And that al sessions and courtes hereafter to be holden within Wales or the lordeshippes marches of the same, shalbee kepte within the moste surest and pesible place within the same lordshippe marcher where the said Justice Stewarde or other officer shall appoint and for the punishement and spedy tryall as well of the counterfaiters of anye coine current within this realme, washinge, clippinge, or mainshinge of the same as of all and singuler felonies, murthers, wilfull burninge of houses, manslaughters robberies, burglaries, rapes and accessaries of the same, and other offences felonously done, perpetrated and committed or hereafter to be done perpetrated and committed within anye lordeship marcher of Wales. Be it ꝛc. ỹ the iustices of the gaole delivery, & of peas & euery of them, for the time beinge in the shire or shieres of England, where ỹ kings writ rūneth next adioyning to the same lordshippe marcher or other place in wales where such counterfaitinge, washinge, clipping, or mainshig of any coin current in this realm or murther hath bene or hereafter shalbe comitted or don or tobe done or any other felonies or accessaries shal be hereafter committed perpetrated or

done

Call in courts

Arthel.

Iampitie

Sessions Courtes

Pesible place

Felonyes.

Iust of g.

Iust of p.

Adioyninge

Felonyes.

done shal haue from henceforth ful power and authoritie at their sessions & gaole deliuery to enquire by verdite of twelue men of the same shire or shires next adioining within England wher the kinge writ runneth ther to cause al such counterfaitors washers clippers of money, felons, murderers, and accessaries to the same, to bee indited according to the lawes of this lande: in lyke maner and fourme as if the same petye treasos murders, felonies & accessaries to ỳ sãe, had ben don cõmitted or ppetrated wỉ any of ỳ said shire wỉ ỳ said realme: and also to heare determine & iudge the same according to the lawes of the realme. And that all forein plees pleaded by any of the said malefactors, & offenders, shal be tried and determined in the said shire or shires & ỳ ỳ acquital or fin making for any of the causes aforesaid, in any of the lordeshippes marches, shalbee no barre, for any person or persons being indited in the said shire or shiers wỉ two yeres next after any such murder or felony don And further it is &c. that the said iustices of peace & gaole deliuery, & euery of the, shall haue ful power & authoritie to award al maner of proces, as wel of outlawrye as other wise against al and euerye such offendour and offendours, so indited in maner and fourme & according to the customes and lawes vsed and accustomed within this realme of England, And that the said iustices or two of them, afore whome any suche offendour shal happen to be outlawed or attainted by vtlagary shall immediatlye vpon the same vtlagarye or attainder direct and send vnto the kings officers of his lordshipps marchers, or to their deputie, or vnto the lord or lordes marchers of the same lordeshippe marche, or to his or their officer or officers, or to theire deputies, wherin such offence murder or felonie, shall happen to bee done, or wher any such offendour murderer, or felonie, shal happen to be taint, a certificat vnder the seales of the or two of them, of any suche vtlagarye or attainder, commaunding them and euerye of them by the same, vnder peyne of forfayture of a hundreth poundes to the kinge, to bee leuied, and perceyued, aswell of the goodes cattalles, landes and tenementes of the same lorde or lordes marchers, as of the goodes and cattals landes & tenements of the kinges officer ther, to apprehend and attache or cause to be apprehended & attached the bodie or bodies of the same offendour or offendours, so outlawed or attainted, and safely to keepe or cause to be kept the same offendour or offendours, till such conuenient time before the next sessions of ỳ kinges iustices of his gaole deliuerie of the shiere where such offendour or offendours shal happen to be outlawed or attainted, as to the kings officer of his lordships marchers or to theire deputies, or vnto the lord marcher or lord marchers of the same lordeship marcher or to his or their officer or officers or theire deputies, where such offender or offenders shalbe apprehended attached detained and kept, shalbe thought expedient for the conueiance and conducting of the same offender or offenders, in manner and fourme followynge too bee deliuered fromе the kynges officers or their deputies, or the lorde marcher or the lorde marchers, or his or theyre officer or officers, to other personnes assygned bye this acte to receyue and conueye suche offender or offenders by ordinare to be made betweene the deliuerer or deliuerers & the receyuer or receiuers. That is to say ỳ the kinges officery of his lordship marcher or the deputies, or the lorde or lordes marchers of the lordeshippe marcher, or his or theyre officer or officers, or

Indited.

Determine.

Forein plees

Triall.

Acquitall

Barr.

Iust. of p.
Iust. of g. d.

Proces
Vtlary

Out lawed.

deputies where such offender or offen-
ders shalbe apprehended attached de-
teyned and kept, shall surely and sure
ly conduct and conuey, or cause to be cō
ducted & conueyed the same offender or
offenders, to the nexte lordeship mar-
cher towarde the shire, where the same
offender or offenders, shall happen to
be outlawed or attainted. And that the
kinges officers of the same lordeshippe
marcher or their deputies or the lorde
or lords marchers of ỳ same lordeship mar
cher or his or their officer or officers or
their deputies shal receyue and safelye
and surely conduct and conueye the sa-
me offender or offenders to the nexte
lordeshippe marcher. And so the kinges
officers of euery lordeship marcher, or
their deputies, or the lorde or lordes
marchers of the same lordeship or hys
or their officer or officers or their de-
puties to receyue conduct and conueye
safely and surely euerie such offender
or offenders from one lordeshipe mar-
cher to an other lordeship marcher, bye
indenture as is aforesaide, vnto the ti-
me that such offender or offenders shal
be safely deliuered before the sayd iu-
stices of the gaole deliuery, vpon peyne
of forfaiture by euery of the kings offi
cer or lord marcher, by whose defaute
the same offender or offenders shal re
maye not appeare before the same iu-
stices at their said sessions, there to stand
and abide the order of the kings lawes
C.li.to be leuied & pretued of the goods
and cattalles, landes and tenementes
of the same officer or lord to the kinges
vse. And that al and euery officer and
maires, lord and lordes or other ploy
& bronne any certificat shal bee bree-
ue, as is aboue said, shall at the nexte
sessions and gaole deliuerie, to bee hol-
den after the prehention or attachemēt
of suche offender or offenders, returne
the same certificat in due fourme, and
that he or they haue doone in that be-
halfe vpon the peyne aforesaide. Sauing
alwaies to al and euery offender or offen-
ders, al and singuler tauerties, chalen
ges, exceptions, aduantages, and all o-
ther pleas to or and vpon the outlawry
pronounced or penuiges against the sa
me offender or offenders, in maner and
fourme as is and hath ben vsed and ac
customed bye the lawes of this realme,
for any the kinges subiectes dwelling
within the same realme.

Prouided alwaies and be it &c. that if
any person or persons, which shall hap
pen hereafter to bee indicted outlawed
arraigned conuicted or attainted by ver
tue of this act, do finde suche sufficient
suerties before the kings iustices of hys
Gaole deliuerye as by their discretion
shalbe thought conuenient, ỳ the same
persone or persons shal not from thence
forth commit nor doe any felony, mur
der, or felonous offence, nor be acces-
ary to any felonye, murder, or felonious
offence but at al times from thenceforth
shal be of good behauiour against the
king our soueraigne lord his heirs, and
successours, his and their lawes, and
subiectes: that then the same iustices of
Gaole deliuerye for the time being, or
any by thassent, consent and agreement
of the said president, and two of the kin
ges commissioners or counsaile of the
marches for the time being or three of
them at the least, wherof the lord pre
sident, or one of the saide counsail to be
one shal and maye by their discretion
for one time onely, admit any such offe
doure to a certain fine or summe of mo
ney on him by them to be assessed & tax
ed, to bee further paide to the kinges vse
and shall haue full power and autho
ritie by this present acte to discharge a
nye suche offender or offenders, so ar-
rained outlawed, conuicted and attain
ted of al and euerye suche felony, mur-
der, or felonous offence and accessaries,
of the same, and of all executions &

punish-

Fuel.
Housinge
Challenges
Pleas.
Sureties.
Good aberings
Fine.
Discharge.

Appeale

Discharged

Liberties. Lord.

Felonies.

Wereonethe.

Determined

Justices of North wales

punishe accordyng thereby vnto the same offender or offenders, and the same offender or offenders shall not suffer by reason or occasion of this present act, so the same offender or offenders stand not appealed of the said felony, murders, or other offence, or accessarie of the same offences at the time of this said discharge. And that such offenders so discharged as is aboue said, shall not be the same offence or offences done within any of the kinges lordships marchers or any other lordships marchers discharged at all against the kinges highnes his heires or successours, nor against any lord marchers, for or for any other thing heretofore had or done, by reason of this present act or any thing therein conteined, shal not extend nor take place to abridge, depryue, or impayre any liberties, priuilege, or authoritie of any lord marcher, heretofore graunted to the same lord, or his predecessours vsed or accustomed by the sayde lorde, or any of his auncestors, vnles the foresaid offenders, happen to be endited, outlawed, arrained, conuicted or attainted by force of this act, as is aboue saide, within the yeare next after such murther or other felonious offence perpetrated, done or committed, within the said lordship marchers, or any of them. Any thing in this present act before rehearsed, to the contrarye notwithstanding. And furthermore be it enacted that all murthers, robberies, felonies, & accessaries of the same which shal happen hereafter to be don, perpetrated or committed within the shire of Wereonethe in Wales, shal and may be from hence forth enquired heard, and determined in the counties of Carnaruan, or Anglesey, before the kinges iustices of North wales or his deputie for the time being, by verdit or inquest to be taken by the inhabitats of the same shires of Carnarun & Anglesey, or other wise if by the discretion of the iustice there or his deputie shalbe thought conuenient. And

the sacrilege of this depart, for the conueying that haue committed such like dyuelish detestable, by force of this present act to be a terror & detestation vnto the foresaid murders, felonies, robberies, & accessaries, in form aforesaid. And where heretofore vpon diuers murthers, robberies, & felonies perpetrated & done within the lordships marchers of Wales, as in other places of Wales without the same lordships, the offenders diuers times fleeth & escape from the same lordship or other place where such like offences haue committed, & haue repaired & resorted into another lordship marcher, & there by the aid, fauour & fauour of the said lord of the same lordship or his officer or officers, haue bin abiding & resiant, into which lordships the same lords marchers haue & do pretend a custom & priuiledge that non of the kinges ministers or subiects may enter to pursue apprehend & attache any the offender therunto repaired, as in the foresaide, by reason whereof the same offenders haue bin vnpunished, to the animation & encouraging of other euil disposed people. It is therfore ordeined & enacted by the kinges highnes with the assent of the lordes spirituall & temporall & the commons in this present parliament assembled & by the authoritie of the same, that all & euery the kinges officers & ministers, & their deputies by any commaundement geuen by the commissioners or counsaile of the marches for the time being shal bring send or conuey euery such offender, to the place of the lordship marcher, or other place where any such offence is or shalbe committed or don, vpon the mettes & boundes of the said lordships or to the said commissioners or counsaile according as the same officers by them shalbe commaunded, vnder paine of xl. poundes for the contrarie commaundement or commission to be directed to any such officer to be executed and deliuered by a sergeant at armes, or a pursuiuant, attendant on the said counsail in the marches for the time being. And

UMI

Foote.

Foxl.

Foxl. a toyne.

Fine.

Beaste.

Marke

Foxl.

Redemption.

Customes,

Lloyde.

had

hau for nought throughout al ꝑ every of the said forestes, within Wales and the marches of the same. And ꝑ it shal bee lawefull from thence forth to al ꝑ every of the kinges true subiectes, ꝑ all other person or persons beinge in league ꝑ amitie with our soueraign lord the king his heires ꝑ successours kings of Eng-
Fraudes for- land, freely quietly ꝑ in peace to passe ꝑ repasse, trauaile and goe into and throughe the said forestes ꝑ every of them both on horsebacke ꝑ on foote as well for lotyng and vsiyng of cattel as withe carieng of wares, or otherwise about their lawfull business and affaires with-
Exaction out any fine for fayture tolle custome or-nation or other impositon to be taken, vsurped or demaunded of them or of any of them, by the said forresters rulers walkers, fermers or their assignes. And if it shal chaunce or happen any of the said forresters rulers, walkers, fermers or their assignes or any of them, at any time after the said feast of S. Jhō
Fake. Baptist, to take any person or persons being the kinges true subiectes, or other lotid in wage and amite with our saide soueraigne lord his heires or successors, kinges of England as is aforesaide, ꝑ
Exact, waite and take of them or of any of the goodes of the said forfaitures fines, tolles customes, or exactions, as is aboue mencioned, and hee thereof lawfully convicted: that then hee or they so doynge and offendinge contrarye to this acte to incurre and runne in the daungers of the statute heretofore prouided for robberies by the kinges high iustyce and
Robberies. Triall. the same to be tried before the iustices of the peas in the nexte shire adioyning and belonging to the lawe of this realme of England. And further be it enacted that if any murder of bataile or quicke
Wrastes. carrai of any of the kinges true subiectes, or other the kinges seruices, at any time after the said feast of the Natiuitie of S. Jhon Baptist, to come into any of the said forestes by straites, theeues outlaw or otherwise and then to be murthered ꝑ seased by any of the said forresters rulers, walkers, fermers or their assignes or any of them, ꝑ the owner or owners of the same cattal within one yere and a day then next ensuing chaunce to fynd the saide cattall so taken and lawfully ꝓue the same to be his or their owne ꝓper cattal ꝑ the ꝑ same cattal to be ꝑ delyuered to the owner or owners therof according to the auncient lawe of this realme of Englande, the sayde owner or owners reasonable paienge for the kepinge of suche cattell after ꝑ rate of the time that suche cattall shal haue bene in the custodie and keepinge of any suche forresters, rulers, walkers, and fermers or his or their assignes, in such maner and fourme as heretofore hathe bene in like case vsed to be done by the lawe of this realme of estrated cattell, clayned and ꝓued by the owners within a yere and a day next after the seasing of the same cattall. And if any of the saide forresters rulers, walkers, fermers their assignes or any of them doe denye the reuelinerraunce of anye suche cattall, by them or anye of them so seased and marked within any of the saide forestes, after the owner or owners of them shall haue duely and lawfullye ꝓued them to bee his or their owne proper goodes and cattalles, as is aforesaide, that then euery suche forester, ranger, walker, fermer, or assignes so offendinge and offendinge contrarye to the acte to forfait and pay vnto the partie greeued the double value of al suche cattall, as shalbee so taken and mistaken, and not deliuered to the owner or owners, as is aforesaide. Item that the partie greeued maye haue his accion of trespas at the common lawe or ells for the same cattel against euery such offender or offenders, and the same to be tried in the shire adioyninge in which

don the defendaunt shal not be admitted to wage his law, nor essoin nor protection shalbe allowed for them: & like proces of outlagarye to be had & made in the said accion of detinue in the nert shire adioinant against euery forester, ruler, walker, fermer, or their assignes offending contrary to the tenour of this acte, as in an action of trespasse at the common law of this realm is vsed. Anno. 27. H. 8. ca. 7.

¶ Albeit the dominion, principality & County of wales iustly & rightefully is, and euer hath bene incorporated, annexed, vnited, and subiect to and vnder ỳ imperial crowne of this realm, as a very member & ioynt of the same. Wherfore the kings most royal maiesty of mere droit and very right is very head king lord and ruler: yet notwythstanding, because that in the same cõtry, principality & dominion diuers rightes, vsages, lawes & custõs, be farre disrepãnt from the lawes & customes of this realme, & also because ỳ the people of the same dominion haue and do daily vse a speach nothing like ne cõuenient to the natural mother tonge vsed in this realme, some rude and ignorãt people haue made distinction & diuersity betweene the kings subiectes of this realme, & his subiects of the said dominion and principality of wales, wherby great discord, variance, debate dissension, murmur and sediciõ hath growen betweene his said subiects. His highnes therefore, of a singuler zeale, loue, & fauor that he bereth toward his subiects of his said dominion of wales, mindig & intending to reduce thẽ to the perfect order, notice & knowledge of his lawes of this his realme, & vtterly to extirpe & singuler the similer vsages and rites differing frõ the same, & to bring his said subiectes of this his realme, & of his saide dominion of Wales to an vnitable agreed and vnity, hath by the deliberate aduise &c. ordeigned &c. that his saide countrey or dominion of wales shalbe, stand and continue for euer from henceforthe incorporated, vnited & annexed to, and with this his realme of England. And that all and singuler person and persons born & to be borne in the said principality, countrey or dominion of Wales, shal haue, enioye & inherite all and singuler fredomes, liberties, rightes, priuileges and lawes within this realm & other the kings dominions, as other the kinges subiectes naturalye borne wythin the same haue and enioy and enherite. And ỳ al and singuler pson & psones inheritable to any manors, landes, tenements, rẽts reuersions, seruices or other hereditaments, which shal discend after ỳ feast of al saintes nert cumming within the said principality, country or dominion of Wales, or within any pticuler lordship, part or parcel of the said cõtry or dominiõ of wales, shall for euer, from & after ỳ said feast of al saints, be inheritable to the same manors, lãds, tenements, rentes, reuersiõs and hereditaments after the englishe tenure wõut diuisiõ or particiõ, & after the fourm of the lawes of this realm of England, & not after any tenure, ne after the form of any welsh lawes or customes. And that the lawes, ordinãces & statutes of this realm of Englãd for euer, & none other lawes, ordinaunces ne statutes from & after the said feast of al Saints nert comming, shalbe had, vsed, practised and executed in the said country or dominion of Wales and euerye parte therof in like maner, forme and order, as they bene and shalbe had, vsed, practised and executed in this realme, and in such like maner and fourme as here after by this act shalbe further established and ordeined: any act, statut vsage custom, president, liberty, priuiledge or other thing, had made, vsed, graunted,

Vnited. England. Enioye, Enherite Abilitie. All pties inheritable. Discende Inherite Comen lawe, Particion. England Lawes. Statutes Vsed.

or suffred, to the contrary in anye wise notwithstanding. And for as much as there be many & diuers lordships marchers within the said country or dominō of Wales, lying betwene ẏ shires of England, & the shires of ẏ said coūtry or dominō of wales, & being no parcel of any other shires wher the lawes & due correction is vsed and had, by reason wherof hath ensued and hath bene practised, perpetrated, committed and done within and among the said lordships & countreis to them adioyninge, manifold & diuers detestable murders brenning of houses, robberies, thestes trespasses, rowtes, riots, vnlawfol assembles, embraceries, maintenāces, receitig of felons, oppressions, ruptures of the peace, & manifold other malefactes contrarye to al lawes and iustice. And the said offenders theruppon makinge their refuge, from lordshipe to lordshipe, were & continued without punishmēt or correction.

Marchers.

Shires.

Murders Felonies,

Correction.

For due reformaciō wherof, & for al much as diuers & many of the said lordships marchers be now in the handes & possession of our soueraigne Lorde the king, & the smallest nōber of thē in the possessiō of other lords, it is therfore ẏt ẏ diuers of the said lordships marchers shallbe vnited, annexed & ioyned to diuers of the shires of England, & diuers of the said lordships marchers shalbe vnited, annexed, & ioyned to diuers of the shires of the said country or dominion of wales, in maner and forme hereafter following. And that al the residue of the said lordships marchers within the saide country or dominion of Wales, shallbe seuered & deuided into certeine particuler counties or shires, that is to say the county or shire of Monmouth, the county or shire of Brekenoke, the county or shire of Radnore, the county or shire of Mountgomery, the countye or shire of Denbigh.

United, Englande

United

Marchers.

Deuided Shires

Monmouth Brekenock Radnore Mountgomeri Denbigh.

And that ẏ lordships, townships, parishes, commotes and cantreds of Monmouth, Chepstow, Pathern, Lanthgel, Nagor, Goldcliffe, Newport, Iscoge, Llawern, Caerlion, Vske, Werlock, Tinkne, Skinfreth, Gronimont, whit castel, Reglam, Caldicote, Bulle, Abergenny, Perole, Crenecelid, mage & Hocnislade in ẏ said coūtry of wales and al and singuler honors, lordships, castels, manours, landes, tenements, & hereditamentz lying or being within the cōpasse, or precinct of the said lordships, townships, hamlets, parishes, commotes and cantredes, and euerye of them, in whole possessiō for euer they be or shall be, and euerye part therof shall stande, and be from and after the said feastes of all saintes gyldable, and shallbe reputed, accepted, named & taken as parties and members of ẏ saide shire of Mōmouth. And that the saide towne of Monmouth shallbe named, accepted, reputed, vsed, had & taken hed and shire towne of the saide countye or shire of Monmouth. And that the sdi
rifes county or shire Court, of, and fo
ẏ said shire & county of Mōmouth, shal
be holden and kept one time at ẏ saide
towne of Mōmouthe, & the nexte time at
a towne of Newport in the same Coun
tye or shyre, and so to bee kepte in the
same ẏ townes Alternis vicibus, and
according to the lawes of this Realme
of Englād for euer, and in none other
place. And it is ẏt. that all accōns reals
that hereafter shallbe cōteined, perpe
trated or sued for any lands, tenements
or hereditamentes, or any other thing
within the said coūty or shire of Mon
mouth, and all accions personals, wi
in the same shire or county, of the sum
of xl.s. or aboue, and all accions mixte
shalbe tried by original writ out of the
kings high court of chauncery in Eng
land & heard determined, and tried be
fore the kinges iustic. in Englād, or by
assise

assise or nisi prius within the said cõtie of Mõmouth, in such like maner, fourm and wise as al other accõs reals, personals & actions nuit sued, hard, determined and tried in or for anye shire of this realme of England. And that the kinges iustices of his bench, or of his comon bench at Westminster, shall have ful power and authoritye to directe all maner processe to the shirife, and all other officers of the said county of Monmouthe, and also to directe writtes of Venire facias, to the same shirik for the trial of euery issue ioyned before them, and also to award commissions of Nisi prius into the said cõtie of Mõmouth for the triall of such issues ioyned before them in like maner and fourm as they doe into euerye shire of this realme of England. And all & euerye the kinges subiects and inhabitants within ye said county of Monmouthe shalbe for euer from & after the said feast of al saints, obliged and bounden to be obedient & attendant to the Lord Chaunceller of England, the kings subiectes, & other of the kinges most honorable counsail and vnto al lawes, customes, ordinances and statutes of this realm of England in like maner fourm and wise, as al other the kinges subiectes within euery shire of this realme of England, be obliged and bounden, any acte, statute, vsage, custome, libertye, priuilege or any other thing to the contrary in any wise notwithstãding. And that the shiriffe of the county shal hold plee or replegiare, & al other suites & plaintes vnder xl.s. in his county or shire court, in like maner and fourme as all other shiriffes do within this realm of England. Item that the cherifle, eschetours, & coroners that hereafter shalbe, within the said cõtie or shire of Mõmouth, shalbe obliged and bounden to execute all the kinges processes, and to make due retournes therof, and to vse and exercise their offices, according to ye lawes & statutes of this realme of England in al & euery thing, as ye shiriffs, eschetoures and coroners be obliged & bound to do in al and euery other shire of this realme of Englande. And that the cherife & eschetors of the saide shire or countey of Monmouth, that hereafter shalbe appointed by our soueraign lord the king make their accomptes for their said offices in the kinges escheker in England in like maner and fourm as other shiriffes and eschetoures doo within this Realme of England, and vpon suche like paine and penaltye as is vppon other shiriffes and eschetours in euery other shire within this realm of Englande. Accountes Eschequer.

And it is, &c. that the lordshippes, townshipe, parishes, cõmotes, & Cantredes of Bzkenocke, Trecheholwij, Tretowr, Penkelly, Englishe Talgarth, Welche talgarth, Dinas, Talhaye, Glinbough, bzoyulles, Cãcerrelye Lando, Blainlliby Strodue Builth and Lãgors, in the said cõuty or dominion of wales & all & singuler honors, lordshipe, castels, manors, lands, tenements & hereditamets, lying or being within the cõpasse or precinct of ye saide Lordeshippes, Parishes, Commotes, and cantredes or anye of the, in whose possession so euer they be or shal be, & euery part therof shal stande and be for euer, frõ the said feast of al saintz ygliable, & shalbe reputed, accepted, named, and taken as parts and membersof the said county or shire of Bzkenocke. And that ye said towne of Bzkenocke shall bee named, accepted, reputed, vsed, hadde, and taken heade and shire Towne of the saide Countye or shire of Bzkenocke. And that the shire Court or countye, of, and for the saide shire or county of Bzkenok, shalbe holden & kept in the said towne of Bzkenok. Lordshippes. Gildable Bzkenocke Shire townes Shire courte

noke. And it is.&c. that the lordshippes
Townshipps townshipps, parishes, cõmotes, & Cantredes of New Radnore, Clistherna, Clueles, Bõghred, Glasebery, Olawdistre, Nighelles churche, Meleneth, Blewagh, Knighton, Norõ, Preston Comothuder, Raider, Guethrionion, & Hetanage in the said coũtry of wales & euery of them, & all & singuler honors, lordshipps, castels, manors, lands, tenements & hereditamẽts, lying or being within the cõpasse or precinct of ỳ said lordshipps, townshipps, pishes, cõmotes, & cantredes or any of thẽ, in whose possession so euer they be or shalbe, & euerì parte therof shall stande and be for euer
Gildable. from the said feall of al saintes, gyldable, & shallbe reputed, accepted, named and taken as partes and mẽbers of the said couñty or shire of Radnore. And ỳ
Radnore the said town of New Radnore shall
Shire towne be named, accepted, reputed, vsed, had, & taken head and shire town of ỳ saide
Shire court. countye or shire of Radnore. And ỳ the shire, court or countye of & for the saide county or shire of Radnore shalbe holden & kept one time at the said town of New Radnore, and the next time at ỳ towne of Rother Colwy, in that same county or shire, and so to be kept in the same ỳ towns Alternis vicib⁹ for euer and in none other place. And it is.&c.
Lordships. that the lordships, townships, parishes commotes and cantredes of Notintgmery, Kedewaukery, Calvrland, Arnekly, Kenyllock, Dovthare, Powdelland, Clões land, Walelyt, Tempestre, and Alcelfre in the saide countrey of Wales, and euerye of them, and all and singuler honours, lordshippes, castelles, manoures, landes, tenementes and hereditamentes lyinge or beinge within the compaſſe or precinct of the said lordships, parishes, townshipps commotes, and cantredes, or anye of them in whose poſſeſſion ỳ euer they be or shalbe, and euerye parte thereof, shall stand, and be for euer, from the said feaſt of al saints gyldable, and shall be reputed, accepted, named and taken as partes and members of the said county or shire of Mountgomery. And that the said town of Mountgomery shalbe named, accepted, reputed, vsed, had & taken head and shire towne of the said county of Mountgomerye. And that ỳ county or shire court of and for the said county or shire of Mountgomery, shall be holden and kept the firſt time at the said town of Mountgomery, & the next time at the towne of Maghenlethe in the same shire or countye, and so to bee kept in the same two townes Alternis vicibus for euer, and in none other place. And also it is.&c. that ỳ lordships townships, parishes, commotes & cantredes of Denbighland, Ruthin, Isaltalle, Kilthowen, Bromfilde, yale, Chirke, & Chirkland, Wolesdale and Hopesdale, in the said coũtry of wales and euery of them, and al and singuler honours, lordships, castels, manours, lands, tenements, and hereditaments lying or being within the compaſſe, or precinct of the saide lordships, townships, commotes and cantreds, or any of them, in whose poſſeſſiõ so euer they be or shall be, and euerye part therof shall stande and bee for euer from the said feastes of all saintes gyldable, and shallbe reputed, accepted, named & taken as partes and members of ỳ saide county or shire of Denbighe. And that the saide towne of Denbighe shall be named, accepted, reputed, vsed, had & taken heade and shire town of the coũtye or shire towne of the Countye or shire of Denbygh. And that the countye or shire Courte, of, and for the said countye or shire of Denbighe, shallbe holden and kepe the firſt time at ỳ said town of Debighe, and the next time at a towne of Wrexham in the saide shyre or Countye, and so to bee kepte in the same

hame rise to lowes Attornis deebus fay
ene and fermone other place. And for
asmuche as the Countes or shires of
Dyffenoke, Radnore, Mountgomery,
and Denbigh be far distaunt from the
cite of London, wher ȝ lawes of Eng
lond be commonly vsed, ministred, ex
amined, and executed, ȝ for that the in
habitants of the said shires of Dyffe
nok, Radnore, Mountgomery, ȝ Den
bygh, be not of substance, power ȝ abi
litie to trauail out of their countreis to
sue the administration of iustice. It is
hereby ꝛc. that the king our soueraign
lord shall haue one chauncerie and riche
in his castell of Dyffenoke, and one
other at his towne and castell of Den
bigh. And that the shirifs, eschetours ȝ
other officers accomptantes of the coun
tes of Dyffenoke, Radnore, Mount
gomery, and Denbigh, from and after
the said feaste of al sainctes shalbe yere
ly appointed by our soueraign lord the
king, for and within euery of the saide
shires of Dyffenok, Radnore, Mount
gomerye, and Denbighe. And that the
shirifs, eschetours and other officers
accomptantes of the counties of Dyffe
nok and Radnore, from and after the
said feaste of al sainctes, shall yearelye
make their accompt before the kinges
auditours and suche thaumberlaine or
baron of the saide eschekar, as shalbe
appointed by our said soueraign
lord the king in such like manner and
forme, as shirifes, eschetours ȝ other
officers accomptants, do yerely make
their accomptes in the kinges eschequer
at Westminster, within this realm of
England. And that the shirifes, esche
tours and other officers accomptantes of
the county of Mountgomerye ȝ Den
bigh, from ȝ after the said feaste of all
sainctes, shall yerely make their accomp
te before the kinges auditours, and suche
chamberlaine or baron of the saide ex
cheker, as shalbe thereunto appointed

by our said soueraign lord the kinges ma
ner and forme as shirifes, es
cheators and other officers accomptan
tes, do yerelye make their accomptes
in the kings escheker at Westminster
within this realme of England. And
that iustice shalbe ministred, vsed, exer Iustice.
cised, and executed, vnto the kings sub
iectes and inhabitaunts in euerye of
the said shires of Dyffenok, Radnor,
Mountgomery, and Denbygh, accor
ding to the lawes and statutes of this Lawes of eng
realme of England, and according to land.
such other customes and lawes vsed a- Customes.
mongs ȝ wales as ȝ said, as the king our
soueraigne lord, and his most honora
ble counsaile shall allowe and thincke
expedient, requisite and necessarye by
suche iusticiare or iusticiers as shall be Iusticiar
therto appointed by our saide soue
raign lord the king, and after such form
and fashion, as iustice is vsed and mi
nistred to the kings subiects within the North wales
iij. shires of Northwales. And also it
is ꝛc. that the lordships, townes, par- Lordships.
shes, commotes, hundredes, and extre
des of Dyvelire, Otherington, Mal
bolie, Knokyn, Ellesmere, Bolone,
and Chirbury, Hundred, in the mar- Marches
ches of Wales aforesaid and euery of
them, and all and singuler honoures,
lordships, castels, manoures, townes,
hamelets, landes, tenementes, and he
reditamentes lyenge or beinge within
the compasse or precinct of the sayde
Lordshippes, townes, parishes, com
motes, hundredes, and contrees, or any
of them, in whole possessio for euer they
be or shalbe, and euery part thereof that
standeth and be for euer, from and after
the saide feastes of al sainctes gildable Gildable.
and shalbe united, annexed and ioyned United.
to and with the countye of Salop as a Salopp.
member, parte or parcell of the same,
and that the said Lordships of Dyffe
nre, Otherington, Malbolie, ȝ Knokyn
with their members, shalbe taken, na-

WWWb.iij. med

Hundred. Inhabitants.

ned, and knowen by the name of the hundred of Dslwestre in the county of Salop, & inhabitants thereof shalbe attendant & do euery thing & things at euery sessions, assise & gaole deliuery to be holden within the county of Salop, as the inhabitants of al other hundreds do within the said county of Salop according to the lawes of this realme of Englande. And that the lordship of Oldesmer, with the members of the same shalbe united, ioyned & knit to the hundred of Pimhil in the county of Salop, and shalbe taken, named and knowen to be parcel of the same hundred, & the inhabitauntes thereof shalbe attendat, and doo euery thing and thinges with the inhabitants of the saide hundred of Pimhil as the inhabitants of the same hundred ought to do and bse, according to the lawes of this realme of Englande. And that the lordship of Dolune with the members, shalbe united, ioyned & knit to the hundred of Churbury in the countye of Salop, and that the inhabitaunts of the said hundred of Churbury and lordship of Dolune, shalbe attendant and do euery thing and thinges at euery sessions, assise and gaole deliuery to be holden within the saide county of Salop, as the inhabitaunts of al other hundredes doo within the saide county of Salop according to the lawes of this realme of Englande. And that the saide hundred of Churbury after the said feast of al saintes, nor the said hundred of Dslwestre, nor yet the Lordship of Ellesmere, shall be in no wise otherwise priuileged, nor haue no other liberties nor priuiledge but as hundredes united, annexed and knit to the said county of Salop, as other hundreds be within the said county. And that the lordshipes, tolnes, parishes, commoates, hundredes, and cantredes of Ewyas Lacy, Ewyas Harolde, Clifforde, Winforton, Perdesley, Huntyngtowe, Whitney, Wigmore, Logharnes,

Hundred. Pimhil.

Hundred. Churbury.

Churbury. Dslwestre.

Salop. Lordshipes.

of Wales and euery of them, and all and singuler honoures, lordshipes, castelles, manoures, landes, tenementes, and hereditamentes, lyinge or being within the compasse or precinct of the sayde Lordshippes, tolwnes, parishes, commoates, hundredes, and cantredes or any of them, in whose possessio soeuer they be or shalbe, and euery part thereof shall stande and be for euer, from and after the saide feastes of al saintes nexte, and shalbe united, annexed and ioyned to and with the countye of Hereford as a member, parte or parcell of the same county of Herforde, and that the said Lordships of Wigmore and Logharnes, with their members, shal be take, named & knowen by the name of the hundred of Wigmore in the county of Herford aforesaid. And that the inhabitaunts therof shalbe attendant and do euery thing and things at euery sessions, assise & gaole deliuery to be holden with the saide county of Hereforde, as the inhabitauntes of all other hundredes do within the said county of Herf, according to ye lawes of this realme of England. And that ye whole lordship of Ewias lacy, with the members shal bee taken, named and knowen by the name of the hundred of Ewyas lacy within the said countye of Hereforde. And the inhabitauntes therof shalbe attendaunt and do euery thing & things at euery sessions, assise and gaole deliuerye to be holden within the saide county of Hereforde, as the inhabitaunts of al other hundredes do within the countye of Hereforde, according to the lawes of this realm of Englande. And that the Lordship of Ewias Harold with the members shall be united, ioyned & knit to the hundred of Webtree in the county of Herefordd, shalbe taken, named and knowen to be parcel of the hundred of Wlchtree, and the inhabi-

tantes

tenantes therof shalbe attendaunt and do to euery thing and things with the inhabitants of the same hundred of Westbury as the inhabitauntes of the same hundred ought to do, according to the lawes of this realme of England: And that the Bayliffes of Chippenham, Malmesbury, Wotton vnder edge, Tetbury, Cirencester, Fayrford, Lechlade, Northleach, Campden, Chipping Norton, Burford, Witney, Thame, Henley vpon Thames, Wallingford, Abingdon, Reading, Newbery, Hungerford, Marlborough, Ramsbury, Malborough, Calne, Chippenham, Bradford, Trowbridge, Warminster, Westbury, Heytesbury, Wilton, Salisbury, Amesbury, Downton, Alderbury, Fordingbridge, Ringwood, Christchurch, Lymington, Lymmington, Yarmouth, Newport in the Isle of Wight, Newtown in the Isle of Wight, Brading, Yaverland, Godshill, Carisbrooke, Newchurch, Shanklin, Arreton, Whitwell, Chale, Niton, Freshwater, Calbourne, Gatcombe, Brixton, Mottistone, Shorwell, Northwood, Cowes, Thorley, Wellow, Yarmouth, Newport, Newtown

the said shire of Glamorgan now thor-
gan now and all the said lordships
townes, parishes, commotes hundredes,
& cantredes united and annexed to the
Glamorgan said cō̄tie of Glamorgan, shal from &
after the said feaste of all saintes be re-
putted, accompted and reconed by
the name of the shire of Glamorgan and
ly, & by none other name. And that frō
and after the said feaste of all saintes, iu-
stice shalbe ministred and executed to
the kinges subiectes and inhabitauntes
of the said cōtie of Glamorgan accor-
ding to the lawes, usances & statutes
of this realme of Englande, and after
Northwales, no lyke wise, & in such lyke maner & facō
as iustice is ministred and vsed to the
kinges subiectes within the thyrtie shires of
Northwales. And that the Lordshipes,
townes, parishes, commotes, hundredes
& cantredes of Llanymdeverey, Aber-
merleis, Kedwely, Estratiwg, Cōmwil-
thon, Dewtraleth, Emlyn, Aber-
geuly, in the said cōtie of Wales &
cōtie of them, and all honoures, lord-
ships, castles, maneres, landes, tene-
ments and hereditamentes, lying or be-
ing within the compasse & precinct of
the said lordships, townes, parishes, ca-
stles, hundredes, cantredes or any of
them, in whose possession soeuer they
be, or shalbe, and euery part thereof, shal
stande and be giltable for euer, frō and
after the feaste of all saintes, & shalbe uni-
ted, annexed and ioyned to & with the
cōtie of Kaermerdyn, & shalbe accō-
pted reputed of the same, & frō & after
the said feaste of all saintes, iustice
shalbe ministred & executed to & amōgst
the kinges subiectes & inhabitauntes of the said cōun-
ty of Kaermerdyn according to the lawes
cullomes & statutes of this realme of
England, and that no wel shalbe, &
in such maner and facō as iustice is
ministred & vsed to the kinges subiectes
within the thyrtie shires of Northwales.

Lordshippes. And that the Lordships, townes, pa-

riches cummotes hundredes & cantredes
of Llanstephan, Kilgarran, Castelan,
Langhaerne otherwise called Mestan
gherne, Walwinscastell, Dewesland,
Lanyhadein, Laurey, Narbert, Sole-
bache, Haleywarket, Castelli, & Dam
all lyinge in the said countrey of Wales
& entry of the & all honours, lordshippes
castelles, maneres, landes, tenemēts, & he-
reditamentes, lieng or being within the
compasse or precinct of the said lordship,
townes, parishes, cōmotes, hundredes
& cantredes, or any of them, in whose
possession soeuer they be or shalbe and
euery part thereof, shall stande and be
giltable for euer frome and after the
saide feaste of all saintes, and shalbe u-
nited annexed ioyned to & with the
county of Pembrooke. And that frō &
after the said feaste of all saintes, iu-
stice shalbe ministred & executed to the
kinges subiectes & inhabitaunts of the said cōun-
tie of Pembrooke, according to the la-
wes cullomes and statutes of this re-
alme of England, and after no wel-
lyke wise & in such maner and facō
as iustice is ministred and vsed to
the kinges subiectes within the thyr-
shires of Northwales and that the lord-
shippes townes parishes cōmotes hun-
dredes, and cantredes of Llangan,
Genoglin, Llantwit Vcent in the
countrey of Wales and entry of the,
and all honours, lordshippes, castelles
maneres landes tenemēntes, and he-
reditamentes, lieng & being within
the compas or precinct of the said lord-
shippe, townes, parishes, cōmotes hun-
dredes, and cantredes, or any of them
in whose possession soeuer they be or
shalbe, & euery part thereof, shall stande
& be giltable for euer frome and after
the feaste of all saintes, & shalbe annexed
annexed, & ioyned to & with the county
of Cardigan, as a member, part &
parcell of the same. And that frome
and after the saide feaste of al saintes

iustice

iustice shall be ministred and executed to the kings subiectes and inhabitãts of the said couty of Cardigã, according to the lawes, customes, & statuts of this realme of England & after no wise the lawes, and in such fourme and facion as iustice is ministred and vsed to the kings subiects within the three shires of Northwales. And that the lordship towne, and parishe of Mouthway in ỳ said country of Wales, in whose possession so euer it be, and all landes, tenementes & hereditamentes now lieing or being within the compasse or pcinte of the said lordships, towne, and parish of Mouthway or any of them, in whole patticion so euer they be or shalbe and euery parte thereof, shall stand and be annexed for euer vnto and after ỳ said shall of all saincties, and shalbe vnited, annexed, and ioyned too and with the couty of Mertioneth in Northwales as Kemmote, wherof ỳ moost of the same now be parcell, that all iustices, cõmissioners, shireffs, forreners, escheatours, stewardes, and their lieutenaines, and all other officers and ministers of ỳ said, shall proclaime and kepe the sessiones, courts, hundredes, letez, shirifs, courts and all other courtes in the English tonge, and all other offices, rolles, and signetts and all other auoantiths, verdictes, & wagers of law, to bee geuen & done in the English tonge. And also ỳ said henceforth no plone or persones ỳ vse the welshe spech or language, shall haue or enioye any maner office or fee within the realm of England, Wales, or other the kings dominiõ vpõ peyne of forfeityng the same offices or fees, vnlesse he or they vse & exercise the speche or language of English. And it is enacted that it shall be lefull to the shirife of every of the forsaide shires of Monmouth, Hereford, Radnor, Mountgomeri and Denbigh, and euery of them to put euery mistruled and suspecte person within their shire in sewrtie, vnder recõmãs maynprise & suertie of their pcinal apparaunce, as the shirifes doo within euery of the three shires of Northwalz. And that the recognisances of such common maynprise & suerty of apparance taken before any of ỳ said shirifs shall be as good and effectual, as if it were taken by any iustice of record. And ỳ the shirife of the county of Monmouth shal certifie such recognisances, common maynprise, or suertye of apparance at euery quarter sessions, before the Iustices of peace of the saide countie of Monmouth. And that euery plon and plons within the said countie of Monmouth, put vnder cõmon maynprise, & bounde to his pcinal apparaunce, shall kepe their personal apparaunce at the sessions holden within the said shire of Monmouth, next after the date of Easter, & at the sessions to be holden within the said shire next after the feast of S. Michael tharchangell, vntill such time that they bee thereof released after the forme of the laive. And that euery of the shirifes of the said counties of Merioneth, Radnor, Mountgomery, and Denbighe, and euery of them shall certifie such recognisances, common maynprise or suertie, apparaunce by them taken before such Iustice as shalbe appointed by our soueraigne lord the king within euery of the said shires, at euery sessions to bee holden in anye of the saide shires before the same iustice. And that euery plon and persons within ỳ said counties of Merioneth, Radnor, Mountgomery and Denbigh: And also within the aboue named cõuties of Glamorgã, Kermerdē, Pēbroke & Cardigã, or any of them, put vnder cõmon maynprise, & bounde to his or their pcinall apparaunce, aswel by the forsaide shirifes, as by ỳ iustices of any of ỳ saide cõuties, shal kepe their apparalices before the said Iustices at euery sessions

Maynptis

Recogñ.

Certifie,

Kepe apparis

Released

Certifie.

Maynptis

Apparance.

within

within the said counties to be holden
in suche like maner and fourme as is
vsed in the iij. shires of Southwales.
Lord shchers And for ỹ the lordes marchers before
this p̄sent plament haue vsed to put
their tenāts with their lordshipps mar-
Mainpryse, chers vnder such common mainpryse &
Fyne. surety of apparāce, and haue had ỹ for
faitures therof: which for euer frō & af-
ter the said feaste of al saintes shall vt-
terly cesse and determine: Therefore
be it ꝛc. that after the saide feast of all
Lay man, saintes, euery lay & temporal p̄son
Lord shcher being a Lord marcher, shall haue the
Moyetie. moitie or halfe of euerye forfaiture of
Fyne. al and euery cōmon mainpryse, recog-
nisaunce for the peace, or apparāce for
faited by any of their tenātes, inhabi-
tyng within any of their lordshippes
Paydt. marchers: & they to be paide the same
Shirife. moitie or halfe by the handes of ỹ shirife
of euery of ỹ said cōtyes, where suche
forfaitures shall be, if the shiriffe can
leuie the same: & the same shirife to ac-
Account compt to our soueraigne lord ỹ King
for the other halfe or moitie, in suche
Escheker as they be bound to be accōp-
tant. Be it further ꝛc. that immediatly
Chauncelor vpon the p̄rogacion or dissolution of
this p̄sent parlament, the lord Chan-
Commission. cellour of Englād shal directe ỹ kings
comission vnder his graces great seale
Diuise Shyres to suche p̄sones as to him shall bee
thought conuenient to enquire & vieu
al the said shires of Kermerdin, Pen-
broke, Cardigā, Mōmouth, Brekenok
Radno, Mountgomery, Glamorgan
and Denbigh, and euery part and par
cell of them: and vpon suche vieu and
Deuide hundredes, serche, to deuide the and euery of them
into so many hundredes, as they shall
think most meete and conuenient. And
the hundredes so deuided, shal retourne
Certifie. & certifie the said cōmissiō into the
high court of Chaūcery before the said
feast of al saintes ỹ same to remaine
of recorde, and so be of suche force and

effect, as it were by act of parliament.
And that the said hundredes after the
said certificate shall be vsed and taken
as other hundredes be in euerye other
shire within this realme of England.
Furthermore it is ꝛc. that immediatly
after the p̄rogacion or dissolution of
this p̄sent parliament, ỹ lord Chā- Cha
cellour of England shal direct ỹ kings
comission vnder his graces great seale Com
to such p̄sōs as to him shal be thought
conuenient, to enquire and serche out Serch
by al wayes and meanes that they
al and singular lawes, vsages and Lawes
customes, vsed within the saide domin- Cust
ions and countreye of Wales: and the
same shall retourne and certifie to the Certifie
kinges highnesse and his moste honor-
able counsaile before the said feaste of
all saintes next cōmynge: and that
vpon the whiche aduise there shal and
taken al such lawes, vsages, and cus-
tomes, as the kinges highnes & his saide
moste honorable counsaile shal thinke
expedient, requisite, and necessary to
be had, vsed, and exercised in the before vsed
rehersed shires or any of them or in any
other shire of the dominion or country
of Wales, shall stande and be of full
strenght, vertue, and effect and shal be
for euer inuiolably obserued, hadde, ke
sed, and executed in the same shires as
if this act had neuer bene had ne made
any thinge in the same acte contrary
to the contrary in anye wise notwith-
standing. And it is ꝛc. that for this p̄-
sent plament, and all other parliamets
to be holden and kept for this Realme
two knightes shall be chosen and elec- 2 knig
ted too the same plament for the shire
of Mōmouth and one burges for the Mon
borough of Mōmouth in like maner,
fourme and order, as knights and bur-
geys of the plament be elected & chosē
in all other shires of this Realme of
England. And that the same knightes
and burgeys shall haue like dignitye,

præemi-

preeminence, and priuilege, and shall be allowed such fees, as other knights and burgeis of the parliament haue bene allowed. And the knightes fees to bee leuied, perceyued, receiued, gathered, and payde in such maner, fourme, and order, as such fees be gathered, leuied, perceyued, receyued and payde in other shires of this realme of England: And the burgeys fees to bee leuied as well within the boroughe of Monmouth as within al other auncient boroughes within the saide shire of Monmouth. And that for this present Parliament, and all other parliamentes, to bee holden and kept for this Realme, one knight shall be chosen & elected to the same plaints for euery of ỹ shires of Workenok, Radnor, Mountgomery and Denbigh, and for euery other shire within the saide countrey or dominion of Wales: and for euery borough beinge a shire towne within the saide countrey or dominion of Wales, except the shire towne of the aforesaid countie of Merioneth, one burgeys: And ỹ election to be in like maner, fourme, & order, as knights and burgeis of ỹ parliament be elected & chosen in other shires of this realme. And that the knights & burgeis and euery of them, shal haue al & singuler dignities, preeminence, and priuiledges, and shalbe allowed suche fees as other knightes of the parliament haue & be allowed. And the knights fees to be leuied and gathered of the commons of the shire that they be elected in. And ỹ burgeis fees to be leuied and gathered all suell of the boroughes & shire towne as they be burgeys of, as of all other auncient boroughs within the same shire. And it is ac. that al and euery lay and temporal persone and persons, native beinge lordes, marchers, and hauinge any lordships marchers, or lordships realties shall from and after the saide feast of al saintes, haue al such rules and profites of their tenantes, as they haue had or vsed to haue at the time entred into their landes in times past. And also shal haue, holde & kepe within the precint of their lordshippes, courts, baron, court lates, and lawdayes, and al and euery thing to the same courts belonging. And also shall haue within ỹ precinct of their said lordships or lands day waike strait, Infangthef, outfangthef, treasure troues deodãs, goodes and catalles of felones, and of persones condepned or outlawed of felony or murder, or putte in exigit for felony of murder, and also wrecke de mere, wharfage, & cullomes of straungers, as they haue had in times past, and as thoughe such priuileges were graunted vnto the by our soueraigne lord the King by patent of Charter: Any thinge in this present act to the contrarie not withstandinge. Prouided alwaie, that this present act, nor any thing therein contained, shall take away or derogate any lawes, vsages or laudable cullomes now vsed within the three shyres of Northwales nor shal not deprine nor take away ỹ hole liberties of the Duchy of Lancaster: but that the said liberties shal continue and be vsed in euery lordshipp within the saide Duchy within the dominion or countrie of Wales, as the liberties of the saide Duchy be vsed in shire, grounde, and not county palatine within this realme of England. Prouided also that this acte nor anything therein contained, doe not extende or not be preiudicial to any person or persons to graunte any patent of any office, fees, annuities, or reuersion of any office, fees, or annalties too them graunted for terme of theyre lyfe or lyues, by our soueraigne Lorde the King, or by any other person or persons, other for the vsinge exercysinge, or occupyinge of any maner office, or otherwyse, but that they

Courtes

Liberties,

North wales

Lancaster.

Patent.
Office.
Fees,
Annuities,

they shal haue & enioy their said fees, and all other offices of constabelships, porterships, steinardships of leetz lawedaies, courte barōs, and other offices, beinge not repugnaunt against this act: And in case any such offices be repugnāt against this act: ỳ thē the graūtes to haue & enioy their fees, during their life or liues: anye article or clause in this ꝑsent act, to the contrary in any wise notwithstanding. Prouided also, ỳ this act, nor any thinge therein conteined, be not in any wise ꝓiudiciall to the right honourable Henrye Erle of Worcester, for the exercising and occupiēg of the office of the Justice of the whole cōtie of Glamorgā, any thing in this ꝓsent acte conteined to the contrary in any wise notwithstanding. Prouided also, that this act nor any thing therein conteined, extend not to deprive, take away or derogate anye other acts before this tyme made for the trial of treason, murder, or felonies, or accessaries of the same, committed and done in anye lordshipe marcher in Wales, or in ỳ nere shires of Englād adioynig to ỳ said lordshipe marcher. Prouided alway that lādes, tenements, & hereditaments, lyng in the said cōtrey & dominiō of Wales, which haue ben died time out of mind by the laudable customes of the saide countrey, to be departed and departable amonge issues & heires males, shal stil so continue & be vsed in like forme, fashion, and condicion, as if this acte had neuer be had nor made, any thing in this act to the contrary therof notwithstanding. Prouided also, and be it ꝛc. that the kings highnesse, notwithstanding this act, or any thing therein conteined, shall haue power and auctoritie for the terme of three yers nert after the ende and dissolution of this ꝓsent parliament, to suspēde for such time as shall please his grace, or vtter ly to repele, reuoke, and abrogate this whole acte, or any parte therof from time to time, as shall stande with his most gracious pleasure: so that euery such suspending repeale and reuocation from time to time as often as any such case shall happen, shal be made in writing vnder the great seale of England, and be annexed to the rolle of this ꝓsent plament wherein this act shal be entrolled, and ꝓclamatiōs therupō to be made in euery shire within ỳ said countrey and dominiō of Wales. And that euery such suspendinge, repeale, & reuocation so to be hadde and made by the kings highnesse, shall be as good & effectual to al intents and purposes, as if ỳ same had be done by auctorite of this ꝓsent plament: this acte, or any thing therein conteined to the contrary therof notwithstāding. And wher by this ꝓsent acte there is appointed one Chauncery and one Escheker at Bꝛeknok, and an other Chauncery & Escheker at Denbigh, it is. ꝛc. that the kings highnes from time to time with in the terme of. v. yeres nert after the ende of this plament for due ministracion of iustice in the saide countrey of Wales, shall haue power and auctoritie to erect, make and ordeine suche court or courts and so many courts of recorde, and such & so many iustices, officers, and clerkes, as by his highnes with in the time of fiue yeres nert after the ende of this ꝓsent plament shalde thought sufficient & conuenient, as wel for the due execucion of this act, or of any thing or things ỳ shalde had done or made by auctorite of ỳ same, as for the good gouernāce & rule of the said cōtrie of Wales. Prouided alway, ỳ this acte, or any thing or things to be dont by auctorite therof, shal not be ꝓiudicial to any person or ꝓsons, which now haue by the kings letters patentes anye office or offices

of

of p̄thonotary or clerck of the crowne in the laide countrye and dominion of Wales, but ẏ they and euery of them shal and may stil haue and vse their offices, in as large & ample maner, forme, facion, and condicion, as if this act or any thing to be done by auctoritie thereof, had neuer be had or made any things in this act to the cõtrary thereof notwithstanding. Prouided also that this acte, or any thing therein cõteyned, extende not, or in anye wise bee p̄iudiciall or hurtfull too syr Walter Deuereux, knighte of the noble order of ẏ garter, lord Ferrers of Chartly, or, for, & concerning the offices of chiefe Justice of Southwales, the office of Chaũberlayne of Southwales, & of the cõties of Carmardẽ and Cardigã in Southwales aforesaid. And of & for the office of ẏ stewardship of ẏ lordship of bealth in the marches of Southwales, & of & for the office of rec̃iuourship of ẏ said lordship of bealth: or of, for, or concerning any of the saide offices: but ẏ the said lord Ferrers may haue, vse, exercise, & enioy the said offices & euerye of thẽ with al fees, wages, emoluments, comodities, & p̄fites to the same offices or to any of thẽ in any wise belonging or apperteininge, in as large & ample maner, fourme & cõdicion, as if this act had neuer bene had nor made. An. 27. H.8.ca.26.

29 ¶ The kings highnes (during the time of thre yeres nexte after the end of this p̄sent parliamẽt) shal haue power and auctoritie by writing vnder his great seale, to allot, appoit, assigne & limitte to euery of the shires, named in the said act (S. an. 27. H.8. cap. 26. before. 28) such and soo many lordshipes, townes, parishes, hãlettes, hũdredes, cõmotes & cãtredes, as his maiestie by his most high wisdõ shal thinke moste conuenient & agreable for ẏ ease & cõmodite of his louing subiectes ẏ inhabitãtz of his said dominiõ & p̄incipality (S. of Walez.) And shal likewise haue power & auctoritie to name & assigne the shire townes in euery of the said shires named in the said act. And ẏ euery such limitaciõ, appointemẽt, nominacion & assignemẽt to be made by the kinges highnes in ẏ behalfe, by auctoritie of this act, shall be as good & effectual to all intẽts & purposes, as though it had bene done & made plainely & particularly by auctoritie of plamẽt: any thing cõteined in the said acte, made in ẏ last plament, or any other thing or things to the cõtrary thereof notwithstandinge. An. 28. H.8. ca.3. The king during the said thre yeres, did nothing cõcerning the accõplishment of the said act, wher for. An. 31. H.8. ca.11. it was enacted as followeth.

30 ¶ That his maiestie during ẏ space of other thre yeres, next after the fyrst day of this p̄sent plament, shal haue like power & auctoritie to do, vse, execute, and accõplish all and euery thing and things limitted and appointed to his maiestie to be done, vsed, and accõplished by the same act, made in ẏ said xxviij. yere of his graces raigne (cap. 3. before. 30.) in as large & ample maner in euer cõditiõ as hir maiestie mought haue done, vsed, & accõplished wõn the said time of thre yeres, limitted by the same act, as is aforesaid. And ẏ euerye such limitaciõ, appointement nominaciõ, and assignemẽt to be made by the kings highnesse in ẏ behalfe, by auctoritie of this p̄sẽt act, during the space of the said other three yeres, next after the firste day of this p̄sent parliamẽt, shal be as good & effectual to al intẽts and purposes, as though it had bẽ done & made plainely & p̄ticularly by auctoriti of plamẽt. An. 31. H.8. c. 11. The office An. 32. H.8. ca. 27. of graunt es of sherifewekes in Wales made voyde.

31 ¶ And where the lordeshyppes, townes

Shire townes.

Good.

Accomplishe.

Good.

Hope. townes, and hãlets of hope & Allaph, taken, & excepted the hõdredes of Hal-
Allaph, haue of olde time be reputed, accepted derdale in the countie of Flint. And ẏ
and takẽ as part and pcell of the coũte the said lordshippe of Allaph, with all
Flint. of Flint, and so hath ben cõtinued vn- the grounde, lãdes, tenementes, and
till now of late that by an act of Parla hereditamẽts wõin the precinct & limitz
ment made in the.xxxij. yere of ẏ raign of the same, shalbe takẽ, accepted, and
of our most dradde soueraigne lord the iudged to be as part and parcel of the
kings maiestie, that now is (ca.26. be- hundred of Rutlande in the same cõ-
fore.28.) the same were assigned to the tie. Anno.27.H.8.cap.26.
county of Denbigh. And also where 32 Our soueraigne lord the kings
Denbighs Parcell of the parishe of Hawardẽ as maiestie of his tẽder zeale and affec-
Hawarden, at this day & of olde time hath bẽ accep tion that he beareth towardes his loving
ted, takẽ & vsed as pt of the said county & obediẽt subiectes of his dominiõ, prin-
Flint, of Flint, & ẏ residue of the said parishe cipalitie, & coũtrey of Wales, for good
of Hawardẽ is, & alwaies hath bẽ wõ- rule & order to be kẽ hereafter kept
out the precinct, limites & iurisdictiõ of and maintained within ẏ same where
the same countie. Be it, &c. ẏ as well the by his said subiectes may growe & rise
Hope. said lordships, townz, & hãletz of Hope to more welth & prosperitie, hath deui-
Allaph, and the said whole parishe of sed & made diuers sundry good and ne
Hawarden, together wẽ the lordship of cessary ordinances, which his maiestie of
the same, as also the lordships, townes, of his most abundant goodnes, at the
and parishes of Holdesdale, Merefordz humble suit and petition of his saide
& Dicley, & al the lands, tenements, & subiectes of Wales, is pleased and
hereditamẽs wõin the precinct & limitz counted to be enacted, &c. in maner and
of the same, or anye of thẽ, shall from fourme, as hereafter ensueth. First ẏ
hẽceforth be reputed, accepted, takẽ, & his graces saide dominion, principali-
adiudged to be within the said county tie and countrey of Wales, be frõ hen-
Flint, of Flint, as a membre, part & parcel of ceforth deuided into.xij. shires, of the
the same coũty of Flint and not of nor which. viij. haue bene shires of longe
within any other county or shire, any and auncient time, that is to saye: the
statutes, ordinaunce, laiwe or custome shires of Glamorgan, Carmarthin,
heretofore had or vsed, to the contrary Pembroke, Cardigã, Flint, Caernar-
therof in any wise notwithstandinge. uã, Anglesy, & Merroneth. And some
Prouided alwaies, ẏ the inhabitãs & of the saide twelue shires, be newlye
Hope &c. tenants of the said lordships, townes, made and ordeined to be shires, by an
hãlets, and parishes of Hope, Allaph, act made at the parliamente, holden at
Holdesdale, Merfordz, & Hawarde, Westminster, in the.xxxij. yere of our
Tallages. shall paye their milles and tallages said soueraign lord most noble raigne
whã and as oft as the same shalbe due (ca.26. before.28) that is to say, ẏ shire
with the inhabitantes of such shire or of Radnor, Brecknok, Mountgomery
shires, as before time hath bene accu- and Dẽbigh, ouer & beyond the shire of
stomed. And ẏ ẏ said lordships of Hope Monmouth, and diuers other domini-
Holdesdale, Merefordz, Dicly, & Ha- ons, lordships, and manours, in ẏ mar-
wardẽ, wẽ the whole & entier parish of ches of Wales, united & annexed to ẏ
Hawardẽ & al ẏ grouñdz, lãdz, tenemẽtz shirez of Salop, Herford, & Glouc-
& hereditamẽts, wõin ẏ pcinct & limites as by ẏ said late act more plainely ap-
of ẏ same, shal frõ hẽceforth be called, peareth. Itẽ ẏ the limitaciõs of the hũ-

dredes

yrões, of late made wõ in ẏ ſaid ſhires by vertue of his graces commiſſion, diuers out of his highe courte of Chauncery, and agaĩ returned into the ſame, ſhall ſtande in full ſtrenghte, force and effect according to the ſaide limitacion. Except ſuch of the ſame, as ſythe that time haue bene altered or chaũged, by vertue of any acte or actes of plament already made, or that ſhall be altered or chaũged, by any acte or actes in this preſent ſeſſiõ to be made. Itẽ that ther ſhal be and remaine a preſident & coũſaile in the ſaid dominiõ and principalitie of Wales, & the marches of the ſame with all officers, clerks and miniſters to ẏ ſame, in maner and fourme as hath bene heretofore vſed and accuſtomed. Which preſident and coũſaile ſhall haue power & auctoritie to heare and determine by their wiſdomes and diſcretions, ſuche cauſes and matters as be, or hereafter ſhall be aſſigned too them by the kings maieſty, as heretofore hath bene accuſtomed and vſed. Itẽ ẏ there ſhal be holdẽ & kept ſeſſiõs twiſe in euery yere, in euery of the ſaid ſhires in the ſaid dominion & principalitie of Wales: That is to ſay, in the ſhires of Glamorgan, Wrekenok, Radnor, Caermerthin, Pembroke, Cardigan, Mountgomery, Denbigh, Flint, Caernaruan, Pereroneth, & Angleſey the whiche Seſſions ſhall be called the kings great ſeſſiõs in Wales. Item ẏ the iuſtice of Cheſter, for the time beig ſhall holde and kepe ſeſſions twiſe in euery yeare in the ſhires of Denbigh, Flint and Mountgomery, & haue nothinge but his olde fee of an hundred poundes yerely for ẏ ſame. Itẽ that ẏ Iuſtice of Northwalz, ſhal in likewiſe holde & kepe ſeſſiõs twiſe euery yere in euery of the ſaid ſhires of Caernaruã Pereroneth, & Angleſey & ſhal haue yerely of ẏ kings maieſty a yerely fee of fiftie poũz for the ſame. Itẽ ẏ one plõ learned in the lawes of this realme of Englãd by the kings maieſty to be named and appointed, ſhalbe iuſtice of ẏ ſhires of Radnor, Wrekenok and Glamorgã, and ſhal in likewiſe holde, and kepe ſeſſiones twiſe in euery yere in euery of the ſame ſhires, & ſhal haue yerely of the kings maieſty fifty poũds for his fee. Itẽ ẏ one other plõ, learned in ẏ lawes of this realme, to be appointed as is aforeſaide, ſhalbe Iuſtice of ẏ ſhires of Caermerthen, Pẽbroke, and Cardigã, and ſhal in likewiſe holde & kepe ſeſſiones twyſe in euery yere in euery of the ſame ſhires: and ſhal alſo haue yerely of the kings maieſty fiftie poundes for his fee. Item the ſaide perſons or Iuſtices and euery of thẽ nowe being, or that hereafter ſhall bee, ſhall haue ſeuerall letters patentes and cõmiſſiõs for their offices vnder the kings great ſeale of Englãd, to be exerciſed by themſelues, or theire ſufficiẽt deputies according to the purpoſes and intentes in their ordinaunces ſpecified. Prouided alwaies, ẏ their commiſſiõs to them already graunted vnder the ſaid great ſeale, ſhall ſtande in force & effecte according to the tenoure of the ſame: vnleſſe it ſhall pleaſe the kings maieſtie hereafter to alter or chaunge them, or any of them, this preſent article laſte before expreſſed in anye wiſe notwithſtanding. Item that euery the ſaide Iuſtices within the limites of their commiſſions and auctho̅rities to them appointed as is aforeſaide, ſhall holde all maner of pleas of the crowne at and in the ſaide ſeſſions, in as large and ample maner, as the kings chiefe Iuſtice of England, and other ẏ kings Iuſtices of the kinges benche there, or anye of them maye do in theire place or els where within the Realme of England. And alſo to holde pleas of aſſiſe, and all other pleas, and actions, reall, perſonall, and mixte

1. ſeſſions.

Iuſtic. learned

Fee.

Patentes.

Pleas of the crowne.

Aſſ. Comen pleas

in

in as large & ample maner as ỳ kings chiefe Justice of the common place in England & other Justices of the same place or any of thē may do in the realm of England. Item ỳ euery of the saide Justices of Wales shall haue power and auctority to enquire of al treasōs, murders, felonies, riottes, routes, vnlawful assemblies, extorciōs, imbraceries, maintenances, reteinours, cōcelements, contēptes, and al other offeces and euill dedes, of what natures, names or qualities so euer they be done, cōmitted or perpetrated, within the limittes of their cōmissions, and auctorities against the fourme of the cōmon lawe of the realme of Englād, or of any statuts of the same and to heare & determine the premisses, & euery of thē, & generally to ministre cōmō Justice to al and singuler the kings subiects within the limites of their cōmissiōs & auctorities, according to ỳ lawes statuts, & customes of the realme of Englād, & according to this present ordinace. Itē ỳ euery of the said sessions shal be kept & continued by the space of fiue days in euery of the said shires, at either of the said times as is & hath bene vsed wīn ỳ said thre shires of Northwales. And ỳ the said Justices shall cause open proclamacions too bee made in the shire townes, what time & place they purpose to kepe their said sessions. xv. dayes at the leaste before they kepe the same to thintent the kinges subiectes maye haue knowledge thereof. Itē ỳ dayes shalbe geuen in al plees, plaintes, proces, & adiournemēts from day to daye and sessiōs to sessions, by the discrecio of the said Justices, wīn the limittes of their auctorities, for the good & spedy ministracio of Justice, to al and singuler the kings subiects, as is or hath bē vsed in Northwales. Itē that one originall seale, deuised by the kings highnes, for Justice to be ministred in the said three shires of Northwales: That is to saye, ỳ shires of Pertōneth, Caernarū, and Angleū, shal be & remain in the charge, keping, and custody of ỳ Chamberleyne of Northwales. And that one other originall seal deuised by the kings maiesty, for ministracion of Justice to be vsed in the said shires of Carmerthē, Penbroke and Cardigā, shal be and remain in the charge and keping of the Chāberleyne of Southwales. And ỳ likewise one other originall seale deuised by the kings maiesty for ministracio of Justice to be vsed in the saide three shires of Brecknok, Radnor, and Glamorgan, shal be and remaine in the charge and custodie of the Steward and Chāberleyn of Brecknok. And that also one other originall seale deuised by the kinges maiestie for ministracio of Justice to be ministred within the said shires of Denbigh & Pountgomery, shall be and remaine in the charge, keping and custody of the Stewarde and Chāberleyne of Denbighe. And ỳ the originall seale of Chester, shalbe and stande for the originall seale of Flint, for Justice to be ministred in the saide shire of Flint, & shal be & remain in the charge keping and custody of the chāberlayn of Chester. Itē that the saide stewardes and Chāberleins shal seale wt ỳ said seales that is to saie, euerye one of them shall seale with the seale, to his charge committed al maner of originall writtes & proces returnable before the said Justices at the sessions to be holdē in euery of the said shires, in maner and fourme as is afore said. And shall seuerally accōpt and aunswere the kings maiesty for the profites of the same seale. And ỳ none of the saide stewardes, chāberlaynes, or chauncelours, hauinge the charge and keping of the said seales, shall by occasion thereof, or by colour of anye of theire offices compelle or cause

Treasons. Felonies.

Offences.

Sessions 6. dayes.

Proclam

Dayes geuen

Seale,

cause any person or persons, inhabited within any of the said xij. shires to appeare before the miselues or their deputies, ne shal haue power or authoritie to heare or determine anye pleas of the croyne, nor other causes or matters of iustice otherwise then in this ordinãce is limitted and expressed. But shall haue the charge and keping of the said seals to seale all such original writtes & proces as shalbe returneable before ỳ sayd iustices in their saide Sessions as is before specified, and as hereafter shall be declared, which writs and proces shall be vsed, made sealed, and returned, in maner and forme as hath bene vsed before the Iustice in Northwales. Item that all such persons as now be or hereafter shalbe the kinges highnes stewardes, chamberleines, or chauncellers, within any of the saide twelue shires, whiche by reason of their saide offices, haue charge for the receipt collection or accompt of and for the kinges rentes, reuenues, fermes or profites to be due to his maiestie, within the saide dominion of Wales, may direct proces vnder the saide seale bring in their charge and custody within limits of their auctorities only against bailiffes reues fermours, and other ministers accomptãt to appere before theimselfes to answere to and for any the kings reuenues, fermes, rents, or profites & for none other causes, nor against any other person or persons, in like maner and fourme as they haue bene accustomed in that case to do. Item that al stewards of anye lordships or manours in Wales shall and may kepe & holde such lectes lawdayes and court barons, as apperteineth and belongeth to the lordships & manours where they be stewards. And to hold pleas by plaint, vnder the summe of. xl s. in every such court baron & haue and enioy all other auctorities, commodities, and profites as stewards of lates, laine dayes, and court barons in Englande commonly haue and bene vsed to haue by reason of the saide offices and none other, any law, vsage or custome in the saide dominion of Wales, heretofore had to the contrary hereof notwithstãdinge. Item prouided alwayes, and be it enacted that the saide stewards or any of them, nor the shiriffe of the saide counties in Wales shall haue any power or auctoritie to enquire of any maner of felony in any such leete or lawe day, or turne within the saide dominiõ to be holden. And that from henceforth no lete nor lawday be kept by the steward or other officer of any lordshippe or manour in the said dominiõ of Wales but in such lordships and pleas, where it was accustomed to be kept before the making of the act of parlement concerning Wales made in the xxvj. yeare of our said soueraine lordes raigne (ca. 6.) So alwaies the place where such court shalbe kepte, be meete & conuenient for ỳ purpose. Item that all mayres bailiffs & head officers of corporate townes in Wales, may holde pleas and determine accions and do every other thing concerning common iustice accordyng to their lawful graunts and laudable customes of suche townes, so alwayes thei folow the course trade and fashion of the realme of England, and not of any vnwonted lawes or customes. And that in every of the saide townes, they may try all issues ioyned in any accion personal by vi. men according as heretofore in diuers places of the saide countrey it hath bene vsed, any thinge conteyned in this acte to the contrary notwithstanding. Prouided alwaies, and be it, &c. that for as much as there be diuers and many smal boroughes & townes corporat within the said dominion of Wales, wherof many haue their commeraunt by graunte, made from the lordes marches, & some by other meanes

Steward. Sheriffe. Felony. Counties. Mayres &c. Pleas. Trials. vi. men. Single townes

7. yeares

Dissolue. Corporate townes. Liberties

Erect new

Patents

Fee. Offices

Seales. Iudicial seal Iustice

our sayde soueraigne Lorde shall from hence forth by vertue of this acte haue full power and auctority by his letters patentes to be inrolled in his graces highe courte of chauncery at any time within seuen yere hereafter next ensuing to thende of this present parlement to repel, annichilate, and dissolue, such and as many of the said boroughs and townes corporate and all liberties and customes of the same, as to his highnes shalbe thought expedient to the intent his maiestie at his graces pleasure may newly erect, ordeine, and make such & as many other boroughs and townes corporate within the said dominion being more apte and conuenient for that purpose and endue them with such liberties and franchises, as to his moste excellent wisedome shalbe thought necessary for the wealth of the said cuntry. Item the kings maiestie is pleased and contented of his moste gracious goodnes that such as haue patents of any office of stewardships chamberleinships chauncellorships, or Justiceships, within the sayde dominion of Wales, for terme of their liues, shall haue & enioy their certaine ordinary and annuel fees of money, vsed and accustomed to be paide & borne by the kinges highnes by vertue of any their letters patents during their interest therein but in no wise to take or claime any casuall fees, claymed by colloure of their offices contrary to this present ordinance. Any custome in wales, or any thinge in this act to the contrary notwithstanding. Item ouer and beside the originall seales, there shalbe foure iudiciall seales deuised by the kinges maiestie, whereof one shal remaine with the Iustice of Chester, which is appointed by this acte to be Iustice of the shires of Flinte, Denbigh, and Pomgomery, to be vsed within the said shires to seale all iudiciall proces and bills that shal be sued before the said Justice in the sessions to be holden within the same shires. And that one other of the said iudicial seals shal like wise remain & be in the charge & custody of the sayde Justice of Northwales. And that the thirde of the sayde seales shall bee and remaine in the custody and charge of the iustice of the three shires of Glamorgan, Brecknok, and Radnor. And the fourth of the said seals shal remain in the charge & custody of the iustyce of the said iij. shires of Pembroke, Carmarthin & Cardigan. And the said iustices shal seale with the said iudiciall seales, that is to saye, euery of them with the seale committed to his charge & custody aswel all billes as all other iudicial proces that shal be sued before them in the said sessions, vpon any originall billes or writs and all other proces that shall be awarded from any of the said iustyces, shalbe sealed with the said iudicial seale. Item that euery of the sayde iustices shal accompt and answere to the kinges maiestye for the profites of the said seales being in his charge and custody in maner and forme as hereafter shall be declared. Item that the Teste of euery bil & iudicial proces that shall passe vnder the saide iudicial seale, shal be vnder the name of suche of the sayde iustices from whom such bil or iudicial proces shall passe in like maner & forth as is vsed in the common place in England. Item that all actions real & mixt attaintes, conspiracies, assiz & Quare impedit, appeales of murther and felony, and all accions grounded vpon any statutes shalbe sued by originall writs to be obtained and sealed with the said originall seale, returnenble before the sayde iustices at their sessions, within the limittes of their auctorities, in maner and fourme as is afore mencioned. Item that all maner of personall actions, as detinue, trespas accompte, and such like amountinge to the sume of

Iustices Accompt

Seale.

Writs.

Actions

Originall writs.

Actions

of fourty shillinges or above, shall be sued by wrytte original, to be obtayned & sealed as is aforesaid, or by bils at the pleasure of the partys suinge the same before the saide Justices, within the limittes of their auctorities, as is used in Northwales. And that all personal accions under the summe of fourty shillinges, that is to say, dette, trespas, detinue, accompt, and suche lyke shall and may be sued before anye of the said Justices in the sayde sessions, by bil, as it is used in Northwales. And that every original bill concerning accions personalles, shalbe sealed with the kinges iudiciall seale, being in the custody of the saide Justice before whom suche personal accions by bil shalbe brought and cõmenced. And that suche fees shal be payde for the wrytinge and sealinge of suche original writtes and bylles as hereafter shall be expressed, That is to saye, for the sealinge of euery original wrytte to be sued in and vpon the causes aforesayd, and for euery bill to be pursued in accions personal wher of the dette and dammages amounteth to the summe of fourty shillynges, or above the partyes pursuinge the same shal pay for the seale of euery such writ or bill syxe pence. And for euery iudyciall proceste to be sued vppon any such original wrytte, or bill, the partyes pursuinge suche iudiciall proceste, shall pay for the sealyng therof seuen pence wherof the Kinges maiesty shal haue syxe pence, and the Justyce sealing such Judiciall proces, shall haue one penye. Item that euery bill, in parsonall action, wherof the dette, dutie or damage amounteth not to fowrty shyllynges, and all maner Judycyall proceste to be sued vppon the same shall also bee sealed wyth the kynges sayde iudicial seale and the partyes pursuynge the same, shall paye for the seale of euerye suche bill, and iudycyall proceste thereupon to be sued three pence, whereof the kinges Maiestye to haue two pence, and the Justyce sealynge suche proceste, to haue a penye. Item that all writtes of fecire facias, and wrytes of good abearynge, or for the peace, or wrytes of Supersedeas vppon the same, and all other proceste to be sued from the sayde Justyces, vppon any record or suggestion aduwrytted by any of the sayde Justyces, wythin the lymits of their auctoryties, shall also be sealed wyth the sayde Judycyall seale. And that the parties pursuinge for the same, shall paye for the seale of euery suche wrytte and proceste seuen pence, wherof the kinges highnesse shal haue syxe pence, and the Justyce, by whom suche proceste shall be sealed, a peny. And that euery exemplification vppon anye record, before any of the sayde Justices, shall bee sealed wyth the kynges sayde iudiciall seale, and the party pursuyng the same shall paye for the seale thereof, twenty pence, wherof the kynges highnesse shall haue syxetene pence, and the Justyces sealynge the same, foure pence.

Fees.

Seals Fees.

Recoueries. Fines. Concordes warrants. Attorney.

Item that recouery and fynes, concordes and warrauntes of Atturney for the same shal and may be taken before euery of the sayde Justices, landes, tenementes and hereditamentes, within hys auctoryttie, by force of hys generall commission, wythoute any wrytte of Dedimus potestatem, to be sued for the same, in lyke manner and fourme as is used to bee taken before the kynges chiefe Justyce of his common place in Englande.

Fines. Proclam. Ingrolls.

Item that all fines hereafter to bee leuyed before anye of the said Justices with proclamation made the same Sessions that the sayde fyne shall bee engrolled, and in two other greate Sessions then nexte to bee holden wythin the same Countreye, shall ha of the same force and strength

to all purpoles, as fines leuied wyth proclamacions be of, that be leuied before the Iuftices of the common place in England. Item that euerye perfon fainge writs of entre in the poft, or writs of recouerie or any other writs for any recouerie to be had by affent of parties or otherwife, or for anye fine to bee leuied, fhal pay fuch fines to the kinges vfe for the fame as wel fines, Pro licentia concordandi, as al other maner of fines, as is vfed in the kinges Chauncery or elswhere in any of the kinges Courtes of Englande, which fines fhalbe paide to fuch perfons as fhal feale the originall writtes for that purpofe. And that they fhal accompt for the fame in like forme as they fhal do for the profits of the faid original feale as is aforefaid. Item that the kinges fiuer vpon euery fine to be leuied, fhalbe paid as is vfed in the common place in Englande, that is to faye, two fhillings, which kings fiuer fhall be paide to the Iuftice, afore whom fuch fine fhalbe leuied. Wherof the kinges highnes fhal haue .vi.d. & the prenotary entring the fame fhal haue two pence, and the Iuftice afore whom fuche fyne fhalbe leuied other .vi. pence. And that the fame Iuftice fhall accompte for the kings part therof like as he fhal for the profits of ỹ kings iudicial feale, committed to his charge, in man & forme as is afore faid. Item there fhalbe foure Prenotaries for the making of all iudicial proces and for the entrynge of al pleas proces and matters of record in the feffions to bee holden before the faide Iuftyces, whereof one of the faid prenotaries fhal attende vpon the faid Iuftice appointed for the thre fhires of Northwales. And one other fhal attende vpon the Iuftice affigned for the three fhires of Flinte, Denbigh, and Montgomery. And the thirde fhal attende vpon the Iuftice affigned for the three fhires of Carmarthin, Cardigan, and Pembroke. And the fourth of the faid Prenotaries fhall attend vpon the Iuftice affigned for the thre fhires of Glamorgan, Brecknok, & Radnor. And theſe foure Prenotaries, as often as their faid offices fhalbe void fhall bee named and appointed by the kings highnes, by his maieſties letters patents vnder his great feale of Englande. And where one John Arnolde gentleman hath the office of ỹ prenotary and clarkefhip of the crolone by the kinges highnes letters patents within the fayde three fhires of Northwales. And that one John Weakenhead hath the office of the Prenotary and clarkefhip of the crolone by the kings letters patents within the faid fhires of Flint. And that likewife one John Leonarde hath the office of the Prenotary & clarkfhip of the crolone by the kings letters patēts within all the reſidue of the faid dominion of Wales. The kinges Maieſtie is pleafed and contented that the faid thre Prenotaries fhal haue, vſe, & enioy their fayde offices accordinge to the effect of the faid letters patentes to them thereof made doinge their duties and attendaunce by themſelfs, or their ſufficient deputies at euery of the fayde ſeſſions, to be kepte within the fhires, whereunto they be ſo appointed. Item there fhall be a marſhall and a cryer in euery of the circuits & limittes allotted to the faide Iuftices, which fhall be named by the faide Iuftices within the limittes of their auctorities and commiſſion, in like maner and forme as Iuſtices of aſſife do in Englande, and the fayde officers fhall entende vpon the fayde Iuſtices in their circuites, in their owne proper perſons, and not by their deputyes. And that the marſhall fhall haue vpon euery iudgement, and euery fine foure pence, and the cryer a peny. And vpon the acquitalles of felonyes and of them that fhall be deliuered by proclamacō or deliuered out of cōmon mān

pryſe

Recoueries.

Fine.

Account.

kynges fiuer

Kinge. Prenotaries.

Iuſtices

Account

4. Prenotaries

Prenotaries

Clarke of the crowne.

Marſhall

Trin

Iuſtices.

Fees.

pile, before any of the sayde Justyces, the marshal shal haue foure pence, and the cryer a peny. Item that euery of the sayde Prenotaryes within the limittes of theyr offyces shall take suche fees, as hereafter shal be expressed. That is to say, for the writinge of pleas, & ingrossinge of writtes of entre in the poste, writtes of right, Quod ei deforceat, or any other writtes, pursued by the assente of the partyes, fyue shyllynges. And if it be with a double voucher, thre shyllynges and eyght pence, and for the exemplification thereof two shillinges. And for the ingrossing of fines to haue for euery fine three shillynges and foure pence. And if it bee with proclamacions, then foure shillynges. Item for euery bil of det, detinue, trespasse and all other accions personalles sued before the sayde Justices in theyr circuytes, vnder the summe of fourtye shillinges, the Prenotaryes shall haue for the first bil foure pence, for the second bil foure pence, and for the third bil. iiij. pence. And for the entre of euery declaracion, plee in barre, replication and rejoynder in and vpon euery such accion so that he do inrolle the same in parchment foure pence. And for euery Venire fac. Tales. Habeas corpora, & dist in the same actions. iiij. d. and for the iugement, foure pence. And for euery writte of execution, in euery suche action, fyre pence. And for euery warrant of attorney, in euery such action, aswel for the plaintifes as for the defendauntes. iiij. d. Item in all accions of detinue, trespas and all other accions personall, wherin the dalle, det or damage amounteth to the summe of fourtye shillinges or aboue, which shall be sued by billes before the said Justices, the Prenotary shall haue for the first byl. iiij. pence, for the second bil. iij. pence, for the thirde byl. iij. d. And for euerye of the declaracion, the answere, replication, & rejoynder, if it be enrolled in parchmente, eyght pence. And for the Venire facias, Tales, Habeas corpora, et Dist, for euery of them fyre pence, and for the iudgemt eyght pence, and for the warraunte of attorney foure pence and for euery writt of execucion vppon the iudgementes in such billes, fyue pence. Item in original writtes, sued vpon euery action personal, returnable before the said Justices the prenotaries shall haue for euery iiij. rum summe, fyue pence for euery distrez in trespas, fyue pence and for the declaracion eyght pence, for the answere, replication and rejoynder, for euery of them, if they be inrolled and ingrossed as is aforesaide, twelue pence. For the Venire facias, Tales, Habeas corpora, and Dist, for euery of them fyre. d. and the prenotaries to haue for thentre of the iugements in euery action. xij. d. And for euery writt of execucion sued vpon the same fyre pence. For the exemplification of euery record in any of the saide actions two shillings. For euery warrant of attourney. iiij. d. In all actions, reals, and mixte offices. Quare impedit, appeales of felony, murther, mahim, the Prenotary to haue for the declaracion & plainte, two shillinges, and for the plee in barre, replication, rejoynder, surrejoynder, for euery of them if they be inrolled as is aforesaide. xij. d. and for the writtinge of euerye Venire facias, Tales, habeas corpora & Dist vpon the same sufferey of the. vi. d. & for the entre of the iugementes in euerye of the said actions and appeales ij. s. And for the writing of the writtes of execucion, makes vpon euery of the said actions appeales, and aldes xij. pence. And for writs of graund Cape and petit Cape and writtes of petue, writs vpon voucher, and all other writs in euery suche actions, twelue pence. And for euery warrauntes of attorney, for the defendauntes, or for the demaundantes, or plaintife.

plaintifes, in euery fuche accion realle, fawe theirs fhalbe named and appoin-
atlife, appele, and Mraie impetit. iiij s ted by the Chaunceller of Englande,
And for the eſſoines in euery fuch acci- by commiſſion vnder the kinges greate
on. iiij. s. and for the bayle of euery per- ſeale of Englande, by the aduiſe of the
ſon of felony, twelue pence, and for the preſident, counſaile and iuſtices afore-
bayle for treſpaſſe fyue pence. And for ſaide or three of them, of the which the
the appearance and ſuinge of common ſaide preſidente to be one, from time to
maintenaile two yeres. Item for writting time as the caſe ſhal require. Item that
Writtes of the peace. of writtes for the peace and good aba- ther ſhal not exceede the number of vij. Iuſt.
rynge, graunted by any of the ſaide iu- iuſtices of the peace in any of the ſayde
ſtices in their ſeſſions, fyue pence, and ſhires, ouer and beſides the preſidente,
for the entringe of euery recognisaunce counſayle and Iuſtices afore ſaide, and
to be had and taken before the ſaid in- the kinges Atturney and Solicitour, Atto.
Fees. ſtices, for euerye caſe recognisaunce, other- whiche preſident, counſayle iuſtices and Sol.
wiſe then before is expreſſed, twelue pence, the kinges atturney and Solicitours,
and if it be with condicion, then two ſhalbe put in euery commiſſion of peace,
ſhillinges. And vppon euery acquitall in euery of the ſaide twelue ſhires. Item
and deliuerance of felons and murthe- that ſuch perſons as ſhall be named to
rers by verdite or by allowance of par- be iuſtices of peace within euery of the Iuſt.
don, the prenotarie to haue two ſhil- ſaide ſhires ſhall be of good name and
linges. And if it be vppon inditements fame, and after they be aſſigned by com-
certified from the Iuſtices of the peace miſſion, may ſit and exercile the office
afore the Iuſtices in the great ſeſſions, of the iuſtice of peace albeit they maye
the clarke of the peace to haue alſo vij. not diſpende twenty pound, nor be lear-
pence. And vppon the deliuery of anye ned in the lawes of the lande, without
Proclam. ſuſpect of felony or murther by procla- any loſſe damage or penalties, for in-
macion, the ſaide prenotary to haue vij. ſufficiency of their landes. And that e-
Kynges, Fynes Iſſues. Amercements pence. Item that the kinges maieſtye uery of the ſaid iuſtices of peace, before Oth.
ſhall haue all fines, iſſues, amerciaments they ſhal execute their commiſſion ſhal
and all forfaytures of recognisaunces, take their othes before the chaunceller
Fees. loſſe or forfayte before any of the ſayde of Englande, or els before the ſaid pre-
Iuſtices in the ſeſſion aforeſaide. And ſidente, or one of the ſaid iuſtices in wri-
that the ſayde Prenotaries, within the les, by vertue of the kinges writ of Di-
limittes of their offices, ſhall yerely ex- uinus poteſtatem, or before any other
trete the ſame into the eſchekier, appoin- perſon to be limited by the lorde chan-
Extrets ted for that limites to the entent the pro- cellour of Englande for that purpoſe.
ceſſe from thence maye bee alwarded to The contentes of which othe ſhal be
the ſhiriffes to leuy the ſame to the kin- after the fourme as Iuſtices of peace in
Shiriffes Account. ges vſe as appertayneth, which ſhiriffs Englande vſe to make. Item that the
ſhal yerely make their accompte before ſayde Iuſtices of peace, or two them of
the kinges auditours therunto to be aſ- the leaſte, whereof one to be of the quo-
ſignes and appointed. Item once and rum, ſhall and may kepe their ſeſſions
beſides the ſaid preſident and counſaill within the limittes of their commiſſi-
Iuſt. of p. and Iuſtices, there ſhall be Iuſtices of ons, fours tymes in the yeare, and at
peace, and alſo duas ciſſas rotulorum in other tymes vppon vrgente cauſes, the
Iuſt. of p. euery of the ſaide twelue ſhires. Item Iuſtices of peace in Englande vſe to
Duas rotu- the ſaide Iuſtyces of peace, Iuſtices of do, and ſhall haue like power and au-
li. Quorum and ciſſus rotulorum, in the thor-

thonlye in all thinges, and fees of the kynges Maiestie for the tyme of theyr attynge, as well for the millures, as for theyr clarkes, and shall be bound to vse and doe their offyces in lyke maner as is vsed in Englande. Item that no Iustices of peace, clerke of the peace, nor other clerke of any iustices of peace in Wales, shall take for the inrolynge of any liatraunte of the peace or good abearyng, abouse ye peace, and for entring of pledges or borowes to paye the kinges fine vppon anye inditement, nyne pence. And if it bee with protestation, then to take twelue pence, & for a supersedeas, not aboue eyght pence, and for a recognisaunce twelue pence. And that all the saide Iustices of peace shal certifie all recognisaunces taken before any of them for the peace, or good abearing, into their sessions nexte to be holden after the takinge thereof. And recognisaunce taken before any of them, for suspicions of any maner of felony, shal bee certyfied before the Iustice in the great sessions, nexte to be holden after the takinge thereof, wythout concelemente detrygninge or vnbeselinge of the same, vpon such penalties and daungers, as be therfore ordeyned and established. Item that all fines and amerciamentes, before the saide Iustices of peace, lost & hereafter to be lost, shalbe taxed & affeered by ij iustic. of the peace at the leall taker of one to be of the quorum. And that all such fines & amercia ments shalbe set truly & duely according to the quantity of the offences, without parcialitie or affection. Item that the saide fines and amerciament, and also all issues lost before the saide iustices of peace, and all forfaitures of recognisaunces and other forfaitures before ye same iustic. shalbe yerely extended by ye clarke of the peace into the Exchequer, appointed for that limitte, to the entente that processe from thence may be awarded, for the levyinge of the same forfaitures and summes of money to the kinges vse to the shirife of euery shyre yat shall appertaigne. Who shall make there of theyr accomptes, before such auditours as thereunto shall bee assigned, so that the kynges Maiestye maye thereof bee truely and duely answered and satisfied, wherin nocheyr shall make due allowance to ye Shirifes, for the fees of ye Iust. and clarks of the peace, vpon theyr sayde accomptes, as is vsed in the Realme of Englande. Item that there shall be shirifes in euerye of the sayde shyres yerely appoynted by the kings Maiestie. And that none of the sayde shirifes shall haue theyr office of shyrifwike anye longer tyme then is vsed by the lawes and statutes of England. And for the yearely nomination of the sayde shyrifs, the sayde Lorde President, counsayle and Iustyces of Wales, or three of them at the leall, wherof the sayd president to be one, shall yerely nominate three substauntiall persons, in euery of the sayde twelue shires, to be shirifes of the same, and shall certifie their names to the lorde of the kynges moste honorable counsaile, attending vpon his graces person, Crastino animarum, to the intente the Kinges maiestie beinge therof advertised may appoint one of them in euery of the said shires, to be shirife for the yere, at his moste gracious will and pleasure, lyke as hys highnesse doth for his realme of Englande. And thereupon the said shyrifes shal haue their patents, and commissions vnder the great seale of England, as shirifes of England haue and shal make & take othes & knowledges of recognisances before the president & iustiez or one of them, by vertue of the kinges letts of Dedimꝰ potestatem, to be directed for ye same, for the due execucio of their offices, and for their iuste & true accomptes before the kynges auditours

Shyrifs

Accompt

Thexpence of Fees.

Shyrifs.

Nomination.

Shyrifs Cardyge

Patents

Others.

ditour or auditours assigned for Wales. Item that every of the said shirifs shal haue e power wythyn ẏ limittes of their shirifwyke, to doe and vse their offices as shirifs in England and shall accomplish and execute without any fauour, drede or corruption, all maner of writtes, processe, iudgements and executions and all maner commaundementes appertayning to theyr offices of shirifes, and all lawfull commaundementes and preceptes of the sayde president, counsaile and iustices of wales, and also of the Iustices of the peace, escheatours, and receyuers and euery of them, in all thinges appertayninge to their offices and authoritie. Item that the saide shirifs shal do and be bound to doe all and euery other thynge and thinges for the ministracion of Iustice, e for the conseruation of ẏ kings peace and the apprehencion and repryse of traitors, murtherers, theues, felons, and other offendours, as shirifs of englande doe vse and be bounde to do within the realme of Englande. Item that the said shirifes shall yerely accompte before such the kinges auditour or auditours, as shalbe assigned and appointed by the kinges maiestie for his sayde dominion of Wales. And that euery of the sayde shirifes shall haue yerely for his fee, fiue pounde. Item that all Shaires, shirifes, stewardes, bailifes, and other ministers and officers of Iustice, of euery condicion, lordshyp, towne, and place, within the saide dominions of Wales, e al and singuler the kings subiectz of ẏ same shalbe alwaies obedient, attendant and assisting to the saide president, counsaile and iustices of iustis, and euery of them, and shall obeye the Kinges commaundementes and proces, from them or any of them directed, and all the lawfull and reasonable precepts of the said president counsaile and Iustices and euery of them. And also shalbe obedient to all the saide Iustices of peace, shirifes and eschetours within the limits of their said auctoritie as well for common administracion and due execucion of Iustice, as in all other thinges appertayninge to their dutyes and offices. Item that eschetours shall be named in euerye of the saide shires by the lord treasorer of England by the aduise of the saide president, counsaile, and iustices, or three of them at the least whereof the saide presidents to be one, in which eschetours shall make and take their othes, and knowledge their recognisances before the said president or one of the said iustices by vertu of the kinges writt of Dedimus potestatem, to be directed for the same for the due execucion of their offices, and for their treue accompt to be made before the kynges auditour or auditoures to be assigned for the same, whyche othe and recognisaunce shall be agreable to the oth and recognisaunce, vsed for the eschetours in England. And the eschetours shal yerely haue their patents and commissions vnder the great seale of England, and shal haue power and auctoritie to exercise their offices in like maner e forme as eschetours in England, and shalbe bound to al lawes e statuts of Englād Item that al such persones as shalbe appointed to the saide offices shall and may exercise their offices if theye may dispende yearely x.li. of freeholde anye statutes of Englande to the contrarye thereof notwithstanding. And that euery of the saide Eschetours shal make their accomptes yerely before suche auditour or auditous as shall be assigned by the kinges maiestie to heare and determine his highnes accompt for his reuenues e profitz of ẏ said dominiõ or isles. Item that there shalbe two coroners, to be elected in euery of ẏ said counties vsed in Engl. by vtue of ẏ kings writt de electione eligēdis to be awarded out of the kinges

Power

Execute

Office.

Shirifs. Accomptz

Fees.

Officers.

Attendant, Iustices. Obey.

kings chancery of England. And ꝑ the said crowners shall haue like power & auctoritie to do & exercise their offices, & haue like fees, as is limitted by ꝑ lawe & statutes of Englande. Prouided alwaies, ꝑ the writ de coronatore eligendo to chose crowners within the said county of Flint, shalbee directed out of the Eschekar of Chester. Item that ꝑ said iustices of the peace, or ten of them at ꝑ least, whereof one of them to be of the Quorum, shal appoint & name in eny hundred w̄in the limittes of their commission, two substantial gentlemen or yemen, to be the chiefe constables of ꝑ hundred, wherin thei inhabite, whiche two constables of euery hundred, shal haue especial regarde to the conseruacion of the kinges peace and shall and may doe & vse their offyces in all & singuler things as is vsed by the high constables of the hundreds in Engl. And shalbe bound to al things as high constables of the hundreds in Englande be bounde to doe. Item that euerye of the said shirifes shal haue a gaole for prisoners w̄in some conuenient place of the castels of the shire townes, wher he is shirife, or in suche other conuenient place, as by the saide ꝓsident counsaile and iustices or three of them, wher of the said ꝓsident to be one, shalbee appointed. Any patent or grant hereafore made to any ꝑson or ꝑsons, of ꝑ constable ship, or keping of anye of the said castels, in anye wise notwithstanding. And ꝑ the shirife shall make the bailifes of the hundredes, and they too attende vppon the iustices in euerye of their courtes & sessions. Prouided alwaies ꝑ the constables of ꝑ kinges castels then eny of the saide shire townes of Wales, shal not be charged with ꝑ gaole & all the prisoners, ꝑ shalbee committed to their warde, lyke as they haue heretofore bene, vnto such tyme conuenient places for ꝑ purpose be assigned to the said shirife. Item the said shirifes shal kepe theire countye monethly, and theire hundred courtes for plees vnder forty shillinges, as is vsed in Englande, and shal take for the entringe of plaintes, proces, plees, and iudgementes in the said shire courtes and hundredes, suche small fees as is vsed to bee taken in shires & hundreds in England, & not aboue. Item that all maner of trials before thē in theire said courtes, or before anye sherifes in court barons, shalbee by wager of lawe, or verdit of sixe menne, at ꝑ pleasure of the partye plaintife or defendāt that pleaded the plee. And that euerye of the saide shirifes shal kepe and hold their Courneis yearelye after Easter and Michelmas, as they haue bene vsed in England. Item the kings highnes shal haue al maner of fines, issues amerciaments and forfaitures lost or forfaited in anye of the saide counties, hundredes, courtz and tournes, to his owne vse, and the shirife to accoumpt for the same accordingly. Item that ꝑ extretes of the said tournes counties, & hundreds shalbe viewed, & the finez issues and amerciaments, afferred by ꝑ saide iustices of assises of that circuite, before the leuying of the same amerciaments or other forfeitures. And that no shirife, or any of his officers plaine to gather or leuy any suche amerciament or other forfaiture before the saide extrete be so afferred vppon paine to forfait to the kinges vse fourty shillinges. And that the shirife vpon euery iudgement had before him in his county or hundred courte, in anye plaintie vnder fourty shillings, shal and may award a Capias ad satisfaciendum, to arrest the party condemned, or els a Fieri facias at the liberte of the partye pursuinnt. Item that all billes fued before the said iustices, in personall actions, wherof the debte, dutie or damage, is vnder

Shirifes Counte Hundred courts. Fees

Triall, wager of lawe vi men.

Tournes

Kynges Fines. Amercemēts Forf.

Leup.

Capiad satisfac. &c.

Billes.

Fees for retaining writtes.

Fees.

vnder fourty shillinges, the shirif shal haue for the retourne of euery bil, two pence. And euerye venire fac. Males habeas corpor, and distr two pence. And for writtes of execution vpon the iugement in any such bill, twelue pẽce Item in billes sued before the said iustices, in accions personalles, aboue ỹ summe of fourty shillinges, the shirife shal haue for the retorne of euery such bill, four pence, and for the retorne of euery venire fac habeas corpor distr & Males, four pence & for euerye writ of execution, two. s. And in all personall accions, sued by original writs returnable before the said iustices, the shirif shal haue for euery Iterum sum distr et alias distr, four pence and for cũye venire fac habeas corpor distr & Males, fiue pence. And for euery writ of execucion to be executed vpon the iudgement, in such accions, two shillinges, for the seruinge of euery writ of Elegit, six shillinges & eight pence. And in all real accions or mixte, pursued before the saide Iustices by originall writte, for retourne of euery originall two shillinges. And for the retourne of euery other writ and iudicial proces depending vpon the same before iugement, two shillinges. And for euery writ of execucion, after iudgement vpon euery original, in accions realle or mixte two shillinges. And for seruing of euery writ of habere facias seisinã fiue shillings eight pence. Item for attachements vpon Capias, or other proces sued before the said iustices, by original or iudiciall writ if he returne cepi corpus, two shillinges. And for reddit se, vpon an exigent of felonye, in appele of murther or maime, or vpon any indictement of felony or murther, two shillinges. And vpon a Reddit se, vpon an exigent of dett, trespas detinue and al other accions psonales twelue pence. And for the makinge of

Repleg. xij.d. & Withernam vpon the same, twelue pence. For the tuitne of euery writ of appele or murder felonye or maime xij.d. And vpon all other pces growen vpon the same, as venire facias Males habeas corpor et distr xij.d. And in euery accion taken before the shirifes by iustices, for the summe therof. iij.s. & for euerye other proces theruppon foure pence. And for euerye prisoner deliuered by acquitall or by proclamacion, for anye maner of felony twelue pence. Item that euerye shirife, within the limittes of his auctorite, may & shal put such persones vnder comun mainprise, as the hath reasonable cause of suspeit according to the said acte made for Wales. s. an. 26 H. 8. ca. 6. byndinge such as they shall so put to common mainprise, wt two sufficient suerties with them by recognisaunce, to appere before the sayde Justices, within the limittes of their auctorities, at the next great sessions to be holden nerte after the takinge of suche bands and shal certifie ỹ names of them that be bounde, before the said Justices at the saide sessions aforesaye, without concelement therof, at theire pleasure. Item that euery persone, that the shirife taketh to comun mainprise, to appere before the said iustices, as is aforesaid, shall pay for hys mainprise two pence, and not aboue. And the said shirife to put no manne to common mainprise but such as he suspect, and shalbe retourned by them before the said iustices at their sessions as is aforesaide. And also the said shirifes shall haue, for ỹ retorne of a plt of false iudgement, out of a baile court before the said iustices, two shillings. And that the said shirife shall take no maner of fee, for the retourne of anye of the saide writtes of execution aforeexpressed, onelle he retourne the same executed. Item that in all and euerye such

such writtes original or judicial, or other proces pleas or writinges, which be not expressed in this ordinaunce the fees therof as well for the seales as writing, shalbe rated by the saide president Counsaile and justices, or thre of them whereof the said president to be one by their discrecions from time to time, as the case shall require. And ꝑ they shal haue ful power and auctorite from time to time to assesse and appoint, what fee the saide shirife, escheators and crowners, and their ministres prenotaries and their clerkes, & other minister of iustice in ꝑ saide shires shal haue take and receiue of the kings subiectes, for any maner writtes plainte, pleas, proces, retournes, or any other matter or thing concerning, or belonging to the execution of their offices & rowmes, and to augment or diminish any fee or fees, aboue declared, as shal be thought by their discrecions, to bee conuenient & meete for the common welth of the kinges subiectes of those parties of Wales, any thing contayned in this act to the contrarye therof notwithstanding. Item that frō hence forth no maner of person or personnes for murder or felony shalbe put to his fine, but suffer according to the lawes of the realme of England. Excepte it please the kinges maiestie to pardone him or them. And if the said iustices se cause of pitye or other consideracion, they maye respite the prisoner til thei haue aduertised the kinges maiestie of the matter. Item that the acte made in the parliament, holden in the xxvi. yere of the most roial raigne of ꝑ kinges maiestī ca. 6. concerning among other thinges inquisicions and trials of contrefaicting, washing, clipping & minishing of ꝑ kinges coigne, murders, felons, & accessaries to ꝑ same perpetrated or done win Wales, to be hadde, made, & determined in ꝑ next shire or county win England adioining wher the kinges writt runneth, & eny article therin contained shal stād in his ful strength & force, according to the tenour & effecte of ꝑ same. Any thing in this saide ordinance, or any other act, cause or matt, heretofore had or made, to the contrari therof notwithstanding. And al be it ꝑ same act. 27. an. 26. H. 8. ca. 6. as yet hath neuer putt in execution, for any of the saide offences heretofore done or committed within anye of the saide three shires of Northwales. That is to saye the counties of Anglesey, Caernarū & Pereonneth. Be it now &c. ꝑ the saide act, & euerye article therein contained, shal from henceforth take effecte, & be executed in al points for & concerning any of the said offences perpetrated or done, or that hereafter shalbe perpetrated or done win ꝑ said cōtie of Pereonneth, to be enquired of, hard, determined within the countie of Saloꝑ, in like maner and forme, as commonlye is and hath ben vsed for any of ꝑ same or like offences committed or done win any other countie or place of Southwales, any matter or cause heretofore risen or growen, to the contrary therof notwithstāding. Item that ꝑ towne or hamlet of Abertannad, and all the ground and soile within ꝑ same which afore this time hath bene taken, reputed, and vsed as parcel of the said countye of Pereonneth, shall from the feast of Easter nexte commynge by vertue of this acte, be united annexed & made parcel of the sayde countye of Saloꝑ, & so from thence forth to be reputed, taken, and vsed, for euer, and not to bee of any other shire or countye of Wales. And ꝑ the same towne or hamlette, and al ꝑ ground & soile win ꝑ same towne or hamlet, be from and after the saide feast accepted & taken, as ꝑte and peel of ꝑ hundred of Oswestre, and that ꝑ inhabitants therof, frō the said feaste, shalbe

Executed

Abertannad

Saloꝑ.

Oswestre

shalbe attendant & do euery thinge & thinges, with the inhabitants of ỳ said hundred of Oliuester, as the same inhabitauntes do or ben bounde to dooe, any lawes or customes to the contrary therof notwithstanding. Item in case any forein plee or voucher, be hereafter pleaded or made before any of the said Justices of wales betwen party & party, triable in anye other shire within Wales, than wher the same plee is pleaded or voucher made that then the said iustices afore whom the same plee or voucher is or shalbe pleded or made shal & may send the kings writ with a transcript of the record, mencioning the same forein matter of plee or voucher, vnder the seale to him committed vnto the Justice of the countye wher the same matter is or shalbee triable commaunding the said Justice by vertu of the saide writte, to proceede to the triall therof according to the kinges lawes & statutes, which trial so before him had he shal remand with the whole record vnto the iustice before whom the saide plee or voucher was pleaded or made, who therupō shal proceede to iudgemēt as the case shal require. Item in case ỳ same forein plee voucher, or other matter so pleded, be triable wthin ỳ realme of England, That than in euery such case, the iustice afore whom ỳ same plee or voucher is or shalbe pleaded, had or made shall and may proceede to ỳ triall therof, as shal appertaine within ỳ same shire of Wales, where the same plee, voucher or matter was pleaded, the said forein plee voucher or any other thing or matter to the contrarye therof notwithstandinge. Item ỳ no maner of plon or plons to be hereafter wont lawful auctorite, shall make any rumours, tumultes, vnlawful assemblies, or outcries at any of ỳ said courts or sessions, nor any outcries or vnlawful assemblies in great numbers at any other time or times, except it be for the apprehension or pursuing or murtherers or felons, vpon paine of imprisonment and grieuous fine to bee taxed and sette vpon them by the saide president and counsaile, or by the iustices or other officer, before whom such misbehauour shal happen to bee committed.

Item ỳ al manours lands tenements messuages & other hereditamēts, and al rightes and titles to ỳ same in any of ỳ shires of Wales, descended to anye maner personne or persons sith ỳ feaste of the Natiuitie of S. John Baptist, in the xxxiij. yere of our saide soueraigne lordes raigne, or that hereafter shal descend be taken, enioyed vsed holden as Englishe tenure to al intentes according to ỳ common lawes of this realme of England, & not to be ptable amōg heires males, after the custome of Quelkind, as heretofore in diuers parts of Wales hath ben vsed and accustomed. And ỳ the same law from & after the said feaste of S. John Baptist, in ỳ said xxxiij. yere, be vsed taken & executed in the saide countie of Mormouth and in all such lordeshippes, and other places, as by vertu of the said act made in ỳ said xxvij. yere ca. 26. or by anye other act or actes, made or to bee made were & shalbe annexed, vnited or knit to any of the shires of Salop, Hereford Glouc. or other shire, any lawes vsages or customes heretofore had or vsed to the contrary therof notwithstanding.

Item ỳ no mortgages of lands, tenements or hereditamentes made or had after the said feaste of S. John Baptiste, whilste was in ỳ said xxxiij. yere of ỳ reigne of our said soueraigne lord or ỳ hereafter shalbe had or made, wthin any of ỳ said shires or places, shalbe hereafter allowed, or admitted, other wise then after ỳ course of ỳ comō lawe & statutes of ỳ realme of Engl, any vsage or custome heretofore had to ỳ contrari therof notwith-

Forein plee Voucher

Writtinges.

Triall. Remaund.

Judgment.

Forein plee Voucher. England,

Triall.

Rumours. Tumultes. Assemblies. Outcries,

Lands

Eng. lawe

Eng.

withstanding. Item it shalbee lefull to all persons, to alien, sell or otherwise passe away their lands tenements & possessions within the said countrey or dominion of Wales, the cosity of Hermouth, & other places annexed to any of the shires in England, from them and their heires, to any persone or persons in fee simple or fee taile, for terme of life or for terme of yeres, after the manner, and according as is vsed by the lawes of the realme of England any lawe or lawes or customs heretofore vsed in the said countrey or dominion of Wales, to the contrary hereof notwithstanding. This article to endure from & after the feaste of the nativitie of S. John Baptiste, whyche was in the said xxxiij. yere of our saide soveraigne lorde his raigne. Item if anye persone or persons, having landes or tenementes within ye saide dominion of Wales, doe or hereafter shalbe bounde within the realme of England by obligation upon the statut of the staple or by recognisance, and paye not ye det it shall appertaine that then upon certificat therof made into the kings chancerie of England by the clerke of the staple, or by any iustice of recorde before whome suche recognisance, shalbe knowledged, proces shalbee made in the shirres of Wales, out of ye chancerie of England, after ye forme as is vsed to be made upon statutes and recognisances, by the course of the lawes of England, for due leuyinge & levying of the said det. Prouided alwaies & be it ent. ye for suche recognisances as be or hereafter shalbee taken & entered before the kings Iustices of the vpp̃ benche or common place in England, proces shalbe had & pursued immediatly out from the said iustices as is vsed vpon recognisances taken before ye said iustices, by comun course of the lawe of Engld. Item that all such bylls, plaintes, pleas, proces, challenges, & triallez shalbee had throughout all the shires of Wales, before the said Iustices in their sessions, as is vsed in Northwales, or as shall be deuised by the said president, councelle, & iustices, or three of them, whereof the said president to be one, for ye good administracion of iustice to be had in the same. Item where the lordship of Hope, & diuers other lordships, parishes, townes & hamlets, were by an act of parliaṁt, made in the xxxiij yere of the reigne of our said soveraigne lord, (as before is) appointed & translated from the said county of Denbigh to the countie of Flint, & by the same act were made part, peel & membr of the same countie of Flint, afore which appointment or translation, divers indictm̃ts & presentments as well felonies as other offences were haade and taken for the kinges highnes, before the iustice of the said countie of Denbigh in the great session there, & some before ye Iustices of the peace, within the same county for offences supposed to be don within diuerse of the said lordshipps so translated, and also diuers iudgemẽts geuen at suit of parties before the said iustices, and some before the shirif of ye saide countie of Denbigh, for matters rysen and growen within the precinct of the saide Lordeshippes, or other places, before the translation of the same. Be it ẽ. that all the saide inditements and presentments, shalbe heard, tried and determined within the said countye of Denbigh, by persones as well of the said lordshippe or place, where as the saide offences were done or committed, as of other place or places within the saide countye of Denbigh in manner and fourme as though the saide translation hadde never ben had ne made, And also that the saide iugements, as before geuen or had be liuen

Pleces, Challenge. Trialls

Hope.

Translated

Jugments.

Triall.

Jugements

party

party and parties, before any Iustice or Iustices of record, or other officers, within the said county of Denbigh, for any matter or cause appearing by the record of the same to be grouen and risen with in any of the said lordshippes, parishes, townes or hamlets, as translated, shall and may be executed by the shirife of the said countye of Denbighe, within any of the same lordshippes, or other place to translated the said translation, or any other cause or matter to the contrarie thereof notwithstanding. Item like laise and order to bee kepte and minister vppon all other like translations of any other lordeshippes, manoures, townes, parishes and other places within Wales, hadde made or done in this present parliament, or any other afore or after the same translations or any other cause or matter to the contrarie therof notwithstandig. Item where there shalbee diuers and many suites taken before the said Iustices in pleas personalle, which (as it is thoughte) cannot bee tried before them in the time of the said greate sessions for brenitie of time. Wherfore for the spedy trial of those matters, the suites taken in the said suites shal and may be tried at a petye sessions before the deputy Iustices there as it is and hath bene vsed in the said three shires of Southwales. Except suche of the said suites as by the discrecions of the said Iustices shalbee thoughte necessarie to bee tryed before them selues, within theire limittes. And that there shal no suit be taken before any of the said Iustices by bil, vnder the summe of xx.s. Item if any murder or felony beneafter bee committed or done in Wales that then the party or partyes to whom any suche offence shal hap to be committed, shall in no wise take any ende or agreement with the offenders in the behalf nor with any other in his name

Executed

Translations

Pleis plouts

Tenil Petti sessions

Nota

Plees Under xx.s. Murder. Felony.

No agrement

or by his procurement, to make any ende or agreement, as against him or them with whome any suche ende, agreement shalbee made if the same happen to take effect. Item where diuers lordshippes marchers as well in Wales as in the borders of the same, now beinge by act of parlement annexed to diuers shires of Englande, bee lately comen to the kinges handes, by reuersion of houses, by purchase or otherwise vnder the furniture of the court of augmentacions, or of the kinges generall surueiours, the liberties franchises and customes of all which lordshippes bee lately vnited by act of parlemēt, made the xxvij. yere of his most gracious reigne (as more plainly is in Franchisis, xi.) Neuertheles his maiestie, willeth and commaundeth that no other liberties, fraūchises or customes shall from henceforth be vsed, claimed or exercised within the same lordshippes nor anye other Lordeshippes within Wales, or the countye of Monmouth whosoeuer he be lorde or owner of the same but onely suche liberties, fraunchises and customes, as bee grauntes and commaunded to the lordes of the same lordshippes, by force and vertue of the said act of parlement made the xxvij. yeare of his graciouse reigne, ca. 26. and not altered, or taken awaye by his ordinaunce, the same

make

saue to the said .xxvij. peres.ca.20. or any other acte graunte, saue or custome, to the contrarye thereof notwithstanding. Item that if anye person or persones theire ancesters, or they whose estate the same personne or personnes now or hath bene in peasible possession of anye landes or tenements in wales by the space of fiue peres without lett interruption or lefull claime. That then the same personne or personnes shall still continue theire possession vntill suche time as it be lawfully recouered against them, by the order of the kinges lawes, or by decree of the p̄sent and counsaile there. Item in all mixte personals, taken & pursued before the said Justices in Wales by original writte or bill, if nine of the Jurye be sworne, to trye the issue betweene the partye plaintife and the defendāt and the residue of the said Jury make default, or bee tried out, then the plaintife shall and maye immediatlye retourne other names in the saide Jury, circumstantibus, vntoo suche tyme as be twelue men sworne to trye ꝑ the betweene them as before ꝑ justice of Northwales hath bene afore vsed & accustomed in suche cases. Item that anye goodes or cattailes bee stollen or anye personne or personnes, & solde in anye faire or markette, within the same dominion of Wales, that no such sale shal change the p̄pertie thereof from the owner of the same, but that it maye lefullye seaze take and haue the same againe, vppon p̄roofe thereof made, the saide seale notwithstanding in that no personne or persons bar owned or anye manner of beaste, or other cattell, in anye place within wales, out of the markette or faire, except he can bringe forth sufficient & credible witnesse of the name of ꝑ person what place and time he bought the same vppon paine and danger of suche punishemente, & fine, as shalbe set vpon him ꝑ by the saide p̄sident and counsaile, or any of the saide justices in his circuite, for the saide offence and as he will therefore answere at his further perill. Item if anye goodes or cattailes be stollen within the limittes of anye the saide shires of Wales, that then vppon sute therof had and made, the trace shalbee followed from township to townehip, or lordship to lordeship, accordinge to the lawes & custōes in ꝑ behalfe heretofore vsed in Wales vppon suche penalties and daunger as heretofore hath ben accustomed. Item that euery persone that hath any landes or tenementes in fee simple, or fe taile or for terme of his life, or for terme of any other manr life being free holde, shal and may passe in all maner iuries and trialz, as well in case of felony or murder as in all actions reall, personall and mixt, whatsoeuer they be, attaint only excepte. And also maye bee empanelled, and inquire of all concelments, forcible entries, and other causes of enquiry for the kinges maiestie, albeit he maye not dispende forty shillynges by yeare, hauing to euery mā his lawfull challenge for anye other cause, accordinge to the lawes of the realme of Englande. Item ꝑ no iurour shall passe to attaint, onelee he may dispende fourtye shillynges by ꝑ yere of estate of freeholde. Item the tenauntes and reuauntes in Wales, shall pay theire tallage at the chaunge of their lordz in such places, & after such forme as hath bē heretofore accustomed in wales. Item ꝑ all ꝑ kingz subiectz & resiauntz in Wales, shal find at al parlementz hereafter to bee holden in Engl knightes for ꝑ shires, & citizens & burgesses for cities & townes, to be named and chosē by auctority of ꝑ kings writt vnder ꝑ great seal of Eng. according to ꝑ act in ꝑ case ꝓuided, and shalbee charged and

Shyres

Shtolles

Trace folowed.

Any free hold Jurrour.

xl.s. Yearing.

Attaint.

Tallage.

Knightes and burgesses for the parliament

and chargeable, as well subsidies and other charges to be granted by ye commons of any of the said plements, and pape all other their duties formes, customes & duties to ye kinges highnes, as they have been accustomed heretofore, fines for redemptions all sessions only excepted, which ye kinges mooste of his moste gracious goodnes and liberalitie, is contented & pleased to remitte, at ye humble sute of his saide loving subiectes of his saide dominion of Wales. Item that ye townes of Haverfordwest shall after thende of this present plement for euer, sende one burgess for ye saide towne, at euery plemēt after ye time to be holden. And the charges of the same burges to be alwayes borne by ye maire, burgesses, & inhabitaunts of ye said towne & none other. Item that the kinges maiestie shall have all felons goodes & goods of plons outlawed their, strayes, & all other forfeitures & escheates whatsoeuer they be, answered therof by the handes of ye shirifes, saving alwaies the rightes & interestes of any of his subiectes having lawful title to the same. Item that all errors and iudgements before any of ye said iustices at anye time of the greate sessions in plees realles or myxt, shall be redressed by writ of errour, to be sued out of the kinges chalinge of England, & returnable before the kinges iustices of his bench in England, as other writtes of errour be in England. And that all actions in plees pſonal, shalbe redressed by billes to be sued before ye said plement & counsaile of Wales, from time to time, as the partye greeued shall sue for the same. And if it fortune the kinges highnes to ordeine good lawes and statutes or actes of parliament, then they to stande in force and effect, & all other pcesse thereupon, as is vsed for the kinges benche in England. And that the pursuants & euery such writ of errour, or bil, shall

Rentes.

Greate.

Hundredes west Wurges

King.

Fee.

Shrifs

Errour Chancery of England Kyngesbench of england.

Plement.

Execution.

pape lyke fees therefore, as is vsed in England. Item that no execution of anye iudgement giuen or to be geuen in anye base courte, be staied or deferred by reason of any writt of false iudgement, but that execution shall and may bee hadde and made at al tymes before the reuersall of the said iudgement, the pursuit of the said writ notwithstanding. And in case the saide iudgement happen after to be reuersed, then the partye pursuaunt to be restored to all that he hath lost by the said iudgement, according to the lawes of the realme. Item that all processe for vrgent & weighty causes shalbe made and directed into Wales, by ye speciall commaundement of the chaunceller of England, for the time being, or any of the kinges counsaile in England, as heretofore hathe been vsed. Any thinge in this act to the contrary therof notwithstanding. Item that ye townes of Bewdley, which is within the parishe of Ribbesforde, in the countie of Worcester, and all the grounde and soile of the same towne, shall from henceforth be vnited annexed and made parcell of the Countye of Worcester, and to bee within the hundred of Dodingtree. And that all the inhabitauntes of the saide towne and parishe shall from henceforthe bee attendaunt and doe euery thing and thinges with the inhabitauntes of the said hundred, as the same inhabitauntes be nowe bounde to doe, by the lawes of this realme of Englande. Saving alwaies to the burgers and inhabitaunts of the said towne of Bewdley, all suche liberties and fraunchises as they lawfully vse and exercise. And that the same shall not extende to the bishop of Worcester, the deane and chapiter of the same, the prebendaries and ministers of the same, as touching their landes and tenementes, as they or any of them have nowe or ought to have by the gifte of the Lordship of Kidderminster, the Lordship of Lenthall, the Lordship of Langhall, & ye members of the same, & all manors, landes, tenementes

other hereditamentes, in the same lord-
ship, and the members of the same bee
from henceforth united, annexed, ioy-
ned named accepted and taken as part
and parcell of the countye of Carmar-
thin, and reputed ioined united named
accepted and taken as part and parcell
of the hundred of Derles in the said coū-
ty of Carmarthin. And that the tenāts
and inhabitants of the said lordship, &
members, be attendaunt, and do euery
thinge and things with the tenauntes
and inhabitants of the said hundred of
Derles as the saide inhabitants nowe
be bounde to do according to the lawes
there vsed. Item that the coūty or shire
courte of the countye of Radnore shall
from henceforth be holden one tyme at
newe Radnore, and one other tyme at
Pxsten Aternis vicibus, and neuer
from henceforth to bee kepte holden at
Rather Golwye: Any former acte or o-
ther thinge to the contrary therof not-
withstandinge. Item it is. &c. that the
kings moste royall maiestye, shall and
maye at all times hereafter from tyme
to time change adde, amiter, ordre, my-
nisshe and reforme, al maner of thing
aforerehersed, as to his moste excellent
wisedome & discrecion shalbe thoughte
conuenient. And also to make lawes &
ordinances for the common welth and
good quiet of his said dominion of wa-
les, and his subiectes of the same from
tyme to tyme, at his maiestiz pleasure
Any thinge contained in this acte or in
the saide act made for the shire grounde
of Wales, or any other act or acts thig
or things, to the contrary thereof here-
tofore made in any wise notwithstan-
dinge. And al such alteracions of the p̄-
misses, or any part thereof. And that al
such lawes and ordinances, to be here-
after made deuysed and published by
auctoritie of this act by the kings ma-
iestie in writinge vnder his highnesse
greate seale, shalbe of as good strength
vertue and effect, as if they hadde bene
had and made by auctoritie of parliam̄t.
Effect.

Itē be it &c. that where the kinges Ma-
iestie that nowe is, by his letters pa-
tents bearing date the first day of May
in the xxiij. yeare of his moste prospe-
rous raigne, demysed and graunted to
William Webbe, the subsidie and vi-
sage of all woollen clothes made or to be
made in the county of Monmouth, and
in twelue shires in Wales, that is to
saie in the county of Brekenoke, Rad-
nor, Mountgomery, Carmarthin, Gla-
morgan, Pembroke, Cardigan, Angle-
sey, Flynt, Denbigh, Caernaruan and
Marionethe, and in all and singuler
townes and other places, whatsoeuer
they be, within the precinct and limits
of the saide counties, and els where vp
in the dominion of Wales: to haue and
to holde to ẏ said William Webbe, &
his assignes for certaine yeares yet en-
during, that the said William Webb,
his deputies and assignes, shall haue
from henceforth full power and aucto-
ritie by force of this acte, to take for the
sealing of euery woollen cloth hereafter
to be made in the saide xij. shires, & else
where vpin the said dominion of Wa-
les as hereafter is declared, and none o-
therwise, that is to say for euery whole
piece of frise. x.d. euery half piece of frise
ob. euery piece cotten and lynynge, be-
ing xxiij. yardes and vnder ob. And for
euery piece of the same, being aboue. 24.
yardes one peny, of euery brode clothe
one peny. Of euery piece of karseye
beeinge. xxiij. yardes and aboue, one
peny: Of euery piece of karsey beinge
vnder xxiij. yardes. ob. Prouided al-
wayes that this act ne nothing therein
cōteined, extend not to charge any ma-
ner of person or persons, being or that
hereafter shal be inhabitant, in anye of
the said xij. shires, or els where within
the Dominion of Wales, for anye clo-
thes, Fryses, Karseys, or Lynynges,
Kerseis patrant.

Webb. Subsidie Cloathes

Cloathes

made hereafter to be made & occupied within their houses, and not put to sale to any persone or persons, but to their seruants for their wearing. And further be it &c. that the said Aulnager in Wales by himselfe, or by his sufficiēt deputie or deputies shall in al thinges to his office appertaining do & be bound to do, and answere in euery case, like & according as all and euery other Aulnager in the Realme of Englande doe or ought to do, according to the lawes & statutes of the realme of Englande. And for the contrarye doinge or exercising of the said office, shal in euery case and degree suffer, as by the said lawes and statutes is ordeined, established, or enacted for Aulnegers vnder the lorde treasorer of England for the time beig. And further more the kings maiesty is contented & pleased, notwithstandinge the statut made in the xxvij. peare of his moste gracio? raigne. ca. 26. that where there shoulde bee but twelue shires in Wales, that the towne of Hauerforde weste, shal be a county in it selfe, as it hath bene before this time vsed, at the will and pleasure of the kinges sayde maiestie, & that it shal be seperated frō the countie of Pembroke, at the kings said? pleasure. And that the kynges high iustice of the said countie of Pembroke, shalbe high iustice of the said coūty and towne of Hauerforde weste, and shal haue like power and authority, to and for the ministration of iustice wīn the saide countie and towne of Hauerford west, as is limitted and appointed to the said iustice to and for the administration of iustice in the said countie of Pembroke. And that the maire, shirife bailife, & burgesses of the saide countie and towne of Hauerford west, frō time to time shalbee as well attendant, and obey al preceptz and commaundemēts of the president and counsaile of oure saide soueraigne lorde the kinge in his Marches of Wales as also shalbe attendant to all preceptes, and processe awarded or directed by the saide high iustice vnto the shirife of the saide county and towne of Hauerforde weste: & to make retourne therof.

Owne vse

Aulnager.

Attendant.

And the said shirife of the said countye and towne, shal serue al preceptes and proces, directed frō the said high iustice in like maner & fourme, as the shirife of the sayde countie of Pembroke is bound to do, and according to ỳ effecte & purporte of the kinges ordinances in ỳ behalfe, had made and prouided. And ỳ it shalbee lawfull vnto the saide maire & shirife, bailiffes and burgesses of the said countie and towne of Hauerforde west aforesaid to vse and exercise all lefull liberties and grauntes by the kigs maiestie, or his noble progenitours, to them graunted & cōfirmed at the kingz maiesties will and pleasure according to the lawes of the realme of England & not otherwise. And that the iudicial seale of the saide shires of Pembroke, Carmarthin, and Cardigan, being in the custodie & keping of the kings highe iustice there for the time being, shal be vsed in the said countie & towne of Hauerforde west, as the originall and iudicial seale of the same towne and coūtie. And that the said iustice of the said shires of Pembroke, Carmerden, and Cardigan shall haue like power & authoritie, by vertue of the kinges letters to him made, as wel to do al and euery thinge and thinges, concerninge common iustice to be ministred within the said towne and countie of Hauerforde west, as he hath in his saide letters patents, within any of the said shyres of Pembroke, Carmerden, and Cardigā prouided alwaie that this article touchynge and concernynge the countye and Towne of Hauerforde Weste, and all thynges therein contayned, shall stande and endure, but onelye at the kynges Maiesties will and plea-

Hauerford west.

Iustice. Pembroke

Wayte &c.

Reuyue

Shyres

Plaints

Wayte

Liberti

Seale.

Iustice

Haue

pleasure, and none otherwise.

Prouided alwaies that this act, or any thing therin contained shal not be preiudiciall nor hurtfull to anye person or persons or bodies politike for or concerning any lands, tenements, rents, seruices, bondmen, tolles, or other hereditaments, but that thei and euery of the their heires and successours, and assignes, and the heires, successours and assignes of euery of the, shall haue, holde and enioye their lands, tenements, rents seruices bondmen and other their hereditaments, in such like maner fourme & condicion as thei had the same before the making of this act, and as if this act had neuer ben had ne made. Prouided also that this act nor any thing therein conteined, shalbe hurtfull or preiudiciall to any person or persons, for or concerninge any office or offices, whiche they or any of them haue by vertue of any the kinges letters, pattents, being nowe in force before the making of this act, nor to the fees of money, vsed & accustomed to be paide for the exercise of any suche offices, but that euery person and personnes, hauinge suche offices and fees, and their substitutes and deputies, shall and may haue and exercise their saide offices as is limitted by this acte, and as they mought haue doe before the making of this act. And shal also haue and perceiue al such fees, for the exercise of the said offices, in as large and ample maner, fourme and condicion, as thei might afore the makige of this acte, and as if the act had neuer ben had nor made. Prouided alwaies ỹ all landes, tenements, & hereditaments, within the saide dominions of Wales, shall descende to the heires, according to the course of the common lawes of ỹ realme of Englande according to the tenoure and effecte of this acte, and not to be vsed as Gauelkinde. Anything contained in these prouisions or any of them, to the contrary thereof notwithstanding.

Prouided alwaies that this acte or any clause, article, or thynge therein contained, bee in anye wise preiudiciall or hurtful to George Blut esquire sonne and heire of sir John Blunte knight, deceased for or concerninge the offices of stewardshippes of the kinges Lordeships, or manours of Bewdley, & Cleburye, or anye other office or offices, heretofore grãted vnto the said George Blunte, by the kynges letters, pattẽts sealed vnder the greate seale of Englande, for terme of lyfe of the same George, or for or concerninge any fees wages, rewardes, annuities, profytes commodities, aduauntages, or emoluments appertaining, or belonging vnto the said offices or any of the but that the said George, his deputie and deputies shall & may at all time and times duringe the life of the same George haue, holde, exercise, and enioye the said offices and euery of them and also perceiue, leuie and take the fees, wages, rewardes, and all other profites and commodities, to the same offices and euery of them, or to any of them belonginge, or in any wise appertainige in as large and ample maner, forme and condicion, to al intentes, constructions and purposes as thoughe this acte had neuer ben had or made: anye thing before in this acte contained to the cõtrary notwithstanding.

Prouided alwaies that all liberties, fraunchises, and priuiledges of the duchye of Lancaster or in any wise appertaining to the same shal be of the same force light, qualitie, goodnes, & condicion and may be vsed in as large & ample maner, as thei were before the making of this act, & as if this acte had neuer be had nor made any thing in this acte to the contrary notwithstandinge.

Spiritual Lordes.

¶ That as well your saide spiritual ecclesiasticall subiectes, Lordes, Marchers, nowe hauing lordshipps marchers or lordshipps royal in Wales aforesaid, & their successours, & þ successours of euerie of thē, as also the heires & successours of the lordes temporall marchers, that then were or nowe bee, and the heires & successours of euerye of them beinge or which hereafter shalbe lords marchers within their lordshippes marchers, and lordshippes royals, in the dominion, or principalitie of Wales, shall haue and enioy to them, and to their heires, and successours, respectiuelie, and seuerallye for euer, the moitie and halfe of euerye forfaiture of all & euery cōmon mayntyse recognisance for the peace or appa rāūce forfaited by any of their tenants inhabiting ioin any of theire lordshipps marches or lordshipps royall, & they to be paid þ same moity or halfe, by þ handes of the shiriffe of þ Countie for the tyme being after such fourme and sorte, as þ saide laye or temporal lordes marchers haue bene, or ought to haue bene paide the same by force of the saide statut. (S. an. 27. H. 8. ca. 26. before. 28.) And further shall haue all such mynes and profites of their tenauntes as the lordes marchers, spirituall or temporall, respectiuelie, or seuerallye had or vsed to haue at theire first entrye into theire landes in times paste, before the making of the saide acte or statut. And also shal haue holde and keepe within the precinct of their saide lordshippes all suche courtes barons, courts lete, & lawdaies, and all and euery thing and thinges to þ same courtes belonging, and also shall haue within the precinct of theire saide seuerall lordshippes or lawdaies, all suche waife straife, infangthefe, outfangthefe, treasure trouue, deodandes, goodes & cattalles, of felōs & of persones condēned or outlawed of felonye or murder, put in exigēt for felony or murder, and also all such wreckes de mer, warfage & customes of straungers, as the lordes marchers spirituall and temporall respectiuely, and seuerallye had and vsed in times paste before the making of the saide statute. An. 1. & 2. P. & M. ca. 25.

Heires & successours.

Waife, &c.

Half of the forfaiture.

Mynes. Profites

An. 27. H. 8. cap. 26.

De Admendement. 24.
Armour. 8.
Certificat. 1.
Chester. 3
Clergy. 17.
Cordiners. 11. 22.
Custome. 19.
Custos rotulorum. 2
Distresse. 7.
Drapery. 1. 3. 4. 29. 47. 50. 52
Enquestes. 1
Excōmunicato capiendo. 1.
Exeme of stat. 3.
Exigent. 6.
Felony. 6.
Franchises. 20.
Jurrour. 2. 19.
Lancaster. 5.
Laborers. 58.
Merchantz. 39. 40
Mortmaine. 1.
Mortmaries. 1
Officer & officers. 12.
Parlement. 19
Prison. 10.
Rentes. 2
Sewers. 8
Staple. 11.
Tithes. 10.
Treason. 58.
Trial. 10
Vses. 9.
Ware. 5.

¶ *Walsingham.*

An. 27. H. 8. cap. 26. before. 28.

ANno. 27. H. 8. cap. 13. an acte was made wherby it was auctorised that the demeine landes in walsingham belonginge to the late Priorie ther might be let by copie, and be copy holdes.

¶ *Wappingmarshe.*

An. 35. H. 8. ca. 9. an act was made concerning the partitiō of wapping marshe.

¶ *Warden of the Fleete.*

De Dette. 4. Exhibitiones. 25

¶ *Warden of Estmarsh and westmarshe.*

De Horses. 8. Marches. 1.

¶ *Warden of the fiue portes.*

De

Si autem heres alicuius talium fuerit infra etatē, dominus eius non habeat custodiam eius nec terrē sue antequam habuerit eius corpus. Et postquam talis heres fuerit in custodia sua ad etatem peruenerit, scilicet .xxi. annoꝝ habeat hereditatem suā sine relevio & sine fine, ita tamen quod ipse (dum infra etatē fuerit) fiat miles: nihilominus terra remaneat in custodia dominoꝝ suoꝝ vsq; ad terminum prędictum. Magna carta. Capitulo. 4.

¶ Heredes autem maritentur absq; disparagatione. Mag. charf. cap. 7.

Si aliqui tenant de nobis per feodi firmam, vel per socagium vel burgagium, & de alio teneant terras per seruicium militare, nos non habebimus custodiam heredis nec terrē sue, que est de feodo alterius, occasione illius feodi firme, vel socagij vel burgagij. Nec habebimus custodiam illiꝰ feodi firmē vel socagij, vel burgagij nisi ipsa feodi firma nobis debeat seruicium militare. Nos non habebimꝰ custodiam heredis vel alicuius terre, quā tenet de aliquo alio per seruicium militar, occasione alicuius parue terrenie, quam tenet de nobis per seruitium reddendō nobis mitellos, sagittas, vel huiusmodi. Magna carf ca. 28.

¶ De heredi per parentes vel per alios contra pacem vi abductis vel detentis seu maritatis ita prouisum est, quod quicunq; laicus qui inde conuictus fuerit, quod puerum aliquem sit temerit, abduxerit seu maritauerit, reddat perdōli balozum maritagij, et pro delicto corpus eius capiatur et imprisonetur donec perdenti emendauerit delictum, si puer maritetur, et preterea domus domini regi satisfecerit p transgr. Et hoc si at de herede infra xiij. annos existen de hered. qui est xiij. annoꝝ vel ultra

Mary.

Disparage

Wetayne

Mary.

Disparage

Rofs.

Parrott 14. Rich.

Mary.

Malez maritagii

Mariage

Collusion.

Confirm

fug qui de terris suis quas tradere vo-
luerint ad terminum annorum, et pri-
hoc dominis feodorum licentiam tribuit
as suas, salvis singulis testamentis, con-
tinentia quo eis satisfactum est de dam-
nis serenus in illis contenti usque ad t-
minum aliquem. Ita quod si ad eum
terminum solvere teneantur huiusmo-
di testatoris summam aliquam ad valor
terrarum illarum vel in multo excedem
de se post terminum illum terra
eorum reverteatur ad ipsos vel ad here-
des suos, ac qd nemo eum pro tanto te-
neto turbet. Provisum est, consuetud
et concessum, ut per huiusmodi traudem
nullus capitalis dominus amittat cu-
stodiam suam: verumtamen non licebit
eis huiusmodi testatos sine iudicio dis-
solvere, sed breve habeant de huiusmodi
custodia sibi revertenda, et per testos tar
tis de huiusmodi testamento contento
eos, una cum aliis liberis et leg. homini
bus de patria, et per quantitatem et va-
lorem: et per quantitatem summe que
inde reddi debeat post terminum attin
gatur. Verum quia huiusmodi testamenta
bona sine fraude sui non fraudem ad
dampnum capitalis domini feodi custodi
am suam. Si vero capitalis dominus per
iudicium curie in hiis quibuscalibus re-
cuperaverint custodiam suam salva sit
nihilominus heredibus testatis actio
sua qua ad terminum seu ad feodi re-
cuperandi quam inde habuerint cū he-
redes ad legittimam etatem pervene-
rint. Et si aliqui capitales domini feod
fatos aliquos malitiose hoc pacti averit
fingentes talium suum maritare vbi feod
famenta legitime et bona fide facta fu-
erint, tum adiudicentur feodatis dam-
na sua et misse sue quas fecerint occasio-
ne predicti placiti, et ipsi actores per mi-
sericordiam grauiter puniantur. Sparti.
capitulo. vi.

¶ In placito de communi de cu-
stodijs si ad magnam dilationem nō
venerint defectatores, tunc bis vel ter

Dilatio
writte.
Witnes

Custodi

Recouer

Fellons

Lordes

Dam.
Costes.

iteret breue predictum ad terminos qui-
bus fieri poterit infra medietatem anni
sequent. Ita quod singulis vicibus le-
gatur breue in pleno comitatu prius in-
ventus fuerit defectator, et ibi publice
nuncietur vt veniat ad diem sibi prefix-
um, quod si ipse tunc se subtraxerit: i
ta quod infra medietatem anni predic-
ti responsum non venerit, nec dici cum
inueniri possit, per quod corpus suum
habere non possit coram iustic ad respō
dendum secūm legem et consuetudinem regni, tunc
tanquam rebellis et se sufficiari non p
mittens, amittat seisinam huiusmodi
custodie, salvis sibi aliis actionibus suis, si
forte ius habet ad eandem. In casi
bus autem vbi custodie pertinent ad re
gem vel heredes infra etatem existentium, et
vbi custodes petunt custodiam, que ad
ipsum heredes vel tanquam per inde ad
ipsum heredis etatem, non mittant huius
modi heredes infra etatem existentes,
hereditatem suam per negligentiam vel
rebellionem suorum custodum sicut in
casu predicto, sed custos terre tenentis
eodem modo quo prius tuebere consue-
uit. Statut. an. 3.

¶ Provisum est quod si terra que te
net in locagio, sit in custodia parentum
heredis eo quod heres infra etatem erat
et custos illi vastum facere non possit, ve
nec bona eorum nec aliquam distructi-
onem de hereditate illa, sed salua eam
custodiant ad opus dicti heredis ita quod
cum ad legittimam etatem peruenerit
sibi respondeant de exitibus dicte hereditat
per legalem computationem, salvis ip
sis custodibus rationabilibus missis in
is, nec etiam possint dicti custodes ma
ritagium dicti heredis dare vel vendi
nisi ad commodum dicti heredis sed pa
rentes dicti heredis propinquiores, qui hā
custodiam habuerint a toto tempore
si quis breuia non concedantur implacit
tandi huiusmodi custodias habeant huius
modi heredes vt pō est, sine vasto vel exitu
vel destructione facienō mark ca. 18.

¶ En

¶ En droit des frez doy heires deinz age queux sount en la garde lours seignours, purueu est qui les gardeins les gardent e lour sustenent sauns destruction faire en tout rien, et que tyels maners de gardes soit fait en toutes poinctes solonque ceo que est contenue en le graunde charter des franchises fait en le temps le roy H. piere le Roy que ore est. Et qui illint sopt die de omes, e p meisme le maner soient gardes p̄ Archuesques euesques, Abbeis esglises dignites en temps de vacation. ¶ Testimonium &c.

¶ Des heirs maries deins age sauns le gree de lour gardeins auant que ils eient passes lage de xxij. ans soit fait solonque ceo que est contenu en le proueiance de Merton. Et de ceux queux serrount maries sauns le gree de lour gardeins, e puis queils auerount passe lage de xxij. ans, le gardein ait le double value de son mariage solonque la teneure de meisme la puruciance. Dautres ceux que auerount sustenu le mariage, rendit le droit value del mariage al gardein pour le Trespasse, e sale mains le roy ait les amendes solonque meisme l'z puruciaunces, de celuy que il auera suffrerit. Et des heirs females puis que ils auerount accomplis lage de xxij. ans, e le seignior a que le mariage appit ceins ne voudra marier, puis puet mettre de la terre les voudra tenir disparies. Purueu est que le seignior ne puissa auerne tenir p̄ encheson del mariage les temps a les tiels heirs females suffrer deux ans apres la terme des ans xxij. ans. Et si le seignior deins les deux ans ne les marie, donques aient ils accion de recouer lour heritage quite mentiaus, rien dit par la garde ne pour le mariage. ¶ Et si les heir masle ou per malueyes counsail ne se voillent point tost chef seignior marie ou ils ne soient disperages queux seignours teignent la terre et la hari-

tage iesque al age xij male, est assauoir de xxj. ans, et oustes, seignes ils eyent prys le value del mariage. ¶ Testimonium &c. capitulo. 22.

xxj. yeares Value.

n ¶ In casu quo alicui minori descendat hereditas ex parte patris que tenuit de vno domino, et ex parte matris que tenuit de alio domino, dubitatio hujusmodi exitit de maritagio huiusmodi minoris ad quem de duobus dominis pertineat, conuentum est, quod ille dominus de cetero habeat maritagium de quo antecessor suus prius fuit seisitus non habito respectu ad terram nec ad quantitatem ejꝰ, sed solummodo ad antiquius seisamentum per seruitium militare. ¶ Et sic &c.

Mariage.

n ¶ De puero masculo, siue femella, cujus maritagium ad aliquem pertinet, rapti et abducti, si ille qui rapuit non habens ius in maritagio, sed est possessionatus reddituat puerum non maritat, nec de maritagio satisfecerit, puniatur si pro transgressione vsque ad duorum annorum. Et si non restituerit vel heredem post annos nubiles maritauerit, et de maritagio satisfacere non poterit, abiuret regnum, vel habeat perpetuam prisonam. Et super hoc habeat querena tale breue. Si A. fecerit te securum &c. tunc pone per vad &c. B. quod sit coram nobis nostris &c. ostens. quare talem heredem infra etatem existentem cujꝰ maritagium ad ipsum pertinet, tali loco iuuenis rapuit et abduxit contra voluntatem ipsius A. & contra pacem &c. Et si heres sit in eadem custodia, tunc abbatur illa clausula. Et postea inquiratur, vbi ille heres sit in ballium suo, et ipse vbicunque inuenit faciet capias et salue et securum custodias &c. ita quod eum habeas coram prefatis iusticiariis &c. ad prefatum terminum ad reddendum eum predicto A. &c. Et sic redde habeat. Et fiat secta verbis mutatis &c. de qua in

Mariage Wardshippe

Iniurie.

Mariage Ibidem.

Iniurie.

Heire

Pyoces

Attiary.

Other. cosby Wytte,

Hepyd Dic. Pyocedz

Caled.

Dic.

Relatū. Hepy Graunt, Mitel

Relatū. Executys, Pyoces Del

Relatū. Executors,

qiuatur, quodquis per districtionem
vencrit habeat, ex quod distringi po
terit, vel per contumaciā non se talli
ciabilis exigatur & vtlagetur. Si forte
huiusmodi heres ducatur et transfera
tur in aliam com, tunc vicecō com fiat
talis breve sub hac forma. Quidam
Willus de dis A. quod W. nup̄ talem hered
dem infra eratem et in custodia sua re
tinens, tali loco, in com tali capitale, et de
commitatu illo ad talem locum in com
mitatu suo adduxit, contra voluntatem
ipsius. Et eo certes patent te. Et vocet vi
di p̄cipimus, quod p̄dictum heredē
ubicunque eum in balliua tua inuenire
poteris capias et salue et secure eū cus
todias ita quod eum habeas coram tibi
ticiarijs nostris, vel tali die, quem idem
A. habet versus p̄dictum W. ad red
dendum ei de iure reddere debet. Et si
heres antequā maioris potens vel an
tequam rectificatus querenti obierit, ni
hilomin⁹ p̄cedat placitum inter eos
quousque terminetur cui restitui de
ret, si reperiens fuerit, nec executionem
aut executionis ille, qui ultime reper
tus fuit heredem de pena suppositi
per mortem heredis, cuius erecit male
fuerit potestas, dum vixit. Et si querens
obtinuerit placitum terminatū si tus
et competebat ratione p̄cipij feodi sui,
retinuimus loquela ad tenam heredē
querentis et p̄cedat placitum debito
ordine. De vero per aliam titulum com
petat et ius sicut titulo donationis, de
dictionis aut alio huiusmodi quālo tunc
retinuimus loquela ad tenam ereditā
tem querentis, et p̄cedat placitum
vt p̄dictum est. Eodem modo si mor
tuus fuerit heredes antequā placitum ter
minatum vel verus tenuerat p̄cedat
placitum per relatū inter querentē vel
eius heredem seu executores, et executo
res defendentis vel eius heredes si here
dites non fuerint, quod ad ratificati
onem de valore maritagij secundum quod
in aliis statutis continetur, sed non quo

ad penam pecunie, quia quis pro alieno
facto non est puniendus eodem modo ti
pendent placitum inter partes de ratio
dis terre vel heredis vel utriusque pe
rosa, sicut quis incipit. Precipe tali. &c.
q̄ reddat &c. fiat recognitio inter he
redes et executores querentis, et simili
heredes aut executores defendentis, q̄
nozz alteram partem precedunt ante
placitum terminatum. Et cum per de
nialem ad magnam districtionem, vel
certum diem inter quem tres com reperiant
ad minus in quorum quilibet vocetur
publica proclamacio q̄ defendens veni
at ad diem in hanc curiam ad diem in hanc curiam ad
tum responsurus querenti ad quem di
em si non venerit, et proclamacio fac to
mes secundo et tercio debitis ad huc
ad vltimum pro querente, q̄ salua
sine dilatione ipsum modum tradere
debeant. Eodem modo fiat in breui
tractu, cum quis queritur se ejectum
ille de hujusmodi libero tenemento.
Dominus rex habebit custodiam
omnium terrarum eorum, qui de ip
so tenent in capite per servicium militare
de quib⁹ parentes tunc temporis fuit in
dominico suo vt de feodo dto q̄d obti
nat de quocunque tenuerint per huius
modi servicium, dum tamen ipsi tenen
tes de rege aliquem com ad tantum de
tozna vbi ad legitimam etatem ve
redis, et capitis eos nec ipse episcopi Can
tuar, episcopi Winton, Bathe & Wel
ten, Roff com, Bathon de marchia de wa
lis in marchia, dni hoc sui dominis regis
non curarint. Et volo q̄ predicti archi
episcopi episcopus com, Barthol
beant huiusmodi custodiam, nec alii
tenuerint de rege per vsurpationem regis
capt.

Item rex habebit maritagium
heres infra etatem et in custodia sua
existens, nec rectus heredum in tali ca
su de tozna, sine voluntate
custodis de tozna, sine voluntate
custodis, quo
dum in manu dni regis fuit habuerit ma
ritagium sine disparagatione, custodis, dicti
cozunde

rozundem heredū, nullo habito respectu ad p̄iorē feoffamenti licet de alijs tenuerint. Prerogatiua regis cap. 2.

15 ¶ Si mulier ante mortē antecessoris sui, qui de rege tenet in capite ante annos nubiles maritata fuerit tunc ter habebit custodiam corporis illius mulieris vsq; ad etatē, quod consentire possit & tunc eligat tplabrū maluerit habere virū illū cui p̄maritata fuerit vel alium, quem rex ei obtulerit P̄rerogatiua regis cap. 6.

16 ¶ Cestallanour, hla ou relief serf home tlonqs appent garde & econuerlo. Et ceux queux teigne en fr̄anty daier oue le roy en son hoslt la appent garde & relefe. Et ceux queux teignont en pit seruantie, xomo de pozter eu, laun er en le holdre roy ou de pozter ou de tra rier la ne gist point garde de mariage ne relief ne franke sok maner ne vdina garde ne relefe, mes il doublera sa rēt aps la mort son aūt solonq; ceo q̄l pour ra paier son seignour, & q̄ il ne soit ouc meisure greue. Ore est a dire de la nature de garde auer. Vrux maūs ds bzie les sont de gard auer vn est ou tenaint est tenus per seruice de chiual, laut est quaunt vn home tient dun aut tēūt en forage la garde de la terre, hi est tenus per seruice d'chl'r appent au chiefe sūr & le mariage, & doit illint estre marie, si ne soit desperage, rde le graūde chē doet, & ry est lage de celuy heire de trs. ans la garde del heire que tient en sorage, si la terre ou le heritage descēdra de pāte le mier, avoinq; appent a plus p̄ chefe de parent de parte le pier & ecōuer le. Et en trois maners potil hōe pozter bziefe de garder auer. Vn taanner est quant home dōe gard de la terre & del heir, & ceo est le cas, quant vn home ad vn mask de vn aut p̄les de chiual, & ceo est le cas, quant vn home ad vn mask de vn aut p̄les de chiual, & deceas le tenāt morte, donqs pāt le child mie, si soit rozze oder la gard de la terr & del heir celuy, & ceo la gard & le mariage vn aut maner est quaunt home est enfeff. dun berge de terre dū hōe & dun auter dun carue de terre, le second sūr ne puit my pozter bīe de garde auer ō la terre ne del heire, car la gard appent a celuy ō que il fuist p̄mes enfeffe. La tierce mañ est, la ou vn home ad en sa maine terre en noīn de garde & il nad my le heire adōqs porra il pozt briefe a dōer le heire sans la terre. Stat ō wardis & releuys & diūt. An. 28. E. 1. Wardes.

17 ¶ Apzes la mort de chescun que tyent du roy en chiefe, q̄ les eschetours facent seisir en la main le roy les terrz conte appent, sans waſt fait en meisōz boiz, parkez, viuers, & autres extorziones qui puissent escheir, ou damage al heir & hastiuement aps le diem clausit extrem a luy liuere le faire returner p̄ bon & veritable extent en la chācery apzes quel retourne si troue soit que leir soit peins age, & les p̄ochein amis le dit heir & ducur le ritage ne poet descender, veignent & se offrent appzendr̄ les dits terres rendent le value au roy, tanque al age leire, si auaunt come aut's voillent rendre, sans fraude, per receōde entre le chaūcellor & treasozer eiēt comission a garder le tres suisdits p̄ bō & sufficiāt suerty tanque al age les dits heires, & rēdre au roye de la value. Et nest pas tentencion le roye que per cest estatute il soit forclose daūoir accion de waſt de uers tielz gardeines & fermers si come luy & ces auncestors ont eu deuant ces heures. Et que les heirs quand ilz vien dront a lour age eient loure accion per bziefe de waſt devers tielz gardeins et fermers. An. 14. E. 3. cap. 13. Chefe, Eschetours. Seisie Waſte, Retourne Leale. Suertie. Wardes.

18 ¶ Pueri et puellares existentes etatis quatuordecim annorum tempore mortis ā tecessorum suorum, absq; questione seu difficultate habeant liberacionem terrarum et tenementorum suorum sibi descensorum, quia sic lex illius terre vsitat quod tunc tpis habeant. Anno. 39. H. 6. cap. 2. Minoris.

19 ¶ Anno. 14. E. 4. ca. 1. It was enacted

Feffements. Willes.

ted that they that than ſhoulde go ouer
with the king in his warres might ma
ke feoffements & alienacions of theyre
landes, & might make their willes, & ỹ
feffees & executour to haue the warde
& mariage of the heire &c.

20 ¶ An. 4. H. 7. ca. 17. the ſtatute of
Marlebridge concerninge colluſion of
wards is confirmed, & it is enacted that
the lorde of cellui q̄ vſe no wil declared
&c. ſhal haue a writte of right of warde
for the bodie & the lande & the heire of
celluy que vſe beinge at full age at the
death of his anncetter ſhal pay relefe,
& the heire of cellui que vſe ſhall haue
like action of waſte, as if the anncetter
had died, ſeiſed, as if the lorde bee bar-
red in his writte of ward, the defendant
ſhal recouer damages.

Wilfe,

Reliefs

Waſt.

Dam.

21 ¶ An. 4. H. 7. ca. 4. it was enacted
that they that were or ſhould be in the
kings wags in Britain might make
feoffeffity & willes, & the feffees or exe-
cutours to haue the ward & mariage of
the heire &c.

Willes

22 ¶ An. 7. H. 7. cap. 2. it was enacted
that they ỹ then ſhould goo ouer with
the kinge in his warres mighte make
feoffemtes & alienacions of their land
& might make theire willes, & the feffe
es to receyue the profits of the landes
for a certayne time, ſauing to the king
the mariage of theire heires & that thei
re heirs ſhould ſue no liuerie but haue
a licence. &c. & couenaunte of mariage
to bee good & ſeriantey at armes to loſe
their fees that went not with the king.

Warre.

23 ¶ An. 3. H. 8. ca. 4. & An. 14. H. 8. ca
14. it was enacted ỹ theye that ſhoulde
go with the king in his warres might
alien their landes, wout paynge fines
for ỹ alienacio & yheir heirs wōin age
ſhould be in ward to the feffees or exe-
cutors &c.

Houſholders. Warre Alienacion. Fine.

24 ¶ The king &c. ordeineth maketh
eſtabliſheth, & erecteth a certayn court
cōmonly to bee caled for euer the court

Court;

of the kings wards which court by the
auctho[r]itie afore ſaid, continually ye and
for euer ſhalbe a court of record, & ſhall
haue one ſeale to be engrauen & made
after ſuch fourme, faſhion, & maner as
ſhal bee appointed by the kinges high-
nes & ſhal remain & be ordered as here
after ſhalbe declared. And alſo be it &c.
that there ſhalbe one certain perſon to
be named & aſſigned by the kings high
nes, his heires & ſucceſſoures which
ſhalbe maiſter of the ſame court, & ſhal
be chiefe and principal officer of the ſa-
me court, & ſhalbe called maiſter of the
wardes & ſhal haue the keping of the
ſaid ſeale, to bee aſſigned for the ſayde
court. Also be it &c. that there ſhall bee
one p̄ſon to bee learned in the lawes of
this lande, to bee named and aſſigned
by the kinges highneſſe, which ſhalbe
called the kings atturneye of the ſayde
court and ſhalbe the ſecond officer of ỹ
ſame court. Also be it &c. ỹ there ſhalbe
one perſon to be named & aſſigned by ỹ
kings highnes which ſhalbe called the
kings receiuour generall of the landes
of his wardes, & ſhalbe the third officer
of the ſame court. Also bee it &c. ỹ there
ſhalbe two perſones to bee named by the
kings highnes, which ſhalbe called
the auditours of the landes of his gra-
ces wards & ſhalbee called the fourthe
officer of the ſame court. Also bee it &c.
ỹ there ſhalbe two clerks to be named
& aſſigned by the kings highnes, to bee
clerkes of the ſaid court, which ſhal ma
ke all indentures, bargains & leaſes to
be made and granted of the kings war
des landes, receyd al apparauncs, & ma
ke al ordinary proces & entrees out and
from the ſame court. Also be it &c. that
there ſhalbe one other p̄ſō to be named
& aſſigned by the kings highnes, which
ſhalbe the meſſenger of the ſayde court
an other perſon to be named and aſſig
ned by the kinges highnes, which ſhal
be called the huſher of the ſame courte

which

whiche messenger and vsher, & either of them shal haue such & like profits and auauntages, as the messeger & vsher of the kinges duchy chamber at westmi ster haue and perceiue. Also the sayde maister of the kinges wardes, whiche shalbe appointed by the kinges highnes, shal take a corporal othe afore the lorde Chauncellor of Englande, for ỳ time being, after the tenour ensuynge ye shall swere, ỳ ye well and truelye shal serue the kinge in the office of the maister of the kings wardes, and shal minister equal iustice to poore & riche, to the best of your cunninge, wit, & power, and that ye shall diligentlye procure al thinges which maye honestlye and iustlye be to the kings auauntage and profite, & to the augmentacion of the rights and prerogatiues of his crowne and truely vse the kings seale appointed to your office and also endeuor your selue to the vttermost of your power, to se the kinge truelye and iustlye aunswered perely of al such rentes, reuenues, issues, and profits which shall or may arise, growe, or be due to ỳ king in your office, and frome time to time deliuer with spede suche as shall haue to do afore you. And that ye shal not take nor receiue of any person any gifte or rewarde in any case or matter depending before you, or wherin the kynges highnes shalbe partie wherby any prejudice, losse, hinderance, or diserison, shal growe or be to the kings highnes so helpe you god & all saintes. Also the sayde atturney shal take a corporal oth before the saide maister of the wards according to the tenoure ensuynge. Ye shal swere that ye wel and truely shal serue the kinge as his atturneye, in all courts for and concerning any matter or cause that shal concerne or touche ỳ possessions and hereditamentes limited to the surueye and gouernaunce of this courte, and procure the kings profit therof: and that ye shal truelye counsel the king & the maister of this courte in al things concerninge the same, to ỳ best of your cunninge, wit and power and that withe al speede and diligence from time to time at the callinge of the sayde maister ye shall endeuor your selfe for the hearinge and determinacion indifferently of such matters and causes as shal depend before the said maister. And that ye shal not take any gift or reward in any matter or cause depending in the same court, or els wherein the king shalbe party whereby the kings maiesty shalbe hurted hindered or disherited, & further you shall doo to your power, wit and cunnyng, all and euery thig ỳ shal appertayn to youre office, so helpe you god & all saintes. And the said receiuor general shall take a corporal othe before ỳ said maister of the sayde courte according to the tenoure ensuynge. Ye shal swere that yee shall well and truely serue the kynge oure souraigne lorde and hys people in the office of the generall receyuour of his courte. And ye shal resonably and honestly procure the kinges profite, and doe righ to al maner of people poore and riche, in those thinges whiche touche your office. And the kinges receipte of his moneye, you shall truelye kepe, despende, paye and deliuer, and true declaration and accompt thereof shall make from time to tyme without anye concealemente according to this acte made for the stablishmente of thys courte. And further shal doe euerye thynge that of right appertayneth to youre office, so help you Godde and al sayntes. Also the sayde auditoures shal take a corporall oth before ỳ said maister, after ỳ tenor ensuing ye shal swere ỳ ye truly shal serue the kinge in youre office, and true allowance make to euerye personne whiche shalbe

Counsell

Endeuor

Reward,

Othe

Truely serue

Procure Right.

Accompt

Othe Truely serue Allowance,

Rewardes.

Othe, Particuler.

Othe, Truly serue.

Accompt

Allowance.

Pay.

Clercke.

Othe.

thalbee accomptant before you, & you shall not take nor receiue of poore nor riche any gift or rewarde in any matt or cause depending or to be discussed in the same court, but such as shalbe ordinarie appertayning to your office where by the kinge shalbe hurted, hyndred or disherited, and ye shal doe al and euery thing, whiche shallbee appertaynyng, to your office so helpe you god & all saintes. Also al particuler auditors that shal belong and be appointed to ỳ said court, shal take a like corporal oth before the said maister of the wardes, ye shal swere as is before in ỳ next article Also al particuler receiuors appointed by the said maister, attorney, receyuour generall, and auditours or three or two of them, whereof the maister to be one, to receiue anye reuennes & profites within the suruey of the sde court shall take a corporal othe before ỳ sayd maister of the wardes after the tenour ensuing. Ye shall swere, that ye truely shall serue the king in your office, and nothing conceale but true accompt make of al such reuennes, rents, summes of money and other profites wherew ye shall be laforfully charged by reason of your office: ye shall make no petition nor aske allowance but suche as shalbe good, iust, true, and reasonable and also truelye content and paye to the king al such summes of money as shal come to your handes: and ye shal do all and euery thing & thinges whiche ye ought to do by reason of your office, according to ỳ fourm & effect of this act, so helpe you god & al saints, Also the sayd clerkes of the counsell of the said court and euerye of them shall take a corporal othe before the saide maister, after the tenour ensuynge. Ye shall swere, ỳ ye shal well and truely serue the king in your offices of clerkes of the counsel of this court, & truelye doe and execute all and euerye thynge and thynges which ye ought to do by reason of your office, according to the fourme & effect of this act, so helpe you god & all saintes. Also that al surueiours and feodaries, that shallbe appointed by the said maister, attourney receiuour general, & auditours of the said court or three or two of them, whereof the maister to be one, shal take a corporal oth before the said maister. Ye shall swere. &c. vt in primo articulo precedente. Also be it. &c. that al wardes, which the kinges highnes nowe is or hereafter shalbe intitled to haue with their manors, landes, tenements, rents, remainders, reuersios seruices, and all other hereditaments, what so euer they be, as well in possession as in reuersion, and all reuennes, issues, and profites of the same, & euery part therof, for the time the same shall be or ought to be in the kinges possession, shalbe in that order, surney, & gouernance of the saide court & the ministers of the same, in maner & fourm as by this act is declared and limitted. Also be it. &c. that the saide maister of the wardes, attourney, receiuour, general & auditours, or. iij. of them whereof the said maister shalbe one for the time being, shal haue auctho:itye to make sale & graunt of the kinges wardes, and of euerye of them from time to time, & of such parte and porcion of the landes in possession & reuersion or anye of them during the minorities and nonage of the same ward, that shalbe so sold and graunted, and as longe as the same landes or reuersion shall remain or be in the kinges handes, as they shall thinke moste conuenient. The same sale and graunt to passe by the kinges bil assigned, which bil assigned shalbe warrant sufficient to the Chauncellor of Englande for the time beinge, to make for the the kings letters patents vnder the great seale of Englande, according to the tenour of the same bill, paying

Othe.

Lands.

Rents.

Sum.

Graunt.

Bil assigned warrant.

Lres

paieng for the same all & singuler lyke fees for seales & wrytings as heretofor hath ben vsed & accustomed to be paide for the same in the Chauncerye, and to the signet and priuie seale, & to euerye of them. Also be it &c. that the said maister of the wardes for the time beinge, with thaduise of the said atturney and receiuour generall or one of them shal haue auctoritie without the kinges bill assigned to make wodsales too the kinges vse of all vnder woodes, vppon any of the kinges wardes lands being lawefully in the kinges possession, and to take & appoint timber for the necessarie reparacions of al the castelles, manours, landes tenements, & parkes of the saide wardes & shall haue also like power & auctoritie in the kings name to make lease during the minoritye of the saide wards: & further as is aboue written by theire discrecions of al and singuler lordships, manours, landes, & tenemtz remaining in the kings hãdes & possession, belonging to the saide wardes and euerye parcell thereof: yelding to the kinges highnes, his heires and successours such rents, as by ẏ said maister of the wardes, atturney, receyuours generall and auditours, or three of them, whereof the said mayster too be on shalbe thoughte cõuenient by their discrecions and surueye. Also be it &c. that the saide maister of the wardes for the time being shal haue auctority by this act, to make and appoint all & singuler particuler receiuours, feodaries and surueiours in euery shire and also fees for the executing of the same vnder the seale of the same office, in suche wise as the sãe officers may be always remouable at the discrecion of the said courte. Also be it &c. that the saide maister of the wardes for the time beinge, shal haue auctoritie by this acte, too make allowaunce likewise of ẏ rolles of all commissioners, particuler receyuours surueiours, auditours, counsaylours & feodaries, & euery of them, by vppon bil assigned, which bil shalbe warant sufficient to the auditours belonginge to the same office, to make due allowaunce of the same. Also be it &c. that the saide maister of the wardes in all places, & the saide atturney, receyuour generall & auditours or two of them in ẏ saide court, the saide maister being absent, shal haue power and auctoritye to take obligations to the kings vse of euery particuler receyuour, which shal be assigned for the said courte, & of hys suerties for sure paiment of his receiptes. And also to take obligations to the kinges vse, of euerye fermoure, baillifes, reue, or other accomptantes for the true paiment of their receiptes, and of euery person or persons whiche shalbe indetted to the kinges highnes for any arrerages of his or their receiptes, fermes or charges, as of any other person or persons for any other cause or matter concerning the premisses, determinable within the same court And that al such obligacions and wrytingez obligatory, of what sume so euer theye be shalbe of the same strength, vertue, force, qualitie, and effect, to all intentes & purposes, as wrytinges obligatorye heretofore made by any laye person by auctoritie of the statut of the staple, hen or ought to ber. And that vppon certificate hereafter to be made into the kinges chauncery of any such wrytings obligatorie to be taken for such paimen like pces & executions shalbe thereupõ had and made against any person spiritual or temporall as hath bene accustomed to ber made against anye laye persone, vppon certificat of wrytinges obligatorye of the saide statute of the staple. Also that the said maister of the wardes for the time beinge shall haue full power & auctoritie to award vnder ẏ seale to be appointed to ẏ said courte in

Obligacions, Receiuour. Suerties Obligacions. Fermour &c. Accountants. Obligations. Statutstaple Certificat. Execution. Statute staple. Maister.

Proces. in the kinges name, such proces̄e & pre cepts with reasonable peins to be ther in limitted, as bee now cōmonlye vsed in ỳ court of the kings duchy chambre of Lancaster, being at westm̄, against Lancaster. euery persone or persones what soeuer they be for & concerninge the interesse, right & title of the kinges maiestie, hys heires and successours, of, in, or for any wardes, landes, tenements, rents, accompte, receyte, seruices or other cause in any wise touching or concerning any thinge appointed to the order of the said court, or any parte thereof, for and on the behalfe of ours said soueraigne lorde the king or of or for any dette rysing or growing by occasion of the sāe. Also be it &c. that the saide attorney & receiuour generall, & auditours shall dyligentlye from time to time attend vpon the maister in the said court for the hearing and ordering of matters and causes in the same courte, for the tyme of four terms of the yeare vsually kept for the law, at westm̄ & procure with all diligence, that al rentes, fermes, profits, casualties emprowements & other emoluments of the wardes marriages Attends. Procure. Rentes. Profits. ideots, and of al mansiones, landes tenements, & hereditaments being in the suruey and gouernāce of the said court shalbe truelye & iustly paied & aunswered to the said receiuour general of the saide court, to the vse of the kinges highnes, without concealing any part ther of. And shal also cause & procure proces to be made against such as shallbee indetted to the kinges highnesse & theire suerties, of and for any part thereof from̄ time to time as the time & case shall require without any delay. And bee it &c. Iustipayde Proces ỳ ỳ said clerks particuler receiuors, auditours surueyors, messengers, & shal ther, receyuy of the, shal vppon reasonable warning giue at al time & place from̄ time to time attendance vpō ỳ said maister for ỳ tyme being, for the due execu- Clercke Officers. Attend. cion & expedicion of the premisses with out delay vpon such peines as shallbee assessed by the kings maiestie, vppō, information thereof geuen bye the sayde maister to his highnes. Also bee it &c ỳ if any of the said officers appointed for the same court, do concele & withdraw wittingly any rents, reuenues, casualties, or other profits, falling, growing or coming to the king, by the minority of any of his graces wardes or by reason of any other thinge appointed by this act of the saide courte that then the officers so offending shal lose to ỳ king ours soueraigne lorde the double value of the thing so concealed or withdrawe. Also be it &c. that the auditoures generall of the wards landes, & euery of the for the time being, shal haue authority to examine the accomptes of al particuler accomptants taken by any particuler auditour or auditours, vppon any part of the wardes lands, ideots lāds, & of other thinges appointed by this act to the order of the saide court, & to allow & disallow al that shalbe reasonable & in the said accomptes, as largely as to the said maister of the wards, attorney receiuour general & auditours, or such of them whereof the said maister to be one shalbe thought expedient and necessary And that euery of ỳ saide particuler accomptants for the yeare to be ended at the feast of saint Michael the archangel yerely for euer shal make & exhibite his accōpt, & certifie the sāe into ỳ said court before the first daye of Februarye next after the same feast ensuyng, & within three moneths next after the said accomptant, to make full paiment to the receiuour generall of the same court of al such summes of money as shal appeare to be due for the king by the same accōpt. And be it &c. ỳ the said receiuour generall for ỳ time being, shal haue auctoritie by this act, to geue his acquittance of & for such money & obligations

cions as he shall receiue of them to the kings vse, for the wardes landes ideots landes, and other thinges appointed to the saide court. And that his said acquitance shalbe from henceforth sufficient acquitãce & discharge as well for the discharge of the parties against the kings highnes, his heirs and successours, for paiment of so muche money as also to ỳ auditour for ỳ time being for making due allowance of the same Also be it ꝛc that the said receiuour general, before the .xx. day of Marche next after the feast of saint Michael tharchangel, shall yerely declare truely his hole accompt to the saide maister of the wardes attorney, & to one or both of the said auditours generall, of the wardes landes, which maister attorney, & one or bothe of the said auditours, shal bye this acte haue auctoritie to take & determine the same accompt before the laste daye of Julye next ensuing. vpon which determinacion of accõpt, the said receyuour generall within one moneth next ensuing the determinacion of the same accompt, shal truly content & paye to the kings vse al such summes of money as shall appeare to be due to the kinges highnes, & vnpaid vppon the same accompte. After suche determinacion, the said auditoures shall ingrosse the same into parchement, & the same so ingrossed shall retourne into the office of the wardes before the last day of Februarye nexte after the determinacion of the same accompt, there to remaine as the kinges recordes. And bee it so that the priculer auditors & other officers, counsellours, & ministers of the same court for the time being shal yerely receiue & take by the handes of the saide receiuor generall particuler receiuors & al other officers & ministers accãptãt al & singuler such dietes rewards, fees, & cõmodities, as well for their attendaunce vpon the saide maister for the time being & for making of bokes, declaracions, & values, as for other matters, counceles & causes, of for, & concerning ỳ sayde court, & also for expences, costes & charges of the saide auditours & particuler receiuors & euery of them yerely riding their seuerall circuites & limitacion, in as ample & large maner & fourme, as to the said maister of the wards attorney receiuour general, & auditours: or three of them (whereof the said maister to bee one, shalbee thought conuenient to be appointed by their discrections. Also bee it ꝛc. that the saide generall receiuour from time to time vpon his accompte, shal be allowed as well of suche fees as shal bee limitted vnto him for the exercise of his office, as of & for al such summes of money as he shal pay to any patentee or patenters of any office fee or annuitie, that shall be graunted or geuen vnder the seale of the said court, & also of al such money as he shal pay to any other person or persons by vertue of ỳ kinges warrant or bill assigned. And also of al such summes of money as he shal be commaunded to pay by any bil assigned or subscribed by the hande of the said maister for the time being, vpõ such consideracion as shalbee thoughte conuenient by his discretion, as wel for the findynge and exhibicion of the kinges wardes in hys graces suffradye, as of, or for any other cause, thynge, or matter concerninge the sayde courte of the wardes what soeuer it shallbee And that the saide auditoures, takinge accomptes of the sayde receyuoures generall, and of anye of the saide particuler receyuoures, shall haue power and auctoritye to allowe to the sayd receyuour generall ỳ premisses & euery parte of them. And also to allowe to euery particuler receiuour, & other accomptantes as well their fees, wages and al other such summes of money as they or any of them shal pay of for, &

Charges

Receiuer

Allowed. Fees.

Annuities

Warrant Bill. signed

Findynge. Exhibicion

Allowe.

Fees

Wages. Paymentes

and

Reparation. ¶ above any buildings or reparacion of the wardes landes to be made vpō any warrant to bee directed frome the

Peticions. said court, as al other honest petitions ¶ allowances, in as large ¶ ample maner as the said maister of the wards attorney and auditours, or two of them whereof the said maister to be one, shal think most expedient. Also be it ꝛc. that

Proces. Eschequer, al maner of proces that shall bee made out of the kings exchequer, to or agaīst any person or persones, for any fermes rents, issues, or profits concerning the premisses or any part therof, or anye other thing limitted in this act to bee in the survey, order and gouernaunce of ẏ said court ¶ ẏ ministers thereof, shal

Voyde, be clerely void, ¶ of non effect to all intents ¶ purposes. Also be it ꝛc. ẏ the mo-

Money. Obligations. ney, ¶ obligacions taken for money by ẏ said maister for the sale of the kinges wardes, ¶ other things appointed by this acte to the order of the saide court and also the money ¶ obligacions takē for money by the said receiuoure general for ẏ kings rents, ¶ for widowes fi-

Rentes. Fine. nes for theire licence to marye, ¶ other casualties of the wards landes ideotts lands, issues, profites, ¶ debtes, yerelye growing to the kigs highnes by reasō of the premisses shalbe yerely paid and

Deliuered. Treasurer. deliuered to the hands of the Treasorer of the kings chamber, for the time being or els where, to whō it shal pleasure the kings highnes, his heires or successiones to geue auctority by commission vnder his great seale, to receyue ẏ same. And that a bil subscribed with ẏ

byl subscribed hand of the said treasourer or other commissioner shalbe a sufficient acquitāce

Discharge. for charge to the maister and receiuer ẏ for al and euery paimen bye them to be made, ¶ also to the auditours ther-

for ye allowāce of the same. And that the same maister ¶ receiuour generall,

Declare by the kinge. shall once in the yere declare vnto the Kinges maiestie the profits ¶ estate of ẏ

saide office. Also bee it ꝛc. that the sayd maister and officers of the saide court shal take such and like fees for the seales and writinges to be made and graūted out of the saide court at the suite of the parties as theye nowe vse to take, that is to saye: For the fees of all processe at the suit of the parties vnder the priuie seale of the saide court. ij.s. vi.d. And for the fees of all commissioners directed oute of the suite of the parties ij.s. vi.d. And for recordinge of all apparaunces. iiij.d. and no more. Also bee it. ꝛc. that the sayde maister by thadvise of the saide atturney, receiuoure generall and auditoures or three of them whereof the saide maister to bee one of them, shal haue auctoritie by this act to survey al the kings widowes and to treat common and conclud as wel with all and euerye of the kinges widowes that nowe bee or that hereafter shal bee and that haue maried themselues with oute the kinges licence or that hereafter shall happen to marye themselues withoute the kinges licence for their reasonable fines to be made to the kings vse, and to tare and assesse the same by theire discrecion according to the statute of prerogatiua regis (ca. 4. which is in women. 2.) ẏ same fines to be paid to the receiuor generall of the wardes landes, as the same maye appeare yerelye in his accompt, Also bee it ꝛc. that the saide maister, bye the aduise of the saide atturney receiuor generall ¶ auditours, or three of them shal haue auctoritie by this acte to survey, govern and order all and singuler deeds and naturall fooles nowe beinge in the kynges handes, or that hereafter shall come and bee in the kinges handes. And also to

Attorney and other al the mandramentes, tenementes, ¶ other hereditamentes whatsoeuer nowe being in the kynges handes or in the handes of anye other person or persones to their vses, or to ẏ vse,

vse of any of them, that hereafter shal come & be in the kinges handes his heires & successours in the right of anye of them by reason of his graces prerogatiue royall. And also by thaduise of the said attourney receyuour general & auditour or the or two of them, to let & set the manours, lands, and tenementz to the kings vse for the time of the kinges interest for such rent and fines, as by their discrecion shalbe thought conuenient. The finding & kepinge of the said persones theire wiues & children, & the reparacions of theire houses & landes alway to be considered in the doing therof, the same rents & fines reserued to the kings grace to be paide alwaies to the handes of the receiuor general of the wards lands for the time being, as the same may appeare in his accompt, and bee recorded in the Courte of the wardes. Also be it. &c. that the maister of the kings liueries shal paste no liuery with any person or persons, that be or that haue ben or hereafter shalbe the kings wards vnto such time they shall receiue knowledge from the court of ỳ kinges wardes, what case thaccompliantes, tenaunts and seruiours of the wardes lands, stand in with the kings highnes, & what suerty & order is take therefore, & for the rates to the kinges vse. And that euery ward hauinge his liuery, shall within. vi. monethes next after the liuery had bringe the same liuery to the auditoures of the wardes for the time beinge, or to one of them, to haue the same there inrolled for the discharge of the lands against the kinges highnesse according to the tenoure of the said liuery, and shal paye for the inrolment therof, such reasonable sum of monye, as shallbe appointed by the said maister of the wards, so that it exede not the sum of. x. s. Also be it. &c. ỳ al & euery person & persones, to whome the kinges highnes shall graunte the custody & wardship of anye of his graces wardes, shal vpon his bil assigned therof sue forth his patent within. iiii. monthes next after the assignemente of ỳame bil, or els the same bil, & thassent therof to be vterly voide & of no force. Receiuor. Auditour.

Also be it. &c. ỳ the generall receiuor & chief auditours of the saide court for the time being, shal yerely perceiue & take alwel by the hãds of the generall receiuors, as by the hãds of al & singuler particuler receiuors, & al other officers & ministers accõptant within the suruey of the said court for the time being, al & singuler such sums of money for such like diets, rewardes, profites & cõmodities alwel for their attendaunce vpon the said court, and for makinge & writing of bokes, declaracions, and values, as for other matter & causes of, for or concerning the said court, & also for their expences, costes & charges of the same generall receiuour and auditour and auditours and euery of them for the time being, yerely riding their seuerall circuites & limites, in as large and ample maner and forme as shalbe appointed by the saide maister of the wardens and attorney of ỳ said court by their discretions. And that the saide auditors for the time being, shall haue power & auctority perelys from time to time, to allowe the same. And also be it. &c. that as many accoũtz of the kinges wards landes, deeds, lands, fines for mariages of widdowes, & licences for the same, as ben clerely accoũted & not returned into the kinges escheker, & also as manye other accountes of the wards lãds, deeds lands, fines for maryinge of widowes, & licences for the same, as ben not yet fully accompted & engrossed, shalbe engrossed & returned vnto. iiii. yeres next cõming, into the office of the wards ther to remain as the kinges records. And that the kinges highnes surueyors general of his gra-

Wieres. Diets, Rewardes, Profites. Allowe. Accounts. Accounted. Not returned Escheker. Not accoũted Engrossed, Returned. Surueyours

Auditours

Discharged.

Escheker

Call.

Intruding. Entring

Before liuery

Answer

Payement.

Appere

Dept.

Fyne.

ces landes, and auditors of his graces wards, lãds, & euery of thẽ shalbe therof discharged against the kinges maiestie, of & for the return of the same accõtes into his graces escheker. Anye act, statut, or ordinãce heretofore made to the cõtrary in any wise notwtstãding. And it is. &c. that the said master of the wardes for the time being, shall haue auctority by this act, with the aduise of the attorney & receiuor generall of the same court, or one of them, to cal at all times before them into the office of the wards by the processe of ỳ same court, al & euery person and persõs, which is or hath ben the kings ward, intruding or entering into, or vpõ his or their lãdes, or vpõ any part therof, after his or their full age of xxi. yeres, & before that he or they haue sued, & obtained liuerye or puster le mayne for the same, out of the kinges hands, vnder his great seal as wel to make answer for his or their intrusion vpon the kinges possession, as to make payment to the kings receiuour generall of the same office, as all such rentes, issues, and profites by him or them taken at any time, after his or their said full age of xxi. yeares, & before liuery sued for the same out of ỳ kings hands in forme aforesaid. And be it. &c. that if any person or persõs, called by the kinges proces of the same court to appere at westñ in the same court within the terme as a certain day to him pfixed in ỳ proces, to appere & haue day geuen in court to make answer to the maters against him obiected in the same court on the kings behalfe, depart the court before answer made, & attorny put into the court, with assent of the court for the prosecuting the matter with effect, shall forfeit to the kinges grace his heires & successors, such fine as shalbe set vpon him for his contempt and offence in ỳ behalfe, as the said master, attorney, & receiuor general or ỳ of thẽ shall think cõuenient by their discretions to be leuied of his landes and tenements, goodes, and cattailes to the kinges vse. Prouided alwayes, and be it enacted by thauctority aforesaid, that ỳ Hõ Perpoint, which by ỳ kings letters patents, hath ben heretofore & now is, auditour of his graces wards landes, shal continue & be one of the .ij. auditors in this act before mencioned during the terme of his natural life. Any thing cõtained in this acte to the contrarye in anye wise notwithstanding. An. 32. H. 8. cap. 46.

25 ¶ That the office of the maister or maisters of the liueries, wt the circũstãces therof, shalbe united, annexed, and knit vnto the said courte of the kinges wards. And ỳ thauctority & office to cõpõũ for any liueries wt the proceedings therin, shalbe frõ henceforth in the rule power, & gouernãs of the said court in mañ & forme hereafter declared, any law, custõ, patẽt, graũt, or vsage heretofore had or vsed, to the contrary notwithstãding. And that the maister of ỳ kings wards for the time being, which is the chiefe and principal head officer of the same court, shall frõ henceforth for euer be maister of the kings wardes & of ỳ liueries, & that all other officers & ministers apointed, or hereafter to be appointed in the same court of the kinges wards, by auctority of the statute made of the erection of the same court (so. an 32 H. 8. ca. 46. before. 24.) shall be called officers & ministers of the kings courtes of his wards & liueries. And be it. &c. that the kings said highnes, his heires & successors frõ time to time, shal make name & appoint one officer & minister, of & in the said court which shalbe called the surueior of the kinges liueries, & shalbe the second person of the same court. And ỳ the attorney of the kings wardes for the time being, which by the said former act of the said courte of the kinges wards is to be appointed to be

second

sed̄ pcon of the said court, shall from hencefoꝛth foꝛeuer stand & be the third pcon of ꝑ said court of the kings wards & lineries. And al other officers & ministers of the said court to be placed as is limitted in the same foꝛmer acte. And further be it ꝛe. that the kings highnes his heirs & succeſſoꝛs, mai from time to time, make, name & appoint an apt pſon to bee clarke of the saide lineryes, which shal make al indentures, cedules, obligacions, & writinges of bargaines hereafter to be made & graunted foꝛ any lineries, & that one part of the saide indentures, and cedules, oꝛ other writings indented, neceſſary foꝛ the same, shal remaine with the party oꝛ ptie, & shalbe sealed with the seale of the said maister of the wards & lineries, and of the said surueiour of the saide lineries. And ꝑ the same indenture, obligacions, and the accompts to be made vpon the the same, & euery of them from hencefoꝛth shalbe taken, ordred & vsed, and also be of the same foꝛce, strength, and effect to all intentes & purposes, as the obligacions, indentures and accompts be & ought to be by the said foꝛmer act, (In An. 32. H. 8. ca. 46. d'fore 124.) And that euery such pſon, which in foꝛme aforsaid, shalbe appointed to be surueiour of the said lineries, shall take a coꝛpoꝛall othe afoꝛe the said maister of the kings wards and lineries foꝛ the time being, after the tenoꝛ ensuing. ¶ ye shal sweare that ye shal wel & truely serue our soueraign lord the king, in the office of surueiour of his graces lineries, and shal minister equal iuſtice to euery pſon to the best of your poꝛwer, wit, and knowledge, & that you shal diligently procure al things which may honestly & iuſtly be to the kinges auantage and profit, & to the augmentation of the right & preroguatiue of his graces crowne, and from time to time deliuer vnto suche pſon as shal haue to do with you, ye that you shal not take ne receiue of any pſone oꝛ pſons, any gift oꝛ reward in any case oꝛ matter depending oꝛ to depend in the said court of the kinges wardes, wherin the kings highnes shalbe party, by reason wherof anye preiudice, loſſe, hinderance, oꝛ diſherſion, shal oꝛ may growe to the kinges highneſſe, his heires oꝛ succeſſours, ſo helpe you God and all saintes. And be it ꝛe. that the said clerk of the said lineries, shal take a coꝛporal oth afoꝛe the saide maister of the wardes & lineries foꝛ the time being after the tenoꝛ hereafter ensuing. ¶ ye shal sweare that you shal wel & true ly serue the king our soueraign Lord in your office of clerke of the lineries, and truely doe and execute without delay, fraud, oꝛ couin, al and euery thing and thinges, which you ought to do by reaſon of your said office, according to the fourm and effect of this preſent acte, ſo helpe you God and al saintes. And that all lineries, which hereafter shalbe ſeuered out of the kings graces handes, his heires and succeſſoures, and out of the handes of any of them, oꝛ any raſkels, honoures, manoꝛs, landes, tenements rents, reuerſions, remainders, oꝛ other hereditamentes, what ſo euer they be, shall be in the order, ſuruey and gouernaunce of the said counte of the kinges wardes and lineries, and of the ministers of the same. And be it ꝛe. that no person oꝛ persones, hauinge landes oꝛ tenementes aboue the yerely value of x. poundes, shall haue oꝛ sue anye liuerye before inquiſition oꝛ office founde before the maister, oꝛ her commiſſioner oꝛ Commyſſioners, by vertue of the kinges wrytte oꝛ commiſſion to be directed out of the kinges Chaunceryе oꝛ other Courtes hauinge auctoꝛitie to make ſuche wrytes oꝛ Commiſſions, foꝛ ſurueye of lineryes, whyche wrytes oꝛ Commiſſions shall not

Reward

Clerke, Oth.

Lineries.

Surney

Liuerye Office.

Writ

Commiſſion Warrant

passe out of the chancerry or anye other courtes but a warrant or byll to be assigned and subscribed with ỳ hãdes and names of the saide maister surueiour attorney & receiuour or.iij. two, or one of them to be directed and deliuered to the chauncelor of England, or to anye other châtelour or officer, hauing power to ward such writes. And if the lãdes & tenementes, wherof any inquisicion is to be had by vertue of any suche writ or cõmission excede the yerely value of.x.li. ỳ then suche as sue for suche writs or cõmissions, shal pay for the seale and writinge therof suche fees as hath bene accustomed. And if the saide landes & tenementes, wherof anye such inquisitions and offices is to be found by vertue of any such writ or commission, excede not the said yerely value of x.li. the such as shal sue for such writs or commissions, shal pay for the seal of euery of them, vi.d. & for the writinge thereof & not about. And it is also ꝛc. that all inquisitions and Offices to be found by vertue of any suche writs of commissions, shallbe returned by ther chefors or cõmissioners, to whom such writs or cõmissions shallbe directed, into the said chaūcery, or into such other courtes from whence suche writes or cõmissions were awarded, in such maner & forme, and vpon such paines as is limitted by the lawes & statutes of the realme in such cases. And ỳ the clarkes of the petty bag shal receiue suche writes, & make a transcripte therof to time to time to the said maister of the wardes and liueries, in like maner and fourme as they are bounden and haue ben accustomed to doe into the kinges eschekier, and vpon such paines as be limitted & appointed by the lawes and statutes of the realme in such cases. And ỳ ꝛc. ỳ the said maister of the wardes & liueries, & the surueiour, attorney & generall receiuor of the said court, or two of them, wherof the said master or surueiour to be one, shall haue power and auctority by vertue of this present act after such offices and inquisicõs found as is aforesaid to rouenant, and indent with euery person and persons for his & their liuerie of the castels, manoirs, lordships, lands, tenements & hereditaments comprised or not comprised in suche offices, & to make and set the rate & price for the same, and to appoynte & stal the daies of paiment therof by obligacion or obligacions to be taken for the same to the king our souerain lord. Which obligacion and obligacions so made, & euerye of them, shallbe good & effectual in the law, and shallbe of like auctority and strength as obligacyons to bee taken by auctorityе of the same Courte of the kinges wardes be of by vertue of the said former acte. And that al & singuler billes for anye spectall or generall liuery to be sued, assigned by the handes of the said maister, surueior attorney, receiuor or.iij. of them where of the said maister or surueior to be one shallbe a good & sufficient warrant as well to the chaūcellour of England, as to the chauncellour of the duchy of Lancaster, and to al other chauncellours & officers, hauig power to passe liueries under any of the kinges seales, for the making out, sealing and deliuery of any liueries according to the tenor, purport and effecte of suche billes, with other clauses of caule necessarye for the same anye lawe or customs to the contrarye hereof notwithstandinge.

Writ,

Commission

Fee,

Office,

Returned.

Chancerie.

Petie bagge,

Receiue

Office.

Transcript.

Escheker

Maister.

Prouyded alwaye and be it enacted that the Lorde highe Steward, the Lorde greate Chamberlaine, the kinges chiefe and principall secretaries, the maister of the rolles, & the kinges clarkes of the signet & privye seale, the clarkes of the petye bag, and al and euery other officer and officers and clarkes in the chauncery or els wherein any other Courtes haue such

suche liueries shal passe, shal haue and be paid al such their fees, as hath bene accustomed, al which fees shalbe receiued & paid by the handes of the clarkes of the pety bag, if the liuery be sued in the Chauncery, or by other clarkes, by whose handes liueries shalbe warranted in other courts any thing in this act to the contrary therof notwithstandinge. And it is. ec. that euery plon and plons from hencefoorth may sue at their pleasure a generall liuery for any manors, landes, tenements, rents, reuersions, remainders or other hereditaments, wher of the clere yerell value shal not exceede .xx.li. after office therof by writ or commissio founde returned and certified as is aforesaid. Prouided alwaies that no such liuery shal passe or be sued woot a bil or warrant to be first obteined for the same, from the saide maister of the wardes & liueries, and the said surueyor, atturney & generall receiuor or.iij. of them, and signed & subscribed with the names and handes of the said maister, surueior, atturney & generall receiuor or.iij. of them as is aforesaide. And it is. ec. that if the manors, landes, tenements or hereditaments, wherof a generall liuery maye be sued by auctority of this act, exceede the clere yerelye value of.v.li. that then such as shal sue and haue such generall liuery for anye manors, landes, tenementes, or hereditaments exceding the clere yerely value of.v.li. shall pay for the seale therof .x.s.iij.d. & all other such fees as heretofore in such cases hathe bene accustomed, &, and vpon the suing of any generall liueries. And if the landes, tenementes, and hereditaments wherof any such generall liueries shalbe sued, exceede not the cleare value of.v.li. that then euery perlon and persons suinge for any generall liuery for any landes, tenements, rents, reuersions, remainders or other hereditaments, not exceeding the clere yerely value of.v.li. shal pay such fees as hereafter followeth & none other. That is to say, for the seal of euery such liuery, twelue pece. And to the clarkes of the pety bagge for the writing & enrollinge therof .xx.d. And for respite of homage in the hanaper .viij.d. And to the Lord great chamberlain .xx.d. And to the maister of the rols .xx.d. And to the clark of the liueries for the warrant and enrolling of the liuery .xx.d. And be it. ec. that no persone or persons that pay in the kings eschecker or any other courts for the respit of homage or for any manors, landes, tenements or hereditamentes, wherof the clere yerelye value exceedeth not .v.li. aboue .viij.d. And for thentring therof & warrant of atturney aboue .iiij. pence. And that the value of such manoures, landes, tenements and hereditaments not exceding the yerely value of .xx.li. shalbe taken as it is limitted in the offices founden therof, except by the examinacion & certificate of the saide maister of the wards and liueries, and the said surueior, atturny and general receiuor or.iij. of them as is aforesaide it shal otherwise appear and be declared in any of the kings courts. And it is. ec that if the said surueiour of the liueries or the clarke of the same, doo willingly withdrawe or conceale anye recorde or proffite, that shoulde come or growe to the kinges maiestie his heirs or successours, by reason of the same, that then he or they so offending, shall lose to the king our soueraigne Lorde his heires and successors the double value of the thinge so concealed or withdrawen, the same to be leuied & recouered againste such persons so offending vpon an informacio therof to be made by the party greued, & the same duelye proued in the same court of the wardes and liueries. And also be it. ec. that the said maister for the time beinge shall haue po-

Fees.

Eschecker, Respite of homage.

Fees.

Maisdue.

Surueyour Clercke. withdrawe Conceale.

Foyl.

Maister.

Recogns

Iunswer.

wer and auctorities to take recognisaun-
ces of al and euery person and persons,
that shalbe called into the courte of the
wardes and liueries, to answere to a-
ny matter alledged againste thē in the
saide court to make their bailye appa-
raunce in the said court to aunswer to
such matter as to them then, & ther for
time to time shalbe alledged. And that
al such recognisances, of what summe
so euer they be, shallbe as good and ef-

Effectual,

fectual to the law to al intentes & pur-
poses, as recognisaunces taken in the
kinges high court of chauncerye or els
were before any iudge of record with-
in this realme. And that the saide ma-
ister for the time being, with the aduise
of the court, or of suche nounber of the
same, as then shallbe present, so þ they
be .ij. beside the said maister, shall haue
full power and authoritye to moderate

Moderate, Recogns.

such recognisaunces, as be or shall bee

Fines,

there forfaited, and to set fines for the
same to the kings vse, vnder the sums
contained in the saide recognisaunces:
The same fines to be leuied by like pro-

Leuied. Scire fac.

ces of Scire facias, as by the Statute
made in the .xxvij. yere of our souerain
lord the kinges raigne, is geuen to the

Augmentacions,

chauncellour of the court of augmenta-
cion of þ reuenues of his graces crowne.
And that the saide maister for the time

Maister

being, with the aduise aforesaide, shall

To imprsn.

haue power and authority to commit
to ward, any person or persons for his
or their disobedience contempt or other
offence made or to be made, triable with
in the kinges said court of the wardes
and liueries, and vpō the said matters
ordered or decreed there, to deliuer the

Deliuer Cancille, Marke Clerke.

from prisons, and to cancell and make
void al recognisaunces and obligacions
taken, or hereafter to be taken in the
same court to the kings vse, when and
as often as the said maister, with thad-
uise of the said court or three of the, shall
see and perceiue the matters and cau-
ses, for the which any such recognisaū-
ce or obligacion hath or hereafter shal be
prn to be taken, to be finished & ended,
and the kinges grace his heires or suc-
cessors, or the partye therupon satisfied
without anye other warrante for the
same. And be it, &c. that al & euery such
heir and heirs, which hereafter shalbe
in case to sue liuery, wher the landes &
tenements of the said heir or heires ex-
ceede not the yerely value of .v.li. þ then
euerye suche heire shall lawfullye sue
forth his generall liuery by warrant to
be made and had from the said court of
the kinges wardes & liueries as afore-
said, although there be none other in-
quisicion or inquisicions therof had
ne certified, & that this act shalbe war-
rant sufficient aswel to the chancellor
of Englande, chauncellour of the duche
of Lancaster, and to al other chaunce-
lours and officers of the kings courts,
hauinge power to passe liueries vnder
any the kinges seales for the makinge
out, sealing and deliuery of any delive-
ries according to the tenour, purport &
effect of such billes, with other clauses
of course necessary for the same, takig
for the fees of euery such liuerye, as is
before exprssed for the fees of general
liuery not exceding the yerely value of
.v.li. as though the same liuerye were
made and sued for the vppon an office
found by vertue of the kinges writ a-
ny law heretofore made or other thing
in this present act to the contrarye not-
withstandinge.

And also be it, &c. that al and euery
person and persons, to whom the kin-
ges highnesse shal graunt anye liuery
in fourm aforesaid, to be sued vpon his
bil assigned therof with þ kinges most
gracious hand, or with the hāds of the
officers of his graces court of the war-
des and liueries, as before is exprssed,
sue forth his patent within .xj. mōthes
next after the assignment of the said bil,

De Forest.19.20. Husbandry.7

or els the same bill & thynges therof to be vtterly voyd and of none effect. Prouyded alwais and be it. &c. that the clerks of the pety bag in the chauncerye shal not be cõpelled to certify any trãscript of anye office into the kinges eschekier, but twise in the yeare, that is to saye: They shal certify the transcripts of al offices founden and returned into the chauncery betweene Easter and S. Michael the archangel yerely in the terme of S. Michael. And that transcripts of al offices founden & returned into ỹ said chauncery betweene Michelmas & Easter, they shal certify into the said eschekier yerely in the terme of Easter & not otherwise, any thing cõtained in this statute, or in any other statute heretofore made to the cõtrary therof notwithstãding. Prouided alwais, that this act nor any thing therin contained, shal in anye wise extend to be preiudiciall or hurtful to any roialties, liberties or frãchises, priuileges, preeminences, & iurisdiccions, of the county palantines, & duchy of Lancaster, or of any of them, but that the same royalties, franchises priuileges, preeminences, & iurisdiccions & euery of the shal stil cõtinue and remain to the countye palantine & duchy of Lancaster as fully, plenarly & as holy as they did before the makinge of this act, any thing in the same act contained to the contrary notwithstãding. An. 33. H. 8. ca. 22.

Be Aide of the king.3
Auoluson.1
Courtes.1.2.3
Dower.3.
Eschekier.1
Eschetours.4.15
Felony.8.9.
Limitation.4
Liuery & ouster le main.1
Pore.1.
Portmain.4
Quer & terminã.4
Partition.2.
Patentes.3.
Proschein amy.1.
Recoueris.3
Tenure.2.
Wles.9
Wales.6.
Wall.1
Willes.2.3
Women.4

BE it enacted &c. that no person or persons whatsoeuer, from or after the feast of the Natiuitie of saint John Baptist now next ensuing shall bring or cause to be brought into this Realme of Englande from the partes of beyonde the seas anye Gyrdels, harnesse or girdles, rapiers, daggers, knives, hilts, pummels, lockets chapes, daggers, blades, handles, scabberdes and sheathes for knives, saddles, horse, harnesse, stirropes, bittes, gloues, pointes, leather laces or pins, being ready made or wrought in anye partes of beyonde the seas, to be sold, bartred or exchaunged within thys Realme of Englande or Wales, vpon paine to forfeite all such wares so to be brought contrarye to the trewe meaning of this acte, in whose handes so euer they or any of them shalbe found or the verye value thereof, thone halfe of the forfaiture to bee to oure Soueraigne Ladye the Quenes highnesse, her heires and successoures, and the other moitie thereof to him or them that will seale the same, or sue therfore in any Court of Recorde of the Quenes maiestye, her heires and successoures, by accion of debte, bill, plainte, information, or otherwise, where no wager of lawe, essoygne, or protection shalbee to him or them alowed. Thys Acte to continue and endure to the end of the next Parliament. Anno quinto Elizabeth Capitulo. 7.

Girdels.
Rapiers.
Daggers knives.
hyltes.
Chapes.

Forf.

Be Aliens.2.3.
Apparell.7.
Forfeit.11.
Marchantes al-

moll in al.
Offices and officers.3.

Sylke and ſilke women in al.

Staple almoſte in all.

¶ *VVarrantye.*

Curteſie.

SI home alien̄ tenement, que ſi tiēt par la ley dengleterre ſon fits ne ſoyt pas forbarre p̄ le fait ſō piere de qui nul heritage luy deſcend̄ a demander & recouerer p̄ briefe de mōrt dauncē. de la ſeiſin ſa miere, tout face l' charter ſon piere mencīō, que luy & ſes heires ſount tenus a le garr. Et ſi heritage luy deſcend̄ de part ſon pere, donqs ſoit il forclos de le value del heritage q̄ luy eſt deſcendus. Et ſi en tiel cas apres la moꝛt ſon piere heritage luy ſoit deſcendus per meſme le piere, donqs auera le tenaunt vers luy recouery de la ſeiſin ſa miere p̄ briefe de iugement qui iſſera hors de reles des iuſtices deuaūt queux le plee fuit plev̄ a reſoun ſon garrātie, ſicome auaūt ad eſte fait en auns cales, ou le garrātie vient en court & dit, qui ryens ne luy eſt deſcend̄ de luy, p̄ q̄ fait el eſt vouch, & en ſa mā oyt liſſue le fiz recouer p̄ bēe de Coſinage, aiel & beſaiel. Enſeūt & en ſi le mā ne ſoit le heir la teme aps la moꝛt le piere & la mere bark de accion a demaunder le heritage ſa miere p̄ bēe Dentre, que ſon piere en tēps ſa miere aliena, dount nulle fine neſt leue en court le roy. Glouc. cap. 3.

Moꝛs.

Alets.

Meiom.

Nothing.

Coſinage.

Ayle.

Beyre.

Entre.

Cui in vita.

Faillir of ieſt

Se Age. 4.

Aide of the king. 1. 2. 3

Diſcontinuance of plees. 1.

Dolper. 3.

Peine. 1.

Particion. 3

Purueiours. 5

Mowcher in all.

¶ *VVarrantie of charter.*

Se Moucher. 2.

¶ *VVarrant of attorney.*

Se Atturney. 15.

Wales. 32.

Replever. 1.

¶ *VVarre.*

Comiſſions.

QVaund commiſſions ont eſte maundes as certain gentz des counties darrayer certaynes gentez darmes, & eux meſner au roy en eſtoce, ou en Gaſcoigne, ou ailours, as coſtages des counties, le roy nad mye q̄ depeyn̄ auant ceux heures, des gages des dyts arrayours, ou meynours, ne des gītes darmes q̄ ils ount men̄, pur quoy les coūties oūt eē grauntes charges & empoueres, le roy voet q̄ iammais ne ſoyt fait. An. 1. E. 3. ca. 7.

Irel.

Wages

2 ¶ Et que gentes darmes, hobelerz & archiers, eſlues pur aler en le ſeruice le roy hors Dengleterre, ſoyent as gages le roy du iour que ils dapperticent hors des counties ou ils fuerent eſlus, tanq̄ a lour reuen̄. An. 18. E. 3. ca. 8.

Wages

Scotl.

3 ¶ Nul home ſoyt arts d̄ trouer gentz darmes, hoblers, marchers, auterz qui ceux qui teignent p̄ tiels ſeruices, ſil ne ſoit per cōmen aſſent & graunt fayt en parlement. An. 25. E. 3. ca. 8.

Parl.

4 ¶ Raunſomes and forfaitures were ſette vpon certaine that were in battaile againſt the king, and that dyd iniuries in a cōmociō time, and diuers matters concerninge them that were with the king. Dictum de Kenelworth An. 51. E. 3.

Fayt.

Kenel.

5 ¶ Que leſtatute, 5. of Am. 2. Ed. 3. ca. 5. An. 28. Ed. 3. ca. 8. & an. 38. E. 3. Stat. 1. Cap. 8. ſoyent ſi pleinement tenus et gardes en toutes poyntes. Pryouſle toutes foyes que per force ou colour de la dyt ſupplicacion, ne daſcun eſtatute ſur ceo a fayre, les ſeignyours & auters qui oūt terres et tenemēntes, & poſſeſſions en pays de Gales, ou en le marche dycelli, ne ſoyent en aſcun manner ercuſes de lour ſeruice et deuoires de les dites terres, tenements, et poſſeſſions dyes, ne daſcuns auters deuoyres, ou choſes, a les quelz choſes ſi ny aſcun de eux ſont a noſtre dit ſeignour le Roy eſpecialment obliges, come byene que yceux ſeignyoures et auters eyent auters terres tenementes, et poſſeſſyons deyns le

Wales.

le royalme Dēgleterre, ne que les seig nours, ou auters, de quel estate ou con dicion que ilz soient, qui teignent per escuage ou auter seruice due au roy, al cuns terres ou possessiōs dedeins le dit royalme ne soient aslunemēt excuses de faire les seruices deuoirs des dites terres & possessions dues, ne q̄ les seig niours, chiualers, esquiers, nauters p sons, de quel estate ou condicio que ilz soient, qui teignent & ont de la graunt ou confirmacio de nostre dit seigniour le roy, terres, possessions, fees, annui ties, pensions, ou auters p̄fites an nuelx ne soient, nascun deux soit excu ses de lour seruice a faire a nostre seig nour le roy, per tiel maner come ilz sōt tenus per cause des terres, possessions fees, annuities, pencions, ou p̄fites suisdits. An. 4. H. 4. ca. 13.

6 ¶ An. 9. H. 5. cap. 3. an act was made concerning thē ꝑ went ouer the sea w̄ the king in his warres or dyd dwel be ponde the sea in his seruice, for p̄tec tions for them, and for suites and accī ons against them, and after An. 4. H. 6. cap. 2. And An. 8 H. 6. cap. 13. like acts were made too endure for certaine ye res for them that went ouer in hys warres, or dyd dwell beyond the seas in his seruice, and after An. 14. E. 4. ca. 2. a like act was made for a certaine time.

7 ¶ An. 14. H. 6. c. 7. an act was made to endure for thre peres, and after as lōg as should please ꝑ king cōcerning ꝑ taking of enemies goodz vpon ꝑ sea.

8 ¶ An. 11. H. 7. ca. 18. an act was made that they that had grauntes or giftes of offices, fees, or annuities of the king & do not geue their attēdaūce vpō him whē he should go to warre in his ꝑson (except certaine persons there named) should forfait & lese their offices, fees, & annuities. And an. 19. H. 7. ca. 1. was a like statute made against thē ꝑ had lāds, tenemēts, or hereditamēts of the kings gift or graūt, for their attēdaūce on him in his warres. But these two statutes were made but for ꝑ time of king H. ꝑ. 7. as I thinke, therefore I haue not put them here at large.

See Actions extinct. 2.	Liuery of company ca. 5. 7. 9.
Aide of the king. 2.	Marchants. 1. 13.
Armour. 3. 4.	39.
Attorney. 13.	Officers. 6.
Capteins & souldiours in all.	Purueiours. 11.
Castelles ca. 2.	Queene. 2.
Forfaiture. 11.	Rebellion. 3.
16. 19.	Shippes. 10.
Horses. 7. 8.	Treason. 23.
	Wardes. 22. 23.

¶ *Vvaste.*

CVstos terre huiusmodi heredis, qui infra etatē fuerit, nō capiat de terra heredis, nisi rationabiles critus, & rationabiles consuetudines, & rationabilia seruicia, et hoc sine destructione & vasto hominū et rerum. Et si nos commiserimus custodiā alicuius talis terre vic. vel alicui alij, qui de exitibus terre illius nobis vbeat respōdere, & ille de custodia illa destructionem vel vastū fecerit, nos ab eo capiemus emēdā, & terra cōmitat duobus leg. & discretis hominibus de feodo illo qui de exitibus terre illius nobis respōdeāt vel illi cui nos assignauerimus. Et si dederimus vel vēdiderimus alicui custodiā alicuius talis terre, & ille inde destructionē fecerit vel vastū, amittat ille custodiā, & tradatur duobus legalibus hominibus de feodo illo, vt p̄dictū est, qui similiter nobis respondeant sicut p̄dictum est. M. charta. Cap. 5. ward. Issues. Count. Graunt.

2 ¶ Custos autem quamdiu custodiā terre huiusmodi heredis habuerit, sustineat domos, parcos, viuaria, stagna, molendina, & cetera ad terram illam pertinētia de exitibus terre eiusdē & reddat heredi, cum ad plenam etatem peruenerit, terram suam tot instaurat de carucis et omnibus alijs rebus ad minus Repayre Stocked.

nus ſicut illã recepit. Hec omnia obſer-
uentur de cuſtodijs archiẽpatuũ, epatu-
um, abbathiarũ, pꝛioꝛatuũ eccleſiarũ,
& dignitatum vacãtiũ, q̃ ad nos ptinẽt:
exceꝑt quod cuſtod huiuſmodi vẽdi nõ
debent. Ꝑ. charta. ca. 6.

Bithoppes Abbots. Vacation

3 ¶ Firmaꝛij tempoꝛe firmarũ ſuarũ
vaſtum, venditionẽ, vel exitiũ non fa-
ciant de domibus, boſcis, & hominibus
nec de aliquibus ad teñ que ad firmam
habẽt ſpectantibus, niſi ſpecialem inde
habuerint conceſſionem per ſcꝛiptum
conuentionis mentionẽ faciens, quod
hoc facere poſſunt, quod ſi fecerint, et
ſuper hoc conuincantur: damna plena
reſtituant, & per miſericoꝛdiam grauiꝰ
puniantur. Ꝑarl. ca. 24.

Reeues, Grant. Dam.

4. ¶ Eſement eſt purueu, qui home
etent deſoꝛmes hꝛief de waſt en le chã
cerie vers home que tient per la ley
Dengleterre, ou en auter maner a ter
me de vie, ou des ans, ou feme q̃ tient
en dower, & celuy qui ſerra atteint de
waſt, parde le choſe qui il auera waſte
& oultre ceo face gree del treble de ceo
que le waſt ſerra tare. & en dõ de waſte
fait en garo ſoit fait ſolonꝝ ceo que cõ
tenue eſt en la grand Charter. cap. 2.
ceſſaſſauoir que celuy qui auter fait
waſt en garde parde le garde, accoꝛde
eſt, que il renda al heire les damage
del waſt, ſi illint ſoit que la garde par-
dre, ne ſuffiſt mye a le value des dama
ges, auant lage del heire de meſme l'
garde Gloc. ca. 5.

Particuler: tenant. 9. Dam. Gard, Dam

5 ¶ Cum de vaſto facto in hereditate
alicuius p cuſtodes tenẽtes in dotẽ per
legem Anglie, vel aliter ad terminum
vite vel annoꝝm conſueneꝛit fieri hꝛe
ue de pꝛohibitione vaſti, p quod hꝛeue
multi fuerunt in errꝛe credẽtes q̃ illi
qui vaſtum fecerint, non habuerũt ne-
ceſſe reſpondere, niſi tantum de vaſto
facto poſt pꝛohibitionem eis directam,
dominus rex vt huiuſmodi erroꝛ de ce-
tero tollatur, ſtatuit quod de vaſto quo
cumque ad nocumentum alicuiꝰ facto
non fiat de cetero hꝛeue de pꝛohibitio-
ne, ſed etiã de ſummonitionibus, ita quod
ille de quo queritur, reſpondeat de va-
ſto facto quocumque tẽpoꝛe. Et ſi poſt
ſummonitionem non venerit, attachie
tur, et poſt attachiamentum diſtringa
tur, et poſt diſtrictionem ſi non vene-
rit, mandetur vic. quod in pꝛopꝛia per
ſona aſſumptis ſecum rii. ꝛc. accedat
ad locum vaſtatum, & inquirat de va-
ſto facto, & retoꝛnet inquiſitionem, poſt
quam retoꝛnata fuerit inquiſitio, pꝛo-
cedatur ad iudicium, ſecundum quod
continetur in ſtatuto pꝛius edito apud
Gloc. Ml. 2. ca. 15.

Pꝛohibition Pleint. Attach. Pleint. Ingram

6 ¶ Cum duo vel plures teneãt boſ-
cum, turbariam piſcariam vel alia hu
iuſmodi in communi abſq; hoc quod a-
liquis ſciat ſuum ſeperale, & aliquis eo
rum faciat vaſtum contra volũtatem
alterius, moueaꝝ accio per hꝛeue de va-
ſto. Et habeat defendẽs cum ad iudici-
um venerit, electionem capiendi partẽ
ſuam in certo loco per vic, & per viſum
et ſacramẽtum ac aſſignationẽ vicino
rum ad hoc electoꝝ & iuratoꝝ, vel quod
concedat quod nihil capiat de cetero in
huiuſmodi boſco turbaria & aliys niſi
ſecundũ quod particeps ſui capere de-
buerint. Et ſi eligat capere partem ſuã
in certo loco, aſſignetur ei locus vaſta-
tus in ſua parte ſecundũ quod fuit an-
tequam vaſtum fecit. Et eſt tale hꝛeue
in hoc caſu, ſcilicet cum A. & B. teneãt
boſcum pꝛo indiuiſo B. fecit vaſtũ ꝛc.
Ml. 2. ca. 23.

Tenant in common Weſt. Part. Writ, Weſt.

7 ¶ Wilhelmus le Botteler qui in-
fra etatem eſt & in cuſtodia domini re-
gis, monſtrauit domino regi, quod cũ
Galwinus le Botteler frater eius cuꝰ
heres ipſe eſt implacitaſſet walterũ de
Hapeton p hꝛeue domini regis, de va-
ſto & deſtructione factis p ipſum in qui-
buſdã terris & teñ ſuis q̃ tẽ Walteruꝰ
tenuit ad terminũ vite ſue de hereditа-
te ꝓdicti G. in Wymme & Whyke. & pꝛe
dictus G. antequam iudicium fuit alle

Botteler

cutus

cutas obtulit, post mortem cuius prãs
Wilhelmus p consimile breue prædic-
tum walterum de prædictis wasto & de-
structione factis per multum tempus
implacitauit. Itẽ walterus coꝛã Gil-
berto de Thoxton & socijs suis ad placi
ta domini regis sub̃ assignatis, venit
& dixit, quod non debuit ipse, wilhelmo
de wasto et destructione respõdere fac-
tis tẽpoꝛe alieno, & antequã ius heredi
tatis prædicte ei descendebat, & sup hoc
petit iudiciũ. Et quia quidam iustic. de
redditione prædicti iudic. non concoꝛda-
runt, pꝛo eo quod quibusdã videbatur,
quod nõ esset iuri consonũ, si per breue
prædictũ, quod est breue de trãsgressio-
ne certe plone facta, p altera plonia cõ
modum et emendã cõsequeretur quã
eadẽ persona cui & in cuius tẽpoꝛe trãs-
gressio facta fuerit. Alijs autẽ iusticar
et maioꝛi parti consilij domini regis in
contraria opinione existentibus et per
diuersas rationes asserentibus, quod
prædictus wilhelmus audiri debet & in
de respondeꝛi et etiã alij quicunq; in ca
sibus vel transgr̃ consimilibus, & quia
cause consimiles remanserũt nõ emen
dat, et transgressio impunit, quod esset
inconueniens dominus rex habito trac
tatu diligenti in pleno parliamẽto suo
in crastino purificatiõis beate Marie,
anno regni sui. 20. de cõmuni consilio
statuit, & ex tũc pꝛecepit firmiter obser-
uari, quod heres in cuiuscũq; custodia
fuerit & tam plene etatis quã infra eta
tem existẽs habeat sum recuperare per
breue de wasto in casu prædicto et alijs
vbi breue illud locũ habuerit, & habeat
locũ tam de wasto et destructione factis
in terris et tenẽ de hereditate sua tam
tẽpoꝛib⁹ antec. suoꝛũ quã a tẽpoꝛe quo
ius & feodũ hereditatis ei descendẽ, & in
de respõdeatur. Et quod recuperet tenẽ
basiata & dãna pꝛout statuitur in vlti
mo statuto Westm̃, de dãnis recuperã
dis p breue de wasto si tenens de wasto
communicat. Et pꝛeceptũ est p ipsũ domi
num regem Gilberto de Thoxtõ et so
cijs suis, quod in loquela prædict, et si-
milibus de cetero pꝛocedãt et sꝛom hoc
qõ inuenitri contigerit iudiciũ reddi. Et
similiter pꝛeceptum est alijs iusti. quod
omnia prædicta coram eis de cetero fa-
ciãt firmiter obseruari. Stat de wasto.

8 ¶ En droit des wastes et destruc-
tions faits en gardes per eschetours, & Eschetours.
subechetours, de measons, boys, pkes
diuers, et de touts autz choses, que es-
cheent en le mayne le roy. Voet le roy,
que celuy, qui auer le dain receu, eyt
brieue de wast en le chauncellari vers Writte.
leschetour de son fait, ou subescheto⁹ Eschetoz.
son fait sil ent de quoy respondre, et sil
nad de quoy. si respõd lour soueraigne
p autiel paine, quant ad damages, cõe
ordeine est per estatut sur ceux que font
wast & gardes. Articuli sup cartas ca. 18

9 ¶ Pur ceo q̃ lou diuerses gẽts auãt
ces heures ont lesses lour terres & tene Lessees
mẽts as diuers plons cestanoir aleuns
a terme de vie, & dauter vie, et aleuns
a terme des ans, les dit tenant souent
foits ont grãt et lesse lour estate queux Grauntz.
auoient en les dits terres et tenemẽts
a pluiours persons a lentent que ceux
en le reuercion, cestassauoir lour les-
sours, lour heires ne lour assignes ne
duissent auoir conisans de lour noũs,
et puis les dits pmiers tenauntes con
tinuelmẽt occupiẽt les dits terres & te-
nements & ent pꝛeignent les pꝛofites a Pꝛofites.
lour ꝓper oeps, & en les dits terres & te
nements sount wast, et destruction a
disheritaunce de ceux en la reuercion.
Ordeine est et estable que ceux en la
reuersion en tiel case purront auoir et
mainteiner brieue de wast enuers les
dits tenans a terme de vie, dauter vie,
et des ans, et issint recouerer enuers
eux le lieu waste & lour trebiz damma 3. Dam.
ges pour le waste issint per eux fayt,
si come ils duissent auor fayt pour
le waste per eux faytes deuant les
dites graunt et lesse de lour estate.

Pur-

Waſte. 1

Purueu toutes foites que cel ordinaū ce ne teyne lieu, forſque lou ley puiſnez tenants deuant le leſſe & grāt de lour dit eſtate en le maner & fourme ſuiſditz
Punishable. fuerēt punifables de waſt, et auri lou apres le dit grant & leſſe les dits preſmiers tenants des dits terres & tenementes & preignent les profits a lour proper oeps demeſne al tēps del waſt fait. Et q̄ ceſt ordinance ſoy ertēde auſſibien al waſt per tielx tenauntes faitz deuant ceſt ordinaunce, come apres.

An.11.H.6.ca.5. Forfeture.5.
See Appoiuments. Furſtruites.9.
1.2.3. Horſes.6.
Conditions.1. Huſbandrie.7.
Courtes.2. Leaſes.2.
Eſchetours.4. Recouuries.2.
Eſtrepement.1. Mithes.10.
Foales.ſc.1. Vacations.2.3.
Fozeſt.4.11. Tiles.9.
Wardes.17.20.

Coaſte of the ſea. 1 ¶ *Watches.*

LEs agaits affaires ſur la coaſte de mear per tout le roialm Dengleterre ſoient faits per number des gentes eſlues, & en fourme & maner come ils ſoloient eſtr faits en tēps paſſe. Et que en ceo cas le ſtak de wincheſter ſoit tenus & gardes. Et q̄ en les commiſſions de la peas deſoze a
Juſtice of p. faire ſoit miſs en ceſt article, et que les iuſtices de peas eient poiar de faire inquiſicion en lour ſeſſions de temps en temps et de punire ceux qui ſont troues en defaut ſolonq̄ le tenour du dit eſtatut. An.5.H.4.ca.3.

See Caleis.5. Robberie.3.
Phiſicions.4.5.

¶ *watermen.*

See Paſſages.8.11.

¶ *waxchaundlers.*

wax worke NUl perſon vēde, ou mette a vēdre aſtuns tielx chaundelx, images, figures, ou auters ouerages de cerē, a plus haut price forſque ſolement ſolonq̄ lafferant del priſe de.iij.d. pluis en le pois dun.li. ou tre ceo que le comen priſe dū.li. de cerē pleine eſt enter marchant & marchāt al temps de tiel vend, ou tiel mettra a vende, ſur peine de forfaiture de tielx chandelx, images, figures, et auters ouerainges de ceere enſy mis a vendre. Et del value de ceux qui ſerront vēdus en countre la fourme de ceſt eſtatut, & de faire fine au roy filz ſoient ent duement attaintes, ou troue ſoit per examinacion ou due ſerch per pois, ou en auter maner, que ils ont vēdus ou mis a vendre aſtuns chandelx, images, figures, ou ouerainges de cerē, encōtre la fourme de ceſt eſtatute, et que les iuſtices de peas en chefcun counte ou ils ſont tuſt. eient poiar denquerer, oyer & terminer touts choſes faits encounter ceſt eſtatute: & que bien chefcun iuſtice de peas en le counte ou il eſt iuſt come maires et bailifs, deins cities & burgz Seneſchalx des ſeignorz deins le fraūchiſes lours ſeignours, eient poiar et auctho[r]itie deraminer & ſercher ſibien per pois de tiels chandelx images, figures, et auter oneraguiz de cerē come en auter maner per lour diſcrecion touts ceux que rien ſerront en tēps auenire encoūter ceſt eſtatute & de punir ceux qui par tiel examinacion ou ſerch ſerront troues coulpable en la fourme ſuiſdit. Purueu que ceſt eſtatut ne ſe ertēd as heires a faire pour les nobles treſpaſſants. An.n.H.6.ca.12.

See Weyghtes and meaſures.8.

¶ *weapon.*

See Armor.8. Robberies.3.

1 ¶ *weightes and meaſures.*

VNa menſura vini ſit per totum regnum noſtrum, et vna menſura ceruiſie, et vna menſura bladi quarterium Londoñ, et
Vna. Ale. Corn. vna latitudo pannorum tinctorum ruſſatorum et haubergettarum, ſcilicet due vlne infra liſtas. De ponderibus vero ſit ſicut de menſuris. H.ca.ta.ca.26.

Quan-

2 ¶ Quãdo quarterũ frumẽti vende
tur p20.xij.ð, tunc panis wastellꝰ de sex
lingis ponderabit vi.li.r.xvi.s. Panis
coketti de quadrãte, de eodẽ blado & de
eodem bultello, ponderabit plusquam
wastellum per.xj.s. Panis vero de co
ketto de blado minoꝛis pꝛecij ponde
rabit plus quam wastellũ per. v.s. Gu
nell vero de quadrãte ponderabit. xj.s.
minus quã wastellũ, quia bis coct' est.
Panis vero de integro frumẽto põdera
bit coketꝰ & dimidiꝰ, scilicet coketum
qui ponderabit. v.s. plus quã wastellũ.
Panis ho ð treete põderab. xj. wastella
Panis vero ð cõmuni blado põderab.
duos coketos maioꝛes. Qñ quarterũ
frumẽti vẽdit̃ p. xviij.s. tũc panis wast.
de quadrante ponderabit. iiij. li. r. s.
et viij.ð. Quando quaterium frumen
ti vẽditur p20. xj.s. tunc panis wastel
lus de quadrante ponderabit. li viij.s.
Qñ p20. xj.s. & v.ð. iiij.s. iij.ð. ob. q.
Qñ p20. iij.s. xl viij.s.
Qñ p20. iij.s. & vi.ð. xl viij.s.
Qñ p20. iij.s. & vi.ð. xxx vi.s.
Qñ p20. iiij.s. & vi.ð. xxx.s.
Qñ p20. v.s. xxviij.s. xj.ð. ob.
Qñ p20. v.s. vi.ð. xxiij.s. viij.ð. q.
Qñ p20. vi.s. xxj.s. viij.ð.
Qñ p20. vi.s. & vi.ð. xix.s. x.ð.
Qñ p20. vij.s. xix.s. i.ð.
Qñ p20. vij.s. vi.ð. xviij.s. i. ð. ob.
Qñ p20. viij.s. xviij.s.
Qñ p20. viij.s. & vi.ð. xvij.s. x.ð. q.
Qñ p20. ix.s. xvi.s.
Qñ p20. ix.s. & vi.ð. xv.s. xj.ð. ob. q.
Qñ p20. x.s. xv.s. viij.ð.
Qñ p20. x.s. & vi.ð. xiij.s. x.ð. q.
Qñ p20. xi.s. xiij.s. iij.ð.
Et tunc potest pistoꝛ de quolibet quar
terio frumenti, vt p20 batum est per pi
stores domini regis, lucrari. iiij.ð. & fur
fur de vj. panes ad formaginum. iij. seruꝫ
entibus. xij. ob. quibus garcionibus
ob. in sale ob. in gestu ob. in candela. q

in bosc. iij. ð. in bultello de eõ ob. Alli
ga panis nõ mutetur nisi per seruien
tes assisarum, vel decretum.

3 ¶ Quando quarterium frumenti
valet. iij.s. vel iij.s. iiij.ð. & quarterium
ordei. xx.ð. vel. xj.s. & quarterium auc-
narũ. xvi.ð. tũc debẽt & bene possũt ma
gistꝛatus, dꝛere in ciuitatibus. vj. lage
nas seruitie ad denarium, et extra tres
vel quatuoꝛ ad denarium. Stat. pa
nis et seruitie editum. An. 51. H. 3.

4 ¶ Per ordinationem totius regni
Anglie fuit mensura domini regis cõ
posita, videlicet quod denarius Anglie
qui nominatur sterlingus rotundus,
sine tonsura, ponderabit triginta et
duo grana frumenti in medio spice, et
viginti denarij faciunt unciam, & duo
decim uncie faciunt libꝛam, & octo libꝛe
faciunt galonem vini, & viij. galones
vini faciunt busellam Londõ, que est
viij. pars quarterij. Compositio mẽsu
rand. edit. Anno. 51. H. 3.

5 ¶ Si pistoꝛ vel vinciatoꝛ comitta
tus fuerit quod assisam panis et seruꝫ
cie non obseruauerit, pꝛimo, secundo
et tertio amercietur secundum quan
titatem delicti, si grauiter nõ delique
rit, sed si graue fecerit delictũ, et pluri
es, & castigari noluerit tũc patiatur in
dictũ corpoꝛis, scilicet pistoꝛ, collistrig
et vinciatoꝛ tribicetũ vel castigatoꝛiũ.

Primo fer legales homines iuꝛent
fideliter colligere omnes mensuras
ville scilicet busselli, dimid. busselli,
et quaterium busselli, omnes gallo
nes, potellos et quartas tam de taber
nis quam aliis locis vinas et pan
dera scilicet libꝛam dimidiam lib. ac
minoꝛa ponderaꝛia villarum per que
ponderant panem ville et curie scili
cet de quolibet genere panis bonum
panem, et super mensuras vinas et
ponderaꝛ etiam super singulos pa
nes scilicet eoꝛum nomina, quo
tum sunt: et mensuras molendino
rum colligant. Postea iurent. xij. lega
les

Bzewer
Penny
Ounce,
Pound.
Galon.
Bushell
Baker.
Bzewer.
Assise
Amerced
Assisers
Gather.
Measures
Juries.

lis hominis deliberet respondere ad in
terrogata ab eis, qui ex parte domini
regis quereritur ad eis, quæ fabricata
sunt et quæ sint secreta proponant secrete
et privatim respondeant, et mandetur
ballivis, quod habeant coram eis omnia
pistores et braciatores, tam cum mensu-
ris et omnibus aliis subscriptis. Primo
queratur de venditione frumenti, vel quo
modo vendebatur diebus quarte-
rium melioris frumenti, et quomodo
minoris precij, et quomodo tertij precij,
et quomodo quarterium ordei et avene
et modum quomodo respondeant
panes pistores in curia sua, de wastel
las et alij panes secundum venditio-
nem melioris frumenti, aut minoris
precij aut tertij precij. Item pro quanto
incremento vel decremento in vendi-
tione frumenti debeat pistor mutare
assisam et pondus panis sui. Item quã
tum debet ponderare wastellus, de
qua et omnes alij panes secundum de
nominationem quarterij frumenti qui pre-
sentant. Item pro quanto debeat pon-
deris panis de pistore amerciari vel sub
ire iudicium pilorij secundum legem
et consuetudinem ruf fue. Item si ali-
quis servientium vel ballivus pro mer
cede aliqua remiserit iudicium pisto-
rij vel kuwhyelli, adiudicat vel de iure
adiudicandum. Item si habeant in vil
la pilorium debite fortitudinis secun-
dum quod pertinet ad libertatem mer-
cati, quo uti possunt si necesse fuerit. Si
ne periculo corporis hominis aut mu-
lieris. Postmodum queratur de assisa
et venditione vini post recessum in scie
tinet tantum, vel cujus quicunque vini
mo servitio in mercati in villa fuerint
de nominibus vintenar, et pro quanto
vendiderint sextarium vini. Item si ali
quid vini sit in villa, corrupti vel quod
corpori hominis nocet sanũ. Item si alli
sa cervisie in uxoribus vilis qualis sit, et si
observetur sin autem quæ braciatrices vi
diverint contra assisam, et quotiens eve

rint distincte et aperte puniant, et pro
quolibet delicto amerciari debent vel
pari judicium, tumbrelli, si convicti fuer
int vendiderint. Item si qui fuerint
qui per unam mensurã vendunt, et per
aliam emunt. Item si quis utat falsis
ulnis et falsis ponderibus aut mensuris.
Item si quis carnifex vendiderint carnes
infirmitatis vel de morte morina. Item de
cocis, qui detinent carnes vel pisces,
in parte vel in aqua vel aliquo alio mo
do non sanas corpori hominis vel pos
quã talia tenuerint, ita quod debitam
naturã amiserint, et cum recalefactum
et vendunt. Item de forstellat qui ante ho
ram debit aliquid emit contra statutũ
ville et mercati, vel qui ementi villã re
bus vendendis obviaverint, et extra vil
lã emunt, vt in villa eas carius vendat
ad rogatores quã facerent vi qui eas
portabant, si ad villam vel mercatum
venirent. Quũ quarterium ordei vendit
pro vj.s. tunc quatuor lagene cervisie ad
vendantur ad denariũ. Quũ pro vj.s. vel
v. tunc viij. lagene pro vj.s. Quũ pro vij.
s. tunc tres lagene ad denarium. Quã
do pro vij.s. vel v. tunc quinque lagene
pro vj.s. Quando pro iiij.s. tunc due la
gene ad denarium. Et sic deinceps cre
cet et diminuetur per iiij denarios. Ju
dicium collistrigij ordinat. Mandatum
¶ Quando acra terre continet de Am
cem perticas in longitudine, tunc con
tinebit in latitudine xvi. perticas. Quã
continet xl. perticat in longitudine, tũc
in latitudine. xiij. vel quia xl. ped quã
do. xij. tunc xiij. l. ped. Quando
xiij. tunc xiij. v. ped. l. pollic. Quãdo
xiij. tũc xl. vij. ped. l. pollicẽ. quãdo xl.
tunc xl. et vl. ped. et vl. quando xxij. tũc
xl. perticas quã. xvij tũc xl. xij. ped. iij. pol.
et vl. quando xviij tunc xiij. vl. ped. iij. pol.
et vl. quã. xv. tũc. xiij. xl. ped. iij. pol.
et vl. quã. xij. tũc. xiij. perticat. quã. xij. tũ
xiij. et vl. ij. ped. x. l. pol. quã xxij. tunc xiij.
et quat. xiij. pol. et vl. quã. xxij. tunc xl. et
vl. xij. pollic. xl. ped. et vl. quando. xxiij.

tunc

tunc. di. ℈ di. ij. ped. ℈ di. ij. pol. quando rrb. tunc. iij. quar. ij. ped. ℈ di. pallis quando. rrbij. tunc. ij. quar. ij. ped. ℈ di. pol. quando. rrbij. tunc. b. ij. ped. ℈ di. quando. rrr. tunc. b. ij. ped. ℈ di. quando. rrr. tunc. b. di. ped. quando. rrri. tunc. b. ij. ped. ℈ di. qñ. rrrij. tūc. b. particat. quãdo. rrrij. tunc. iij. ℈ di. i. quar. ℈ i. ped. di. pol. quãdo. rrriij. tunc. iij. ℈ di. iij. ped. iij. pol. ℈ di. ℈ i. quar. quãdo. rrrb. tunc. iij. ℈ di. i. ped. ij. pol. ℈ di. quãdo. rrrbi. tunc. iij. ℈ i. quar. iij. ped. b. pol. ℈ di. quãdo. rrrbij. tunc. iij. i. quar. iij. ped. ℈ di. qñ. rrrbiij. tunc. iij. iij. ped. ℈ di. quando. rrriv. tũc iij. i. ped. ℈ di. ij. pol. ℈ di. quando. rl. tũc iij. particat. quãdo. rli. tunc. iij. i. quar. ij. ped. ℈ di. quando. rlj. tunc. iij. i. quar. ij. ped. quando. rljj. tunc. iij. i. ped. ℈ di. quando. rljij. tunc. iij. ℈ di. ped. b. pol. quando. rlb. tunc. iij. et demi. Stat de terr' mens.

7 ¶ Assisa panis secundum quod continetur in scripto Mareschalcie domini regis eis liberata teneatur secundum benditionem frumenti scilicet meliozis secundi, tertij. Tam wastelli quam alij panes ponderentur cuiuscunque generis fuerunt secundum quod dictum est per mediam benditionem frumẽti. Non mutetur assisa sine pondus panis nisi per sex denarios crescentes vel decrescentes, ht in benditione quarterij. Pistor si inueniatur panis suus de quarta parte in defectu ponderis duozum solidozum et sex denariozum vel infra, amercietur. Et si numerum illum excedat, subeat iudicium pilorie: et postea mittatur iudicium de inquirendo per xij homines de visneto. Et quilibet pistor habeat signum suum proprium panis sui. Tolnetum, ad molendinum secundũ cõsuetudinem regni, ℈ secundũ oportunitatẽ cursus aque, capiatur vel ad vicesimũ granum, vel ad vicesimũ quartum granum. Et mensura per quam tolnetum capi debeat, sit communis mensura domini regis: et capitalis tolnetum per eandem, et nihil omnino aliud tollnetur. Et si frumentum impendiatur molendinario necessaria sua, nihil capiat per se nec per alium quocunque tolnetum. Et si aliter fecerit, grauiter puniatur.

Assisa cervisie secundum venditionem bladi, de quo fit bracium, fiat iuxta, proclametur, et obseruetur. Et brasiator non accrescat pretium galone, nisi per sex denarios accrescentes in quarterio bladi. Et si assisam fregerit, primo, secundo, et tertio amercietur, quarto sine redemptione subeat iudicium pilorie. Et standardum busselli, galone, ℈ dimidie sigillo domini regis ferreo signentur diligenter, et salvo custodiantur sub pena centum librarum. Et quando mensura fiat in villa nisi mensura domini regis conducet, et singulo communitatis ville sit signata. Si quis emat vel vendat per mensuras non signatas et per maiorem vel baliuas non recognitas, grauiter amercietur. Et omnes mensure tam stantes quam ville radiantes et minores bis in anno diligenter, et diligenter examinentur. Si quis autem conuictus fuerit, cum duplici mensura, scilicet, maiore ad emendum et minore ad vendendum tanquam falsarius incarceretur, et grauiter puniatur. Secundum unum bussellum, galonem, dimidium, sigillum custodiantur minores et standardum, et per legalium de villa iuratorum eorum quibus diuersi mensure signentur, nullum genus bladi vendatur per cumulum seu cantellũ preter quartum, bassium, et farinam. Et statutũ de ponderibus et mensuris debite teneatur. Anno 9. Edwardi. And in the second volume of the olde statutes, it is entituled, Statutum de pistoribus et braciatoribus et alijs vitellariis, &c.

¶ In the newe printed booke commonly called Magna Carta, late printed by Richarde Tottell, anno Domini 1556. folio 207. as is followeth.

Wasted
Fermours
Bie.
Wastel.
Amerced
Pillorie
Marked
Foot.
Marked
Allewe
Double.
Imprint.
Standard
Custody.
Marked.
Heaped

Si quis vendere presumat farinam aueue sophisticatam aliqua modo falsi-
lacti, primo grauiter punitur secundo
conuictus amittat totam farinam, ter-
tio subeat iudicium pillorie, quarto abiuret villã &c. This semeth to be n pet-
cel of the laste statute here before.

Bilorie.
Abiure.

Le Charte de plumbo constat ex triginta fozmellis, et quelibet fozmella cõtinet sex petras, exceptis duabus libris. Et quelibet petra constat ex duodecim libris. Et quelibet libra constat ex pondere viginti ℈ quinq; solidozum. Unde summa infozmali septuaginta libre. Summa vero petrarum in le Charre est octies viginti ℈ quindecim ℈ probatur per series triginta que sunt nouies viginti. Sed d qualibet fozmella subtrahuntur due libre in predicta multi plicatione, q̃ sunt seraginta que constituunt quinque petras. Et ita sũt en le Carre octies viginti ℈ quindecim vt supra dictum est. Secundum quosdam alios constat ex duodecim wagis ℈ hoc est secundũ Cront põderationẽ. Et est summa petrarũ in le Charre octies viginti ℈ octo petre, ℈ probatur p duodecies quatuozdecim. Waga est tã plumbi quam lane, cepi, ℈ calei, ℈ ponderat quatuozdecim petras. Et due wage lane constituunt duum saccum.

Lead,
Lode.
Fozmel,
Stone,
Pounde
Waye.

Et duodecim sacci constituũt le Last. Last vero halecis continet decẽ millia-
ria, ℈ quodlibet miliare cõtinet decies centum, ℈ quodlibet centum series viginti. Last coziozum constat ex viginti Wakir, ℈ quodlibet Wakir constat ex decẽ coziis. Et Wakir chirothecarũ cõ stat ex decẽ partibus chirotherarũ. Et daket terra equozum continet decẽ terra. Item duodena chirotecarum, ℈ pergament, ℈ alute in suo genere continent duodecim pelles, ℈ duodecim paria chirothecarum. Itẽ centena cere, saccari, piperis, cinami, amigdalarũ ℈ alumine continet trodecim ℈ di, ℈ quelibet petra cõtinet octo libras. Summa librarũ in centena, centũ ℈ octo libre, ℈ constat le centum ex quinquies viginti ℈ quelibet libra ex viginti et quinque solidis. Secundum est quod libra denariozum speciem cum confectionem, vtpote electuariozum, constituit in pondere viginti solidozum: Libra vero omnium aliarum rerũ põderat viginti ℈ quinque solidos. Item in electuarijs ℈ confectionibus libra cõtinet duodecim vncias: ℈ vncia hinc inde est ponderis viginti denariozum. Item centena bazot canabi, ℈ linee tene constat ex centum vlnis ℈ bazdis: ℈ quelibet centena constat ex series viginti. Cẽtena vero ferri ℈ solidozum constat ex quinquies viginti, Duodena ferri constat ex ser pecijs. Garba vero calibis continent triginta pecias. Seem vero viri constat ex viginti ℈ quatuoz petris, ℈ quelibet petra ex quinque libris. Et ita continet le Seem series viginti libras. Unde vero anguillarum constat ex decẽ flikes, ℈ quelibet flike ex viginti ℈ quinq; anguillis. Unde vero pellium cõtinet triginta tres pelles. Cymber vero de pellibus cuniculozum ℈ grisonum constat ex. xl. pellibus. Chef de fustam constant ex. xliij. vlnis. Chef fin done continet. x. vlnas. Res alij constat ex quindecim conspicaminibus, ℈ quodlibet conspicamen continet. xb. capita. Centena dori piscis ex octies viginti. ℈. Cõ policio de ponderibus.

Last
Glouers.
Iron.
Parchement.
wax.
Spices.

Quando quarterium frumenti venditur p̃o tribus solidis, vel quadraginta denarijs ℈ eodem p̃o. xx. ℔. vel duobus solidis, ℈ quarterium auene p̃ vi. vnte bene possunt braciatores de vico vt ciuitatibus duas lagenas cerui-
sie ad denariũ: ℈ extra debent vendere tres ad denariũ. Et quãdo in burgo venduntur tres lagene ad denarium extra debẽt vendi quatuoz, ℈ bene possunt. Et ista assisa debet teneri p totã Angliam. Et sciendũ est quod si pistor vel braciator conuicti fuerint, quod

Corn.
Cornes.
Iron.
Beanes.
Fish.
Salt.
Pillorie.
Bread.
Ale.

pre-

p̄dictas assisas non seruauerint, p̄mo secundo et tercio amerciantur secundum quantitatem delicti sui; et hoc quotienscunque pistor defecerit in pondere panis quadrantis extra unos solidos, nō tunc amerciet̄, vt p̄dictum est. Sed si excedat unos solidos, debet subire iudicium pilloriæ. Alia aliqua recompti-
one p̄cuniæ. Caueat unusquisq; si plures
uoluerit, et castigari noluerit, tunc pa-
tietur iudicium coram p̄positis scilicet collistri-
gium, si defecerit in pondere panis qua-
drantis extra unos solidos, vt p̄dictum
est.

Simili modo brasiatrix subeat tredu-
chetum, uel castigatorium, si plures de-
liquerit, et castigari noluerit. Sect panis
et cerusie.

10 ¶ Dicit est, quod tria grana ordei
sicca et rotunda faciunt pollicem: duode-
cim pollices faciunt pedem, tres pedes
faciunt ulnam, quinq; ulne et dimidia
faciunt perticam, et quadraginta perti-
ce in longitudine et quatuor in latitudi-
ne faciunt unā acram. Compositio ul-
narum et perticarum.

11 ¶ Quando quarterium ordei denoti-
tur p̄ro duobus sollidis, tunc quatuor
lagene cerusie debent ad denarium.
Quando p̄ro duobus sollidis et ser de-
nariis, tunc septem lagene p̄ro duobus de-
nariis. Quando p̄ro tribus solidis et ser
denariis, tunc quinque lagene ad duos
denarios. Quando p̄ro quatuor sollidis,
tunc due lagene ad denarium. Et si de-
inceps crescat uel deminuetur per ser de-
narios. Assisa cerusie.

12 ¶ Un measure et un pois soit p̄my
tout Engleterr. Et que le treasourer face
faire certaine estanderes des bussheles ga-
lons de pois darrein et les face marker
en chescun county per la ou tiels estan-
ders ne sont pas gardes, et sur ces soient assignez deux bones
et suffiscients en chescun county, et plus
solonq; ceo q̄ le county est grande, de
surveier auxi bien deins franchise come
dehors q̄ les measures et les pois soyent
accordants a lestanderd, et que ils eient
pleine poair de mier, doyer et terminer, et de
punier toutes ceux qui serront trouez
estre culpables, et que les viscounts a lour
maundements les restreignent et retrey-
nent en p̄rison, tanq̄ ils eient faitz fins
au roy, et soit ape chescun qui pleindr se
voudr doyr tiels que mesprisions en
devant ou en achatant, auxibien pour le
roy come pur luy mesme, et que les pois
assignez lacrent lour estreit; chescun an
lendemain de saint Michael al escheker
et p̄seignent pur lour dispenc; la quart
party de lourgne ils purront lever; et ryl
poignent au roy de les trois parties, et
de ceo q̄ ne port estre leues amount lour
p̄ofer, soite la quart partye alloue as
eux al escheker, et les trois parties leuez
al oeps le roy. Et chescun pois tentencion
le roy, q̄ le clarck de marchetes face son
office per la ou il voudr soloner croyant
il soloit faire auaunt ces heures ne que
les reignes des seuanchises ne soient ou-
stes des lour franchises per cause de cest
establishment. An. 14. E. 3. ca. 11.

13 ¶ Et pois appell̄ auxi de touz bon-
dours et debatours soit de toun ouste,
et que chescun vende et achate p balance
issint que les balances soyent oblee les
et les leins et autres marchandiles ou-
clement pesles per droit poiz, issint que
les facies de leins ne pois toucher les bi-
peers, et chescun peere poyse pligh. li.
et que lestaket du balaunce ne chesse ar
un part ne al auter. Et que le pois soit
accordant a lestaker del escheker. Et si
nul achatour face al encounter, soit gre-
uously puny, auxibien al suit de p-
tye, come al suyt le roy. An. 25. E. 3. ca. 9

14 ¶ Touts les measures (a) bussel, de
my bussel, pecke, galon, potter, et quart
per my toute Engleterre deins franc-
chiles et dehors soient accordants a les
standerd notter sur le roy, e contregis le
quarter. vig. bussheles per le estanderde

(a) Standerd.

Assize.

et merit plus, et soite chescun measure
Measure.

dez biens rasez sans comble sans lez rizz
et sormez dez seignours q̄ ilz soient me
sures come per tiels measure ilz soylent
Purueyors

auant ces heurz, q̄ facent les pueueiors
le roy, la roigñ et touts autres purueyz
antes per ūn measure rases, q̄ en ūn le
maner, q̄ touts lez soits q̄ mestier ser
Justices.

ra q̄ nre sūr le roye assignera certeines
iustices en chescun countye denquerre
doyer et terminer sur lz points suisditz
q̄ sur ceo faire due punishit, solonque
chescun trespas aurriben al suit de ptye
come a la suite le roy, issint toutes soits
Franchises,

que toutes maners dez franchisez soiēt
saluez as sūr en touts points, sans nul
embleinishit ent faire en hewiq̄ mañ
An. 25. E. 3. ca. 10.

Ons measure

15 ¶ Un pois vn measure q̄ vn verge
soit per tout la terr̄, sibien hors de lesta-
ple come de suis, q̄ lētus et tout mañ
Balaunce.

de avoire de poys, soyent poises per ba
lance, issint que la langue du balaunce
soit owel sans encliner al vn partye ou
a lauter, q̄ sans mettre main ou pee, ou
auter touche faire dicelt. Et que celuy
Fyse.

qui face encounter au dawmage du ve-
dour forfacez deuers nous le value de la
marchandise issint poises q̄ measure, et
eit la party qui se pleindra la quatrebt
de ceo que serra en dawmage, et eit le
Imprisl.

trespassour iemprisonment dun an, et
soit reinte a la volunte nre sūr le Roy
Et sur ceo soient assignes Justices den
querr̄ dez tiels trespasses as toutes les
soits qui mestier serra q̄ de faire droyte
sibien a nostre suit, come a le suit dauks
qui se voyront ent pleindre. An. 27. E. 3.
Stat. Stap. ca. 10.

16 ¶ Le dit estatut soit gard et ten̄ en
touts points, q̄ oūtre ceo si nul vend lo
Gaugage, Fyse.

nez ou pipe de vin nient gaugé q̄ le ven
dour forfacie vn le vin, ou la value vers
le roy. An. 31. E. 3. ca. 5.

Tuk of p. measures

17 ¶ Ceux qui serront assignez de gar-
der la peace eyent poyar denquerre dez
measures, auri des poises solonq̄ lesta-

tuez ent faits lans du raygne nre sūr le
roy qui ore est. xxv. (en. 9. de nov. 25.)
An. 24. E. 3. ca. 5.

18 ¶ Toutes les measures, bushell,
q̄ perche, galon, pottel et quart per tout
Engleterre deinz franchises et dehorz
soient accordants a lestandarde nostre
Dauncy.

seignour le roy et conteignes le quarter
vn bushel per lestandard et niant pluz
q̄ soit chescun measure de blo raice sanz
comble, saues les rentes q̄ les fermes
dez seignours quilz soient measure per
tiel measures come ilz soient auant ces
heures.

Et facent les pueiours le roye, ma-
dame la roigne, q̄ toutes autes lour pur
Purue-
ueiances per tiz les measures rasez, en
meisme le maner. Et a toutes ces soits
que mestier serra le roy assignera cer-
Justices.

taines iustices en chescun county, den-
querre q̄ doyer q̄ termiñ sur les pointes
suisdits, q̄ de faire sur ceo due punishm̄t
solonq̄ chescun trespas, sibien a la suit
de party come a la suit le roy, issint tou
tes soites que tout maner de franchise
Franch.

soit salue as seignours en touts points
les queis choses le roy voit que ilz soiēt
cries en chescun county deins franchyse
q̄ dehorz, perenter cy et le pasque proch.
chein voignaunt, au fine que ilz soyent
gardes et tenus en touts pointes. Et q̄
Just. de
lez dits gardeins de la peace enquergit
et punishent toutes ceux que ilz trou
veront q̄ aurront faits contre le dit estat,
ayez le dit proclamacion fait. Et soyte
Proclam.

aurint meisme le proclamacion faite en
cities, burghes, et villes enfraunchises
que les dites articles y soient tenus et
gardes en touts pointes sur les paines
contenus en lestatute fait lan de raigne
nostre seignour le roy xxviij. touchant le
citie de Londres, q̄ aisters cities q̄ bur-
ghes du roialme, q̄ si ne gardent les
dits articles le roy en lour default serra
mett sūr lestatut fait de ses lez payns en
execution encont eux. An. 34. E. 3. ca. 6.

¶ Un

19 ¶ Un meaſure e vn pois, ſoit p my tout le royalm̃ dengleterre come en le graund charter e auter ordinaunces et eſtatuts ent faite eſt contenus pluis au plain, e que cheſcun qui ſoit conuict que il ad ou ble auter meaſure ou pois, eyt la paſſion de dirry an, e face gre au plyt greue del double de la parde, forpris en le county de Kant, a cauſe que en le dit county ad eſte de tout temps pluis gros meaſures que en aſcun auſ party du roialme. An. 13. R.2. ca. 9.

20 ¶ Chcit ordine per diuers eſtatuts que vn meaſure de ble, vine e ſeruoyſe, ſoit per my le roialme, e q̃ oept buſhelx raſes facent vn quarter de ble, myentz meſris a cauſe que nul paine eſt ſur ceo ordein en les dits eſtatuts, pluſors gentes de diuerſes cities burghes villes, et marches, ne voillent prndre nachat en les dites cities, burghes, vill marches, nalgours ſinon. ix. buſhels pur le quart e ſi ne lez purront achat en tiel maner ils larreſtent come forfait a treſgrand dam et oppreſſion de tout le people, et ouertement encounter leſtatuts ſuiſdits, ordines eſt. ac. que les dits eſtatuts ſoyent firmement gardes e tenus, ſibien en la cite de Loundres, come aillours per my le royalme, e ſibien per eiue come per ferl nient contreſteant aſcun vſage anant ceſ heures au contrary. Et que nul deſore enauant achat en la city de Loundres nalgours nul maner blee ou bzees, ſinon oept buſhelz pur le quarter, ſolonq̃ le purport des dits eſtatuts ſur paine de forfaiture touts le blees ou bzees illint achates, ſiuant la dit forfaiture au roy, forpris fraunchiſes roialx as queux le roy a ceſſi ſoitz ad graunt per ceſ forfaiture de ſa grace. Et que ſibien lo maires, viſcountes de Loundres, come les Maires, baillifs dauters cityes, burghes, villes, et marches, ſils ne facent enſi pleine et diue execucio, encourgent mutiel paine ſibien a ſuite le roye, come de party, e dauter quiconqe qui

voyra ſuer pour le roy. Anno. 15. R.ii. 2. cap. 4.

21 ¶ Toutes les pois e meaſures per my le royalme ſoient arreyzdants a leſtandard del eſcheker, ſolonq̃ la fourme de leſtatutes ent faits. Et en ouſter le roy voit que le clarke del marche en toutes les meaſures e poyſes darreine arreyzdants a leſtandard del eſcheker et ſignes e marches del ſigne del eſcheker a ceo ordines, et illy les poiſes e meaſures illint ſignes e marches carye et meine auecq̃ luy a touts les foits que il ſerra iuſtice de poiſes e meaſures en aſcun pty deins le roialme, e que il ne mit aut liege du roy vſe nul auter meaſure, ne pois, ſur les paines contenus en lez eſtatutes ent faits deuant ceſ heures. An 16. R.2. ca. 3.

Standard

Clarke of the marche.

22 ¶ Toutes les dits bones ordinãces (ſ. ſur meaſure et poyns) ſoient firmement tenus et garderz ſolonq̃ leſtet dieel. Et que nul purueiour noſtre ſeignour le roy nautre ne vient en ayde dachater ne prendre aſcuns blees per auter meaſure, ſinon. viij. buſhels raſes pour le quarter. Et que nul ſoit tenuz auterſint a deliuerer pour le quarter, ſinon. viij. buſhels raſes come deuaunt eſt dit. Et auſint que payment ſoit fait preſentiſ pur le cariage. Et que ſi aſcun purueyour noſtre ſeignour le roy, ou auter per ſon achate ou preigne aſcuns blees auterment, ou per auter meaſure, ſinon viij. buſhelx raſes pur le quarter, come en les dites ordinances eſt contenus, et de ceo ſoit attaint, eyt imprſonment de vn an. Et que il paye au roy. C.s. et a la partye que le ſent greue. C.s. e ceo a taunt des ſoits que aſcun deux de ceo ſoyt attaint. Et que la party qui voet ſuer eyte acryon ſoundus ſur ſe cas, et que les Juſtices de la peace eyent poiar denquerre, et pice tenire de toutes les choſes auauntdites, et ſur ceo faire puniſſhint count deuaunt eſt dit, ſibien a la ſoleti roy cõe de party, e ſi vnloze ceſ ſoit

Cõſt.

Payment.

Imprſit. Foyt.

Iuſtices of pe.

pris pur le meſurage des tielx bleds en aſcun maner. An. 1. H. 5. ca. 10.

23 ¶ Le roy ſera ordiner bones & iuſtes pois de noble, demy noble & ſterling doz ouesq les rate a ces neceſſaries, pour chescun city, burgh, et ville marche du roialme, & deliuerer per le treaſorer de Engleterre a ceux qui les pourront a pois ou ſans que ils ne ſoient deceiues a leur contrarie a ceux qui ils ſent leur pois en perell du people. An. 9. H. 5. ca. 7.

24. ¶ Qui home ayes le ſize de xij. mois le feſte de paſque prochein auenir prochein apres cel parlia ſuiuant apres le roialme Dengleterre, de quel pois ceſt ſoit ne face denes ſe le roialle tenell de lim, ſil ne conteign del meſure Dengleterre. xij. pints & .xij. galons le pipe. lx. pints. xl. galons, et en ſy ſolongs laſ ſeruant le terciam & lo hogſhed de vin de Gaſkoigne ſur peine de forfaiture de ſi le vin ne barel de harank ne hanguill ſils ne conteignent cm. galons pleinement packes, ne but de ſamon ſil ne conteigne ſiij. pints & iiij. galons pleinement packes, ne kinderkina, terciana, et ſy hin de harank, ne hanguill, ne de Salmon, ſolonq laſſerant plainſtif packes puis le feſt del natiuitie de ſainct John le Baptiſte prochein auenir, ſur peril de forfaitur de les harank, anguill & ſamon auauntdits enſy appertes, ou ſoites a contrarye, de ceſt ordinance en quel cite, burgh, & ville au roialme ou en aſcun party dengleterre, & tielx defauts ſoient trouez au ſeign de la ville, & q celuy q voiet ſuer et prouer les dites defauts auera la quart party de ſi la forfaitures, & hes iuſtices du peace en toutes les countes denglettre, mais & hal iuſtices eſtantz pelar denquerre de pres ou derogents ayont a tret matt touſtes iteup defautes Et hatell ordinaunce ſoit entenu & eſt forze ſibien deveins le countye de Cestre cõe ailleurs. An. 2. H. 5. ca. 4.

25 ¶ Les iuſtices de lapeace, les ſhe-

counts, eſchetours & autres ſuffiſients perſons aſſignes p le roy eient poair p cõuiſſion denquerer de lieux fauxetez & contrequoz de faux pois & de les pzendre & empriſon, et en priſon de tenir ſãs mainprize tanq ils ſoient atteintz, ou acquitz. Et ſils ſoient atteintz, demurgent leurs corps en priſon tanq ils eient fait fines & rauncona ſolonq la diſcretion des dits iuſtices. Et que les iuſtices eient poair denquerer oyer & determiner a tant de foitz come leur ſemblera pluis beſoignable. An. 9. H. 5. ca. 2. cap. 8.

26 ¶ Come per la grand abuſion des libertes du roialme dengl. (ſ. M. ca.) a eſtatſ fait lan. xxvj. de noble roy E. 3. ordeigne ſoit & eſtatſ fait lan. xiij. du roy R. 2. ca. 9. confirme q̃ vn pois & vn meſure ſoit p̃ my tout le roialme dengleterre ſibien de leſtaple come deheins. Et en meſme leſtatut de noble roy E. conteign ſoit q̃ le pays appellant vſe graūdes daūs & ſottes veretis faits per ceel meaſure al comen people ſoit tout outreiment leſſes et oustes, & les leins & tonts autres maners des marchandiſes & toutes autres choſes peſables achat ou vendus ſoient peſes per le balaunce iſſint q̃ la langle de la balaunce remeine a lun p̃ty ne a lauter ouesq̃ poiſes enſeales et acco3dants a leſtaunderde de leſcheker & celuy qui face le contrary a le daūn de l vendoz forfaite deuera n̄ſ̄ au roy E ha ces biens ensy peſes en aucune aſcun party dengleterre, & tielx defauts ſoient trouez au ſeign de la ville, & q celuy q voiet ſuer et prouer les dites defauts auera la quart party de ſi la forfaitures, & hes iuſtices du peace en toutes les countes denglettre, mais & hal iuſtices eſtantz pelar denquerre de pres ou derogents ayont a tret matt touſtes iteup defautes Et hatell ordinaunce ſoit entenu & eſt forze ſibien deveins le countye de Cestre cõe ailleurs. An. 2. H. 5. ca. 4.

25 ¶ Les iuſtices de lapeace, les ſhe-

pur

pur eſchues pluſours grands miſchiefs qui ount auenus deins le dit royalm de engleterre per les dits aūcell', et eſpecialment pour deſtruer le faute de les regratours de file appelle yarne choppz ozdeines eſt per noſtre dit ſeignoure le roy, que en cheſcun citie, burgh, & ville du royalme dengleterre ſoite vn comen balaunce oueſq; common poyſes enſeales et accozdaunts al eſtanderde del eſcheker, ſur la comen coſtage du dit citie burgh ou ville, en la garde du maire ou conſtable dycelles as queux balaunces & comen pois toutes les inhabitants ď meſme la citie, burghe, ou ville, qui ne ount tielx poiſes, et auters qui ount tilz voillent puiſſent frauncheſment poiſer ſauns ryens payer, preignauntz nyent meins des forzeins pour cheſcun treit de deins le pois de. rl. li. vn ferling, & pour cheſcun treit parenť rl. li. & C vn maile et pour cheſcun treyt parent C. & mill' li. ď. a le pluis dount les poyſez ſerrount maintenus, & lofficer loyalment poiſāt regardes per la diſcretion des chiefes ďcell' citie, burgh, ou ville, ſolonque ſa entendāce a la dit occupaciō ſoit il pluiz ou meins. Et que nul home achate file de leine a, pelle Wollen yarne, ſil ne doet ent faire dzap, ne vſe poys, ne meſure ne aun' choſe en lieu de pois ou meſure qui ne ſoit enſeales, et accozdaunt al dit eſtanderde ne mettre aſcun choſe a ycel per voie de prendze, ou couerture ou aſcun auter maner qui puiſſe encrel ſer la meaſure ou le poys, ou empedier la balance pur auoir ſon naturel cours ſur les forfaiture & peine de ſuiſdits. Et que les iuſtices du peace, maires, bayliſ, et ſeneſchailles des franchiſes, eiēt poyar per auctholity ſuiſdit de raminer lez treſpaſſors en ceo cas, & pur enquerrer en eſpecial de touts treſpaſſours en counter ceſt ozdinance et de faire execucion de ceux qui ſont troues defectives per enqueſtez, ou p' examinacion a faire per les dits iuges ou officers en ceo cas en maner come de ſuis eſt dit. Et que ceſt ordinaunce ſoite tenus et obſerues de le feaſte de paſche proichein enſuant pour toutes iours. Et que cheſcun city ſur pein de. r. li. cheſcun burgh ſur pein de. C. s. & cheſcun ville ou vn conſtable eſt ſur peine de. rl. s. eyt du comen balaunce oueſque poiſes accozdauntes al dit eſtandarde deins deux moices apres la proclamacion fait de ceſt ordinance; les queis pains ſerrount leues al oeps de noſtre ſeignyour le roy a tauntz des foits que ils ſerront defectiues de puis la proclamacion ſuiſdit. Anno. 8. H. 6. cap. 5. City Fo⁊f. Proclam.

27 ¶ Per force del eſtatute fayte en dar' parlemēt (8. An. 8. H. 6. ca. 5. before 26) des poyſes accozdants a leſtanderd del eſcheker a eſtre eues en cheſcun city burghe, et ville deins le roialm ne ſoit' les burgets del burghe de Dozceſt' de ſtourbes de lour dzoit de vſer lour poyſures per. rij. longes enuiron meſme le burgh, vſants toutes foytes tyelx poyſes come en le dit eſtatute ſount exp;ymes & que nul dzoit ou title de poyſure ſoyte accrue a aſcun per force de meſme le darrain eſtatut en deſtourbance del dzoit des burgetz del burgh de Dozceſt' de ſuiſdit. An. 9. H. 6. ca. 6. Dozceſtre,

28 ¶ Le pois dun Wey de fozmage puiſſe tenire. rrrtj. clours ceſt aſſauoir cheſcū clous. vtj. li. y les dites poiſez touchants. An. 9. H. 6. ca. 8. Cheeſe.

29 ¶ Sibien les dits eſtat (5. all ſtatutes made for weights and meaſures of corne and the ſtatute of An. 1. H. 5. ca. 10. before. 22.) cōe leſtatute des poiſes et meaſures fait au parlement noſtr' ſeignoz le roy qui oze eſt, lan de ſon reigne vtj. (ca. 5.) ſoient pelaines ſibien en la dit citie de Lond', cōe en touts auts cities, burghs & counties dengleter & mis en dū execucion ſolonqz le fozm & effect dicelles, adiouſtāt au dit eſtatut fait le dit an vtj. q en cheſcun city, burgh, & vill du roialm ſoit vn comen buſſhel, enſeale, & accozdaunt a leſtan- Proclamatiō. Execution. Buſſhel & elt.

l'eſcheker, en ſi le maier
& ſoyne & ſur meſnies les paines conte
en meſmes leſtatute eſt ſpecifiés de vn
Ballance Weyz &c. comen balance a eſte en cheſcun tiel ci-
ty burgh & ville. Et que le maire de la
dit citie de Loundres, & toutes autres
maires de touts autres cities, & burghz
denglet̄ ou il y ad maire & toutz bailliz
Iust, al y. des Cities & burghes ou maire neſt, et
touts iuſtices de peace de cheſcun coun
ty Dengleſ̄ par le temps eſteants eyt
& eyent plaine poiar de mettre touts l'z
eſtatuts et ordinances auantdits en du
Execution. execucion, et de oier et eſtemmer toutes
les defauts, meſpriſions, offences & treſ-
paſſes encounter la forme & effecte des
dits eſtatutes & ordinances faits ou al
faires, ou parpetres, ſibien al ſuyte du
Roye, come de parties qui en ceo cas ſe
ſcrite griefue & de cheſcun autre liege du
roy que en cel party ſuer voille pour le
roy, & ceo ſibien per examinacion de p-
ties ou aſcun deux ſolonque la diſcreci-
on des dites maire, baſlifes, & iuſtices,
du peace come per iſſues a trier per in-
queſticions duement appendres, & autz
plees et proceſſes de la ley de la terre.
Et que ſibien la party griefue, come chef
cun liege du roy, qui voill' ſuer pour le
roy eit ſa ſuite en ceo cas a ſa volunte
Et que celuy qui iſſint ſoit attaint dal-
cun defaut, meſpriſion, offence ou treſ-
Foꝛf paſs fait encounter le dit eſtatute fait le
dit an premier pais a celui a qui ſuit il
ſoit enſi attaint. C. s. e. ces coſtages reſo
nables de ſa dit ſuite et au roy auter. C
Waiꝛes &c. s. Et que ſibien le maire de Lond̄ pur l'
temps eſteant apꝛez ceo que il ſoit eſlue
mair et iure deins le dit citye a ſon pre-
mier venue a leſcheker deuaunt le tre-
ſoꝛer denglet̄ & lez barons de leſche-
ker nēe ſur le roy, come cheſcun dez di-
tez auterz maires & baſlifs en lour ſere-
ſnitz a faire pour lour ditz offices, ſoyte
charge & ſure de faire garder & exeeuter
touts lez eſtatuts ſuiſdits, & q̄ touts les
maires & baſlifs des ditz cities, burghz
du roialme accomptants en le dit eſche
ker facent annuelement accompt en ſi
leſcheker des profits et forfaitures qui
appertinet puiſſent ou duiſſent au roy,
per la fourme des dits eſtatuts, ſauant
toutes foits as ſeignours, citiez, et bur-
ghes, lour liberties et franch ſes grau-
tes a eux per noſ̄ dit ſeignoꝛ le roy ou
aſcun de ſes progenitoꝛs nient reuokez
re, elles ne auientes. Et ſauant toutes
foits que le dit eſtatut fait le dit an pre
mier du roy H. 5. ca. 10. befoꝛe. 22.) & tou-
tes auters eſtat dez meaſures & poiſes
auant faits eſtoient en lour foꝛce. An.
11. H. 6. ca. 8.

¶ Pour ceo que toutes les tonels pipes, tercians, & hogſheds de vin, oyel et mele vendables deins le roialme de Engleterr̄ doyent & ſoloyent ſolonque launcien aſſiſe de meſme le roialme t̄ tenir vn certaine meſure. s. cheſcun to-nel douze vint et douze galons, cheſcun pipe. vi. vint & di. galons, cheſcū tercian iiij. vint & iiij. galons, cheſcun hogſhed iij. vint. iij. galons, et per diuerſes eſtat ſoit ordeigne, que les tonels et pipes de vine ſoient gauges mes pour le guage our des tonelx et pipes d' oyle & mele ne de tercians et hogſheds de vine nul or-dinance de certaine eſtoit fait deuaunt ces heures, au grands damage du roy, et de ſon people, le roy voillant encount ceſt daſn purueir de remedy en ceſt par ty, ad graunt & ordeine per auctorityde ſuiſdit, que deſoꝛe enauaunt toutes ma-ners tonels, pipes, tercians & hogſheds taunt de vine, come oyle et mele a ven dre deins le dit roialme ſoyent byen et loyalment gauges per gaugeoꝛ du roy et per ſon deputy deuaunt que ils ſoy-ent vendus ſur paine de foꝛfaire au roy toute le vine, oyle, mele, en contrarye vendus, ou le value diceſ̄. Et en cas q̄ aſcun perſon de quelconque pais que il ſoyt deſoꝛe enauant venū a aſcun liege du roy par aſcun priſe en certain aſcun tonel. pype, tercian, hogſhed, de vyne, oyle

oyle, meale, qui de faulx aſcun eſtre ne
del aſſiſe et meaſure auaunt dit que il
allowe et rebate de meſme le p̃ice a la
chatour de tiel vine, oyle & mele, a taũt
come tiel defaut per la rate amountera
ſur paine de forfaiture au roye le value
de tout le vine, oyle & mele, au contrary
dendus, aſcun p̃riue couenant faite ou
a faire entre vendour & lachatour a con
trary dicelt ordinance non obſtaunt, et
eyt chelcun que eſpye aſcun des forfai-
tures auaunt dites, et ent enfourme le
treaſourer Dengleterre ou les barons
del Eſcheker, le moytie de meſmes les
forfaitures pour ſon trauaile. Pureu
touts foyts que le dit gaugeour p̃eigñ
& eyt pur ſon labour entre le gaugeour
de chelcun tonel & pipe de oyle & mele ſi
come il p̃rent & ad de chelcun tonell, et
pipe de vine, & pour chelcun tercian et
hogſhed de ſolonz lafferant. An. 18 H. 6
ca. 17.

31 ¶ Nul maner marchaunt nauter
perſon, quel que il ſoit, del feaſt de ſaint
Michael larchaungel ore p̃ochein de-
nant enauaunt, ameſne ne face eſtre a-
meſne en le dit royalme aſcun butte de
maluaſey deſtre vendus, ſi non il con-
teigne en meaſure au meines le vilt de
vi. rr. & vi. galons, ne aſcun manner de
veſſeaux ouelque aſcun maner vines q̃lz
que ils ſoyent & de quecunque pais que
ils ſoyent ne aſcuns manners veſſeaux
de oyle, ſinon les veſſeaux de celles vin
et oyle, conteignent et teignent laſſiſez
& meaſures cy enſuants. s. chelcun to-
nel de conteigne. rij. rr. galons. et. rij. et
que chelcun pipe de conteigne. vi. rr. et
vi. galons, & chelcun tercian de cõteigñ
iiij. rr. & quater galons, & de chelcũ hogs
hed de conteigñ. riiij. galons, et chelcun
barel de conteigne. rrri. galons & demy
& chelcun roundelet de conteigne. rviij.
gallons & demy, accorde al auncien aſ-
ſiſe et meaſure de meſmes les veſſeaux
dles deins le royalme, et que toutes lez
veſſeaux dez vines & oyle ameſnes en le
dit royalme puis le dit feaſt de ſte vence
ns ſoyent mis a vendre apres meſme le
feaſt tanque ils ſoyent bien deuement
gages per le gaugeour le roy, ou per ſon Gauged.
ſufficient deputie, ſur paine de forfayt Forf.
a roy de toutes treiz vins et oyle enſsi
vende a lencontrary de ceſt p̃ſent or-
dinance, ou autrement le value dez ſins
Et en caſe que aſcun manner perſone,
de quel pais que il ſoit de ceſt temps en
auaunt vendue a aſcun de lieges le roy Dell.
pur aſcun p̃ris aſſigne en cerk aſcun to
nel, butte, pipe, tercian, hogeſh. d, barel
ou rondelet daſcun maner vin, ou oyle
tautant aſcun choſe del dit aſſiſe ou me
ſure, que le vendour allouera ou rebate Vdate.
ra de meſme le p̃ris a lachater de tyel
vine ou oele, tant de monty quant tyel
defaut ſolonque la rate amountera ſur Forf.
paine de forfaiture a nre ſeigñ le roy le
value de tout le vin & oyle enſy vendus
a le contrary de ceſt ordinance, aſcũ p̃ri
ue couché ou contract fait ou eſtre fayt
enk lachatour & vendor al contrary de
ceſt ordinance en nul mañ contrieſteant
An. i. R. 3. ca. 13. ¶ This act is confirmed bi Vdate.
28. H. 8. ca. 14.

32 ¶ Conſidering that the ſaide mea- Meſures
ſures and weightes of brafſe be delive- weightes
red to the citizens and burgeſſes of the Delyuered.
chiefe cities or ſhire townes or burghs
of euery ſhire of this realme in this pre
ſent parliam̃t now being, or to the chief
officers of euery ſuch citiez ſhire townz
or borroughs wher ſuche citizens & bur-
geſes like by endenture therof to bee
made betweene the treaſorer of englãd
or vnder treaſorer for the time being, &
the ſaid citizens burgeſes & other chiefe
officers aforeſaid ſo them receiuing ſafe
ly to be conueid to the city towne or bo
rough that they bee of, at the coſte and
charge of the ſaid city towne or borough
and to be deliuered to the maire, ſhirife
bailyfe or other the chiefe officer of the
ſame, there to reſte as your treaſure in
the cuſtody of the ſaide chyefe officer of

the ſaide titie, towne, or boroughe, for
ỳ time being, and of his ſucceſſours for
euer, to thintent that aſwel al weights
and meaſures within the ſaide Citye,
towne or borough, as the meaſurs and
weightes within the ſaide ſhire maye
be corrected reformed, amẽded, & made
accordinge and after the meſure of the
ſaide ſtandard before the feaſt of ſainct
Mychael the archangel next comming
And that the ſayde chiefe officer for the
time being in euery ſuch citie, towne or
borough, haue for that cauſe a ſpeciall
marke or ſeale, to marke euerye ſuche
weyght and meaſure ſo made to be re-
formed and brought vnto him with
out faut or delay. And that he take for
his labour for ſealing of euery buſhell,
ỉỉỉd. of euery other meaſure. ob. of euery
C. weight. i. ỉỉd. of euery half. C. ob. And
of euery weighte vnder. q. & not aboue
vppon paine to forfaite for euery tyme
that he refuſeth or doth ỳ contrary xl. s.
the one halfe thereof to be to our ſoue-
raigne lorde, and the other halfe to him
that is greued and will ſue in that be-
halfe, by accion of det to bee recouered
after the courſe of the common lawe.
And the defendaunt in any ſuch accion
be not receyued to wage his lawe, and
that the iuſtices of peace in euery ſhyre
in Englande haue full authoritye and
power to enquire heare and determine
the ſaide defaultes. And ouer that, that
open proclamacyon bee made in euery
ſhire of this your ſaide Realme, that
no man bye, nor ſell after the ſaid feaſt
of ſainct Michael by any other weight
or meſure then is according to the ſaid
ſtandard, vpon ſuch paines and forfai-
tures as is limitted in the ſaide ſtatute
An. 7. H. 7. ca. 3.

Boxmed.

Marcks. Seale.

Fees.

Forf.

Juſt. of p.

Proclam.

Item vnto the knyghtes and Citi-
zens of euery ſhyre and Citye aſſem-
bled in this preſente parliamente, Ba-
rons of the fiue portes, and certain bur
geſſes of burgh townes, or they depart
from thys preſente parlement be deli-
uered one of euery weight and meſure
which now our ſoueraigne lorde hath
cauſed to be made of braſſe for the com-
mon weale of all his ſubiectes & liege
within this his realme of England, ac
cordinge to the kynge our ſoueraigne
lords ſtãdard of his eſcheker of weight
and meaſure, as they haue bene in the
eſcheker of our ſaide ſoueraigne lorde.
and that the ſaid knyghtes, citizens and
burgeſſes, to whom the ſaide weyghts
and meaſures ſhall bee deliuered as is
aforeſaide ſurely conuey or cauſe the
ſame to bee conueied on thys halfe the
feaſt of Eaſter nexte comminge by the
ſaide citizens to their cities, and by the
ſaid knights vnto ſuch burgh or town
corporate or market towne within the
ſhire for the which they bin elect, as is
ſpecified and conteyned in a ſcedule vn
to this preſent bill annexed, there to re-
maine for euer in the keping of the ma
for, bailife, or other heade officer for the
time beinge, of the ſame citye, borough
or towne, as the kynges ſtandarde of
weight and meaſure. And that the in-
habitantes of all cities, boroughs, and
market townes within euery of the ſaid
ſhires, ſhal on this halfe the feaſt of the
natiuitie of ſainct John Baptiſt nexte
comminge make or cauſe to bee made
common meaſures and weights acco
ding to the weights & meaſures aboue
ſaid, to remaine within the ſame cities
burghs and market townes and euery
of them. & the ſame weightes and mea-
tures ſo to be newed, examined, prynted,
ſigned, & marked by the maire, baily or
other hed officer in whole poſſeſſiõ the
foreſaid ſtanderd ſhal remain, & that e-
uery of the aforeſaid maire baily or hed
officer hauing the ſaid weights & mea-
ſures ſigned & prynted vnder the ſigne,
print for ỳ ſame wt a letter H. crowned
to bee prynted to aſſigne and print like
weights & meaſurs vnto euery ỳ kings
liege

Deliu. weight. Meaſ.

Deliue. Coun.

Remay.

Inhab.

Coũſ. ren.

Remay.

Mark.

Lyke.

lieg & ſubiects duely requiring ẏ ſame taking for marking of eũy bushell i.ð. And from the said natiuitie of ſ. John Baptiſt, no marchaunt ne other perſon ne ꝑſons wȳin any citie or markett towne buy ne ſel wᵭ any weight or meſure except it be marked ſigned or ꝑfin ted in maner & fourme aforeſaide ne a ny other ꝑſon or ꝑſons out of the said cities burghes and market townes, except it be like & egall wᵭ the said eſtandarde, & ẏ euery perſon aſwel without Cities burghes & markett townes as within, buy and ſell wᵭ a bushel ſealed ſigned or marked after the forme afore ſaide & none otherwiſe, & ẏ al the maires, bailies, & other head officers of eue ry citie, burgh, or market towne ſhall cauſe twiſe in the yeare or oftener as they ſhal think neceſſarie, al weightes & meaſures within the ſaide cities boroughes market towns to be brought afore them to be duely viewed, & examined & ſuch as they ſhall vpon the ſaide examinacion finde defectiue immediatly to be broken and brent & the partie & parties which in ẏ behalf hath offended & be found defectiue, ſhal forfait for the firſt time vi.s.viij.ð. The forfaiture therof to be to ẏ ſaid Mair, Bailly, or any other hauing iuriſdictiõ and correction in ẏ behalfe. And at the ſecond time ẏ ſaide offender likewyſe to forfait.xiij.s.iij.ð. and at the thyrde time likewiſe to forfait xx.s. & farther punihement to be ſet vpon ẏ pillorye to the enſaple of other. And ẏ two iuſtices of peace wherof one ſhalbee of ẏ Quorum haue auctoritie as wel by examinacion as by enquere to here & determine the defautes of the ſaid Mairz Bailliffes & all other head officers in ẏ behalfe & alſo of all biers & ſellers doing contrarye to this preſent act & ordinance, & to ſett fine & mercemẽt vpon the offendors by their diſcrecions And the ſaid weightes & meaſures ſo founde defectiue to be forfaited & brent

Brent.

Be it alſo enacted that there bee butt onely eight bushelz raſyd & ſtriken too the quartar of corne and xiij.li. to the ſtone of woole & xx.vi.ſtone to the sacke

Quarter of corne.

Full of y.

The ſtone.

The ſacke.

Be it alſo &c. ẏ the iuſtices of peace aboueſaid haue auctoritie to make lyke proces againſt al ꝑſons founden as is aboueſaid defectiue, & ſuch fines and a merciaments as vpon them ſhalbe ſeſſed, as if they were indited afore them for breaking of the kinges peace. And ẏ whereby other ſtatutes & ordinances afore limitted, It is ordeined that eũy citie burgh, and towne that hath a cõ ſtable, ſhould haue common weightes and meaſures, ſealed, vpon penalty in the ſame limitted, that thoſe penalties in that behalfe extende not too anye towne which is no citie burgh nor market towne. Prouided alwaie that this act ſhal not extend nor bee preiudiciall vnto any perſon ſelling or bying by water meaſure within the ſhipborde And that it be &c. the premiſes or any other ordinance afore made notwithſtanding ẏ the ſaid water meaſure wȳ the ſhipborde ſhal onely conteine fiue peckes after the ſaid ſtandarde raſed & ſtriken. Prouided alſo that the examinacion of the fautes aboueſaide & puniſhement to the offenders of euerye offence committed hereafter within any of the ſaid fiue portes ſhalbe hadde done, & adminiſtred by the lorde warden of the ſaide fiue portes, or by hys lieu tenant of ẏ ſame for the time being and by noneother, the ꝑmiſſes not withſtanding. Prouided alway ẏ this act of weightes and meaſures extende not nor be in any wiſe hurtfull or preiudicial to the prince wȳ the duchy of Cornwal for any weights apptenyng & belõging to ẏ cunage of tinne wȳ ẏ counties of Cornewal & Deuonſhire, but that al ſuch weightes bee vſed ordered demeaned & corrected as it hath

Constable.

Weightes

Meaſures,

Water meaſure

.v. peckes

Examinatiõ

.v. portes.

Corne & all.

Tynne.

beno

ben vsed & accustomed before this time the saide acte and ordinance notwythstandinge.

¶ The names of townes limitted for the sauf custodye of weightes & measures accordinge to the kinges estandard for the shires folowing as perticulerly appeareth.

Westm.	The towne of Abulby
North.	The town of newcastl
Cumbr.	The citie of Carleol
Lanc	The towne of Lancastr.
Eborum.	The citie of York
Lincoñ	The citie of Lincoln
Derb.	The towne of Derby
Notingh.	The town of Notighã
Leic	The town of Leicestr
Warr	The town of Couentre.
Roter.	The town of vppighã.
North.	The town of Northãp
Bed	The town of Bedford.
Buck.	The town of Buckig.
Cantebr.	The towne of Cambr
Hunt	The towne of Hungõ.
Norf.	The citie of Norwiche
Suff.	The town of saint Edmundes bury.
Eſſex	The town of Chelmef
Hertf.	The town of Hertford
Midd.	In Westminster.
Kanc	The town of Maidstõ.
Sur.	The towne of Gulford
Suſſex	The town of Lewes.
Oron.	The town of Orford.
Berk.	The towne of Reding
Salop.	The town of shrewsb.
Staff.	The town of Stafford
Heref.	The town of Hereford
Glouc	The town of Glouc
Wigorn.	The citie of Worcestr
Wilteh.	The citie of new Sarlesbury
South.	The citie of Winchestr
Sussex	The town of Chichester
Dors.	The town of Dorchest
Deuon.	The citie of Excestre.
Cornub.	The town of Lustudiel.

London. The same citie
Bathon. The same towne
Quinq portas. The castl of Dou.
Ciuitas Couentre The same citie
Southampton The same town.
Ciuitas Chester The same citie.
An.11.H.7.ca.4.

34. ¶ The measure of the bushel cõteine viij. gallons of wheat, and that euery gallon contein viij.li. of wheate of troy weight, and euerye li. conteine xvj. vnces of troy weighte, and euerye ounce conteine xx. sterlings, and euery sterling be of the weight of xxij. cornes of wheate ỳ grewe in the middest of ỳ eare of the wheat according to the old lawes of this land. And if it pleaſe the kinges highnes to make a standarde of a bushell and a gallon after ỳ sayde assise to remaine in his said treasory for euer. And from henceforth the said new bushels and gallons lately sette forth bee not vsed nor occupied for no measures, but ỳ they bee sent againe vnto the kinges receipt by the feaſt of Whitsontide nexte commynge at ỳ costes and charges of the saide cities, boroughes, & townes, hauing ỳ said bushels & gallons in keping. vppõ paine of xx.li. to be forfaited to the kinge, the same bushelles and gallons so sent again into the kings receipt to be broke & with ỳ stuffe & metal of the same bushelz & galons, other new bushelz and gallons by thaduiſe of ỳ treſorer and vnder treſorer of England for ỳ tyme being before ỳ feaſt of all saints nexte cõming to be made & seised according to the said bushell & gallon which by this present act is ordeined to be newe made, and to remaine in the said treasory at ỳ costes & charges of ỳ same cities boroughes & townes. And ỳ euerye citie borough & towne within this realme which now haue or should haue had by reason of ỳ said act made in the said xj. yere. ca. 4. before. xx. anye of the

said

said new bushel or galon, do conueye & carye before the feaste of s. And ferther next comming into euery of the same citie borough & towne a bushel & galon newly to be made as is aforesaid at the costes and charges of the same citie borough & towne ther to remaine And all other bushelz gallons & measures, whiche be to bee made after the form by this act ordeigned be marked & ordered after þ forme & effecte of the said act made in þ said xi. yeare & in the meane season to vse such bushelz and galons as hath bene vsed, laste afore þ comming downe of the said newe bushels & galons before the making of þ said statut in the said xi. yere. And that all penalties in þ firste act expressed be of none effect vnto the feast of Candelmasse which shalbe in þ yeare of oure lord god M.ccc.xxij. and after þ same feste, þ same act made in þ same xi. yere to stande in full strength wt his penalties vppon þ said bushel & galons new to be made as it should haue done vpō the said new bushels & galons made afore the makinge of this present acte if this act had not be made. And þ it bee ordeined by þ said auctoritie þ after þ said new bushels & gallons bee made accordig to this pñt act, þ all other bushelz & galons of brasse remaining as wel il þ said troyay, as in al other places of Engl, before þ feast of Christemasse nert comming dampned & broken vpō pein of xx.li. to be leuied vpon euy citie borough & town or any other place hauing þ keping of the common measures, þ keepe stille any other bushell or gallon vnbroke & not dammed of brasse than is ordeined to bee made by this present act. An. xii. H. 7. ca. 5.

¶ The king our soueraigne lorde by þ assent of his lordz & commons in this pñt parliament assembled, & by auctoritie of þ same ordeineth, establisheth & enacteth, that þ beefore named statut made in þ firste yere of king Rich þ third ca. xiij. before rehersed, & al other statutes heretofore made for true galoginge & measuring of wines, oyles, hony, or any other lycours, which statut afore this time bee not repelled nor expired, shal stand in their strength & vertue, & be put in due execution, accordinge to theire tenours & effectes in euery behalfe. And ouer that be it &c. þ euy gaugeour win this realme shall trueiye & effectually, win the limittes of hys office gauge al þ saide tonnes, buttes, pipes, terses, puncheons, tertians, barelshoggesheddes & rundelets, & shall plainly and truely marke vpon þ hed of euy such vessell þ content of þ same, vpon pain to forfeit to þ pty, to whose vse the wine oyle or other thing therin being shalbe solde foure times the value of that, that the vessel so marked shal lack of his lawful content aboue writen, the same forfaiture to be recouered ouer & besides the costes of the sute, by the kinges original writ, or bi byl in any of the kinges courtes of hys cōon lawes, or in ani competent court hauing iurisdiccion in the place wher that offence shalbe committed, by accion or byll of det, in which actiō or suit none essoine protection nor wager of law shalbe accepted admitted or allowed to the defendant or defendauntes. And that euery marchant or other persone selling the saide wine oile or other thing contained in the said vessell marked, shal allowe of the price therof to the byer of the same for euery quantitie of wyne oyle, or other thing contained in the said marked vessel, þ full value of the lacke therof, being by reason of defaut of ful gauge of the vessell marked, or of defauts of fillinge of the same vessel, or by reason or defaute of any of them, after þ rate of the whole price of the wine, oile or other thing so being sold by that vessel marked and þ

vpon

Statutes, Confirmed

Gaugers.

marcht.

Content Fors.

Statutes

Seller;

Allowe.

Fol. vpon peine of forfeiture to the same byer ꝑ double value of the same vessell & wine oyle or other thing therin beinge so solde, the same forfeiture to be recouered together wᵗ the costes of the suit in maner and forme as the forfeiture laste before writtē is limitted to bee recouered. An.28.H.8.ca.14.

The Awnage in al.
Clark of the market.1.
Cõmissions.2
Confirmacion.16.
Come in all
Colwpers.1
Custome.ꝛc.15
Drapery almost in all.
Execution of statutes.3.
Fishe.3.7.9.
Fleshe.1
Gauging in all.
Lete.1.
Justices of peace.7
Money.1.17.33.36.39
Parlement.13
Staple.2
Tiles.1.
Wines.1.19.
Wolles.5.7.15.

¶ *VVeinlinges.*

The Calues.2.

¶ *VVelde of Kent.*

The High waies.1. Woodes.3.

¶ *VVelles.*

The Wathe & Welles in all.
Sanctuaries.4.

¶ *VVeres.*

Hauens Thamesis

OPnes kidelli deponantur de cetero penitus per Thamesiã, & Medeweam, et ꝑ totam Angliam nisi ꝑ costeram maris. Mag.car.ca.24.

2 ¶ Tielx goztz molins estankes, estakes & kideix q̃ sount leues & mys en temps le roy Iaisel et puis en ceo en tielx riuires ꝑ q̃ur les mises & bateires sont destourbes q̃ ilz ne puissent passer come ils soloyent soiēt oustes et nettement abatus, sans estre releues & sopent sur ceo bzieues mandes as dicõs des lieux ou mestᵉ serra de surueier et

Abate Commissions

benẽgre et de faire ent execution. Et aurint q̃ les iustices soient sur ceo assignes a touts les foits q̃ il besoignera An.25.E.3.ca. de pannis.ca.4.

3 ¶ Le dit estatut. (s. of an.25.E.3.statut de pannis.ca.4. en cest point soit tenus et gardes, solonꝫ leffect dicelle, adioustant a ycelj q̃ si nul tiel annulaunce soit abatus per due ꝓcesse contenus en le dit estatut. Et celluy qui ferra releuer la dit annulaunce et de cest soyt attaint dueñt encourge la peine de C. marcez deuers le roy a leuer ꝑ estrete del escheker et autiel ley se teigne danulaunce fait ꝑ la enhaunncer des tielx goztes molins estankes estakes, & kydeux come per la nouel tener. An.45. E.3.ca.2.

Item.

Fol.

4 ¶ An.21.R.2.ca.19. a like statut of this that nert soloweth was made but ꝑ parlemᵗ of. An.21.R.2. was repelled by.1.H.4.ca.3.

5 ¶ Les estatuts auant dits (*1.an.25. Ed.3.ca.4. et An.45.E.3.ca.2. before.1.f.3.*) soient en toutes lour articles tenus et fermement gardz & dueñt executes ouelx les peins & solõꝫ leffect dicel, adioustãt a ycelj q̃ cõmissions soient faitz en due forme as sufficiãts ꝑsons destᵗ iustiᶜ en chescᵒ coũty dengᵉ ou besoign̄ serᵗ de suer et garder les eawez & grãdes riuers illeoꝫ, et les defautz corriger et amender & due execution fait de les dits estatuts solõꝫ leffect dicelj sibñ ꝑ lour surueiw auis & discreᶜ cõe ꝑ enq̃llz ent apꝓzendzes deinz franchisez & de hozs, si et quant besoign̄ ferra & dayer & tenir les choses suisdit & ouk̄ de surueir les gozteꝫ molins estankes estakes kydeux ancienemᵗ faitz et leues deuant le dit temps du roy. E. fites au roy H. et ceux q̃ trouerent troꝑ enhances ou estreitz, de les corriger abater et amend̄ en le mañ et forme suisdits. Et auant touts foits resonabᵉ substance de les gozts molins estãkez & kideux suisditz illint ancienemᵗ fait et leues. Et si

Comm.

Enquir. Pur de

ascũ

aſſaut, fiel, murdres, pes, gaitz, roberies, eſtaukes, eſtrikes, e hideus, des paſſages e eſtreiture, auncienment faits, e iaucz ſoient augres en egard p les iuſtyſiaries deſtre adgius en amende collup, e ad le franktenement dicelle ſerra eue execucion a ſes coſtages deins vn an apes notification a luy eue fait, ſ peine de C. liures a paier au roy, p eſtretz de leſcheker, e celuy q̄ les face reuerer ou enchaunce pur eſtretes, enconter le dit iugement, e de ceo ſoit duement cōuict, encourge la peine de C. marcz a paier auxy p les eſtretz de leſcheker ſur dit. Et ouesqs q̄ ad il fait eſtre grantez par execucion auxi garder, voye en cel party, encontre droit e reaſon, purſue, e eit oſtre remedy. Anñ. 1 H. 4. ca. 12.

Fees.

All ſtatutes

Obſerued

Gilles

Leuy.

Warned

Fezt.

Deſerres

ou

ou facent differre ou continuer ie ꝑ
faut contrary a les agardes, rule, ⁊ iu-
gement des commissioners auantdits
q̄ celuy ou ceux estit latant, differant,
ou continuant le dit default et dit, ⁊ de
mant ient cōtre ou ment a mende de
ient reforme Camark' tam mottie ent
a nre soueraign seignour le roy, et auk
motes ent a autri de ses leiges ⁊ a cel
party par tiel voie q̄ action ou dett ent
d contender ꝑ vre original sans affer
ent fait ou apprent en la court de la
chauncery, ou tiel action auncell proces
tiele iugement et execution soient alle-
ges, trues et faits cum en autres accōs
de ver pursues a la cōmun ley q̄ boe, eit v
lees et q̄ le defendant in ascūn action
ne soit admis de gager ou faire la ley ni
q̄ aff ge ne ou essoign de seruice ne se-
uerein fait le roy par aff tiel brs def,
son en aff nient allouez. Et en outr as
ayde ges et estandre q̄ nul accōn ⁊ q̄
aff plom en plom, mes ou nul ⁊ q̄ tiel ou
tiele tiendr ⁊ ou ⁊ q̄ nul tiel agard, reu
un iugem et dout fait et rende nient etre
nul en tieaunts herl ou allegg a cel de-
fens, ⁊ lune ou ⁊ lautr occupier ou es
tiendr a tels gore, os hegarthes mo
lins, mill dams, estanks, de molins, loks
pebbly weres, etables, bridar, Hekes
flotyngs ou aūs vills et bances ou im-
pedim ebe de mant ent dit, celle ou ceux
enly plemāt ou plaint les occupier ou
ad tinuer, ⁊ tout ou tiel cesent a chescun
de, par chefe mesne ou tenant ent dit demaund
Camark' la moitie a mes sire le roye, et
tant monte a celuy de les leiges mettr
ent le roy hors ent ⁊ q̄ celuy partiez doit pes
session de ent fair. Et de ⁊ de ⁊ consterni, facias
sine pur l'partiez ou demand ent dit ou
ent accords mettil prist ou le, ⁊ q̄ ⁊ ou
execution de chescun de eux ⁊ de lour esque ent
lessir mes sire le roye de les profits issuez
de mesne les parties auantdits
de ley q̄ ⁊ ou ⁊ q̄ ⁊ ou ⁊ ou tiel en
tiel action ne soit ley a eux de ⁊ ou ⁊ en
aff mes de gager de court ne de ley. Et ⁊
aff mes de gager de court ne de ley, ⁊ q̄ ⁊
aff mes de gager de court ne de ley, ⁊ q̄ ⁊
aff mes de gager de court ne de ley, ⁊ q̄ ⁊

Fork.

Occupie. Occupy fuel.

ou

ate de nre sire le roy pur aff tiel def, et
yet assurement allouez. Anno. R. E. 4. 4. cal. 7.

The Chekr. of the Hawers in all Southampton, Hertford in all.

Rebecalle. 2.

Westminster.

Ne honourable Kepleder. 1.
Inducements. 1. Roome. 4.
Parthaints. 40 Sanctuaries. 4.
Pallages. 8. Stapl. 25.

Draperie in 12 Laborers. 8.
uers places. 10 Rebellion. 2.

Whinster.

NO glou ⁊ glous, after ⁊ ⁊
vaxed ⁊ ⁊ neir coming shall
ship, saue, carry, or cōduy, any
white ashes, to dures ⁊ parties
beyond ⁊ seas, up ⁊ paine of forfeiture fuel.
vi. li. xiij. s. iiij. ⁊ ty bushel of such ashes
so to be shipped or laded to be caried, or
conueied into ⁊ parties beyond the seas.
The moytie of which forfeiture, shall
be to the king ⁊ the other moytie to him
or them that will sue ⁊ ⁊ the same, in a
ty of ⁊ kings courtes of record by acti-
on bill, plainte or information, in the
which action, bill, plaint or informa-
tion, no wager of law, essoine, or pro-
tection shall be admitted, or allowed.
Anno. 23. H. 8. c. 13.

From

From the first daye of March which shalbe in the yere of our lorde God M.CCCC.xxxiij. vnto the last daye of Iune the next ensuinge the yeresyne from thence forth no maner of persone nor psones shall presume by day or by night willingly to lett hounde, purloin, take distroy or conuey any manner of egges of any kind of wilde foule from or in any nest place or places where they shall chaunce to be layed by any kinde of the same wilde foule vpon paine of imprisonment for one yere and to lose and forfeit for euery egge of any Crane or Bustarde so distroied purloined withdrawne conueied or taken from anye nest or place xx.s. and for euery egge of euery bittour heronne or shouelarde iij.s. and for euery egge of euery mallard teale or other wilde foule one penye. The moitie therof to bee to the kynge our soueraigne lorde and the other haife to him that will sue for the same in some aforesaide wherin &c. And that all iustices of peace within the limittes of their commission shal haue full power and auctorite to enquire here and determine the same in forme before rehersed. Prouided alwaies that this act extend not nor be hurtful at any time hereafter to any plonne or plonnes that will destroy any crowes choughes ravens & bastardes or their egges or to any other fowle or their eggs not edible or vsed to be eaten. An. 22. H. 8. Ca. 11. And by this acte it was enacted that betweene May and the last daye of August none should take any wilde foule with nettes or other engines. But this article is repealed by 3. Edw. 6. ca. 7. and the foresaide article for the eggs is confirmed.

¶ VVilles

O Quod bonis &c. Wilfowles Eggs.

¶ All & euery plon & plons hauing any which hereafter shal haue any maneres landes tenementes or hereditamentes holde in socage or of the nature of socage tenure and not hauing any manours landes tenementes or hereditamentes holden of the kinge our soueraine lorde by knightes seruice or by socage tenure in chief or of the nature of socage tenure in chief nor of any other person or persons by knightes seruice from the xx. day of July in the yeare of our Lorde God M.D.xl. shall haue full and free liberte power & auctorite to gine dispose will and deuise as well by his last will and testament in writing or otherwise by any act or actes lawfully executed in his life all his saide manours landes tenementes or hereditamentes or any of them at his free will & pleasure any lawe statute or other thing here to fore had made or vsed to the contrarie notwithstanding. And that all & euery person & plones hauing manors landes seruices or hereditamentes holde of the king our soueraign lorde his heires or successors in socage or of the nature of socage tenure in chief & hauig any other manors landes tenures or hereditamentes holde of any other plō or plōs by socage or of the nature of socage tenure & not hauing any manors landes tenures or hereditamentes holde of the king our soueraine lorde by knightes seruice nor of any other lord or plō by like seruice from the xx. daye of Iuly. the saide yeare of our lorde god M.D.xl. shal haue full & free liberte power & auctorite to gine will dispose & deuise as well by his last will or testament in writing or otherwise by any act or actes lawfully

Wilfowles Eggs.

Socage

Socage

writting

Other acts.

Chief.

ly enquired for his life, olde his father ma-
nours, landes, tenementes, & hereditaments, or any of them at his free will
& pleasure, any statute, custom or
other thinge heretofore had made or
bene to the contrary notwithstanding

Hauing

Reliefe.

Hauing alway, and reseruinge to the
king our soueraigne lorde, his heires &
successours all his right title & interest
of primer seasen & reliefes, & also all o-
ther rightes & duities for tenures in so
farre as of the natures of seruice tenure
in chiefe, as heretofore hath ben vsed
accustomed, the same manoures, landes
tenementes, or hereditamentes to be ta-
ken, had and vsed out of and from the
handes of his highnes, his heires & suc-
cessours, by the person or persones, to
whome any such manoures, landes, te-
nementes, or hereditamentes shalbe dis-
posed, willed or deuised in suche & like
maner & forme as hath ben vsed by vir-
tue of any deede or deedes made before
the making of
this statut. And hauing and reseruinge
also vnto the alienacions of suche ma-
noures, landes tenementes or hereditae-
ments holden of the king our soueraigne
lorde in seruage, or of the nature of
seruage tenure in chiefe, wherevnto there
shalbe any alteracion of freehold or in-
heritaunce, made by wyl or other wise
as is aforesaid. And it is ordeined that all
singuler persones and plones hauing
any manoures, landes, tenementes or
hereditamentes estimate of inheritaunce
holden of the kinges highnes in chiefe by
knightes seruice or of the nature of
knightes seruice, in chefe from the first
day of Iuly that shall be in the yere of
our lorde god a thousand fyue hundred
fyftye & eight by his last will & testa-
ment in writing or otherwise by vertue
of a deede poll or other writing sealed
and deliuered in the presence of two
or three credible witnesses, may giue
assigne & dispose the one halfe or one
parte of the same manoures, landes tene-
mentes or hereditamentes, to be holden
of the chefe lorde or lordes of the fee
by the seruices therefore due & of right
accustomed, and the other halfe or other
parte of the same manoures, landes, te-
nementes & hereditamentes shall remayne
to the heires of the bodies of the tenantes
of the same manoures, landes tenementes
& hereditamentes, holden in knightes
seruice, or to the right heires of the te-
nantes of the same manoures, landes te-
nementes & hereditamentes holden in
knightes seruice, or to such other person
or persones as the tenantes of the same
manoures, landes tenementes & hereditae-
mentes holden in knightes seruice shall
by their last will & testament in writing
or otherwise by vertue of a deede poll or
other writing sealed & deliuered in the
presence of two or three credible witnes-
ses limit, appoint, giue or assigne, at
their liberty, election & pleasure, to
whome & in what maner they will or
shall thinke good, any thinge in the
statut of wardes & primer seasen made
in the xxxiij. yere of the late kinge of
noble memory kinge Henry the viij. or
any other statut, acte, ordinaunce or
lawe to the contrarye notwithstanding.
Hauing and reseruing to the king
our soueraigne lorde the custody wards
ship & primer seasen or anye of them,
as the case shall require of as muche of
the same manoures, landes, tenementes
or hereditamentes as shall amount and
extende to the full & cleere yerely value of
the third part thereof without any diminu-
cion, deduc, fraud couine, charge, or a
briggement of wast of the same third
parte, or of the full profits thereof. Hau-
ing also and reseruing to the king our
said soueraigne lorde all fines for alena-
cions of all such manoures landes tene-
mentes & hereditamentes holden of the
king by knightes seruice in chiefe as
of there shall be any alienacion of free
holde or inheritaunce, made by wyll or
otherwise as is aboue saied. And be it
enacted that all singuler plones & persons, haulgt
manoures, landes, tenementes, or hereditae-
ments of estates of inheritaunce, holde
of the king our lorde by knightes seruice
& haulgt any manoures, landes, tenemen-
tes or hereditamentes holden of the kinges or
any other plon or plones by knightes
seruice or other wise, euery such plon &
plones to the xxv. day of Iune, shall
haue full power & auctoritie to giue,
dispose, will & assigne by deede poll
or writtinge sealed & deliuered in the
presence of two or three credible wit-
nesses limitinge, declaringe or assigninge
at their libertie, election & pleasure, to
whome & in what maner they will or
shall thinke good, any thinge in the
statut of wardes & primer seasen made
in the xxxiij. yere of the late kinge of
noble memory kinge Henry the viij. or
any other statut, acte, ordinaunce or
lawe to the contrarye notwithstanding.
Hauing and reseruing to the king
our soueraigne lorde the custody wards
ship & primer seasen or anye of them,
as the case shall require of as muche of
the same manoures, landes, tenementes
or hereditamentes as shall amount and
extende or amount to the yerly value
of two partes of the same thirde partes
to be deuided in certaintie and by spe-
ciall diuisions, as it may be knowen in
seuerallitie, to and for the aduauncement
of his wife, preferment of his childre
and payement of his dettes or other-
wise at his owne will and pleasure any
lawe, statute, custom or other thinge
to the contrarye thereof not withstan-
ding. Hauing and reseruing to the king
our soueraigne lorde the custody wards
ship & primer seasen or anye of them,
as the case shall require of as muche of
the same manoures, landes, tenementes
or hereditamentes as shall amount and
extende to the full & cleere yerely value of
the third part thereof without any diminu-
cion, deduc, fraud couine, charge, or a
briggement of wast of the same third
parte, or of the full profits thereof. Hau-
ing also and reseruing to the king our
said soueraigne lorde all fines for alena-
cions of all such manoures landes tene-
mentes & hereditamentes holden of the
king by knightes seruice in chiefe as
of there shall be any alienacion of free
holde or inheritaunce, made by wyll or
otherwise as is aboue saied. And be it
enacted that all singuler plones & persons, haulgt
manoures, landes, tenementes, or hereditae-
ments of estates of inheritaunce, holde
of the king our lorde by knightes seruice
& haulgt any manoures, landes, tenemen-
tes or hereditamentes holden of the kinges or
any other plon or plones by knightes
seruice or other wise, euery such plon &
plones to the xxv. day of Iune, shall
haue full power & auctoritie to giue,
dispose, will & assigne by deede poll
or writtinge sealed & deliuered in the
presence of two or three credible wit-
nesses limitinge, declaringe or assigninge
at their libertie, election & pleasure, to
whome & in what maner they will or
shall thinke good, any thinge in the

Chiefe.

Hauing.

Chiefe.

2. Parts of 3.

As muche,

2. Parts

As

two

two partes of the same to the prince to be disposed in maryage, and by speciall mediacion as it maye be best seen in reuerence to god for the aduancement of his loue preferment of his children, and patient of his deedes, or otherwise at his will and pleasure: any lawe statute custome or other thing to the contrary thereof notwithstanding. Hauing also and reseruing to the king our soueraigne lorde the custody wardship and primer seisin or anye of them, as the case shall require, of as much of the same manors, landes, tenementes, or hereditamentes, as shall amounte and extende to the full and clere yerely value of the thirde parte thereof without anye maner diminucion dower fraude coueyn charge or subtraction of the said thirde parts, or of the ful profites thereof. Hauing also and reseruinge to oure said soueraigne lorde the kinge all tymes for alienacion for any such manors landes, tenements, or hereditamentes, holde of the king by knights seruice in chief, wherof there shal be any alteracion of freeholde or inheritance, made by wyll or otherwise, as is aboue saide. We it be.that if anye person or persons holde any manors landes tenementes or hereditamentes onely of anye other lorde or person, than of the kinge oure said soueraigne lorde by knightes seruice, and other landes and tenements, in socage, as of the nature of socage tenure, that then euery such person shall or may geue, dispose, or alliure by his laste will or otherwise by anye acte or actes lawfullye executed in his lyfe, two partes of the saide manours, landes, and tenementes, holden by knightes seruice, or of as muche thereof as shall amount to the full yearely value of two partes, in maner and forme as is aboue declared. And also all the landes tenementes holden by socage, or of the nature of socage tenure at his will and pleasure, as is aboue written. Hauing & reserning to the lorde of the landes, & tenementes holden by knightes seruice for his custodie and wardship, as much of the same landes and tenementes, as shall extende or amount to the full and clere yearely value of the thirde part of the same landes and tenementes holde by knightes seruice, or without any diminucion dower fraude coueyn charge or subtraction of any portion of the thirde parte, or of the clere yerely value thereof in maner and fourme aforesaide. And be it so, that if any person or persones holde any manours, landes, tenementes or hereditamentes, onely of the king our soueraigne Lorde by knightes seruice, and not in chefe or holde any manors landes, tenementes or hereditamentes, of any saide soueraigne lorde by knightes seruice, and also holde other manors, landes, tenementes, & hereditamentes of anye other person or persons by knightes seruice: & also holde other manors, landes, tenementes or hereditamentes of any other person or persons in socage or of the nature of socage tenure that then all and euerye such person & persons shall & may geue dispose will deuise & alliure, by his laste wyll or otherwise, by anye acte or actes lawfullye donne or executed in his life, two partes of the same manors, landes tenementes, and hereditamentes, holden of our said soueraigne lorde the kinge by knightes seruice, & two partes of the manors landes tenementes & hereditamentes, holde of any other person or persones by knightes seruice or as muche of either of the as shall amount to the full yerely value of two partes in maner & forme as is aboue declared: & also of all the landes & tenementes holden in socage, or of the nature of socage tenure at his free wyll & pleasure, hauing & reserning to the kinge our soueraigne lorde the custodie & wardshippe of wardship, wardship, primer seisin, value, landes, knightes seruice, wardship. socage, 2. partes, wardship,

3. ptes,

Wardship,

3. pt.

Mo'a ful 3. ptes

Take

manours, landes, and tenementes, so to be holde of the kinges highnes, in tyte of knyghthode and primer seasone, as is afore saide, and not of any of them, as the case shall require, lyke benefite and advauntage to her goeth to every lorde and ladies, of whom any suche manours, landes, tenementes, or hereditamentes, been or shalbe holden by knightes service as is aboue said concerninge onely his third parte of or for title of wardship. Provided alwaie and be it. &c. that every person and persons shall sue for their liveries for possessions, reuersions, or remainders, and also paye reliefe and heriotes after such maner and fourme, as they ought to have done before the makinge of this acte, and as if this acte had neuer been made. And that fynes for alienations shall bee paide in the Fynes Chauncery for and upon moyties of entrees in the post, to be obtained in the same courte of chauncery, after the said xv. daie of July, for common recoueries to be had or sufferred of anye manours, landes, tenementes, or hereditamentes, holden of the kinge in chiefe, in lyke maner and fourme as is vsed upon alienations of suche manours, landes, tenementes, or hereditamentes, so holden in chiefe by fyne or feoffement. Provyded also and be it. &c. that in suche cases, where fines for alienacions shalbe paide in the kinges chauncerie, for moyties of entre in the post, as is aforesaide that then none other fine shalbe payde in the same courte for anie such moytie; anie vsage or custome to the contrarye notwithstandinge. And be it. &c. that where two or more persons, now holde, or hereafter shall holde anie manours, landes, tenementes, or hereditamentes, of the kinge oure soueraigne Lorde by knightes seruice jointly to them & to the heire of one of them, he that hath the inheritaunce thereof dieth his heire beinge

shall

shall haue the warde & mariage of the body of such heire to being within age, the life of the true holder or true holders of the saide manours, landes, tenementes or hereditamentes, so holden by knightes seruice notwithstanding. Saueing and reseruinge to all and euerie persone & persones all & euery suche right, title and interest of other, as they or anye of theym other to him or them shall be lawfully intitled to haue, clayme, or demaunde of anye manours, landes, tenementes, or hereditamentes, by the lawes of this Realme to be taken and allowed vnto them or anye of them, out of the two partes of the saide manours landes, tenementes, or hereditamentes seuered and deuyded from the thyrde parte, as is aboue saide, and not otherwise. And saueinge also to the kinge our soueraigne lorde his heires and successors, the reuersions of all such tenantz in whose tenure and dewer immediatlye after the deathe of suche tenauntes, if they shall happen to die, duringe the minoritie of the kinges wardes. Anno 32. H. 8. ca. 1.

¶ The meaning of the letter of the same statute (*Sir of 32. H. 8. 26. c. 5. before*) & concerninge such matters hereafter rehearsed, maie be by the authoritie of this present parliament enacted, takin expounded, iudged, declared, and explaned, in maner & forme following. First where it is conteined in the same former statute, within diuers articles & braunches of the same that all & euerie guiler person and persons hauing anie manours, landes, tenementes, or hereditamentes of the estate of inheritaunce, should haue full and free liberte power and authoritie to giue, graunte, bargaine, sell, alienate, assigne, & dispose by his last will & testament in writing or otherwise by any act or acts lawfully executed in his life, his manours, landes, tenementes or hereditamentes, or anye of them in such like maner and forme, as he the same testator at the time of his decease had power to doe, of & in two parte of the thirde parte of all his manours, landes, tenementes or hereditamentes, whereof any other person or persons should haue any estate of inheritaunce by the authoritie of this present parliament, is & shalbe declared, expounded & taken & iudged of estates in fee simple onli. And also that all and euerie person & persons hauing a sole estate or interest in fee simple, or fee taile in fee simple in possession, reuersion, or remainder, or any estates, or seruices, incident to anye reuersion or remainder of & in anye manours, landes, tenementes, reuersions, or hereditamentes holden of the king his heires, or successors, or of anye other person or persons by knightes seruice, shal haue full and free liberte power & authoritie to giue, will, dispose, or dispose to anye person or persons (except bodies politique or corporate) by his last will & testament in writing or otherwise by any acte or actes lawfully executed in his life by deede sole or by himself & other ioyntlye, severally or particularlye, or by all his wiues or anie of them, & neuerthelesse that he of right is or shalbe able to bargaine, sell, alienate, assigne, & dispose all his said manours, landes, tenementes, and hereditamentes, or any of them, or any rentes, commons, or other profites or commodities out of or to be perceiued of & in the same or out of anye parte thereof or his seuerall free full & plenarye power, liberte & authoritie aforesaid, anye statute, acte or actes to the contrarye notwithstanding. And further be it enacted that all such singuler person & persons hauinge a sole estate of inheritaunce in fee simple or fee taile in fee simple in possession, reuersion, or remainder, or any estates, rentes, or other seruices incident vnto any reuersion or remainder of & in any manours, landes, tenementes, reuersions, or hereditamentes holden of the king by knightes seruice, or of any other person or persons by knightes seruice in chiefe, or of the nature of knightes seruice

Inheritance

Fee simple

Coperceirie
In common

knightes seruice.

Corporacion

Will.

Rentes
Commons.
Profits.

Chiefe.

wiues bychief, haith, & by the authority of this p̄sent parliament shall haue full and free liberte power & authoritie, to giue dispose will & assigne to any person or persons (except bodies politike & corporate) by his laste will & testament in writing, or other laste will by any acte or acte in the same declared in his life by himselfe & otherwise lawfully, generally or p̄ticularly, or by all those wayes, or any of them, as muche as in him of right is or shalbe, two partes as well of all the said manors, landes, tenements, rents and hereditaments, as of all and singuler his other rents & hereditaments, or of any right there in any rents, reuersions or other profites or commodities out of or to be perceiued of the same two partes or out of any parcell thereof in the partes to be deuided, or as much thereof as shall amount to ye full & clere yerely value of two partes thereof, in thee partes to be deuised, at what person or persons shall be holden, at his free will and pleasure. And that by the authoritie aforesaide, the said will so declared shall be good & effectuall for two partes of the said mannours, landes, tenementes, & hereditamentes, as though the will so declared were made of the whole, & of more than of two partes of the same. The same diuision to be made and set for the by deuision or diuet of the same manors, landes, tenementes, & hereditamentes by his laste will in writinge or other wise in writinge. And to declare there of by a commission to be graunted out of the Kinges bench of the laundry, & endewed upon the othe of the true value therof by the othes of xij. men, and returne of certificat thereof by the same courte of the said mannors, landes, tenementes & hereditamentes, partes & p̄cells to be made by the maister of the wardes & therles of the maister of the wardes and liuereis for the time being, & the parties thereunto shall not otherwise agree by

pon the same deuision. And that the issues & profites of the two partes of the same mannours, landes, tenements and hereditaments, vpon euery such deuision, to be reserued to them that shall haue right or title to the same from the death of the owner or deuisour thereof. And further be it enacted, that all & singuler person and persons hauing a sole estate or interest in fee simple, or fee tayle in fee simple, in coparcenery, or in common in fee simple of and in any mannors landes tenementes, rentes, or other hereditamentes in possession reuersion or remainder, or of and in any rente or seruices incidente to any reuersion or remainder holden of the king his heires, or successors by knights seruice, & not in chiefe or holden of any other p̄son or p̄sons by knightes seruice, shall haue full & free liberty power & authoritie to gyue dispose will or deuise to any p̄son or p̄sons (except bodies politike & corporate) by his laste will and testament in writynge, or other wise by any acte or actes lawfully executed in his life by himselfe solely, or by him selfe and other totally or generally or particularly or by all those wayes, or any of them as muche as in him of right is or shalbe two partes of all the said mannours, landes, tenentes and hereditamentes, or any of them so holden by knightes seruice, or any rent common or other profites or commodities out of or to be perceiued of the same two partes or out of any parcell thereof, in those partes to be deuided, or as much thereof, as shall amounte to the full and clere yerely value of two partes thereof, in the partes to be deuised at his free will and pleasure. And that the same deuise declared by auctorite aforesaide shalbe good & effectuall of the two partes of the said mannors, landes, tenentes or hereditamentes, although the will so declared, & not made of the whole landes, tenementes,

so

ſo holden by knightes ſeruice, or of moꝛ
than of two parties of the ſame. And
alſo foꝛ ẏ whole of al other ſuch manoꝛs
landꝛ, tenemẽtꝛ, & hereditamẽtꝛ or any of
thẽ, not holdẽ of ẏ king by knightes ſer-
uice in chiefe, or otherwiſe by knightes
ſuite, nor of any other plꝛ of knights
ſeruice. And of any rentꝛ commons or
other pꝛofitꝛ or commodities, oute of or
to be perceiued of the ſame or oute of a-
ny parcel therof, at his free will & plea-
ſure: The ſame diuiſion to bee made &
ſet forth by the owner of ẏ ſaid manoꝛ
landꝛ, tenemẽtꝛ, & hereditamẽtꝛ by his laſt
will & teſtamente in wꝛitinge, or other-
wiſe in wꝛiting. And in defaute there-
of, foꝛaſmuch of the ſame manoꝛs landꝛ
tenementes, and hereditamẽts, as ſhal
concerne the kinges intereſt, by com-
miſſion to be directed out of the kinges
court of the wards and liueries in ma-
ner and foꝛme as afoꝛeſaid if the Mai-
ſters of the Wards and liueries foꝛ the
time beinge, and the parties thereunto
can not otherwiſe agree vpon the ſame
deuiſion. And that reſtitucion of the iſ-
ſues and pꝛofites of the two parts ther-
of, ſhalbe had & made in maner & foꝛm
aboueſaid. And foꝛ ſuch of the ſame ma
noꝛs, landes, tenements, and hereditа
mentes, as ſhall concerne the intereſt
of any other loꝛde or loꝛdes, by commiſ
ſion to be graunted oute of the Kinges
courte of the chancerie to enquire ther-
of by the othes of xij. menn, if the ſame
loꝛde or loꝛdes, and the parties therun-
to can not otherwiſe agree vppon the
ſame diuiſion. And be it. &c. that the ſa-
uinges reſeruinges and pꝛouiſions cõ-
cerninge ſauinge of the cuſtody ward-
ſhippe reliefe and primer ſeaſon to the
kinge, of ſuche manoꝛs, landes, tene-
mentes and hereditamẽts, or aſmuch
therof as ſhall appertaine vnto him by
vertue of the ſaide foꝛmer acte and by ẏ
declaration and expoſition therof, de-
clared by this preſent acte duringe the
kinges intereſt therein. And alſo of the
cuſtodye and wardſhip to other loꝛdes wardſhip
of as muche of ſuche manours landes
tenementes, and hereditamentes, hol-
den of them, as ſhall amount and erth
to the cleare yearely value of the thirde
part therof, ouer and aboue al charges
without ante dyminucion or abꝛidge- 3. parts
mente of the thirde parte, or of the full
pꝛofites therof, compꝛiſed and mencio
ned in diuers articles in the ſaid foꝛme
acte conteined by the authoꝛitie afoꝛe-
ſaide be and ſhall be intended expoun-
ded and taken, as hereafter enſueth:
That is to ſay, that the king ſhal haue
and take foꝛ his full thirde parte, of all Kyngs 3. pts
ſuche manours, landes, tenements and
hereditamẽts, whereunto he is or ſhal be
intituled by ẏ ſaide foꝛmer act & by this
pꝛeſẽt act ſuch manoꝛs, lands, & tenemẽts,
as ſhall by any meanes deſcẽd, or come
by diſcent, as wel of eſtate of inheritãce
in fee taile as in Fee ſymple, or in Diſcent
fee tayle, onely to the heire of any ſuch
perſon, that ſhall make any wyll, gift,
diſpoſicion or deuiſe by his laſte wil in
wꝛitinge or by any acte or actes la we-
fully executed in his life, immediatelye
after the death of the ſame deuiſour or
owner thereof. And that the will gyfte
and deuiſe of euerye ſuche deuiſour or Foꝛ 1. pts.
owner, of and foꝛ the two partes of the
ſaide manours, landes, tenements and
hereditaments, reſidue ſhal by the au-
thoꝛitie afoꝛeſaide, be and ſtande good
and effectuall in the laᵂe, albeit the
ſame wyll, gyfte or deuiſe bee had and
made of all his fee ſimple landes tene-
mentes, and hereditamentes, or of the
moꝛe parte thereof. And in caſe ẏ ſame
manours, landes, tenementes, and he-
reditamentes, wbiche after the deathe
of anye ſuche owner or deuiſour (whi-
che ſhall make anye ſuche gyfte dyſ-
poſicion or deuiſe by his laſte wyll in
wꝛiting or otherwiſe by any act or ac-
tes la wfully executed in his life, to hys
wife, children or otherwiſe, as is afoꝛe-
ſaid) wbich ſhal imediatly aft hꝛ death

Diuident. descend reuert remaine or come to the heire or heires, as well of estat of inheritance in fee tayle as of estat in le stumpe or fe taile only be not or shal not amount or extend to the full clere yerely value of the ful third pt with the ful profits thereof, of al the said manors, landes, ten, or other hereditamt of ꝑ said duke or owner according to ꝑ true entent & mening of ꝑ said former act, & of this ꝑsent act. That than the king shal & may haue & take into his hands & possession to make vppe his ful third pt, with the ful profits therof according to his interest therein, as much of the other manors lands, tenements or hereditaments, willed, gyuen, disposed, or assigned by any such person to his wife children or otherwise, as is aforesaid, as with such of the same manors, lands, tenements, & hereditamt, discended, or by any meanes come vnto the heire, as heire of any such deuisour, or owner, shall make vp the clere yerely value of the said ful third parte with the ful profits therof, of all the said manors, lands, tenements, & hereditamt of euery such owner or deuisor so to bee had to the king, in title of wardship or primer season as the case shal require. And the diuision thereof to be had and made and with the restitucion of the profits of the twoe partes of the saide manors, lands, tenements, and hereditaments, in suche maner and forme as is aboue rehersed. And like benefite & aduantage to be giuen had and taken by the said authoritie, to euery lorde and lords of whome any such manors, lāds tenements, or hereditamentes, bene or shalbe holden by knights seruice in maner and forme as is aboue said, concerning onely his or their third party therof, according to their said interest therin. And be it. &c. that if it happen ꝑ same third part or anie part thereof left willed or assigned to the kig or other lord at anie time during their interest therin, to be law full exicted or determined that the the king & the other lorde shal haue as muche of the two partes reuerdue, as shall accomplishe and make vp a full thirde parte in clere yerely value after the rate and porcion of suche manors, landes, tenementes, and hereditamentes, as shall then happen to remaine of the same thirde parte, not deuised or determined. And of the other two partes of suche maners, lands, tenementes, and hereditamentes as the kinge or other lorde shoulde or oughte to haue had, by vertue of the saide former acte, and this present acte and the same to be deuided in maner & fourme aboue rehersed, any clause in the sayde former acte notwithstandinge. And be it &c. that the saueing and reseruing for fynes for alienation by any suche laste will and testament of suche manours, landes, tenementes, or hereditaments holden of the kinge by knyghtes seruice in chiefe, or of the nature of knyghtes seruice in chiefe or by socage in chief, or of the nature of socage tenure in chiefe or for fynes for alienacion, of such manours, landes, tenementes, or hereditamentes, whereof there shall bee any alteracion of freeholde or of inheritāce, made by any suche last will, comprised in diuers and sundrye articles mencioned in the saide former act, be and shall be intended erpounded taken deemed, and aiudged, by thauctoritie aforesaide that all such person or persons to whōe the saide manours, landes, tenements, or hereditamentes, or any of them, bee or shall be geuen, disposed, willed, or deuised by anye suche laste will shall be eronerated acquyted and discharged for euer agaynste the kynge, his heires and successours, for all suche fynes for alienacions, by anye suche laste will or testament, without licence by suing forth of the kings pardon for alienacion out of the kings court of Chancerye

To take to make vpp

Diuision Restitution

Lordes

pt.

Graūt Determin

Iust rate

Sauing Fyne Alienacion Rents

Discha

Pardon alienacion

payenge

paieng to the king his heires or succes-
sors for the fine of euery such alienatiō
the thirde parte of the yerely value of ẏ
same manors, landes, tenementes, or
other hereditamentes, to him or them
willed or deuised, & this act from tyme
to time shalbe a sufficient warrante to
the lorde chancellorre of Englande or
keper of the great seale for the time be-
ing for the graumtinge out of the saide
pardon or pardons, vnder the kynges
great seale as here to fore hath ben vsed
for pardons and alienations, without
any further suite to be made to the kig
for the same. And it is &c. that willes or
testamentes, made of any manors, lāds
renements, or other hereditaments by
any woman couerte, or person wythin
thage of xxi yeres idiote or by anye per-
son de non sane memorie shall not bee
taken to be good or effectuall in ẏ law.
And be it. &c. that if anie person or psōs
hauinge estate of inheritaunce of or in
any manours, landes, tenementes, or
hereditaments, holden of the kinge by
knightes seruice in chiefe or otherwise
of the king by knightes seruice or of a-
ny other person or persons by knights
seruice haue gyuen at anye time sithin
the xx. daie of the said moneth of Julye
or hereafter shall giue, will, deuise, or
assigne, by will, or other act executed in
his lyfe, his manours, landes, tenemēts
or hereditamentes, or any of them by
fraud or couin to any other personne or
persons for tearme of yeares lyfe or ly-
nes with one remainder ouer in fee, or
with diuers remainders ouer for terms
of yeres like or in taile, with a remain-
der ouer in fee simple to anie person or
persons, or to his or their right heires,
or at anie time sithe in the said. xx. daye
of July, hath comuted or made hereaf-
ter shal conuey or make by fraud or co-
uin contrary to the true intente of thys
act any estates, conditions, menalties,
tenures or conueiances to the intent to
defraude or deceiue the king of his pre-
rogatiue, primer seasonlinerie, reliue,
wardship, mariages, or rightes: or any
other losde of their wardships, reliefes
heriottes, or other profites, whyche
shoulde or ought to accrue growe or cōe
vnto them or any of them by or after ẏ
death of his or their tenant by force & ac
cording to the former estatute, & of this
present acte and declaration: and the
same estates and other conueiances be-
inge founde by office to bee so made or
contriued by couine fraude or diseite,
as is aboue saide contrarye to the true
intent and meaning of the said former
act & of this acte: That then the kynge
shall haue as wel the wardeship of the
bodie, and custodie of the landes, tene-
ments, and hereditaments, as liuerye,
primer season, reliefe, and other profits
which should or ought to appertaine to
the king according to the true intent &
meaning of the said former acte and of
this ꝑsent act, as though no such estats
or cōueiāces by couin had neuer bē had
or made, vntil the said officer be laue-
fully vndone by trauers or otherwyse.

Primer se-
Liuery.
Season

Office.
Couin.

And that the other lorde and lordes
of whome any such manors, landes, te-
nements, or hereditamentes, shall bee
holden by knightes seruice, as is afore-
said shall haue their remedy in such ca-
ses for his or their wardships of bodies
and landes, by writs of right of warde
& shal distraine and make answere or
conisaunce by themselues or their bai-
liefs, for their reliefes heriottes, and o-
ther profites, whiche shoulde haue ben
to the due, by or after the death of their
tenaunt, as if no suche estate or conuei-
aunce hadde be had or made. Prouyng
and reserning alwaies, by the auctho-
ritie aforesaide the right and title of the
dones, feoffees, & deuises therof against
the sayde demsour and his heires, after
the interest and title of the kynge or o-
ther lord herin expred and determined

Lords.
Right of ward.

Distres

Sauyng

pvided al wates that this act, explanacion and declaracion, or anie of thē, or anie thinge in this saide acte explanacion or declaracion conteined shall not extende to the will or deuise of Sr Jhon Gainsforde, late of crowherst, in the countie of Surrey knighte deceased: Nor to the will or deuise of Syr Peter Fylpotte Knyghte deceased: Nor to the will or deuyse of Richarde Creswel late of Wattingely, in the cōtie of South gentleman deceased, Nor to the will or deuise of Thomas Vnton, late of the countie of Werk gentleman deceased, sonne of sir Tho. Vnton knight, also deceased, or shalbe in anye wise preiudiciall or hurtfull to anī person or persons, for or concerninge anye manoures, landes, tenementes, or hereditamentes, conteined or specified in the saide wylls or deuyses or in anye of them but that the saide laste wylles and deuyses, and euerie of them, shall stande abide, remaine and be in ẏ same case force and effecte in the laive, to all intentes, purpoles and constructions, as the saide laste willes and deuises, & euery of them were before the making of this acte declaracion or explanacion and of none other effect or force: thys acte declaration and explanacion, or anie of them, or anye thinge therein conteined to the contrarye thereof in anye wise notwithstandinge. Prouided alwaie and be it enacted that all and euery person and persons from whome the king or other lorde or lordes shall take anye manours, landes, tenementes, or hereditamentes, for his or their full thyrde parte or to make vpye his or theire full thirde parte, shall and may by auctorite of this presente acte, in anie of the cases afore saide, vpon his or their byll, exhibited in the kinges court of Chaūcery, against al and euery suche person and persons, whithe shall be entitled by or vnder anye suche wyll, gifte, disposition or deuise, to the other two partes haue suche contribution or recompence for the same as by the Canncellour of Englande or by the keper of the great seale of Englande for the tyme beinge shalbe thought good and conuenient. Anno. 34. H. 8. ca. 5.

The Ordre of the Contents.

Ordinaries. 1. Tithes. 7.
Executours. 7. Vses. 9.
Mortuaries. 1. Wardes. 19. 21.
Probate of testa-
ments. 3. VVinchester.
Monasteries. Officers and offi-
cers. 8.
VVinchelsy.
Rye. 1.
VVindsor.
An. 37. H. 8. ca. 18. is a statute cōcerning the honoure of Wyndesor.
Monasteries. 13. Rome. 4.
VVynes.

Prouision est ordeigne que le maire de London et les bailifes enauant le venuz de chescun an enquergent des vines vendus encountre lassise, et le presentent deuant eux a lour venu, et donques soient amercies, la ou ils soient attenus issint a la venue des iustices errants. Glo. ca. 15.

2 Assisa vini secundum assisam dñi regis obseruetur, scilicet sextarium ad xij. d. Et si tabernarii illam assisam excesserint, per maiorem et ballinos eius claudantur, et non permittat vinum vendere donec licentiam a domino rege obtinuerint. Stat. de pistoribus. &c.

3 Que cryes se face, que nul soit si hardy de vendre vines forsque a resonable prise, aient regard a prise que estes les ports vorit les vines veignent, et aurit as dispenses, come en cariage a fayre des vyns ports tanque es lieux ou vyns sont vendus, et que en chescun vylle aslays se face des vynes deux foyres per an au meyns vn foyres a la pasque, et auter foits a la fo. Sithaak, e plays

sourt

souent si mestier soit, per les seignours des villes, & lour baillifes, & aurint par les maires, et baillifes de mesmes les villes et toutz les vines que serront trouues purites ou corumpus soiēt en foūres et oustre de tout les toneix debzuez & eient les chaūceller & treasozer, iustices del vn bank & del auk & iustices assignes a les assises prenzre polar denque rere, sur maires, baill', & ministers des villes sīz ne facent ceo que est accozd, & outre a faire punissement solonque ceo ḡ reason dūe. An 4. E.3. ca. 11.

4 ¶Defence & proclamacion soyent faitz, que nul marchant Englois nen grossent forstalle vines en gascoin, ne les preignent p voye dachate de nul de gascoigne ne dauter pur paier en Engletterre pur pluis grande sūme ḡ vines ne sont cōmunement vendus en gascoigne, p cause dapzest en parell du meare, ou per nul auter colour sur pein de vie & de membze, & de forfaiture des vines & des toutz lour aukz bienz & chateix de uers le roy, & de forfaiture des lour terres & tenemētz devers les chiefs seignours, & eient les chiefs seignours bzi se deschete en tiel case. An. 27. E.3. ca. 5.

5 ¶Toutz merchantz gascoignez & autres estrangez puissent amesner saluement lours vines en engleterr a quel port ḡ lour plerra & faire ent lour profitz issint toutz foitrque le bottiller le roy purra faire la purueiance de vines des alienz quant besoigne serra faisant paimente pur mīz les vines deins, xl. iours en maner come ad este vse dauncien tēps. An. 27. E.3. ca. 6.

6 ¶Nul marchant engleis, ne nul de ses seruantz, ou aut de p eur ne aille en gascoigne a demurrer illeoques, nautr est illeoques, demurrant pur faire bargaine ou achate des vinez per quecunqz colour deuant le temps de vendage, ou de reikes p auaunt que comon passage de ce face pur querer vines illeoques. Et ḡ nul machate ne bargain per luy ne per autres vines forsoulement en les portz de Burdeux & de Baion, sur les peynes & forfaitures prescreinment auantdits. Et si nul soit trouez illeoques fesaunt a lencontre, soit pris & arestus p le Seneschalle de Gascoigne, ou le conestable de Burdeaux, & le corps maunde en engleterr a la tour de Loundres. Et ḡ mesmes les seneschalle ou conestables certifient au roy en sa chaunceller de nouns de tielx arrestus, & des lourds meisters & compaignions ensemēt ouc tout le fait An. 27. E.3. cap. 7. Burdeux. Fozf. Arrest. Certificat.

7 ¶Toutz vines vermailles, & blankes, en le dit roialme dengleterre & en les terres de gales, & Dirland a vendr soient bien, & loialment gauges per lez gageours le roy, ou lour deputies. Et si nul mette disturbaunce ou debate, et ne voet my suffrer les estre gaugez, ḡ il forface les dites vines, et soit puny per imprisonment, & reiente a la volunte le roy, & si de faut soit troue en le gageur que il ou son deputye ne soyt mye prest de faire son office quant il serra requis ou que il face fraud ou discett en fesant son office, au damage dachatour ou de vendour, paie a la party en damage lez damages au treble, & pard son office, & soit puny per imprisonment, & reinte a la volunte le roye. Et en case que mesmes soiente troue en le tonelle ou pipe ḡ ne doit estre de droit solonqz lassiz du tonelle soit allow & recouere en le payment le value de ceo que faudera de tiel tonel ou pipe. An. 27. E.3. ca. 8. Gaugeā Disturb. Gageour 3. Dam. Fozf.

8 ¶Lestatute fait de vines lan. xxbij. soit tenus et gardes ez toutz poyntz forspris les punishments des terrez & tenements & vie & de membze, la quel punissement est repelles en cest present parlement si bien du temps passe, come de temps auenir, & outre ceo est ordeigne que chescun an soit maunde as maire & conestable de Burdeaux a la Rochel & as toutez autres villes, & portes en gascoigne, et aillours que sont au liegeaunce Felony. Repeals

geance nosst̄ sur le roy, hors des queux leȝ vines veignent en Engleterr̄, dest̄ certifie due p̄rice des vines en aūs coltages et des coucheours Engleis contre la fourme du dit estatute. Et per cel certificacion des coucheours coūtre lestatute, soient miȝ a respondre si le corp̄ soit mande come est contenue en lestatute. Et sil contra la certificacion soyte trie per marchauntes dauntes celles, parties & auterȝ gentȝ que ont conisāce & si le oeps ne soit en bank le roy, ou deuant auters iustices, solonque qui besoignera & illeoquez qui soit proces fait per capias & erigenū, ou trie per mis, come de suis est dit. An. 37. E. 3. ca. 16.

Certifie

Prices.

Marchantes. 9 CQuaunt as marchaundises des vines, & de ceux qui passunt la mear de querer vinez en gascoigne, pur la diuersitie des opinions des plusours est assētu que les estatutes & ordinaunces sur ceo faitz estoisent en loure force. An. 38. E. 3. cap. 10.

Marchantes 10 CToutz marchauntz denizeins q̄ ne sont artificers passent en gascoigne de querer vines illeoqs al fine & entēt que per my cest general conge greynū pleynt veignent & meliour marche soient des vines dedeins le royalme, & que les Gascoignes & auters aliens puissent venir en le dit royalme oue lour vines & fraunchement les vendre saums null diskourbaunce ou empeschement: touts dīz salue au roy qui bien luy lyse a quel heure que il soit aduise a luy, & a son bō counseile deꝛeigner de cest article en maner que meultz luy semblera pour p̄rofit de luy & sa common. An. 38. E. 3. capit. 11.

Vins.

11 CEst assent̄ &c. pur p̄rofit du royalme, que nul engleiz passe en Gascoigne pur vines querer illeoques, mes soyent ameines en Engleterre p leȝ Gascoignes & auters aliēs, & sur ceo soit defence fait par mie le royalme. Et q̄ nul engleis mette en meins des dīz gascoignes ou aliens, ne illeoque maunde oꝛ nargent nauter marchaundise pur ent faire achate des vines al oeps des engleis sur forfaiture del oꝛ, argente, ou marchaundises issint amis en mainz ou mandes, & que toutz les nietes Dēgleterre, & de Gascoigne qui veignent en Gascoigne soient p̄remierment frettes pur amener vines en engletre deuāt toutz auters. Et que nul engleis bargaine nachate tielx vines veignauntes en Engleterre auāt que ils soient mis a terre solonque la fourme des estatutes ent faites & tiendra cest ordinaunce lieu a la gule Daugust p̄rochein auener cnauant. Et que nul garrant soit fait a nul Engleis au contrary. Anno. 42. E. 3. cap. 8.

Fol. Stoyn Estatu

Fol.

war.

12 CToutz Engleys, Irreis, & Galeis, qui ne soent my artificers puissent fraunchment passer en gascoigne pour q̄cer vines illeoqs trouant suffisāt suertie auant son passage deuāt le maire ou baillifs lou maire nest de la ville ou port ou il passera que il achatera en gascoigne Cente tonnelx de vines & nient meins de ses p̄rop̄res biens & dautruy, & les amesnera ou fera amesner en Engleterre, gales, ou Ireland, & nul parts aillours. Et si autrement soit fait p aſt Engleis, Irreis, ou Galois, soient les vines & les nieces amesnants les dites vines forfaitz au Roye, & eit chescun la p̄rison dun an, & outre soit reint a la volunte le roye. Et si ascun engleis passe en Gascoigne sans trouer tiel suertye, encourge la forfayture de touts ses byens deuers le roy. Et soient les dīz suerties certifies & returnes en la chauncellarie le roy de per les dites mayre, ou per les baillifs ou maire nest, deux foites per an, cestassauoir a les octaues de la chaundelure & a la gule Daugust. Et si nul maire ou baillifs soeffrent ascun englois passer tanque il eit troue tiel suertie, ou ilz ne certifiēt en la chauncery en maner come est dit, encourgent lenprisonment de lour corps Imp̄

Sainy.

Fol.

Dīz.

dun an.

Gascoigne Aliens.

dun an, & outre soient reintes a la volunte le roy. Et nest pas lentencion le roy, de grandes ne des comens, que lor dinaunce fait des dites vines tan .xliij. suisdit. (ca. 8. before. n.) soite repelle ne adnulle eins demourgente en suspence tanque lem verra quel profite ou dam cest present graunt serra en royalm en temps auenir. Et voet le roye que les gascoignes, et lour seruaunts, & toutes auters a toutz les fois qui lour pierra veignent ouc lour vines en Engleterr Gales Irland, en maner, & il fraunchement come il estoit ordeigne en le dyt an. xliij. ou en ascun temps deuaunt. an 42. E. 3. ca. 2.

13 ¶ An 5. R. 2. ca. 4. & An. 6. R. 2. ca. 7 two actes were made concerning wynes. and the price therof, but both those actes were repelled by. 7. R. 2. ca. 11. tamen quere & vide statuta.

14. ¶ Nul liege de roy soit destore en a auaunt destreints empeches, molestes ne greues en leschecker, nailloors par le non gauger des vines de Ryne, ne par ascun forfayture dicelles, per celle cause autrement qui nad este fait dauncie temps. An. 14. R. 2. ca. 8.

15 ¶ Toutes les dites marchauntes repairantes a les dites parties de gascoigne & Guyon, puissent fraunchemēt en apres achater les vines illeoques oi haut pais en toutz autiels temps, & en toute autiel libertie come ils vsoient eur achater. xx. ou xxx. ans passes sauns ascun auter nouel imposicion ou charge destre mis sur eur. Et que si ascune de les officers du roye en les dites parties ou ascun autre persone destourbe, bere ou greue ou face destourber, berer ou greuer ascuns de les dites marchantes ou liege nostre seignour le Roy ou face destre leue dascun deux ascuns nouels imposicions, contrarie a cest ordinaunce il de forfaire a tantes des fois come il offende a la partie greue. xx. li. outre ces trebles damage de estre payes a luy ou sa partie de meisne la forfaiture de xx. li. destre paies al oepes de nostre seignour le roy, & lauter partie a la partie issint greue ou a celuy qui en ses defaut & negligence pour nostre seignour le roy voet suer en cel partie. Anno. 23. H. 6. cap. 18.

16 ¶ From henceforth the Malueseis that shall bee brought into this youre realme of Englande by anye persone shalbee of full gauge conteyninge sixe score & sixe gallons at the least in measure. And if it lacke of the sayde gauge that then the seller to abate so much of the price after the rate of the sayde content. And euery marchaunt straunger bringinge suche Malmeseis into thys realme, shall paye to youre grace the customes of xxiij. s. for a butte of malmeseye ouer and aboue the custome afore time to your grace vsed to be paid lykewise as theys of Venice haue set in Candi vppon youre aforesayde subiectes. And more ouer that it bee &c. from henceforthe that no Butte or Buttes of Malmeseys in vessel or vessels that shalbee brought in this youre saide realme shallbee solde aboue. xiij. pounde sterlinge. Prouided allwaye that this acte extende not to any Englishe manne borne touchinge the newe custom aboue rehearsed of. xxiij. s And that this presente acte endure no lenger then they of Venice shal sette aside the imposicion of the payemente of the iij. Ducades afforesaide. Anno. 7. H. 7. capitulo. 7.

Malueseys.

Gauge.

Abate.

Custome

Venice.

Malueseys.

xiij. li.

17 ¶ An. 7 H. 8. ca. 2, it is enacted ỳ all licences made for bringing in of Gascoin wine & Tholos woad contrary to ỳ statut of An. 4. H. 7. ca. 10. (whiche is in shippes. 8.) were void.

Licences

18 ¶ An. 23. H. 8. ca. 7. an act was made to endure to ỳ last day of the next parlesht cōcerning bringing in wines into England, & selling wines by retayle & of what prices, & who should sette

Prices.

the

Gauging.

the prices & concerning the contents & gawging of wines & other licours.

Sell,

Prices, Assyse.

Assyse of p. Officers.

Payment.

Prices,

Enter,

Sell

Fees.

Owner, Declare

19 ¶ That euery marchant & other p son nowe hauing or whiche hereafter shal haue wines to be sold, & refusinge to sel or deliuer, or not selling any of ỳ same wines for redy moneye therefore to be paide according to the price or prices therof than being set shalbe forfait and lose the value of the wine so required to be brought. And furthermore be it &c. that it shalbe leful to al and singuler iustices of the peax, maires baillifs and other head officers and gouerners in shires cities, boroughes, and towns & in other places of this realme, within ỳ precincts & limits of theyr offices, frō the last of Aprill, in the yere of our lorde God M.D.xxiij. at the desire & request of any of the kings subiects, to whome any denire of sale, or from whom anye restrainte of sale of anye suche wines, shalbe made and ful payment therfore without delay offered to be made according to the prices which at the time of suche denier or restrainte of sale, bee or shalbe set by the lordes and iustices, or hereafter to be set, according to ỳ sayd statute heretofore made, to enter into the houses, and sellers, & other places, where such wines shal lie and bee, and to sel and deliuer the same wine or wines desired to be bought to the persone or persons requiring, or desiring, to by the same. Taking of the hier of the sāe wine or wines, so to be sold, to the vse of satisfaction of the forfaytore afore saide, after the rate of the prises therof nowe being set or hereafter to be set, as is aforesaide. Prouided alwaie, that that the time of any suche sale of wine purposed to be made, the marchaunte vintner, or other owner or owners ther of, do truelye, fullye, and manifestlye, declare and shewe to the saide iustice, of peace, maire bailliffe, or other head officer purposing to make the said sale by vertu of this act what & how much quantitie & sortes of wines he thā shal haue and affirme, and depose vpon his bodilye othe, to be made and geuen by the discretion of the same iustice of the peace maire, baillife or other head officer, ỳ he kepeth and deteyneth the said wines, to the intent onely to dyalve & erpende the same in his owne house by retaile or otherwise, and not to sell the same wines, nor anye of them in grosse, that thenne the same marchaunte vyntner or other owner shall keepe and retayne the same wynes, wythoute any sale therof to be made in fourme aboue written, and wythoute anye forfayture for refusel or restraynte of sale therof to bee made in grosse. And in case that after suche othe so made the same marchaunt vyntner or other owner or owners, doe sell the same wines or anye of them in grosse that is to saye, bye the Tunne, Butte Teers Pype, Hoggeshead Barrel or Rondelette, hee shall forfayte and lose the double value of all suche Wynes so solde in grosse. The one halfe therof, and of the other forfayture aboue written, to bee to the kinge oure soueraigne Lorde, and the other halfe to the partie or parties, that shal sue &c. Prouided alwaies that this acte extende not to take effecte in any shire of this realme, other then in the Citie of London, and within three miles compasse of the same, before the last daye of Julye, in the yeare of oure Lorde Godde aboue written: vnlesse that in the meane time thys statute bee openly proclaymed in some open fayre, or market with the same shire where before ỳ saidiall day of July it shal happen to be put in execucō. 24. H.8. ca. 8.

Quantitie

Cities.

To dyalve

Retayne

Oth,

Sell Gross.

Forf.

Wynes

London

Proclaim,

20 ¶ No persones or persones shal sell anye Gascoyne, Guyon, or French wynes aboue viij.d. the gallonne that is to saye, a penye the pinte, three pence

Price

pence the quart, foure pence the pottell
eight d. the gallon, vppon paine of forfai
ture for euery pinte to bee sold aboue ꝯ
said price, viij.d and for euery quart sold
aboue the said price viij.d. and for eue-
ry pottel so solde aboue the saide price
twelue pence. And for euery gallon so
sold aboue the said price afore limitted
v.s. And that romaineseis, rommeies,
sackes, or other swete wines shall bee
solde by retaile aboue twelue pence ꝯ
gallon, xij.d. the pottel, three pence the
quarte, and three halfe pence the pinte
vppon paine to lose and forfait iij.s. iiij
pence for euery gallon, xij.d. for euery
pottel, xij. pence for euery quart, and vj.
pence for euery pinte that shalbee solde
contrary to this acte: prouided alway
that the Lorde Chauncellour, Lorde
Treasorer, Lorde president of the kin
ges most honorable counsaile, lorde pry
me seale, and the twoo chiefe Justices
of eyther benche, or viij. or three of the
shal haue power & auctoritie by their
discrecions to set the prises of all kinde
of wines, that is to saye of the prises of
the butte, tonne, pipe, hoggeshed, por-
cheon teers, barell, or rundelet, when
it shalbe sold in grosse, so that they or a
ny of them cause the prises by them set
to bee writen, and open proclamation
thereof to be made in the kinges court
of Chauncery openly in the terme ty-
mes or els in the citie, borough, or towne
where any suche wines shalbe solde in
grosse, any thing conteined in this acte
to the contrarye hereof not withstan-
ding. And it is ac. that if any persone or
persons after suche prises ber set & put
in writing by the saide Lorde Chaun-
cellor, lorde Treasorer, lorde president
of the kinges most honorable counsaill,
lorde prime seale, and the twoo chiefe Jus
tices or by v. viij. or iij. of them, and pro
clamation thereof had (as is aforesayd)
do sell any wines in grosse by any meane
or waie, contrarye to the same prises so
sette and proclaymed that then euerye
offendoure in that behalfe shall lose and
forfait for euery tonne by them solde in
grosse, contrarye to the said prises xl.s. Contrary. Forf.
the one halfe of all which forfaitures
to be to the kinge our soueraigne lorde,
& the other half thereof if it be within a
nye citie, borough, or towne corpo-
rate to bee to the maires, shirifes, bailifs
or other head rulers of suche cities, bo-
roughes or townes corporate. And if it
bee without citie, borough, or towne
corporate, than to bee to such of the kin
ges subiectes as will sue for the same.
And that euery such forfaiture shalbe
recouered by original writte of dette bil
plaint or information. In which suite
no wager of lawe shalbe admitted nor
any protection or essoign allowed. And
it is ac. that the officers of peace in eue- Just. of p.
ry shire of this realme, and all
maires, shirifes, bailifes and other
head officers in cities, boroughes and
townes corporate, that is to say euery
of them within the limitz of their com
missions and auctoritie, as well with
in fraunchises as without, shall haue
power and auctoritie to examine, hea
re, enquire, and determine the default Determin
of suche as shal attempt to sel any wy-
nes in grosse or by retaile contrarye to
this act, and to punish the offendoures
by imprisonment or otherwise by their
discrecions. &c. 23 H. 8. c. 15. anno
21 H. 8. c. 13.

¶ Such lordes as bye the said same
acte (Anno 21 H. 8. c. 13. before re-
hearsed) haue auctoritie and power to set pri
ses of wine in grosse, shal by vertue &
force of this acte, haue the same auctoe
ritie to mitigate & enhaunce ꝯ prises of
wines, hereafter to be sold by retaile as
often as they shall see time and occasion shall require
any thing in the said same acte contey-
ned to the contrarye notwithstan-
dinge. And their said prises, and
ordinances, after proclamation there
of made, to be kept and kept vpon

peine and penalty in ỹ same ỹ statutes and ordinances conteined. The mony of all which the penalties is to be to the king oure soueraigne lorde, ỹ one thirdpart to the vse of ỹ partie ỹ will sue for the same in anye of the kinges courts of record, by bil plaint or information in the same courte wherein no wage of lawe, essoigne or protection shall be allowed. This acte to endure to the ende of the next parlement. An. 34. H. 8. ca. 7.

23 C An. 37. H. 8. ca. 23. This latte acte of An. 34. H. 8. ca. 7. is continued to endure to the ende of the next parlement. And it is there further enacted, that the saide Lorde Chancellour, Lorde treasorer, Lorde Chamberlayne, Lorde prinie seale, and the two chiefe iustices or .iij. of them shall yerely set the prises of all kindes of the said wines mencioned in the said former act before the .xv. day of Nouembre, and the laste of December, and at no other time or tymes, and that all and euery persone selling in grosse or by retaile, any of ỹ said wines mencioned in the same acte shal not sel anye of the same wines aboue the prises so by them set, vpō such paine and forfaitures as be made & prouided in the same statute made at westm. the .28. yeare of the reigne of oure sayde most dreade soueraigne Lorde the kinge. And by it it. that if anye persone or persones, shall now haue or hereafter shal bring anye manner of wines to sel in grosse within anye citie, borough or towne corporate, or any other hauen creeke or towne of enclosure within this realme or dominion of our kinge, contrarie to the true meaning of the same, and doe at any time refuse to sel anye suche wines accordyng to the prises aforesaide, or any he hereafter shalbe limitted & appointed by ỹ said, lorde Chancellor, lorde Treasorer, lorde president, & .ij. prinie seales other the said chief iustices, or by any .iij. of ỹ

Chancellour.

President.

Prises.

Forf.

Refuse to sel

ij. of the, ỹ he shalbe taken for ỹ maior of the citie of London, Recorder of the same citie & two of the aldest aldermē of ỹ same citie, being no vintners, for the tyme being: & to ỹ maior, bailifes, aldermen & other ỹ head officers, or to anye two of the, whereof ỹ maior, or chiefe alderman or bailife to be one, with al and euery other citye, borough, & porte towne, within this realme, wherein any wines now be, or hereafter shalbee to sel or enter into the houses sellers, & places of al & euery such owner & owners of the same wines, in any of the said cities, boroughes, & portes wine, ỹ same wines lawefully to sel, to the vse of the owners of the saide wines to anye psō & psons willing to by the same according to such prises & rates as by the said lord Chauncellor, lord Treasorer, lord president, Lord prinie seale, & ỹ sayd two chiefe iustices, or by anye .v. .iij. or .ij. of the is or hereafter shalbe set, ympted, & assigned according to the tenour of the said acte, made in the saide xxviij. yeare of the kinges maiesties raygne, An. 37. H. 8. cap. 23. And after. An. 5. E. 6. ca. 17. that forsaid act of An. 24. H. 8. ca. 7. and the articles aforesaide in An. 37. H. 8. ca. 23. be continued vnto ỹ laste day of the nert parlement.

Retaile

vjli.

4.li.

23 C No person or persons whatsoeuer enhabiting within any of the kings maiesties dominions of England and wales, shal after the fest of S. Michael the Archaungel nert comminge, utter by retaile bye smal measure, that is to saye, by gallon, or anye other measure of greater or lesse quantity, any wines called Gascain, Guyen, or French wines, but after the rate of .vj. pence the Gallon, at the most, by anye manner of meanes colour or gyn or craft, nor any Rochel wines, or greater prices or valuacion then after the rate of .iij.li. the gallon at the most, nor any other wyne or wines at greater price or valuacion

then

then after ỹ rate of.xij.d. the gallone at the most, vpō pain that euery perso ō doing the contrary, shal forfait for euery such offence fiue pouñ of lawfull money of England. And bee it &c. that it shall not bee lawful to any person or psons within any the dominions aforesayde excepthe or they shal ꝑ may dispende in lands, tenements, hereditaments, or other yerely profits certain, the some of C. marks of lawful money of Englād or els be worth of his owen proper goodes & cattals one M. marke or shalbe the sonne of a duke Marques, Erle, Vicont, or Baron, of this realme to haue or kepe after the said feast of S. Michel tharchangel in his house or custodye anye piece or vessel of any of the said wines of Gascoin, Guian, Frenche or Rochel wines conteyning aboue the quantitie of.x. Gallons, to the intent to spēd or drink the same in his or theire house or houses by any colour or meanes vpon pain to forfait for euery such offence x. pound of lawful money of Englād And also bee it &c. that it shal not bee lawful to any person or persons within any of the said dominions, after the said feaste of S. Michael to keepe anye Tauerne, or to sel or vtter bye retaile, by the gallon, or lelle or greater measure in any place, any of the said wyne or wines within any of the sayd dompnions except it be in cities, townes corporate, borroughs, port townes, or market townes, or in the townes of Grauesend, Kittingborn, Tunford, & Baggehot, vppon pein that euery person or persones that shal so offend contrary to the fourm of this act shal lose and forfait for euery day so offendinge the fourme of ten pouñ, of lawfull moneye of England, nor that it shalbe lawful to any person or persons after the said feaste of sainte Michael, to keepe anye Tauerne, or sell or vtter bye retayle bye the gallon, or lelle or greater measure in any citie, borough, or towne corporate, any maner of wines, but onlye such person and persons as shalbe therunto nominated, appointed, and allowed by the heade officers and the moste parte of the common counsaile, Aldermen, Burgesses, Jurates, & communaltye for the time beeinge, of such Citie, Borroughe, or towne corporate, where suche persone or persones shall Tauerne, sell, or vtter wyne by retail as is aforesaide: the sayde nomination and assignemente to bee made by writinge vnder the common seale of suche Cytye, borroughe, or Towne corporate, as is aforesayde, and the sayd nomination, appointemente, and assignemente, shall continue in their force or bee chaunged at the election and pleasure of the head officer or officers, and the moste parte of the common counsaile, Aldermenne, Burgesses, Jurates, or Communaltye for the time beinge of suche Cytye, Borroughe, or towne corporate, bye writynge, and vnder suche common seale, as is aforesayde, nor that it shalibee lawefull to anye personne or personnes, to keepe anye Tauerne, or to sell or vtter any wine bye retayle, as is aforesayde, in anye Citie, Borroughe ports towne or market towne, not corporate, within the realme of England or wales, or in the saide townes of Grauesende, Kyttingborne or Baggehotte but onlye such person or persons as thereunto shalbee assigned, nominated, and appointed by all, or the moste parte of the Justices of peace for the time beynge, of suche shire or countye, where suche Tauernes or selynge of Wyne bye retayle, shall bee hadde or allowed, as shalibee presente at the generall Session for the time beinge, to bee holden within euery of the saide shires or cities, the saide assignement, nomynacion, and appointment to bee hadde, and

Townes

Appointed

Tauerne Retaile. Townes

Appointed

made

made in the seconde session, by writing under the seuerall seales of euerye of the said cities, yt to be continued, altered or changed in like fourme, & by like auctho̅rytie as is last aforesaid, vppon paine that euery person that shal after ỳ said feast, sell or retaile anye wine, beinge, not thereunto licenced & auctho̅rized, as is aforesaid, shal forfaite and lose for euerye daye that he shal so offende, fiue pound of lawful money of Englande nor that any person or persons hauing auctho̅rytie by this p̅sent act, to nominate alligne, or appoint what persons shall tauerne, vtter or sell wine bye retaile, as is aforesaid, shal nominate, alligne, or appoint by his or theire writing anye moe, or greater number of tauernes or wine sellers bye retaile to sell, or vtter wine or kepe or continue anye tauernes at one tyme in any one Citie, borough, Towne corporate, port towne or market towne, or in Graueseend, Kittingborn or Bagshot, (all and euery such citie & towne hereafter expr̅e likewise named onelye except) then two wine sellers or tauernes. And it shall not be lawful to any persone or persones, hauing auctho̅rytie to nominate, alligne or appoint Tauernes or sellers of wines by retaile, by this act to nominate, allign or appoint by writing anie moe, or greater numbr̅e of Tauernes or wine sellers in the citie of London, to sell or vtter wine by retayle at any time aboue the numbr̅e of foure Tauernes or wine sellers. And in Portesight in Hostwiche. iiij. in Westminster iiij. in Wyttels. iij. in Lincolne three. in Kingston vppon hulle. iiij. in Shrewsbery. iij. in Exeter. iiij. in Salisbury iij. in Glocester. iiij. in Winchester iiij. in Hereforde iij. in Worcester. iij. in Southampton. iij. in Canterbury. iiij. in Ipswiche. iij. in Winchester. iij. in Oxford. iij. in Cambridge. foure in Colchester. iij. in Newcastell vppon Tyne. iiij. tauernes or wine sellers, by ỳ pson or pson̅s & euerye pson authorized bye this act, to nominate, alligne, or appointe Tauernes or wine sellers to forfait for euery nomination, allignemit or appointement by him made, contrary to the fourme of this acte fiue poundes. And be it enacted that no person or persons whatsoeuer frō & after ỳ said feast of S. Michael, shal sell or vtter by retaile, anye kind of wine or wines, to be dronke or spent in his or their mansion house or houses or other place in his or their nature or occupation by anye colour, craft, engine, or meane, vpon paine to forfait for euery suche offence ten pounde of lawfull moneye of Englande, the one halfe of whiche forfaytures, shalbe to the king our soueraign lord, and the other halfe to him or them that will sue &c. in whiche &c. Prouided alwaies that it shalbee lawfull to all and euery marchant, and marchaunts aduenturing for the same at his or their owne costs and charges to haue and kepe to spend in his or their house or houses, suche wyne or wynes, as hee shall transporte or cause to bee transported into this realme or anye parte therof not takinge anye moneye or other recompence for the same that shall bee so spent in his or their houses, and that it shalbee lawfull to euery high shrife of euerye cōtye maire, bailliffe & shrife of euery Citie and towne corporate, within this realme of Englande, and other the said dominions for the time beeynge, duringe his or theire office, charge, and to euerye other person inhabitinge or dwellinge in anye of the kinges maiesties townes or towres fortified and kepte, for the warres duringe his or theyre dwellynges in anye suche fort or towne of warre, to haue Wyne in theyre houses bye the bell, so spende ỳ same in his or theire houses, notwithstā-

kynge

king any money or other recompēce for the same so spente in his or their house, or other place in their tenure or occupacion. This act or any thing therin contained to the contrary in any wise notwithstanding. And it is ꝛc. that the iustices of peace of every shire, or county city, and towne corporate in their seuerall sessions, and the steward in euerye lete, and the shirife in his tourne, and euery exchetour shal haue ful power & authority by this present act, to enquire by the oths of xij. lawful mē, of all and euery offence and offices perpetrated, or done contrary to the fourme of this act. And that euery enquerye and presentment taken, and had by the oths of xij. lawful men, as is aforesaid, shal be of such force and effect, as if the same were taken or had, before the kinge in his maiesties bench. And that euery of the paines, penalties, and forfeitures aforesaid, to be due by force of this acte for any office to be committed, or done by any person or persons contrarye to the fourme of this present acte, as shall be found by presentment before ỳ said iustices of peace, Exchetours, Shirifs or steward, by verdict of twelue men, as is aforesaide and no bil, plaint, accion or informacion therof commenced in any of the kinges courts of recorde, shalbe deuided equally into two parts wherof the one shalbe to the king oure soueraigne Lord, his heires and successours, and the other to be to the poore people of the towne, or place wher such presentment shalbe founde.

Prouided alway and be it ꝛc. that this act or any thing therin contained, shal not extend to charge any persone or personnes with anye penalty or forfaiture, for and concerning any offens to be done contrarye to the tenoure of this act, vnles he, or they so offending be sued, indicted, or presented for the same within one yere next after the same offence to be don, and committed, as is aforesaid, any thing in this act cōtained to the contrary notwithstanding.

Prouided alwaye that this acte, or any thing therin contained, shal not in anye wise be preiudiciall or hurtful to any of the inhabitants of Oxford and Cambridge, or to the chaunceloure or scholers of the same, or their successors or any of them to empair or take away any of the liberties, priuileges, franchises, iurisdicciōs, powers, or auctorite to them or any of them appertaining, or belonging, but that they, and euery of them, and their successors may haue hold, vse, and enioye all their liberties, priuileges, fraunchises, iurisdictions, powers, and auctorities, in such large and ample wise, as though this acte had neuer be had ne made so alwaies that there be not any more or greter nūber of Tauernes kept or maintained with in any of the said townes of Oxford or Cambridge, thē may be lawfully kept and maintained by the prouision, true meaning, and intent of this statute any thing in this prouiso mencioned to the contrary notwithstanding. Ann 7. E.6. cap.5.

Universities

Priuileges

Oxford.

he Butler in al. 17.22.47.
Bowes and bowstaues.3
Custome. ꝛc.19.
Estretes.2.
Fish.3
Forstallers.3
Jurrour.1.18
Marchantes.3
President of the castle.22
Purueiours.5.
Ships.7.8.9.10.11.13.
Tares.31
Tiltaile and bitayler.1
Weights.5.24.31

¶ VVitnesse.

QVaunt charter, quite claim ac quitance, or auter escript soyt dedit en la court le roye en quelconque court soient tesmoignes Deeds, Witnes

les testmoigñ come auaunt ad este dit, mint q̃ il nul deigne a la grãd distres sur eux retourne ou returne soit que ils nont riens, ou ne sont trouues q̃ adonq̃ ne soit lesse le p̃ise del enquest p ables de ceux testmoigñ. Et si les testmoignes deignount p̃ le grannde distresse, & lenquest p̃ aucun enchelon remaign̄ apon des, soit mis le iour done a ceux testmoignes, queux mint vendront, que est don a lenquest p̃nder a quel iour si les testmoigñ ne vendront, soient lour issues p̃imes sur eux retournes forfaitz, et la p̃ise del enquest ne remaigne apon ob par lour absence. Et pur le absence des testmoignes, queux sont deins franchises, ou deins le roy original ne court ne soit le p̃ise del enquest lesse. Statut. Ebor. edit. An. 12. E. 2.

Issues.

Franchis

Se Countes. 2
Fortalliers. 5.
Jurors. 12. 17
London. 1
Maintenance. 7
Periury. 2.
Shippes. 9.
Se Women in all.

Witches. 10.
Treason. 18. 23.
Trial. 1.
Vacabonds. 5
Wardes. 6
Weightes. 4. 5.

¶ VVitnesse.

¶ VVoade:

Se shippes. 13.

¶ VVoode.

Foreste.

CHescun qui est bois deins foreste poit p̃endre sans estre attachies per minister del foreste, issint que il facey vieu des forresters. An. E. 3. cap. 2.

2 CSi aucun de ces subgets eyant bois de son p̃oper creissaunt en son p̃o per soile, deins aucun foreste chace paur lieu del mesme de deins son roialm de gleterre, a la p̃emier iour de dit parlement, face couper ou cause este coupes mesmes le bois ou parte dicel per la licence du roy, ou de ses heires en ses forests chases, ou parlieus, ou sans licier en la foreste, chace, ou parlieu dauit p̃son, ou face aucun bend. de queux le bois, soit il tient as fins les subiects, pour roy in le soyle sur quoy le bois enly coupes creist, & as auters tiels p̃sons come ils le boys auiendra estre vendus, immediat puis le boiz enly coupes, a couper & enclooser mesm̃ le soile ouesq̃ suffici ents heies, dikes verrtudes toutes maners beastes & chatels, hors de le soile, pur la saluation de lour germe, et tiels les hales enly faits les dits subiects puissent garder eux continuelment per le space de sept ans, p̃olcheine apres le enclosure, & repairer & sustenir si souit come desaigner deuons dus les sept ans sans auer dase n auter licence de luy, ou de ses heires ou auters persones, ou aucun de lour officers, dus les foresters chaces, ou parlieus. An. 22. E. 4. cap. 7.

Chace Foreft.

Cut.

Licence.

3 CIn and vppon all and singulare woodes, commonly called copies, woodes, or vnder woodes, which from or after the feast of S. Michael the archangel, which shalbe in ỹ yere of our lord god. 1544. shalbe felled at the 24. yeres growinge or vnder, there shalbe lefte standing and vnfeld, for euery acre of wood that shalbe felled within the said copies, xij. standilles or stoxers of oke, if there be not so many standils or stoxers of oke, that then there shalbe left so many of other kinde, that is to saye, of elme, albe, aspe, or beeche, as shall make vp the said noumber of xij. standils or stoxers, likewise as nowe and to be timber trees; the same standilles or stoxers to be of such standils or stoxers as haue ben lefte there standing at any the felling of the same copies, woodes or vnder woodes in time past. And in case there be no such standils or stoxers there standing, which were there left at the last fellinge of the same copies or vnder woodes, that the same standils or stoxers there to be left, shall be left at this new next fellinge of the said copies, woodes or vnder woodes of such most likelihodes. And if there be not

not sufficient of okes, then of the moste likelieste elmes, ashe, aspe or beeche, to prouide and to bee timber trees as shall growe within any such seuerall woodes copies or underwoodes, and that the same standils or stowers so lefte, shalbe preserued and not felled or cut downe, til they and euery of them shalbe of.x. Inches square within.iij. foote of the ground, upon paine that euery owner of euery such standils and stowers, hauing an estate of inheritās, or an estate for terme of life of freehold, or by copy of court rolls, or for yeres in the grōd or soile, wher the same standils or stowers shall growe, causing or commaundinge anye suche coopies, woodes, or underwoodes, to be felled or cut downe, and not leuing the saide standils or stowers there standing in fourme aforesaid, to lose and forfait for euery standill and stower, so not left standinge in the saide copies, woodes or underwood, iij. shillings. iiij. d. And upon paine that euery owner, as is aforesaid, of any suche copies, woodes, or underwoodes, causing or commaunding any of the saide standilles or stowers so lefte as is aboue saide to be cut downe contrarye to the fourme of this acte, to forfait and loose for euery of the said standils or stowers, whiche shalbe so cut downe. iij. s. iij. d. the one halfe of which said forfaitures to be to the king our soueraign Lorde, and the other halfe to bee to the partye that will sue, &c. in the whith accion, &c. And be it. &c. that all & singuler copies, and underwoods, which after the saide feast of S. Michael tharchangell, shall happen to be felled or cut down, at the age of.xiij. yeres & xx. day of Aprill, nexte after the felling therof, during & terme of. 3. yeres the nexte ensuing, shalbe sufficientlye enclosed or the springes therof otherwise saued & preserued frō destruction by any maner of cattel or beastes by him or them, which then shall haue lawfull interest & possession in the saide woodes, copies underwoodes, as is before said, upon pein of euery person or psons so bounden to enclose, fence, saue, or preserue the saide copies, or underwoods, to forfait and lose for euery rod therof, so not enclosed, fenced, saued, or preserued, during the said. iiij. yeres. iij. s. 4. d. s. iiij. d. for euery monthe that the same copies, or underwoods shall happen to lye or be vnclosed, not fenced, saued, or preserued as is aforesaid. And that al & singuler copies or underwoods, which after the saide feaste of S. Michaell the archangel, shall happen to be felled or cut downe being aboue the age of.xiij. yeres growth, and not aboue the age of.xviij. yeres growth, from the.xx. day of April next after the felling or cuttig downe therof, during the terme of. vi. yeres next ensuing the same. xx. day of April, shalbe sufficiently enclosed or the springes therof otherwise saued & preserued from the destruction therof by any maner of cattell or beastes, by and at the costs of such which the shal haue lawfull interest and possession in the said woods, or copies, as is before said, upon paine of euery person or persons so bounden to enclose, fence, saue or preserue the saide copies or underwoods, as is aforesaid, to forfaite and loose for euery rod so not enclosed, fenced, saued or preserued, during the said. vi. yeares. iij. s. iij. d. for euery. monthe that the same copies, or underwoods shall happen to lye or bee enclosed and not fenced, saued or preserued, as is aforesaid. And be it. &c. that no person or persons after the saide feaste of saincte Michael the Archangell shall conuerte or turne into pasture or tillage, any such copies or underwoodes, containing in quantitye. ij. acres or aboue, which now be wood or underwood, and put or reserued to the vse or encrese of wood or vnder-

Fort.

14. yere.

vi. yeres

Inclosed

Preserued

Fort.

3. s. 4. d.

Couert.

Pasture

Tillage

derwood, & being two furlong distant from the house of the owner therof, or from the house wherunto the said wod doth ly, appertain or belong, vpō paine to forfait & lose for euery acre of wod so to be cōuerted or turned from wod into pasture or tillage. xl.s. Prouided alway þ this act shall not extend to anye copies, woods or vnderwoods destroied, or turned into tillage or pasture, wthin xx. yeres last past, although þ more pt or any part therof be now ouergrown wth bushes or vnderwod. And be it.ēc.þ al & euery pson & psons, bodies politike & corporate, whiche haue, or hereafter shal haue, any seural woodes or copies growing & set with great trees being aboue þ age of. 14. yeres growth, shal at the felling, or weeding therof, leaue stāding within the precinct of the saide wood & copies, for euery acr so felled. xij trees of oke of þ same such great trees, if there be so many trees of oke ther to be lefte, and for lacke of okes, then to leaue for euery acre so felled, as manye other trees of elme, ashe, beche or aspe, as shal make the ful noumber of. xij. of such as shalbe there thengrowing, the same trees there so left to stand, continue & to be preserued by such owner or owners, as is aboue saide, duringe the space of. xx. yeres next after such felling of the same woods. And also shal from the. xx. daye of Aprill, next after the felling therof, during the terme of. vij. yeres then next folowing, sufficiently enclose them or the springes therof otherwise saue and preserue fro the destruction therof by any maner of cattalle, as beastes, vpon paine that euery such person or persons, or bodies politike or corporate, beinge owners of the saide great woodes, as is aboue said, to forfait and lose for euery such great tree of the said noumber lackinge and not lefte so standing in the saide wood as is aboue said vi.s.viij.d. And vpon paine þ euery owner of the ground or soile, whereupon such great trees as is aforsaid shall be left standing or growing, caulinge, or commaunding any of the said great trees, there so left standing, as is afore saide, to be cut downe contrarye to the fourme of this act, to forfait & loose for euerye of the same great trees so lefte, which shalbe so cut downe as is afore said. vi.s.viij.d. And vpon paine also to lose and forfait for euery rodde of such great wood so not enclosed, fensed, saued or preserued, during the said space of. vij. yeres, for euery mōth. iij.s.iiij.d. Prouided alway that it shalbe lawfull to euerye owner or owners of anye of the saide copies, woods, vnder woodes, standilles, or forers, great woodes and trees afore rehersed, to fell, cut downe, and take any of the same for building, repairinge, enclosinge, and maintaining of houses, orchardes, & gardeins, and euery of them, and for paling, railing, or enclosinge of parkes, forestes, chases, or other grounder, and for makinge, or repairinge of water worke, dammes, bridges, sludgates, makinge repairing or amending of ships and al other vessells, and for all other thinges concerning their owne bies or affaires in such like maner and fourm as he or they shold or might lawfully haue don before the making of this act, any thig in this present act before mencioned to the contrary therof notwithstanding.

And further be it.ēc.that it shall not be lawfull to anye persone or personnes, whiche after the saide feaste of S. Michael, shall haue anie wodes or vnderwodes, wherin any other parson or psons fully hath, or haue vsed time out of mannes remembraunce, to haue cōmon of pasture to fel or cut downe the saide woodes and vnderwoodes there growinge or beinge: or that shal growe or be in anye suche woodes, or vnderwoodes, excepte it bee too hys owne

vse

ble and occupacion, vntil suche time as the fourth part of such woodes vnderwoodes or groundes, where the saide woods now grow, or asmuche as the fourth part of the said ground or soile, wherupon such wood is or shalbe and growing, shal amount vnto, shalbe by the lord and owner for that time being of the said ground, or soile deuised sette out, meted, bounden, fensed, and enclosed in maner and forme as by this acte hereafter shallbe declared, ordeined & prouided, that is to say, the saide Lorde & then shalbe owner of the said grounde or soyle, shal cal together the tenantes and inhabitauntes being commoners in the said ground or soile, or the more part of them, and vpon the assembly & meting of the said lord tenauntes and inhabitauntes or the more part of thē, the said lord or owner, by the assent, cōsent, & agreement of the saide tenantes and inhabitauntes, or the more part of them, shal seuer, deuide, set out mete & bounde the fourthe parte of the sayde woodes and vnderwodes, or so muche therof as shal amount to the ful fourth part therof. And if the said Lorde & the said tenants & inhabitants or the more part of them, can not, wil not, or do not assent, consent, and agree, for or vpon the seuering, deuiding, setting out, meting, and bounding of the said fourthe part of the said woods & vnderwoods, or of as much therof as shall amounte to the ful fourth parte therof, that than twoo iustices of the peace, not beinge of the kin, aliaunce, counsaile or fee, of, or to the said lord or owner: being therun to appointed by the more nōber of the iustices of peace of the shire where the said ground or soile lieth, in their open quarter sessions, vpon requeste and suit made vnto them by the lord or owner, or by his or their lawful deputy or deputies of the said woods vnderwoods, groundes or soile, shal haue ful power and auctorite to cal before them, vpon such paines and penalties, and the said iustices shal limitte and appoynt suche nū. of the said commoners and inhabitauntes, nighe vnto the same woodes, or vnderwodes, as by the discrecion of the said .ij. iustices shalbe thought mete and conuenient. And vpon, or after the apparance of the same lords owners, commoners, and inhabitauntes, or the more parte of them, the same iustices shall open and declare vnto the same lord, owners, commoners, and inhabitaunts, the cause of their assembly and apparance, and that done, shall by the aduise & assent of the said lord owners, commoners, and inhabitants, or their lawfull deputye or deputies, or of the more part of them effectuallye proceede to the seuering, deuiding, meating and bounding of the said fourth part of the said woodes and vnderwoodes, or of so muche therof, as shal amount too the fourth part therof. And if the same iustices owners, commoners and inhabitauntes, or the more part of them, can not or will not agree vpon the diuision, boundinge or settinge out of the saide fourth part therof, as is aforesaid, that then the said iustices shall haue full power and auctority by this act to seuer deuide, and set out by mete and bound the fourth parte of the saide woodes & vnderwodes, or so muche therof vnder the same fourth part of the saide woodes and vnderwoodes, as shall by the discrecions and wisdome of the saide iustices, be thoughte necessarye and requisite to limitte and set out. And with in the moneth nert after such seuerāce and setting forthe therof, the owner or owners of the same woodes, and vnderwoodes, in fourme afore declared, shall sufficiently enclose the same part of the saide ground or soyle, so set forth as is aforesaid, & after suche enclosure

11. Comoners

Deuidinge

Deuidinge

Enclosinge.

made the said owner of the said woodz
or vnderwoods, may at his liberty and
Felling. pleasure, fell, cut downe, & take the said
woods and vnderwoods, being or that
shallbe in, or vppon the saide copies,
woods, vnderwoods, ground or soil so
setforth, or in any parte therof. Prouid-
Vnfelled ded alway and be it. &c. that there shal
be left standing & vnfelled in and vpon
the said part of euery the same woods
or vnderwoods, ground or soil, so seue
red, bounden & set out distinctly in ma-
ner and fourm as is aforesaid at euery
felling therof, such and like number of
standils or stozers of yog okes or other
pong trees of elme, ashe, aspe, or bech,
if it be copies or vnderwoodes, whiche
shalbe so felled or cut down. And if the
woods, that shalbe felled, shalbe great
trees or great woods, then such nober
shalbe left stading of great trees, in, or
vpon the said part to all intentes, con-
structions & purposes, & vpon like and
the same penalties as is before limited
& appointed for not leauing, reseruing
& preseruing of standills and stozers a-
bone appointed to be left stading in se-
ueral woodes & grounds. And that the
said parte or peel so seuered, bounded &
set out in maner and fourm aforesaide
after euery felling or cutting down of
the copies, woods, or vnderwoodes, for
the time being, in, or vpon the same, by
the auctozitie of this act, shalbe sufficie
Enclosed ntlye enclosed & defensed, & the enclo-
sure therof sufficientlye & continualye
Preserued kept made or repaired preserued & mai-
J. yeres. teined by the space of vii. yeres nert af-
ter euery fellyng therof, in like maner
& fourme to all intents & purposes, and
Forf. vppon the sae & like paines & penalties
as is before limitted rehearsed & appoin
ted for the not closing or fensinge & for
the not keping maintaining, repairing
& preseruing of the saide seueral copies
vnderwoodes, and woodes. And also
that the standilles, stozers, and greate
trees limitted and appointed to be lefte
standinge in, or vppon the saide parte,
shalbe there left standinge preserued &
not cut downe in such like manner and
fourme, and by all such time and vpon
suche like penalties to all intentes and
purposes as is afore limitted, appoyn-
ted and declared, for the preseruation & Felling
not fellynge of the said standils, stozers
and greate trees limited and appoyn-
ted to bee lefte in, and vppon the sayde
seuerall copies, vnderwoodes and
woodes. And that after the sayde fel-
lynge of the sayde copies, vnderwoods
and woodes, standils growynge or be-
ynge, or that shall stande, growe or bee
in anye suche parte of anye the sayde
woodes, grounde, or places as is be
fore declared, no beastes or cattell, du- J. yeres
ring the space of vii. yeres nerte after ye
felling of the same woodes, shall wyl-
lingly, by any person or persons be put
in, or shalbe suffred to fede or to conty-
nue in any parcel of any suche parte so
set forth as is aforesaide, during ye sayd
terme of seuen yeres nert after the fel-
ling therof, vppon paine of forfaiture & Forf.
penaltye, of .iij. li. for the puttinge in 4.d.
of euery beast, or wilfull suffringe of e-
uery beaste or cattel to be put into any
of the saide seueral copies, vnderwoodz
or woodes. And if it shall happen anye
personne or personnes being owner or
owners of anye suche woodes, vnder-
woodes, copies, set, lying and beynge
in any waste grounde as is aforesayde, Waste
to cutte downe anye trees, or vnder-
woodes contrary to ye fourme aforesaid
ye then euery person or personnes owner
or owners so offending cõtrary to thys
act, shal lose & forfaite for eny tree so cut Forf.
down. vi.s. viij.d. ye on halfe of al ye sayd vi.s.viij.d
forfaiturs to be to our souerain lord the
king & ye other moity to such pson ye wyl
sue &c. in which suit &c. Prouided alwai
& be it &c. ye for asmuch as ye said tenantz
cõmoners & inhabitaunts shallbee bye

anc-

auchozitie of this act excluded of theire common in the saide parte so to be seuered & set forth as is afozesaide, by all the said space & terme of .7. yeres next after the felling oz cutting dowme of the said copies, woodes & vnderwoodes, ỳ shall growe in, oz vpõ ỳ same part frõ tyme to time ỳ in recõpence therof ỳ same cõmoners tenãtz & inhabitãtz shal & may vse, take & haue theire cõmon foz theire cattel wỉn ỳ residue of the said woodes vnderwoods, ground, & soile, not being inclosed in maner & fozme as if this act had neuer ben had ne made. And ỳ the lozd being owner of the said ground oz soile, shalbe by the auctozitie of this act excluded & fozclosed to put oz haue anye cattel oz beastes in oz vpõ the same residue, oz to take any pzofit of ỳ pasture, in, oz vpõ the said residue, during & bye al the said terme & time of .7. yeres, next after the felling oz cutting dowm of the said copies, woodes oz vnderwoods, being oz growing, oz that shalbe oz grow in oz vpon the saide part, which shallbe so seuered deuided, set out, bouñded & inclosed, as is afozesaide. And ỳ frõ & after the said .7. yeres erpired & ended, vntill the nert felling oz cutting dowm of the sayde copies, woodes oz vnderwoodes being vpon the said part, being seuered & deuided as is afozesaide, as wel ỳ sãe part as the said residue of the said grouñde & soile, shal lye & be vsed in common & the pasture and other pzofites therof shal & may be vsed & taken as well bye the lozd being owner of the said grouñd oz soile, as by the said tenãtz cõmoners & inhabitantes, in like maner fourme & condicion as it should oz ought to haue ben befoze the making of this act, & as if this act had neuer bene had oz made, any thing in thiz act contained to the cõtrary therof notwithstãding Pzouided also that it shalbe lawful to euery person & persones to fell and to encloſe all their copies, woodes & vnderwoods in any wast grouñds, which befoze the making of this act haue bene vsed to be enclosed, pzeserued and kept foz the maintenance of wood and vnderwood, any thing in this act to the contrary notwithstanding. And wher as paraduenture the Lozde oz owners of the fozesayde woods, and vnderwods, after that they haue enclosed and fẽced the fourth part therof, oz as much of the same as shalbe to them limitted & assigned by the saide iustices of peace, oz cõmoners will not, noz do not fel the same woods & vnderwoods so enclosed oz to be enclosed, but suffre the same to stande & growe, wher by the commoners, who ought to haue their cõmõ of pasture wỉn ỳ same part so enclosed, shal lose & be put frõ theire saide common therin: Be it therfoze enacted by the auctozitie afozesaide that if the same parte of woode and vnderwoode so enclosed, bee not felled with in foure monethes next after the enclosinge thereof. that then and so longe as the same woodes shal not bee felled, it shallbee lawfull to the saide commoners, to putte theire cattell into the same woode and ground so enclosed, and that the owner thereof shal leaue open conuenient places within the same enclosure, wherebye the commonerz beastez may haue accesse and come into the same woode so enclosed, and ther to pasture and feede, as longe as the same woode shal stande and be vnfilled, any thinge contayned in this acte to the contrary notwithstãding. Pzouided alwai and bee it &c. that this acte oz any thing therein contayned oz erpzessed, extende oz bee pzeiudiciall to anye of the lozdes oz owners of the woodes vnderwoods oz woode, landes growinge oz beeinge within anye of the townes parishes, oz places cõmonly called oz knowẽ to bee wỉn ỳ weldz of ỳ coũties of Kent Surr and Sussex oz of any of them other thẽ only to the common woods growinge

Waste ground

Not felled

4. moneches

Common

Kent Surrey Sussex.

& being wyth in anye of the said weldz of the said counties of Kent, Surr', and Suſſex, any thing in this p̄sent act to the contrarye notwithstandinge. Pꝛouided alwaies that this p̄sent acte oꝛ anye thing therin contained, shall not extend oꝛ be p̄iudicial oꝛ hurtful oꝛ extend to charge any person oꝛ persones, whiche beforꝛe the feaste of S. Michael the archangel in the .xxviij. yere of the raigne of our soueraigne lorde Kinge Henry. 8. haue bargained and bought woods, oꝛ great trees, growing in any the same woods, foꝛ oꝛ concerning the fellinge oꝛ cuttinge downe of the same woodes oꝛ trees, oꝛ not leaning of any standells oꝛ stoꝛers of, and in the same accoꝛding to the tenour of this p̄sent act: any thing, penaltye oꝛ foꝛfaiture in this p̄sent act contained to the cōtrary therof notwithstanding.

Former bargaine,

Pꝛouided alway and be it. &c. that this act oꝛ any thing therin contained, shall not extend to charge any person oꝛ persons, with anye penalty oꝛ penalties, contained in this p̄sent act foꝛ, oꝛ concerning any timber trees growing wᵗ̄in two miles of the sea, in the countye of Cornwal, oꝛ any other timber trees within the realme, being sear & deade in the toppes, oꝛ any timber trees to be taken by vertue of the kinges highnes commission within the realme, of, foꝛ, oꝛ concerning any offence done cōtrary to the tenour of this acte vnleſſe the same person oꝛ persons offending this acte, bee sued foꝛ the same within one yere next after the same offence cōmitted oꝛ done, any thing in this acte contained to the contrary in any wise not withstāding. Pꝛouided alwaye, and be it. &c. that if any person oꝛ persones, do breake oꝛ destroy any seuerall fenses oꝛ hedges made oꝛ to bee made foꝛ the saueing of the same woods, vnderwoods, grounds oꝛ soiles, that euery person so offending, shal foꝛfait and lose foꝛ euery such offence .x.s. And be it. &c. that if any person oꝛ persons suffer his swine being of the age of .x. weekes oꝛ aboue, during such yeres as the said woods be appointed & oꝛdeined by this acte to be enclosed, at any time after the first day of August next comming, to goo oꝛ renne in any common oꝛ seuerall grounde oꝛ woods, vnleſſe the same swine be sufficiently ringed oꝛ pegged: that then the owner oꝛ owners of euery such swine, shall foꝛfait and lose foꝛ euery such his swine, ỹ shal so go oꝛ renne in anye the said grounds woods, oꝛ vnderwoods, & not being sufficiētly ringed oꝛ pegged, as is aforesaid, frō & after the said first day of August next comming. iiij. ð. the one half of al & euery ỹ said foꝛfaitures if it be in any of the kinges woodes oꝛ grounds, to be to his highnes, and the other to the finder thereof. And if it be vōin any other p̄son oꝛ p̄sons said groū des, woods oꝛ vnderwoodes, then the one halfe of al & euery the same foꝛfaitures to be to the owners of the soile, & the other parte therof to be to him that will sue. &c. wherin. &c. Pꝛouided alway that wher any woods oꝛ vnderwoods shal after the saide feaste of S. Michael the archaungel, be felled oꝛ cut downe in any park, oꝛ groūd inclosed, wherin any dere shalbe thē kepte, that the owner oꝛ owners, possessioner oꝛ possessioners, of such parke & parkes, oꝛ groūds enclosed foꝛ deare, to be chargeable foꝛ the inclosure and p̄seruacyon of the same, as is aforesaide, but only foꝛ the space of .iiij. yeres after any suche time of felling oꝛ cutting down of the same copies, woodes, oꝛ vnderwoodes, and not aboue: any thing contained in this act to the contrary therof in anye wise notwithstanding.

Timber.

Cornwall.

Dead,

Commission,

within 1. yere.

Fenses

Foꝛf.

Pꝛouided alſo and bee it. &c. that if the encloſure oꝛ enclosures of anye of the said copies, woodes, vnderwoodes oꝛ groundes, happen to bee broken oꝛ pulled

r.s. Hoggs.

Foꝛf.

4. ð.

Foꝛf.

Parcke.

Enclos

4. yeres

Enclos

Broken

pulled dosvne by any ꝑson or ꝑsonnes against the willes & mindes of the owner or owners, possessioner or possessioners of ꝯ same woodes, or vnder woodes, whereby cattaile or beastes escape into the same woodes, groundes, or vnder woodes, & distroy or hurt ꝯ spring therof, or if the same woodes, grounde or vnderwoodes be by any meanes destroyed hurted, or hindred by any maner of ꝑsonne or ꝑsonnes, or by the cattalle or beastes of any ꝑsonne or ꝑsõs, with out the assentes, mindes, & wills of such owner or owners possessour or possessours: that thē and in euery such case the said penalties cõteined in this acte, to be extēded vpon the same ꝑson or persons, in or by whose defaute the same spring, wood, or vnderwood shal be so destroied, hurted, or hindered and not vpon the owner or owners, possessour or possessours of the said woodes grounds, or vnderwoods any thinge conteined in this acte to the contrary therof in any wise notwithstandinge. Prouided also and be it &c. that it shal and may be lawful to euery owner & owners possessour & possessours, their fermours and assignes of all and singuler the saide woods, vnderwoods grounds, and copies, after such time ꝯ same woods, & vnderwoods, groũdes, and copies haue been fensed & inclosed or the spring therof otherwise preserued by the space of two yeres, next after ꝯ felling therof to put coltes & calues, being vnder the age of one yere, into ꝯ said woods vnderwoods groũdes and copies, any thing cõteined in this act to ꝯ cõtrarie therof in any wise not withstãding. And this ꝑsent act and actes to endure onely by ꝯ space of.iij. yeres next after ꝯ said feaste of S. Michael the Archãgel: & frõ thence vntil ꝯ end of the nert ꝑliamẽt. An. 35. H.8. c. 17. And after Ann. 7. E. 6. cap. 11. This statute was reuiued and cõtinued vnto the last day of the nert parliament. And after an. 1. & 2. ꝑliamento Cap. 13 this acte was continued vnto the last day of the nert ꝑliamẽt. And after An. 1. & 2. Capit. 12. this act was cõtinued vnto the last day of the next parlamẽt. And after An. 1. and 2. P. & M. capit. 10. it is continued to ꝯ last day of the nert ꝑliament. And after An. 2. & 3. P. & M. Cap. 21. And. 4. and 5. P. & M. Capit. 9. And. 1. El. Cap. 19. it is continued vnto the last day of the nert parliament.

Timber.

4. ¶ For the auoyding of destruction and wasting of tymber, bee it enacted by our soueraigne Ladye the Queene maiestie, the lordes spiritual and temporal, and the commons in this ꝑsent parliament assembled, and by auctoritie of the same, that no persone or ꝑsonnes hereafter shal conuerte or imploye, or cause too bee conuerted or imployed to Coale or other fuel for the making of yron, anye tymber tree, or tymber trees of Oke, Beeche, or Ashe or of anye parte therof of the breadth of one foote square at the stubbe, and growinge within .xiij. myles of the sea, or of any ꝑte of ꝯ riuers of Thamz Seuerne, Wye, Humbre, Dee, Tyn, Meese, Trent, or anye other Ryuer, Creeke, or streame, by the whiche cariage is commonly vsed by boate or other vessel to any part of the sea, vpon payne of forfaitur for euery suche tree or any parte therof so imployed or cõuerted to coale, or other fuel, for ꝯ making of yron as is aforesaid. xl. shillings of lawful money of Englande the one halfe of al which forfaitures to bee to our soueraigne Lady the Queens maiestie, and to her heires and successours and the other moitie to him or thē that will sue for ꝯ same, by original writte, bill, plaint or infor̃matiõ, wherein no essoign, protectiõ, iniunctiõ, or wager of law shalbe admitted or allowed. Prouided alwaies ꝯ this act shal not extēd

Coale. Iron.

Boate

to

Sussex, Kent Surrey

Appointinge.

.to the countie of Sussex nor to the Weylde of Kente, nor to anythe parishes of Charlewoode, Kelvedygate, & Lyghe in the weilde of the countie of Surrey, this act to beginne and take effecte from and after the feaste of the natiuitie of saincte Jhon baptiste next commynge after this session of parleament. An.1.El.ca.16.

De courtes. an.33.H.8.ca.39. cõcernig the woode sales of the kings landes.

De ordiners.22. Courtes.2. Forest.1.3.4.8.9. 12.20.21.22. Fuel.2. Honours.1. Husbandry.4.7. Monasteries.11.

Prohibicion.10. Puruiours.1. Robbery.2. Shipping.8.11. Suruetours.1. Victailes.15. Waste.6.

¶ *wollen yarne.*

De drapery.3. Yarne in all.

¶ *Welles.*

Merchant.

WIll marchant forreine, ou denizein, nautre de quel estate ou condicion que il soit, sur payne de forfaiture de vie et de membre et de ẽque il purra forfaire deuers nře sire le roy ne meine ne face meiner per luy, ne per auter en priuie, nen aperte, de soi leines nuls ythors du royalme, tanq̃ p nostre seignour le roy et son counsaile ent autrement soit ordeine. An.11.E.3.ca 1.

Prices: Desert.

2 ¶ Les ordinances faitz anãt ces heures sur le pris des forts des leins, & chescun countie soient de tout abatus, aniettes, et delaites. Et que chescun, home, auribien estrange cõe priuie de ceste roialme puisse achat leins solonque ceo que ils purront accorder que le vendour auriceme ils soloient faire depuis les ordinances auauntdits. Et que nul home soit empeche ne greue per cause de nul achate faite en temps passe encontre lour ordinances auantdit. Anno 13. E.3.ca.3.

3 ¶ Nul marchaunt priuie nestraũgnautre ne meine hors de nře royalme Dẽgleterre leins, quirs, pealr, tantes a Berwik sur Tweede nallours ne en Escoce ne q̃ nul home marchante nautre de q̃l condicion il soit vẽde ses leins pealr, lãts, ne quirs, a nul home de Escoce. ne a nul autre pour ameiner en Escoce sur les peines & forfaitures contenus en le dit tierce artiel'. An.27.E.3. stat. stapule.ca.12.

Berwik. Cut.

Penalties

4 Touts ceux qui serront conuictes que ils ount ameines leins, quirs, pealr, launtes, as parties de dela contre la defence et proclamacion ent faites auaunt les faisaunce de ceste ordinaunce soient aiuges a la prison et encourgent la forfaiture des meismes lez leis quirs, pealr, launtes, illint passes & dez toutes les auters biens & chatelr & outre soient rentes a nostre volunte. An. 27.E.3.stat. stapule.ca.27.

Out the Imprif. Fol.

5 ¶ Come a la greue compleint de la commen du royalme Dẽgleterre, soite monstr̃, que les marchantes qui achatont leines en faires et marches & ailours, per couin & per cõsent entre eux abeisent la prise des leins, & vsent autre pois qui nest ordeine per estatut deuant ces heures, en arrerisemẽt du peple. Si est accorde &c. que proclamaciõ soit fait per tout le royalme Dengleterre, que nul marchaunt face tiel couyne, sur greue forfaiture, & si nul face a lencountre apres la proclamacion fait le Roy assignera ses iustices denquerre al suit de party de tout ceux qui font tiel couine & doyer et determiner par le Roy, & pour la partie. Et que certeynes balances et pois de sack, et de demye sacke, quarter, linere demy linere, & quarteron accordent a lestandard de lescheker soient maundes a touts les bistroites dẽgleterre entre cy et la Natiuitie de S. Jhon baptist prochevne avenir, issint que il receus les dites balaunces et poyses facent proclamacion per toutes les

Merchant

Proclame

Weights

counte

countes, que chescune qui vodra a
voir ciels balances & poises veigne al
visconte devant ℔. Michael de faire
balances & poises accordants al dit e-
standarde, as lour coustages, sans rien
doner al visconte par lassate en lensã-
ple des dits balance & pois auoir. Et q̃
des adonqs nul ne vende, nachate per
autres pois. Et si nul face a lencontre
soit puny per fine a la volante le Roy.
An. 13. E. 3. ca. 2.

6 ¶ Le roy assign̄ ces Justices dẽrre
doir & terminer des ceux qui ont ames
nes leins, quirs, pealr, lants as ptes d
dela, & ent faire couine, & excelle, & au-
tremẽt attẽpt countre les ordinãces et
la fourme del estaple. An. 31. E. 3. ca. 7.

7 ¶ Chescun marchantes & autre si
bien aliẽs come denizeins, puisse ames
ner as ptes de dela qui soient del ami
tie le roy, leins, quirs, pealr, lants, del
quint lour de Pay prochein auegnir
tanq̃ al feaste de ℔. Michael prochein
ensuãt paiãt pur chesc̃ sake. L. s. & pur
trois centes pealr, lants au tault & pur
la last des quirs. C. s. pour la custome
& subsidie dicelles. Et q̃ nul marchant,
ne autre qui achate leins face autre re-
fuse des leins q̃ ne solept estre fait de-
uãt ces heurez, cestassauoir de coigare
& villein, toyson, et q̃ chescun sak con-
teigñ. xxvi. pierres, & q̃ chescũ piere. xiiij.
liuers solonc̃ le pois del Estandarde
de lescheker, et nemy pluis ne meins.
Et que toutes les leins, pealr, lantes,
et quirs, achates en pays, soient amei-
nes a lestapl̃, & illeoques demurgent
quinze iours au meins. Et si illeoques
ne puissent estr̃ vendus ou deliueres
deins les. xb. iours, soient ameines as
portes ordeignes pour lestapl̃ a passer
villeoques as ptes suisdits, payants
les customes & subsidies quãt dit, et q̃
nuls leins vẽdables soiẽt herberges,
mõstres ne vẽdus deinz trois leiez del
estapl̃, forsq̃ en vn lestaple salue q̃ ches
cũ seignor & autr̃ hõe q̃ marchãt puisse
franchement her berger moustre, et
vender, les leins que sont de ses ptes
creiseance en lour meason demeine, et
ailleurs ou lour pierra. An. 31. E. 3. c. 8.

8. ¶ Les Chaunceler & Treisorer que
pour le temps serront ove laduis dau-
ters du conseil le roy vient poiar dal-
loigner le terme du passage des leins
quant eis verront que mestier serra.
An. 31. Ed. 3. ca. 9.

9 ¶ Le Roy del assent auaunt dit et
ant regarde a la graunde subsedie que
les communs luy ont grantiez en cest
present parlament des leins, quirs, et
pealr, launtes, apprẽdre per trois ans,
voet et grante que apres le dit terme
passe riens ne soit pris ne demande des
dits comens, forsolement launcien cu-
stome de demy marke ne que cest grãt
oze fait, ou que ad este fait auant ces
heures ne soit tracte en ensample ne
charge de dit comen en tẽps auegnir.
Et que les marchauntes denizeins ne
puissent passer ove lour leins si auant
come les foreines sauns estre estreint
tes. Et q̃ nul subsidie ne autre charge
soit mys ne graunte sur les leins per
les marchauntes ne per nul autre dei-
oze mauant, sauuz assent du parlamẽt
An. 36. E. 3. ca. n.

10 ¶ Come autrefoiz fuist ordeigne
en lestatut de lestaple que nul engloys
ne passeroit le meer ove leis, quirs, pe
alr, launtes, per luy, ne per autre sur
peine de forfaiture de vie et de membre
terres, tenementes biens et chateux
est accorde que la forfaiture de vie & de
membres si bien en temps passe come
en temps auegnir et la forfaiture des
terres et tenementes, biens et chateux
estoisent en sa force. An. 38. Edwardi.
3. Cap. 6.

11 ¶ Les estaples de Caleys &c. soi-
ent de tout oustes, et les estaples des
leins, pealr, lantes & quirs du roialme

Dengle-

Subsidie

Custome

Aliens. Merchaunts

Subsidie

Carie out

Fines Felony. Fort.

Staple, Calais.

Remoued

Dengleterre, soiēt tenus et lieux south scripts. a Rodestalleit sur Mie Kinston sur hull, leins Wotolk, Jermouth Quenelburg, Westh, Cicestre, Winchestre, Exestre, e Bristuit. Et les estaples Dicelāde, e de Galez, soiēt ez lieux ou estoiēt p̄mierement ordeignez e outre ceo est ordeignes q̄ toutz marchāts aliēs e denizeins puissēt aler p tout Engleterre: Irlād, e Gales, e achater, e vendre leins pealr, lātz, e quirs, e toutz autres marchādises a lour volūte sās empesht̄mēt ou distourbāce, issint q̄ nul lez leins, pealr, lantz, ne quirs passēt hors due royalme dengl, Irland, ne Galez tanq̄ ils soiēt ameines a les estaples, e illeoques poises, cokettes, e customez Et q̄ toutz les leins q̄ sount ameines a lestaplez a Westh, e Wincestre, soiēt entre marchāt e marchaunt ou marchāt, e autres loyalmēt poises p lestandard e chelron sak e sappler dicelr leins, issint poisez soiēt ensealez, south lez sealr des maire de lestaple, et les conestables e maire ou vn des dites conestables. Et aurint q̄ touts les leins issint poises e enseales a lestaples, e quirs, e pealr, lantz, qui bidzont illeoqs, paies ent les customes de les estaplez, soient tesmoignes p bill enseale des sealr les maire de lestapl, e conestable, ou de maire, et vn des dits chestables, e mesmes de Westh al port de Londres, e de Wincestre au port de Houthāpton e illeoques soient les dites leins autr̄ foites poises en p̄zeleure de nous custumers et controlr assignes en mesmes les portes et soit endēture fait entre le mayr de lestapl, e les conestables, ou maire et vn des dits constables, estrātz en dits portes, e nous customers illeoques des toutes leins issint poises e aurint des quirs pealr, lātz, qui bidzōt en ā lestaple pur passer illeoqs, e mesmes leur leins, quirs, e pealr, lantes, customes e cokettes, et les customes endues, paies a nous dites customers es dits portes, e ius les leins, quirs, pealr lantes, e touts autres leins, dīē e loialmēt poises e cokettez, e customez en lez autres portz e estaples suisdits soiēt a mesnes hors du dit royalme et terres pur aliēs a q̄l ptie q̄ lour plerra a lour volūte, e nemi p denizeiz, e si nul denizei face al encōtre, encourge la forfaiture des leins, quirs, pealr, lants issint passes, et demp̄isonment de son corps per trois ans et outre ceo, soit reinte a la volunte le roy, et soit le niel charge oue les ditez marchandises a qui que il soit forfaite au Roy. An. 43. E. 3. ca. 1.

Wyre e sell. Felles,

Staple

Weyed, Sealed.

Leather Felles Seale.

Weyed Customers

Customers

Aliens.

Forf.

2 ¶ Nul impositiō ou charge soit mis sur leins, pealr, lants, e quirs autre q̄ la custūe e subsidie grātz au roy ē nul pt sans assent de plament, e si nul soit mise, soit repelle et tenus p̄ nul. An. 45. E. 3. ca. 4.

Tax.

13 ¶ De marchantes Anno. 2. R. 2. ca. 3 what marchauntes may carry wollez and other marchaundises of the staple to other places than to the Staple.

Lether Felles

14. ¶ An. 5. R. 2. ca. 2. it was enacted for a certaine time, that wolles lether and fellez, might be shipped and caried to any place, payinge the customes before hande.

Weight Stone

Forf.

15 ¶ Nul achate ne vende leyns a pluis pois que a quatorze liuerz la pier sur peine de payer la double a celuy qui le sete greue, e de faire fyne e raūceon au Roy solonqe la quantitie du trespas. Et q̄ nul denizeyn ou forreine ne face autre refuse de leins sinō codgare, e billein. Et q̄ nul marchāt nautre home achate les leins p ses paroir (good packing) ne p paroir semblablez sur pein cestallauoir, le borgour dauoir le p̄isonmēt de dempe an, et le achatour de taūt fine et raunceō au Roy solonq̄ la quātitie du trespas e ptie qui se sente greue, et le double des damages q̄l ad suffert p le dit encheson. Et que nul face coketter leins forque en le noū de celuy a qui les leins sōt, sur forfai-

Refuse

Good packing

Pretermit

2. Dam.

Cocket

forfaiture dicelles, sicome autre foites
fuit ordine per estatute. An. 5 R. 2. ca. 5

16 ¶ Pour meulx garder le haut pfit
de ū leis q̄ nul denizeyn degleterre ma-
chate leins, forsq̄ de les possessours des
berbits et des dismes, sinō en lestaple,
e q̄ nul denizeyn regrate leinz nautrez
marchandises de lestaple en pryse nē
apert sur peine de forfaire le value de
la chose regrate, e q̄ les Justices de la
peace in pays eient poar denquere, et
enquiergēt de tēps en tēps, de lieur re-
gratours engleys, e de les postes de le
staple, et les punishēt p̄ le peine anāt-
dit. Et q̄ nul home engleys nachate al
cuntre leine de nullay, forq̄ pur luy mes
me par son oeps demeisne, come de bē-
der a lestaple et pur faire drape An. 14.
R. 2. ca. 4.

17 ¶ Nul denizein amesne leins quirz
peaux laūtz, ne plūbe, hors du roialme
Degleterre as pties de dela, sur peine
de forfeiture dicelles, mes solement e-
straungers. An. 14. R. 2. ca. 5.

18 ¶ Come en plement tenus la pre-
mier an du roy Henrye quart, puis le
conquest p̄mier au roy que ore est, del
aduis des seignours e cōmens assem-
blies en ycel, ordine fuist et assentus q̄
lestaple des leins, quirz, pealx, lantes,
plūbe e estreine, serroit entiersīt a Cal
leys, salue toutz foitz q̄ toutz les mer-
chantez de Jene, Venice Caloigne, A-
ragon, et des autres roialmez terrez e
pays vers le Mesle, estreātes del amis-
te du roy qui voyoient amesner a Hāp
ton ou ailours deins le roialme Ca-
rokkes, niefs, Caletz ou autres vesselz
charges ou dischargez y purroīt frāch
ment vendre lour merchandises a qui
lour plerroit et illeoques recharger
toutz lour dits vesselz des leins, quirs,
pealx, lātz, plūbe, estreine et des autres
marchandises lestaple, e frāchemēt ley
amesner en lour pais vers le west solō
que le fourme de lestatut ent fait lan se
cond le roy Richarde. 2. aūz le cōsil. Et
salue auxi a les Bitgeiz e marchātes
la ville de Berwik sur Tiwede e a les
receauntz e enhabitauntz en ycel q̄ ils
purroīt achater leis quirz, pealx, lātz
sibien del creseaunce de Tindale, et
autres lieux deins le roialme Deste-
sle e autres del creseaunce Degleterre
cest allauoit de tout cel lieu q̄ est entre
les eawes de Tiwede e Tokket, cōe del
creseaūce des autres parties deins le
roialme Destesle, et mesmes les leins
pealx, e quirs, tāq̄ ail porte du dit ville Felle.
de Berwike solonq̄ la fourme et effect Berwike.
dū ordinācē ent fait lan premier le dit
roy Richard. Et ore soit q̄ certaine mer
chantz sūbit de les Illes de Jerneley e Jersey.
Gerseie come marchantes de les pties
de Bitaigne e Guyene, achatēt es di-
verses lieux de Cornewall estreine en-
tier mēt fondus et la mesmē e envoiēt Tinne,
a bendre as diverses parties de Frāce,
Normandy, Bitaigne, Guiene et ai-
lours q̄ a la dit lestaple. Et auxi diver
ses autres merchantes, sibit denizeins
come estrāges achatēt e envoiēt estrein
fondus appele shottin tin hors de roy-
alme es parties de Flaūders, Hollād,
Seland, et autres pties de dela ailourz
q̄ a mesme lestaple entourre la fourme
du dit ordinance sīnt darraignement
fait a tresgrād fraude pde e damage a
roy cōe de ces custumes e auxi areris-
mēt de toutz les repairaūts a lestaple
auandit come le roy est de ceo apres a
la motiō de ses cōmens ore presentes
le roy considerant mesme lordinaunce
estre necessarye e profitable pour luy
et sa dit estaple, doit graunt e cōmāde
que ele estoyse en sa force. Et outre ceo Force.
l'roy de lassent. ec. doit de. q̄ nul; leins
pealx, quirs, plumbe, estreine, entier du Felles.
fōdus, appelle shottin tin, nautre mar-
chandise de lestaple quelconque desore
enauāt soit enuoies ou amesnes a nul Tary:
les parties de dela sans reo q̄ ils soient
primerement apports a la dit estaple, so- Staple
lōq̄ la fourme de la dit ordinācē fuit le-

dit

dit an primier du dit roy Henry sur peine de forfaiture de toutes les merchandises per tiel maner enuoyes ou mesnes hors du royalme Dengleterre sil ne soit per congie et licence du Roy nostre seignour, et forspris ceux persones, lieux, et choses qui sont forspris en mesme lordinance fait le dit an primier le suisdit roy Henry pur le temps que les persounes des lieux illint forspris soient del amistre nostre seignor le roy, et ceo en la fourme contenue en ycel ordinance. Et oultre ceo que chescun (forspris ceux qui sont auant forspris) qui enuoyra ou amesnera ascūs tiels marchandises de le staple hors du royalme Dengleterre en temps auenir, trouera bon et sufficiant suertye au roy deuant ces customers de le lieu ou mesmes les marchandises serront prises et customes deins mesme le royalme, auāt ces que il ne departera oue les marchandises, que il les amesnera ou auoiera a le dit estaple premiermēt en la fourme auantdit sil neit licence du Roy nostre seignor come de suis est dit. An. 2. H. 5. ca. 6.

Foyt.

Licence

Suertie

19 ¶ Chescun marchaunt estranger achatent leines en Engleterre pour lez amesner es parties de West. ou ail lour, nient deignants a lestaple pour estre illeoques vendus, portera au meister di mint de la tower de Lōdres de chescun sake vn vnce de bullion dor, et en mesme le manner de trois pieces deseyn vn vnce de bullion dor, ou le value en bullyon dargent, sur peyne de forfaiture mesmes les leins e lestreine, ou le value dycelx au Roy. anno. 8. H. 5. ca. 2. De staple. 31 ° Anno secundo H. 6. ca. 4.

Staple.

Bullion

Foyt.

20 ¶ Si ascun person amesne, ou face amesner ascuns leyns, ou peals laines nient customes hors du realme as autres lieux que a le dit estaple, que il forface au Roy le value de les marchaundises enly eskippes, et son corps a prison, tanque il ad fayte et paie fine et raunceon, e que celuy qui ent fayt notice al Treasorer Dengleterre pour le temps esteant, et le trespassour de ceo duement conuict, auer la quart partye del forfaiture au Roy dues en celle party. An. 2. H. 6. ca. 5.

21 ¶ Chescun marchant, sibien denizeyn come alien, puisse fraunchement et sauement eskipper leynes, quirs, peals, launtes, e autres marchandises de lestaple en le port de Prikombe en le county de Dorf. et dilleoques les amesner a lestaple de Caleis, paiant lez customes e subsidies dues au Roy. Et q̄ nul marchaūt soit empesche, molestee ne greue p̄ le Roy ne ses heires pour nul eskippeson des marchaundises auantdits en le dit port ascun ordinaunce ou estatut, ou proclamacion fayt au contrary non obstant. An. 6. H. 6. ca. 6.

Ship.

22 ¶ Nul persone eskippe, ne face eskipper deore en auant nul maner des leynes, peals, lantes, quirs, plumbe, ne estleyne, entyer, ne foundus, ne tielles mesme, ne conuei hors de nulles parties du dit royalme, ne hors des terres de Gales, ne de Irelande, a nulles autres parties doutre le meer, mes soulement a la dit estaple de Caleys, sur peyne de forfaiture del duble value de les marchaundises ensy mesmes ou cūeyes as ascuns autres parties que a le dit estaple de Caleys. Et auri sur peyne de prisonment de son corps per le space de deux ans, sauns bayle ou mainprise. Et celuy qui scet espier ascun plon de cy en auant qui offende ou face ascunement le contrary de cest ordinance, et mesme loffence present au Treasorer Dengleterre pour le temps esteant, e le trespassour ent duement conuicte, ou si tiel trespassour confesse deuāt le treasorer e barons di escheker au tielx trespasses, p̄ luy fauts, q̄ adōqs soit il conuict pur sa proper confession ent

Ship.

Felles. Lead. Tinne, Cary. Staple Foyt.

Penalties

le

ñ le plentour pour son labour la tier-
ce ptie del forfaiture de les marchaun-
dises amesnes ou conueis en cest
ordinance: Saluant toutes fois q̃ les
marchantes de Janne, Venice Muska
ne, Lumbardy, Florẽce, & Cateloigne
puissent eskipper leins peaux lãe, quirs
plũbe, & estein en lour niefs, Galeys,
Carrakes, & autres vessels, & telles a-
mesner en lour payis vers le west, en
maner accustome duãt ces heures. Sal
nãt aussi a les burgeis de la ville d Ber
wik sur Twede, les p̃iuiledges & be-
neffices a eux donãt ces heures grãtez,
sicome en diuerses estatutes ent faitez
il est pleinmẽt cõtenus cest ordinance
niẽt contrariant. An. 8. H. 6. ca. 17.

23 ¶ Nul mariner estraunger, ne nul
autre mariner q̃ est ensembl̃ment pos
sessours & mestier dascũ nief ou vessell,
ne p̃reigne ne receine deuers Englete
re, Gales, ne Irelande en son nief ou
vessell nul maner vs leins, peaux, lãs
nauter merchandise d̃ lestaple, ne icell
amesne hors du royalme as aucuns au
ters parties douk le mear, mes solemẽt
a lestaple de Caleys: Saluant tielx q̃
p̃ lordinance fait passeront outre les
estreits de Marrok, & sco sur paine de
forfaiture au roy, si bien de tielx niefs
& biens ensi trouez defectiues, cõe des
dits des dits mariners en tiex niefs
ou vessels esteantez. Et que le maire d̃
staple pur le temps esteãt eit poair et
auctorite de faire du search en celle p
tie, & les niefs, biens & mariners si al-
cuns ent soient trouez defectiues pur
estre pleintz & deliverez au coũsaile du
roy en Engleterre p tiele relacion ent
affaire p le dit maire ou sõ deputy, luy
eyãt pur son regarde la tierce ptie des
forfaitures p luy p̃sentes & parnez en
maner suisoit. An. 8. H. 6. ca. 19.

24 ¶ Lour dits licences (tewen of
Newecastel and Wertwike) soient re-
pelles. Et si aucun de mal voiller bẽde
ou carie aucuns leins, ou pealx, lanta,
quirs, plaunde, ou aucun autre marchã
dise de lestaple en destraude de roy, ou Staple
arrerissement del cõmodite de son roy
alme en Escoce que il forface mesmes Scotland.
les biens sur cque le double value, et
son corps a p̃ison per lespace dun an.
An 8. H. 6. ca. 21.

25 ¶ Nul estranger faire ne face for- Stranger
facer, clakker, ne tender nul maner d̃ Clip.
leins pour carier hors du royalme sur Cloke
peine de forfaiture de mesme les leins Fork.
ouesque le value dicelx & dẽp̃isonmẽt
de son corps. Et que nul pakker des
leins ne face deins le dit royalme, forꝑ
que bon et due pakkuñ, ne que nul face
nul Inwinde deins le tresondes leyns Windinge,
a leur coulement de ses leins, ne mette
en pelle lokkes, pelwolk, taire, saliou
terre, ne herbe, ne nul auter ordre, et
quicõe le face eit celle qui se sente gra
ue, sa action al commen ley de trespas
& distent. An. 8. H. 6. ca. 22.

26 ¶ Come per estatute soit ordeyn
que toutes les leins, peaux, launtes, hi- Felles
des, plumbe et esterne, & diuerses au- Leade
ters marchaundises passants hors du Tinne.
royalme Dengleterre, les terres Dir-
lande, et de Gales, & Berwike sur
Twede, dussent repaiera lestaple de Staple.
Caleys & a nul place aillours de par
de la le meer pour y estre vendus desou
bes le gouernaunce del maire & cone-
stables du dit estaple, sur certaines
payenes contenus en le dit estatut, les
queux peines sont ey eales, & nient dou
tes q̃ pluisours p̃eignẽt cullõe de ca-
rier & foũt carier de lour en auter hors
du royalme & terrez auãtdits p diuersez
meanes & voyes grãd subst̃ace de leinz
peaux, laũtes, hides, & estein & auters
marchandises q̃ dussent repaierer au
dit estaple en Escoce, & ẽ Flanders, Hol Customes
lãd, Selãd, & Brabãt sans custome ou
auter charge ẽt paier cõe est paie pour
lez leiz reparaũtes a Caleis. Et auxi
les pits leins & marchaundises ensi ca-
ries as dytes parties ne veulent ac-

cun

eun money en cest royalme Dẽgleterre en meisme l' royalme est nitrunist en creisces ne le mint a Caleys sustenus. Et en outre meisnes les leinz e marchandises sont vious en lez ditz ytes a si petit pryce e value q̃ les marchants alienez sont si grãdement slusfez dicelez q̃ ilz ne veignẽt mye a Caleys pur y achater leins e pealx lãtes come ils suerẽt accustomes de fair au grãd yde e damage a nostr seignor le Roy e vniuersall damage de son roialme, e grãd anientissem̃t del vterãce des cõmoditees du dit roialme repairãtz e esteants au dit ville de Caleys sitome si nostre seignour le roy ad cõceu al grenouz cõplait a lui fait p les marchãts e cõens du dit royalm en cest plẽt plamẽt Nre sir le roy considerãt les grenouiez dautz e ydes auãdits, e voillãt pur tãt ent pur nuyer de remedie &c. ad ordeiñ q̃ la value de tontz tielx biẽs eust troues caries ou a cariers a les dites ytez forpris ceux leins, e pealx lastz, q̃ p nre sir le roy sont ou serrõt licẽces ou a aleuns y soiẽt forfaits des hur vis nre sir le roy a la lũ mottie, e la perso quiq soit, qui ceo espie, trone e prone, p la discretion del tresorer e barõz del escheker lauter mottie e q̃ chescũ y eit poair per auctoritie de meisme le parlement de fait au tiel search en quicunque lieu ou mestier serra. An. 10. H. 6 ca. 7.

27 Cpur ceo q̃ marchãts aliẽs e denizẽs, per vn malueise custome leue de nouel, ont elle cõstreintes de paier custome e subsedi pur lour couenãce delz q̃l lours leins sont pakkes. Accord est q̃ tielx couenãtes ensẽblemẽt oue lourz coyneirs lour soient deloze alowez lãs ent paier custome ou subsidie. An. 34. Ed. 1. cap. 19.

28 Che staple. 33. concerning ỹ prises of woll e other marchãdice of ỹ staple e redy money to bs paide for them &c.

29 Cpur ceo q̃ la grãde nũbre quãtitie e substãce de lez lẽis creiscẽty en le roialm dẽgleterr̃ y les treis ans passes soũt eskippez e en grãd superdue e dont venus a la ville de Caleys pour y estre vẽdus pour pr̃st money auoir doũt y conuẽdra les auãdits marchaũtes receiuer sur chescũ sarpler vn certaine bull liõ pour estre ameisnez a la mint le roy a Caleis lez q̃r pr̃st money e bulliõ aps q̃ ils sont forge e coigne e receu y les ditz marchaũtez vẽdours doit duemẽt e egalement estre distributz e deyties a chescũ solonz son afferant pour enuoies en cest royalme pour lencrees e vniuersall bi̇ dicelle per vertus de certeins estatutz faites en meisme le parlement tenus a Westmestr. lã. viij. nostre dit seignour l' roy e renouellez en le parlement tenus de son reign. rl. les queux estatutes sont streitement obseruez, e gardez coment y tielx ylons qui y nouin du meismes eskippent leinz en les crikez e auters suspecioles plãces e auri en diuersez pozts du royalme et les carient as auters lieuz que a Caleis e ouẽt comẽt y tielx ylons q̃ en deroga cio de bñ vniuersall du royalme et en destructiõ de la bone ordinãce de pticion e abaisement del pr̃ce des leins purchachẽt licẽs pur lour singuler auell pur eskippr leinz a Caleis pur y estre vẽdus denãt toutes auters lieo q̃ esteãts e sont mie tenus de garder le pr̃ce ne de receiuer nul bulliõ ne ỹ faire pticiõ distruction de loue money en maner cõe toutez marchãtes dẽgleterr̃ lieoys reparãts sont strettemẽt lies de faire y les estatute de suisdits les dites marchãts par les mesures e licẽces auãdits sont en point destre destruites le dit estaple estr̃ disseueres distruits e y cõtehut la dit ville de Caleys q̃ per le dit estaple ad tanq̃ en ceo estre grandement maintenus e enlozes est sẽblable de cest defaits ỹdus le dit royalme en point destre grãdemẽt anientises e le sus sicõe si nre seignour le roy ad conceu y la grenous cõpleint a luy fait en

meisme

Caleis

Dyc

Bullion

Coigne

Statute

Licence.

Search

Custome. Subsedie

Staple

ñ le plement per les comens dicelles. Et baillãr pur ceo meſme noſtre ſeign le roy en ceo cas puruoier de remedie p aduiz des diz ſeignioꝛs eſpirituelx & tẽ poꝛelx et al ſupplicacion des dites comens ad oꝛdine en meſme le parleam̃t que nul tyel licence qui ſoit cy p̃iudicial & contrarious a la comen & vniuer ſale bien de ſon royalme, & de ſes dites merchaunts diſtruction du dyt ville, et del dit oꝛdinãce de particiõ, & de le p̃ice des leins, ſoit en aſcun maner grantez et que cheſc. home qui eſkippe ou face eſkipper aſcuns leins, ou pealx laũtes, pur icelles carier outre le meer ou aſcũ maner repaire ouesq; icelles a Caleis, et illeoques diſcharges et bẽde les dits leyens, & pealx launtes, ſolonq; le tenure des dits eſtatuts, & ſolonq; les bones rule, & oꝛdinaunce du dit eſtaple en maintenaunce & ſuſtentation dicelle, releuemente et encrece du dit ville de Caleis, & pur le bien publiq; de ceſt ſon royalme Dẽgleterre. Sauãt toutz ſoitz a noſtre ſeignour le roy poiar & auctoritie de modifier ñ leſtatute quaũt lui plerra, per aduis de ſon councel, ſolonque ceo que mieults luy ſemblera pur l' p̃ofit de luy, et de ſon royalm dengleterre. Sauant auri a les marchauntes de Geane, Venice, Tuſkane, Lombardie, Flozence, et Caſtelloyne, & auri lez Burgeis de Werwike ſur Twede, les libertes a eur grauntes per eſtatute p deuant, et a toutz aũs lieges du roy la benefice de licence a eur grauntes de par le Roy de laduis de ſon comſaile. An. 14. H. 6. cap. 2.

30 CToutz les leyns & pealx laũtz & toutz auterz marchandiſes q̃ p eſtatut deuſſent repaiter au dit eſtaple, troues en aſcũs creiez eſkippes au contrarie des dits eſtatute & oꝛdinãce ſoient foꝛfaits a noſtre ſeignoꝛ l' roy. Et en outr̃ q; cheſcũ perſon, quiñ ſoit, q̃ aſcun tẽps eſkippe ou face eſkipper aſcun manner des leines, pealx launts, ou aſcun autr̃ marchandis, pur aler a leſtaple ſuſdit et ne beignent mie illeoques, foꝛfaient a tant des biens come les leyns, pealx launts et lauters marchandiſes enſy p eur eſkippes et caries as auters lieur q̃ a Caleis ſe amountent p extent ſolõq; loar veray value exceptes les marchandiſes qui ſont pur eſtre exceptz pur paſſer per licence du roy as auters lieur reſerues toutz ſoitz au roy lentier moity de tielx foꝛfaitures qui ſont cokettez et cuſtomz pur aler a Caleys et ne beignent mye illeoques come deſuis eſt dit et a eeur qui trouent & ſeiſent les dites marchandiſes lautre moitie ſauns aſcun diminucion ou impediment. Et ſi aſcun perſon mette aſcuns leins, pelletz launtes ou aſcun autre marchãdiſe de leſtaple, a aſcun lieu ſuſpicious adiogantes a les coaſtes del ewe en quicon que lieu que il ſoit, & nul endenture ent fait perentre luy & le maire, bailiff, ou conſtable de la ville en la quel tielx leins pealx launtes & auterz marchandiſes de leſtaple ſoyent enſy mis q̃ adonque ñ les leins pealx launtes et marchãdiſes ſoient foꝛfaits. Et q̃ le roy eit lun moitie de toutz tiels foꝛfaitures et le ſeignour de la ville ou tielx marchãdiſes ſoyent iſſint mys & celuy qui les trouera et ſeiſera lautr̃ moitie, pur eſtr̃ entre eur egalment departies. Et que cheſcun home eit poiar per auctoꝛitie ſuiſdites de fair̃ ſerche en cheſcun lieu ſur tielx biẽs de leſtaple enſy caries ou eſkippes ou mys pur eſtre eſkips come deuaunt eſt dit, ſauns impediment ou deſtourbance daſcun perſon. Anno. 14. H. 6. cap. 5.

Sulpicion

Foꝛf.

Serche

31 CNul perſon de quel condicion, q̃ il ſoit ne cariet ou face cariet aſtũz liis ou pealx launts cuſtomables hoꝛs de tr̃ royalm as autrs lieur que a leſtaple de Caleis ſauſ especial licence du roy ſur pein de felonie & ſi aſcun perſon de ſoꝛe en auant face au contrarie d ceſt oꝛdi-

Cary out Felles.

nãce & ent ſoyt conuict ou attaint que il ſoit adiug pur felon. Et que ſi bien com-
Felon. Iuſtices. miſſioners aſſigners come les Iuſtices en cheſcun coũtie ou tielx leynes pealx launtes ſoyent iſſint hors caries eyent poiar & auctorittie per ñ lordinance den quirer de les p̃miſſes & ceux oier & terminer purueu toutz foits que les leins qui paſſent les eſtreites de marrok ne ſoient aſcunment comp̃iſes deyns ceſt ordinance. An. 18. H. 6. ca. 15.

Shippinge Staple. 32 ¶ An. 3. E. 4. ca. 1. an act was made for. iij. yeres concerning ſtraungers for bying and ſhipping of woolles and fels and carying therof to the ſtaple at Caleis, and paying and receiuing of redy paiment therof in mony, plate or bullion, at the ſtaple of Caleis, & for coining of the ſame plate and bullion.

Felles Shipped. 33 ¶ Toutz leins pealx launtes Horling, & ſhorling, queux ſerroint eſkipes de paſſer hors de ceſt royalme apres le feſt de paſche que ſerra en lan nre ſeignior. M. CCCC. lxv. ſoient eſkippes a les vill' de tielx portez es ġur le Roy ad ſon beme, ſes proues & collectours de cuſtome a ſeruir & deliuerer les marchãtz ceſtaſſauoir a les villes de Pole, Southampton, Eſcheſter, Sandwich, London, Ipſwich, Boſton, Hul, Lyne, & en nul auter lieu creke ou port les leines & pealx launts deſtre eſkippes en gales & carraks & en nul auter veſſeau ỏ paſſer hors de ceſt roialm par mie les eſtretes ỏ marrok forſpriſes. Et que par meſme lauctorittie cheſcun plon que iſſint eſkippeſ ou fra deſkippeſ hors de cẽ roialme aſcuns leins peals lantes ſhorling ou morling apres le dit feſt, ſur leſkippaſõ diceur & auant que ils paſſont hors daſcun de les dites villes lou ils ſerrounte eſkippes trone ſufficiant ſuerty au roy, et a les collectours de ſa cuſtome illeoques pour l' tẽps eſteants, q̃ ñ les l'ins pealx lãts ſhorling & morling paſſeront au Caleis & a nul auk lieu ſanz fraude ou colluſion. Et auri. &c. ordeines eſt q̃ cheſcun perſone qui iſſint eſkippera leins pealx launtes ſhorling & morling a Caleis ameſne deins, rij. mois procheines enſuantes apres tiel eſkippeſon en leſcheker du Roy illeoque deſtre entres de record dn certificate a celuy q̃ eſt ou pur le temps ſerr' apelle le cuſtomer du roy al port illeoques, teſmoignant le venue de toutz tielx nielx oueſq̃ leins pealx launtes ſhorling ou morling a Caleis. Et auri ordeignes eſt. &c. que ſi ñ le cuſtomer al porte ne ỏliuere mye a le marchaunt ameſnaunt leines, pealx launts morling ou ſhorling au Caleys due certificat apres la fourm de ceſt act deins. viij. toures apres due requeſt de ceo a luy fait forface a le poſſeſſoure de les dites leins pealx lantes ſhorling ou morling al aſcun temps que il refuſera de faire & deliuerer autiel certificat-C. ri. Et ſil qui iſſint eſkippera leis pealx lants, ſhorling ou morling deſtre eues, a Caleis nameſne pas en leſcheker du roy le certificat come deſuis eſt recite, & illeoques ceo en ouert court offre deuãt les treaſorer et barones du roy de ñ leſcheqer pur le temps eſteants deſte entres de record dedeins les dits. rij. moys ou ſi aſcun perſone face le contrarie a le dit ordinaunce que il forface touts tielx leins pealx launts ſhorlig & morling iſſint eſkippes cõtrary a la dit ordinaũce dõt il nen ameign pas eins le certificat come deuaũt eſt receite ou le value ent lũ moitie deſtre employs a les erpenſes del hoſtiel du roy & lauk motty a tiel pſõ q̃ ſuera pur ceo ẽ cẽ partye eſteãt maĩ del eſtapl du roy a Caleis a tẽps de tiel ſuit cõmẽce. Et q̃ ſi ẽ cẽ cas poet ſuer ac ciõ ỏ det ỏ l's dits leinz pealx laũtz ſhorling ou morlig iſſint forfaits ou ỏ l' value ẽt a ſa eſtiõ ẽũs tiel pſon ou pſons q̃ ou quel's iſſint ſerra ou ſerrõt l' contrarye ỏ dit ordinãce la dit acciõ deſt p̃z & cheſcũ iſſue ẽ icelf' leiz deſtf triez en l' county lou les dits leyns, pealx lantes, ſhorling et morling ſeront eſkipes forſpris

Townes. Ga'leis Carrakes. Fforf. Certifi. Fforf. Det. Fforf. Triall Ouertie.

ſyzis que ſi aſcun iſſue ſoyte pzis en la dit accion ſur loffrant de le dyt certyfi-cat que il ſoit trye en le countye lou le dyt court deſcheker pur le temps ſerra. Et que meſme le pzoces ſoyt et gyſe en auciel accion come eſt et gyſt en accion d det al comen ley. Et que nulle eſſoyne ou pzotection gyſe ou ſoit allowe ou ad iuge pur le defendant en tiel accion: et que tout ſoyt le playntyfe en tiel action diſcharge de ſon dyt office de mair, pen daunt meſme laction, que il poyt main-teigner et ſuer la dyt ſuyte, la dyt dyſ-charge nyent obſtant. Purueu toutes foyts que ſi aſcuns leins, pealr launtes ſhozling ou mozling en la dit fourcn de ſtre eſkippes ſoyent pzſes oueſques e-nemies ſur le meer ou illonques peries ou pardus per enfozſune, & tiel periſh-ment pzis ou perde ſoyt troue ou pzoue deuaunt les treſourer & barons du roy pur le temps eſtrāt per examinacō des pſon ou perſōz que ou quelz iſſint eſkip-peſ ou eſkipperōt tielz leyne, pealr lāts ſhozling ou mozling, ou lour executoz ou deux credibles perſons iures, ou au-ters reſonable teſmoignes & pzoues tel moygnantes meſmes les leyns, pealr launtes, ſhozling ou mozling, iſſint pzi les perdus, ou parties que nul parſon pour nulles tiels leynes, pealr, launtes, ſhozlinge ou mozlinge, enſy per dus pzſes ou periſhe ſoit en damage ou en aſcun maner pzeiudice par ceſt act. Purueu auri que lez leinz, pealr launts mozling ou ſhozling tātſoleīnt ō la creſ ſance enk les ewes de Teſe & Twede, Northumberland, Cūberland, Weſt-merlande leneſchie de Durham, Rich-mondſhire, & Northaldertōſhir puiſſēt eſtr eſkipes en le pozte de nouel chaſtel ſur Tine ō paſſer a lour libertie ceſt act nient obſtant. An. 4. E. 4. ca. 2.

34 Nul plō eſkipe ou face deſtr eſkip-pes a les dits pozt & vill (s. Newcaſtel) aſcuns leins ou pealr lantz ſhozling, ou mozling del creiſſance daſcun countye ou pais auter que del creiſſance dl pais oultre les dites ewes, ou daſcun de les dits counties de Northumberland Cū berland Weſtmerland, Richmōdſhire Northaldertonſhire, ou del dit Eueſ chie de Durham. Et ſi aſcun perſon eſ-ſkippe ou face deſtre eſkippes al dit vil ou pozt aſcuns leins pealr launts, ſhoz ling ou mozling de la creiſſance daſcun county ou pais autre que la dyt payes en ce meſmes les ewes ou de les dytes counties de Northumberlande, Cum-berland, Weſtmerlande, Richmond-ſhire, Northaldertonſhire, ou de le dyt Eueſchie de Durham, deſtre caries au aſcun lieu douſt̄ le mier auter q̄ al dyt ſtaple de Caleis forface de double de le berray value de meſmes les leins & pe alz launts, iſſint eſkippes & nient acru es enter les dits ewes ne en nul de les dites counties de Northumberlande, Cumberlande Weſtmerlande Riche-mondſhire, Northaldertonſhire ou en le dit Eueſchie de Durham, dōt noſtr ſeignour le roye, dauoier lun moitie, et celuy q̄ doit ſuer en cel partie lauī moy tie. Et que ſi bien le roy come celuy qui doit ſuer en cel partie ayet ſen recouer par accion de deſte, la dit action deſtre pzis & cheſcun iſſue en ceo deſtre ioyne ſoit trie en le dit countye Deuerwike, & non pas en la dit ville ne en aſcune de les dites counties de Northumberland Cumberlande, Weſtmerl ne daſcune viſne des dites Richemondſhire, Nor-thaldertonſhire, ou de la dit Eueſchie, et ſemble pzoceſſe deſtre eue en meſme le action ſicome eſt cōīnt vſe en action de det. Et que le defendant en ceſt cas ait nul auantage y aſcun eſſoine ou p-tection, ne ſoit admis de gager ſa leye. An. 4. E. 4. ca. 3.

35 Nul plō p luy ſi ou aſcun aul a-chate ou bargain a Irbiz. lour ō march d̄ ſra en lā ō nre ſūr. M.CCCC. LXX III. aſcūs leins adonqs nient tondus ou

Pargain

Norkwoyne

ou p̄reigner p̄romes ou bargaine daſcuns leynes, donques nyent tond̄ del creſſance de Berkſhire, Oxfordſhire, Glouceſterſhire, Shropſhire, Herford ſhire, Worceſterſhire, Wiltſhire, Somerſetſhire, Dorcetſhire, Hampſhire, Eſſexſhire, Herff. Cambridge, Notff. Hull. Kent, Surr̄, & Hull. ou daſcūs de ceux ieſques le feſt ſainct Bartylmeiu, donques p̄ochein enſuantes ou achate aſcuns leins, ou p̄reigne p̄mes de bargaine daſcuns leins queur acreſſeront en aſcuns de meſmes les countyes lan p̄roſchein enſuant l'dit feſt denaunt m̄ le feſt adonq̄s p̄roſchein enſuant ou en ſemble maner achate aſcuns leins ou p̄ign̄ p̄romps de bargain daſcūz leyns queur accrueront au aſcuns de les dits counties lan donques p̄roſchein enſuāt m̄ le feſt tanq̄ iuſq̄ m̄ le feaſte adonq̄s p̄roſchein enſuant que feſt ſerra en lan de n̄re ſeignour. M.CCCC.LXIIJ. mes ſolement tiels perſonz quele de lez dits leins ferront ou facent eſtre faits fily ou drap deiz ceſt roy a lui ſur peine del forfaiture l'doble value de toutz les leyns achates ou achaters bargainers ou p̄iſes per p̄romes de bargaine encontre de ceſt ordinaunce, lun moytie ent deſtre eue al oeps du roy, et lauter moitye ent al oeps celuy qui voile ſuer en ceſt party: & qui chelcū plon qui ſuer voet en ceſt party, aiet accion de dete de la dyt forfaiture & auticll p̄roces en m̄ laccion come eſt eue en accion de dette, et q̄ nul eſſoyne ou p̄tection ſoit alow-abl' pur le defendāt en celaccīō. Ne q̄ le dit defendant en iceſt ſoyt admis de gager ſa ley. An.4.E.4.ca.4.

Buy. Dronſo

Parne Cloth, Forf.

Proces

36 CLeyns, pealr laūts, & real appell' ſhorlig & morlig creſſātez deiz ceſt roy-al' aūts q̄ deuāt excepts, deſtr̄ eſkipes & cōuoies horz d̄ ceſt roialm ſoiēt cōucies al eſtapl' de Caleis, & a nul auk lieu: & q̄ toutz aukz leiz, & pealr lātz & pealr lāts appell' ſhorlig & morling creſſantes et eſteantz deins les dits coūties de weſtmerl', Northūberl', Cōberl', Leuelchie Richmonde, & Alterton deſtre caries horz d̄ ceſt royalm dēgleſr̄ ſoiēt eſkipp: a nouel chatel ſur Tine tālolenūt & dil- Newe ca leoques deſtre conuois a Caleis ou a Tine, nouel Middelbourgh en Flāders illeo- middelbo q̄s deſte ſtaples, et vtrs & a nul auter lyeu, & ſi aſcun home attempt & face le contrarie, & ſur ceo ſoit duement cōuict, q̄ lorz il eſtoiſe & ſoit de ſemblable con- dicion come home atteint de felony ſo- Felonie lōq̄s la cours de la comēlei & encourge enſēblabl' mañ & paine & forfaitur cōe il enſy attaint pur ceo ſerroit. Et auri ordeignes de meſme lauis & auctoritie q̄ toutz leines, & pealr launtes, et pealr Felles. appelle morling & ſhorlynge creſſeantes ou eſteantes en aſcun pays de ceſt royal' ou en gales, ou en lez marches il lonq̄z auters que deuāt exceptes deſtre caries horz de ceſt royalme ſoient con- uoyes al dyt eſtaple de Caleys & a nul Staple auk lieu ſur m̄ la paine & forfaiture le Caleis. p̄rerogatiue de noſtre ſeignour le Roy Felonie de granter aſcū licence a contrarie ex- cert: ceſt acte a commēcer & p̄nore effect a la feſt de ſainct Michael, que ſerra en lan n̄re ſeignor diu. M.CCCC.lxriij & endurer per leſpace de cinke ans tāt- ſolement. An.12.E.4.cap.53.

Staple.

Felles

37 CQuel act (*S. an.12.E.4. Cap.5. be- fore c.36.* nēq̄ ſūr le roy voet ordeiū & eſtr̄ en plein bigor & forre ē chel. point d̄ ceo ſaūce ſolemnt lou il eſt p̄ m̄ lact ordeign̄ q̄ toutz leis, pealr, & pealr appel ſhorlig Felles & morlig creſſaūte & eſtāts deis les dits coūtye d̄ Weſtmerl', Cūberl', Nor- thūberl', Cuelchie d̄ Richmonſhir et Aldertonſhire, deſtr̄ caries horz du ceſt royalme ſoient eſkipes a nouel chattel Newe ſur Tine, tāt ſolement, & illeoq̄s eſtre conuoies a Caleys ou a nouel Middle- burghe en Flaunders, la eſtre ſtaples, & vtres, et a nul auter lieu, le dit act ſoit pur taunt void. Et que en l'lieu ne Noyde ceur

ceut parole eſtoise conte enſuiſt. Il eſt ordeigne per ſñ lauctoꝛitie q̃ touts leins & peaux lants et peaux appelle ſhoꝛling & moꝛling creſſants & eſteaunts deins les dits counties de Weſtñ, Cũbert, & Noꝛthumbert Eueſchie de Durham Richmondſhire & Albertonſhire, deſſ cuties hoꝛs de eſſ roialtie, ſoient eſchipes & nouel chaſtel ſur Tine tantſolement, & illeoꝛs ſoient cuties a Caleis, ou a le ville de Warwike en Wzabant, ou a auc lieu en certaine a la pleaſure de ſouereigne ſñr le roy deſſ noſme la eſtre ſtaples & direz a nul auc lieu. Et auꝛ ordeiſ eſt p̃ laſſent & auctoꝛity de ſuſdit que en caſe lou nr ſeignour le roy oꝛdeigne que les dits leines & peaux lants, & peaux appelles ſhoꝛling & moꝛlinge de la creſceure ou creſcance de les counties et eueſchie auantdits eſſ eſcaples en aſcun auter lieu ouſtr le mere que a Caleis ou Werwik auaunt dit, q̃ donque le lieu per noſtre ſeignioure le roy enſy a noſmes ſoit certifie et publie per ouert proclamation en lez counties Deuerwik, Noꝛthumbert, Cumbert, Weſtmerlande, Leueſhire de Durhã, et la ville de nouel chaſtell, & q̃ chefcun de ſes ſubgeets de noſtre ſñr le roy apꝛs tyel proclamation faite, & apꝛes troys moys puis ſñ la proclamation paſſes, ſoit tenus voyer & cariet lez dites leyns et peaux lants a les dits lieux per noſtre ſeignioꝛ le roy a noſmez et en la dit proclamacion expreſſes ſur la paine auantdite. An. 4. E. 3. ca. 3.

38 ¶ An. 5. H. 8. ca. 12. an act was made againſt Noꝛſk. wolles to be caried ouer the ſea, to endure to the nexte parliament.

39 ¶ No manner of perſon or perſons do wind or traiſe to be wounde anie fleece of wolle being not ſufficiently ryueled or touched nor lokes or rattes to be wounde within any fleece clap, lead, ſtones ſand tattes, deceitful locks, cor ratts, rounds or lambs wõl or anyother thing wher by the fleece maye be the more weighty & dearer ſolde

40 ¶ An. 5. H. 8. ca. 11. an act was made for reformation of the ſaide deceite and loſſe of the hier, vpon paine that the ſeller of any ſuch deceitful wolls, to loſe, fait for euery ſuch fleece, vi. s. viii. d. the one moity to the king, thother to the finder, & power of the ſame decett by action &c. Prouided alway that this act concerning cliuering & waſhing of any wolle ſhall not in any wiſe extende to any ſhyres, ſhires, the inhabitants whereof hathe not customably vſed before this time to ryuer or waſhe their ſheepe afore they be ſhoone, nor ſhall in any wiſe be hurtful or preiudicial to any perſon or perſons that hath vſed cuſtomably to ſelle their wolls by tale or number of the fleece or fleeces, and not by weight any thinge in this acte to the contrary notwithſtanding. This act to endure to the next parlement. An. 23. H. 8. ca. 17. and after. An. 28. H. 8. ca. 8. this act was continued to the laſt day of the next parlement. And after. an. 31. H. 8. ca. 7. this act was continued to the laſt day of the next parlement. And after. An. 37. H. 8. ca. 13. this act was continued to the laſt day of the nexte pleſit. And aft. an. 7. E. 6. c. 11. this act was continued to the laſt day of the nexte parliament. An. after. An. 1. P. & M. parliamento ca. 17. this act was continued to the laſt day of the nexte parlemente. And after. An. 1. Eliz. parlement. ca. 11. this act was continued to the laſt day of the next parlement. And after. An. 1. & 2. P. & M. ca. 16. it is continued to the laſt day of the next parlement. An after. An. 2. & 3. P. & M. ca. 11. it is continued to the laſte day of the nexte parlement. And after. An. 4. & 5. P. & M. it is continued to the end of the next parlement. And after. 1. Eliz. it is continued to the laſt daye of the next parlement.

Flock.

Ryued.

Staples staple,

parne. Cloth.

Purification.

Bargain

Not to sell

Fait.

Markets staple, parne, Clothe.

article anticipated unto it to endure for
three yeres, from the
4 day next the laide first day of March
now next comming, no maner of per-
sone other then the marchants of the laide
staple and their seruants and factours
for the only prouision of the said staple
to be shipped onely to the said staple
place, whether they be shall conuert
the same into yarne or cloth within this
realme by themselfe or by any other, bie
or bargaine or take promise of bargain
of any wolles growing vpon the backes
of the liuing of the shires of Kent, Sus-
sex, Surrey, Southampton, Wilteshire,
Worcester, Glocester, Hereford, Shrop-
shire, Warwik, Leecester, Notingham, Derby
shire, Lincolne, Rutland, Yorke, Dur-
ham, Northumberland, Cumberland, Westmer-
land and Lancaster, or any of them,
beside the fest of the purification of our
Lady next after the shering & clipping
of the said wolles, no bie or bargaine of
any wolles or take promise of bargaine
of any wolles that shal grow in any of
the said shires, in any yere or yeares to
come after the said feast of the purifica-
tion of our Lady, that shalbe next after
the shering or clipping of the said wolle,
but only such person or persons tenants &
factours, that of the said wolles shall
make or cause to be made parne, hats, gir-
dles, or cloth within this realme, & not
sell the said wolle vnwrought, or the staple
of his barges to be shipped ouerseas to the
said staple, vpon paine of forfaiture of
the double value of all the same wolles
bought, sold, or to be bargained, or take
by promise of bargaine contrary to this
act, & moreouer the same wolles to be
forfaited. And it shalbe lawful for euery man
hauing wolle that he may
bring his wolle to such townes
markettes or where as he will sell the same
vnto the merchantes of the staple or their
factors, or to him or them that will bie the
same, so he bring the wolle within the
shire where it was shorne, vpon paine of
forfaiture of the same wolle. And in case neither the staple his fac-
tour or other for him, or the clothier or
other for him, will not bie the same wol
so brought to the market in their defaute
to sel the same to any other that will bie
the same in the said open market. Any
thing in this present act to the contra-
ry notwithstanding. And further it is
enacted that no person after the first daye of
march now next comming, shal bye or
bargain any maner wolle within this
realme for any merchant estranger, nor
shall take any promise of bargaine or
sale of any wol for any merchant estran-
ger within this realme, vpon paine of
forfaiture of the same wolle so bought or
wherof promise of bargain & sale shall
be so taken, to the die of any marchant
stranger or the value of the same wolle.
The moitye of al which forfaitures to be
to the kinges our soueraigne lord, the o-
ther moitye to the party that will sue for
the same, the party that shal breke this
ordinance. And that any plea that will
sue in that behalfe, shal and may haue
an action of det of the saide forfaiture.
And further procede in the same in like man-
as in an action of det at the comen law
or after the custome of the city borough
or towne where it shalbe sued, wherin
no essoine protection ne wager of law
shalbe admitted. And further it is enacted, that
al bargaines couenants promises, and
contractes for wolls heretofore made or
any time hereafter before the first daye
of March now next coming to be made
by any person or persons for any wolle of the
growing of any of the said shires, beinge
vnshorne, shalbe voide & of none effect.
Except alwaies, prouided, that such person
or persons as haue or any such former pri-
uiledge or bargain to make or put the same
wolle by chirographe or otherwise, may
enter into couenant or promise into parne
or cloth within this realme, or to shippe
the same to the said staple. This act
further prouided, that this act or any
thing

chant

chant of the said staple may bargain & sel their refuse or courle wolls such as is not mete for the saide estaple to any other pson & will bye the same to make parne or cloth within this realme, any thing in this act to the contrary notwithstanding. This act to continue and endure to the ende of the next parlement. An.37.H.8.ca.15.

4.1 ¶ Al and every person and psons dwelling & inhabiting within the sayd county of Norff. and citie of Norwich, or in eyther of them by his or theselfes or by his or their factors seruant or seruants may lawfully from hencefurth without paine forfaiture daunger or breach of any law or ordinance bie and bargaine wolles and take & make prouision to bye or bargaine wolles growing or that shal growe onely within the said county of Norffolk in as large and like maner and forme as the same inhabitantes within the saide countye and city might and did vse to do before the making of the saide act of parlemt (s.an.37.Hē.8.ca.15 before.41.) and as the saide acte of parlemente had neuer bene had or made so that the same person and persons so byenge or bargayning or making promise to bye or bargaine the saide wolles do sel or retaile the same againe in the common market or other open place within the sayd county of Norffolk or city of Norwich to any person or persons at their pleasure and liberty that will bye the same or any parcel therof dwellinge and inhabityng within the saide county and citye of Norwich or anye of them that shal or will spinne the same within the said county of Norffolk and city of Norwich or any of them the said former act (s.an.37.H.8.cap.15.before.41.) or any article clause or sentence therin conteyned or any other act or actes law or ordinance heretofore made to the contrary therof in any wise notwithstanding

An.1.E.6.ca.6. This acte confirmed by 5.E.6.c.7. as apereth here folowing.

43 ¶ No maner of person nor persons being borne within the kings obeisaūce, shal after the last day of May next bye, bargaine take or make any promise or bargaine of wolles but only such person or persones his wife or his mother apprentice or apprentices inhabityng in his or their mansion house or houses as shal of the saide wolles the fle parne any kinde of clothes thamble ware, wollestede, sayes, stamin, knit hose, knit petcotes, knitte gloues, knitte sleues, hatcoynes, cappes, arras, tapestry, coūterlettes, girdels, or any other thinge used to be made of wolle or mixed with wol within the realme or els a marchant or marchants of the staple at Calays, or his or their apprentice or apprentises dwelling in his or their mansion house or houses to be shipped onely to the staple at Calais vpon paine of forfaiture of the double value of the saide wolles so to be boughte or bargained or taken by promise of bargaine contrary to this presente act. And be it ēnacted that no marchant straunger after the xx. day of April next comming by himselfe or by any other person or persones for hym or in his name, or to his vse in any peare after the said xx. day of april then to come shal bargaine or bie any wolles before the feast of the purificatiō of our Lady next after the clipping or shearinge of the same wolles vpon paine of forfayture of the double value of the same wolles. And be it ēnacted that no maner of person or personnes hauing any wolle or wols of his or their owne growth shal at any time after the feast of the nativity of S. John Baptist next comminge kepe the same wolles to thintent to sel the same in wol vnwrought ouer a space one whole yere next immediatly after the shearing of the same wolles so as the be offred without fraud or coūyn

Marg: Wolles. Parne. Cloth &c. Merchant. Staple. Forf. Merchant. Alien. Bye Bargain Forf. Kept .peare. Offer

the owner or owners therof within the same time such price as the shalbe most commonly geuen in the same shire for lyke goodnes & packinge, vpon paine of forfaiture for euery tod or tod weight therof so kept aboue one yeare vnsolde, as is aforesaid the sume of .x.s the moity of all & euery such forfaitur & forfaitures penaltie or penalties before re herted to be to ỳ vse of our soueraigne lord ỳ king his heires & successors & thother halfe to the vse of him that will sue. &c. wherin. &c. Prouided alwaies that the marchants of newe castel and other persons, may bye woolles of the grouth of the counties of Northumberl, Cumb. Westmerl. Richsht & Alert̄ shire or the bishoprike of Duresme to thintent to shippe or transport the same into the parties beyond ỳ sea, as they haue ben accustomed, any thing in this act to the contrary in any wise notwithstanding Prouided also. &c. that the merchaunts of ỳ staple from time to time may bargaine or sell their refuse course woolles and lockes such as is not meete for the saide staple, to anye person or persons that will bye the same to make yarne or cloth or other things as is aboue said within this Realme so as the same be shorte and packed by the wolle packer declaryng of what packing or countrey the refuse or lockes be and writting vpon the clothes wherin the saide refuse woll is packed in great letters as they doo vpon the woolles that is shipped to Calets. Prouided alwaies and be it &c. that it shall and may be lawfull to the kinge our soueraigne lorde by his proclamacion at any time hereafter to bee made & set forth to repeale this statute & al and euery article clause sentence & other thing or things therin conteined & to make the same void to al intents & purposes as though this act had neuer ben hadd or made, any thinge in this statute to the contrary notwithstading

Fayl.

Newcastell northūberlād. Cūberland. westmerland. Richmond Allerton Durham

Merchants staple Refuse. Lockes.

Packed.

Proclam.

Repeale

prouided alwaies that the act made at the first session of this parlement holde in the first yere of the raigne of our soueraign lord the king called & entituled the act for the continuance of making of worsted yarne in Norff. & euery article and clause therof shal remain and rontinu in ful force vertu and strength. And that al persons inhabiting or that shal inhabite within the said county of Norff. or city of Norwich and euery of them shall and may bye and sell wolle growinge within the saide countye of Norff. according to the purport true effect and plaine meaning of the said act made in the said first yere of the raign of our said soueregne lord the king any thing in this act conteyned to the contrary therof in any wise not withstanding. An. 5. E. 6. ca. 7.

E. 6. li. 5

Continuac. Westbek. Norfolke

Bye

Note a parcel of the said act of. An. 1. E. 6. ca. 6. is here next before. 41. And parcel therof is in Norwich. 2.

44. Be it enacted. &c that it shalbe lawfull to any person or persons inhabiting within the parish of Halifax to bye any woll or wolles, at such tymes as the clothiers may bie the same other then by engrolling and forstallinge, so that the persons so bying the same, doe cary or cause to be caried ỳ said wolles so bought by them to the towne of Halifax, & ther to sel the same to such poore folkes of that and other parishes adioyning, as shal worke the same in clothe of yarne (to their knowledge) & not to the rich & welthy clothier nor to any other to sel again, & if ether the said woll driuer shal sel his said wolles at any other place for the of the saide towne of Halifax or of any suche shall bye their wolles at Halifax, shall sel their wolls ỳ they boughte againe vnwrought in yarne or cloth that then euery such offender to lose & forfait the double valu of the wolle so solde or vttered, the one moity therof to be to the king & quenes

Bie wolle

Sell

Note to clothier.

Sel vnwrought

Fayl.

maiesties,

maiesties, her heires & successors kings of this realme, & thother moity to hym or them that lwyl sue for the same in any of the kinge and quernes maiestyes courts of record, or before the iusticez of peace in their Sessions, who by vertue hereof in their open sessions shal haue auctority vpon information, to heare & determine the same & to make processe against the offendours as in any other cale to be determined before them.

Warry. Marrie Widowe

He Calcys.3. 10.16.18.40.41.
Custome.1.6.10 Shipping.10.
Diapry.29.30.33. Staple.2.9.11.15.21.
41.51.52 22.32.33.
Eschcker.1 Taxes.1.5.6.8.26.31.
Erigent.3 Weightes.8.13.26
Gold.2 Worstedes.4.
Parchantes.6.9

¶ *VVidowes women wiues & maidens.*

VIdua post mortem mariti sui statim et sine difficultate aliqua habeat maritagium suum & hereditatem suam nec aliquid det pro dote sua nec pro maritagio suo vel pro hereditate sua quam hereditatem maritus suus et ipsa tenuerunt si mul die obitus ipsius mariti sui, & maneat in capitali mesuagio mariti sui, per quadraginta dies post obitum mariti sui infra quos dies assignet ei dos sua, nisi prius ei assignata fuerit, vel nisi domus illa sit castrum, et si de castro recesserit, statim domus ei competens prouideatur, in qua possit honeste morari quousq; dos sua ei assignet secundum quod predictum est et habeat rationabile, estoueriun suum interim de cõi, assignetur autem ei pro dote sua tertia pars totius terre mariti sui, que fuit sua in vita sua, nisi de minori fuerit dotata ad ostium ecclesie. Nulla vidua distringatur ad se marit Ita tamen q̃ securitatem faciat, quod se non maritabit sine assensu nro, si de nobis tenuerit, vel sine assensu domini sui, si de alio tenuerit. Pe. carto. cap. 7. See a Statute like too parte of thys. Dower.1.

Widowes

2 ¶ Assignabit vidue post mortem viroꝝ suoꝝ, qui de eo tenuerint in capite dotẽ suam, que eas contingit &c. licet heredes fuerint plene etatis, & vidue ille voluerit, & vidue ille ante assignationem dotis sue predicte, sine heredẽ plene etatis fuerint sine infra etatẽ iurabunt, quod se non maritabunt sine licentia regis. Et si maritauerint sine licẽtia regis, tũc res capiet in manum suam nomine districtionis omnes terras et tenẽ, que de eo tenent in dotem, donec satisfecerint ad voluntatem suam, ita q̃ ipsa mulier nihil capiat de exitibus &c. quia per huiusmodi districtiones huiusmodi mulieres seu viri earum finem faciant regi ad voluntatem suam, et illa voluntas tempore regis H. patris regis E. estimari consueuit ad valentiam predicte dotis p vnum annum ad minus, nisi vberiorem gratiam habuerint. Mulieres que de rege tenent in capite aliquam hereditatem iurabunt similiter cuiuscunq; fuerint etatis, quod se non maritabunt sine licentia regis. Et si fecerint terre et tenẽ ipsarum eodem modo capiantur in manum domini regis, quousq; satisfecerint ad voluntatem regis. Prerogatiua regis. ca. 4.

Dower. Progatiue Fyne. Women. Dowre. Settle.

3 ¶ Come en toutz pties de cest roialme diuerses gents de poar, moues de iniaciabl' couetise, enconk tout droit gentilnes, verite, & bon conscience, ont labozes, et troues nouelx inuencions, et eux assiduousement executes a leur dangerance trouble, & mauaix traiter de touts dams, gentilz femmes, & aukz femmes estreants solz etãtz aucun substance des terres, tenẽtez ou aukz moebles bñz deins cẽ dit roialm Dengl' entendãts le grand innocency & simplenes

Women

de

de eur, voillent prendr ceur par force ou autrement beinent a eur resemblātz estre lour tresgrandz amis promittātz eur lour foial amitie, et illint p grande dissimulation ou autrement gaignent eur en lour possession conueiances eur en autielx lieux ou les dits messeisourz sont de plain poiar, et quaunt ascuns femmes p tielx moines ou p ascū auter moyen sont en lour gouernance ladit manaile disposē person ou plōs ne voillent suffrer eur daller alarge & estre a lour libertie, iusques a ceo q̄ ils voillēt obliger ceur a les dits messeisours ou aut plon ou plons a lour oeps en grād sommes p obligation ou obligacions sibñ simples come condictionel, ou per obligacion ou obligatiōs de statut marchant faits deuaunt maire ou bailifes eyant poiar apprendr tielx recognisāces. Auri mults foits ilz voillent compeller eur destre maris p eur contrary a lour propers desires, ou autrement ilz voillent faire leuer la dit somme, ou sommes de lour terres et biens, et dendanger lour person ou plonnes, a lour tresgrand dañ que ad esse & est semblable estre vniuersall preiudice a la ley del esgr, et la ley de cest roialme sans ceo q̄ due remedie sur ceo soit pur ueu. Nostre dit seign̄r le roy considerāt les premisses ad ordeine &c. q̄ en toutez tielx cases de suisdits la party obligee poit auoir bre hors de la chancellarye conteignant tout le matter de lour de resonable entraier, direct al viscōt del county ou ascuns tielx offencez fuerēt enit faits, ou en actes serront faits, cō maundaant luy que il par force de cel bre face proclamacion en le plein counti et en la pcheine countie puis la receite de le dit bre, q̄ la parson ou parsonz cōteignus en la dit bre appiergē ou appgent a certeins iour & lieu prefixes en le dit bre deuant le Chancellour dengleterr̄ pur le temps esteant, ou autrement deuant les iustices des assises en les counties ou les dits offences furēt faits, ou autrefit deuant ascun autre notable dassigner le Chancellor dengr pur le temps esteant as q̄l iour & lieu si les dits parties appiergēt lors le dit chauncellour dengr, iustice ou aut plon ensi dassigner p le dit chaunceller pur le temps esteaunt per vertue de cest ordinance face examiner duement les dits parties sur ceste ppe misses, p q̄l la dit examinacion silz poient trouer la dit obligacion ou obligacions ou ascū deux estre faites tielment come desuis est dit, que donqz la dit obligacion ou obligacions & tout proces & execution sues ou a pursuers sur ceo soient voides et de nul force ne effecte Et si soit troue p examinaciō deuaunt eux q̄ la dit obligation ou obligacions ascuns de eux fuerent faits, ou serront troue este faits pur veray dustye & per nul tiel moyen come deuaunt est dit, q̄ donqz la dit obligation ou obligacions & tout le proceste & execution sues ou a pursuers sur ceo estoisent bons & effectuelx. Et sil ensi soit q̄ le plon ou plonz en tielx bres nomes ou a noismers encounter q̄l ou q̄lx ascuns tielx letts ou briefes en apres serront sues facent en face defaut a les iour & lieu limitts en ñ le bre ou bres, que adonqz touts tyelx obligacion ou obligacions come sopent deuant especifies & declares, & en le dit bre ou briefes, exprelles, declares & especifies, & tout maner presse & execucion sues ou a pursues sur ceo soyēt voydes & de nul force ne effect. Et que le dit viscont ou viscont as queux tiel brefe ou briefes sur cest ordinaunce en aps destre concenes serra ou serront directes, face executer les dites briefes accordaunts al tenure diceux, sur peine de trois cents liuerz dont le roy nostre souereigne seignour auoir lun moity & lauter moitie a la partye qui suera le dit briefe de proclamacion.

Et que la dit party issint greue poit a-

noir

Cary away

Examine

Obligation

Obligacion

Mary.

Moyde.

Trew duty

Effectuall

Defaut.

Obligatio

Oblige. writte.

Proclam.

Appere,

Execute, fore,

Ibidē,

uoir accion de dette en chekun tiel cas encounter le dit viscount par la mattie des dites trois cents liuers sans tout faits oue proceste del dilagarie. Et q la partye ou parties defendants en ascun tiel accion de eyen apres encounter a seum viscount ou viscountes a parlers allegera nul protection, wager sa ley, ne serra resceu a faire ou pleder ascun forcine plee deslre trie en ascun auter lieu que la le suisdit briefe fondu sur cest ordinaunce et saues. Anno. x. H. 6. cap. 9.

4 CBeu enacted &c. p̄ it shal not be lawful to any persone or persons to take or renueie awaye or cause to bee taken or conueied awaye any maid or woman childe vnmaried, being within the age of sixtene yeares, out, of, or from the possession, custodye, or gouernaunce, and against the will of the father of suche maide or woman childe or of suche persone or persones to whome the father of such maid or woman childe, by his laste will and testament, or by anye other acte in his life time hath or shall appoint, assigne, bequeth, giue or graunt the order, keping education, or gouernaunce of suche maide or woman childe, except suche taking and conueiynge away as shall bee badde, made or done by or for such persone or persones, as without fraud or couine, ber or then shalbee the maister or mistres of suche mayde or woman childe, or the gardeine in socage or gardeine in chiualrye, of or to suche maide or woman childe. And be it further enacted by the auctority aforesaid that if any person or persones aboue the agoot of x. yeares, shall from and after the firste daye of Aprill nexte ensuinge deliberately take or conuey or cause too bee taken or conueyed anye mayde or woman childe, vnmaryed beeinge within the age of sixtene yeares, out, of, or from the possession and against the will of the father or mother of suche childe, or out or from the possession, and against the will of suche persone or persones as then shall happen to haue by anye lawfull wayes or meanes, the order keepinge and education, or gouernaunce of any suche mayden or woman childe, that then euerye suche persone and persones so offendinge, beeinge thereof lawfully attainted or conuicted by the order and due course of the lawes of this realme, other then suche of whose suche persone taken awaye shal hold anye landes or tenements by knights seruice shall haue and suffer imprisonment of his and their bodyes by the space of twoo whole yeares without bale or mainprise, or elles shall paye suche fyne for his or their saide offence as shalbee assessed by the counsell of the Queenes highnes her heirs or successours in the Starre Chaumber at Westminster. And bee it further enacted by the auctoritie aforesaide, that if anye suche persone or persones after the saide daye shall so take awaye or cause to bee taken awaye as is aforesaide, and deflower anye suche maide or woman childe as is aforesaid or shall against the will or vnknowynge of or too the father of anye suche mayde or woman childe, if the father bee in life, or against the wille, or vnknowinge of or to the mother of anye suche mayde or woman childe, hauing the custody and gouernaunce of suche child, if p̄ father be dead, by secrete letters, messages, or otherwise, contracte matrimony w̄ any such maiden or woman child, except such cōtracte of matrimony as shalbee made by p̄ cōsent of such p̄sōs or p̄sōs as by p̄ title of wardeship shal thā haue or be intitled to haue p̄ marriage of suche maide or woman childe

Lord. Imprisonment

Fine

Star chamber.

Deflower.

Contract.

childe ẏ then euery such ꝑson or ꝑsons so offending, being therof lawfully convicted as is aforesaid shall suffer imprisonment of his or their bodies by the space of fiue yeares, without baile or mainprize, or els shal pay such fine for his or their said offences as shalbe assessed by the saide counsell in the saide Starre Chamber. The one moitie of al which fine shalbe to the kinge and Quenes maiesties, her heirs and successoures, the other moitie to the ꝑties greeued. And be it further enacted by the said auctoritie, ẏ the king & Quens highnes honorable counsaile of ẏ starr Chamber by bill of complainte or information and Iustices of assise by inquisition or indicterment, shal haue auctoritie by vertue of this acte, to heare & determine the said offences, vpon eüy which indicterments and inquisitions, such proces shalbe awarded and ly, as vpon an indicterment of trespas at ẏ common law. And further be it enacted by the auctoritie aforesaid, that if any woman childe or maiden, being aboue the age of twelue yeres, and vnder ẏ age of sixtene yeres, do at any time cõsent or agree to such person ẏ so shal make any contract of matrimonie, contrary to the fourme and effect of this estatute that then the next of the kynne of the same woman childe or mayde, to whõ thinheritance should discend retourne or come after the decease of the same woman childe & maide shall from the time of such assent and agreement haue hold and enioy al such lands, tenemẽts & hereditaments, as the same woman childe and maiden, had in possession, reuersion, or remainder, at the time of such assent and agreemẽt during the life of such person that shal so contract matrimony. And after the decease of such person so contracting matrimony ẏ then ẏ said lands, tenements, & hereditaments, shal discende, reuert, remain and come to such ꝑson or ꝑsons as t hey should haue done in case this acte had neuer bene had ne made, other then to him onelye ẏ so shall contracte matrimony. Prouided alwaies and be it enacted, ẏ this act nor any thing therein conteined, shal extende to take away or diminishe anye libertye, custome or auctoritie touching or concerning any Orphant or Orphants whiche nowe be, or hereafter, shalbee within the Citye of London, or anye other citie, borough or towne, where Orphants are commonly vsed to bee prouided for either by graunte, or by custome, but ẏ the lord maire of the said citie of Lond and the aldermen of the same for the time beinge, and all and euerye other hed officer or officers, of any other city boroughe or towne where suche Orphants be prouided for, shal and maye haue & take like rule, order, keping & charge of such Orphant and orphants and of all their lands, tenemẽts, goods and cattals, as heretofore they or anye of them lawfully had or vsed, or lawfully might haue hadde & vsed if thys act had not beene made. An. 4. & 5. P. & M. ca. 8.

Ster chamber

12. yeres

Mariage of kinr.

Orphan.

London

De Apparel. 7
Appelles. 1.
Armour. 8.
Artificers. 1
Auoloson. 1
Discontinuance of right. 1.
Dower in all.
Essoint. 7. 12
Felony. 8. 9.
Fines. 3. 8
Horses. 7
Incontinency of ꝑsons. 3
Inrolments. 2
Labourers. 31. 35. 38
Leases. 2.
Limitation. 5.
Mortuaries. 1.
Rape. 2
Resident. 2
Riots. 9.
Townes. 1
Trespas. 1.
Vses. 9.
Warders. 10. 15. 18. 1
Wilfully. 13.
Writes. 8.

¶ VVorcester.

De Dwayne. 44. 45. 52.

¶ VVorsted. 1.

Yes

LEs marchantes & ouerours de draps appelles lengle Worſted les purront amener hoſtes de lengle worſted as queux pliez q̄ lour plerra forſpris as enemies du roy paiē tes les cuſtomes & ſubſidies ent dues, ſans paier les deuoirs de Caleis, niēt contreſteāt alcū eſtatut, ordinace proclamacio, inhibicio, mādemētes, ou chres liberties, olages, ou p̄iuileges graūts ou graūtiers a les burgoys de Caleis ou a les marchantes de leſtaple de Caleys ou aſcuns auters faits ou affairez a contrary. Et que les obligacions, & ſuerties p̄iſes deuaunt ces heures pur les deuoirs de Caleis ſoient reſtitues & deliueres. Purueur toutes foites qi de ſouls colour des dites hoſts de lengle worſted ils nameſnent aſcun doubles worſtedes, ne demy doubles, ne worſtedes rayes, ne motles, ſur peyne de forfaiture dicelles. An. 17. R. 2. ca. 3.

2 ¶ An. 20. H. 6. c. 10. an act was made to endure for. iij. yeares, for the true making of worſtedes in Norwich and Norff.

3 ¶ An. 23. H. 6. ca. 4. an act was made to endure for. iij. yeres, for ỹ true making of worſtedes in Norwich & Norf

4 ¶ Homes du dit art (*1. of worſted makers.*) deins la dit city (*2. of Norwich*) eiēt poar cheſcun an le lūdy, pcheine aps le feſt de Penthecoſt, de eſlier quaters gardeins deins la dit city ỹ meſme lart. Et auri q̄ artificers ỹ ñ lart ſēblablement de hors la dit cytie, ceſtaſſauoir deins le county de Norff, aient poyar cheſcun an au meſme le iour de eſlier quaters gardeins dedeins et du dit coū tie de meſme lart & les auaūtdits gardeins en les dites countie et cytie de venir deuant le maire du dit citie pour le tēps eſteant, ſur le lundy prochein aps le feſt del Corporis Chriſti adonques prochein enſuant, & ille oques deſtre iures deuāt le maire del dit citie & Seneſchall' del duchy de Lancaſtre deins le dit counte pur le temps eſteāt ſil aueigne luy deins le dit citie adonques eſtre preſent, ou autrement deuant le maire tantoſtement le dit Seneſchal' lors eſteant abſent. Et que toutes les dits gardeins, ſibien deins la dit cytye come de hors ou autremēt la greindre part deux ſoubz ceſt fourme auantdit recite eſlus & iurres, eient plein poar pur lan donqs prochein enſuant de ſur ueer lartifice de les dits artificers et q̄ ils facent & ouerent droitmēt & bien & ỹ bon ſtuffe, & de faire ordeigner autres rules & ordeignances deins la dit art, ſi ſouēt come il ſemblera a eux beſoignable ou neceſſarie a l'amendment de les dits worſtedes & arte, & autres rules & ordinances p eux enſi faitz & ordiegnez deſtre per les dites artificers obeies et gardes ou autremēt quaterz de les ditz gardeins ceux de les dits artificers qui aſcuns de lour dits rules & ordinances enfrement ou face le contrarie appellants as eux. vi. de les pluis diſcretes ỹ les dits artificers deiux la dit city, & vi. de les meſmes artificers deins le dit coūty p la diſcretiō du dit maire ou Seneſchal' ou dū deux, puneröt & qui chef cun piece de worſted ſoit purſuāt per mie la piece de leal faiſure, bon & cōue niēt ſtuffe, & q̄ il teignont les lōgure & laeure ſicōe laſſise ſoloient eſtre daūciē tēps droitment accuſtome ceſtaſſauoir beddes del pluis grande aſſise en lōgure. xiiij. aulnes largement, & en laeure quatre aulnes, largemēt, & beddes ỹ ñ aſſises xij. aulnes, en lōgur & en laeure trois aulnes, & beddes de pluis petit aſſise dix aulnes en longure, & en laeure deux aulnes & demi. Et draps appellez mōkes clothez. xij. aulnes en longure au meis, & cink quarters en lauer. Et draps appelles chanon clothes dū aſſise ſis aulnes en lōgure, & deux aulnes en laeure, & ỹ lauter aſſises cik aulnes & vij. quarter en laure, & doubl' motleiz vij. aulnes en longure, et. v. quarters

Burudy.

Ordinances

Punisshe.

Contentes

en

en laeure, & single motleis iij aulnes & lõgure. v. quarters en laeure, & double wo:sted e. aulnes & lõgure, & .v. quarters en laeure, & demy double wo:sted vi. aulnes en longure & .v. quarters en laeure, & roll wo:sted. xx. aulnes en longure & demy aulne en laeure, & que ne soit mise en nul de les dits wo:sted des ascun lein dangnele: & q̃ les gardeinz del mesme lart & chescũ deux pur le tẽps esteants aueront & auera poiar & auctoritie de seiser touts tiels draps & stuffe illint esleãtz defectifs, & que les ditz maire et seneschal et chescun deux y xij. homes de discretz artificers de les ditz citie & coũtie aueront poiar a touz temps dẽgrer oier & terminer de touts ceux qui font encountre la dit ordinance deins la dit citie ou countie: et en ou stre que en eschuer dautiels deceitez et faulsite queux aueignir puissent estre oueres et faits en la dit art p les .viij. gardeins auantditz ou enter eux mesmes tantsoulement ou en counseil de faux artifice dauters de les dits artificces en les ditz citie & county, q̃ le maire de la dit citie pur le temps esteant et le dit seneschalle ou un deux au tiel tẽps come luy qui de plus besoignable serra appeller deuant luy les dits .xij. artificers ou la greindre part deux, & ceux charger destre iurrez de faire droiturel serche sibiñ en le stuffe cõe en tout artifice de wo:sted per les ditz .viij. gardeins en aps estre oueres & faitz. Et q̃ les ditez gardeins illint troeues defectifs ou en execution de lour office en serche de touz auters de mesme les artificers deins les dits citie & coũtie ou en lour ppre stuffe ou artifice serroit corrects per mesme le maire ou Seneschalle en tiel fourme sicõe auters trespassours en mesme lart duissent & droit estre corrects. Et que les ditz gardeinz & chescũ deux en chescũ pt de la dit citie de Norwich & aillours en les counties de Norfolke, Suffolke, & Cãtebre, au touz temps couenables aueront ou auera poiar de sercher touz maners des wo:steds & le stuffe vieux sibiñ deceiz lõe come de hors lões oueres deins la dit citie de Norwich ou coũty de Norff Et si ascũ home denãt le dit maire ou seneschalle ou ascun deux soit ent troue defectieſe, p lour discrecion soit correct, & le wo:sted & le stuffe troeuez en maner et fourme auãt ditez defectifes soient forfaites, ũ moitie dautiel forfaiture troue en la dit city de Norwich au maire de mesme la citie & troue aillours a le maire ou baillifes des cities, burghes, & villes ou as chiefs seignors del fee de et en tiels lieux come il auẽdra autiels wo:steds et stuffe per les ditz gardeinz ou y ascũ deux y ascũ cause auant dit defectieſes ou forfetables estre troues et lautre moitie a les gardeins de la dit art pur le temps esteantz & qui nul home de la dit art face ascun wo:sted de sans ceo q̃ il mette sur ceo lõ ppre signes sistes ou enteres per ordinance de les ditez gardeins, ou autrement celle wo:sted destre forfait a nostre dit seignour le roy. Et outre ceo pur la pleine reformaciõ de les deceite & faullsety defuis rectz y auãdoit lauc forzitie, ordeignes est & enacte, q̃ les dits dix. gardeins le dit lune die prochein apres Corpus Christi annulmẽt encõ tinẽt aps lour charge defuis teste d nant les ditz maire et seneschalle, au vng deux receur assigneront encontinẽnt vng certeine lieu ou deux deins la dit citie, & certeines iours y sepmaine, & vng auter certein lieu ou deux ou plusours sitz quidont besoignable en le dit coũtie de Norf. et certeines iourz per septmaine pur lan adonques prochaine ensuant, a lentent q̃ chescun pice de wo:sted que en celle an serra mis a vende soit appoz denãt les gardeinz de la dit art pour le temps esteants al vng de mesmes les lieux illint per eux assignes, al entent q̃ auxi bien les artificers

Woll,

Setter,

Determine

Maire,

Seneschalle

Othe Serche

Wardeins.

Correct

Serche,

Correct.

Forf.

Signe.

Wardeins.

ficers des wo:ſtedes come les ditz gar deins ſauoir puiſſent certaine le lieu ou les dites wo:ſtedes ſ puiſſent dur ment et d:oitment eſſe ſerches. Et ſi les dites gardeins trouēt les ditz wo:ſtedes p lour ſerch bien ſ loiālmēt fait ꝫ lors p les ditz gardeins ou p vn deur ſans fine ou fee illeoꝫ ſoit mis ſur ceo tiel ſigne ſ toke illint ꝫ ſoutz achatour bien ſauoir puiſſent que il eſt ſufficial ment ſ d:oitment ſerche ſ ouere. Et ꝫ le dit ſerche ertēd ſibñ a le ſtuffe dicelle, come al ſufficient ſeiſour, ſ tiels ꝗur ilz trouent defectiels ꝫ la maiſ de le dit citie et Seneſchal de la dit duchy ou vn deur pour le temps eſteants per aſſent per les ditz gardeins et ry. artiſſers aueront poiar p ceſt act de mettre en icel tiel co:rection come p eur ſēble ra reſonable. Et pur cheſcun perce de wo:ſted vēdue nient ſignes en fourme auauntdit ꝫ le p:imour vendour dicel fo:face le p:ice del piece illint p luy ven due a nē dit ſūr le roy:et ꝫ toutes o:dinaunces actes, ſ grantes faites ou aſſaites en p:eiudice ou contrarie de les p:emiſſes concernaunt wo:ſtedez ſoiēt voides ſ de nul effect. Et ꝫ toutes maires, biſcountz, ſ bailifs, ſ touts anters officers ſoient entēdauntz aidantes, et ſuppo:tantz a les dits gardeins ē lour ſerches ſi ſouēt cōe eur ou aſcū dez eur ſerront ou ſerra p les dits gardeins ou per aſcun deur reſonablemēt requiſes An. 7. E. 4. ca. 1.

5 ¶ An. 11. H. 7. ca. 12. an act was made cōcerning p sherig ſ sherers of wo:ſtedes in No:wiche. But it is repeled by 19. H. 7 cap. 17.

6 No p:ſon ne p:ſons vōin this ſaid realme, herafter do take vpō him o: thē d:ie calender any wo:ſted vōin this ſaid realm, vpō pein to fo:feit fo: euery wo:ſted p is ſo d:ie calēd:ed one C. s. And ouer p where as p ſaid old calēd:ing of wo:ſtedes, called wette calen d:ing hath ben vſed wel ſ ſubſtāctialy in times paſt i p citty of No:wich, ſ yet is by p:ſons hauing conning in p ſame Be it therfo: et. p no p:ſon ne p:ſons after do take vpon him o: them to wet calend:e any wo:ſted, but onely ſuche perſons as haue ben bound app:enti ſes to other p:ſons of p ſame craft o: oc cupacion of wete calend:inge of wo:ſtede, by the ſpace of. vij. yeres, o: be cō ninge in the ſame, ſ their comuing ap p:oued ſ admitted by the maire of the ſaid citie of No:wich fo: p time being ſ p two maiſters of the ſaide craft and occupacion yerely to be choſen within the ſaid citie of No:wich, o: in p cōty of No:fk. of p craft of wet calend:ing, vpon pein of euery ſuch perſon o: per ſons, which herafter ſhal do p cōtrary to fo:feyt fo: euery piece ſo calend:ed againſt p o:dinaces ſ puiſiācez afo:e ſaid. C. s. The one moity of which pe nalties ſ fo:faitores (aboue ſpecified) ſ of euery of thē, to be to the kinge our ſoueraign lo:d ſ p other moity thereof to be to the maiſters of the ſaid occupa cīō of wet calēd:ing fo: the time being And p it ſhalbe lawful to the maiſters of p ſaid occupacīō (fo: p time being) ſ their ſucceſſours, to ſue fo: p one moi ty of al ſuch penalties herafter to bee fo:faited, againſt euery ſuch perſon o: p:ſons, as herafter ſhal do cōtrary to p fourme ſ effect of this ſtatut; by action of det by wr:itt at the comon law, o: by byl o: plainte after the cuſtome of ſuch city, po:t, o: town, wher ſhal happen any ſuch fo:faiture is be o: fauil, o: by info:macīō in the kings eſcheker. And p no p:oteccion o: eſſoine, ne wager of law fo: the defendāt, in any ſuch acciō plaint o: info:macion be alowable be fo:e any maner of Iuſtices, wher any ſuch ſute o: info:macion ſhall be vſed fo: p ſaid fo:feitur. And this act to en dure to p next plamēt An. 5. H. 8. ca. 4. This act is made p:petual. A. 25. H. 8. c. 5

7 ¶ No maner perſon vſinge the craft

No:wich

Apprentices

Admitted

Fo:f.

Dyenge Staple.

craft or mistery of dyeng of worste ves
ſtamins or ſaies, or anye of the nother
by the ſelues, or anye ſeruant, factour
deputie, or any other by his cõmande-
ment or assignement, from the feaſt of
Chriſtmas now nert ensuing, shal vse
to calẽder any worstedes ſtamins or ſa
ies, or anye other cõmodities made of
worstede yarne, during al ſuche time
as the ſame person shal vse ẏ mistere
or crafte of dyeng aforeſaid, vpon pain
to forfait for euery piece ſo vſed & tak
ẽn by colour couin, feaude, or cõtrari
to the true meaninge & intente of this
preſent act. rl.s. to be deuided in three e-
gal ptes the one part therof to ẏ king
our ſouereigne lord, & one other parte
to the maire for the time being, & the
thirde parte to him or them ẏ will ſue
for ẏ ſame by byl, accion of det, plaunte
information or otherwiſe in any of the
kinges courtes, wherein no eſſoine de
lay, or protection ſhalbe allowed. An.
25. H.8. ca.5.

Kalendringe,

Forfait.

Elect.

§ The craftes mẽ (called worſtede
weauers) inhabited in ẏ ſaide towne of
great parmouth ſhal haue power and
auctoritie, by this preſente act, frõ hence-
forth to elect & choose yerely for euer,
in the mondaie nerte after the feaſt of
Pẽtecoſte, one honeſt man of the ſame
misterie & occupacion, being an houſ-
holder within the ſaid towne of great
yarmouth, & hauing of his ꝑper goodz
& cattalz to ẏ value of .x. pounde at the
leaſt, or landes and tenementes to his
owne vſe, of eſtate of fre holde at the
leaſt to the clere yearly value of .xx.s.
to be warde of ẏ ſame craft & mistery,
for the yere nert enſuing, whiche man
ſo elected & choſe, ſhal yonally appere
before the maire of ẏ ſaid citie of Nor-
wich, for the time being ẏ mõday nert
after the feaſt of Corpus Chriſti then
nert enſuing, thã and there to be ſwor
ne & charged by like othe, concerninge
the true and ſubſtancial making of the
ſaid clothes within the ſaide towne of
greater yarmouth, as the four wardez
of the ſaid Citie of Norwich by vertue
of the ſaid act of ylamente made in the
ſaide .vij. yeare of kinge Edwarde the
iiij. (1.ca.1. before.4.) bene charged and
ſworne for the ſame Citie of Norwich
And if the ſaid maire happen to be ab
ſent frõ the ſaide mondaye after Corpus
Chriſti, or els than refuſeth to receiue
or take the ſaid othe, than the ſaid war
den ſo elect, within four daies nerte af
ter the ſame mõday, ſhall come before
the bayliffs of the ſaide towne of great
yarmouth for the time being, or before
one of thẽ, the other being abſent and
then and there receiue a corporal othe
for the true exerciſinge of the ſame of-
fice of wardenſhippe, after the tenour
of the othe accuſtomably vſed to be gi-
uen to the ſaid wardens of the ſaid Ci-
tie of Norwich. And than the ſaid war
den of the ſaide towne of greate yar-
mouth, for the time being, ſoo elected
and ſworn, may ordeyne and appoint
a ſeale with this letter Y. to be grauẽ
in the ſame ſeale, and may haue ful po
wer & auctoritie to viewe ſearch, ſeale,
and ſeale in lead with the ſame ſeale,
ſo to be appointed and engrauẽ, & no-
ne other al worſtedes, ſayes, and ſta-
minz, within ẏ ſaid towne of parmouth
and ſuburbes of the ſame, made or too
be made and not elſwhere, in as large
and ample maner, as the ſaid wardẽs
of the ſaid Citie of Norwich, and war
dens of the ſaide county of Norf. or a-
ny of them, hath or haue within ẏ ſaid
Citie, or countie, or in any wiſe maye
do in the behalfe, by auctoritie or ver
tue of the before remembred act, made
in the ſaide .vij. yeare of king Edward
the fourth, any thinge in the ſame act
conteined to the contrary notwithſtã-
dinge. And that no perſon inhabited
within ẏ ſaid towne of gret yarmouth,
or ſuburbes thereof, becaue any wor-

Warden

Abſent.

Refuſal.

Yarmouth

Abſent.

Othe

Sealed

Seale

warden

Appere.

Norwiche

Othe

ſtedes

steds, saies, or stamyns within ỳ said towne except he be an Englishmanne borne and haue ben a prentice to ỳ said occupacion and without he weare ther such propre marke as shalbe limitted & appointed by the said warden of ỳ said towne, for the time beinge, elect and sworne, as is aforesaide vpon paine of forfaiture therof to the kinge oure soueraigne lorde. And that euery wardē of the saide Towne shal limit & distincte seuerall markes to euerye of the worsted weauers of the same towne of great yarmouth & the same markes, by the said warden to be registred in a booke. And also be it, &c. that if, at whatsoeuer hereafter the said towne of Lyn, shall bee inhabited with tenne fortwye housholders, or more number of housholders exercising and vsinge the saide crafte or misterie of worsted weauers than and from thencefoorth, that is to saye as longe as the same towne of Lin shall be inhabited, with the numbre of x. such housholders at the lest, it shalbe lefull to the same inhabitaunts of the same towne of Linne yerely in ỳ monday next after the feast of Pentecoste, to elect and choose of themself one warden of the saide crafte and misterie of worsted weauers, to bee of the value in landes and goodes, as is before said of the wardē of yarmouth, which warden so elect shal yearely be sworne and charged at the saide citie of Norwich in like maner and at like date, as is before remitted, to the wardenz of yarmouth: or in defaute of the said maire of norwiche, than the saide warden so to bee elect for the saide towne of Lynne, to take a corporall of the before the maire of the saide towne of Lynne, within suche tyme, and after suche fourme, as is before limitted vnto the warden of yarmouth. And that the saide warden of the saide towne of Lynne for ỳ time being, so elected and sworne, by himselfe, make or deine and appoint a seale, with the letter L. to be grauen in the same seale, & maie haue full polver and authoritie to viewe, serch, seale, and seale, in leade with the same seale, so to be grauen, and with none other, all worsteds, saies, and stamins, with in ỳ said towne of Lyn, and suburbes of ỳ same made or to be made, & not els where, in as large & ample maner as the said warden of the saide citie of Norwyche, & wardenz of the saide countie of Norf. or any of them hath or haue within the saide citie or countie or otherwise may do by authoritie or vertue of the before remembred act made in the said seuenth yeare of kinge Edwarde the iij. anye thing conteigned in the same act to the contrary not withstandinge. And that no person inhabited within the sayde towne of Linne or suburbes therof, make anye worsteds, sayes, or stamis within the same towne, excepte he bee an Englishe man borne, and haue ben apprentice to the same occupacion, and without he weare therin, suche propre marke as shalbe limitted and appoynted by the said warden of the sāe towne of Linne, for the time being, vpō paine and forfaiture therof to the king oure soueraigne lorde. And that euery warden of the said towne shal limit, and distinicte seuerall markes to euery of the saide Worsted weauers of the same towne and the same markes by ỳ saide warden to be registred in a booke. And be it, &c. that from the feaste of S. Michael tharchangell next ensuinge vnto such time as ỳ said towne of Lin, shalbe inhabited with the said numbre of x. housholders of ỳ said craft of worsted weauers, & alwaies after, whan ỳ numbre of x. housholders shal happē to faile, and not be inhabited in the sayde towne of Lin, the said wardens of the saide citie of Norwich, & their successor ỳ shal procure & cause one of themselues,

Seale.

Worsteds.

Englishemen Apprentice March.

Forf.

Norwich

Linne

wardens Norwich

Norwiche

of one of the wardens of the saide craft of Norw. being thereunto entituled by this presente acte by his proper name with this addition. That is to saie Magistratus vocat Wardens in craft of worsteds in Norwiche, Norff. & Norff. as the same Wardens shall and maie haue action of dette by writte bill or plainte in any courte or courtes of this realme against the said inhabitauntes of Lin, of the same mistery for the time beinge by their proper names. And the saide inhabitauntes by their saide names, with this addicion. Mercatores pannulanei vocat Worsteders, inhabitantes ville de Lin, shall e maye haue like accions of dett against the said Wardens of Norwich, by the name of Wardens of the craft of the mistery of worsteders, Mercatorum pannulanorum vocat Worsteders, infra ciuitat Norwich, vel com Norff. to be vsed in good congruitie of latine, after the forme of the lawes of this realme. In which accions, or any of them, noe essoygne, protection, or wager of laive shalbe suffered or allowed. And that the particular bodies or goodes of anye of the said wardens or inhabitants being condempned in any of the said accions shall and may be put in execution, after such maner and forme as is vsed in actions of dette, by course of the common law of this Realme. And moreouer be it enacted that all clothes of worsteades, saies, and stammines, made or to be made, within any of the said townes of Lin, and great yarmouth or suburbes of the same, or any of the, and marked with such markes as shall be limitted to the makers, by the said wardens of the said towne in maner and forme aboue saide and weauen and sealed by anye of the wardeyn of the said towne of Lin and yarmouth in forme aboue remembred, by force and vertue of this present act maie be lawfully put to sale by the owners and ma-

Norwiche & Norff. Lynne. Yeastly. Pay. Lynne. Action. Wardens. Not pay. Forf. Not come. Forf. Action. Wardens. Forf.

kers of ꝯ same, without any other mat-
king or sealing vpon the said clothes, or
vpon any of them, to be had or vsed by
any other wardens, dwellinge or abi-
dinge without the saide libertie & pre-
cinct, without arrest, leasure or forfaicture to
be had by made of or vpo any of the said
clothes for lacke of any other sealen or
markes, any thinge contained in ꝯ saide
former acte made in the saide vij. years
of king Edward the fourth, to the con-
trary not withstanding. And ouer this
be it, &c. that euery person beinge one of the
said misterie and occupacion of worsted
making, dwelling within any of ꝯ said
townes of Linne & great yarmouth, & ꝯ
suburbes of the same at their owne fre
willes and liberties from henceforth
for euer, maie haue and take apprentis
or apprentices (being male) of the age
of xviij. yeares & vpwards, & beinge the
kinges naturall subiectes, for ꝯ yearis
of vij. yeres & not vnder, so that none of
the exceed ꝯ numbre of ij. at once, to
learne, vse, and exercise the saide craft
within either of ꝯ said townes of Linn
and great yarmouth or suburbes of the
same. Alwaies it be the father of the saide
apprentices or apprentice, may not ex-
pend in lawes, and tenementes, to the
yearely value of xx. li. in manner aforesaid, any
maner of the contrarye made, vsed, or
made not withstandinge. Prouyded al-
wayes that this preseng acte, nor anye
thinge therein contained, bee not in
anywise hurtefull or preiudiciall to the
maire of Ipswich, or to his successors,
or to the wardens of the saide citie and
countie, or to their successours, in anye
point, article, or poinct, or matter touch-
ing their liberties, or then this acte for
anything herein contained, touching or
concerning the ordering of worstedes, sleyes, and stam-
mins, made vpon the makinge within
the said townes of Linne yarmouth,
or suburbes of the same, or any of them
for making of worstedes, slites, and stammins,

anie be inhabited in either of the said
townes or suburbes thereof, and taking
any profittes, or fourme abouremente-
bred, but that the said maire of the said
citie of Ipswiche, and wardeins of the
said citie and countie and euerie of them
maie haue and vse all other poinctes, ar-
ticles, priuiledges, and liberties contained
in the charte concerninge the same
made vnto the saide seuenth yeares of king
Edward the fourth, for the search,
sealinge, correction, and reformation
of the said wardens, as they haue vsed
by vertue of this present acte, and euery
of them, accordinge and after such sorte
as they may doe or vse, anye of the said
wardens of the saide citie or countie by
force of the saide acte, made in the said
vij. yeare of king Edward the fourthe
Als and euery other ordynaunces, pow-
ers, libertyes, and priuiledges, whatsoe-
uer to be had, for the true makinges of
worstedes, sayes, and stammins, in &
vpon any person or personnes, as well
within the said townes of Linne and
yarmouth as without, in their trade
lotte, or occupacion of any of the inhabi-
tantes of the saide townes in as large &
ample wise, as they might haue done,
before the makinge of this present acte
of parliamente, before the same tyme
to be voyde vnto this standing. And al-
so prouyded & be it enacted that the said crafte
men of worsted inhabitinge or
hereafter to be inhabited within either of
the saide townes of Linne yarmouth,
or suburbes of ꝯ same, & the marchants
or any other person or persons which
shall happen to bye of the same crafte
men any of them or of any other per-
son or of the saide clothes of worstedes,
sleyes, stammins, or sayes, made or to
be made within either of the said tow-
nes of Linne & yarmouth, and sea-
led by the same wardens of the same
(all errors for the clarkes and
as aforesaide, and any of them,

shall not thereto dye, or put in colour, or calender, any of the saide Worstedes, Yarnes, or seas, made or to be made within eyther of the saide townes of Lynne, and Yarmouth, or Suburbes of the same, in any other place or places, but onely within the saide citie of Norwiche, or suburbes of the same upon paine of forfaiture of euery piece of worsted, sayes, or staminins, to be made within any of the saide townes of Lynne, and Yarmouth or suburbes of the same, or the value thereof, shorne, dyed, coloured, or calendred by any of the saide craftes menne, diers, or marchants, in any other place or places than in the saide Citie of Norwich or suburbes of the same: The one halfe thereof to be to the king our soueraigne Lorde, and the other halfe thereof to suche person or persones as shall sease the same. So that the saide Worstedes brought to the saide citie of Norwiche to be shorne, died, coloured, and calendred without coulne or craft of any of the saide inhabitantes, & marchãts may bee shorne, dyed, coloured, and calendred at y by us conuenient price or prices, and in as ready wyse as the saide inhabitãts of either of the saide townes of Lynne, and Yarmouth, & marchants diers of the saide Worstedes, or other of the saide Citie or counte hath had in tymes paste, or hereafter shall haue. And also that the same inhabitantes, and marchants and euery of them, so bringe their saide Worstedes to the saide citie for to be shorne, died, coloured, and calendred, be reasonably and lawefully entreated according to the saide act made in the saide seuenth yeare of kinge Edwarde the fourthe, and the ordinaunces made and affirmed, or hereafter to bee made and affirmed, for the saide entrete, without let or disturbaunce contrary to the same acte or ordinaunces in that behalfe. And be it enacted that no person or persons ante this hereafter comming or transporte in anye of the partes of beyonde the seas anye maner of clothes all vnwasshed before the same clothes be shorne, died, coloured, and calendred, upon paine & forfaiture the value thereof: The one halfe to the kinges our soueraigne lorde, and thother half therof to the partie that will sue therefore, by action of plainte of dette, in anye of the kinges courtes. In which actiõ or suit no protection or essoin shal be allowed nor the offender admitted to wage his law. This act to endure to the next parliament. An. 4. H. 8. ca. 3. And after An. 21. H. 8. ca. 11. It is continued to endure to the end of the next parliament. And after An. 26. H. 8. ca. 16. this acte is made perpetuall.

Lord.

Shire. Dinings Calendred or Dyed with

Norwich shorne.

Ouer the

Shrife Coroner Bayliffe

Prison

Prayfed

Other.

Impriſ.

Death Battle

five Apprentices. 5. Laborers 20.

Item

2 [illegible]em rex habebit inuecti maris p totū regnū balenas & sturgeones cap tos in mari vel alibi infra regnū, excep tis quibusdam priuilegiatis locis per regem. Prerogatiua regis. ca.11

The Admiral.2. Merchants.11,39. Coroner.2. Shippes.13.

¶ *Writes and abatements of writes*

QUociensciunq; de cetero euenerit in cancellar, quod in uno casu ceperit breue, & in consimili casu cadente sub eadē iur. & simili indigent remedio non reperit, concordent clerici de cancellaria in breui faciendo, vel autentici erentes in primo parliamento, & scribant casus, in quibus concordare non possunt, & referent eos ad primū pliamētū, & de consensu sutiliperitorū fiat breue, ne contigat de cetero quod curia dñi regis deficiat conquerentibus in iusticia requirenda W1.cap.25.

2 ¶ Ut breuia de debito, & compoto, aliisq; huiusmodi actionibus quibuscunq; de cetero capiātur in suis comitatibus & dirigantur vicecomit. cum vbi cōtractus actionū earundē emerserint, ordinatū est & concordatū, quod si de cetero in placitis super breuibus illis narratum fuerit concordatū inde fore factum in alio com. quam in breui originali cōtenetur, quod tunc incontinenter breue illud penitus cassetur. An.6. R.2.ca.2.

3 ¶ An.4.H.6.cap.4. it was enacted ỳ the writtes and suites of them that were made knightes in the parliament should not abate.

The accion vpon the statute.1. Addition.1. Admesurement of pasture.1 Apprentice.5. Assise.6. Attaint.15 Auowison.15. Cessauit.2. Champartie.4. Chauncerie.2. Clerke of the chauncerie.4. Constructions.1. Contra formam collationis.2. Discontinuance of proces.2. Dower.3. England.2. Executors.6. Fees.2. Fines.3.7. Franchises.5.20. Iustice & right.3. Iustice in eire.3.4. rolles.16. Limitacion.3. Pelme.1. Plee.1. Plee pleded.1 Pleine tenure.1 Poulance.1. Parliam.7.19. Pardon.1 Poore people.1. Probate of testament.2. Quo warranto.1. Rebellion.1. Recouerie.1. Replevin of cattell.2. Reasonable aid.1. Restitucion.2. Retorne of writtes.1.6. Rochester.1. Rotes.4. Maple.1. Trespas.1. Villenage.1. Wales.28. Wardes.6.12.25. Wastes.6.8. Women.3.

¶ *Yarmouth*

The Yermouth in all. Worsteades.8.

¶ *Yarne.*

HOlli ne carie nameins hors ne dit royalmẽ nul maner de yarnes, ne files de leyne appelles wollē yarn, de south coloure de thrūmes sur peyne de forfayture de le double value dicel. Anno.8.H.6.ca.23. Thrumbe. Forf.

2 ¶ Anno.23.H.6.cap.3. it was enacted that no thrūmes nor wollen yarne shoulde be shipped or packed or caryed ouer during.iij. yeres vppon pain of forfayture. Ouer the sea. Forf.

The draperye.31.41. Norwich.1 Weights.26. Woolles.35.43 Worsteades.8

1 ¶ *Yorke.*

COme graundes inconueniences & damages ont auenuz ore tarde en la citie Deuerwike, & plusors en temps auenir sont semblablez dauenir si prouision ent ne soit eiw purueo que diuerses et certeins persons cytizeins du dit citie ont purchalez & gaignes

UMI

nostre souereigne seignioure le
collectour des dismes & quinzismes, et
citizeins du dit citie pur venir as parla-
ments nostre dit souereigne seignioure
le roy & ses heirs deins le dit citie, nie
dit souereignie seignioure le roy conside
rant les premisses per auisee &c. q̄ tou-
tes tielx lettres patentes a aleun perso
ou persons ozes citizeins du dit citie, ou
qui en temps auenir serront faitz, grā-
tes ou affaires ou a graunties, soient
voides et de nul effect. Et outre ceo qui
si aleun citizein du dit citie ozes esteaunt
ou qui en temps auenir serra purchase
amet, prēigne ou gaigne aleuns tiels
letters pattentes parent destre crēpis
daseunes de les offices ou occupations
demeaunt dit as deins vne la citie forz
face. xl. li. lun moitie a nostre seignour
le roy & lauter moitie a les maire & ci-
tizeins du dit citie & lour successoures &
q̄ le maire pur le temps esteant et les
successoures poient & puissent auoire et
tener action de det & demaunder

les dits xl. li. encounter tielx [illegible]
ceo en prise tielx letters patēts dexemption
parcelx annuite sigūt, ou gaignāt
lun moitie de dites xl. li. ala ley
deste al vse nostre dit seur le roy & ses hei
res, & lautre moitie de les dits xl. li. des
tre al vse du maire du dit citie pour le
temps esteant, & de les citizeins de mes
me la citie & lour successoures & que en
tielx actions de det en apres a pursuer
les parties defendaunt ne le partie de
fendaunt en nul maner ne soit admys
a lour ley. An. 19. H. 6. cap. 3.

Lres patents

2 CAn. 21. H. 8. ca. 17. an act is made
whereby certein letters patents made to
ý mayd of yorke concerning shypping &
cōueyng of wolles & fells de repelled

Moyst.

3 CAn. 34. H. 8. ca. 10. an act is made cō
cernig ý making of coverlets wōin the
town of yorke & none to be made to bee

Cus

Oxfytion

put to sale in yorke shire but in ý town
of yorke onely.

Fors.

4 De Citation. 2
Exemption. 1
Money. 48.
Rome. 4
Sanctuaries. 4. 43.
Vitailes. 13.
Union. 3.
Wolles. 35. 41.

Finis.

Imprinted at London in fleete strete within temple barre at the signe of the hand and starre by Rychard Tottel, the last daye of October An. 1566.

Cum priuilegio.